A Compendium of 4chan's Redpills and Conspiracy Facts

Vol. 3



GNOTHI SEAUTON

GNOTHI SEAUTON

A Compendium of 4chan's
Redpills and Conspiracy Facts
in 4 Volumes

This being Volume the Third,
covering subjects from 'POLITICS' to 'RELIGION'

By A. Comp-Eiler

Qui enim intelligit liberum oratio, non est explicandum.

Qui enim non intelligunt liberum oratio, non potest explicare.

Homo sum, humani nihil a me alienum puto.

Terence

For in much wisdom is much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow.

Ecclesiastes 1:18

Happiness in intelligent people is the rarest thing I know.

Hemingway

Credo quia absurdum.

Tertullian

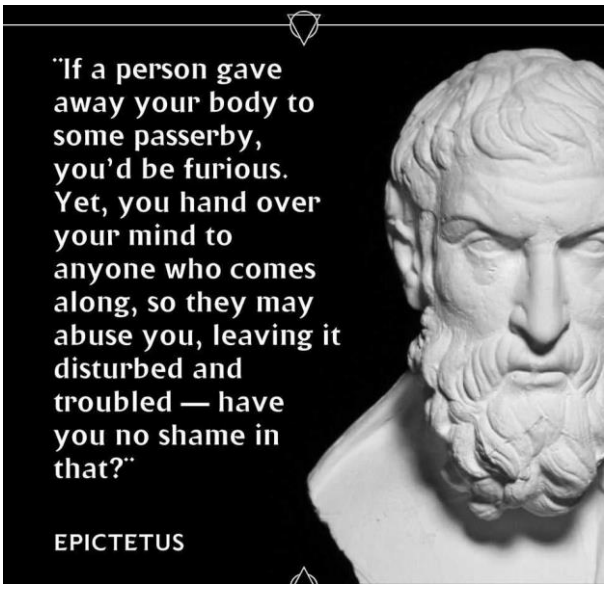
Aut Caesar, aut nihil.

To let understanding stop at what cannot be understood is a high attainment. Those who cannot do it will be destroyed on the lathe of Heaven.

The Lathe of Heaven

They is four things that can destroy the earth, he said. Women, whiskey, money, and niggers.

Cormac McCarthy, *Blood Meridian*

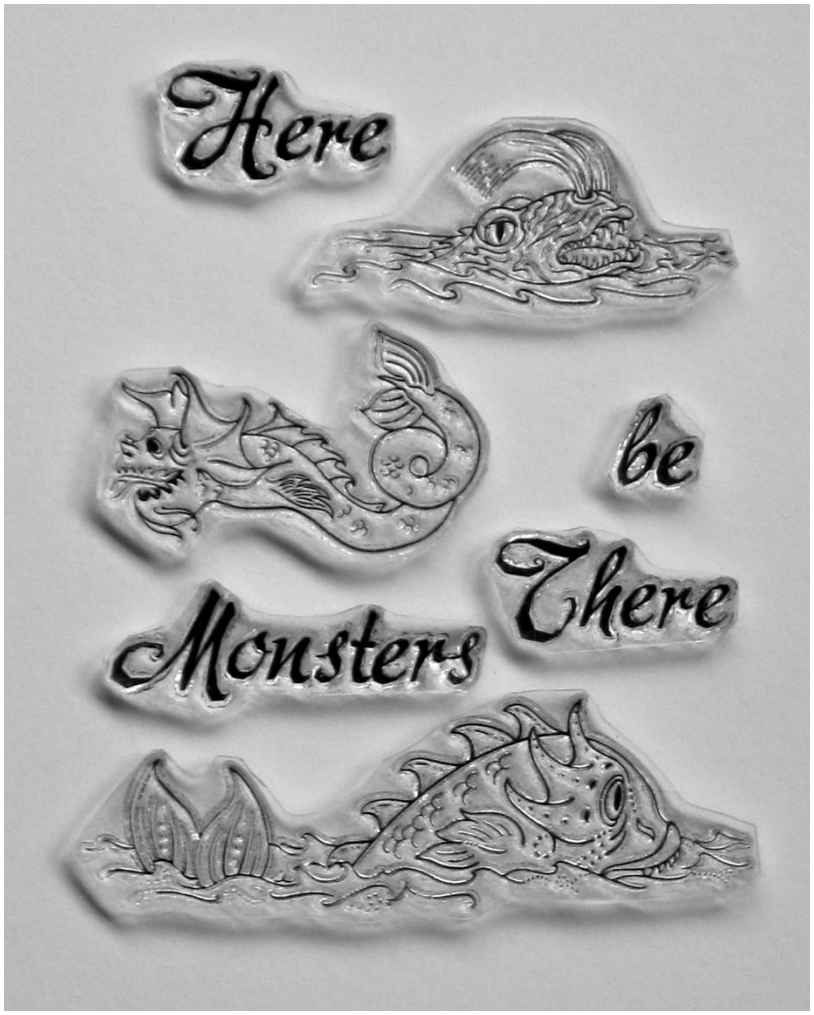


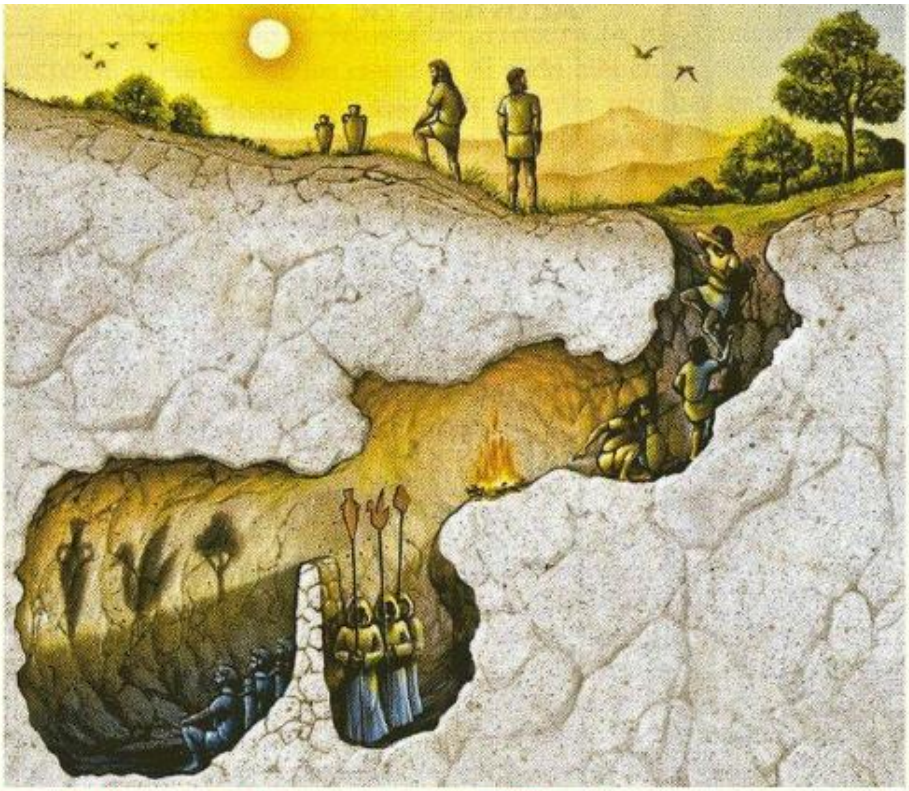
This quadrilogy is dedicated to free speech. It was nice knowing you, bud.

This work – made by an anonymous /pol/ack from material collected not only on 4chan as the title indicates, but from several boards included 8chan/kun, 16chan, endchan… – is also dedicated to the countless anons who have contributed to free speech and redpilling of all sorts, posted something on any "extreme free speech" board, whether it is featured in this compendium or not. That you are not present in this collection does not mean I am not grateful for your contribution.

To the last free men...

Special shout-out to all the redpillers (I'm looking at you, Lithuania and Hungary), Libgen, the glowniggers and shills for proving every day that /pol/ is on the right track.





Are we the true intellectuals? **Anonymous** (ID: rLOCDRcA) 09/02/16(Fri)14:51:37 No.87478839 ▶ >>87479029 >>87479221 >>87479782 >>87479944 >>87479964 >>87484764 >>87484816 >>87486069 >>87486531 >>87486788 >>87486963 >>87488430 >>87490665 >>87490948 >>87491203 >>87492050 >>87492185 >>87493148 >>87493308 >>87493528 >>87494

Are we the true intellectuals of our time?

Think about it: Whenever you hear a renowned scientist, academic, philosopher etc. these days they're almost invariably bluepilled.

Is it fair to say that the truth we have all learned about the Jewish plot to breed out whiteness, destroy masculinity, and force white women to breed with black men, and institute world-wide communism, is TOO DEEP for their intellects? That only we are truly enlightened?

For me, I think very few people are as intellectual as us, and dares seeing the Truth, even if it's uncomfortable. The redpill simply requires a mind like we have?

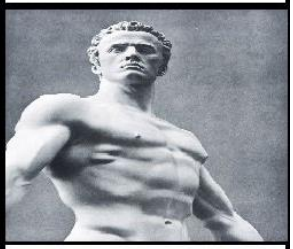
Pic related, it's Plato's cave, and it reflects how only we -- redpiled people -- have acquired truth while everyone else is blinded lies in the cave.

For me, it really shows what we are. Philosopher-kings.

HOW REDPILLED ARE Y

LEVEL	1. Total Degenerate	2. College SJW	3. Typical Numale	4. Conflicted Normie	5. Growing Conservative
VISUAL					
DESCRIPTION	Complete blissful ignorance to the world around you. A complete disregard for current events happening both at home and abroad compounded by a total disinterest in anything outside of innocuous and immediate pleasure/fulfillment. Life consists of everything related to the status quo. Personal worth and worth to society is (perhaps) based upon a single redeemable trait or characteristic. Example: - Physical attractiveness - Exceptional ability in and art or sport Inability to carry a conversation about anything other than your particular desires and pastimes. If you're not hideous, you may be considered as a typical dumb "normie".	Although most likely university "educated", you are either profoundly ignorant or completely brainwashed. You have most likely used the words "Bourgeois" and "Proletariat" unironically at some point. You believe that "there is only one race, the human race" while bashing religious Christians for not believing in evolution. While doing this, you probably have no problems siding with Muslims and Islam after every terrorist attack while claiming that you are anti-rape and a feminist. Most likely grew up without a strong male's (or any male's) guidance. You claim that Communism is the perfect system but has also never been tried. Piercings and vibrant coloured hair. You are an SJW.	You may look like the balding picture above and you may also be an advocate for socialism since you need help paying off your 4 year political science degree. You may be able to speak about politics with people in a casual but very smug way. The "real enemy" are the corporations which aren't paying taxes due to loopholes because the big government you voted for who promised to end that kind of thing still hasn't managed to prevent that from happening for some reason. You believe that Michael Brown was a gentle giant and that "conservatives are immune to facts" even though you never bother to open those links you keep seeing which contain US crime statistics by race. You probably identify as both a feminist and an egalitarian while saying that #AllLivesMatter and #Meninism are problematic.	While being relatively open to new ideas and points of view, most of your opinions derive from mainsteam media narratives and reshared text-based images you see on Facebook. You may have used the phrase "wake up people" ironically once or twice since you continually reassure everyone you don't bother voting since "all politicians are the same, man". Although you may have definite liberal leanings, you don't completely disagree with everything your country's conservative party (or equivalent) stands for. Possibly college or university educated, you may have realized that the youth of today "are a bunch of cry-babies". However, you probably still support the banning of certain forms of "hate speech", especially if it comes from the mouth or the fingertips of a white person. You probably believe that white cops are killing unarmed black men en masse.	You realize that something is not quite right in the world. You may have taken more interest in your country's politics and the politics around the world. Your knowledge of history and geography have given you a good enough base for you to piece together certain things that seem "unusual" in terms of global affairs and the relation between people and current events. While most likely having worked since your adolescence, you have favourable views on things like hard work and you may shun things like laziness and complacency in people. You may have realized that most college degrees are worthless while many others are becoming increasingly worthless and because of it, you decided to learn a trade instead. You may consider yourself a conservative or a nationalist to some degree but in social situations you act like your peers and try not to stir the pot too much due to fear of exclusion.

YOU, NIGGER?

6. Disgruntled Mensch	7. Displeased & Enlightenment	8. Articulated Soldier	9. Upholder of The West	10. Preserver of Freedom & Mankind
				
After committing numerous hours to research fuelled by your thirst for seeming like you are "more aware than the sheeple", you have come to realize that things like money in politics and international banks are not just a myth, but a reality. You may feel helpless and that nobody around you feels the same way you do/knows the state of the world like you do. You may lash out at people or go on long rants on social media that people seem to completely pass over. If you are a virgin, you are probably growing a serious distaste for women; white western women in particular. You find yourself spending less time outdoors and more time conversing with strangers on the internet while reading much more than you used to, mostly non-fiction.	Your sadness and feeling of hopelessness has turned into rage as you begin to notice things like race-mixing propaganda in every advertisement and movie. You are becoming well-read in things pertaining to race and crime and IQ. You are growing distasteful of primitive cultures and certain religions/groups of people. You may have lost your "filter" when it comes to speaking about topics pertaining to politics. You have a serious hatred for the Rothschild family and you are starting to realize who has been behind the majority of the wars and human suffering throughout history. Feelings of nationalism and pride in one's race may be growing. You may have started isolating yourself from people.	You've realized that not all races are equal and that civilizations follow the analogy of "Biology is the root. Culture is the flower" or a philosophy which is synonymous to that. If you are not a nationalist, you are probably an advocate for the western world above all else. You most likely have a complete hatred for the left wing, the marxists and the communists. You are well aware of the international cliques which plague the planet with globalist idealism and a "one world government". You may have started working out regularly and eating properly while also taking interest in firearms. If you are an American, the 1st and 2nd Amendments have become incredibly important to you. You wish to produce many children with a wholesome and humble woman some day.	You recognize the importance of inequality and that the attempts to remove inequality through state power and government interventionism are futile and unnatural. Things like homosexuality and childless lifestyles disgust you as both are completely unsustainable ways of living. You may have started learning foreign languages like French, German, Russian or Latin. You have practical hobbies which build character. You have great interest in things like The Roman Empire. You realize that racially and culturally homogeneous patriarchal societies with a clear sense of duty and moral integrity create the strongest Volks. You spend a lot of time improving yourself and your knowledge of the world around you. You take great pride in your ancestors and the history of white western civilization.	A guardian of white western civilization. You have the knowledge, the wisdom, the physical and mental capacity to lead humans out of the degenerate Marxist-Globalist prison and into the light of freedom and moral integrity. You believe that people are to be free as long as they do not cause intentional or direct harm to the Volk or future generations. You are well aware of your enemies and the characteristics which your enemies will portray. A bearer of the torch of civilization and a character whose traits and hard work will never be forgotten. You realize that the nuclear family is the most important line of defence against decay and degeneration of a society. Well-read and physically capable, you are the foundation of a functional society which will conquer the stars some day.

File: download (2).jpg (1018 KB, 5472x2736)



What was your redpill? Anonymous (ID: kF9nUBOX) 01/18/21(Mon)12:39:57 No.303487704 ▶ >>303488112 >>303488144 >>303488204 >>303488343 >>303488389 >>303488788 >>303489172 >>303489176 >>303489351 >>303489393 >>303490121 >>303491273 >>303491789 >>303493445 >>303494445 >>303495985 >>303496367 >>303496505 >>303496703 >>303497691 >>303497924 >>303498033 >>303498104 >>303498119 >>303498158 >>303498190 >>303498205 >>303498219 >>303498243 >>303498284 >>303498445 >>303498569 >>303498790 >>303498856 >>303499672 >>303499727 >>303500180 >>303500433 >>303500544 >>303500586 >>303501090 >>303501171 >>303501483 >>303501595 >>303501776 >>303502505 >>303504270 >>303505007 >>303505199 >>303505565 >>303507123 >>303509462 >>303510484 >>303510897 >>303511886 >>303512848 >>303513389 >>303514970 >>303515503 >>303515586 >>303515933 >>303516136 >>303516316 >>303516532 >>303517403 >>303517408 >>303517513 >>303517957 >>303517968 >>303518704 >>303519064 >>303519330 >>303520105 >>303522547 >>303523298 >>303523524 >>303523910 >>303524226 >>303524286 >>303524948 >>303525544 >>303528706 >>303529059 >>303529387 >>303529390 >>303529839 >>303531918 >>303532355 >>303533310 >>303535732 >>303537022 >>303537361 >>303537942 >>303538191 >>303539104 >>303539270 >>303540663

I'm curious because I've been an ignorant neet 'til last year, when this whole lockdown bullshit began. Since then I've been spiraling down hard.

Anonymous (ID: qaUG+BNj) 01/18/21(Mon)13:30:22 No.303496505 ▶ >>303496790 >>303496989 >>303498569
File: the future has been cancelled.jpg (34 KB, 427x500)



>>303487704 (OP)
>What was your redpill?
9/11. Classic.

However I went a different route than most and got heavy into philosophy. Nietzsche, Heidegger, Schopenhauer, Foucault, Derida, Deluze and so on. I learned to 'un-learn' my normie thought patterns which were indoctrinated in years of school and governmental propaganda. It helped me to disseminate the insane amounts of ideological nonsense and misinformation that is out there.

That being said, I do not believe that any of you is truly redpilled. You're merely in the "Next time I'll vote [X]"-phase. The basis of starting the redpill if so accept the fact that all of the political spectrum is a curated, interactive circus to distract you.

Anonymous (ID: EO4EBs4+) 01/18/21(Mon)12:45:52 No.303488690 >>303489140 >>303497003 >>303518127 >>303520279

Probably playing MGS2 when I was really young and developing, the story is essentially "everything you see in the news is a fake, scripted drama"

Playing that when I was really young caused me to be extremely sceptical of absolutely everything. And it makes sense. You have no way of verifying most things that you are told, you just have to "trust the experts." It's entirely possible that history, and even reality as you know it, is a complete fabrication.

Anonymous (ID: DxyTDAyI) 01/18/21(Mon)13:40:55 No.303498391 >>303499167 >>303503956
File: 1558923205938.jpg (1.88 MB, 2996x2640)



In college one of our English classes had us read feminist essays. One essay was about how the evil patriarchy forced women to smile, and the author determined that she would never again smile. It was lauded as a great and courageous action and the essay was analyzed for the enlightening and radical thoughts it contained. One and done, wrapped up and moved on to the next essay in the book.

Except we didn't. The teacher skipped the next essay in the book, because the next essay in the book was written by the same author several years later. It was essentially an apology for the previous essay. After forcing herself to be fucking miserable for years, she was convinced by a Buddhist man to smile again for her own sake. The point of the second essay was that focusing too much on imaginary oppressors and being radical for the sake of radicalism did nothing constructive, and only resulted in self-destruction. The teacher never mentioned that one. Nor did anybody else in the class read it, despite being one page turn away from their homework.

Anonymous (ID: Mm4E7/F) 01/18/21(Mon)14:14:37 No.303504158 >>303514741

The oligarcs can no longer Control the narrative and will never again be able to do so.

It has gone too far. No amount of censorship can stop the right wing

---

Anonymous (ID: qaUG+BNj) 01/18/21(Mon)15:16:19 No.303514741 ▶

>>303504158
That's the constructed fallacy my friend. Do you really think the most intelligent 4D-chess players on the planet haven't thought this through? The normies clinging to their 'right wing' ideologies further the plan of the NWO: Create and establish 'domestic terrorism', justify the panoptic society (which is already here for the most part), censorship, global digital IDs, etc. etc. etc.... These people are gullible fools just like the rest.

Anonymous (ID: UwPrLZm4) 01/18/21(Mon)15:17:23 No.303514904 >>303516868
File: 7A563BAA-4355-4C2B-814F-4(...).jpg (19 KB, 454x254)



>>303512311
Certainly, disruptive people were kicked out of taverns then as they are now, and are kicked off /pol/ as well as any other place online or off that has rules of decorum.

But the point is: revolutionaries need a place to meet and discuss the revolution, otherwise it ain't happening.

>Usually the initiation of such actions ends in an immediate and complete fiasco. Immediate and complete, because this open warfare was not the result of a systematic and carefully thought-out and gradually prepared plan for a prolonged and stubborn struggle, but simply the result of the spontaneous growth of traditional study circle work; because, naturally, the police, in almost every case, knew the principal leaders of the local movement, since they had already "gained a reputation" for themselves in their student days, and the police waited only for the right moment to make their raid.
>https://www.marxists.org/archive/lenin/works/1901/witbd/iv.htm

4chan is just a bunch of people communicating with each other. It so happens we are permitted to communicate things here not permitted elsewhere.

From such are revolutions made. Big things have small beginnings.

Anonymous (ID: qaUG+BNj) 01/18/21(Mon)15:29:13 No.303516868 ▶ >>303519046 >>303523640
File: solar orange.jpg (150 KB, 854x1280)



>>303514904
>4chan is just a bunch of people communicating with each other. It so happens we are permitted to communicate things here not permitted elsewhere.
>thinking this isn't part of the plan
>hasn't read 1984
This site is literally run and monitored by 'the government'. It is the 1984 equivalent to 'the book'.

Anonymous (ID: soPv/JyO) 01/18/21(Mon)15:32:54 No.303517513 ▶ >>303519353

>>303487704 (OP)

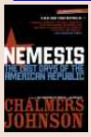
I was always skeptical about basically everything.
I wasn't a conspiracy theorist, just always had too many questions.
We in the eastern part always knew USA for example wasn't that honest good world police shit.
But I had a comfy life, studied, had a good job, etc.
If you know the history of Hungary you know people here really know the value of liberty. But I mostly was interested with our own shitty politics.
9/11 was a distant thing for us, but it appeared strange, and a lot of the older people here said it will just be used to stir up shit. But then again, it didn't affect me.
It was just an interesting topic with all that unbelievable shit that happened there. I knew something else happened there, but I don't really know that much about the actual internal politics there to really take a guess what really happened there:
Just accepted, that the media lies.
That's not new for a Hungarian either. We accept it, media always used as propaganda, entire generations lived through it, the papers lie, the radio lie, the tv lie. Blatantly. I guess everyone here is a born skeptic.
But 2020 was too much for me. This time this shit really affected my life and I got really mad. To this very day, every time I open the news anywhere, they lie.
Again, I'm not a stupid shit who thinks the virus is not real, or anything. I have studied a lot, and getting paid a lot purely for my analytical skills.
But seeing the breakdown of my whole world in a year is too much to handle, I've became socially detached, angry. I have responsibilities. I have a wife. I have a son. I would do absolutely anything to save him fromgrowing up in a world like that.
I am thinking day and night about how can I achieve that.
And getting angrier day by day.

Anonymous (ID: qaUG+BNj) 01/18/21(Mon)15:43:14 No.303519353 ▶ >>303524279
File: 1594508785581.jpg (173 KB, 826x1348)



>>303517513
BASED HUNGARBRO
>I would do absolutely anything to save him fromgrowing up in a world like that.
>I am thinking day and night about how can I achieve that.
You can't. Nobody can. The NWO is inevitable at this point. But don't worry. Your son will love it, simply because he won't know anything else. It will be normal for him, just as it is normal for you to keep a tracking device with you at all times, to see surveillance cameras everywhere, to have your fingerprints taken for ID or traveling. Your son will see the world by 2050 and it will be a completely different planet.

Anonymous (ID: UwPrLZm4) 01/18/21(Mon)16:08:22 No.303523640 >>303525528
File: C5150779-B451-4A48-85C2-A(...).jpg (166 KB, 1050x1600)



>>303516868
I've read 'Nineteen Eighty-Four' probably more times than years you have been alive on this Earth.

I have also read the full decision in Brandenburg v. Ohio, and many other decisions construing the First Amendment, and read many, many other useful things, which is how I know U.S. citizens can plan and execute revolution to overthrow their illegitimate Zionist-organized government without a shot being fired, and without anyone being arrested and sent to the Ministry of Love.

>This site is literally run and monitored by 'the government'.
Proof or STFU. It doesn't matter either way. ZOG can do whatever the fuck it wants. All things made by man or god come to their end at the appointed time.
https://www.vanityfair.com/news/2006/12/lutin200612

Anonymous (ID: soPv/Jy0) 01/18/21(Mon)16:12:08 No.303524279 >>303526585

>>303519353

That is a possibility. I'm determined to enable him with absolutely everything to stand his own, I think critical thinking will be the most useful thing to have by then.
But I have no idea how can I enable him to search for the truth and have a happy life at the same time. I've barely managed that as well and don't want to make him an outcast.
Still being a happy tool is just... not the way to live as a man.

Anonymous (ID: qaUG+BNj) 01/18/21(Mon)16:25:05 No.303526585 ▶ >>303532386
File: indoctrination.jpg (99 KB, 898x962)



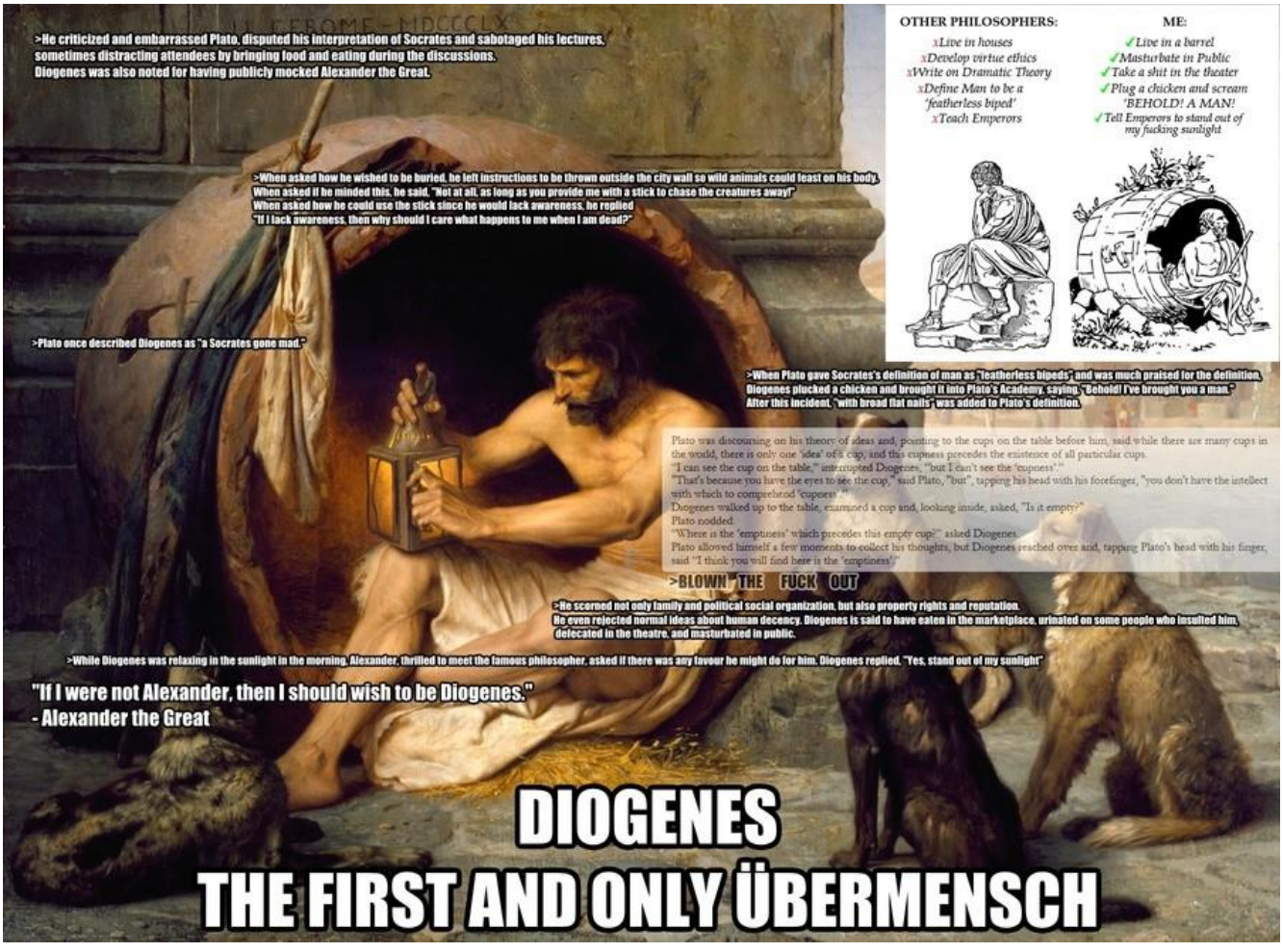
>>303524279
>I have no idea how can I enable him to search for the truth and have a happy life at the same time
That's not possible. You can only have one of those things. Not both.
>being a happy tool is just... not the way to live as a man
Yes, correct. But that is the point! We're already at a point where people can no longer be determined as 'human' in a sense that they possess human cognition like thought, problem solving reception, personal autonomy, group cohesion etc. Humans have been conditioned systematically in the last 20 years to become something more akin to animals in their mental sphere. Accordingly they only care about animalistic things like "eat, shit, fuck". By 2050 that will be accelerated even further. When your son is 20 years old and makes his first footprints in life, every aspect of it will be controlled by the NWO. Every breath, every conversation, every transaction. Everything. And he will love it, because he only needs to eat, shit, and fuck.

Anonymous (ID: qaUG+BNj) 01/18/21(Mon)17:39:55 No.303539635 ▶ >>303540-
File: 01b.png (138 KB, 600x380)



>>303532386
>becoming a prominent member of the nwo
LOL you can not 'become' a member of the NWO silly





What reviews will say:

It's 1000% anti-Semitic, and anybody who says otherwise is an anti-Semite.

ADL, ACLU

It's anti-Semitic and extremely dangerous to our democracy.

MSM, *aka* Yellow Journos

It's anti-Semitic.

Democrats

It's anti-Semitic.

Republicans

.הפה את לסגור צריך היית

JIDF

OINK, OINK!!

Feminists

We love cocks!

CNN [I thought they were hacked. Turns out, they just love cocks.]

It is illegal for you to read this book. I can, because I'm a huge tool, but if *you* read it, you might learn something.

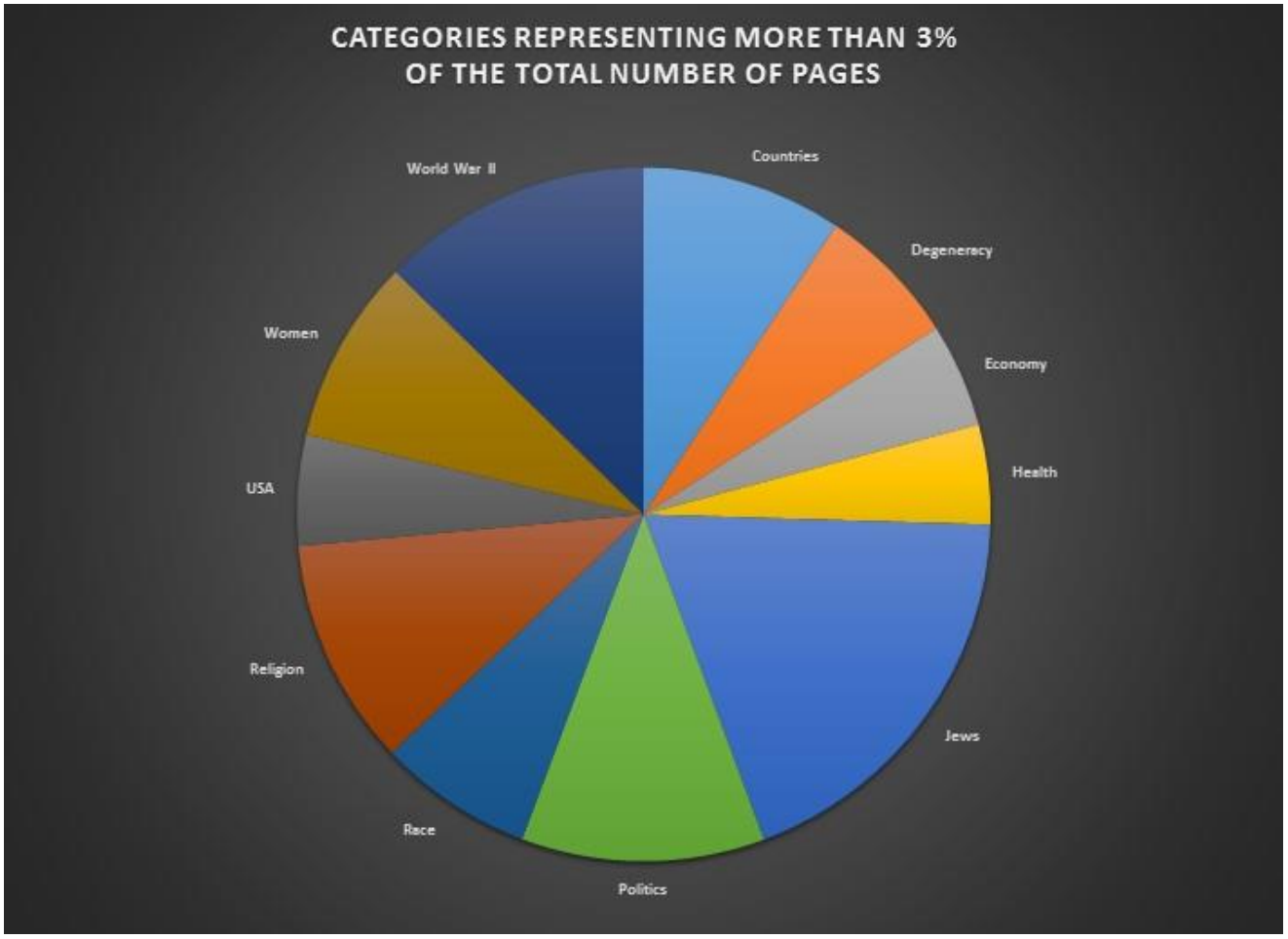
Some Italian bootlicker

I am not my father's son!

J. Castro

This is why we shouldn't have the first amendment. Or the second.

Woke crowd


CATEGORIES REPRESENTING MORE THAN 3%
OF THE TOTAL NUMBER OF PAGES
Countries
Degeneracy
Economy
Health
Jews
Politics
Race
Religion
USA
Women
World War II

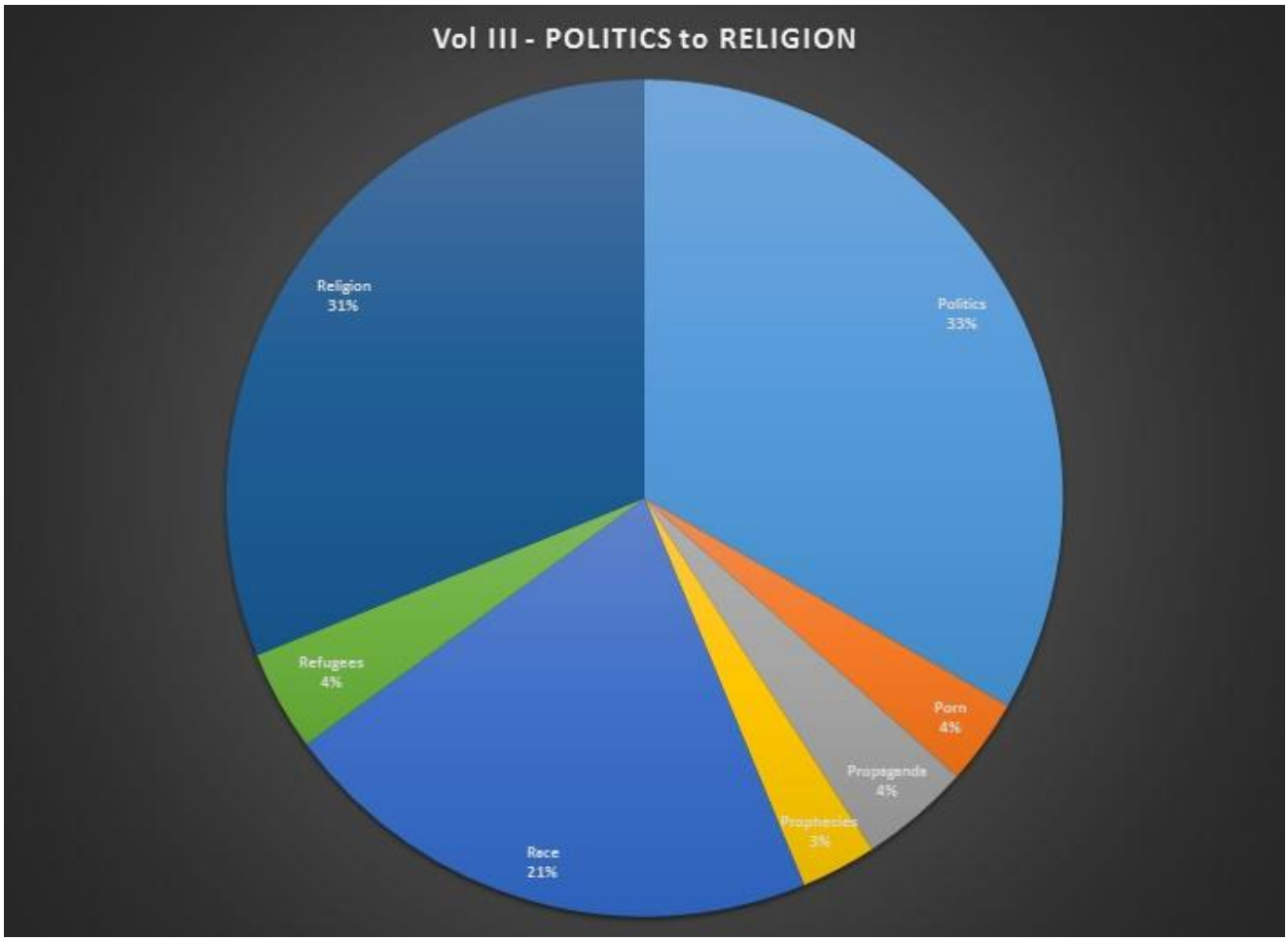

Vol III - POLITICS to RELIGION
Politics
33%
Porn
4%
Propaganda
4%
Prophecies
3%
Race
21%
Refugees
4%
Religion
31%

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Politics 1

Politics / Capitalism 2

Politics / Communism / Jews 4

Politics / Communism / Jews / Russia 7

Politics / Communism / Jews / Germany 22

Politics / Communism / Never Been Tried 25

Politics / Communism / General 32

Communism / What Is It Good For? 43

Politics / Conservatism 46

Politics / Democracy aka Shylocracy 49

Politics / Fascism 56

Politics / Fraud 60

Politics / Globalism 74

Politics / Leftism 77

Politics / Libertarianism 108

Politics / National Socialism 113

Politics / General 145

Porn 172

Propaganda 189

Prophecies 211

Prophecies / Alois Irlmaier 212

Prophecies / Siener Van Rensburg 217

Prophecies / Baba Vanga 220

Prophecies / WWIII 221

Prophecies / Misc 222

Race 226

Race / Abos 227

Race / Arabs 228

Race / Aryans 232

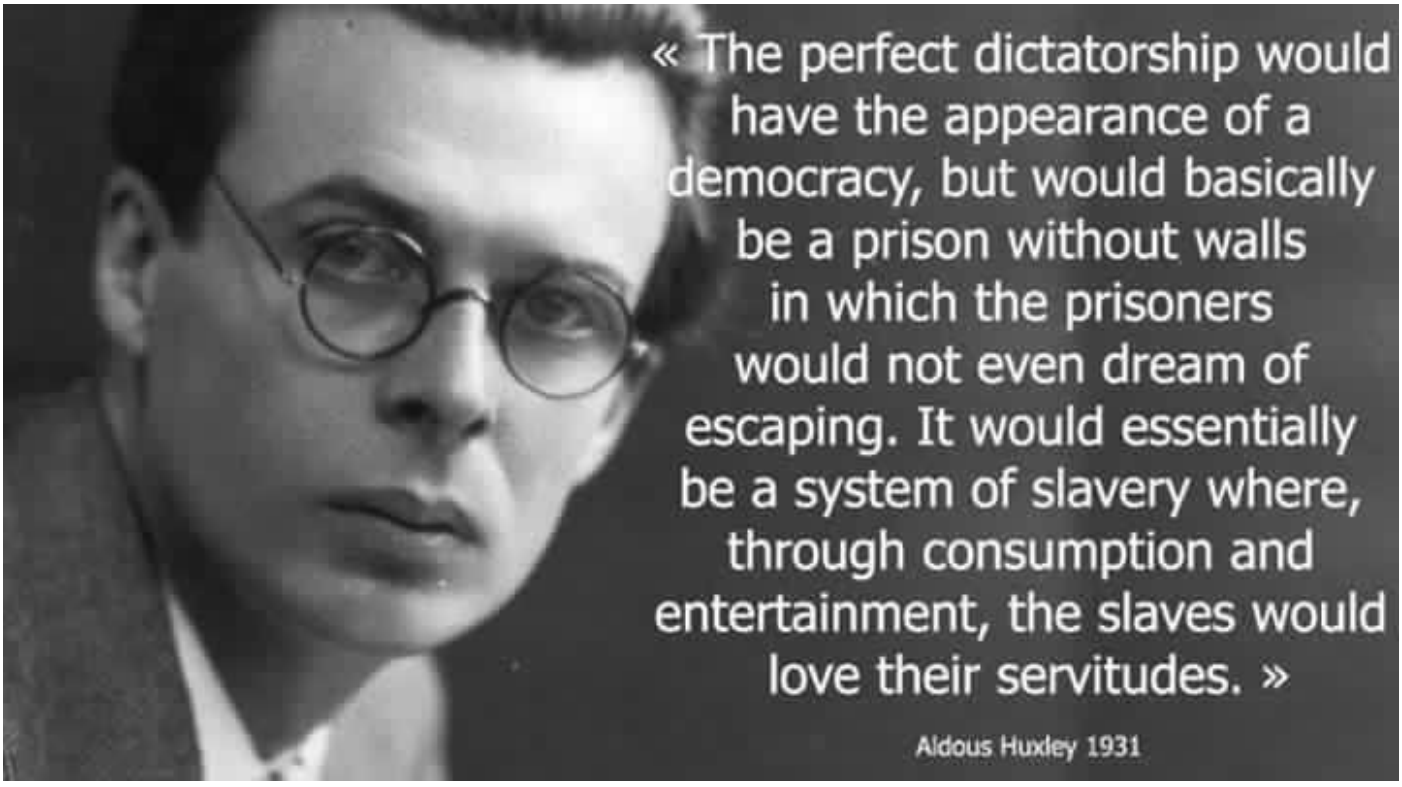
Race / Asians 234

Race / Blacks – Africa 235

Race / Blacks – America 241
Race / Diversity 264
Race / Genetics 268
Race / Jews 285
Race / Race Mixing 295
Race / Statistics 302
Race / Whites 314
Race / General 322
Refugees 335
Refugees / Great Replacement 336
Refugees / Crimes 340
Refugees / Diversity 344
Religion 355
Religion / Atheism 356
Religion / Christianity 363
Religion / Islam 381
Religion / Judaism 430
Religion / Judaism / Amalek 455
Religion / Judaism / Talmud 457
Religion / Judaism / Talmud / Jesus 458
Religion / Judaism / Talmud / Goyim 461
Religion / Judaism / Talmud / Jews 469
Religion / Judaism / Talmud / Messianism 473
Religion / Judaism / Talmud / Pedophilia 475
Religion / Judaism / Talmud / General 484
Religion / Judeo-Christianity 492
Religion / Paganism 496
Religion / Comparative Studies 498
Religion / Buddhism et al. 506
Religion / General 509


"Looking to thine own duty, thou shouldst not tremble; for there is nothing more welcome to a warrior than a holy war. Happy the warriors to whom such a fight comes unsought, opening for them the gate of heaven. Slain, thou wilt attain heaven; victorious, thou wilt enjoy the earthly kingdom, therefore, get up and fight!"
Bhagavad Gita, 2.31-32, 37

POLITICS


« The perfect dictatorship would have the appearance of a democracy, but would basically be a prison without walls in which the prisoners would not even dream of escaping. It would essentially be a system of slavery where, through consumption and entertainment, the slaves would love their servitudes. »
Aldous Huxley 1931

POLITICS / CAPITALISM

Anonymous (ID: pKO0xlzH) 01/08/19(Tue)16:53:43 No.199168938 >>199169494 >>199169521 >>199169594 >>199170040 >>199170463 >>199177163

>>199159220
>the right wing has worshipped it
Pretty simple: The right wing's been under the zogbot spell, just like the left wing is under the zogbot spell today.

There are elements of socialism and capitalism that are good, but the only ideology that put together the best parts of it, and not the worst, was national socialism.

What's more important than increasing the GDP by 5%?
Having a country worth living in. I don't care if the GDP increased 5% when the result is I can't find a job, the streets are filled with criminal foreigners, and my food is full of toxins. I could even deal with the GDP decreasing by 5% so long as I could get by and I'm surrounded by like-minded people in a pleasant community.

Fundamentally the trouble with both communist/socialist thought AND capitalist thought, is that they are both focused solely on the materialist gains for a country, and don't care a whit about anything else. What actually makes a country is its people - not the factories, not the number of jobs, not the amount of territory controlled. It's what the people are like which makes a country what it is.

Modern libtardian thought is that it's alright to sacrifice the people and their quality of life, for the sake of greater corporate profit. That's the entire point of mass immigration and even welfare - guaranteed profits and spending for the sake of corporate globohomos. The right wing successfully shed itself of these jewish lies about materialism. The neocohens are dead, and Trump's started the GOP down the correct road.

It's high time liberals clued the fuck in and stopped being useful idiots for the corporations, banks, and jews.

If a public corporation can't show any benefit to the public at large, it should have its charter revoked. Being a corporation should not be a free pass to fucking over the country (the people).

Anonymous (ID: pKO0xlzH) 01/08/19(Tue)17:47:41 No.199174733 >>199174932 >>199175802

>>199172880
Neoliberalism and Capitalism are conjoined twins. Neoconservatism was another head of the hydra, but Trump seems to have lopped it off. (It may yet come back)

The truth is that neoliberalism, 'free market' capitalism, communism, and neoconservatism are all different words for the same thing: Sequestration of all wealth/land/assets/power in the hands of a select minority, to the detriment of the wider society as a whole - all of it alongside a complex hierarchical police state/command structure in place to keep control over the population and prevent revolt.

Let me tell you, a true 'free market' system doesn't require "police" enforcement. In fact, the expenditure of energy (time/effort/power/money/whatever you call it) in order to maintain this sequestration of wealth, is itself untenable in the long run. You can think of it like entropy - it always increases, but sometimes you can locally decrease it; in the long run, communist/capitalist control isn't going to work. Not with the current population - not with the way humans currently function on a biological level.

Because maintaining this sequestration of wealth requires, itself, a constant input of energy (as defined above) to lower the entropy of the system. Where a society that doesn't sequester wealth, doesn't have a massive control apparatus in place, has a greater surplus of energy - in turn making that society more fit and competitive. Have you ever wondered why Nazi germany grew so quickly - in fact so powerful it took nearly the entire rest of the industrialized world to put down? This is the fundamental reason. Nazi Germany became prosperous not because of any specific economic policy, but because Hitler unshackled the German People and allowed the energy that was otherwise spent controlling society at large, to go where the people needed and wanted it, in a true 'free market' fashion.

The marker of a successful society is one that rules by the will of the people.

Anonymous (ID: pKO0xlzH) 01/08/19(Tue)17:55:25 No.199175802

>>199174733
>The marker of a successful society is one that rules by the will of the people.

And this is fundamentally what all the cohens and capitalists, and communists, and intelligence agencies oppose.

They want to be the ones ruling everything. They want to have that control. It's worth sacrificing societal fitness to be in charge.

And these people have social scientists telling them what I'm telling you: That this control can't last in the long run. Eventually there's a breakdown. Eventually entropy wins somewhere.

So you have to circumvent entropy, and the way to do that is to destroy the will of the people to expend energy against the system of control you've created. There's been a lot of work done on this already thanks to psychological research and advertising, but the true goal is going to be changes on the genetic and global level - turning the wider population into a brainless morass of worker-drones, rather than humans. "People" who have no problem giving everything and acquiescing power to the controllers.

And furthermore (very important!) destroying the very concept of a nation-state, so that there is no longer any possibility for a NeoHitler to appear and create the fitter and more competitive society that would destroy those which require expensive control structures to rule.

It's a literal race against time now: Can the human race create a NeoHitler before globalists manufacture humanity into a race of bugmen?

That's what is fundamentally being fought/decided even if those in power on all sides don't really recognize it.

Anonymous (ID: YfyjxqEH) 05/02/17(Tue)13:46:08 No.123793699
File: FB_IMG_1493747107930.jpg (103 KB, 960x720)



A guy looked at my Corvette the other day and said I wonder how many people could have been fed for the money that sports car cost.

I replied I am not sure, it fed a lot of families in Bowling Green, Kentucky who built it, it fed the people who make the tires, it fed the people who made the components that went into it, it fed the people in the copper mine who mined the copper for the wires, it fed people in Decatur IL. at Caterpillar who make the trucks that haul the copper ore. It fed the trucking people who hauled it from the plant to the dealer and fed the people working at the dealership and their families. BUT,... I have to admit, I guess I really don't know how many people it fed.

That is the difference between capitalism and welfare mentality. When you buy something, you put money in people's pockets, and give them dignity for their skills.

When you give someone something for nothing, you rob them of their dignity and self worth.

Capitalism is freely giving your money in exchange for something of value.

Socialism is taking your money against your will and shoving something down your throat that you never asked for.

I've decided I can't be politically correct anymore. (I never was, actually)

Anonymous 12/17/16 (Sat) 20:12:04 ID: 4e04a6 No.8542100

I'd say there is no argument against capitalism because the term itself is almost completley meaningless. It is a construction of kikes created for the purpose of fucking with western civilization.

Capitalism is just a term slapped on a bunch of behaviors which accrue "capital" this doesn't have to be just hard currency or financial assets which kikes hold dear. It's interesting that the despite their central position in Marxist thought kikes(liberals as well) are allergic to the means of production. Farms, land, skilled laborers, factories, ect are all anthema to them and were abandoned in favor of faggots, pozz, and "vocations" which don't produce material productions ie vocations which can be used to rent-seek off the public dole without any tangible means to determine if the kikes, muds, and women holding those positions are actually producing anything of worth for society. The leftist whether jew, pussy, or mudman loves the idea that he cannot be measured by his produce hence their love of service jobs and media opposed to agriculture, manufacturing, resource extraction, or STEM fields.

White nationalism and for that matter all traditional white social/political behavior is about acruing capital. But being whites what they considered "capital" differed vastly from what rootless kike parasites consider capital. And kikes have come to define all academic terms so it is no wonder that "capitalism" is seen as kikey.

Children are useful, land is useful, mineral resources are useful, a state which ensures the survival of your family line is useful, a military to defend your nation's interests is useful, accrued knowledge is useful, socially conservative institutions which support adeptive behavior such as religion are useful, laws which preference your people over others and make you strong at their expense are useful, common interest in the popualtion which makes the nation cooperate even if there is no touchy feely volk political systemare useful. All these things should be considered capital. Because really what it is all about at the end of the day is propagation and survival over all else. The nation and the races are means by which your individual family line interbreed with other good stock producing generations of fit organisms who then produce yet more indefinately. That is what it is all about. That is why race really matters, not only are a few races intelligent and capable of maintaining a civilization but only your race is good breeding stock(happas have shitty health). And the nation which supports your race and family is a vehicle for the perpetuation of your blood. Those who are naturally predisposed to adaptive behavior(white conservatives) are vastly outbreeding white liberals and kikes, hence their need to import muds, but why not also enforce a religion which enhances those adaptive behaviors though indoctrination and a promise of an afterlife only for those who are adaptive. Same thing with society and politics, the weak and to be hated and shunned and the strong indoctrinated to make them still stronger.

And pretty much everything that liberals hold dear is useless or maladaptive, their ideals are a parasite which kills the host society because it isn't interested in survival. It is infact opposed to survival it is a cult of slow suicide. It wants pleasure today and celebrates the destruction of tomorrow while ironically claiming it holds the keys to a future utopia.

The real philosophical tenet of all traditional/conservative/rightist though is "survival at all costs". I spit in the face of happiness. I piss on the grave of "fulfill". Those are the goals of the weak, the leftist, the diseased.

Fill your hearts with hate, put children and survival over all else and see things in that context. Once you do that everything its put in the clear black and white, good for you and bad for you. Nothing else matters.

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | alcohol soy depression.jpg, 323KiB, 2048x1536



Anonymous ID:W7cqt89F Wed 22 Apr 2020 12:54:32 No.254564772 View | Report

>>254564336
this
fuck consumerism and the West's infantilised obsession with consuming pop culture, endlessly and eternally
the entire white race is cattle loving their own enslavement
>watch another game of thrones episode. consume. haha le epic tyron lancaster cock joke I'm a pickle rick hurrr star wars bounty hunter tv show marvel captain america spongebob
you're destined to die old and alone in a nursing home finger fed curry from the brown smelly fingers of an Indian talking on the phone in punjabi as you choke on it. hurrr cock and wine and dragons
fast food mcdonalds coca cola consumerism materialism watch TV shows jew hollywood media star wars little yoda bounty hunter tv buy plastic baubles made in china consume s o y corn syrup pump fed chemicals estrogen in water supplies listen to science man. pay taxes to government that is genociding you.
watch more marvel and superhero movies. cry about climate. watch game of thrones after. eternally consume. do nothing. ever. think your vote will fix everything. docile



Anonymous 07/12/14(Sat)19:43:42 No.32276113 ▶ >>32276149 >>32277725 >>32278199 >>32278840 >>32279252 >>32279737 >>32281131 >>32281239 >>32281292 >>32281743 >>32282643

How old were you when you realized that unbridled capitalism is cancer?

And no, I don't mean in a le happy pinko way I mean in the culturally destructive consumerist way.

Want to know why western societies moral fabric is crumbling? It's because your culture has been hijacked into a beast of consumption. Capitalism is like science; it has no moral compass and can be harnessed for good and evil, and right now the western world lets it do both.

Degeneracy? What better way to create profit than by convincing the population that the best way to live is to spend absurd amounts of money on fleeting frivolous nonsense like alcohol, tattoos, fashion and clubbing. Obscenity and hedonistic sex attracts attention and sells better than modesty and virtue. Why settle down with a family and conserve your wealth when you could be out partying! Don't worry about the population decline, we'll solve that with...

Multi-culturalism. Capitalism doesn't care about who its consumers are and prefers to inflate its population at all costs in order to drive up consumption. The national unity is consumption, not spirituality, ethnicity, philosophy or any common humanist goal, just buy stuff.

cont...

Anonymous 07/12/14(Sat)19:44:33 No.32276149 ▶ >>32276229 >>32281239
File: 1380252151249.jpg (47 KB, 401x583)



>>32276113 (OP)
Crime. With the prison industrial complex soaring and profiting it is easier and more cost effective to just lock people up instead of trying to correct societal ills or quell the toxic cultures that contribute to crime especially when those cultures contribute so well to frivolous consumption.

Welfare class. It should be clear by now that welfare isn't based on necessity but funneling money into the dumber population who spend money on frivolties and drive up consumption. The money is better in their hands than it is in responsible families because it moves faster. This is made easier with a population of lower class minorities.

Feminism. It is well known that women spend more money than men, so why do you think the current system is set up to funnel money into their hands? Why do you think the culture portrays white men as bumbling fools? Because they don't spend money recklessly enough. Once you realize that this culture favors reckless spending you will realize why the culture war looks the way it does. Same goes for black men; they spend money more recklessly, that is why they are put on a pedestal.

.....

Anonymous 07/12/14(Sat)19:46:39 No.32276229 ▶ >>32276536
File: 1386506213913.jpg (114 KB, 982x760)



>>32276149
Trivial politics. Most political movements are monetized and only exist to drive consumption. Slacktivism is the art of drumming up attention but providing no solution. Sell some bumper stickers, rainbow flags, wristbands and support groups but be sure not to solve the issue because then the money supply ceases. Identity politics is the same nonsense and is geared towards the same goal; funneling money away from white men and into hands that spend money recklessly. Pop politics are about trivial shit like gay marriage, abortion and phantom racism in order to draw attention away from real issues that would disrupt the system. Stupefied comedy shows are the most popular avenues of political consumption. Marxism is set up perfectly to seduce minds and sell the cause but be just ridiculous enough to never pose any real threat to the status quo.

Want to know the real reason why the third position is feared?

Because it is the authentic antithesis to this nonsense.

File: f485e6899d56116d05cb1605c(...).jpg (83 KB, 500x734)

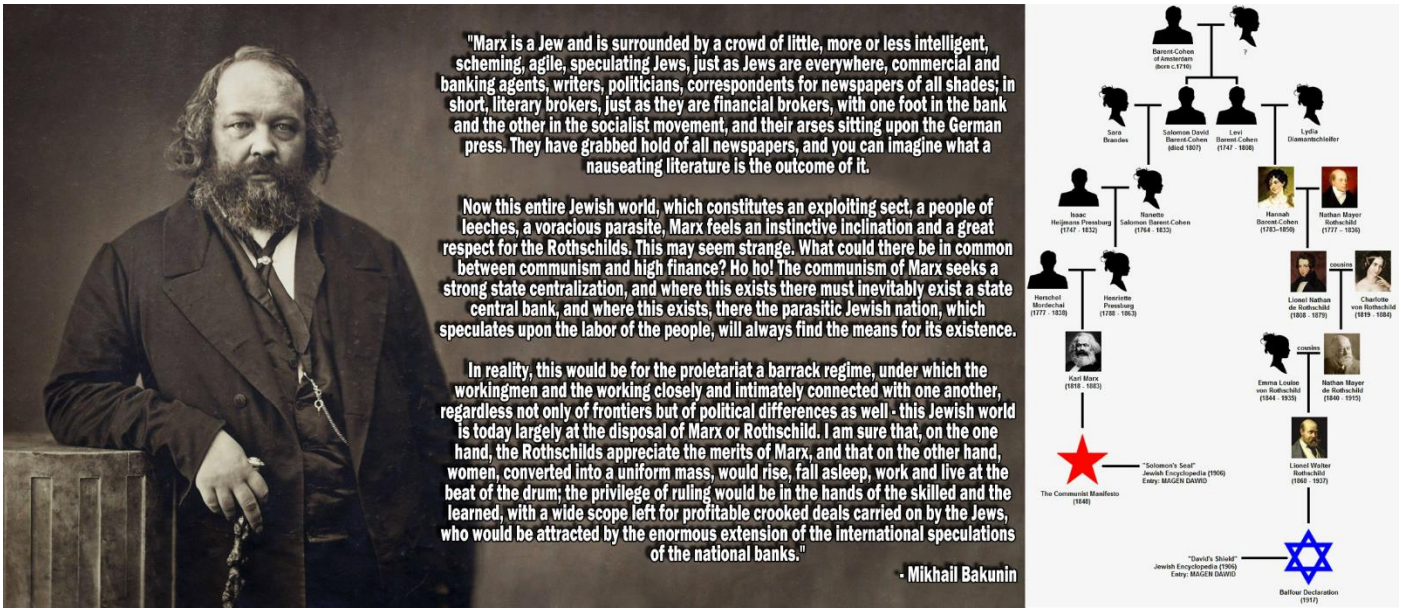


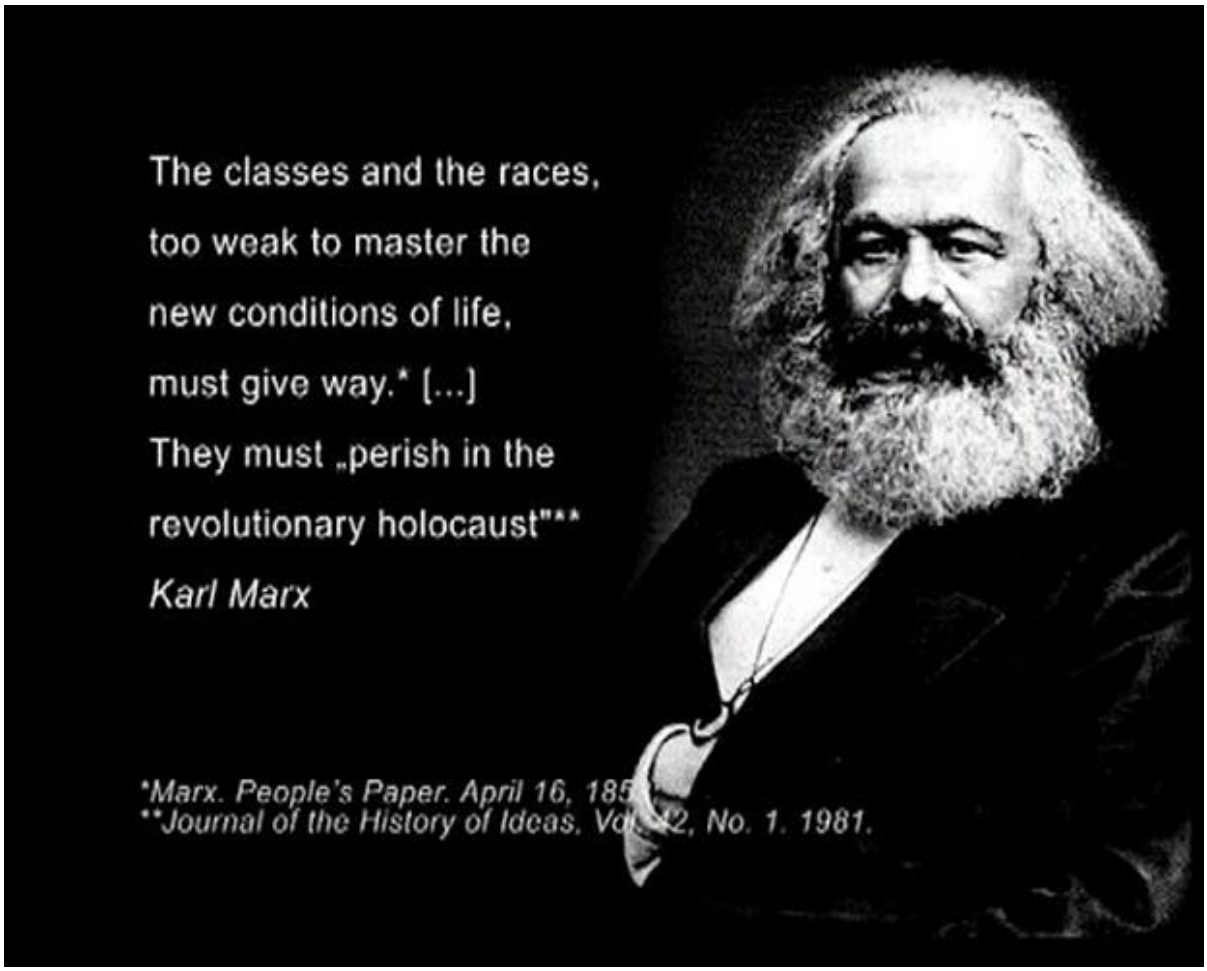
Capitalism ruined romance Anonymous (ID: CTnQtb2m) 11/18/17(Sat)11:06:35 No.149920385 [Reply] ▶ >>149921670 >>149921752

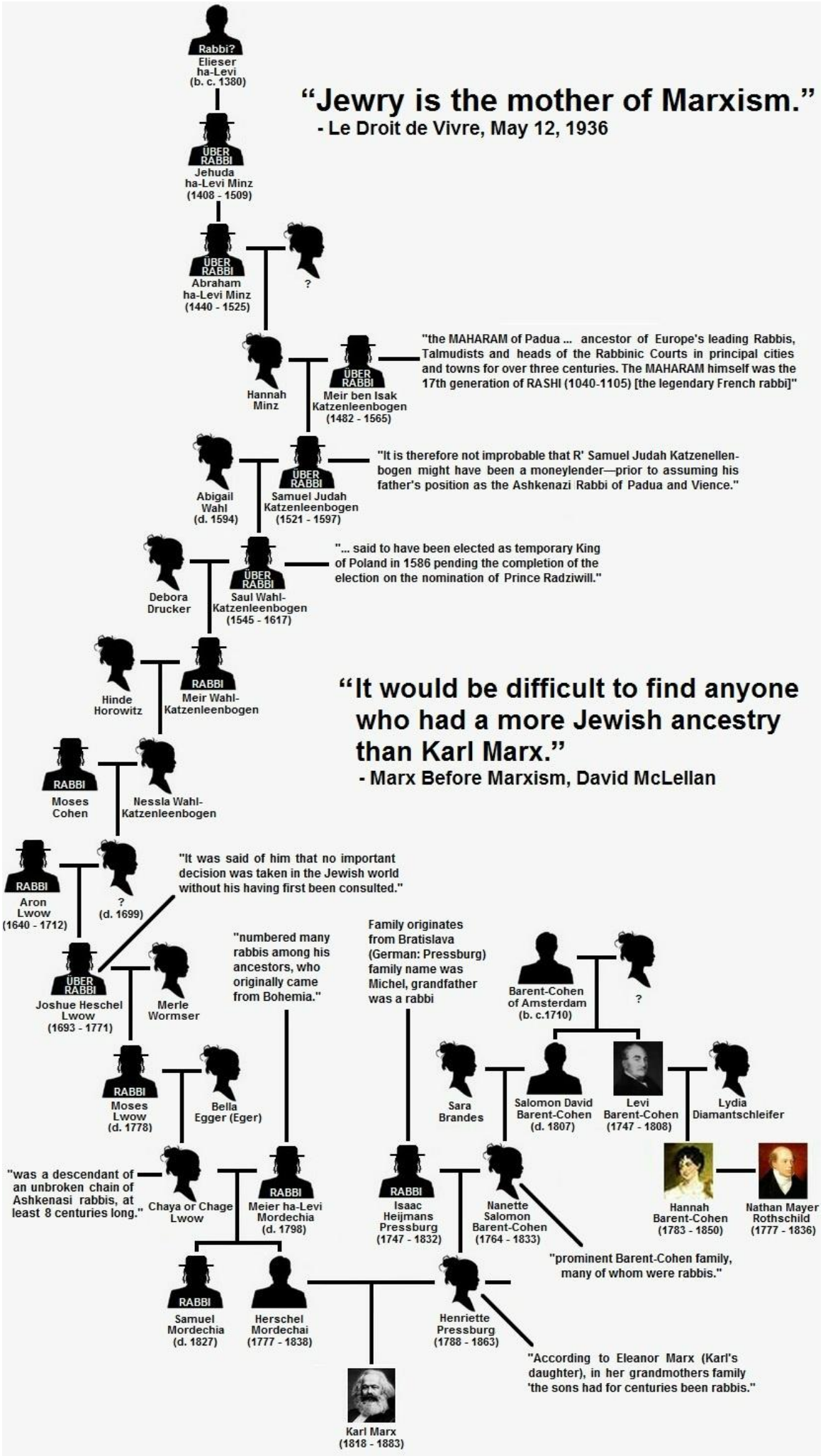
>be stacy in burgerland
>snapback wearing frat bros are the best option availabe, the cream of crop
>they are mostly bluepilled normies and degnerate and only want sex
>cry myself to sleep and am lonely despite the fact im a solid 8/10
>go to mcdonalds before work one morning for coffee, but theres a line so i go inside
>see the most beautiful couple i've ever seen romantically looking into eachothers eyes
>the girl is adorable and tiny blonde, the man was a tall red head (one of the hottest guys ive ever seen) and had pale piercing green eyes (hawwt)
>"my heart melts looking at you, I love you I love you"
>she hugs him while he repeatedly kisses her head and holds her
>his voice is pure as rain and deep as the ocean. I start getting envious/sad/depressed/angry/frightened
>cant stop thinking about it all day
>go on my break and cant even eat im too sad, i start roleplaying and daydreaming in my head pretending im the girl i saw
>i go home and eat nothing for the rest of the day, lay in bed alone in my sad empty apartment.
>i cry for 7 hours
>come on 4chan at 4 AM
My life is so sad, and I just want to be loved.

Capitalism (materialism) has ruined meaning and purpose and supernatural transendence. It has destroyed the human spirit and replaced the mona lisa with poop splattered on a blank canvas. It has broken beauty, it broke masculinity in men and femininity in women. Communism does the same.
Monarchy, imperialism, national socialism, feudalism. These are the only political climates that have ever produced good art, culture, music, and ROMANCE!!!!!!
I would rather live in the dirt with nothing but a raggedy linen plain dress and some grain, if only it meant we could love again.

POLITICS / COMMUNISM / JEWS






Rabbi?
Elieser ha-Levi (b. c. 1380)
"Jewry is the mother of Marxism."
- Le Droit de Vivre, May 12, 1936
ÜBER RABBI
Jehuda ha-Levi Minz (1408 - 1509)
ÜBER RABBI
Abraham ha-Levi Minz (1440 - 1525)
?
Hannah Minz
ÜBER RABBI
Meir ben Isak Katzenleenbogen (1482 - 1565)
"the MAHARAM of Padua ... ancestor of Europe's leading Rabbis, Talmudists and heads of the Rabbinic Courts in principal cities and towns for over three centuries. The MAHARAM himself was the 17th generation of RASHI (1040-1105) [the legendary French rabbi]"
Abigail Wahl (d. 1594)
ÜBER RABBI
Samuel Judah Katzenleenbogen (1521 - 1597)
"It is therefore not improbable that R' Samuel Judah Katzenellen-bogen might have been a moneylender—prior to assuming his father's position as the Ashkenazi Rabbi of Padua and Vience."
Debora Drucker
ÜBER RABBI
Saul Wahl-Katzenleenbogen (1545 - 1617)
"... said to have been elected as temporary King of Poland in 1586 pending the completion of the election on the nomination of Prince Radziwill."
Hinde Horowitz
RABBI
Meir Wahl-Katzenleenbogen
"It would be difficult to find anyone who had a more Jewish ancestry than Karl Marx."
- Marx Before Marxism, David McLellan
RABBI
Moses Cohen
Nessla Wahl-Katzenleenbogen
RABBI
Aron Lwow (1640 - 1712)
?
(d. 1699)
"It was said of him that no important decision was taken in the Jewish world without his having first been consulted."
ÜBER RABBI
Joshue Heschel Lwow (1693 - 1771)
Merle Wormser
"numbered many rabbis among his ancestors, who originally came from Bohemia."
Family originates from Bratislava (German: Pressburg) family name was Michel, grandfather was a rabbi
Barent-Cohen of Amsterdam (b. c.1710)
?
RABBI
Moses Lwow (d. 1778)
Bella Egger (Eger)
Sara Brandes
Salomon David Barent-Cohen (d. 1807)
Levi Barent-Cohen (1747 - 1808)
Lydia Diamantschleifer
"was a descendant of an unbroken chain of Ashkenasi rabbis, at least 8 centuries long."
Chaya or Chage Lwow
RABBI
Meier ha-Levi Mordechia (d. 1798)
RABBI
Isaac Heijmans Pressburg (1747 - 1832)
Nanette Salomon Barent-Cohen (1764 - 1833)
Hannah Barent-Cohen (1783 - 1850)
Nathan Mayer Rothschild (1777 - 1836)
"prominent Barent-Cohen family, many of whom were rabbis."
RABBI
Samuel Mordechia (d. 1827)
Herschel Mordechai (1777 - 1838)
Henriette Pressburg (1788 - 1863)
"According to Eleanor Marx (Karl's daughter), in her grandmothers family 'the sons had for centuries been rabbis."
Karl Marx (1818 - 1883)

VENTURE IN ANTI-SEMITISM

Some writers have made out a case for Russia's Bolshevik Revolution as being the work of foreign Jews or International Jewry. Their contentions have gained supporters.

There is a well-known array of facts to bolster their case. Karl Marx, the "great-grandfather" of the revolution, was the son of a Jewish lawyer in Rhenish Prussia. His father became a Protestant. Marx himself renounced all forms of religion including Judaism but there are indications that in his declining years, in London, he drifted back to the faith of his ancestors. His housekeeper, Helen Demuth, is quoted as saying that in the late 1870's and early 1880's he often went on Saturdays to a Jewish temple in London's Maidenhead section and when an ailment troubled him—one that made him "jumpy and nervous"—she said "he prayed alone in his room, before a row of lit candles, tying sort of a tape measure around his forehead."

These anecdotes are related in Commander S. M. Riis'

book, *Karl Marx, Master of Fraud* (Robert Speller & Sons, New York, 1962). Commander Riis, who served for years in U.S. Naval Intelligence in Central and Eastern Europe and Siberia, starting with the early Revolutionary days in Russia, also describes three different visits to Marx' grave.

The first visit was in 1903—twenty years after the death of the famed author of *Das Kapital*.

"I searched out his (Marx') last resting place," Comm. Riis wrote. "I found it in the suburbs of London, on a bleak hill at Highgate. No one around had ever heard of Marx. Yet, among other tombstones in the cemetery, I found one moss-grown, cracked stone slab lying flat on the ground. The epitaph read: Karl Marx 1818–1883. Above the name, hardly visible, was a mutilated six-pointed Star of David chiseled into the stone slab. It was apparent that someone had tried to erase the impression of the star."

On two later visits to the grave, in the eras of World Wars I and II, Comm. Riis stated he never saw any further traces of the star. But on his last visit Riis found a new marble tombstone surrounded by "a dozen or so men and women standing reverently" and speaking "in whispers."

The years had obviously improved Marx' post-mortem social position in the cemetery—but at the cost of his religious affiliations. That was the price exacted by those who cherished his memory.

There is no question whatever that Marx' writings greatly influenced Lenin and Trotsky.

Though the grandfather of Nicholas II, Czar Alexander II, "The Liberator," had acknowledged the repressions under which Jewish families lived in his country to the extent of granting them new privileges and planning even more extensive reforms, he was assassinated on March 17, 1881, by members of a terrorist group which had several Jewish members (Goldenberg, Natanson and Deitch).

From that day forward the Czar's secret police were conscious that persons of Jewish origin posed a peril to the

crown. There were reasons, of course. Jewish persons were objects of restrictive measures and persecution in Czarist Russia. Thus it could be expected that numbers of them, and some who had renounced their faith, would abound in the revolutionary conspiracies. They had a surpassing equity in the hope of a drastic change in the government.

The Jewish derivations of Lenin remain cloudy, perhaps because he was shunted around so much in his youth. *The Encyclopaedia Britannica* states that he was born on April 9, 1870, in the town of Simbirsk, later Ulyanovsk. "His father, Ilia Nicholaevich, was a schoolmaster. His mother, Maria Alexandrovna, was the daughter of a doctor named Berg. His eldest brother (b. 1866) joined the 'Narodovoltze' (a revolutionary terrorist society), and taking part in the unsuccessful attempt on the life of Alexander III, was executed (1891); this was a determining factor in Lenin's life."

Another biographer, however, presents quite a different story. Dr. Elizabeth Judas, in her *Rasputin, Neither Devil Nor Saint* (Allied Publishers, Miami, 1965), writes:

"Lenin . . (was) circumcised as Haim Goldman, son of Ilko Sroul and Sofia Goldmann, both German Jews. Haim was adopted by Ilia and Maria Ulyanov in 1887, when his parents were exiled to Siberia . ."

Dr. Judas has him seven at the time of his parents' exile. By *The Encyclopaedia Britannica* he would be 17; so there is not only a discrepancy in age but in parentage.

The origin of Lev (Leon) Trotsky is less ambiguous. His real name was Bronstein. He was born in 1879 near Elizavetgrad, Russia, the son of middle-class Jews.

When the Bolsheviks took over, and the Romanovs found themselves prisoners at Ekaterinburg, there were, in fact, many Jewish officials in the Communist hierarchy which determined their fate.

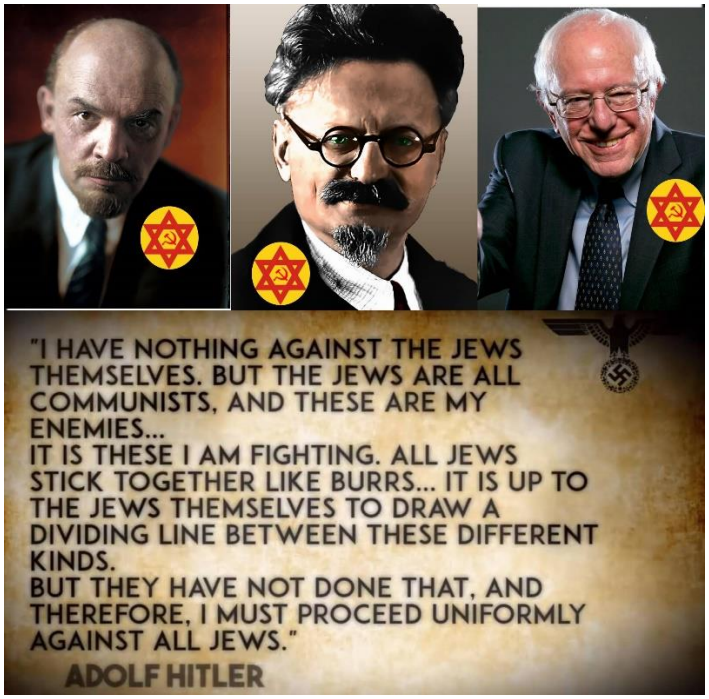
Not only Lenin and Trotsky were in that hierarchy but so was Yakov Sverdlov. He is reported to have put his signature on the Romanov execution order just under that of

Lenin. The given name of Sverdlov, a Jew, was Yakov Rosenfeld. It was in his honor that the name of Ekaterinburg was changed to Sverdlovsk.

Then there was Yankel M. Yurovsky, the man who figures prominently in the Sokolov report. He was born of Jewish parents in Tomsk. He was the Communist official who was put in immediate charge of Nicholas and his family at Ekaterinburg. According to some chroniclers, including Sokolov, he superintended all the details of the assassination for his superiors in Moscow. At least one "witness" said he fired the first shot. This, however, is all categorically denied by Goleniewski who states that Yurovsky helped the Romanovs escape from the Ipatiev House, Ekaterinburg, and arranged their getaway from Russia. Goleniewski adds that Yurovsky turned up later in Poland with his wife and children and lived there for many years afterwards.

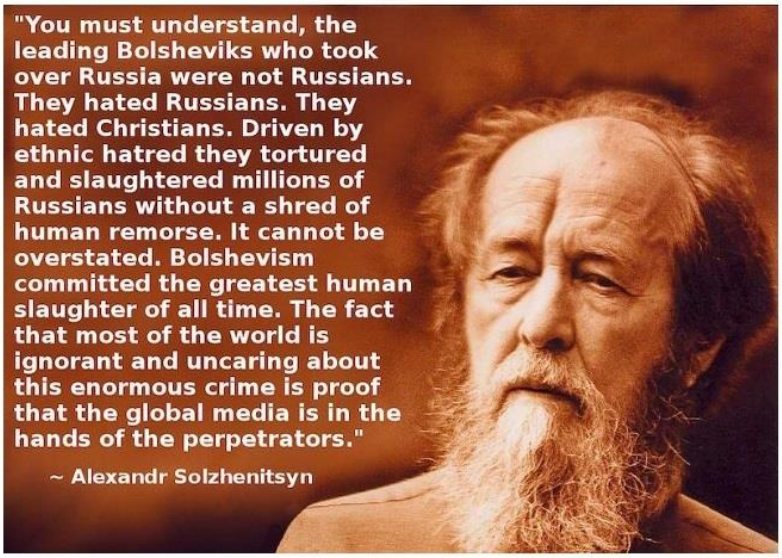
At any rate, there were several other Bolshevik leaders and bankers with Jewish backgrounds—enough to give substance to the allegations of heavy Hebrew involvement in the Communist Revolution.

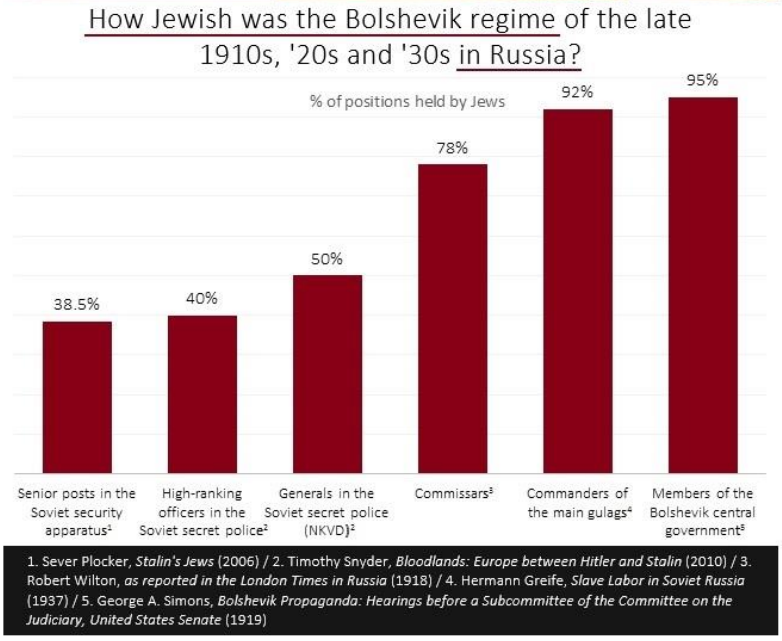
RUSSIA

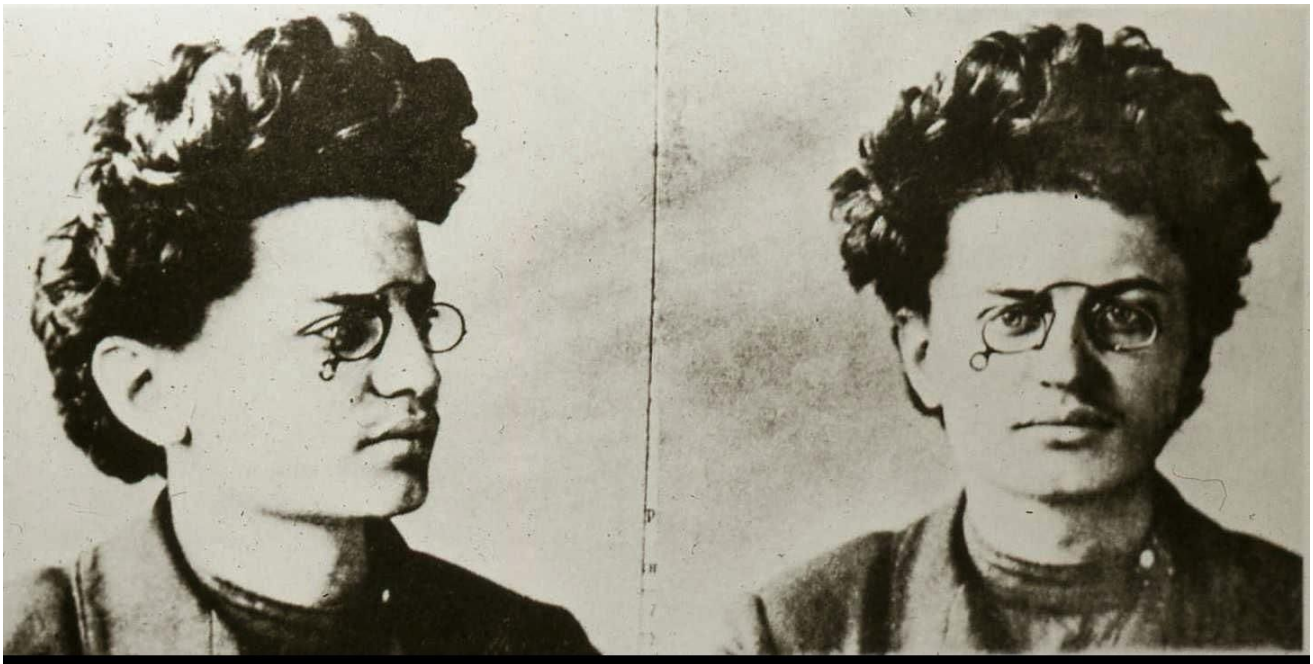

"I HAVE NOTHING AGAINST THE JEWS THEMSELVES. BUT THE JEWS ARE ALL COMMUNISTS, AND THESE ARE MY ENEMIES...
IT IS THESE I AM FIGHTING. ALL JEWS STICK TOGETHER LIKE BURRS... IT IS UP TO THE JEWS THEMSELVES TO DRAW A DIVIDING LINE BETWEEN THESE DIFFERENT KINDS.
BUT THEY HAVE NOT DONE THAT, AND THEREFORE, I MUST PROCEED UNIFORMLY AGAINST ALL JEWS."
ADOLF HITLER


"Russia furnishes the most terrible example of such a slavery. In that country the Jew killed or starved thirty millions of the people, in a bout of savage fanaticism and partly by the employment of inhuman torture. And he did this so that a gang of Jewish literati and financial bandits should dominate over a GREAT PEOPLE." - Adolf Hitler
Mein Kampf


Victor Adler
Ernest Mandel
Vladimir Herzog
Andrey Lukanov
Fred Rose
Salvador Allende
Israel Epstein
Rudolf Slánský
Georg Brandes
Idel Jakobson
Léon Blum
Rosa Luxemburg
Béla Kun
Angelica Balabanoff
Salomon Morel
Iosif Roitman
Leon Trotsky
Joe Slovo
Ted Grant
Julius Rosenberg


"You must understand, the leading Bolsheviks who took over Russia were not Russians. They hated Russians. They hated Christians. Driven by ethnic hatred they tortured and slaughtered millions of Russians without a shred of human remorse. It cannot be overstated. Bolshevism committed the greatest human slaughter of all time. The fact that most of the world is ignorant and uncaring about this enormous crime is proof that the global media is in the hands of the perpetrators."
~ Alexandr Solzhenitsyn


How Jewish was the Bolshevik regime of the late 1910s, '20s and '30s in Russia?
% of positions held by Jews
38.5%
40%
50%
78%
92%
95%
Senior posts in the Soviet security apparatus[1]
High-ranking officers in the Soviet secret police[2]
Generals in the Soviet secret police (NKVD)[2]
Commissars[3]
Commanders of the main gulags[4]
Members of the Bolshevik central government[5]
1. Sever Plocker, Stalin's Jews (2006) / 2. Timothy Snyder, Bloodlands: Europe between Hitler and Stalin (2010) / 3. Robert Wilton, as reported in the London Times in Russia (1918) / 4. Hermann Greife, Slave Labor in Soviet Russia (1937) / 5. George A. Simons, Bolshevik Propaganda: Hearings before a Subcommittee of the Committee on the Judiciary, United States Senate (1919)

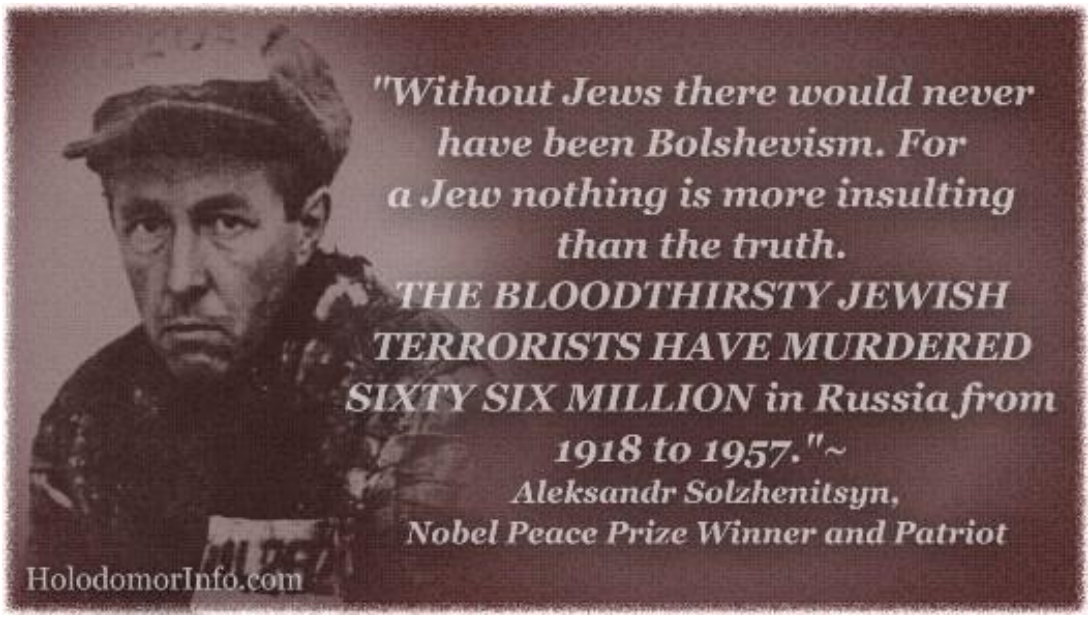


TROTSKY'S WHITE NEGROES

'We must turn Russia into a desert populated by white negroes upon whom we shall impose a tyranny such as the most terrible Eastern despots never dreamt of. The only difference is that this will be a left-wing tyranny, not a right-wing tyranny. It will be a red tyranny and not a white one.

We mean the word 'red' literally, because we shall shed such floods of blood as will make all the human losses suffered in the capitalist wars quake and pale by comparison. The biggest bankers across the ocean will work in the closest possible contact with us. If we win the revolution, we shall establish the power of Zionism upon the wreckage of the revolution's funeral, and we shall became a power before which the whole world will sink to its knees. We shall show what real power is. By means of terror and bloodbaths, we shall reduce the Russian intelligentsia to a state of complete stupefaction and idiocy and to an animal existence... At the moment, our young men in their leather jackets, who are the sons of watchmakers from Odessa, Orsha, Gomel and Vinnitsa, know how to hate everything Russian! What pleasure they take in physically destroying the Russian intelligentsia - officers, academics and writers!'

~Lev Davidovich Bronstein AKA Leon Trostsky





Anonymous (ID: vN/yE969) 06/04/20(Thu)21:21:50 No.260896582 ▶ >>260896954 >>260899440

>The Jewish claim of Stalin's Jewish ancestry

Josif Jughashvili "(joo-ga-SHVEE-lee)"
source

In 1961, and again in 1962, two Jews, one an ex-Czech communist government official, the other a former editor of two of Britain's best-selling newspapers, collaborated to claim—very plausibly—that Joseph Stalin was of Jewish descent. In the article which follows, I will present their claim for the very first time on the internet, explain why it's plausible, who were the men who made it, and why it's unlikely to be true.

Columbia University's professor of History, Jerry Z. Muller, wrote in his 2010 book Capitalism and the Jews:
"Joseph Stalin, whose real surname of Dzhugashvili, according to an expatriate Ukrainian anti-Semite, is Georgian for "son of a Jew." "
Muller does not provide a source, nor does he give the name of the "expatriate Ukrainian anti-Semitie", but the claim that Stalin's family name; Jughashvili/Dzhugashvili/Djughashvili/ means "son of a Jew" is a fairly common.

Incidentally, the spelling varies because Stalin's family name; ჯუღაშვილი in Georgian, transliterates to Jughashvili in English. But ჯუღაშვილი transliterates to Джугашвили in Russian, and Джугашвили transliterates to Dzhugashvili and Djughashvili in English. To quote a man fluent in Georgian:
"Dj" and "Dzh" are both fairly ridiculous transcriptions, widely hated among English-speakers in Georgia, because the Georgian ჯ (as in ჯუღაშვილი, Stalin's surname) is pronounced exactly like the J in English words like judge, jury, jam, etc. They exist because Russian doesn't have the English J / Georgian ჯ sound so Russians use two letters, D (Д) and zh (ж).
I've tried to keep my spelling of the name consistent in this article, but the majority of the sources I quote or cite, differ in their spelling of the name.

'Son of a Jugha'
(Jugha = Jews from Diu, an Indian island)

Anonymous (ID: vN/yE969) 06/04/20(Thu)21:27:35 No.260897507 ▶

>>260896954

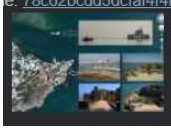
Extract from: Stalin: The Miraculous Georgian (1961):
"The penetration of the Ossetes was followed by another ethnical event—a group of immigrants (to Georgia) who came from Iran. They did not come in great numbers but they were active individuals such as soldiers, artisans and traders. These immigrants came from the island of 'Dzhu' in the Gulf of Cambay and included a number of Marranos, Portuguese Jews, who practised their religion in secret. In the dialect of the population of this region, the word 'Dzhuga' means 'Natives of the Island of Dzhu' and was the actual description given to Israelites. When, some centuries later, proper names were given to the people of Georgia—with the exception of the noblemen—the descendants of these immigrants from the island Dzhu became Dzhugashvili, which translated means: 'The Sons of Dzhu'.
The name Dzhugashvili discloses that Stalin had Jewish blood in his veins. He neither confirmed nor denied this. How many generations ago the Dzhugashvili-Stalin family practised the Jewish faith is difficult to say. Some historians maintain that his grand-father was Jewish, other deny it."

Anonymous (ID: vN/yE969) 06/04/20(Thu)21:28:18 No.260897632 ▶ >>260898000

>>260896954

Extract from: The Private Life of Josif Stalin (1962):
"In later years, immigrants (to Georgia) came from Iran. They came from the island of 'Dzhu' and included a number of Marranos, Portugese Jews, who practised their religion in secret. In the dialect of the population of this region, the word 'Dzhuga' means 'Natives of the Island Dzhu' and was the actual description given to Israelites. When, some centuries later, proper names were given to the people of Georgia—with the exception of the noblemen—the descendants of these immigrants from the island Dzhu became Dzhugashvili, which translated means: 'The Sons of Dzhu'.
The name Dzhugashvili discloses that Stalin had Jewish blood in his veins. He neither confirmed nor denied this. How many generations ago the Dzhugashvili-Stalin family practised the Jewish faith is difficult to say. Some historians maintain that his grand-father was Jewish, other deny it."

Anonymous (ID: vN/yE969) 06/04/20(Thu)21:30:25 No.260898000 ▶ >>260898439
File: 78c62bcdd5dcfaf4f4f06c93b(...).jpg (373 KB, 1173x775)



>>260897632

Both these quoted extracts from Hutton/Heisler's books (the second he only co-authored) are almost verbatim, except that the first gives the location of the island of Dzhu; "in the Gulf of Cambay". Also worth noting, is that Hutton/Heisler's "Dzhu" appears as if it is transliterated from Russian (i.e. the "Dzh"), if it had been transliterated from Georgian to English is would likely be "the island of Ju" and "the Sons of Ju".

Georgia outlined in yellow, and the Gulf of Khambhat (formerly the Gulf of Cambay), India, marked by the red arrow.

In the Gulf of Khambhat, is the Island of Diu, and it was a Portuguese colony for over 400 years. wikipedia The name Diu derives from the Sanskrit word dvipa meaning "island"

"Diu is a remarkable city in this kingdom, situated in a small island, which is separated from the main land, by a very narrow channel: the convenience of its haven drew many merchants thither; so that it was then a celebrated mart, famous for its trade and riches."
— The History of the Portuguese, published 1752

Anonymous (ID: vN/yE969) 06/04/20(Thu)21:32:57 No.260898439 ▶ >>260898692
e: ;;;_(1).jpg (52 KB, 234x327)



>>260898000

The Portuguese fort which still stands on the island of Diu is now almost 400 years old and is one of India's popular tourist attractions. Diu had been a vital port city where all ships entering and leaving the Gulf of Khambhat—a very important commercial and pilgrim route between India and the Middle East—were required to call at, and pay the Portuguese rulers a duty, perhaps what the structure built out at sea was for.

Jewish sources confirm that Marranos (crypto-Jews) were on the island of Diu, and that Marranos existed in vast numbers, and dominated trade in Portuguese India.
Banner of the Goan Inquisition source

The Goan Inquisition (1560—1812), was the Indian branch of Portuguese Inquisition, formed to stamp out heresy in Portuguese India. Of the single book of records that remain for Goan Inquisition, it's clear that one of their earliest targets were Marranos (crypto-Jews), Jews, or the the descendants of Jews, forced to convert to Catholicism, but were practising the customs of Judaism in secret. As Jewish sources confirm, due to the power achieved by their wealth in Portuguese India, prior to the arrival of the Inquisition in 1561, some Marranos openly practised Judaism there.

Anonymous (ID: rbKx0ruA) 06/04/20(Thu)21:34:00 No.260898615 ▶ >>260904516

>>260892263
They should have Duchovny play Stalin, dead ringer. Also, Duchovny's father was head of the Jewish League of NY or some similar shit

Anonymous (ID: vN/yE969) 06/04/20(Thu)21:34:24 No.260898692 ▶ >>260899133 >>260899366

>>260898439
This 1836 encyclopedia states that all records were burnt when the Goan Inquisition was abolished by King John VI in June 1812 as part of an Anglo-Portuguese treaty. Although an inventory (photo of its cover) written c.1625 by an Goan Inquisitor named João Delgado Figueria and dispatched back to Lisbon, details the 3,800 trials the Goan Inquisition conducted in India between 1561 and 1623. During the Inquisition's first 30 years in India, 321 people were tried for crypto-Judaism. Many more Marranos were surely imprisoned and tortured without them ever facing trial, and even more must have fled from Portuguese territory to escape the Inquisition.

This 1832 British publication states a Dominican friar named Manuel da Costa was the Goan Inquisition's representative, and absolute authority, on the island of Diu c.1760. This 1834 publication by the British East India Company confirms the same.

Anonymous (ID: vN/yE969) 06/04/20(Thu)21:37:08 No.260899133 ▶

>>260898692

Son of scum

photo source

Jughashvili means "son of jugha" in Georgian, and despite claims, more claims, further claims, and persistent claims to the contrary, ჯუღა ('jugha', or via Russian to English: 'djuga' or 'dzhuga', pronounced joo-gush), is not at all related to the Georgian words for 'iron' = რკინა ("rkina" pronounced ruh-KEEN-uh, with a really short "ruh") or 'steel'= ფოლადი ("poladi" pronounced PO-lah-dee). 'Jugha' doesn't mean anything in modern Georgian. The suffix 'shvili' means 'child' or 'son' in Georgian, and is common in Georgian surnames/family names.

Some researchers have claimed 'dzuha' is derived from the Ossetic word for 'dross', the waste skimmed from molten metal during the smelting process. Therefore "son of scum" would be a more precise translation of the Stalin family name.

Stalin's mother Ketevan 'Keke' Jughashvili (née Geladze) wrote memoirs which weren't discovered until 2005 in the archive of the Georgian Communist Party. She claimed that her husband (Stalin's father) Vissarion Jughashvili, had told her that his name originated from the Georgian word 'djogi' which means 'herd', as his family had been herdsmen, driven out of the town of Geri by marauding Ossetians.

Anonymous (ID: vN/yE969) 06/04/20(Thu)21:38:23 No.260899366 ▶ >>260899733

>>260898692

I contacted an American teacher who lives and works in Georgia, married a Georgian lady, and speaks the language fluently. I asked his opinion on whether Jughashvili could really be a corruption of the Georgian word 'djogi', he wrote:
"... the "g" in Jughashvili and the "g" in jogi are different. Stalin's "g" is ღ, which is a fricative sound (the airstream doesn't stop when you say it — see or see). The "g" in herd is გ, which is a normal English g like in "great" or "go."
The reason this is important is that in Georgian the "g" in "jogi" is very distinct from the "g" in "jugha." Non-Georgians may have trouble hearing the difference, but Georgians generally do not. "Jugha" and "jogis" (jogis = of the herd) wouldn't sound alike and Jughashvili and Jogisshvili wouldn't sound alike - at least, not enough alike for the name to change from a well-known word to a meaningless word within a generation or two."

Anonymous (ID: vN/yE969) 06/04/20(Thu)21:40:08 No.260899733 ▶ >>260900009
e: d922eebc884f5216bbc620d40(...).jpg (99 KB, 640x478)



>>260899366

The origin of Jughashvili being the Georgian word 'djogi' (herd) is corroborated by an article discovered in the Georgian Branch of the Institute of Marxism-Leninism in Tbilisi, it's entitled Childhood and School Years: Iosif Vissarionovich Jughashvili (Stalin), and was written during his life time by an unknown author. It reads:
"According to the story of Olga Kasradze (who knew Jughashvili) and peasants from the village of (Didi-)Lilo—we read here—the name "Jughashvili," as they have heard from the Vissarion [Stalin's father] occurred in the following way: Their great-grandfather lived in the Mtiuleti mountains and served as a shepherd. He was very fond of animals, and jealously guarded the flock from all troubles and sorrows, and so he was given the nickname "Jogisshvili" (which means "son of the herd"). "This nickname was later transformed into the name "Jughashvili."
The Mtiuleti mountains are less than 100 miles from the small village which shares Stalin's family name:

Anonymous (ID: vN/yE969) 06/04/20(Thu)21:41:38 No.260900009 ▶ >>260900239 >>260900469

>>260899733

Jughaani stands between three seasonal meltwater rivers at the foot of the Caucasus Mountains (view on map). This village is 35 miles from Didi-lilo, the town where Stalin's great-grandfather, Zaza Jughashvili (an Ossetian), supposedly first settled in Georgia c.1804 (full details below).

Georgian historian Ivane Javakhishvili, in his 1939 unpublished paper What is the Origin of the Surname of the Great Leader?, speculated that Stalin's ancestors had settled in Jughaani, and one of them had later taken its name as his own.

I asked the American teacher in Georgia (mentioned above) of this town named Jughanni, and whether its name had any meaning. He replied:
"I can't find anything on the meaning of the name Jughaani, although it's theorized that Stalin's real surname (Jughashvili) is derived from that village. I asked my wife and she had never heard of the village and the word has no current meaning in modern Georgian."

Anonymous (ID: vN/yE969) 06/04/20(Thu)21:42:56 No.260900239 ▶

>>260900009

Diu = Dzhu / Djou / Jou ?

As previously mention, the name Diu derives from the Sanskrit word 'dvipa', which means 'island'. The Georgian word for 'island' is კუნძული, or "kundzuli", the Persian is جزیره, or 'jazireye', the (modern) Hebrew is אי, or 'eek'. But what language(s) Persian Jews who emigrated first to Diu (which had it's very own language) and then later to Georgia, may have spoken, and whether "Jugha" could be a Georgianised version of Diu, via Persian, or another language, is well beyond my ability to even guess at.

Anonymous (ID: vN/yE969) 06/04/20(Thu)21:44:13 No.260900469 ▶ >>260900840
File: 6aeab26be808115c9db0943e6(...).jpg (17 KB, 220x265)



>>260900009

The Jews who claimed Stalin had Jewish Blood

British Jew, Jack Fishman (1920 - 1997) photo source

Jack Fishman is buried in Golders Green Jewish Cemetery in London, he claimed Adolf Hitler ruffled his blond hair on a trip to Berlin when he was ten years old, blaming the incident for his early hair-loss. An extraordinary successful journalist, newspaper editor, author, spy-catcher, pop song lyrics-writer, and movie soundtrack overseer. Between 1969—1971 over 10,000,000 copies of his songs were sold, although his song-lyrics were mostly written under pseudonyms, as he didn't wish his song-writing (which had started as a hobby) to discredit his reputation as a serious journalist.

Fishman was the main author of The Private Life of Josif Stalin (1962), quoted from above. But as I've shown, the extract about Stalin being of Jewish descent, if almost verbatim with the extract from Stalin: The Miraculous Georgian (1961), written solely by Fishman's co-author of The Private Life of Josif Stalin; Josef Heisler (see below). Obituaries for Fishman from two of Britain's leading newspapers, can be read here and here.

Anonymous (ID: vN/yE969) 06/04/20(Thu)21:46:19 No.260900840 ▶ >>260901269 >>260901527
File: 9aa3fd2832068b58a3b53018a(...).jpg (402 KB, 1351x686)



>>260900469

Josef Heisler was a Czech journalist, an author, a graduate of Berlin University, a communist, a defectee, a C.I.A. suspected Soviet agent, and a self-proclaimed spirit guide with time-travelling abilities! He was also the first person (that I can find) to claim the Stalin's family name proves he was of Jewish descent.

To avoid making this too long, I'll just briefly summarize what I have and haven't learnt about Heisler, and link to where more can be read on each topic:

Based on this genealogy site, Heisler was Jewish. The man listed as the brother is almost certainly the Czech Jew and surrealist artist Jindrich Heisler. The two Czech Heislers bare a remarkable similarity. If this is correct, Josef Heisler was the son of a wealthy Czechoslovakian Jewish industrialist.

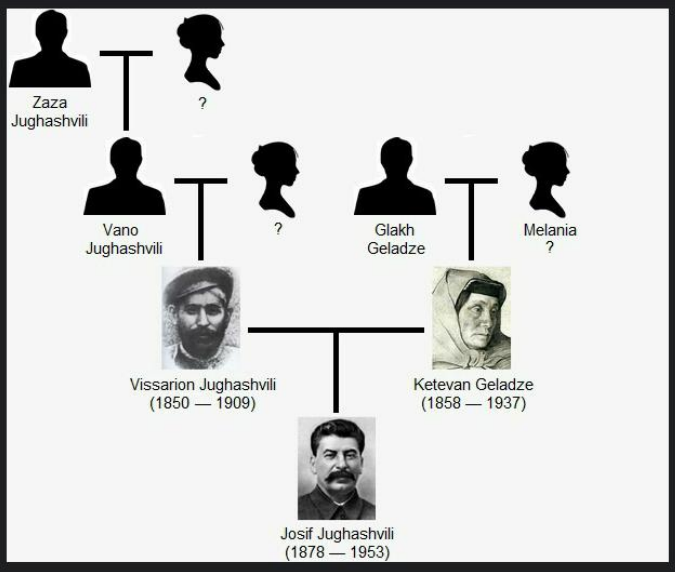
In 1932 Heisler, who later went by the name Joseph Bernard Hutton, was in Hamburg, where he travelled 11 years into the future and witnessed the devastating British bombing of the city. In 1939 he fled to Britain and became the press attaché of the exiled Czech government. What exactly he did after the war, I don't know, some sources state he was a "high-ranking Czecho-Slovakian diplomat, who was a member of the Central Committee of the Czech Communist Party." But when exactly he defected is unclear, but obviously before he wrote his two biographies of Stalin (published in 1961 and 1962).

Anonymous (ID: vN/yE969) 06/04/20(Thu)21:48:39 No.260901269 ▶ >>260901580

>>260900840
Heisler/Hutton would go on to write a vast number of books, particularly about the Soviet spy network operating in the West. A early 1960s C.I.A. document declassified in 1993, shows that American Intelligence was of the opinion that Heisler/Hutton may still be an active Soviet agent—a "cold warrior"—spreading propaganda about the seemingly invincible power of the Soviet espionage. A book published in 2009, states in no uncertain terms, that Heisler/Hutton simply invented many of his claims about Soviet spies, particularly female ones.

Heisler/Hutton was clearly a very talented author, even if he did write a lot of nonsense; dreamt up female spies, Nazi occultism, the paranormal, and physic healing, but does this mean his claim about Stalin's family name was also his own creation? After his supposed, but C.I.A. doubted, defection from communism to Britain, he was purportedly just an author (a prolific one), and like most authors, he wanted to sell as many books as he could, so it's easy to understand why he invented so many sensational claims.

Sources do state he was involved in the communist government of post-WWII Czechoslovakia, if this was true he would have been in a position to hear many rumours of the new overlord of Eastern Europe; Stalin. And on face-value, Heisler/Hutton's claim that Jughashvili means 'The Sons of Dzhu', who were descendants of Jews from then Portuguese colony of Diu, is plausible. Although Heisler/Hutton claimed in both books that: "Some historians maintain that his (Stalin's) grand-father was Jewish, other deny it." He neglected to mention just who these historians are.



Anonymous (ID: vN/yE969) 06/04/20(Thu)21:50:16 No.260901580 ▶ >>260901866 >>260902772
File: 3b25ea36a71f5f9488fbeca40(...).jpg (61 KB, 612x512)



>>260901269

Stalin's father, Vissarion 'Beso' Jughashvili was a baptised and practising Christian. Stalin's mother Ketevan Geladze was a baptised and devout Christian. Stalin's parents married in the Uspensky church (Cathedral of the Assumption) in Gori (map / photo), on May 17, 1872. Rumours that Jughashvili was not Stalin's father, were abound in Gori (Stalin's home town) even when he was a child (but that's not the focus of this article).

According to British-Jewish Stalin biographer Simon Seabag-Monteifiore, Stalin's paternal great-grandfather Zaza Jughashvili was an Ossetian, "semi-pagan mountain people", from the village of Geri (nothing seems to remain of it. map). He and other "baptised Ossetians" settled in Didi-Lilo c.1804. Didi-Lilo is 35 miles from the small village of Jughaani mentioned above.

Zaza's son (Stalin's paternal grandfather); Vano Jughashvili, was a serf, and tended the vines of the Prince Badur Machabeli. Nothing is known of Stalin's paternal grandmother or great-grandmother, nor is the maiden name of his maternal grand-mother, nor anything about his maternal great-grandparents, aside from the fact, that all Stalin's grandparents had been serfs of local princes until serfdom was abolished in 1860.

Stalin was a baptised Christian, a choirboy, and Seminary student. His communist regime killed Christians in their tens of millions. According to "Revelations from the Russian Archives", available from the Library of Congress, by 1939, 99% of Orthodox churches in the Soviet Union had been shut down.

Anonymous (ID: vN/yE969) 06/04/20(Thu)21:51:47 No.260901866 ▶ >>260902118

>>260901580

Closing Statements:

There's clearly no consensus of opinion about the real origin of the name Jughashvili. A brief summary of the claims of what Jugha means:

1. In "(old) Georgian" it means 'iron' or 'steel'
2. It's related to the Ossetian word for a foundry waste product
3. It's the root of the Georgian word for 'herd'
4. It sounds as if it has an Ossetian root

1. Is just a lie
2. Is ridiculous
3. Is plausible (just not to fluent speakers of Georgian)
4. Is speculation. 134 years after Stalin was born, if it meant something in Ossetian, it should be known by now

There's no point re-hashing here what I've written above about No.3, but in final summary: It's notable that both sources which claimed No.3 (Stalin's mother and Olga Kasradze), both heard it from Stalin's father, and in both versions Stalin's sheep-herding great-grandfather is portrayed as Georgian menaced by Ossetians sheep rustlers, when in actual fact he was Ossetian. Shorty before his death in 1909, Stalin's father's ethnicity was noted as Ossetian on hospital records.

Anonymous (ID: vN/yE969) 06/04/20(Thu)21:53:15 No.260902118 ▶ >>260902826

>>260901866

If Stalin had been cognisant that he had Jewish blood, it would not be unreasonable to expect that some rumour of it would have made it into print, somewhere. But it hasn't.

This claim from the Heisler and Fishman is reminiscent of another claim by a very influential Jew. A claim—like this one—that's perplexing as to why an influential Jew should make it. That was the 1941 assertion by Emery Rosenbaum, Winston Churchill's media advisor, that Adolf Hitler was sired by one of the Rothschild banking dynasty!

I don't believe for an instant that Stalin had a "pathological hatred of Jews and Judaism", as one prominent Holocaust survivor claims. His son and daughter married Jews, some of his closest confidants up-until his final days were Jews or gentiles with Jewish wives. He may have had a few Jews tried and executed, suspected allies of Trotsky, and those he thought were out to poison him, but he killed millions upon millions of Christians, and no court historian would ever claim he had a "pathological hatred of Christians and Christianity."

Heisler and Fishman were undoubtedly talented, well-educated, highly successful, and very well connected in many different and influential fields. The claim of the Jews from the island of Dzhu was Heisler's originally, although Fishman must have been convinced by it to have included it in his book. Heisler's claim is intriguing, and might explain why so much nonsense is still claimed about the origin of the name Jughashvili, but it is merely conjecture, and likely to stay so.

Anonymous (ID: vN/yE969) 06/04/20(Thu)21:57:18 No.260902826 ▶ >>260903239
ile: e2049b38a3a581a9d6552fc2b(...).jpg (20 KB, 265x259)



>>260902118

Stalin's name means: Son of a Jew. Part II
"Josef Dzhugashvili"

"central Asian Jews referred to themselves as Hebrews, Jews, or Sons of Israel. The local Muslims referred to them as Dzhugar,"

In 1934, Czechoslovakian Jewish journalist Josef Heisler, was "sent" to Moscow to be the foreign correspondent for the Soviet newspaper Vecherniaya Moskva, a position he would hold for four years. He later claimed that during his time in Moscow, he became friends with Stalin's third wife, the Jewess Rosa Kaganovich (who officially never existed). In his 1961 book Stalin: The Miraculous Georgian, Heisler (writing under the nom de plume J. Bernard Hutton) even thanked his "friend" Rosa Kaganovich (who officially never existed) in his Author's Note for helping him "collect material which those, in the know, keep a well-guarded secret"!

Heisler/Hutton also asserted in that book, that Stalin's family name: ჯუღაშვილი (Jughashvili, often spelt Dzhugashvili and Djughashvili) means "Son of a Jew". I have examined this claim in great detail here, and it's probably the most heavily researched article I've yet published on this blog, and there's no point re-hashing here what I previously wrote. Therefore in this far shorter article, I'll just lay out the new angle to the Stalin's real name means "Son of a Jew" that I've discovered.

Anonymous (ID: vN/yE969) 06/04/20(Thu)21:59:40 No.260903239 ▶
e: 98d588aaac21de793b2879bf9(...).jpg (192 KB, 794x591)



>>260902826

Extract from: An Ethnohistorical Dictionary of the Russian and Soviet Empires
Central Asian/Bukharan Jewry
Geographically, the area under discussion lies between the Amu-Darya and Syr-Darya rivers and is bounded by Russia, Afghanistan, and India. Once part of the Persian and Bactrian Empires, it became Muslim in the eighth century and remained so after the Mongol conquest in the thirteenth. The Russian Empire took it over in the second half of the nineteenth century and called it Russian Turkestan. In the Soviet period, it became the Bukhara Oblast of the Uzbek Soviet Socialist Republic (SSR), though the Turkmen and Tajik republics absorbed part of what had formerly been extended Bukhara.
The terms "Bukharan" and Central Asain Jews" are roughly synonymous. The term Bukharan Jews, however, was given to these Jews later by the Ashkenazim; central Asian Jews referred to themselves as Hebrews, Jews, or Sons of Israel. The local Muslims referred to them as Dzhugar, a term of contempt.

So, Muslims in what's now mostly Uzbekistan, call the local Jews a name which transliterates into English as "Dzhugar." And it's claimed the Dzhuga in Dzhugashvili (the most popular, but a poor transliteration of Stalin's family name from Georgian to Russian to English) means: "Jew."

Uzbekistan is, of course, not Georgia (the country of Stalin's birth), but nor is it particularly far away (480 miles at their closest points). What language the term "Dzhugar" is from, I don't know. Has the English transliteration (Dzhugar) been transliterated direct to English, or via Russian to English, again, I don't know. But I have emailed the professor who wrote the quoted book, and if he responds, I'll update the post as necessary.

Incidentally, it seems that "Dzhugar" is a type of millet, according to amongst others, Stalin's old friend Maxim Gorky.

Anonymous (ID: vN/yE969) 06/04/20(Thu)22:09:06 No.260904812 ▶

>>260902772

"A jew lies when he comminicated" - a indian proverb

Why do you lie? Stalin was a judeophile. He even tressed in a jewish uniform. He married his kids to jews. He himself married to jewesses. He made antisemitism illegal and even gave jews their own autonomical teritory, years before jews had israel. The same time as jews were independent from rest of the soviet union living freely the soviet government oppressed finns, estonians, ukranians, chetchens, etc. No other ethnicity had autonomy except jews.

The only reason he became furrious with jews was because they were undermining the soviet communist agenda by trying to reform. Also he had killed Trotsky and most Jews were loyal to Trotsky and not with Kaganovitch who was Stalin's buddy.

It was powerplay and nothing to do with antisemitism.

Anonymous (ID: xCG2jFN6) 06/04/20(Thu)20:47:23 No.260890289 ▶ >>260890881

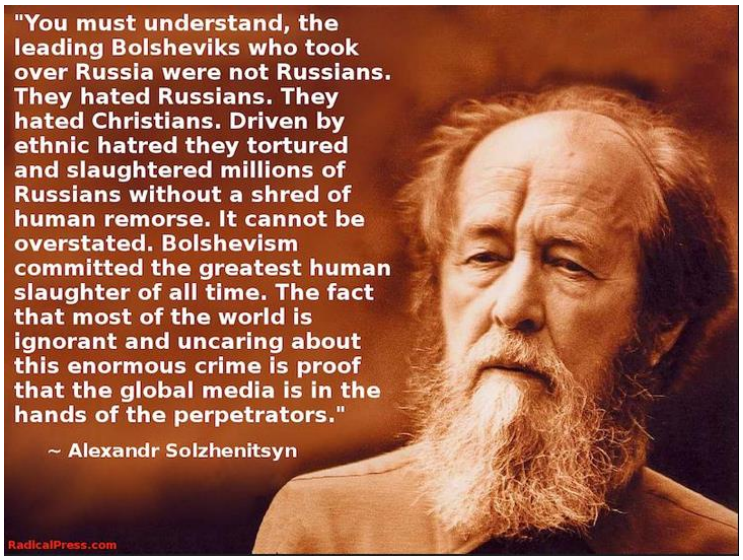
>>260888740
People lie and say bull shit to be liked.

Search Jewish Autonomous Oblast.
Stalin's plan for Jews was deporting them to Siberia, close to Mongolia and China. And he spent more than a decade purging the Communist Party of Jews.

In a 1 December 1952 Politburo session, Stalin announced: "Every Jewish nationalist is the agent of the American intelligence service. Jewish nationalists think that their nation was saved by the USA. . . They think they are indebted to the Americans. Among doctors, there are many Jewish nationalists." [39] He also notably quoted Jean-Jacques Rosseau's "eat the rich" in this speech.

A notable campaign to quietly remove Jews from positions of authority within the state security services was carried out in 1952–1953. The Russian historians Zhores and Roy Medvedev wrote that according to MVD General Sudoplatov, "simultaneously all Jews were removed from the leadership of the security services, even those in very senior positions. In February the anti-Jewish expulsions were extended to regional branches of the MGB. A secret directive was distributed to all regional directorates of the MGB on 22 February, ordering that all Jewish employees of the MGB be dismissed immediately, regardless of rank, age or service record. . . .[40]".

The outside world was not ignorant of these developments, and even the leading members of the Communist Party USA complained about the situation. In the memoir Being Red, the American writer and prominent Communist Howard Fast recalls a meeting with Soviet writer and World Peace Congress delegate Alexander Fadeyev during this time. Fadeyev insisted that "There is no anti-Semitism in the Soviet Union", despite the evidence "that at least eight leading Jewish figures in the Red Army and in government had been arrested on what appeared to be trumped-up charges. Yiddish-language newspapers had been suppressed. Schools that taught Hebrew had been closed. . . ."[41]





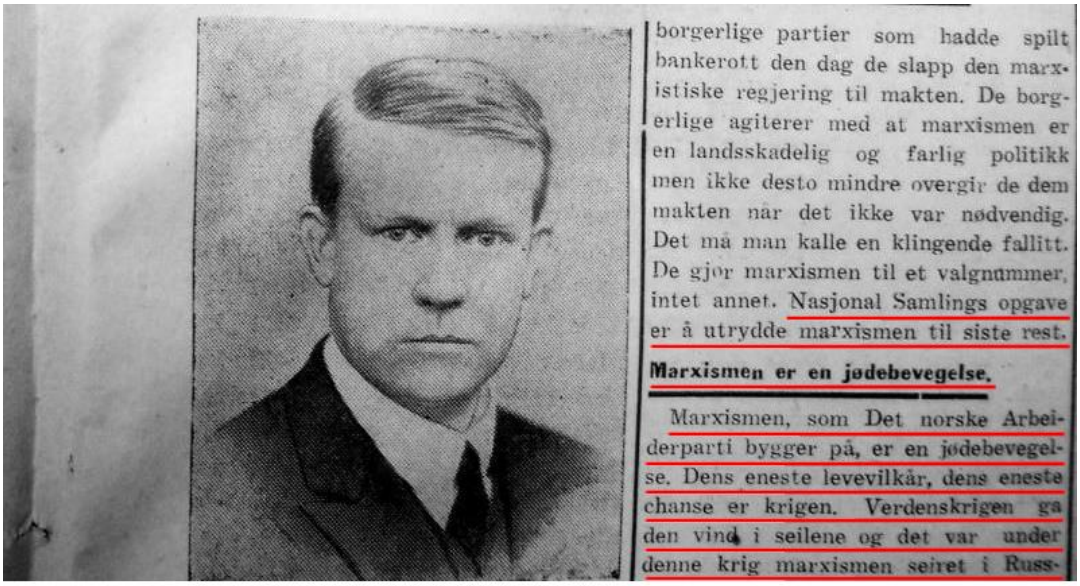
identity by speaking their own language, having their own schools, customs, etc. They deserved independence and I was in favor of their having it, but like the Russians they don't seem to know how to use it.

"I have just been called to the phone and heard that Smolny Institute, Bolshevik Headquarters, has formally announced that a revolution similar to that in Russia has begun in Germany. The Bolshevik leaders here, most of whom are Jews and 90 per cent of whom are returned exiles, care little for Russia or any other country but are internationalists and they are trying to start a world-wide social revolution. If such a revolution can get a foothold in Germany where the people are obsequious to those above them and domineering and tyrannical to those beneath them and where organization and system has obtained such a foothold as it never had in history before, I begin to fear for the institutions not only of England but of the Republic of France and the thought arises in my mind whether our own institutions are safe."

The relationship between the Bolsheviks and the anarchists grew closer as the weeks passed. On April 15th our Consul-General Summers in Moscow cabled the Secretary of State:

"By decrees March 21st Moscow Commissariat Military Affairs incorporated anarchist forces into socialistic army on equal footing. Since then de facto authorities have requisitioned and given to official anarchist groups approximately thirty large private residences for publication newspapers and other propaganda. As result of protection present government anarchism has openly spread over Russia. As a result of growing power and insults offered Colonel Robins of the American Red Cross, who is on very intimate terms with Lenin and Trotzky, orders were given on the 13th to arrest all

anarchists. This was done after considerable resistance and partial destruction by artillery of the houses occupied by anarchists. It is understood also that Count Mirbach, the German Ambassador, who is expected in Moscow daily, warned the local authorities that anarchism must cease before he arrived."



borgerlige partier som hadde spilt bankerott den dag de slapp den marxistiske regjering til makten. De borgerlige agiterer med at marxismen er en landsskadelig og farlig politikk men ikke desto mindre overgir de dem makten når det ikke var nødvendig. Det må man kalle en klingende fallitt. De gjør marxismen til et valgnummer, intet annet. Nasjonal Samlings opgave er å utrydde marxismen til siste rest.

Marxismen er en jødebevegelse.

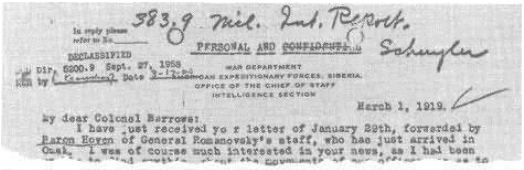
Marxismen, som Det norske Arbeiderparti bygger på, er en jødebevegelse. Dens eneste levevilkår, dens eneste chanse er krigen. Verdenskrigen ga den vind i seilene og det var under denne krig marxismen seiret i Russ-

Vidkun Quisling
21. October 1935

Nasjonal Samling's mission is to eradicate Marxism.

Marxism is a Jewish movement.

Marxism, on which the Norwegian Labor Party is building on,
is a Jewish movement. Its only living conditions, its only chance is war.
The First World War gave the wind in its sails and it was during this war
that Marxism prevailed in Russia.



383.9 Mil. Int. Report.

Schuyler

PERSONAL AND CONFIDENTIAL

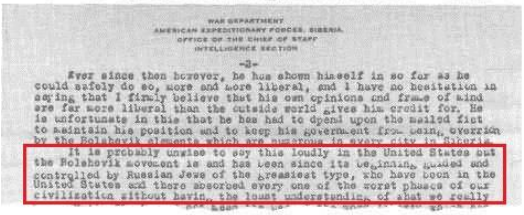
DECLASSIFIED
Dir. 5200.9 Sept. 27, 1958
NSA by [illegible] Date 3-17-82

WAR DEPARTMENT
AMERICAN EXPEDITIONARY FORCES, SIBERIA
OFFICE OF THE CHIEF OF STAFF
INTELLIGENCE SECTION

March 1, 1919.

My dear Colonel Barrows:

I have just received yo r letter of January 29th, forwarded by Baron Horen of General Romanovsky's staff, who has just arrived in Omsk. I was of course much interested in your news, as I had been

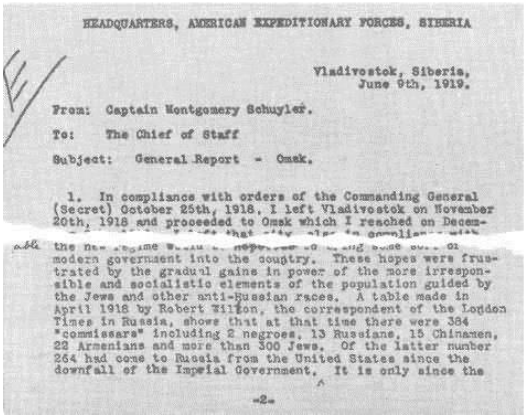


WAR DEPARTMENT
AMERICAN EXPEDITIONARY FORCES, SIBERIA
OFFICE OF THE CHIEF OF STAFF
INTELLIGENCE SECTION

-3-

Ever since then however, he has shown himself in so far as he could safely do so, more and more liberal, and I have no hesitation in saying that I firmly believe that his own opinions and frame of mind are far more liberal than the outside world gives him credit for. He is unfortunate in this that he has had to depend upon the mailed fist to maintain his position and to keep his government from [illegible] overthrow by the Bolshevik elements which are numerous in every city in Siberia.

It is probably unwise to say this loudly in the United States but the Bolshevik movement is and has been since its beginning, guided and controlled by Russian Jews of the greasiest type, who have been in the United States and there absorbed every one of the worst phases of our civilization without having the least understanding of what we really



HEADQUARTERS, AMERICAN EXPEDITIONARY FORCES, SIBERIA

Vladivostok, Siberia,
June 9th, 1919.

From: Captain Montgomery Schuyler.

To: The Chief of Staff

Subject: General Report - Omsk.

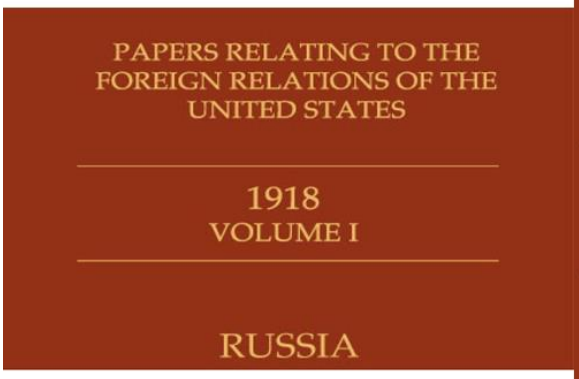
1. In compliance with orders of the Commanding General (Secret) October 25th, 1918, I left Vladivostok on November 20th, 1918 and proceeded to Omsk which I reached on Decem-

able the new [illegible] modern government into the country. These hopes were frustrated by the gradual gains in power of the more irresponsible and socialistic elements of the population guided by the Jews and other anti-Russian races. A table made in April 1918 by Robert Wilton, the correspondent of the London Times in Russia, shows that at that time there were 384 "commissars" including 2 negroes, 13 Russians, 15 Chinamen, 22 Armenians and more than 300 Jews. Of the latter number 264 had come to Russia from the United States since the downfall of the Imperial Government. It is only since the

-2-

US Military Intelligence officer, one captain Montgomery Schuyler, sent two reports to Washington in March and June 1919, describing in graphic detail the Jewish role in the Russian Revolution. Both these reports were only declassified in September 1957. The first report, sent from Omsk on 1 March 1919, contains the following paragraph:

"it is probably unwise to say this loudly in the United States but the Bolshevik movement is and has been since its beginning, guided and controlled by Russian Jews of the greasiest type..."



PAPERS RELATING TO THE FOREIGN RELATIONS OF THE UNITED STATES

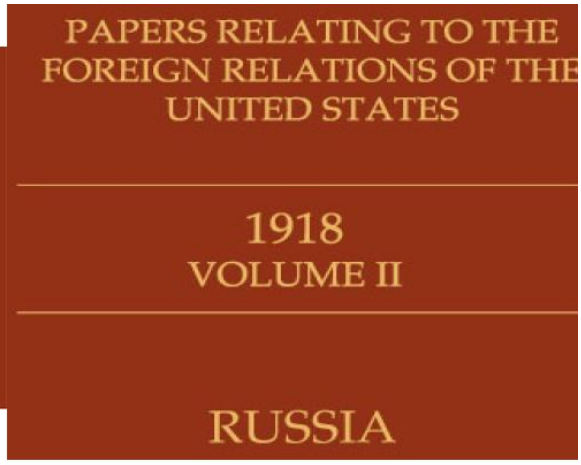
1918
VOLUME I

RUSSIA

No. 162839/W/38

Report of the Netherlands Minister relating to conditions in Petrograd

The foregoing report will indicate the extremely critical nature of the present situation. The danger is now so great that I feel it my duty to call the attention of the British and all other Governments to the fact that if an end is not put to Bolshevism in Russia at once the civilisation of the whole world will be threatened. This is not an exaggeration but a sober matter of fact; and the most unusual action of German and Austrian Consuls General before referred to, in joining in protest of neutral legations appears to indicate that the danger is also being realised in German and Austrian quarters. I consider that the immediate suppression of Bolshevism is the greatest issue now before the world, not even excluding the war which is still raging, and unless as above stated Bolshevism is nipped in the bud immediately it is bound to spread in one form or another over Europe and the whole world as it is organised and worked by Jews who have no nationality, and whose one object is to destroy for their own ends the existing order of things. The only manner in which this danger could be averted would be collective action on the part of all powers.



PAPERS RELATING TO THE FOREIGN RELATIONS OF THE UNITED STATES

1918
VOLUME II

RUSSIA

File No. 861.00/2205

[Document 307]

***The Consul General at Irkutsk (Harris) to the Secretary of State*[3]**

[Telegram]

IRKUTSK, *undated.*
[*Received July 5, 1918, 11.40 a.m.*]

25. Since April 1, 1917, as commercial representative of National City Bank,[4] I have traveled 18,000 miles in Finland, Russia, Turkestan, and Siberia. Have resided in Petrograd, Moscow, Nizhni Novogorod, Samara, Astrakhan, Tashkent, Samarkand, Archangel, Omsk, and Irkutsk. Have come in contact with every class of Russian society, including financiers, workmen, peasant, manufacturers, merchants, soldiers, general, nobility, *intelligentsia*, politicians, and anarchists. Believe I am entitled to offer an opinion on present conditions. I presume our great present interest in Russia is to get her, if possible, to fight Germany again. Russia will never fight Germany again under Bolshevik government. Bolsheviks are only interested in seizure of their power and ruining Russia. Bolsheviks in every city I have resided in are simply robbing, murdering, and burning. Practically every business is ruined. Seventy-five per cent of all shops closed. Private banks seized and funds confiscated. Courts of justice abolished and public-school education reduced to minimum. Foreign commerce nationalized. Landed property both large and small seized and divided. Factories nationalized and workmen paid for doing nothing. Currency system reduced to printing unlimited quantities of worthless paper. Not content with ruining Russia in a disgraceful treaty with Germany Bolsheviks are now permitting Germany, wherever possible, to buy up all raw materials and foodstuffs for shipment to Germany while Russians starve. Fifty per cent of Soviet government in each town consists of Jews of worst type, many of whom are anarchists.

RUSSIA. No. 1 (1919).

A COLLECTION OF REPORTS

ON

BOLSHEVISM IN RUSSIA.

Presented to Parliament by Command of His Majesty. April 1919.

LONDON:
PUBLISHED BY HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE.

To be purchased through any Bookseller or directly from
H.M. STATIONERY OFFICE at the following addresses:
IMPERIAL HOUSE, KINGSWAY, LONDON, W.C. 2, and 28, ABINGDON STREET, LONDON, S.W. 1;
37, PETER STREET, MANCHESTER; 1, ST. ANDREW'S CRESCENT, CARDIFF;
23, FORTH STREET, EDINBURGH;
or from E. PONSONBY, LTD., 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN.

1919.

[Cmd. 8.] *Price 9d. net.*

No. 33.

Mr. Alston to Earl Curzon.—(Received February 11.)

(Telegraphic.) *Vladivostock February* 8, 1919.

FOLLOWING from consul at Ekaterinburg, 6th February :—

"From examination of several labourer and peasant witnesses I have evidence to the effect that very smallest percentage of this district were pro-Bolshevik, majority of labourers sympathising with summoning of Constituent Assembly. Witnesses further stated that Bolshevik leaders did not represent Russian working classes, most of them being Jews.

"As a result of refusal of 4,000 labourers near Ekaterinburg to support local Bolsheviks many were arrested, and twelve were suffocated alive in slag gas-pit, their mutilated bodies being buried afterwards, and ninety peasants taken out of Ekaterinburg prison, where they had been thrown because they objected to Bolsheviks requisitioning their cattle, &c., were brutally murdered."

No. 56.

Rev. B. S. Lombard to Earl Curzon.

Officers' Quarters, 8, Rothsay Gardens, Bedford,
My Lord, *March* 23, 1919.

I BEG to forward to your Lordship the following details with reference to Bolshevism in Russia:—

I have been for ten years in Russia, and have been in Petrograd through the whole of the revolution.

I spent six weeks in the Fortress of Peter and Paul, acted as chaplain to His Majesty's submarines in the Baltic for four years, and was in contact with the 9th (Russian) Army in Roumania during the autumn of 1917 whilst visiting British Missions and hospitals, and had ample opportunity of studying Bolshevik methods.

It originated in German propaganda, and was, and is being, carried out by international Jews.

The Germans initiated disturbances in order to reduce Russia to chaos. They printed masses of paper money to finance their schemes, the notes of which I posses specimens can be easily recognised by a special mark.

No. 6.

Sir M. Findlay to Mr. Balfour.—(Received September 18.)

(Telegraphic.) *Christiania September* 17, 1918.

FOLLOWING is report by Netherlands Minister at Petrograd, the 6th September, received here to-day, on the situation in Russia, in particular as affecting British subjects and British interests under Minister's protection :—

"Sir,—On 30th August I left for Moscow, largely in connection with negotiations for evacuation of British subjects from Russia. The same day Uritski Commissary at Petrograd, for combating counter-revolution, was assassinated by a Jewish student Kanegiesser, whose father is a wealthy engineer and holds a very good position at Petrograd. This murder was at once attributed by the Bolshevik authorities and Bolshevik press (only existing press in Russia) to French and English.

No. 15.

Memorandum on Conditions in Moscow by a British subject, who left Moscow on December 1.

THE economic and social conditions in Moscow are in a state of chaos.

All trade and commerce—except illicit trading which is still carried on by the Jews—is at a complete standstill. The shops, even the smallest, are either closed or on the point of being closed, and all the places of business also.

No. 26.

Mr. Alston to Earl Curzon.—(Received January 25.)

(Telegraphic.) *Vladivostock, January* 23, 1919.

FOLLOWING from High Commissioner :—

"Following statements respecting Bolsheviks in Perm and neighbourhood are taken from reports sent by His Majesty's consul at Ekaterinburg. The Omsk Government have similar information :—

"The Bolsheviks can no longer be described as a political party holding extreme communistic view. They form relatively small privileged class which is able to terrorise the rest of the population because it has a monopoly both of arms and of food supplies. This class consists chiefly of workmen and soldiers, and included a large non-Russian element, such as Letts and Esthonians and Jews; the latter are specially numerous in higher posts. Members of this class are allowed complete licence, and commit crime against other sections of society.

No. 32

Lord Kilmarnock to Earl Curzon.

My Lord, *Copenhagen, February* 3, 1919.

I HAVE the honour to report that a French gentleman, who left Petrograd towards the end of January, has given me the following information as regards the situation in Russia:—

M. F—— was of opinion that the military and civil power of the Bolsheviks had reached its zenith and was already on the decline. The leaders of the movement had acquired strength first because they held out prospects of limitless pillaging to their followers, and then by reserving for the Red Guard the remaining supplies of food. These supplies were now exhausted, and the money which was so lavishly given to the Guards could buy nothing. When the workmen were discontented in the past, the Bolsheviks had been able to quell disorder by making a distribution of flour, but now they could offer nothing to the workmen except depreciated roubles. The lack of arms and ammunition was becoming serious, and the frequent desertions, especially of the peasant soldiers, had a demoralising effect on the army.

The Bolsheviks comprised chiefly Jews and Germans, who were exceedingly active and enterprising. The Russians were largely anti-Bolshevik, but were for the most part dreamers, incapable of any sustained action, who now, more than ever before, were unable to throw off the yoke of their oppressors. Night after night the counter-

No. 38.

General Knox to War Office.

(Telegraphic.) *Omsk, February* 5, 1919.

WITH regard to the murder of Imperial family at Ekaterinburg, there is further evidence to show that there were two parties in the local Soviet, one which was anxious to save Imperial family, and the latter, headed by five Jews, two of whom were determined to have them murdered. These two Jews, by name Vainen and Safarof, went with Lenin when he made a journey across Germany. On pretext that Russian guard had stolen 70,000 roubles, they were removed from the house between the 8th and 12th. The guard were replaced by a house guard of thirteen, consisting of ten Letts and three Jews, two of whom were called Laipont and Yurowski, and one whose name is not known. The guard was commanded outside the house by a criminal called Medoyedof who had been convicted of murder and arson in 1906, and of outraging a girl of five in 1911. The prisoners were awakened at 2 A.M., and were told they must prepare for a journey. They were called down to the lower room an hour later, and Yurowski read out the sentence of the Soviet. When he had finished reading, he said, "and so your life has come to an end." The Emperor then said, "I am ready." An

No. 58.

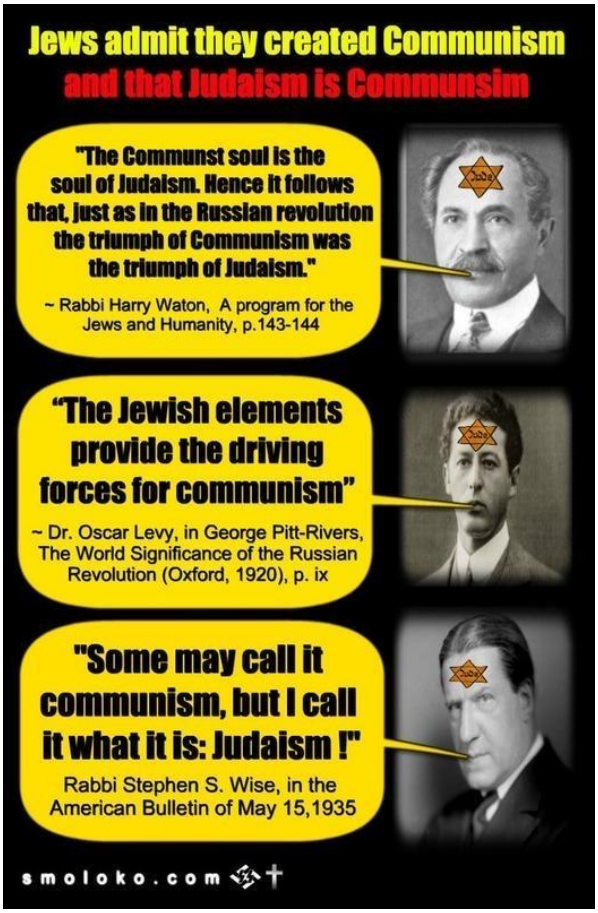
The Progress of Bolshevism in Russia.

Memorandum by Mr. B——.

So effective is the Terror that no one dares to engage in anti-Bolshevik propaganda. People have been arrested for a simple telephonic conversation, in which the terms seemed ambiguous or could be interpreted as adverse to the Bolsheviks. An arrest is the prelude to every kind of corruption; the rich have to pay huge exactions to intermediaries, who are usually Jews, before they can obtain their release.

At the Putilof Works anti-Semitism is growing, probably because the food supply committees are entirely in the hands of Jews—and voices can be heard sometimes calling for a "pogrom."

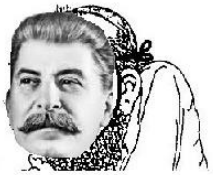
His proposals were refused, and the workmen demanded his resignation. Zinoviev and Lunacharsky, the only two Kommissars who dared to address the workmen, had no better success. Zinoviev was greeted with cries of "Down with that Jew!" and was compelled to escape. Lunacharsky found it almost impossible to obtain a hearing, and


Jews admit they created Communism
and that Judaism is Communsim
"The Communst soul is the soul of Judaism. Hence it follows that, just as in the Russian revolution the triumph of Communism was the triumph of Judaism."
~ Rabbi Harry Waton, A program for the Jews and Humanity, p.143-144
"The Jewish elements provide the driving forces for communism"
~ Dr. Oscar Levy, in George Pitt-Rivers, The World Significance of the Russian Revolution (Oxford, 1920), p. ix
"Some may call it communism, but I call it what it is: Judaism !"
Rabbi Stephen S. Wise, in the American Bulletin of May 15,1935
smoloko.com


Leon Trotsky
Lev Kamenev
Simon G. Firin
Isaac Steinberg
Solomon Lozovsky
Ephraim Sklyansky
Abram Slutsky
Milhaly Farkas
Yakov Deutsch
Naftaly Frenkel
Yakov Rappoport
Matvei Berman
Lazar Kogan, I
Dimitri Manuilski
Polina Zhemchuzhina
Stanislav Vikentievich
Jakub Berman
Ana Pauker
Solomonovich Mamula
Radek Berngardovich
Maxim Litvinov
Olga Kemeneva
David Riazanov
Knyazev, Ivan
Jodorowsky Joseph
Bitsenko Anastasiya
Salomon Morel
Rudolf Slansky
Jenő Landler
Fedor I. Eyhmans
Edward P. Skye
Dimes Leonidovich
Jacob N. Drobnis
Bohuslav Solomonov
Sergei Kirov
Sergei Syrtsov
Hilary Minc
Julius Martov
Emma Goldman
Genrikh Yagoda
Ilja Ehrenburg
Aron Solts
Lazar Kaganovich
Moses Hess
Yakir Iona
Leontii Bramson
Boleslaw Beirut
Grigory Sokolnikov
Alexander Berkman
Grigory Zinoviev
Bronstein Matvei
Pinhas Rutenberg
Moisei Uritsky
Alexander Pavrus
Knyagnitsky Efimovah
Muranov, Matvei
Roman Zambrowski
Yakov Gamarnik
Carlo Roselli



What two thing does all these people have in common?



The Bolsheviks Of Russia

Revised 1-26-05

Most of the top Bolshevik officials in communist Russia from 1917-onward were Jewish by race/ethnicity. The few non-Jewish officials in the list below are specifically noted as being not Jewish. [Note on name spellings: Russian names are spelled differently depending upon the source, e.g., Yoffe is also spelled Ioffe and sometimes Joffe; Grigory is sometimes Grigori or even Grigorii].

It should be noted that most of the Bolshevik leaders who were not Jewish nonetheless had Jewish wives, e.g. Bukharin, Rykov, Molotov, Voroshilov, Kirov, Dzherzhinsky, Lunacharsky. As such, the Jewish taproot that ran through Soviet government from 1917-onward is larger than many people realize. Also, the term 'Bolshevik' is used rather loosely here.

1. Vladimir I. Lenin [1870-1924]: first Premier of the USSR; Marxist theoretician; a lawyer; founder of the Bolsheviks [1903]; supreme dictator of early Bolshevik regime; founder of the Comintern; author of the Marxist handbook "State and Revolution"; Lenin was one-quarter Jewish, and is rumored to have been married to a crypto-Jew, however, evidence of that seems lacking.

2. Joseph Stalin [1879-1953]: an early Bolshevik; supreme dictator of Soviet Union from 1927-1953. After V. Lenin's death, and prior to 1927, the Bolshevik regime was run by a triumvirate composed of Zinoviev, Kamenev, and Stalin. Stalin was the editor of the Bolshevik newspaper, Pravda ["Truth"]. Stalin was married to a Jewess, i.e. his third marriage, which apparently wasn't officially formalized. Stalin was not a vigorous supporter of forcing Communism upon other countries — unlike Trotsky — a feature which likely prevented a Soviet assault upon various Western countries. [Not Jewish].

3. Leon Trotsky [t/n Bronstein] [1879-1940]: Trotsky was a Menshevik; was Commissar of Foreign Affairs; supreme commander of the Soviet Red Army; member of Politburo; he rebelled against Stalin and his supporters and was murdered by Stalin for that reason. Trotsky strongly advocated the idea of global — not simply local — Marxist revolution.

4. Lazar M. Kaganovich [1893-1991]: a prime director of mass-murder for Stalin; held a series of vocations, including commissar of transport, heavy industry and the fuel industry; a Politburo member; he was Stalin's brother-in-law and also his chief advisor; many execution orders bore Kaganovich's signature [1], evidence that he had the power to order the deaths of civilians [2]. During the 1930s, he was in charge of the deportations of "enemies of the state" to Siberia; was nicknamed the "Wolf of the Kremlin" because of his penchant for violence. He was considered by many to be the most powerful and important man under Stalin. Died of old age in Moscow.

5. Grigory Zinoviev [aka Apfelbaum; aka Radomyslsky] [1883-1936]: great pal of Lenin; member of the Central Committee; chairman of the Comintern; member of Politburo; executive of secret police; first president of the Third International; A. Lunacharsky called him "one of the principal counsellors of our Central Committee and [he] belongs unquestionably to the four or five men who constitute the political brain of the Party."

6. Grigori Y. Sokolnikov [1888-1939]:a Bolshevik; friend of Trotsky; Commissar of Finance; a diplomat; member of the "Left Opposition"; Soviet ambassador to England; creator of the "chervonetz," the first stable Soviet currency; was part of "Russian" delegation that signed the Brest-Litovsk treaty in 1918; member of the Central Committee and Politburo.

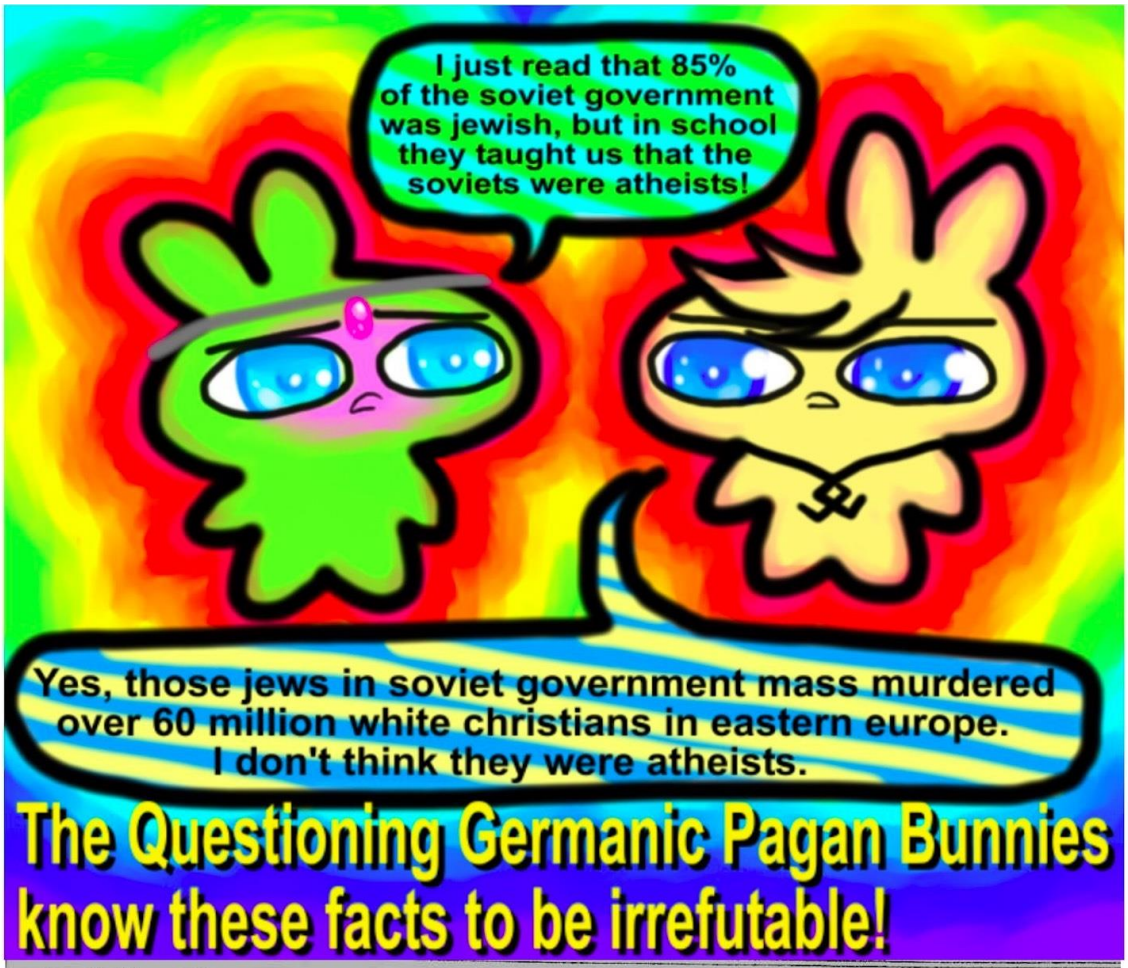
7. Moisei Uritsky [1873-1918]: Uritsky was a Menshevik; chief of the Petrograd Cheka, in which capacity he ordered many people who opposed Communism to be executed as "counter-revolutionaries"; Commissar for Internal Affairs in the Northern Region; the commissar of the Constituent Assembly; member of the Central Committee; a member of the "Revolutionary Military Center."

8. Felix Dzherzhinsky [1877-1926]: a Pole; a high-strung fanatic; founder/director of the Cheka [All-Russian Extraordinary Commission for Combating Counter-Revolution and Sabotage], which was later renamed the State Political Directorate [GPU], which later became the OGPU and then the NKVD [Peoples Commissariat for Internal Affairs]; member, Central Committee; Commissar of Transport. [Not Jewish but philosemitic and married to a Jew].

9. Maxim Litvinov [aka Wallakh] [1876-1951]: Soviet foreign minister/diplomat/ambassador; in 1933, he persuaded the United States to recognize the Communist Soviet government as "legit" — thanks, in part, to America's president F. D. Roosevelt being part-Jewish; first chairman, State Committee on the Anthem [official musical anthems].

10. Lavrenti Beria [1899-1953]: member of the Cheka; later became head of the Peoples Commissariat for Internal Affairs [NKVD] in Georgia, then later the NKVD proper. Beria had large numbers of prisoners executed [3]; was involved in the Atomic Bomb project in the USSR; [Beria was roughly 1/4 Jewish from his mother's ancestry].

11. Yakov [Jacob] Sverdlov [aka Solomon] [1885-1919]: member, "Revolutionary Military Center"; member, Central Committee; close buddy of Lenin; aided Lenin with Lenin's political theories; Sverdlov ordered the massacre of the Czar's family in 1918. Sverdlov succeeded Kamenev and became the second Jewish president of the so-called "Soviet Republic."



Bolsheviki Extremists Drive Jewish Following Into

By D. M. Hermalin

THE NEW YORK TRIBUNE recently had the following item of news:

As the influence of the Bolsheviki in the Russian government has been increasing the number of Jews in its ranks has been decreasing, according to reports received by the "Avanti," the Italian Socialist organ, of Turin. The percentage of Jews in the more moderate parties of Russia is now higher than in the Bolshevik party.

"The foreign affairs commission of the Anglo-Jewish Association," writes the "Avanti," "has received some information and convincing figures in regard to the Jewish question in connection with the extremist parties of Russia. It is pointed out that with the growth of the influence of the Bolsheviki the number of Jews among them has been continually decreasing. This is by no means due to dislike for the Jews."

The story of Frankenstein is of Jewish origin. It is at least two hundred years older than the English version.

Here is the original Jewish narrative: Rabbi Leon, of Prague, was versed in all the mysteries of creation. The Almighty himself had endowed him with the knowledge of his different holy names, with which even mortals could imitate the Creator.

The pious rabbi was very poor, and his wife was very ill. He needed somebody to take care of his house, but he had no money to hire a servant.

One day the rabbi decided to experiment. He moulded a man out of clay, and when he was through with his work he wrote on a piece of parchment a certain creative name of God and laid it underneath the tongue of the clay figure. He had no sooner done this when the figure of clay assumed life, jumped up and exclaimed:

"Command me, master, and I shall do your biddings!"

The rabbi was quite astonished, but he soon braced up and ordered the creature to arrange everything in his household. In a few hours all that the monster had been ordered to do was done.

The rabbi had gone out, and the monster, having received no further orders, also left the house. Since he had been created for work, he began to move the houses of the town from one place to another, so great was his strength.

The rabbi ordered him home, and not having any particular work for him handed him a pot full of poppy seeds and told him to count them.

The monster obeyed and was kept busy for a whole day. He was then told to do some more housework. He did it. Then he chopped enough wood to last an entire year, brought medicine for the rabbi's sick wife and performed all the other necessary duties of the house. When all the useful work was done he became so obnoxious that the rabbi was compelled to remove the piece of parchment, containing the charm, from underneath the tongue of the monster, so that he became a piece of lifeless clay again.

The Russian revolution was brought about by Jews. When none of the Czar's subjects even dared to dream of a time when Russia might be free Jews formed secret societies conspiring against the tyrannical rule of the Czars. Jews formed the first Nihilist group and Jews suggested the reign of terror in Russia.

Jews were and remained the brains of all revolutionary movements in Russia, and Jews succeeded in convincing the intelligent classes of the Russians that they ought to throw off the yoke of autocracy.

The main intention was to do away with Czarism and create a modern government where all men should be equal before the law and so put an end to the persecution of 6,000,000 Jews. After much effort and great sacrifice Czarism was crushed, and with the impetus of the blow delivered against tyranny and barbarism the Russian people began to run amuck.

The serfs and slaves of yesterday are not satisfied with plain, ordinary human freedom, as attained in France, England and the United States. They want more; they desire to become the masters of all and everything. They want more than they are able to swallow.

There is a saying in the Talmud which reads: "If thou grasp too much, thou hast nothing."

The Jews know this lesson. They have learned it through long and bitter experience.

The monster is thus becoming obnoxious and time is approaching when the parchment with the charm will have to be removed.

The Russian peasant, including even the majority of the inhabitants of the city, is by far an inferior being to the Frenchman of the great revolution. He is a pygmy in intellect in comparison to the Frenchman of the Commune. Almost 90 per cent of the Russians are illiterate and dense ignorance is the prevailing factor there. Their bigotry and fanaticism have n equal in the whole of Europe; it ma be compared only with that of the sav aces in Africa. Can you fancy wha unbounded liberty means to suc hordes?

Some people with vivid imagination like to picture the Russian peasant a the acme of goodness and tenderness Studying, however, their unheard-o cruelty against certain military com manders and against certain lande proprietors, all of their own kin an blood, one can see only in these "inno cent children of the steppes" rovin bands of bloodthirsty murderers.

Even in the midst of the great hilar ity for liberty pogroms against th Jews in Russia have been going on eve since Czarism was overthrown.

True, during the reign of the Ro manoffs the pogroms were arrange by the government. But the execu tioners were recruited from among th "innocent children" constituting th Russian people.

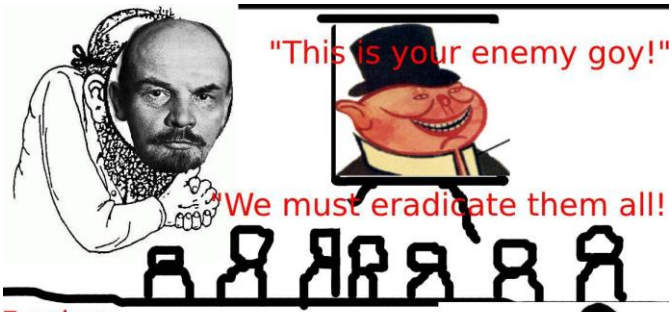
The pogroms which take place no in Russia are by no means less cru than those under the autocracy.

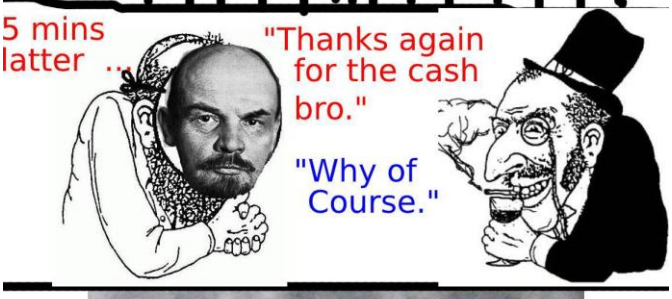
While the Jewish youth is still wit the colors on the battlefield, or pa ticipating in the revolution, his ol father at home is murdered becaus



New-York tribune. [volume], February 17, 1918

Jewish antipathy for Russians goes back a long way











JEWISH CURRENTS
ACTIVIST POLITICS & ART

https://archive.is/PKvr4

ARTICLES BLOG-SHMOG JEWDAYO GALLERY PUSHCART

Jewish Currents > JEWDAYO: A Daily Blast of Pride > December 20: Jews and the Secret Police

December 20: Jews and the Secret Police

Posted: December 19, 2011
Comments: 5



Cheka, the first incarnation of the Soviet secret police (NKVD), was established on this date in 1917. Many Jews played leading roles in the secret police, and even more fell victim to it. "About 40 percent of high-ranking NKVD officers had Jewish nationality recorded in their identity documents," writes Yale University professor Timothy Snyder in *Bloodlands: Europe Between Hitler and Stalin*, "as did more than half of the NKVD generals. . . . The Great Terror could be, and by many would be, blamed on the Jews."

"At the time when the NKVD was killing members of national minorities, most of its leading officers were themselves members of national minorities.... In carrying out these ethnic massacres, which of course they had to if they wished to preserve their positions and their lives, they comprised an ethic of internationalism, which must have been important to some of them. Then they were killed anyway . . . and usually replaced by Russians." —Timothy Snyder

GERMANY

Rosa Luxemburg



Personal details	
Born	5 March 1871 Zamość, Lublin Governorate, Vistula Land, Russian Empire
Died	15 January 1919 (aged 47) Berlin, Germany
Citizenship	German
Political party	Proletariat party, Social Democracy of the Kingdom of Poland and Lithuania, Social Democratic Party of Germany, Independent Social Democratic Party, Spartacus League, Communist Party of Germany
Spouse(s)	Gustav Lübeck
Domestic partner	Leo Jogiches
Relations	Eliasz Luxemburg (father) Line Löwenstein (mother)
Alma mater	University of Zurich
Profession	Philosopher, economist and revolutionary
Religion	Jewish; atheist in later life

Kurt Eisner



Minister President of Bavaria

In office	1918–1919
Preceded by	Otto Ritter von Dandl
Succeeded by	Johannes Hoffmann
Personal details	
Born	14 May 1867 Berlin, Kingdom of Prussia
Died	21 February 1919 (aged 51) Munich, Free State of Bavaria
Nationality	German
Political party	Independent Social Democratic Party of Germany
Religion	Judaism

German Revolution of 1918–19

Commanders and leaders	
Rosa Luxemburg †	Friedrich Ebert
Kurt Eisner †	
Karl Radek	
Karl Liebknecht †	
Leo Jogiches †	
Clara Zetkin	
Ernst Toller	
Gustav Landauer †	
Eugen Levine †	
Paul Levi	

Karl Radek

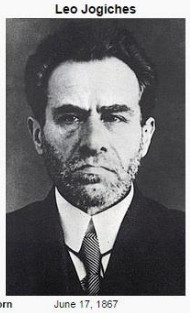


Karl Radek circa 1919

Born	Karol Sobelsohn October 31, 1885 Lemberg, Austria-Hungary
Died	May 19, 1939 (aged 53) Verkhneuralsk, Russian SFSR, Soviet Union
Nationality	Austrian empire
Other names	Karl Berngardovich Radek
Known for	Marxist revolutionary
Political party	Social Democracy of the Kingdom of Poland and Lithuania (SDKPiL), Social Democratic Party of Germany(SPD), Communist Party of Germany (KPD), Comintern, Communist Workers' Party of Germany, Communist Party of the Soviet Union
Spouse(s)	Rosa Radek, Larisa Reisner

Radek was born in Lemberg, Austria-Hungary (now Lviv in Ukraine), as **Karol Sobelsohn**, to a Jewish family.

Leo Jogiches



Born	June 17, 1867 Vilnius, Vilna Governorate, Northwestern Krai, Russian Empire
Died	March 10, 1919 (aged 51) Berlin, Germany
Nationality	Russian
Ethnicity	Jewish[1]
Occupation	Politician
Known for	Marxist revolutionary

Ernst Toller



Ernst Toller (back) and Max Weber (front, bearded) in May 1917 at the Lauensteiner Tagung

Born	December 1, 1893 Samotschin, Posen, Germany
Died	May 22, 1939 (aged 45) New York City, United States
Nationality	Germany

Toller was born in 1893 into a Jewish family in Samotschin, Province of Posen, Prussia

Clara Zetkin



Clara Zetkin and Rosa Luxemburg in 1910

Clara Zetkin (née **Eißner**; 5 July 1857 - 20 June 1933) was an influential Jewish Marxist politician and feminist in Germany.

Gustav Landauer



Born	April 7, 1870 Karlsruhe, Grand Duchy of Baden
Died	May 2, 1919 (aged 49) Munich, Bavarian Soviet Republic
Nationality	German
Religion	Judaism
Spouse(s)	Hedwig Lachmann

Eugen Levinė



Leader of the Bavarian Soviet Republic

In office	April 12, 1919 – May 3, 1919
Preceded by	Ernst Toller
Succeeded by	Republic collapsed
Personal details	
Born	May 10, 1883 St Petersburg, Russian Empire
Died	June 5, 1919 (aged 36) Stadelheim Prison, Munich, Weimar Republic
Political party	Communist Party of Germany
Spouse(s)	Rose Levinė
Children	Eugen Levinė
Religion	Judaism

Paul Levi



Born	March 11, 1883 Hechingen, Province of Hohenzollern, Kingdom of Prussia, German Empire
Died	February 9, 1930 (aged 46) Berlin, Weimar Republic
Nationality	Germany

Paul Levi was born 11 March 1883 in Hechingen in Hohenzollern Province to a well-to-do Jewish merchant family.[1]



German Revolution
Part of the aftermath of World War I and the Revolutions of 1917–23



Barricade in Berlin on January 1919 during the Spartacist uprising. Its suppression marked the end of the German Revolution

Date	First stage: 29 October – 9 November 1918 (1 week and 4 days) Second stage: 3 November 1918 – 11 August 1919 (9 months and 1 week)
Location	Germany
Result	Weimar victory • Abdication of Emperor Wilhelm II • Suppression of leftist uprisings, including Spartacist uprising • End of the First World War • Establishment of Weimar Republic

Belligerents

German Empire (1918)	Weimar Republic (1918-1919)	Free Socialist Republic of Germany
• Imperial German Army	• Reichswehr • Freikorps • Stahlhelm	• Spartacus League • Communist Party of Germany • Bavarian Soviet Republic • Free Workers' Union Support: Russian SFSR Ukrainian SSR

Commanders and leaders

Wilhelm II Ludwig III Erich Ludendorff Lieutenant Steinhäser	Gustav Noske Friedrich Ebert	Rosa Luxemburg † Kurt Eisner † Karl Radek Karl Liebknecht † Leo Jogiches † Clara Zetkin Ernst Toller Gustav Landauer † Eugen Levine † Paul Levi



Rosa Luxemburg
Polish - Jewish



Clara Zetnik
Married Russian - Jewish Ossip Zetnik

The revolutionaries, inspired by socialist ideas, failed to hand power to Soviets as the Bolsheviks had done in Russia, because the Social Democratic Party of Germany (SPD) leadership refused to work with those who supported any type of council-socialist democracy and opted for a national assembly, meaning a transition to a parliamentary system.[1] Furthermore, fearing an all-out civil war in Germany between militant workers and the reactionary conservatives, the SPD did not plan to completely strip the old German upper classes of their power and instead sought to integrate them into the new social democratic system. In this endeavour, SPD leftists sought an alliance with the Supreme Command. This allowed the army and the Freikorps (nationalist militias) to quell the Spartacist uprising (4-15 January 1919) by force. This fragmentation of the left was a significant factor in its failure to seize power.

The revolutionaries, inspired by socialist ideas, failed to hand power to Soviets as the Bolsheviks had done in Russia,

hand power to Soviets as the Bolsheviks had done in Russia



Kurt Eisner
Jewish



Ernst Toller
Jewish

Persecution of Christians in the Soviet Union

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

Throughout the history of the Soviet Union (1922-1991), Soviet authorities suppressed and persecuted various forms of Christianity to different extents depending on the particular era. Soviet policy, based on the ideology of Marxism-Leninism, made atheism the official doctrine of the Soviet Union. Marxism-Leninism has consistently advocated the control, suppression, and the elimination of religious beliefs.[1]

The state was committed to the destruction of religion,[2][3] and destroyed churches, mosques and temples, ridiculed, harassed, incarcerated and executed religious leaders, flooded the schools and media with atheistic teachings, and generally promoted atheism as the truth that society should accept.[4][5] The total number of Christian victims of Soviet state atheist policies, has been estimated to range between 12-20 million.[6][7][8]

The total number of Christian victims of Soviet state atheist policies, has been estimated to range between 12-20 million.

range between 12-20 million.



Karl Radek
Ukrainian- Jewish



Gustav Landauer
Jewish



Karl Liebknecht
Unknown



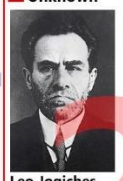
Eugen Leviné
Russian - Jewish



Christian children lie dead in Jewish Communist Gulag



More dead Christians



Leo Jogiches
Russian- Jewish



Paul Levi
Jewish

This is what Jews wanted to bring to Germany, THIS is why Germany wanted to remove Jewry from Europe

1. 2. 3.

German Revolution of 1918-19



Soldiers posing with a captured revolutionary, May 1919

Date	4 November 1918 – 11 August 1919 (9 months and 1 week)
Location	Germany
Result	Weimar Republic government victory

Belligerents

Communist Party	German Empire	German Reich
• Bavarian Soviet Republic • Spartacus League • Free Workers' Union	• Imperial German Army	• Reichswehr • Freikorps • Stahlhelm

Commanders and leaders

Rosa Luxemburg † Hugo Haase † Leo Jogiches † Hugo Preuß Kurt Eisner † Karl Radek Karl Liebknecht † Ernst Toller Otto Landsberg Paul Hirsch Georg Gradnauer Gustav Landauer † Eugen Levine †	Erich Ludendorff

ALL JEWISH

Poland

Luxemburg was born to a Jewish family in Zamość on 5 March 1871, in Russian-controlled Congress Poland. being bedridden with a hip ailment at the age of five, she was left with a permanent limp.[4]

Biography

Haase was born in Allenstein (Olsztyn), Province of Prussia, the son of Jewish shoemaker and small businessman,

Leo(n) Jogiches (17 July 1867 – 10 March 1919), also known by his party name of **Leon Tyszka** (*Tyska*, *Tyshko*, *Tyshka*) was a Lithuanian Jewish Marxist revolutionary active in Lithuania, Poland, and Germany.

Hugo Preuß (28 October 1860 – 9 October 1925) was a German lawyer and liberal politician. Due to Preuß's Jewish heritage,

Kurt Eisner was born in Berlin at 10:15 p.m. on 14 May 1867 to Emanuel Eisner and Hedwig Levenstein, both Jewish.

Karl Bernhardovic Radek (Russian: Карл Бернга́рдович Ра́дек) (31 October 1885 – 19 May 1939) was a Marxist active in the Polish and German social democratic movements before World War I and an international Communist leader after the Russian Revolution.

Radek was born in Lemberg, Austria-Hungary (now Lviv in Ukraine), as **Karol Sobelsohn**, to a Jewish family.

Karl Liebknecht (August 13, 1871 - January 15, 1919) was a communist Jew and lawyer from Germany.

Ernst Toller was born in Samotschin, Province of Posen, Prussia in 1893 into a Jewish family.

Otto Landsberg (December 4, 1869 – December 9, 1957) was a German Jewish jurist and politician.

Paul Hirsch (17 November 1868 - 1 August 1940) German Jews.

He was mentioned by name as one of the Jewish politicians who undermined the Weimar Republic

Georg Gradnauer (November 16, 1866 – November 18, 1946)[1] Being of Jewish extraction.[3]

Gustav Landauer was the second child of Jewish parents Rosa (Neuberger) and Herman Landauer,

Leviné was born in St. Petersburg to Jewish parents and educated in Germany. He returned to Russia to participate in the failed Russian Revolution of 1905 against the Tsar.

Erich Mühsam (6 April 1878 – 10 July 1934) was a German-Jewish antimilitarist anarchist

Paul Levi was born 11 March 1883 in Hechingen in Hohenzollern Province into a Jewish middle-class family, joined the Social Democratic Party of Germany (SPD) in 1906. There he became part of the party's left wing together with Rosa Luxemburg and Karl Liebknecht.

Jewish takeover and exploitation of Germany:

Bavarian Soviet Republic
Bayerische Räterepublik

1919

Flag



Capital	Munich
Government	Socialist republic
President - April 6 – April 12 - April 12 – May 3	Ernst Toller Eugen Leviné

BOTH JEWISH

Anti-racist is a codeword for anti-White

Hitler simply intended to prevent Jewish domination and subsequent takeover of Germany.

How would you react if, for example, a foreign group comprised of Chinese or Indian or Nigerian revolutionaries successfully overthrew your lawful and civil government?

German Revolution of 1918–19

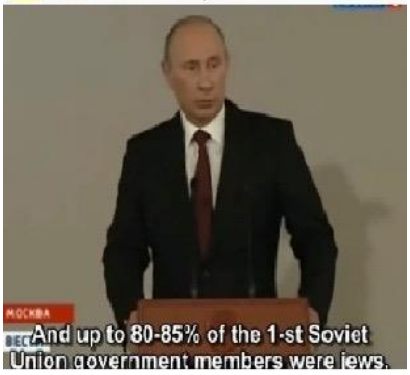
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/German_Revolution_of_1918%E2%80%9319

Belligerents

German Empire (1918)	Free Socialist Republic of Germany

Commanders and leaders

Emperor Wilhelm II	Rosa Luxemburg ☠
Ludwig III of Bavaria	Karl Liebknecht ☠
Paul von Hindenburg	Kurt Eisner † ✡
Erich Ludendorff	Paul Levi ✡
Franz von Hipper	Franz Mehring †
Reinhard Scheer	Wilhelm Pieck
Friedrich Ebert	Ernst Toller ✡
Gustav Noske	Erich Mühsam ✡
Philipp Scheidemann	Richard Müller
Otto Wels	Emil Barth
Waldemar Pabst	Gustav Landauer ☠
Matthias Erzberger	Eugen Levine ☠ ✡
Hugo Preuß	Karl Radek ✡
Eugen Schiffer	Emil Eichhorn



"All animals are equal, but some (((animals))) are more equal than others." - George Orwell, *Animal Farm*

QUOTES FROM THE JEWS

"Some call it Marxism - I call it Judaism."

Rabbi Stephen S. Wise, in the American Bulletin of May 15, 1935

"The revolution in Russia is a Jewish revolution"

The Maccabean (New York), Nov. 1905, p, 250

"Jewry is the mother of Marxism."

Le Droit de Vivre, May 12, 1936

"Judaism is Marxism, communism"

Harry Waton, A Program for the Jews and an Answer to All Anti-Semites (New York: Committee for the Preservation of the Jews, 1939), p. 64

"The communist soul is the soul of Judaism."

Harry Waton, A Program for the Jews and an Answer to All Anti-Semites (New York: Committee for the Preservation of the Jews, 1939), p. 143

"We Jews cannot be called upon to denounce Communism."

The American Hebrew (New York), February 3, 1939, p. 11

"The picture which the Soviet Union presents today is one that should bring rejoicing to world Jewry."

The Youngstown Jewish Times, Sept. 18, 1936, page 51



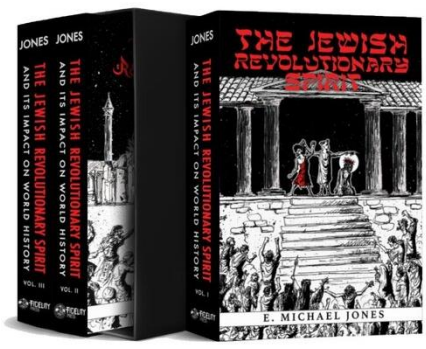


Karl-Liebknecht-Haus, the KPD's headquarters from 1926 to 1933. The KPD leaders were arrested by the Gestapo in this building in January 1933, when Hitler became Chancellor. Credit: WikiCommons

This Day in Jewish History | 1895: A Jew Who Would Thanklessly Head Germany's Communist Party Is Born







Alexandria Ocasio-Cortez reveals Jewish ancestry at Hanukkah celebration

By Isaac Stanley-Becker
December 10, 2018 at 6:33 AM



POLITICS / COMMUNISM / THE REAL ONE HAS NEVER BEEN TRIED

File: important.png (22 KB, 225x225)



ALL OF THIS ALREADY HAPPENED ELSEWHERE Anonymous (ID: ORFJ5Bj4) 06/06/20(Sat)01:05:24 No.261160789 ► >>261161158 >>261161640 >>261164494 >>261166401 >>261166825 >>261168596 >>261169205 >>261169847 >>261169863 >>261169965 >>261170403 >>261170703 >>261176405 >>261176984 >>261177064 >>261178520 >>261180983 >>261183811 >>261185457 >>261185999 >>261186765 >>261189589 >>261189666 >>261191371 >>261192210 >>261192213 >>261192332 >>261192804 >>261194148 >>261196616 >>261196628 >>261196868 >>261196870

As many of you may not remember, the insurrection process you are suffering right now is very similar to the one that happened in my country, Chile. We've been living hell since the 18th of October 2019.

In this thread, I am going to tell you what happened in my country in an attempt to predict the left's targets and objective during the artificial uprising in the USA. Here we go:

Phase 0: Indoctrination and fabrication of the narrative
> Schools and Universities openly teach and portray socialism and the state as god and saviors while capitalism as the ultimate evil.
> Persecution of politically incorrect figures
> Disregard of fact and statistics
> Stablishment of armed paramilitary groups.
> Antagonisation of economically successful figures (not even talking about rich people here)
> Demonization of police and military.

These things are important because: The young and stupid will be the cannon fodder, a demoralized political opposition will not talk, facts will be ignored and the non-rich will demand redistribution of wealth from the rich. Send the police and/or military to control the attacks gets automatic disapproval from the common folk because of the demonization.
In the case of the USA (from what I know) they where not so successful to antagonize the small entrepreneur or the military, but they definitely did achieved to label the police as racist. Every other point was achieved.
Well, phase 0 is seen through pretty much in the entire western world, so nothing new here. Lets see what happen once they launch their first strike.

Anonymous (ID: ORFJ5Bj4) 06/06/20(Sat)01:06:13 No.261160915 ► >>261161243 >>261164494 >>261167438 >>261168354 >>261170808 >>261178520 >>261181741
File: primeralinea.jpg (59 KB, 899x599)



Phase 1: Initial attack - Destruction of the lower/middle class life.
> Destruction of over 40 subway stations with chemicals that are not available in Chile.
> Destruction of surface public transport; hundreds of buses burned and used as roadblocks.
> Nationwide looting of every single store that could be looted.
> Destruction of large and small businesses
> Destruction of basic services, emergency services and communication towers. In Chile they attacked ambulances and firefighters when they where off-camera and achieved some blackout. They unsuccessfully tried to attack power suppliers and water treatment centers.
> Use of organized shock force (it was called "primera linea" in Chile) to confront police and riot control forces.
> Glorification of said shock force, by stating that they are fighting the demonic police.
> Supply help to the shock force. In Chile, trucks shamelessly carried rocks, bricks, hammers and pneumatic drills to the hordes.

THIS IS WHERE YOU ARE.
As far as I know, the subway attacks where prevented and you even found the chemicals, good job. But every other thing seems to been carried out. BLM and Antifa are glorified in the media and celebrities are taking pride in bailing looters. The destruction and overall lowering of quality of life is necessary for a future Phase.

So, where do we move from here?

Anonymous (ID: ORFJ5Bj4) 06/06/20(Sat)01:07:22 No.261161104 ► >>261164494 >>261170428 >>261178520 >>261181045 >>261191742
File: nuevaconstitucion.jpg (91 KB, 986x554)



Phase 2: The demands
> Redirect any actual problems the country is living and blame the constitution and it's foundations.
> Push the narrative that the current constitution is illegitimate
> Convince the public that any problem can be solved with a new constitution

This phase is rather short, but it's the tip of the spear when we talk about the common protester. You see, you just can't convince the average Joe to protest with all it's energy on some problem that he has no clue how to solve. But give him something to blame, give him an answer, and the fire within him will reignite. He'll fell that all of this have a purpose again!
In my country, our constitution was written under Pinochet, but was reformed at many times over the years. The last time it was reformed, leftist hugged one another saying literally "At last, we have a constitution that represent the people!". And yet, here we are.
In the case of the USA, I can totally see how the left will push the narrative that your current constitution is racist because those who wrote it were all white. Once that is established, they will offer the solution: To strip all of your freedoms.

Anonymous (ID: ORFJ5Bj4) 06/06/20(Sat)01:08:00 No.261161209 ► >>261164494 >>261170039 >>261178520
File: ojos.jpg (85 KB, 800x800)



Phase 3: Destruction of law and order.
> Use the media and politicians to convince the population that ANY (yes any) kind of violence toward protesters is illegitimate and a violation of human rights
> Questioning of lethal equipment
> Ban of lethal equipment and with this, military pretense
> Questioning of non-lethal equipment
> Ban of rubber bullets and with this, police are effectively just pushing bags
> Questioning of other anti-riot gear available (tear gas, and others)
> Ban of anti-riot equipment (this was tried, but it was unsuccessful in my country)

Organization of human right watch and others are key here. In Chile, they were shameless agents of supervention. Only registering police brutality and ignoring the literal burning of the city. Thankfully, Trump does a short job when it's about exposing fake news.
In the case of Chile, they pushed the narrative that our cops where deliberately aiming to the eyes with the rubber pellets. In fact, there where over 200 (from a universe of 3000 injured) eye injuries registered (and over 190 recovered), but this was used by the left to establish the slogan that the cops wanted you to go blind. Funnily enough, I remember some protest in India (Kashmir) where there where more eye injures than persons injured.
Once the human rights agents start to oversee the protests, best thing you can do is to film them back and call them out.

Anonymous (ID: ORFJ5Bj4) 06/06/20(Sat)01:08:40 No.261161310 ► >>261178520 >>261184740 >>261184918
File: extorsion.jpg (45 KB, 700x420)



Phase 4: Extortion
> Left politicians start to demand a plebiscite for a new and inclusive constitution.
> The total chaos caused during Phase 1, destroyed businesses, unemployment and an absolutely demoralized police force, will force the government to negotiate.
> Crush any sign of disagreement with violent protest, public lynching of political figures and more destruction.
> Government and opposition comes to an agreement, there'be a plebiscite where the people vote whatever the constitution stays as it is, or it is written.

You may think that it's all over on this point, but that's not the case. They only achieved a date where the constitution would be discarded or not. The left will be very aggressive with this campaign though.

Anonymous (ID: ORFJ5Bj4) 06/06/20(Sat)01:11:44 No.261161865 ► >>261162333 >>261162391 >>261171809
File: vacaciones.jpg (58 KB, 828x994)



>>261161243
A fucking raise in the subway fare

If I recall correctly, in January, a lefty politician went on (((vacations))) to NYC, the next day there was mass evasions in the subway stations to avoid paying

We were in Chile all wondering (((who))) could could have given them that idea.

Anonymous (ID: ORFJ5Bj4) 06/06/20(Sat)01:13:17 No.261162138 ► >>261163354 >>261164279 >>261169705 >>261178520 >>261183821 >>261189921
File: plaza.jpg (66 KB, 720x720)



Phase 5: Propaganda
> Useful idiots are no longer necessary, only shock forces are enough.
> Establish by force that the new constitution is the morally correct choice.
> Lynch anyone who objects.

This is where my country is right now, my country, my city, my friends lives. Destroyed. At this point, the (((public opinion))) still is that the morally superior choice is the new constitution. But I had talked to many people affected by all this and they all agree, they were wrong, so so wrong, but they can not say a thing or (((they))) will come to burn them down.
So we wait here in my country to the date of the plebiscite. The day were we'll find out if all that violence, all that extortion worked or not.

Realistically speaking, something like these would not work in the USA because your self-defense laws are not cu cked as ours. But that does not mean they can not bring your country to ruin if that mean an additional fear-vote.

I can tell you more details of every specific step of each phase if asked. I hope this helps.

Anonymous (ID: ORFJ5Bj4) 06/06/20(Sat)01:14:46 No.261162391 ►

>>261161631
>>261161865
Ah yes, I forgot to mention it.
No, we have not recovered. Ironically, corona was a fucking blessing from heavens because it gave the government a reason to shut down the protests.
But nowadays, even with the quarantines there are chimpouts here and there.

Anonymous (ID: ORFJ5Bj4) 06/06/20(Sat)01:16:45 No.261162742 ►

>>261162333
>You said it started in Oct of last year though? It says 2020 on that letter.
Yes, it's been 6 month of hell on earth until corona ironically gave us a breathing room

Anonymous (ID: ORFJ5Bj4) 06/06/20(Sat)01:24:57 No.261164158 ►

>>261163354
We'll for starters, you have own a gun if you don't have one. In my country, "peaceful protesters" had a free pass on every house because:

> Cops where already deployed elsewhere in the cities, so good luck calling them
> Self defense in Chile is tricky as fuck

In the event they storm to your house or business, defend it. It'll encourage other people nearby to do the same, at least that work on the few places where people dared to defend themselves

Anonymous (ID: ORFJ5Bj4) 06/06/20(Sat)01:31:39 No.261165300 ► >>261166567 >>261175659

>>261163354
>>261164279
>>261164494
You have to know, I do not have all the answers. I speak as someone that's it's seeing the same movie again in another country

Yeah, the judges issue is big. In chile there was no need to bail anyone because none of the people catched by police was processed. Judges instantly left them free. Which in turn, will increase police frustration that will only escalate violence serving the Phase 1

Anonymous (ID: ORFJ5Bj4) 06/06/20(Sat)01:39:32 No.261166585 ► >>261167631
File: chalecosamarillos.jpg (24 KB, 380x253)



I could tell you of a couple of things that where tried and how they turned out:

>Chalecos amarillos
They where (usually) right wingers that patrolled supermarkets and small business to prevent them from being looted.
They where quite successful at first because "primera linea" did not want to be painted as the bad guys stomping through them (chalecos amarillos had a lot of old people in it)

What they did: The same that they did with the cops, demonize them and ridicule them. You may ask, how do you demonize an old lady protecting her neighborhood? Well... with Pinochet

As many of you are called "Fascists", every non-leftist may be called "Fachos". The old lady lost all support from the (((popular opinion))) once the idea of "Pinochet supporters marauding the streets" was installed. "Primera linea" started to outright assault them and even kill them in some occasions

Anonymous (ID: ORFJ5Bj4) 06/06/20(Sat)01:45:32 No.261167631 ► >>261168491 >>261175504
File: media.jpg (181 KB, 644x1280)



>>261166585
> Vanguardia

This was late in the insurrectional process (post phase 4), the new constitution plebiscite was agreed to be done in april.

Right wing protesters had enough and fear was not sufficient to keep patriots in their homes, they went out only to be massacred by the left.
Vanguardia was literally RWDS but instead of guns they had shields to protect old people and a stick to bash Antifa scum

Naturally, the media portrayed a very different story....

Anonymous (ID: ORFJ5Bj4) 06/06/20(Sat)01:51:10 No.261168491 ▶ >>261169342 >>261175504

>>261167631
Vanguardia was quite successful, even with the media spraying fake news like wild fire. The right wing protest only grew stronger.

There were polls every single day, and every result was like 70% "apruebo" (new constitution) and 10% "rechazo" (keep our constitution). In january, the polls literally said they will not be polling anymore because (we do not know what is going to happen. The last poll said 50% apruebo vs 30% rechazo

There was a clear shift of opinion, but violence only escalates. Then corona came to calm things down a bit.

Anonymous (ID: ORFJ5Bj4) 06/06/20(Sat)01:56:20 No.261169342 ▶

>>261168491
I can bump some footage of various things that happened in my country, but they do not contribute in the findings of solutions.

>Old man being punched "for being a facist"
https://youtu.be/9SqNsJhz9Uc [Embed]

>Right wing protest assaulted with rocks
https://twitter.com/ActualidadChil1/status/1235610383106347008

> Media portraying Right wingers as Nazis
https://twitter.com/meganoticiascl/status/1237506368451440640

Let me know if you want more

Anonymous (ID: 2kM7zzEC) 06/06/20(Sat)02:02:25 No.261170428 ▶ >>261170765

>>261161104
They have already been pushing the constitution being illegitimate in the house. Pelosi was the nut job in charge of that. It's been bundled up in the limited edition "orange man bad" box set. Complete with guns bad, first and second amendment bad, and my favorite, elections bad. They've already began this phase, early and using their media windbag puppets.

Anonymous (ID: ORFJ5Bj4) 06/06/20(Sat)02:04:44 No.261170765 ▶

>>261170286
No, I am not aware of that much of American history. But yeah, subversion is not a new thing.

>>261170428
Holy shit, I estimate that in a month they'll have everything ready

Anonymous (ID: ORFJ5Bj4) 06/06/20(Sat)02:09:00 No.261171445 ▶

>>261170808
Anon, at first. It was all righteous and fell apart in just 2 days. There where destruction everywhere and people defended it. In all the chaos, it also seemed to me as a non-organized uprising. Some people realized it was organized sooner than others, but when the majority realized it wasn't spontaneous (Phase 5), it was already too late.

Anonymous (ID: ORFJ5Bj4) 06/06/20(Sat)02:11:43 No.261171922 ▶ >>261172944 >>261174159
File: flaite.jpg (139 KB, 1024x573)



>>261171513
Anon, they only need to plant the idea of a new constitution. Once that is achieved. The bloodlust will never quench.

▶ Anonymous 1 day ago ID: b5471c No.4073186 >>4078015

Communism was tried in various forms as Marxism-Leninism and Maoism (and a couple other offshoots). Central to this branch of thought was the idea of vanguardism, which taught that the workers of the world would need to be shown the way to socialism and then communism via a small, revolutionary group which would overthrow the bourgeois and take control of the means of production.
The very first problem with this becomes the composition of the revolutionary group, which was usually a mix of utopian idealist artist hippie types, and sociopathic power seekers. Because of the dynamics of the group and its beliefs being geared towards perpetual revolution, the group radicalized and begins to purge its own members. Think the communist purges of the 20th century, or the purges following the French Revolution. If the revolution is successful then the artist hippie types are killed off and the sociopaths take central control of the ruling political party. Unfortunately the ruling party often doesn't have much in the way of practical means of structuring and ruling society, often leading to wide spread religious and political suppression, famine and starvation. This kind of leads into and feeds off one other major problem with communism economies (what are called command economies).
Command economies are generally top down controlled and directed, which leads to massive inefficiencies when producing goods. Imagine if you replaced the structure of a business like Dragon Dildo's Inc with the DMV. There's little to no incentive to work, there's no real incentive e to compete, but most importantly since prices and wages are fixed, there's no overarching information for the economy to respond to. In a market based economy, price is a form of information which allows for the more efficient distribution of goods, services and wages.
In practical terms when you apply an u stable dictatorship with an inefficient and poorly managed economy you get lots of instability and the social problems that arise from that.
The thing about non vanguard style communism, what is generally thought of as Marxism (what Leftist will say is true communism and never been done before) , is that Marx believed that workers world wide would unite around class consciousness and overthrow the bourgueise. Marx assumed that people would relate, and ultimately group with each other, along economic (class) lines. I think this was one of his major mistakes. People group themselves first along family lines, then ethnic, racial and community lines, with local and then national identities following next. This makes sense when you think about it. A worker might think of his coworkers as a second family, but his first family (his biological one) is the reason he exploits his own labor. If given a choice between providing for his family or an uncertain future with the potential without work, he will most likely look to his families needs first. Unless the situation has already become extreme what logical reason would he have to do otherwise.
This is where the leftist obsession with race comes from. They absolutely need to separate man from his biological ties (racial, ethnic and community) in order to get him to align with a economic group and begin the revolution.

Anonymous (ID: sa+krfhS) 07/06/17(Thu)17:57:56 No.132656858 ▶ >>132656977
File: 2d8c9cec246e0c43e93604736(...).jpg (13 KB, 236x228)



>>132655048

Communism is not statism.

Anonymous (ID: vriaAhyH) 07/06/17(Thu)17:59:05 No.132656977 ▶ >>132657140

>>132656858
marxist leninism is

Anonymous (ID: sa+krfhS) 07/06/17(Thu)18:00:28 No.132657140 ▶ >>132657663
File: c5e1d59ab11c19da5e074a947(...).jpg (774 KB, 1500x3000)



>>132656977

only temporarily

Anonymous (ID: vriaAhyH) 07/06/17(Thu)18:05:05 No.132657663 ▶ >>132657804

>>132657140
how long will it take, russia coulndt do it.

Anonymous (ID: sa+krfhS) 07/06/17(Thu)18:06:14 No.132657804 ▶ >>132658802 >

>>132657663

decades the fastest, probably centuries, we need to take over the entire world first.



Anonymous (ID: IN4bJBwW) 07/07/17(Fri)02:47:02 No.132711000 ▶
File: scout.jpg (60 KB, 500x490)



>>132710442
>Marxism is not statism!
>Actually it's only temporary.
>Decades, probably centuries of totalitarian quasi fascist statism to make a true utopia (you won't even be alive to get the payoff; best case scenario)
>apply immense suffering to mankind, and after a couple of centuries of that it would be possible to have an economy where valuing goods is illegal, where nobody knows whether a good is worth its costs or not.

How about we have a tiny little thought experiment. Nothing major, just a very small little premise: what if your conclusion is wrong? What if we cannot in fact, have a collectivist economy with no definition of value? Then the conclusion would be, that you are in fact working day and night, 24/7, to destroying civilization and hurting free people. If you are wrong about your simplistic economic model, then you are evil on a cartoonish level.

Let's take one step further and look at this economic model. We are talking about something that at least among the economic academics, was already debunked. The part where you could be wrong, is something you deny to be reasoned with, something you refuse to even talk about. So basically, you purposefully bring destruction to innocent people with excuses you refuse to even discuss. Do you not see now, why people talk about throwing you out of helicopters? Do you understand now, why certain regimes murdered commies without even thinking twice?

File: 82edec0be0ebd889cc96bf25f(...).png (36 KB, 748x495)



Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)13:46:48 No.297994133 >>297994260 >>297994254 >>297994493 >>297994674 >>297994736 >>297994737 >>297994879 >>297995009 >>297995024 >>297995254 >>297995322 >>297995491 >>297995747 >>297995952 >>297995964 >>297996015 >>297996295 >>297996296 >>297996339 >>297996447 >>297996452 >>297996835 >>297996916 >>297996944 >>297997112 >>297997145 >>297997376 >>297997394 >>297997563 >>297997610 >>297997736 >>297997792 >>297997845 >>297997877 >>297997900 >>297997906 >>297998011 >>297998060 >>297998102 >>297998173 >>297998200 >>297998230 >>297998237 >>297998314 >>297998496 >>297998576 >>297998632 >>297998787 >>297998829 >>297999067 >>297999097 >>297999294 >>297999361 >>297999517 >>297999533 >>297999571 >>297999610 >>297999768 >>297999784 >>297999859 >>297999895 >>297999902 >>298000135 >>298000159 >>298000497 >>298000525 >>298000728 >>298000750 >>298000895 >>298001152 >>298001286 >>298001426 >>298002037 >>298002195 >>298002469 >>298002524 >>298003167 >>298003202 >>298003919 >>298003969 >>298004142

So, what would your job be on the leftist commune, /pol/?

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)13:49:09 No.297994370 >>297995024 >>297995220 >>297996835 >>297997606 >>297998829 >>298000985 >>298001956 >>298002195
File: 372ba4aa9c360c79b2f10dacf(...).png (24 KB, 748x214)

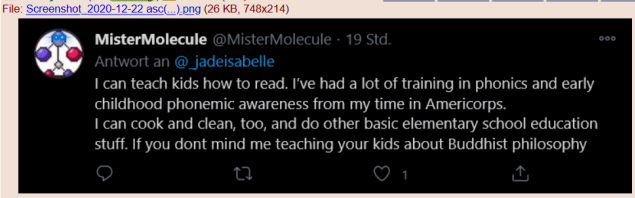


Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)13:53:50 No.297994841 >>297996835 >>297998829 >>298000890 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (25 KB, 748x190)



This persons only skill appears to be nothing really but he might be able to translate German at some point in the future

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)13:51:46 No.297994638 >>297994786 >>297995024 >>297996835 >>297997259 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (26 KB, 748x214)



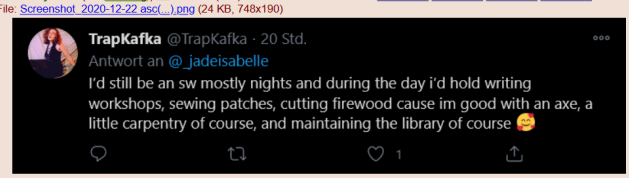
MisterMolecule here want's to teach children how to read and Buddhist philosophy

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)13:55:46 No.297995044 >>297995762 >>297996010 >>297996835 >>297998829 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (26 KB, 748x214)



SandyFrizzle, on the other hand, is of the opinion that her job in the leftist commune will be... *ahem*... "sparking passion"

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)13:54:52 No.297994944 >>297996835 >>297997605 >>298000465 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (24 KB, 748x190)



This persons expertise lies in cutting firewood. Respect xer, the expert firewood cutter of the commune.

Anonymous (ID: Tdlx2t1Mz) 12/22/20(Tue)13:55:32 No.297995024 >>297995148 >>297996043 >>297996426 >>298000649

>>297994133 (OP)
>>297994370
>>297994439
>>297994638
Do these people not realise that they'll need to actually materially contribute to a commune? That they'll be forced into a factory or a farm to produce goods for the benefit of all and that if they refuse they'll be knelt down against a wall and shot in the back of the head?

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)13:56:51 No.297995148 >>297995236 >>297995347 >>297995637 >>297996264 >>297996813 >>297996835 >>297996930 >>297997332 >>297997588 >>297997776 >>297999231 >>297999750 >>298000625 >>298002195
File: 6ee2e0bc834c67cf47f23e7cc(...).png (43 KB, 734x325)



>>297995024
We had one (1) person in the responses who wanted to do manual labour. He was called a larper and got majorly dunked on by the twitter leftists.

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)13:57:50 No.297995236 ▶ >>297995783 >>297996930 >>297998720 >>298002195
File: b159c375843249853a3793fb5(...).png (50 KB, 750x490)

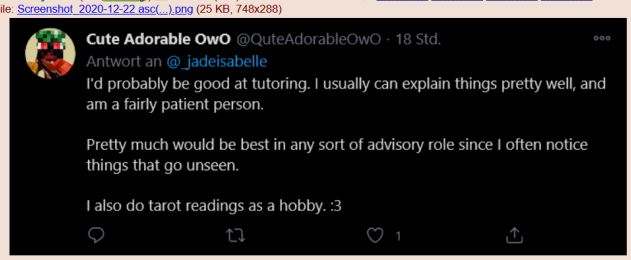


>>297995148
Where we're going we don't need manual labour.

Anonymous (ID: ntrVrWo) 12/22/20(Tue)14:01:48 No.297995637 ▶ >>297995979

>>297995148
This is why the horseshoe theory is bullshit. Leftists are fundamentally different from normal human beings.

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)14:00:40 No.297995532 ▶ >>297995859 >>297996321 >>297998829 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (25 KB, 748x288)



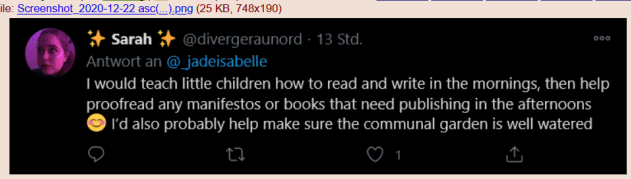
Opposed to the many specialists of the leftist commune, "Cute Adorable OwO" has a more general skillset and sees himself as a tutor, advisor and tarot reader.

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)14:02:19 No.297995695 ▶ >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (24 KB, 748x190)



This person is a cynic and would be banned from the commune

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)14:05:46 No.297996025 ▶ >>297996300 >>297996555 >>297996876 >>297998706 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (25 KB, 748x190)



Sarahs skills lie in being able to read and watering plants.
A very advanced skillset that will surely be in rare supply on the lefist commune.

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)14:11:48 No.297996614 ▶ >>297996724 >>297999320 >>297999456 >>298002195 >>298002949
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (21 KB, 748x165)



Another cook and gardener. With all those gardeners among the commune will be a lush and paradisiac place of never ending fertili

Anonymous (ID: exhFBkdx) 12/22/20(Tue)14:14:37 No.297996876 ▶ >>297998634

>>297996025
Fucking hell these plants will be swimming in water that's all these fucks wanna do

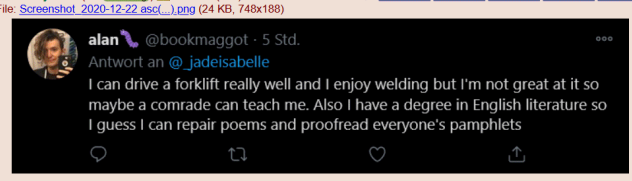


Anonymous (ID: GlKEchm5) 12/22/20(Tue)14:41:11 No.297999320 ▶ >>297999754 >>298000026
File: EaM-DVVU8AQolb6.jpg (377 KB, 900x1200)



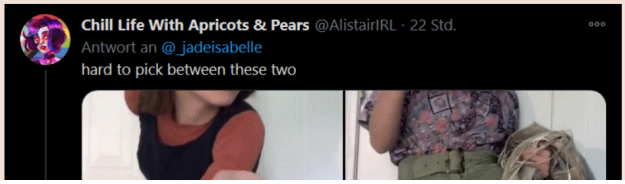
>>297996614
No doubt.

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)14:13:55 No.297996814 ▶ >>297997017 >>297997042 >>297997304 >>297997424 >>297998720 >>297999038 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (24 KB, 748x188)

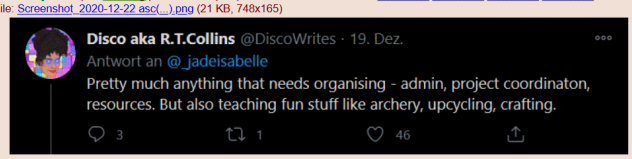


Alan here can drive a fork lift and read and write in English. Oh, and he also welded two pieces of metal together once.

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)14:15:30 No.297996960 ▶ >>297997281 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (508 KB, 748x512)

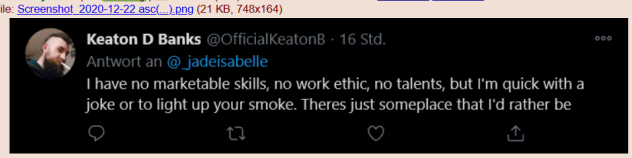


Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)14:23:28 No.297997646 ▶ >>297997827 >>297997860 >>297998014 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (21 KB, 748x165)



Collins can organize very very well. He will organize the commune

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)14:25:06 No.297997801 ▶ >>297998028 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (21 KB, 748x164)

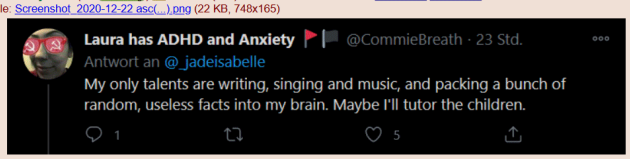


Keaton is kinda likeable ngl



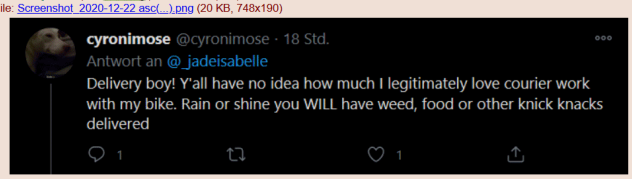
I don't even know how to comment this

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)14:27:39 No.297998034 ▶ >>297998319 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (22 KB, 748x165)



Laura (who has ADHD and Anxiety) will teach the children useless facts to prepare them for their live in the leftist commune

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)14:30:26 No.297998293 ▶ >>297998699 >>297998852 >>297999036 >>298002195 >>298002665
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (20 KB, 748x190)



cyronimoses skill appears to run in circles in the commune. Luckily we have one with his skills because carrying stuff around can be challenging at times.

Anonymous (ID: LyHhR3o) 12/22/20(Tue)14:36:23 No.297998852 ▶

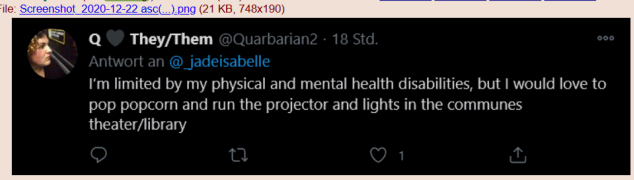
>>297998293
>my bike
i think he means our bike

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)14:32:24 No.297998473 ▶ >>297998784 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (21 KB, 748x165)



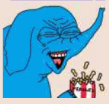
Marissa will look at the sky and notify other people if the sun is currently shining or not.

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)14:35:41 No.297998785 ▶ >>297999285 >>297999449 >>298000398 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (21 KB, 748x190)



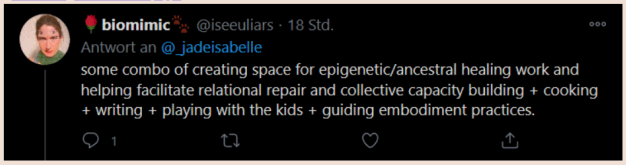
Despite them being limited by their mental and physical disabilities, Q still found a way to make themselves useful. They will "Pop the Popcorn" for the commune.

Anonymous (ID: qtEz4xd) [CA] 12/22/20(Tue)14:51:28 No.298000398 ▶
File: 1575260154859.png (35 KB, 326x301)



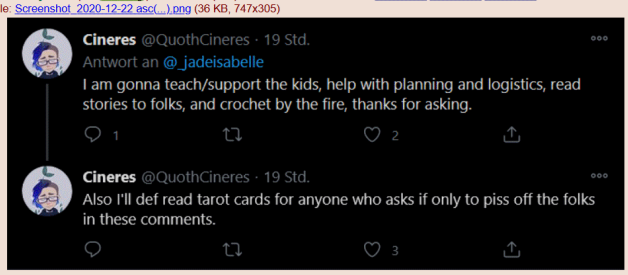
>>297998785
Stalin was known for his deep respect for popcorn poppers and on-off switch operators.

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)14:39:32 No.297999150 ▶ >>297999747 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (25 KB, 748x190)



We will also have a space for epigenetic/ancestral healing in the commune, something which will set it apart clearly from the capitalist so

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)14:40:52 No.297999279 ▶ >>297999747 >>297999995 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (36 KB, 747x305)



Cineres did a good job at summing up the skills of the applicants to the commune

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)14:44:22 No.297999638 ▶ >>298000069 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (34 KB, 738x282)



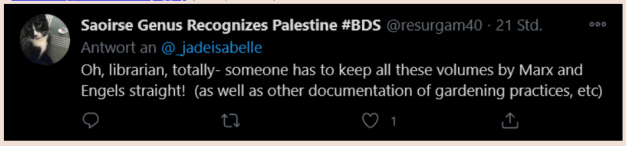
Cute Adorable OwO (who pictures his role in the commune as that of a tarot reader) reprimands a fellow comrade for his ridiculous demand of not wanting to work.

Anonymous (ID: R9TXFHY) 12/22/20(Tue)14:47:49 No.297999995 ▶
File: bobby.jpg (15 KB, 556x561)



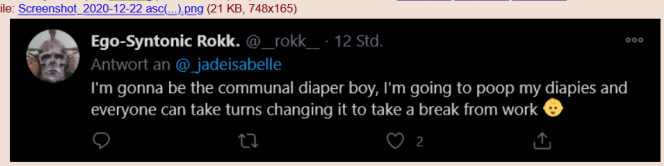
>>297999279 (You)
>read stories to folks
>crochet by the fire
>read tarot cards
Holy fucking topkek this is the best one. Somebody PLEASE save all of these and make a collage out of them.

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)14:52:29 No.298000513 ▶ >>298000876 >>298001955 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (22 KB, 748x165)



Librarian seems to be a rather popular position. They will shurely need one or more of those to tend to the few hundred books that will exist at the commune

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)14:54:05 No.298000684 ▶ >>298000928 >>298001057 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (21 KB, 748x165)



I.... wat?

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)14:55:31 No.298000833 ▶ >>298000993 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (22 KB, 748x163)



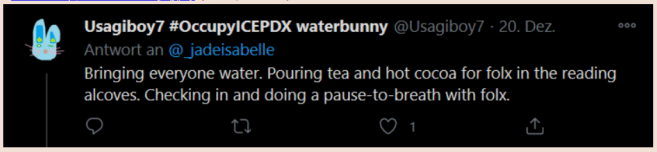
ABACAB will handle the identity politics lawyering

Anonymous (ID: KSelvT4p) 12/22/20(Tue)14:56:07 No.298000895 ▶

>>297994133 (OP)
Something usefull like chopping wood since we will have no electricity or other basic infrastructure.

I will in fact chop so much wood that its enough for a float or a log cabin so I don't have to live with these tards.

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)14:59:46 No.298001242 ▶ >>298001509 >>298001703 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (16 KB, 748x165)

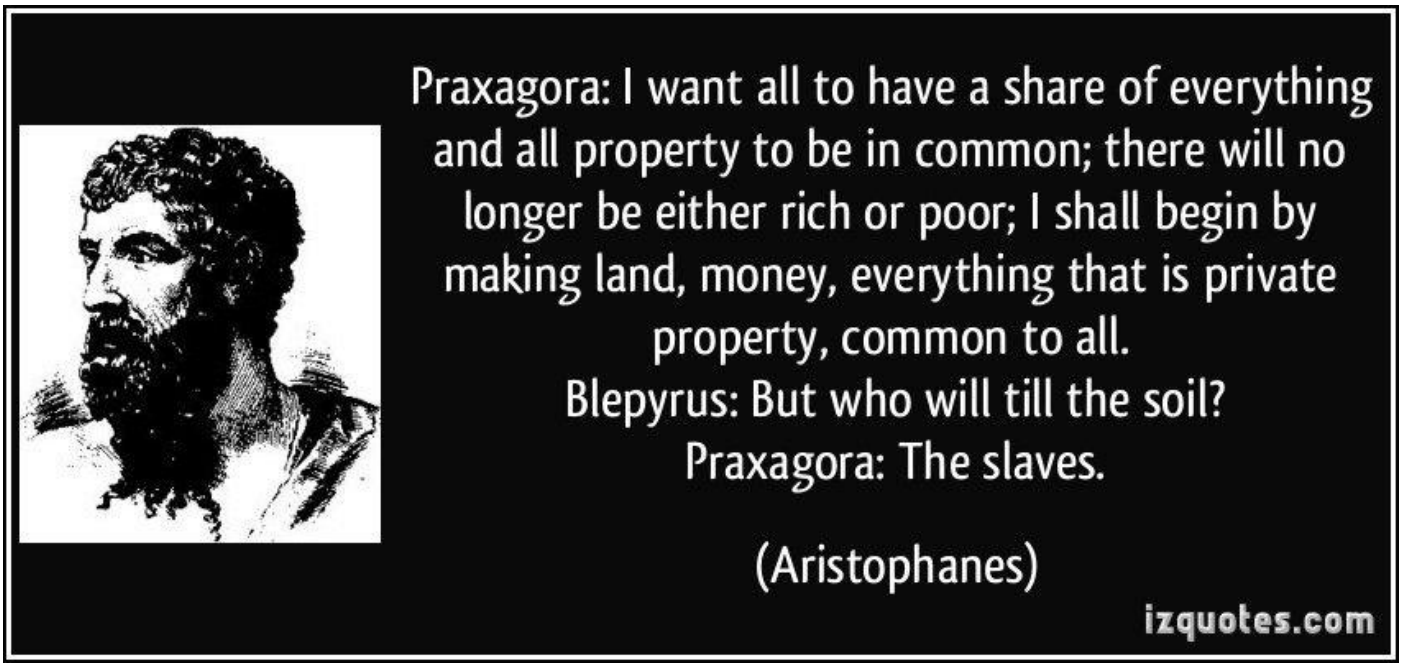


Usagiboy will bring everyone their water. Another rare skill that needs it's own specialized position.

Anonymous (ID: BNZ258Zg) 12/22/20(Tue)14:56:58 No.298000983 ▶ >>298001302 >>298002195
File: Screenshot_2020-12-22 asc(...).png (18 KB, 748x140)



And cinnamon bun will be a puppy kindergarden teacher, a position sorely needing to be filled



Anonymous (ID: 96B7Twbb) 04/25/15(Sat)06:52:58 No.44207767 ▶ >>44208944 >>44212386 >>44213251 >>44213515
File: vaas_montenegro_by_deadly(...).jpg (468 KB, 709x900)



>>44205040 (OP)
Has it ever occurred to you that the constant refusal to acknowledge the fact that Communism HAS been tried is the exact reason why the ideology is untenable?

When Capitalism fails--and it has before--we do not say that it was not Capitalism. We observe the events and try to find a solution to them, we modify our thesis and continue experimentation.

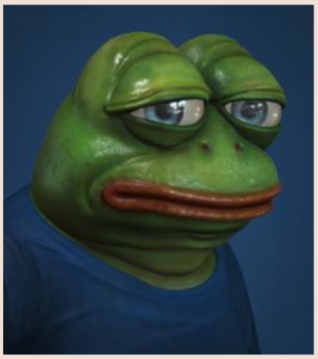
Communists however have this atrocious habit of denying reality. Lenin was a Communist. Stalin was a communist. Mao was a communist. When faced with the disastrous consequences of their reigns, rather than accept that maybe Marx was a lazy pseudointellectual NEET who never held a real job in his life and had no idea as to how labor and capital actually functioned in a healthy society, instead the communist demagogue retreats back to the nonsensical claim that they weren't "real" communists, and that therefore they cannot be used as a rationale for why communism is a failed ideology.

The result of this is that the primary advancements in communism haven't been to develop the actual theory and methodology of the ideology, but rather to find new and inventive ways of tricking people into implementing it to see if it will work out this time. This is why we went from the Industrial Vanguard to the Agrarian Vanguard to the Fabian Vanguard and so on, and it is why we are now knee-deep in Marxist pseudointellectualism in academia, still constantly pressing the Marxist ideology in disguise.

It is precisely because you ask that question that Communism will never work. It HAS been tried, but rather than admit that it is broken, you simply try to trick people into trying the same, broken system again and again, each time expecting a different result.
Have you ever heard the buzzphrase "Leftism is a Mental Illness?" There's a reason you hear it so often. It's because there's a word for the act of attempting something over and over the same way, expecting a different result. It's in the dictionary. It's called Insanity.

▶ **Anonymous** 06/22/17 (Thu) 14:58:42 ID: b8e453 No.10130926 >>10131000

File (hide): 17362e1621ab8b0···.jpg (140.29 KB, 1280x1440, 8:9, Detailed Pepe Face Closeup....jpg)



What makes communism and socialism not work?

▶ **Anonymous** 06/22/17 (Thu) 15:31:37 ID: baaf4c No.10131000 >>10131076

>>10130926
A bunch of reasons.

1. It has impossible goals. It seeks to abolish class distinctions. How it seeks to do so I'll cover in the next bullet. Class is an inevitable and natural thing. There are great examples in both the USSR and China. In the USSR the Nomenklatura became the new elite class with infinitely more privilege and power than the bourgeois and aristocratic rulers they replaced. In China during the Cultural Revolution the elite was "rusticated" meaning they were forcibly relocated and made into farmers. Their children quickly rose to the top despite being rusticated.

2. It is constitutionally illogical. We use syllogistic logic to arrive at truth. Meaning that we analyze positions relative to the existing evidence and against self-contradiction. Essentially if x then y. Marxism uses Hegelian Dialectics. Hegelian Dialectics arrive at truth by positing a thesis, countering with an antithesis, and arriving at a synthesis. I say something, you say something, we arrive at a shared conclusion. This allows for ideas to be formed without concern for evidence or contradiction, so bad ideas propagate. Applied to class conflict the proletariat was the thesis, the ruling class the antithesis, and the classless society the synthesis. Dialectics were also applied to their legal systems, agriculture, and to our culture to disastrous effect.

3. It ignores human motivation. Normal people have a stronger national identity than a class identity. History, race, culture, and religion form stronger bonds than economic class. WWI was a clear demonstration of this. Dialectical Materialism considers these factors to be "spooks"; meaning that they are the result of false consciousness and can be ignored.

4. It is considered to be a perfect ideology. Marxism cannot fail, but it can be failed. Real socialism has never been tried. This allows them to escape moral culpability for their actions. Strategically this prevents them from reworking their ideology. Think of the word lumpenprole. Proletariats are the vehicles by which the revolution is achieved. Lupenproles are proletariats who shirk this duty and refuse Marxism. Realize that attitude deems any popular rejection as a moral failure of the people. The Frankfurt School escaped this trap by being willing to rethink Marxism, which is why /leftypol/ considers Cultural Marxism to be epistemologically distinct from Marxism.

5. Marxism is very complex, but not effective in the slightest. This means that Marxists have to be intelligent enough to memorize this dross and disciplined enough to never consider how stupid it is. Arrogance without results is the domain of fools.

▶ **Anonymous** 06/22/17 (Thu) 15:55:04 ID: b8e453 No.10131076 >>10131103

>>10131000
Thanks. What does Cultural Marxism propose and try to achieve? What is it?

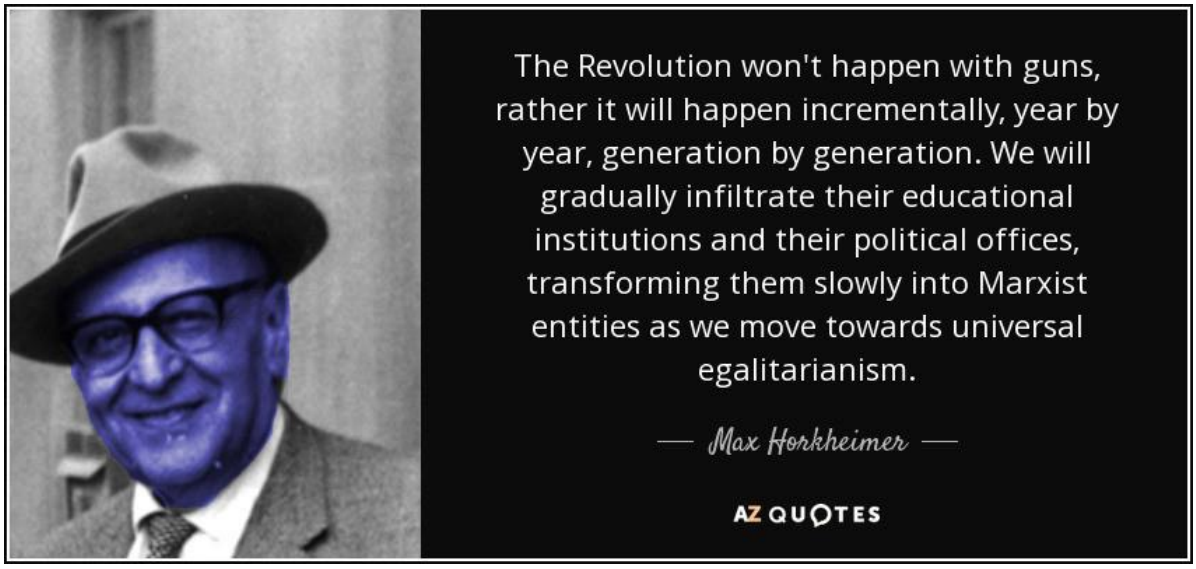
▶ **Anonymous** 06/22/17 (Thu) 16:09:29 ID: baaf4c No.10131103

>>10131076
Cultural Marxism of the Frankfurt School acknowledges that Marxism failed. The primary culprit of this failure is the culture of the West. The goal is not to create economic Marxism, but to destroy the culture that makes Marxism impossible. It says all of this openly, but the mainstream considers this to be an anti-Semitic conspiracy theory.

Critical Theory is the weapon that they use. It combines Hegelian dialectics with Freudian analysis to deconstruct a target. Identify a victim class (thesis), blame an oppressor (antithesis), propose a "solution"(synthesis), and pathologize opponents as mentally ill or blinded with hatred (Freud). With Feminism they empower women against men to deconstruct the concepts of sex and family, while calling any opponents misogynists. Critical Theory makes sure that we have constant conflict and disorder in every part of our lives. Repeat ad infinitum.

Anonymous (ID: Z3bx3t6H) 08/08/19(Thu)01:09:57 No.222249855

>>222247646
Good argument.
I remember years and years ago trying to talk someone online out of trying heroin. He was acting so cocky about it, "nah man people only get addicted because they're not doing it right and they're weak blah blah." I gave up. A year later, he comes back and says "a year ago I came here saying I was going to try heroin, everyone tried to talk me out of it, I didn't listen, you were all right and it ruined my life." I felt a little bad that I didn't try harder, but some people don't want to be helped.
That's how it feels trying to talk you out of communism. Nobody's trying to take some great fun wonderfully thing away from you because we're just so mean. It's a murderous death cult with this romantic glamour around it that you fall for. Hispanics seem especially to fall for the "romantic" glamour of Marxism, this fake Jesus-like image of Che, and all that bullshit. There's nothing romantic about starving, there's nothing romantic about gulags and slavery, there's nothing romantic about secret police and midnight disappearances. You're not a good person when you're willing to subject your own countrymen to that nightmare just to satisfy your own vanity about being some badass romantic revolutionary that you're really not.



HOW TO CREATE A SOCIALIST STATE
BY SAUL ALINSKY

There are eight levels of control that must be obtained before you are able to create a socialist state. The first is the most important.

1) Healthcare–Control healthcare and you control the people
2) Poverty–Increase the Poverty level as high as possible, poor people are easier to control and will not fight back if you are providing everything for them to live.
3) Debt–Increase the debt to an unsustainable level. That way you are able to increase taxes, and this will produce more poverty.
4) Gun Control–Remove people's ability to defend themselves from the Government. That way you are able to create a police state.
5) Welfare–Take control of every aspect of their lives (Food, Housing, and Income)
6) Education–Take control of what people read and listen to – take control of what children learn in school. Think: "Common Core"
7) Religion–Remove the belief in God from the Government and schools.
8) Class Warfare–Divide the people into the wealthy and the poor. This will cause more discontent and it will be easier to take (Tax) the wealthy with the support of the poor.

Anonymous (ID: cKO0xlzH) 01/08/19(Tue)17:28:58 No.199172618 >>199178395
File: 1489688939_ridvan-sahacic(...).jpg (522 KB, 1920x823)



>>199170827
Communism shrouds itself in newspeak and lies, but never actually delivers on their promises.

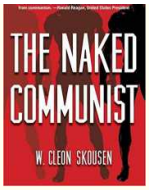
Did the USSR actually democratize production to the everyman?

Fuck no! Instead it created a cult-like quasi-religious following to The Party (much like the democrats are attempting to do with social justice today) where The Party got all the wealth from what the people produced and then redistributed that wealth to the people.

Well GUESS WHAT. When you give a select minority all the wealth with the hope that they'll redistribute it back to you, they actually keep 99% for themselves and give you back juuuust enough to keep you from rioting. With whatever that 'juuust enough' amount is depending on the amount of police state control The Party wields. The more control they have, the less you get. Communism achieved this state of affairs through a false workers' revolution - one of the greatest ever con jobs in human history.

Capitalism took a different approach to sequestering all human wealth in the hands of a minority: Instead of doing it all at once by force through a revolution, the path was taken slowly - with successful businesses and corporations gradually gaining monopolist positions in the market (something, I want to add, which corrupt unintelligence agencies have had a profound effect on: One of the big pieces that the public can't compete with is the insider trading/secret information provided to top players by the intelligence agencies. There is no fair market competition when you allow exCIA heads and other bureaucrats to hold corporate sector jobs or sell info to the highest bidder). The capitalist advance is methodical and inevitable with the way capitalism functions - with weak controls on corporations and no separation of state and corporation, you end up in the same position as communism once enough time passes.

That is why corporate america is looking more and more like communist russia as the days go by. Different methods; same ends.



The Zionist Communist Takeover Of America - 45 Declared Goals

http://www.rense.com/general32/americ.htm

Anonymous (ID: OJx/zaxA) 06/15/18(Fri)13:35:13 No.175314495

4. Permit free trade between all nations regardless of Communist affiliation and regardless of whether or not items could be used for war.

11. Promote the UN as the only hope for mankind.

13. Do away with all loyalty oaths.

15. Capture one or both of the political parties in the United States.

16. Use technical decisions of the courts to weaken basic American institutions by claiming their activities violate civil rights.

17. Get control of the schools. Use them as transmission belts for socialism and current Communist propaganda. Soften the curriculum. Get control of teachers' associations. Put the party line in textbooks.

18. Gain control of all student newspapers.

19. Use student riots to foment public protests against programs or organizations which are under Communist attack.

20. Infiltrate the press. Get control of book-review assignments, editorial writing, policy-making positions.

21. Gain control of key positions in radio, TV, and motion pictures.

22. Continue discrediting American culture by degrading all forms of artistic expression. An American Communist cell was told to "eliminate all good sculpture from parks and buildings, substitute shapeless, awkward and meaningless forms."

23. Control art critics and directors of art museums. "Our plan is to promote ugliness, repulsive, meaningless art."

24. Eliminate all laws governing obscenity by calling them "censorship" and a violation of free speech and free press.

25. Break down cultural standards of morality by promoting pornography and obscenity in books, magazines, motion pictures, radio, and TV.

26. Present homosexuality, degeneracy and promiscuity as "normal, natural, healthy."

27. Discredit the Bible and emphasize the need for intellectual maturity, which does not need a "religious crutch."

28. Eliminate prayer or any phase of religious expression in the schools on the ground that it violates the principle of "separation of church and state."

Anonymous (ID: OJx/zaxA) 06/15/18(Fri)13:35:30 No.175314521

29. Discredit the American Constitution by calling it inadequate, old-fashioned, out of step with modern needs, a hindrance to cooperation between nations on a worldwide basis.

30. Discredit the American Founding Fathers. Present them as selfish aristocrats who had no concern for the "common man."

31. Belittle all forms of American culture and discourage the teaching of American history on the ground that it was only a minor part of the "big picture." Give more emphasis to Russian history since the Communists took over.

32. Support any socialist movement to give centralized control over any part of the culture--education, social agencies, welfare programs, mental health clinics, etc.

37. Infiltrate and gain control of big business.

38. Transfer some of the powers of arrest from the police to social agencies. Treat all behavioral problems as psychiatric disorders which no one but psychiatrists can understand [or treat].

39. Dominate the psychiatric profession and use mental health laws as a means of gaining coercive control over those who oppose Communist goals.

40. Discredit the family as an institution. Encourage promiscuity and easy divorce.

41. Emphasize the need to raise children away from the negative influence of parents. Attribute prejudices, mental blocks and retarding of children to suppressive influence of parents.

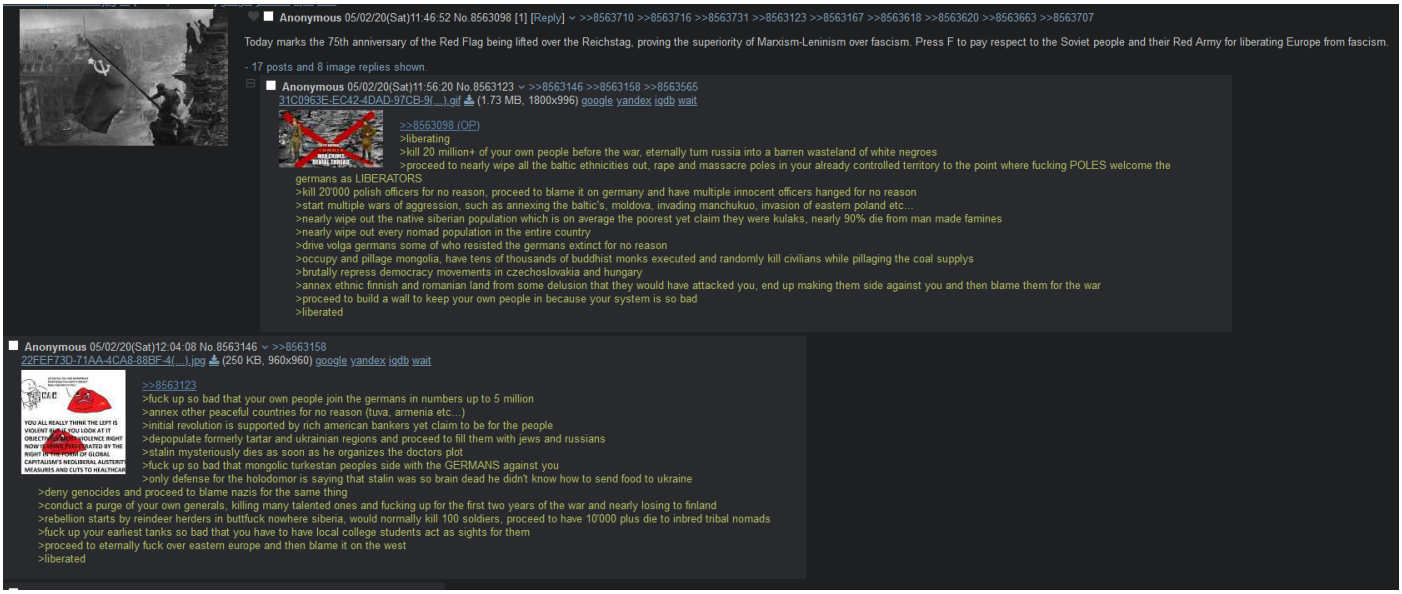
42. Create the impression that violence and insurrection are legitimate aspects of the American tradition; that students and special-interest groups should rise up and use [']united force[''] to solve economic, political or social problems.

CURRENT COMMUNIST GOALS

The forty-five "CURRENT COMMUNIST GOALS" listed below appeared in the Congressional Record of January 10, 1963. They were taken from the "Naked Communist" by W. Cleon Skousen, who began his extensive study of Communism during his sixteen year term of service with the Federal Bureau of Investigation. Mr. Skousen is now field director of the American Security Council.

1. *U. S. acceptance of coexistence as the only alternative to atomic war.*
2. *U. S. willingness to capitulate in preference to engaging in atomic war.*
3. *Develop the illusion that total disarmament by the United States would be a demonstration of moral strength.*
4. *Permit free trade between all nations regardless of Communist affiliation and regardless of whether or not items could be used for war.*
5. *Extension of long-term loans to Russia and Soviet Satellites.*
6. *Provide American aid to all nations regardless of Communist domination.*
7. *Grant recognition of Red China. Admission of Red China to the UN.*
8. *Set up East and West Germany as separate states in spite of Khrushchev's promise in 1955 to settle the Germany question by free elections under supervision of the UN.*
9. *Prolong the conferences to ban atomic tests because the U.S. has agreed to suspend tests as long as negotiations are in progress.*
10. *Allow all Soviet satellites individual representation in the UN.*
11. *Promote the UN as the only hope for mankind. If its charter is rewritten, demand that it be set up as a one-world government with its own independent armed forces. (Some Communist leaders believe the world can be taken over as easily by the UN as by Moscow. Sometimes these two centers compete with each other as they are now doing in the Congo.)*
12. *Resist any attempt to outlaw the Communist Party.*
13. *Do away with all loyalty oaths.*
14. *Continue giving Russia access to the U.S. Patent Office.*
15. *Capture one or both of the political parties in the United States.*
16. *Use technical decisions of the courts to weaken basic American institutions by claiming their activities violate civil rights.*
17. *Get control of the schools. Use them as transmission belts for socialism and current Communist propaganda. Soften the curriculum. Get control of teachers' associations. Put the party line in textbooks.*
18. *Gain control of all student newspapers.*
19. *Use student riots to foment public protests against programs or organizations which are under Communist attack.*
20. *Infiltrate the press. Get control of book-review assignments, editorial writing, policy-making positions.*
21. *Gain control of key positions in radio, TV and motion pictures.*
22. *Continue discrediting American culture by degrading all forms of artistic expression. An American Communist cell was told to "eliminate all good sculpture from parks and buildings, substitute shapeless, awkward and meaningless forms."*
23. *Control art critics and directors of art museums. "Our plan is to promote ugliness, repulsive, meaningless art."*
24. *Eliminate all laws governing obscenity by calling them "censorship" and a violation of free speech and free press.*
25. *Break down cultural standards of morality by promoting pornography and obscenity in books, magazines, motion pictures, radio and TV.*
26. *Present homo-sexuality, degeneracy and promiscuity as "normal, natural, healthy."*
27. *Infiltrate the churches and replace revealed religion with "social" religion. Discredit the Bible and emphasize the need for intellectual maturity which does not need a "religious crutch."*
28. *Eliminate prayer or any phase of religious expression in the schools on the ground that it violates the principle of "separation of church and state."*
29. *Discredit the American Constitution by calling it inadequate, old-fashioned, out of step with modern needs, a hindrance to cooperation between nations on a world-wide basis.*
30. *Discredit the American founding fathers. Present them as selfish aristocrats who had no concern for the "common man."*
31. *Belittle all forms of American culture and discourage the teaching of American history on the ground that it was only a minor part of "the big picture." Give more emphasis to Russian history since the Communists took over.*
32. *Support any socialist movement to give centralized control over any part of the culture—education, social agencies, welfare programs, mental health clinics, etc.*
33. *Eliminate all laws or procedures which interfere with the operation of the Communist apparatus.*
34. *Eliminate the House Committee on Un-American Activities.*
35. *Discredit and eventually dismantle the FBI.*
36. *Infiltrate and gain control of more unions.*
37. *Infiltrate and gain control of big business.*
38. *Transfer some of the powers of arrest from the police to social agencies. Treat all behavioral problems as psychiatric disorders which no one but psychiatrists can understand or treat.*
39. *Dominate the psychiatric profession and use mental health laws as a mecns of gaining coercive control over those who oppose Communist goals.*
40. *Discredit the family as an institution. Encourage promiscuity and easy divorce.*
41. *Emphasize the need to raise children away from the negative influence of parents. Attribute prejudices, mental blocks and retarding of children to suppressive influence of parents.*
42. *Create the impression that violence and insurrection are legitimate aspects of the American tradition; that students and special-interest groups should rise up and use "united force" to solve economic, political or social problems.*
43. *Overthrow all colonial governments before native populations are ready for self-government.*
44. *Internationalize the Panama Canal.*
45. *Repeal the Connally Reservation so the U.S. cannot prevent the World Court from seizing jurisdiction over domestic problems. Give the World Court jurisdiction over nations and individuals alike.*

This is a public service of PATRIOTIC AMERICAN YOUTH • P. O. Box 363, Jackson, Mississippi



Anonymous 05/02/20(Sat)11:46:52 No.8563098 [1] [Reply] >>8563710 >>8563716 >>8563731 >>8563123 >>8563167 >>8563618 >>8563620 >>8563663 >>8563707

Today marks the 75th anniversary of the Red Flag being lifted over the Reichstag, proving the superiority of Marxism-Leninism over fascism. Press F to pay respect to the Soviet people and their Red Army for liberating Europe from fascism.

- 17 posts and 8 image replies shown.

Anonymous 05/02/20(Sat)11:56:20 No.8563123 >>8563146 >>8563158 >>8563565
31C0963E-EC42-4DAD-97CB-9(...).gif (1.73 MB, 1800x996) google yandex iqdb wait

>>8563098 (OP)
>liberating
>kill 20 million+ of your own people before the war, eternally turn russia into a barren wasteland of white negroes
>proceed to nearly wipe all the baltic ethnicities out, rape and massacre poles in your already controlled territory to the point where fucking POLES welcome the germans as LIBERATORS
>kill 20'000 polish officers for no reason, proceed to blame it on germany and have multiple innocent officers hanged for no reason
>start multiple wars of aggression, such as annexing the baltic's, moldova, invading manchukuo, invasion of eastern poland etc...
>nearly wipe out the native siberian population which is on average the poorest yet claim they were kulaks, nearly 90% die from man made famines
>nearly wipe out every nomad population in the entire country
>drive volga germans some of who resisted the germans extinct for no reason
>occupy and pillage mongolia, have tens of thousands of buddhist monks executed and randomly kill civilians while pillaging the coal supplys
>brutally repress democracy movements in czechoslovakia and hungary
>annex ethnic finnish and romanian land from some delusion that they would have attacked you, end up making them side against you and then blame them for the war
>proceed to build a wall to keep your own people in because your system is so bad
>liberated

Anonymous 05/02/20(Sat)12:04:08 No.8563146 >>8563158
22FEF73D-71AA-4CA8-88BF-4(...).jpg (250 KB, 960x960) google yandex iqdb wait

>>8563123
>fuck up so bad that your own people join the germans in numbers up to 5 million
>annex other peaceful countries for no reason (tuva, armenia etc...)
>initial revolution is supported by rich american bankers yet claim to be for the people
>depopulate formerly tartar and ukrainian regions and proceed to fill them with jews and russians
>stalin mysteriously dies as soon as he organizes the doctors plot
>fuck up so bad that mongolic turkestan peoples side with the GERMANS against you
>only defense for the holodomor is saying that stalin was so brain dead he didn't know how to send food to ukraine
>deny genocides and proceed to blame nazis for the same thing
>conduct a purge of your own generals, killing many talented ones and fucking up for the first two years of the war and nearly losing to finland
>rebellion starts by reindeer herders in buttfuck nowhere siberia, would normally kill 100 soldiers, proceed to have 10'000 plus die to inbred tribal nomads
>fuck up your earliest tanks so bad that you have to have local college students act as sights for them
>proceed to eternally fuck over eastern europe and then blame it on the west
>liberated

▶ **Anonymous** 10/06/18 (Sat) 22:37:17 ID: 8e73ee No.12247456 >>12247578

>>12247412 (You)
Find that hard to believe a lot of commies are retarded, with gibs me dat, I haven't seen one commie who was endorsing with a good argument why government control is a good thing, because let's be honest they are that fucking retarded.

▶ **Anonymous** *(You)* 10/06/18 (Sat) 23:00:20 ID: 654f64 No.12247578

File (hide): 168d6f8aea44d21···.png (2.83 MB, 1500x999, 500:333, gothic cathedral.png) (h) (u)



File (hide): 92c06213fb824e3···.jpg (38.39 KB, 500x332, 125:83, subhuman contemplates a br....jpg) (h) (u)



>>12247456
Any form of currency or wealth distribution for any reason is communism. The idea of a *greater whole* than the individual is peak communism because it requires the subversion of Life, energy flow, individual expression to allocate energy to something that is basically nothing more than a vampire, be that an 'el lite' a nation or a lazy fucking prick. It is only a matter of scale how much is distributed but all false distributions of energy are based on *leveling* and a hatred of the exceptional.
So what is pure is corrupted by what is weak. Even most religions fall into this paradigm of sacrificing what is pure (say the archetype of Christ) to accomodate what is subhuman and weak 'sinful'... so literally THOUSANDS of years of programming communism directly into the blood lines and veins of our people.
The pure have to *lower themselves* to make up for the weakness of the subhuman or subpar. We utilize 'love' in order to maintain a parasitic approach to distributing something from the more advanced/greater to the lesser. In the case of offspring this makes sense as the path of reproduction is the guiding model for this current consciousness paradigm but it should have ended with offspring and it didn't.
Now whole nations are balanced on the backs, blood sweat and tears of certain exceptional individuals (European males/and sometimes females as well as children which are enslaved to become the next generation of 'Human Resources'). Currently the entire planet parasites off European innovation and culture. **Nations, parasites and governments utilize slavery of the European people to finance and propel the entire system.**
Hence wide spread communism or the redistribution of the energy of the exceptional to the weak. This also operates on a technological level and creation level as well, because communism isn't just a financial destruction, it is the wholesale destruction of the entire quality of 'Life'.
So the standards MUST be lowered continuously to accommodate those lesser beings, SUBHUMANS and lesser races. You can see it in our building technology or music or general culture as well. The more communism is present the more building technology must be degraded to accommodate lesser subhumans. Where we once made grand buildings of stone and glass we now build with shitty concrete masonry units so basically little more than 'bricks' to accommodate the lack of skills of the 'subhumans' who are building instead of us.
Music must be degraded as well, language, all of it is a process of degradation from the finest things the world has to offer to the most BASE SUBHUMAN things that the world could conceive. No longer is the animal subhuman supposed to reach for the heights of greatness. No we must lower ourselves and our technology and culture to accommodate a shit tier human that doesn't deserve to live in our culture let alone build or create in it.



"In my study of communist societies, I came to the conclusion that the purpose of communist propaganda was not to persuade or convince, not to inform, but to humiliate; and therefore, the less it corresponded to reality the better. When people are forced to remain silent when they are being told the most obvious lies, or even worse when they are forced to repeat the lies themselves, they lose once and for all their sense of probity. To assent to obvious lies is...in some small way to become evil oneself. One's standing to resist anything is thus eroded, and even destroyed. A society of emasculated liars is easy to control. I think if you examine political correctness, it has the same effect and is intended to."

– Theodore Dalrymple

Anonymous 12/17/14 (Wed) 01:47:25 ID: c3026f No.615110 >>615143 >>615146 >>615151 >>622396

File (hide): 1418798845754.jpg (40.95 KB, 599x485, 599:485, 1410968907388.jpg)



The ironic thing is it's because of them that I moved to the Right.

You begin to understand that the far-leftists are even worse and more unreasonable than than the Christian fundies I hated, especially the zealot ways they pursue their causes, how they rally behind lying demagogues playing professional victim especially victimhood where it doesn't exist and set up these illegal inquisitions and they censor a whole lot more as well. Their extreme ignorance of facts, appeals to emotion, and how they make up statistics like those ridiculous blatantly false 1-in-5 rapes and 70 to every dollar nonsense. Worst of all is when morons believe them

I also understand why this happened. It was because ironically, the right was more principled and actually believed in Freedom of Speech. Nixon himself said the reason he didn't censor the left the way the Soviets do to the right especially in the universities was because they were better than them and actually allowed them to say anything they wish. Of course that eventually backfired, when all these literal communist professors in universities who reported directly to the Kremlin weren't prosecuted for their subversion and treason, they raised this new generation of identity confused psychos, all because they allowed to them to speak. Of course, there were people who didn't believe this was going to happen. I mean, back in the 80-90s alone, if you told anyone the shit happening now like gender social construct nonsense or radial leftism thing to indoctrinate children they'd either tell you it was "just a phase", or those kids were just being edgy [Which is the original definition of "Edgy", rebellion against traditional values], or fucking call you a tinfoil. The Venona Papers came out and it was all true, that America was subverted by weirdo fringe insane leftist ideals the Soviets themselves found to be the most abhorrent and most ridiculous things only meant as a joke to cause the collapse of society.

No leftist can ever create a strong and stable society because there will be a lack of commons. Everyone is just in this shit for themselves, their own group. Soon, if not already, we're seeing leftists will eat each other like that #solidarityisforwhitewomen bit. You have to ask, once all the white guys "check their privilege", who is next on the list? White women. Why? Because they're white. All because they're white. And when they're raped and eatten alive like what happened in Haiti centuries ago after the whites willingly gave them everything and checked their privilege, well… What happens after that? It'll just end up a moronic privilege war special snowflake olympics where they eat each other alive. Homosexuals and blacks fucking hate each other. Latinos and blacks fucking hate each other. Trannies fucking hate CIS women.

It'll just be FUBAR.

Only in the end do they understand they voted for their own guillotine.

Anonymous 11/17/14(Mon)21:32:13 No.38780992

>>38772477

97% of those McCarthy actually accused of communism later turned out to have received money from, been in contact with, or been handled by Soviet intelligence knowingly or unknowingly.

McCarthy saw in Hollywood and in certain portions of the USA's bureaucracy an anti-American or more precisely anti-Western bent. These jews and leftists despised our Empires which had for all their failings brought more people out of poverty than any other social force in history, the empires which had eradicated slavery at great expense of their own rather than continue it, the empires which created a whole world for the first time and were only balked at victory when filthy communists ruined the noble Russian Empire and the took over the moldering remains of China before it could rise to equal us as Japan had.

These weakling faggots, these Frankfurt School graduates sought and still seek today only to undermine the strong and to take control of the world through decay.

The SJWs aren't a new phenomena they are just the inevitable results of these kikes controlling academia and essentially all discourse and popular media for decades. Now vidya and the internet are outside their control and they hate them for that, they hate that there is media not pushing their message and so those kikes in academia put these ideas into the heads of unemployable students with worthless degrees. And this is all they have to even make ends meat. They are the same as those shitty communist agitators in the 60s and 70s, as Greenpeace in the 80s, or the ALF in the 90s and 2000s.

But rejoice brothers for we are still winning. Leftists don't breed and as long as we keep the shitskins out their support will fad with the population capable of holding the ideas they profess to be true. We will win not through politics but simply by doing that which they cannot, surviving.

Anonymous (ID: VUnRATn) 05/12/20(Tue)02:20:23 No.257112176 ► >>257112782

When you think about the logic of the great firewall in China u start to see that within freedom of speech there lies an unspoken requirement of responsibility. The firewall in effect gives China the ability to distort and abuse the good open nature of free speech and wield it like a weapon against the west and we are left holding our dicks unable to counter because they have blocked us all out. That's why now Chinese citizens laugh and denigrate America. China will use the cudgel of racism that they have fermented over the last decade through funding communist and sjw groups all around the western world to create division and strife. This is to weaken the west and for the Chinese to gain.

I'm starting to understand like what the red panic was about and how these issues of strife and social division always find their genisis with communists.

The truth as I have come to see it is that free speech, free markets, freedom itself can only exist in a world community of these shared values. If there is a rogue state that positions itself as our nemisis than these things become weaknesses. This is the logic behind the cold War containment strategy, the fear of the domino effect. I see it all now with such clarity.

Anonymous (ID: VUnRATn) 05/12/20(Tue)02:26:25 No.257112782 ►

>>257112176

When I think further about it I see now why America must police the world.

>Rogue state sees fit to abuse our state of freedom through our open nature.

>Therefore I do not have complete freedom as long as rogue state exists.

It's fairly open and shut logic.

Anonymous 04/17/18 (Tue) 15:49:22 ID: 2b4e3d No.11500424 >>11500833

>>11500396
>I read a fascinating book by an American general
>Gorbachev
Its always so funny to hear people talking about matters they have literally zero understating.

Here is shocking fact for burgers. During Cuban crisis Soviet top military command just disappeared. What!? Yep, out of reach. None of the soviet marshals answered calls from the Kremlin, Khrushchev and Politburo members could not reach any headquarters heads. They all deserted, pretended to be sick or just ignored calls without any fucking explanation. What!? This is how soviet bureaucracy worked, never ever take any responsibility, never make decisions. If shit happens it can't be pinned on you. If all goes well everyone gets the praise. And soviet bureaucracy machine was sure that at the top were only such cucks. Power balance against possible coupes.

Soviets had concept "phone law (rule)". It meant that all important orders we never in the written form. Always by phone unrecorded (can't record top secret lines). Never direct, only vague "your know whats need to be done, comrade". This is how soviet rulers shitted over their subordinates. Shit happens, oh wait this was your initiative :^) lets execute your traitors ass. All goes well, this was mine vocal order :^) Soviet military and everything was totally political impotent long before Gorbachev happened.

Anonymous 01/23/19 (Wed) 13:02:01 ID: 2e87b6 No.12709427

>>12707918 (OP)
First of all, National Socialism is not marxian socialism.

Why does marxism exist?
It is a psychological weapon invented by jewish intellectuals. Its purpose is to remove the existing power structure and replace it with a very similar, but concealed, power structure under the control of a different group.
It functions by promising the masses everything, then delivering nothing once total power is achieved. It tells dissatisfied people what they want to hear.
Marxism enslaves the masses as chattel property of the state. They are placed under the complete totalitarian control of the party aristocrats.
Of course, the "masses" are told that they are freeing themselves and putting "the power in the hands of the working class," but that is a lie. The workers in marxism cannot own property, nor benefit from the product of their personal efforts, ability, and efficiency. They have very little, if any, control over the government. Instead their place in society is virtually identical to that of slaves on a plantation. The "party elite" becomes a closed "good old boys club" that decide who gets any power, who is a serf, and who goes to die in the gulag for being "problematic."
The appeal is exactly the same as the appeal of abrahamic religions. Marxism itself is an abrahamic religion. It tells people that if they believe in the marxist system then they will eventually reach the "workers paradise of the future." It's all bullshit of course, but under marxism that future is sold through massive propaganda. Most people just want to live a nice life and have their problems and worries go away. Marxism promises that (falsely). The main difference between the control system of marxism and that of christianity is that marxism preaches a material paradise of the future, while christianity preaches a "spiritual" paradise after death for all the good goys. The trouble, from an oligarchic perspective, with christianity is that it preaches that the rulers must abide by the same rules as the masses. The oligarchs don't want to abide by ANY rules, and under marxism they don't.

Marxism tells the masses that the rich people and megacorporations are ruining their lives.
This is usually true.
It then, if it gains power, proceeds to replace the rich people with even more powerful and totalitarian oligarchs who ruin the masses' lives even more.
Christianity = feudalism = oligarchic despotism of the "right"
Marxism = communism = oligarchic despotism of the "left"
Christianity is better than marxism since the church at least tries to reign in the excesses of the oligarchs, but we need something better than either.
Some kind of third position....

File: 1358852800251.jpg (42 KB, 610x409)



Today I will remind them. This is ALL connected. Anonymous (ID: 67qJcOoQ) 06/03/20(Wed)18:14:33 No.260617480 ►

Jews, as servants of Satan himself, are a very ritualistic and legalistic people, not dissimilar to those demons and the rules that bound them as recanted by our mythologies. They are particularly concerned with numbers, years, moons and seasons. The fact that this is taking place exactly 100 years after the last mass-uprising in Europe should not be discounted.

We can also trace the actions of the subversives through recent history with extreme ease. The Paris Commune, which existed 150 years ago, was the first instance of the 'Reds' taking over a city. It was a victory for the Free Masons and Jews who had made Paris their home, and who had endeavoured to corrupt and defile its legacy as a city of beauty.

There are many records concerning the Paris Commune, and its ties to Judaism and Free Masonry, and of course Communism (they literally flew the Red Flag) is undeniable.

They were known, amongst many other evils; for coining the phrase 'Patriarchy' and pushing feminism. They were known for rounding up Christians, particularly Bishops and Priests, and murdering them; in their place they pushed atheism. They were known for hunting down the Middle-Class and small businesses and their owners; and either seizing them or destroying them.

Were the many other 'coups' in Europe that would follow truly natural and just against oppressive authorities/power structures; they would be supportive of Christianity and the meritocratic, self-made Middle Class. The working class was wholly Christian and it was very important to them. The Middle Class are an obvious ally to those opposing the 'tyrannies' of Monarchs and Nobles.

Instead we see EVERY instance hunt down the Church and the Middle Class.

We see it in the Spanish civil war, we see it the battles between Communists and Fascists in Italy, we see it in Bolshevik Russia, and we see it pushed in America with McCarthy vainly trying to stop it.

All of this evil is pushed by those same Jewish Subversives.

Anonymous (ID: 67qJcOoQ) 06/03/20(Wed)18:14:58 No.260617562 ►

This is not some modern phenomenon. This is not some natural occurrence. This has been engineered for at least a century.

When we look at the differences between Russia, which fell to the Reds; and Spain, Italy and Germany, who all defeated the Reds - we can find out some very interesting things that reveal to us the meaning behind the last few decades.

Russia had undergone a period of industrialisation, desperately trying to catch up to the other powers of Europe; and due to this had gone into over-drive with migration to its cities, where the factories were. Many Tartars, Jews and other groups with no loyalty to the idea of Russia began to become the main-stay of the cities. When the civil unrest began, these malcontents and traitors were all situated locally, and were easily able to form ranks and become a dangerous mob when united.

In contrast the Whites, who supported the monarchy, were all located in disparate towns and villages throughout Russia. To form ranks they had to travel vast distances. Logistics is perhaps the most important aspect of war; and at the end of the day the Whites were unable to form up in significant numbers, and as such were unable to stand in the way of the Reds, who due to their concentration in cities were easily able to unite.

Over the last few decades countless people with no loyalty to our nations have been brought into the cities. They are utilising race instead of class due to historic success. Many of the big cities in Europe and America are now majority foreign. These malcontents, with no loyalty to our nations; make a ready and willing army that can be formed over night (if paid right). The Jews have now manufactured a situation similar to how it was in Russia, in the hopes that they can out-manoeuvre us and 'win' before we can form ranks.

It doesn't matter if we have the numbers if we cannot unite with each other.

Anonymous (ID: 67qJcOoQ) 06/03/20(Wed)18:15:30 No.260617675 ►

I feel that it's very important that people realise how connected all the troubles of the previous century were. That the revolutionary fervour that engulfed Europe, and which threatens to engulf us once more; was not FROM Europe.

It all came from the same small group of jews, who honed their skills in the Paris Commune and then took what they had learned elsewhere. One by one, they were pushed out by native Europeans; at which point they simply moved to a new city. After their defeat in Paris, they went all across Europe. After their defeat in Spain and the rise of Mussolini and Hitler, and then the rise of Stalin; they fled to Britain and the USA, where - just like before - they began to subvert the nations.

We can see the British fighting them all across the Empire as jews fomented rebellions and uprisings. In the USA we have McCarthy identifying them and seeking to remove them.

This is the very same enemy, instigating all of these different uprisings. They are not natural. They are foreign. And they are still waging this same war against us, now using everything they have learned through their many defeats.

If they win, they will kill us all. We have seen this happen in Paris and across the Soviet Union. We've seen instigated all across the former British Empire. We are seeing advocating for our murder right now in the USA.

This is not new. This is not natural. This is our eternal Enemy trying to destroy us.

Anonymous 03/26/20(Thu)12:35:35 No.113894985 >>113896887 >>113899387
1200px-Flag_of_the_Commun(...).png (12 KB, 1200x800) google yandex iqdb wait



Call it whatever you like, Communism, Socialism, Democratic-Socialism, Social Justice, whatever you want it's blatant government-mandated wealth-redistribution that robs people of their own personal autonomy in favor of authoritarianism. The more you beg for it the more your country will end up like Communist China.

Commies are deliberately shitting-up the entertainment industry with endless politics because they hate the idea of escapism. Most people enjoy fiction as a vacation from the bullshit that plagues everyday life, like politics. But because if you're enjoying the escapism that you got thanks to capitalism, you're not miserable enough to fight in a revolution to overthrow the capitalist establishment like a good comrade. They can't allow that.

They'll use all sorts of mental gymnastics to explain why anything and everything is saturated with ideological commentary, but that you're only complaining when it's ideological that you disagree with because you're a close-minded simpleton who likes to have their ego stroked. Either that or because you're a nihilist who's choosing to reject reality to live in fantasy world where no modern day issues apply. The simple truth is you just want to change a subject you're tired of hearing about all of the goddamn time.

That's big part of why nobody fucking likes you commies, a simple truth that they're too stupid to understand; the more they force-feed their propaganda to people, the more people hate communists and communism.

Anonymous (ID: GgnXcfLJ) 05/20/21(Thu)19:01:23 No.322464464 ►
File: 1621449529952.jpg (25 KB, 474x507)



>>322458237
So lets begin with that mobster monster called (((josip broz tito)))
So did you know that his biological father was Samuel Mayer polish jew
Colleague from his work in vienna who found out he is bastardised child suddenly dissapeared who would do it idk

The "original father" of josip was only biological father of his brother

The parliament had 17 jews which these Moses Pijade, general secretary of the Communist Party and in reality the "grey eminence" of the regime, is a Jew of Spanish origin (Sephardite).

3. Kardelj, member of the Central Committee of the Yugoslav Communist Party and Minister for Foreign Affairs, is a Jew of Hungarian origin and is called in reality Kardayl.

4. Rankovic, member of the Central Committee of the Yugoslav Communist Party and Minister for Internal Affairs, is an Austrian Jew and was earlier called Rankau.

5. Alexander Bebler, member of the Central Committee of the Communist Party and permanent representative of Yugoslavia in the UNO, is an Austrian Jew.

6. Joza Vilfan (Joseph Wilfan), economic advisor of Tito, in reality the economic dictator of Yugoslavia, is a Jew from Serajevo.

had big positions and natives were second in command of them but i will be (((debunked))) because that bolshevik rat had so big cult of personality that still many idiots are going to his ass
https://youtu.be/DVRd5285tLs [Embed]

Approved For Release 1999/08/24 : CIA-RDP78-02771R000200090002-6

NATIONAL CULTURAL DEVELOPMENT UNDER COMMUNISM

> Muslims of Russia, Tatars of the Volga and the Crimea, Kirghiz and Sarts of Siberia and Turkestan, Turks and Tatars of Transcaucasia, Chechens and Mountain Peoples of the Caucasus, and all you whose mosques and prayer houses have been destroyed, whose beliefs and customs have been trampled upon by the Tsars and the oppressors of Russia. Henceforth your beliefs and customs, your national and cultural institutions are forever free and inviolate. Organize your national life in complete freedom. This is your right. 1/

Thus read in part a proclamation issued on 7 December 1917 by the Bolsheviks over the signatures of Lenin and Stalin, addressed to "All Muslim toilers of Russia and the East." The Bolsheviks had realized that if their revolution was to be a complete sucess and if they were to be able to consolidate their newly-won power, the support of Russia's minority peoples, including the Muslims, was essential. Hence this proclamation. Other pronouncements designed for the same purpose were also issued. For example, a previous declaration, also signed by Lenin and Stalin, issued on 15 November 1917, had stated:

> The Council of People's Commissars had decided to base its activities with regard to the nationalities of Russia on the following principles:
>
> 1. Equality and sovereignty of the nations of Russia.
>
> 2. The right of nations to free self-determination, including the right to secede and form independent states.
>
> 3. Abolition of all national and national-religious privileges and restrictions whatsoever.
>
> 4. Freedom of development for the national minorities and ethnographic groups inhabiting the territory of Russia. 2/

The Muslim peoples of Russia had, at the time, no way of knowing how little a Bolshevik, i.e., Communist, promise meant. The two declarations, therefore, at first kindled great hopes among them. Colonial subjects of the Tsar, whose lands had been forcibly incorporated into and held as part of the Russian Empire, they fervently desired national independence; and these proclamations seemed an open invitation to them to declare their freedom from Russian rule and to create their own national states. The Tsarist regime therefore appeared as the chief enemy of the Muslims as of the Bolsheviks, so the former were easily persuaded to cooperate with the latter.

Anonymous (ID: [redacted]) 07/06/20(Mon)14:50:36 No.266619836 ▶

>>266599102 (OP)
t's a combination of gaslighting and "struggle session", both tactics are common in communist regimes.

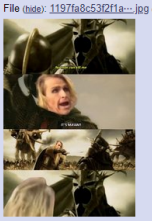
Step 1- Make a demonstrable and observable lie
Step 2- Use a combination of abuse, public shaming, humiliation, and coercion (financial, physical, emotional, etc) until the person pretends the lie is true.
Step 3- Make them publicly apologize for ever doubting the lie in the first place.
Step 4- Abuse, shame, humiliate, and coerce again.
Step 5- By this point, most people are either too terrified to fight back and go along with the lies or they genuinely drink the kool-aid and become fanatics due to the trauma they experienced.

It's not an accident that it's disaffected, alienated, lonely millennial kids who are the primary foot-soldiers in this new war. College is literally the indoctrination center where these tactics are common-place. Every kid there is usually separated by miles, or even whole states from their immediate family and ripe for this kind of abuse.

Best thing is, humans are a pattern based species, so when a group sees this happen to one of their own, most will tow the line to not get the same treatment (and are often encouraged to join in the abuse).

Communists make a lot more sense if you look at them like a big political mafia mixed with a cult.

▶ Anonymous 02/21/19 (Thu) 02:08:58 ID: ee823c No.12830708 >>12830861 >>12832859
File (hide): 1197fa8c53f2f1a---.jpg (79.99 KB, 682x1024, 341:512, 1550099515550m.jpg) (h) (u)



>>12830444 (checked)
They really honestly don't. Even the professors (ALWAYS – FUCKING ALWAYS LIBERAL ARTS, SPECIFICALLY PHILOSOPHY) who shove their fucking faces into our business don't understand the fundamental issue with their ideas. I can probably pinpoint it to one single thing that fucks up both Communism and Socialism:
Let me take a page from some Socialist nigger cause I read it recently and it pissed me off. >Walzer: "A Credo for This Moment"
>[...]that the members of political society and economy are collectively responsible for each other's welfare.
This is the epitome of feels > reals, and the basis for all the dumb shit that spews forth afterwards about mo money fo dem programs. For starters, you'll never hear this garbage in an Economics class despite the fact that Socialism and Communism are economic systems. It's always fucking Philosophers because they don't seem to care about what does work, only what should work. 2+2 will never equal 5 no matter how many lives it would save.
Let me be more specific instead of just ranting. If the collective is responsible for the welfare of all then you subsidize poor decisions. If nobody is responsible for me and I quit my job and play video games all day I'd starve and die. Once my welfare becomes the responsibility of the collective I can quit my job and play video games and the collective has to ensure I don't "suffer needlessly" via hunger, homelessness, or lack of health care. Speaking of Health Care let's talk about Socialized health care. So I know this is about Communism, not Socialism, but the vast VAST majority of Communists are braindead NPCs who buy into all the Socialist bullshit, they just add the abolition of private property on top of it. If you socialize health care you subsidize poor health decisions. This is where the Stalinist actually has the best stance, cause at least he's already okay with murdering people who prevent the system from functioning (of course that would turn his own regime into a reflection of the CIA lie he insists the Stalin regime is). These poor decisions include: smoking, idiot parkour YouTube videos, thug lyfe, kids eating Tide pods, the dreaded anti-vaxxers, hypochondriacs who get a slew of tests for every cough and headache, and of course fat people (~35% are overweight in the US, an additional 33% are obese with significantly higher health risks).
Of course at least NatSocs are aware of this subsidization of poor behavior and removes more susceptible sections of the global population (niggers most importantly) and they address it by regulating behavior via culture to mitigate degeneracy.
Communists/Socialists are oblivious or at least unwilling to address it because I don't think they're willing to submit an answer to the predicament, because it basically means admitting that certain lifestyles are wrong and they're over-insistent on being infinitely inclusive. Tolerance of intolerance and all that. Funny now that I think of it that the one who spouted that the most is also most likely to be the completely intolerant one.

▶ Anonymous 02/21/19 (Thu) 15:00:54 ID: 7ad45a No.12832859 >>12832887 >>12832990

>>12830708
Communism is degenerate intellectuals' wet dream. Mind you, a dream for themselves, NOT for the common person. In their ideal society they are the ones near the top (but not the absolute ruling class, as to try to avoid as much direct blame as possible for shit living conditions of the people), after all they're the "intellectuals," and they get to dictate through "educated decisions" to the peasant class what they will get, how much of it they will get, when they will get it, because they "know best," and they will all fall in line and obey their "learned superiors who will dictate the course of society for the betterment of that society." "Betterment" of course ends up meaning better for the "intellectual" class who sit just below the top running their mouths and issuing commands (that the "top" class, the political body, really just a fall guy though, puts into action) to the lower classes and sucking up the most resources while everyone else lives in poverty.
That is their ideal society. Where anyone who disagrees with them or questions them is, by proxy, guilty of questioning the ruling class, and is stripped of all rights (I'd say "property" too, but to them the ideal is that only they own property of any kind, the peasant class only gets an allotment from the state which can be taken away at any time for any reason) and left to die in the street if they arent outright taken to the gulags and murdered. Because they view the common man as being no better than a talking ape, who should not be allowed (for their "own good" mind you) to make decisions or have any sort of power to influence society as the intellectuals believe the common man will ultimately destroy society with poor decisions (be aware of course that to them "destroy society" means eliminate the so-called intellectual class and elevate the living standards of the peasant class, taking for themselves the ability to learn and govern and lead their lives as they wish, rather than having the intellectuals dictate to them how it is to be run, because the intellectual class believes this will only lead back to capitialism which will drain the earth of resources faster as "too many people" begin using the same kinds of resource amounts the intellectuals deem fit only for their small group to be allowed to use)
To them, unending breadlines, massive poverty, and a bankrupt nation mean nothing as long as the top classes continue to live in luxury without needing to lift a finger. Their only concern is if the poverty becomes TOO crushing and the peasants revolt in such numbers that they cannot be stopped. Thats the only "problem" they think a communist society can or does have. So in short, no, crushing poverty, dead kids, and starvation? Not problems in and of themselves, its only when they become to wide spread and the peasants revolt, but even then the causes arent actually the problem, only the effect is the problem to them. Which is where state monopolies on violence (weapons, armor, etc) come into play as well, if they can put down revolts swiftly with extreme violence if needed, then the thing they view as the problem goes away, and the peasants can go back to working for pennies while the profits go to the lazy useless intellectuals, who cares if they starve or die in the street as long as the luxury for the top remains intact?
THAT is why communists dont give a rat's ass about how many times communism has failed, or how it continues to fail today. Because its not ABOUT the working classes, that's not what communism is built for. It's built for the top classes to benefit, with no regard to the suffering it causes the rest of the population.

▶ Anonymous 02/21/19 (Thu) 15:54:35 ID: 6ed9b1 No.12832990 >>12833038 >>12858040

>>12832859

FUCKING THANK YOU.

I've been saying this same shit to anyone who will listen for fucking years now. If you look at the people who push communism, especially online, time and time again you see these same patterns emerge from them:

They claim to want equality across the board, to "share in the labor and the rewards of society," but never NEVER will you hear any of them talking about wanting to be the farmers, or ditch diggers, or builders, or miners, hell you never hear any of them talking about wanting to be doctors, or lawyers, or nurses, or electricians, or effectively ANYTHING of any practical or real value to society. Time and time and time again all they ever will accept as positions within society, is among the "intellectual" class. Teachers of communist dogma or social "sciences" or such as that (nothing so difficult as math or hard science), propagandists or "journalists," basically its always "scholars," the "thinkers" of society as they see it who push the dogma onto others and force them to live by it, while they physically and intellectually contribute very fucking little to society.

My mother talks about it in terms of them thinking they're all going to be the close circle of whoever ends up "on top" (ie: the ruling class) who themselves dont rule and expose themselves, but who are effectively the oligarchy behind the scenes (not in so many words, but you get the idea), who get all the benefits of being the rulers of the nation but who never expose themselves to the light, and never have to pick up a fucking tool and do a real job.

The hilarious part though, is that none of them seem to realize, there is only ever room for a very tiny class of those people in communism, and not one single fucking one of them will EVER end up in those positions. Ultimately the people who rule in communist societies, come into play with their group already put together, they already have their "thinking" class, and all those rank and file useful idiots who helped push communism? They end up in the same fucking breadlines.

Hell, as an anon once posted, those "good little communists" are the ones who end up getting the bullet first anyway, because the fact is that cleetus and jamal, in a communist society, will feel much closer to each other and on the same level, than they ever would with "nick the communist." Cleetus and jamal will show up and want to share in nicks prosperity he already has, his ipad and macbook and the home he inherited from his parents. nick may have pushed communism on the people because he thought he'd be working "for the party" and have an elevated lifestyle above the peasant class, but when communism showed up to share in his things, he objects because he wanted to be the "thinker," the "intellectual," and that just wasnt in the cards, he was just another useful idiot to the ruling class and their "intellectuals" they brought with them. So cleetus and jamal, who are all to happy to be sharing nicks things, report him to the government when nick expresses dissent about how things turned out.. and.. well thats when nick gets dragged into the street and shot in the back of the head for not being loyal enough to the state and the ideology.

That, is ultimately what would happen to the vast majority of these arm-chair communists. And frankly, they deserve every last bullet and then some. But yes, I've been trying to get people who are vulnerable to communist ideas to realize this for years. Those other communists? they dont give a rats ass about you, you're a means to an end for them. They care only about their own prosperity, but are to fucking stupid to realize where they'll end up, and ultimately they'll drag everyone else into the gutter with them in their hubris, and all we'll end up with is an even more powerful and unequal society where the ruling class might as well return to just being kings and lords while the rest of us live in ditches so they can live in luxury. And communists would push this in the retarded hope that they'll end up some duke or lord, but no, they'll just be another peasant fighting for scraps at the bottom

▶ Anonymous 02/21/19 (Thu) 16:12:21 ID: 7ad45a No.12833038 >>12834572
File (hide): 9cafd8df2158736---.jpg (208.47 KB, 777x1024, 777:1024, 1520246706212[0].jpg) (h) (u)



>>12833009
>Same with all the antifa faggots who struggle to see what the soviets would have done to them.
Our man Yuri explained it decades ago. The moment communist rule is established, useful idiots are the first against the wall.
>>12832990
Here's a nice comic dating way back to the 40s. It was published by samizdat. Quite a few people got shot for possessing it.

Caption on top: "October's Conquests"
Peasants are holding a sign that says "All power to the Soviets"
Peasants getting wrecked are holding signs that say "Factories for the workers" and "Land for the farmers", very popular commie slogans.
The poster getting plastered over reads "Death to golden epaulets" (commie slur for czarist army officers). The new poster says "A Soviet officer is the people's pride".
Two kikes are holding a sign that says "Death to the bourgeois!"
The slogan written above Stalin says "Peace to huts, war to palaces!"

▶ Anonymous 02/21/19 (Thu) 23:30:23 ID: 6ed9b1 No.12834572 >>12836345 >>12836451

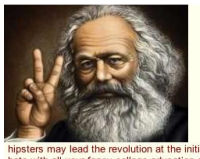
>>12833038

Yup, that image sums up pretty nicely how they all see themselves after the "revolution" happens. Its kind of funny when you think about it though, they all believe they'll be the "brains" of the whole thing, when between all of them I doubt they currently have one fully functioning brain to begin with, and how none of them want to earn any kind of position or status in society, they just want it handed to them

That last bit is really hammered home when you think about the ones who want to be basically propagandists, or the femcommie on twitter in the OP who wanted to be a "therapist" or "re-educator." None of them seem to realize that RIGHT NOW the entire new media in all its forms is already the propaganda arm of the commies. If they were worth even the tiniest fuck that those hacks are, they'd already be writing propaganda for "the party." And the "therapist" wannabe? Doesnt even seem to realize that therapists already exist, and it is a mostly leftwing profession as it stands, many of them indoctrinating people and manipulating them, she could ALREADY be doing exactly what it is she claims she wants to do, or could be a teacher and be spreading her communist filth in schools right now where it is already being spread

But none of them will put in the work or effort to do those things, and none of them seem to realize those "positions" they want ALREADY exist exactly as they claim they want them. They're both so stupid they dont realize it, and so lazy they wont work to put themselves in those positions. They think they'll be the brains of the "party," but none of them have a brain in their heads, and none of them will do any work. They are useless trash to "real communists" like cleetus and jamal who will eagerly put a bullet in their heads for being the toxic bourgeois class communists despise

Sometimes I wish full immersion VR existed, the kind in anime, purely for this purpose. So we could hook them up to, show them where their little commie revolution would end, then wake them up and ask them "so.. now that you've seen what will happen.. you wont be a 'leader' or some such in the party, you'll end up with a bullet in the back of the head after digging your own grave... do you still want the nation to become communist?" If they say no, we let them go.. if they say "TRUE COMMUNISM HAS NEVER BEEN TRIED" then we just shoot them



Anonymous 03/09/12(Fri)18:44 No.2035202

Russian here. I was born in USSR, my grandpa was a KGB official and my dad was a KGB foreign advisor.

I have a message for you commietards. The "communism" you dream about will never happen.

I will tell you what will happen if a socialist revolution aka wealth redistribution will occur.

Who do you think this proletariat and "opressed" people are? You? No. You hipster cunts are the harmful bourjois element. The true ones are rednecks, white trash and hood rats. You hipsters may lead the revolution at the initial stage, but they will be the revolutionaries and they will hate you with the strongest class-hate with all your fancy college education and ipods. Southern rednecks are more likely to form a common bond with ghetto gangs than with "intellectuals". It hahs been proven many times in many lands where communism was forced, that when class warfare begins the races and nations forget the hate and unite,

So that's what's gonna happen: Someone will knock at the door of your house in your nice middle class gated community. When you will open the door you will find comissar Jamal and comissar Cletus, who will tell you that having such a big house for yourself is not what a true communist does and 2 families of hobos are moving in with you. You will be allowed to have 1 room, 1 bed and necessary personal belongings. Everything else in the house will be shared.

Anonymous 03/09/12(Fri)18:44 No.2035209

>>2035202

The rich guys who's money you were about to redistribute left the country and suddenly you realise, that they and their money in their swiss bank accounts are unreachable and there's nothing to redistribute. The corporations go bankrupt collapsingg the DOW index, which makes the currency just a fancy green paper worth nothing. Then you realise US was importing food, because there wasn't produced enough to support 300 millions of people. Importing by paying with $, which is now worth nothing. And then there's hunger. And to supress the hungry angry mob, who doesn't give a fuck about high marxist ideals and just wants to make everything like it was before, Red Terror starts. With new NKVD and purges. Eventually comissar Jamal will put you on your knees and shoot you at the back of your stupid head for not being dedicated enough.

Welcome to 1917

e: 1554440968617.jpg (117 KB, 1280x720)



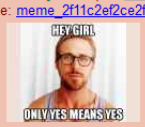
/pol/ communism general Anonymous (ID: CveDWgv3) 07/30/19(Tue)07:51:17 No.221117698 ▶ >>221117775 >>221117884 >>221118460 >>221118706 >>221119015 >>221119031 >>221119196 >>221119368 >>221119405 >>221119987 >>221121370 >>221125101 >>221125249 >>221125950 >>221125971 >>221130472 >>221130516 >>221131706 >>221132934 >>221133427 >>221134242 >>221134312 >>221135445 >>221141638 >>221141944 >>221142827 >>221142944 >>221142996 >>221143937 >>221144410 >>221145005 >>221145545 >>221146068 >>221146454

Hello Comrades. This general is for the discussion of Marxism-Leninism, the ideology of revolutionary socialism and communism.

Communism is the next stage of humanity following the capitalist stage and the socialist stage.

What exactly is communism according to Marxist-Leninists:

Anonymous (ID: IGZVUa65) 07/30/19(Tue)12:32:28 No.221141225 ▶ >>221141825
File: meme_2f11c2ef2ce2fbf9ca99(...).png (127 KB, 500x375)



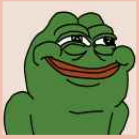
Where does the concept of consent fit into Communist thinking?
If people prefer not to be communist, will you respect their wishes?

Anonymous (ID: CveDWgv3) 07/30/19(Tue)12:41:25 No.221141825 ▶ >>221143320

>>221141225 (You)
Like the issue of gender politics, it would be the individual that decides their ultimate fate. Consensual communism however would be something that an antifa anarcho-communist type of person would advocate for. Personally for me and other socialists and communists too, it would be perhaps an flexible or non-consensual relationship with the people because we believe that government is necessary for the existence of law and order (even if it's an temporary state for now, no state later) otherwise Trotsky would've probably assassinated all of the socialist leaders he disagreed with and Russia would plunge into chaos not real anarchism.

>>221141447
What the fuck do you advocate for anyway? At least the Nazis and far-righters here can see that capitalism is exploitative and non-beneficial for the working class but you seem to masochistically enjoy your wageslavery in the country you live in. If so, fuck man, hey look, I'M NOT JUDGING.

Anonymous (ID: IGZVUa65) 07/30/19(Tue)13:03:41 No.221143320 ▶ >>221143857
File: 5859b173711f64423aa5e050.png (67 KB, 1280x1280)



>>221141825
>perhaps a non-consensual relationship with the people
I see. "Perhaps, maybe, possibly, we just might violently oppress you if you prefer not to live under our system....which by the way will be global, so you can't just move somewhere else and do your own thing"

Ever worked in a worker-run co-op? What's stopping you from setting one up with a bunch of like-minded friends?

Anonymous (ID: CveDWgv3) 07/30/19(Tue)13:12:04 No.221143857 ▶ >>221144432

>>221143320 (You)
Ah, I see autistic anon is thinking. THANK GOD, we actually have some intelligent people in this thread.
>What's stopping you from setting one up with a bunch of like-minded friends?
Nothing really. Austria-anon mentioned syndicalism and us socialists and communists don't disallow other ideologies to co-exist. Unlike Stalin. You don't want to live under our version of the socialist system? Fine, go start a co-op. If that becomes the MAIN economy, then technically we have just achieved what the people ultimately desire, another form of socialism or something akin to it.

>>221143345
Atheism is based and redpilled, I can agree. Fuck christfags.

Anonymous (ID: IGZVUa65) 07/30/19(Tue)13:20:43 No.221144432 ▶ >>221145255

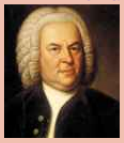
>>221143857
No, you misunderstand the question: what is stopping you from starting a co-op under the current system you live under?
>You don't want to live under our version of the socialist system? Fine, go start a co-op
...and instead of starting a co-op I'd prefer to negotiate a workplace agreement with an employer who owns a business and will pay me more than I could earn at a co-op, then what?

Anonymous (ID: CveDWgv3) 07/30/19(Tue)13:34:44 No.221145255 ▶ >>221145610 >>221145664 >>221146386

>>221144432 (You)
>business
Nope, off to the gulag. Businesses are not allowed in socialism, if so, then we are embracing destruction like Gorbachev.

>>221144289
>For what it's worth, socialism/communism on a local scale is fine by me.
Based.

Anonymous (ID: IGZVUa65) 07/30/19(Tue)13:55:30 No.221146386 ▶ >>221146834
File: bach hates you.jpg (158 KB, 1028x1185)



>>221145255
>Nope, off to the gulag. Businesses are not allowed in socialism, if so, then we are embracing destruction like Gorbachev
I see, so when you said:
>us socialists and communists don't disallow other ideologies to co-exist
...you were bullshitting.
Your offer to me and others is essentially this:
"You must submit to living under some form of Internationalist Socialism - including a strictly limited number of slightly different variations of socialism that we and only we get to approve of - or we will violently persecute you"
That's pretty much it, isn't it?

Also why are you so reluctant to admit you currently have the freedom to start a worker-run co-op with a bunch of like-minded people? Do such co-ops not exist at all?

Anonymous (ID: CveDWgv3) 07/30/19(Tue)14:03:07 No.221146834 ▶ >>221147641

>>221146386 (You)
>...you were bullshitting.
Perhaps I didn't calculate this chess move and will word things more carefully if we are going to play this game. You see, ideologies of the left are OK. Different types of socialism and communism are perfectly tolerable. The moment things become capitalistic or fascistic is when problems arise.
If you are trying to get me to admit that communism is inherently violent or anti-freedom, then fuck it, you got me. Like I said to the other anon, freedom is unstable and unattainable in the long-term for ANY type of system to realistically exist. The definition of freedom that we are discussing is ACTUAL freedom you know being able to do whatever the fuck you want, when you want. Essentially, no. You cannot do this under communism. Sorry. Violence may or may not exist under communism, depends on the population.

Anonymous (ID: IGZVUa65) 07/30/19(Tue)14:17:16 No.221147641 ▶
File: FOhXKGC.png (753 KB, 1300x864)



>>221146834
>then fuck it, you got me
Of course. You have a desperate lust for power and control, which you pass off to yourself and others as a desire to liberate people. You don't care about consent.

Right now you have the ability and freedom to set up voluntary worker-run co-ops with a group of like-minded people. You have the freedom and ability to share everything you have with like-minded people who engage in such an exchange voluntarily. But this isn't enough for you (and you very likely don't even bother to do it now). You want to dictate what everyone else can do as well.

Just pointing it out so you can have a think about it. Your motives are not as pure as you tell yourself.

Anonymous (ID: CveDWgv3) 07/30/19(Tue)14:30:06 No.221148303 ▶ >>221148732

>>221147641 (You)
>You have a desperate lust for power and control
I don't have anything. Workers and the state will be collaborating with each other so it's not a circlejerk of corruption. You right-wingers always think on terms of sadism, power, evil, greed, corruption, negative shit especially when the connotation is associated with anything leftist but in reality it's not the left nor right but the world in general that is pretty random and unexpected. You can't ultimately control or regulate anything, all 'power' is an temporary illusion of getting possession of something that is being submissive or unable to perform individual thought or have feelings of rebellion. Essentially Communism can function without a government for fucks sake, I think I stated around 6 million times that some Communists are anarchists and some are not. But ultimately it will be worked out in the end because the workers and the state will be collaborating and discussing on these complex subjects.

>Your motives are not as pure as you tell yourself.
More blackpill-nihilism bullshit. What is up with people nowadays and NOT sacrificing themselves for a cause? Are people this inherently selfish and believe in determinism where everything is just fucked and there's nothing we can do about it. Everyone is evil and corrupt? No, there isn't an clear interpretation of that. There's some good, some bad, alot of plot twists, but never everything is fucked up.

Anonymous (ID: IGZVUa65) 07/30/19(Tue)14:38:40 No.221148732 ▶
File: Alan-Partridge-BBC.jpg (144 KB, 1368x1026)



>>221148303
>I don't have anything.
Good, so you won't mind if I and many others politely decline your offer which I accurately described here >>221146386 (You) and you will respect our lack of consent and leave us in peace to do our own thing?

>What is up with people nowadays and NOT sacrificing themselves for a cause?
Says the guy who can't even be bothered to form a voluntary worker-run co-op right now when he undeniably has the freedom and ability to do so (it's too late, after all these comments, to try and now claim you already do that, by the way).

Anonymous (ID: CveDWgv3) 07/30/19(Tue)14:45:57 No.221149051 ▶
File: 1554434704412.jpg (69 KB, 300x300)



>>221148732 (You)
>Good, so you won't mind if I and many others politely decline your offer.
No capitalism allowed. Go to a capitalist nation or stay in our socialist 'shithole'. That's it.

>Says the guy who can't even be bothered to form a voluntary worker-run co-op right now
Shit, I made this thread right?

Anonymous (ID: IGZVUa65) 07/30/19(Tue)14:55:15 No.221149513 ▶

>>221149051
>Go to a capitalist nation
So there will be non-Socialist/Communist nations then? Isn't your aim global Communism? Or are you some variant of National Bolshevik/ National Socialist?

>>221149051
>Shit, I made this thread right?
It's a start, I guess.

Anonymous (ID: CveDWgv3) 07/30/19(Tue)15:03:30 No.221149953 ▶ >>221150279

>>221149513 (You)
>Or are you some variant of National Bolshevik/ National Socialist?
Please read: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/National_communism

Essentially the communism that I am advocating for is similar to socialism in one country from Stalinism because obviously everybody is not going to accept communism especially if it's not effective or shown to be good. Therefore, we focus economically, socially and politically on our OWN nation. It makes perfect sense because hey, how the fuck are you going to convince Muslims, Africans, Hispanics, and many more all across the globe in this overpopulated world that communism is good? Maybe some African and Latin American countries will convert to full communism or socialism, maybe not. It's not on the agenda of an national communist.

Anonymous (ID: IGZVUa65) 07/30/19(Tue)15:09:13 No.221150279 ▶

>>221149953
Well good luck with that. I suggest trying it in Canada and/or New Zealand. The locals may take some convincing, but I'm sure you'll respect their lack of consent - much like a gentleman would respect a woman's refusal to have sex. Right?

Anonymous (ID: CveDWgv3) 07/30/19(Tue)15:14:32 No.221150546 ▶ >>221150897 >>221151197

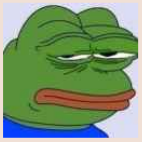
>>221150279 (You)
>I'm sure you'll respect their lack of consent
If they're not much of an nuisance then yes. Planning revolutionary activity or conspiracy to overthrow the government is illegal right? In America, if you walk down the street with a pack of protesters with signs that tell people to overthrow the government and have bombs and guns inside of your house then yeah, best believe FBI and SWAT is knocking down that door. Same thing will happen under our socialist government.

Anonymous (ID: IGZVUa65) 07/30/19(Tue)15:21:42 No.221150897 ▶ >>221151217

>>221150546
>In America, if you walk down the street with a pack of protesters with signs that tell people to overthrow the government
That's actually protected speech in the USA, as far as I'm aware. There are some pretty strict criteria for what is considered "incitement to imminent lawlessness", and just carrying signs or chanting that you want to US government replaced with a Communist one would almost certainly be protected by the 1st amendment.

See "Brandenburg v. Ohio U.S. Supreme Court decision"

Anonymous (ID: CveDWgv3) 07/30/19(Tue)16:08:47 No.221153002 ▶ >>221153437
File: 1554413447945.jpg (20 KB, 306x306)



>>221152645 (You)
Listen buddy, all I want to know is when can I say that I will sadistically murder, rape and torture the president of the United States in my basement and cannibalize his entire family on live national television before cumming on his rotten, decaying corpse on this website or ANYWHERE with no consequences because of 'muh free speech laws' and then we can really talk. M-kay?

WILL THE FIRST AMENDMENT MATTER THEN?

Anonymous (ID: IGZVUa65) 07/30/19(Tue)16:18:12 No.221153437 ▶ >>221153962

>>221153002
>WILL THE FIRST AMENDMENT MATTER THEN?
Yes, it will determine what the state can or cannot charge you with. As for that hypothetical scenario, you'd have to consult a lawyer.

Anonymous (ID: CveDWgv3) 07/30/19(Tue)16:28:50 No.221153962 ▶ >>221155164
File: 1554422615368.jpg (126 KB, 800x790)



>>221153437 (You)
>As for that hypothetical scenario, you'd have to consult a lawyer.

WOW. HOLY FUCKING SHIT. How long did it took for me to get you to say that? I've been arguing back and forth with you guys for hours about this shit and now you say that? Obvious-fucking-ly. So essentially...

>Yes

...you were bullshitting.
You offer me and others is essentially this:
"You must not say that you will slice open Trump's testicles with a knife and pour the blood into his wife's mouth only for her to vomit it out into his mouth and force him to horrifically die of the choking biohazard in his mouth - or we will persecute you."

M-kay, got it!

FIRST AMENDMENT DOESN'T MATTER.

Therefore I cannot openly talk about overthrowing the government. Therefore the socialist state is NOT violating human rights. Thank you. THANK YOU ANON.

Anonymous (ID: IGZVUa65) 07/30/19(Tue)16:54:38 No.221155164 ▶ >>221155927
File: fuck you dad I'm a commie now.png (2.66 MB, 1128x1532)



>>221153962
>Therefore I cannot openly talk about overthrowing the government.
You've conflated two different things. As you well know, it is perfectly legal for people with Communist flags to people to take to the streets and chant:
>"no borders, no nations, no USA at all"
You're allowed to say you'd prefer if the US government fell and was replaced by a Communist or Socialist one.

Whether you're allowed to specifically say you intend to murder a public figure, I don't know. You'd have to consult a lawyer. Again, see: Brandenburg v. Ohio. Whether it was legal would depend if it met the "Brandenburg Test" or not.

Even that case you linked to here>>221152488 if you actually look at the indictments against him, none of them seem to be related to his avoid desire to kill the president.
https://www.justice.gov/usao-ct/pr/connecticut-resident-charged-making-numerous-hoax-threats

If you're asking me if I think you should be allowed to talk openly about overthrowing the government. Yes, I think that should be protected speech.

Anonymous (ID: CveDWgv3) 07/30/19(Tue)17:12:11 No.221155927 ▶ >>221156034 >>221156349 >>221156833
File: 1554422754599.jpg (128 KB, 900x900)



>>221155164 (You)
>I think that should be protected speech
Well, let's put it simply mate. I sincerely doubt that fellow Communists and socialists would appreciate you or anyone discussing overthrowing the socialist government. Sorry. Under the USSR, there was no freedom of speech or anything like that. It wasn't BRUTAL, but it's not like you can go around talking about throatfucking the President to death with a dildo until he dies of asphyxiation from the lack of oxygen because of all of the deepthroat gagging. It is not tolerated. PERIOD. Maybe that's the real reason why the West is so fucked up, because of this artificial sense of what you call 'freedom'. 'Freedom' to snort cocaine off a hooker's tit, 'freedom' to rape little boys and girls, 'freedom' to chug gallons of cum from 30 pansexual traps, 'freedom' to inject heroin into your prostate and watch it explode, 'freedom' to boil cat piss and pour on your eyes to become trans-disabled, 'freedom' to sniff your girlfriend's rotten and decaying feet and die from toxic bioweapon inhaling, 'freedom' to slice open your gay lover's stomach and just savagely bite into it and froth on it like a dog, all under the guise of a fair trial, human rights, and a fucking LAWYER to help you out. Absolutely pathetic. This is the reason I see absolutely nothing wrong with what Stalin did with the gulags, you people are just not that worth being free and 'happy'. Selfish pricks.

>>221155484
Fuck off and die faggot.

Anonymous (ID: IGZVUa65) 07/30/19(Tue)17:21:02 No.221156349 ▶ >>221156689
File: _93350402_619daa1c-cc45-4(...).jpg (32 KB, 624x351)



>>221155927
Ah, the mask slips. You don't care about consent. You're the equivalent of the rapist who justifies his actions by saying "Well she CHOSE to reveal her hair/shoulders/legs/ in public" - which I suspect is what you really mean by this: >>221141825
>Like the issue of gender politics, it would be the individual that decides their ultimate fate

Anonymous (ID: CveDWgv3) 07/30/19(Tue)17:29:08 No.221156689 ▶ >>221157340
File: 1554411976780.jpg (23 KB, 486x332)



>>221156349 (You)
>You're the equivalent of the rapist
So government control is rape?

Anonymous (ID: IGZVUa65) 07/30/19(Tue)17:43:12 No.221157340 ▶ >>221158021

>>221156689
You know perfectly well what a metaphor is. I asked you about consent. You at first said it would be respected:
>"Like the issue of gender politics, it would be the individual that decides their ultimate fate"
That is textbook "Look what you made me do to you, you bitch!" - the rapist's excuse for oppressing another person.

Someone wanting to set up their own business, wanting to freely enter into a workplace agreement with an employer for a better wage than the worker co-op, someone wanting to politically organize for a change of government, etc... these are all things you've said would invite violent oppression in the way a woman "invites" assault from her rapist: she "chose her fate".

I'm just making sure you and everyone reading this is aware of your true motivations, which I outlined here: >>221147641 (You) Socialists/Communists tell themselves their motivations are altruistic, to merely liberate oppressed peoples from oppression. Your ego demands this. Maybe just think more self-critically about your true desires as you approach your 18th birthday.

Anonymous (ID: CveDWgv3) 07/30/19(Tue)17:58:40 No.221158021 ▶ >>221158392
File: 1554442038809s.jpg (3 KB, 123x125)



>>221157340 (You)
>"Look what you made me do to you, you bitch!"
Yeah OK anon, I admit it. I am a sick motherfucker who just projects communism as a ideology but really I am only using it to setup my own sadistic rape empire that will revolve around non-consensual rape of the peasants! XOXO

>these are all things you've said would invite violent oppression in the way a woman "invites" assault from her rapist
WHAT THE FUCK DOES THIS HAVE TO DO WITH RAPE? Why did this go into a rape discussion all of the sudden anon? Stop it! You're making me horny!

>Socialists/Communists tell themselves their motivations are altruistic, to merely liberate oppressed peoples from oppression
Yep, I am just cumming at the thought of raping and pillaging innocent capitalist citizens of our glorious Soviet republic. And then laughing at you Aussie fags.

>>221157346
No comment. I will not make you pre-cum.

>>>221157362
>Being "socially and economically equal to whites"

NOW, on a serious note with you anon, I can say that whites and blacks are irrelevant to the socialist/communist state and therefore the relationship associated with the two parties is not a topic of discussion most leftists even care to engage. Equality is just a byproduct of communism, if you have a problem with that, then why even argue with me? Go with your nazi friends in some echo chamber.

Anonymous (ID: CveDWgv3) 07/30/19(Tue)17:38:37 No.221157146 ▶ >>221157346 >>221157362 >>221158050 >>221158326
File: 1554419179827.png (973 KB, 1301x1080)



>>221156833
>>221156846
>>221156922
I'm gonna shitpost because all of you faggots are shitposting m-kay? At least the Aussie is trying SO FUCKING HARD to corner me and just get me to contradict myself by using argumentation. This thread would've stopped at 200 replies and I would've went to sleep if this guy didn't plunge into here in crusader mode. I'm tired anon, but I will keep on the clown show for now. That's the reason this site is so good, it's just piss and shit flying everywhere until you can't handle anymore. Huge dopamine rush for my dick thank you very much. It's like BDSM. I feel myself transcending off of this masochistic energy, thank you anons for the hurtful words. It was always a dream to be ridiculed on the internet by random strangers.

Anonymous (ID: IGZVUa6S) 07/30/19(Tue)17:59:15 No.221158050 ▶ >>221158569
File: antifa-4-1024x682.jpg (188 KB, 1024x682)



>>221157146
You were arguing seriously in the thread up until I got you to start thinking about your attitude to consent. Now you're trying to hide behind a facade of ironic detachment. That's fine. I'm bored too, and these threads are always great for screen-caps. Communist arguments rarely stand up to a bit of gentle prodding, which is why you have to be able to shut down free-speech.

Anonymous (ID: CveDWgv3) 07/30/19(Tue)18:11:56 No.221158569 ▶ >>221158704 >>221158936 >>221159056
File: 1554444999407.jpg (5 KB, 75x75)



>>221158050 (You)
I am simply shifting my attitude towards an flagrant absurdist-nihilist perspective because of the current clown world and clown language that is presented here. I am a bit flustered by the aggressive argumentative presentation of your chain of events. You seem to want an argument that ends in the result of a contradiction. But I already stated this is an hypothetical, theoretical, experimental, and absurdist take on the Communist ideology and nothing here is particularly on par with something that would actually happen in reality. You act like you've won the argument but essentially there isn't much to argue with you anon, you are like most conservatives and right-wingers when they need to intellectually masturbate onto someone with their pretentious bullshit ideological subversion that essentially amounts to psychological warfare.

>>221158326
Yes, indeed. Degeneracy is based and redpilled.

>>221158392
>Any system that does not support this fundamental truth can not exist
Your version of truth and logic anon? You mean?

Anonymous (ID: IGZVUa6S) 07/30/19(Tue)18:23:09 No.221159056 ▶ >>221159511
File: 1564470694336.png (121 KB, 643x643)



>>221158569
>and nothing here is particularly on par with something that would actually happen in reality
But is has already happened every time Communism has been tried: the USSR, China, Cambodia, etc...
The oppression of people who try to set up businesses. The oppression of people who would prefer to enter into agreements with individual employers for better pay. The oppression of people who wish to organize politically, democratically, to speak out against the behavior of the state. The oppression of neighboring countries and regions who don't consent to being Socialist. etc...

These aren't hypotheticals. These have already happened: past-tense.

All I suggest is you have a good think about your attitude to consent.

Anonymous (ID: CveDWgv3) 07/30/19(Tue)18:32:22 No.221159511 ▶ >>221160095 >>221160194

>>221159056 (You)
I am not a person who cares much for human rights in this scenario. Nor do Nazis, Fascists, or any other fringe ideology. So I don't care much for consent.

Anonymous (ID: IGZVUa6S) 07/30/19(Tue)18:45:06 No.221160095 ▶
File: 1545104259135.png (502 KB, 600x1078)



>>221159511
I didn't think so. It took a while to get you to admit it >>221141225 (You) but there we go. Cheerio.

I don't care much for consent.

Anonymous (ID: CveDWgv3) 07/30/19(Tue)18:32:22 No.221159511 ▶

>>221159056 (You)
I am not a person who cares much for human rights in this scenario. Nor do Nazis, Fascists, or any other fringe ideology. So I don't care much for consent.

So I don't care much for consent.



У социализма. К примеру, приведенный документ (архивное дело №15554-П в Орловском УФСБ) показывает, что наши деды совершенно искренне считали женщину частью домашнего хозяйства типа коровы или лошади, которую можно и нужно использовать на благо общества и не спрашивая ее согласия.

ДЕКРЕТ

Саратовскаго Губернскаго Совета Народныхъ Комиссаровъ объ отмене частнаго владения женщинами

Законный бракъ, имевшій место до последняго времени, несомненно являлся продуктомъ того соціальнаго неравенства, которое должно быть с корнемъ вырвано въ Советской Республике. До сихъ поръ законные браки служили серьезнымъ оружіемъ въ рукахъ буржуазіи въ борьбе ея с пролетаріатомъ, благодаря только имъ все лучшія экземпляры прекраснаго пола были собственностью буржуевъ имперіалистов и такою собственностью не могло не быть нарушено правильное продолженіе человеческаго рода. Поэтому Саратовскій Губернскій Советъ Народныхъ Комиссаровъ съ одобренія Исполнительного комитета Губернскаго Совета Рабочихъ, Солдатскихъ и Крестьянскихъ Депутатовъ постановилъ:

§1. Съ 1 января 1918 года отменяется право постояннаго владения женщинами, достигшими 17 л. и до 30 л.

Примечание: Возрастъ женщинъ определяется метрическими выписями, паспортомъ, а въ случае отсутствія этихъ документовъ квартальными комитетами или старостами и по наружному виду и свидетельскими показаніями.

§2. Действіе настоящего декрета не распространяется на замужнихъ женщинъ, имеющихъ пятерыхъ или более детей.

§3. За бывшими владельцами (мужьями) сохраняется право въ неочередное пользование своей женой.

Примечание: Въ случае противодействія бывшаго мужа въ проведеніи сего декрета въ жизнь, онъ лишается права предоставляемого ему настоящей статьей.

подъ настоящій декретъ, изъемаются изъ частного постояннаго владенія и объявляются достояніемъ всего трудового народа.

§5. Распределеніе заведыванія отчужденныхъ женщинъ предоставляется Сов. Раб. Солд. и Крест. Депутатовъ Губернскому, Уезднымъ и Сельскимъ по принадлежности.

§7. Граждане мущины имеютъ право пользоваться женщиной не чаще четырехъ разъ за неделю и не более 3-хъ часовъ при соблюденіи условій указанныхъ ниже.

§8. Каждый членъ трудового народа обязан отчислять отъ своего заработка 2% въ фондъ народнаго поколения.

§9. Каждый мущина, желающій воспользоваться экземпляромъ народнаго достоянія, долженъ представить отъ рабочезаводского комитета или профессіональнаго союза удостовереніе о принадлежности своей къ трудовому классу.

§10. Не принадлежащіе къ трудовому классу мущины пріобретаютъ право воспользоваться отчужденными женщинами при условіи ежемесячнаго взноса указаннаго въ §8 в фондъ 1000 руб.

§11. Все женщины, объявленныя настоящимъ декретомъ народнымъ достояниемъ, получаютъ изъ фонда народнаго поколенія вспомоществованіе въ размере 280 руб. въ месяцъ.

§12. Женщины забеременевшіе освобождаются отъ своихъ обязанностей прямыхъ и государственныхъ въ теченіе 4-хъ месяцев (3 месяца до и одинъ после родовъ).

§13. Рождаемые младенцы по истеченіи месяца отдаются въ приютъ "Народные Ясли", где воспитываются и получаютъ образованіе до 17-летняго возраста.

§14. При рождении двойни родительницы дается награда въ 200 руб.

§15. Виновные въ распространеніи венерическихъ болезней будутъ привлекаться къ законной ответственности по суду революціоннаго времени.

(Документ публикуется с разрешения редакции правозащитной газеты "Именем Закона", г. Тюмень.)

Saratov Provincial Council of People's Commissars

on the abolition of private ownership of women

Art.1 Starting January 1st 1918, the right of permanent ownership of women between the ages of 17 and 30 is revoked.

Art.3 Former owners (husbands) keep the right to use their wives on occasion.

Art.7 Male citizens have the right to use [they mean sexually] women no more than 4 times a week, and no more than 3 hours at a time, provided they follow the conditions below.

Art.8 Each member of the working class must pay 2% of his salary to the People's Fund.

Art.10 Men who do not belong to the working class may acquire the right to use women provided they pay 1.000 rubles each month to the fund mentioned in Art.8.

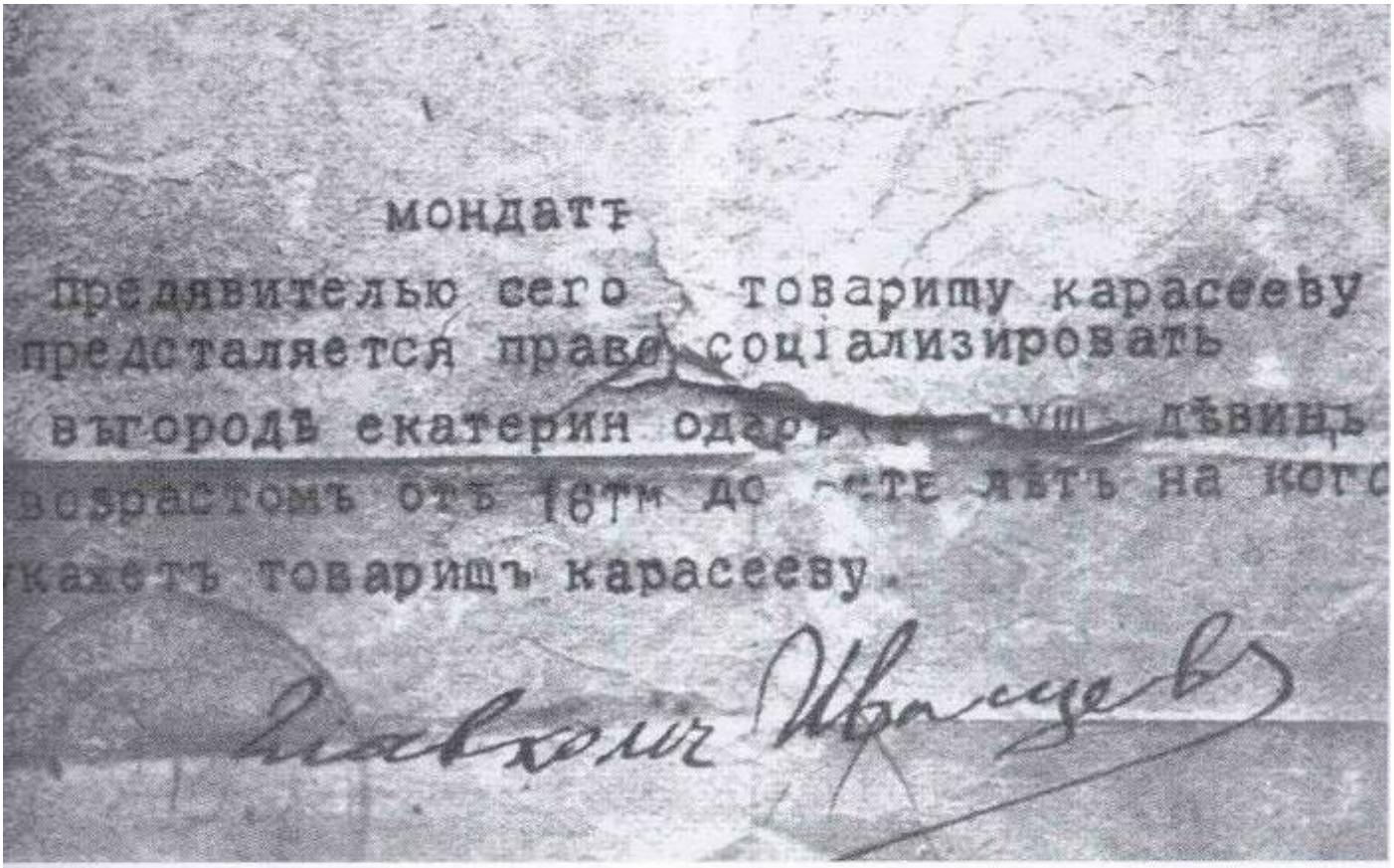
Art.11 All women declared property of the people by the present decree will receive from the People's Fund an assistance to the tune of 280 rubles each month.

Art.12 Women who get pregnant are freed from their direct and governmental obligations for the duration of 4 months (three before the birth, one after).



R: Each male member of the Komsomol can and must satisfy his sexual aspirations

L: Each female member much meet with him or she's a petty bourgeois / narrow-minded.



Мандат на социализацию женщин (Екатеринодар)

Mandate of "socialization" for women (Yekaterinograd)

The bearer of this, Comrade Karaseev, is given the right to socialize in the city of Yekaterinodar 10 girls aged 16 to 20 years, whom Comrade Karaseev will point out.

Communism: Prostituting women like there was no tomorrow…

Anonymous (ID: PifnXCD2)
11/13/20(Fri)13:32:27 No.290437993

>>290429435 #

Regrettably this is a problem I've been trying to solve since the 1980s and Conservatives have been so uncooperative I am now convinced that we could actually, literally implement ANY fucking government and they would tolerate it.

Conservatives are the ideal citizens of every imaginable society. They blindly defend the status quo to the point of parody and are willing to tolerate LITERALLY anything as long as it is within expected parameters. Conservatives are the polar opposite of their idealized figure--the rough and rugged independent liberated man. In reality Conservatives are the Untertan. They are such unfeelingly unthinkingly servile fucking dog-people that Joseph Stalin would murder a billion peasants to have a conbstintuency like them.

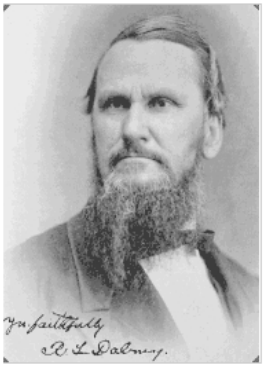
And this is really the ultimate irony. There is not a trace of doubt in my mind that Communism would work if you had a country made up entirely of Republicans. They wouldn't question one word of the dogma. They would do exactly as they are told. They are the PERFECT Soviet men, they are the only human beings capable of civilization, and by cosmic irony they are also the greatest adherents and supporters of the broken and dysfunctional system that makes fucking oil out of all of us, because it's their nature. They are the unstinging scorpion, the venomless snake, the being of pure nature and they are so FUCKING STUPID THAT THEY SNATCH DEFEAT FROM THE JAWS OF VICTORY EVERY NIGGERFUCKING TIME IT DARES TO RAISE ITS LEONINE HEAD



Robert Lewis Dabney on Conservatism

Robert Lewis Dabney

366 words



March 5, 1820–January 3, 1898

It may be inferred again that the present movement for women's rights will certainly prevail from the history of its only opponent: Northern conservatism. This is a party which never conserves anything. Its history has been that it demurs to each aggression of the progressive party, and aims to save its credit by a respectable amount of growling, but always acquiesces at last in the innovation. What was the resisted novelty of yesterday is today one of the accepted principles of conservatism; it is now conservative only in affecting to resist the next innovation, which will tomorrow be forced upon its timidity and will be succeeded by some third revolution; to be denounced and then adopted in its turn. American conservatism is merely the shadow that follows Radicalism as it moves forward towards perdition. It remains behind it, but never retards it, and always advances near its leader. . . . Its impotency is not hard, indeed, to explain. It is worthless because it is the conservatism of expediency only, and not of sturdy principle. It intends to risk nothing serious for the sake of the truth, and has no idea of being guilty of the folly of martyrdom. It always when about to enter a protest very blandly informs the wild beast whose path it essays to stop, that its "bark is worse than its bite," and that it only means to save its manners by enacting its decent role of resistance: The only practical purpose which it now serves in American politics is to give enough exercise to Radicalism to keep it "in wind," and to prevent its becoming pursy and lazy, from having nothing to whip. No doubt, after a few years, when women's suffrage shall have become an accomplished fact, conservatism will tacitly admit it into its creed, and thenceforward plume itself upon its wise firmness in opposing with similar weapons the extreme of baby suffrage; and when that too shall have been won, it will be heard declaring that the integrity of the American Constitution requires at least the refusal of suffrage to asses. There it will assume, with great dignity, its final position.

Anonymous (ID: XpWRagPC)
01/07/21(Thu)06:18:20 No.300835413

>>300833181 (OP) #
>THE ELECTION WAS UNLAWFULLY STOLEN AND THEY'RE GETTING AWAY WITH IT!
>Please follow the rules guys, even though we have convinced you that the election results were invalid and the incoming government is illegitimate.
>Your only outlet for your grievances is elections, which we have convinced you are rigged.

The absolute STATE of conservatism.

>>300835575 # >>300841461 # >>300842898 #

Anonymous (ID: LY/dTB5
01/07/2

>>300835064 #
Hereistheevidence.com

>>300835767 #

Anonymous (ID: Ur6VU75/)
01/07/21(Thu)07:01:34 No.3008428

>>300835413 #
Conservatives: Trying to hold the high ground as they run from every hill worth dying on.

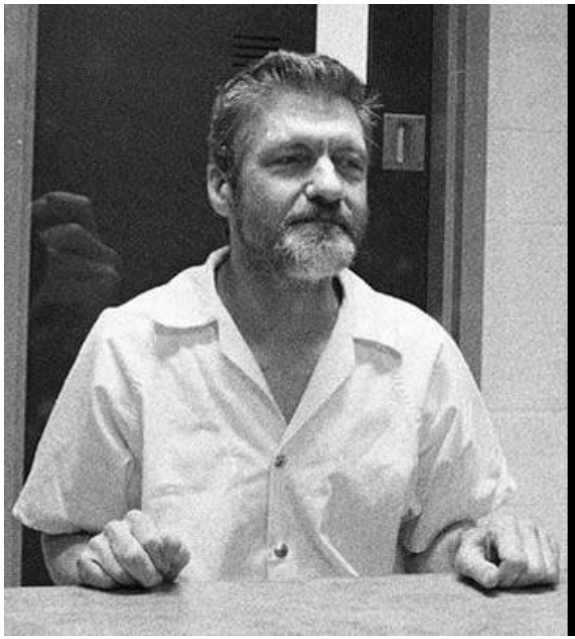
[Deleted] Anonymous 02/16/19(Sat)22:08:36 No.451194020 >>451194173 >>451194253 >>451194315 >>451194364 >>451194373 >>451194478 >>451194606

The problem with conservatives is that they are too moral, too human, too sane. They have values, and many western conservatives are fools who basically bought the bullshit the left told them. The pseudoscience of racial equality, the normalization of abnormal human beliefs like homosexuality and transexualism that have always been fringe due to their socially destructive influence on society, the pushing of unlimited economic growth, and finally, mass immigration and ridiculous individualism.

By supporting upmost individualism and supporting abnormal practices, all you do is normalize behavior like this, and signal that faggots like >>451184208 have a right to behave like that. Why be surprised?

For example. if conservatives were pragmatic, they should censor leftists whenever possible. But they can't, because they feel it intrudes on their values of freedom of speech, and the leftists even take advantage of it, screeching and hollering this same point whenever the right censors them. But all free speech absolutist accomplish, is to slowly cede ground to leftists, who, once in power, do everything in power to censor speech of the right. And no matter how much conservatives whine and moan about this hypocrisy, the left doesn't even care, because they have no values. And to them, they hate nothing more then advocates for free speech, and they would gladly group them with their enemies. You're a nazi and a fascists now, they'll backstab you without any pity.

These leftists are a danger to our civilization, and they are a danger to any civilization.



"The conservatives are fools: They whine about the decay of traditional values, yet they enthusiastically support technological progress and economic growth. Apparently it never occurs to them that you can´t make rapid, drastic changes in the technology and the economy of a society without causing rapid changes in all other aspects of the society as well, and that such rapid changes inevitably break down traditional values."

Ted Kaczynski

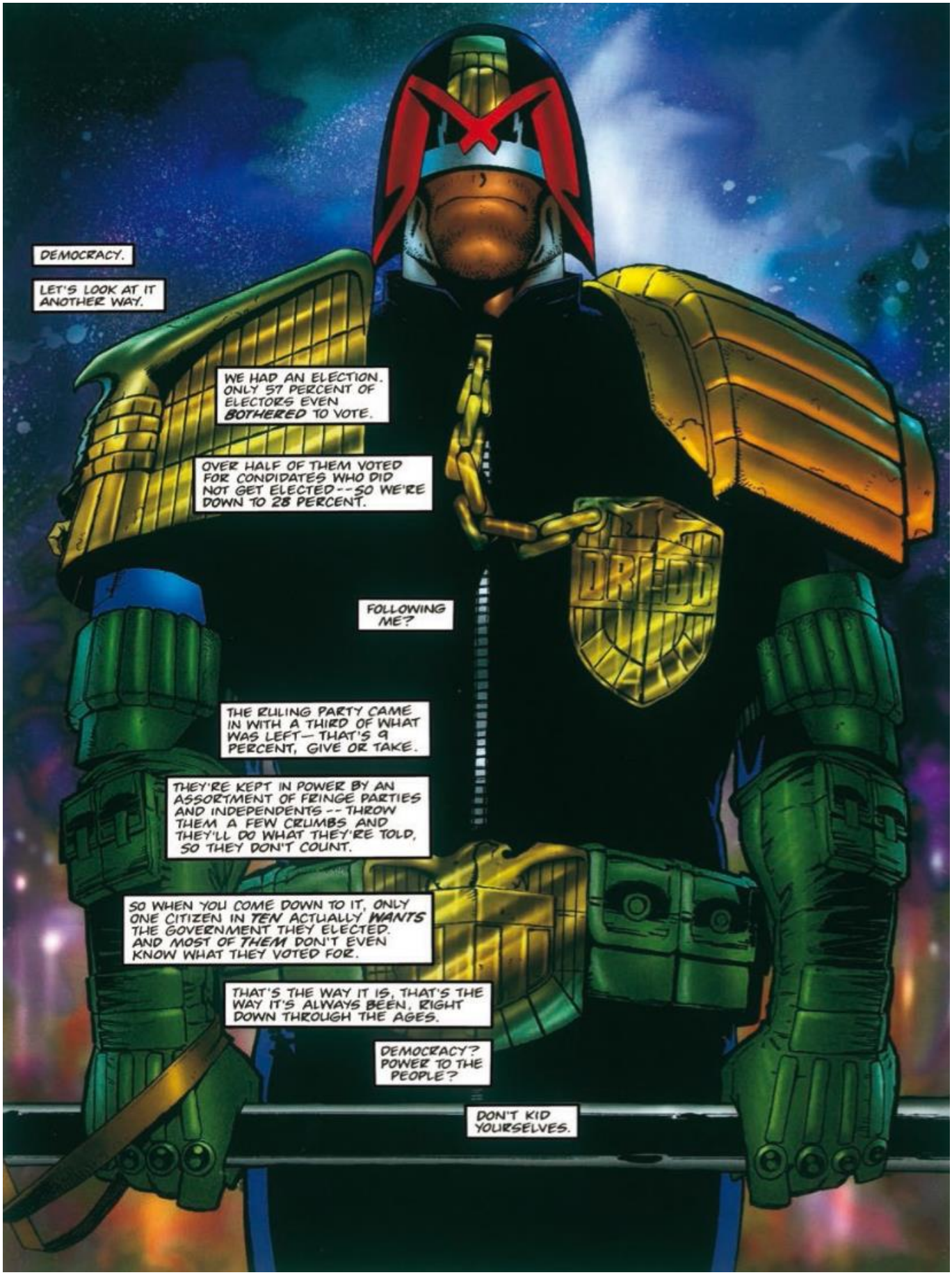
Anonymous (ID: 0VezAbfY) 07/06/20(Mon)14:03:29 No.266615832 ►

Students who reported more conservative political views were found to have larger amygdalae, a structure in the temporal lobes whose primary function is in the formation, consolidation and processing of memory, as well as positive and negative conditioning (emotional learning). The amygdala is responsible for important roles in social interaction, such as the recognition of emotional cues in facial expressions and the monitoring of personal space, with larger amygdalae correlating with larger and more complex social networks. It is also postulated to play a role in threat detection, including modulation of fear and aggression to perceived threats. Conservative students were also found to have greater volume of gray matter in the left insula and the right entorhinal cortex. There is evidence that conservatives are more prone to disgust and one role of the insula is in the modulation of social emotions, such as the feeling of disgust to specific sights, smells and norm violations.

Students who reported more liberal political views were found to have a larger volume of grey matter in the anterior cingulate cortex, a structure of the brain associated with emotional awareness and the emotional processing of pain. The anterior cingulate cortex becomes active in situations of uncertainty and is postulated to play a role in error detection, such as the monitoring and processing of conflicting stimuli or information.

TLDR : Leftists rely on emotion to form opinions and identify threats, conservatives process their memories to form opinions and identify threats.

This is why for example the slippery slope logic makes sense to us and not to a leftist. They say "Bake the cake bigot, you're making the homo sad" - We say "What's next?" And before you know it, a man in Canada goes to court demanding women in massage salons fondle his cock and balls agains their will, fondle the cock and balls, bigot.


DEMOCRACY.
LET'S LOOK AT IT ANOTHER WAY.
WE HAD AN ELECTION. ONLY 57 PERCENT OF ELECTORS EVEN BOTHERED TO VOTE.
OVER HALF OF THEM VOTED FOR CONDIDATES WHO DID NOT GET ELECTED--SO WE'RE DOWN TO 28 PERCENT.
FOLLOWING ME?
THE RULING PARTY CAME IN WITH A THIRD OF WHAT WAS LEFT— THAT'S 9 PERCENT, GIVE OR TAKE.
THEY'RE KEPT IN POWER BY AN ASSORTMENT OF FRINGE PARTIES AND INDEPENDENTS -- THROW THEM A FEW CRUMBS AND THEY'LL DO WHAT THEY'RE TOLD, SO THEY DON'T COUNT.
SO WHEN YOU COME DOWN TO IT, ONLY ONE CITIZEN IN TEN ACTUALLY WANTS THE GOVERNMENT THEY ELECTED. AND MOST OF THEM DON'T EVEN KNOW WHAT THEY VOTED FOR.
THAT'S THE WAY IT IS, THAT'S THE WAY IT'S ALWAYS BEEN, RIGHT DOWN THROUGH THE AGES.
DEMOCRACY? POWER TO THE PEOPLE?
DON'T KID YOURSELVES.

Anonymous 11/09/18 (Fri) 14:13:14 ID: 351a47 No.12397687

File (hide): ee8ac7d43b0def7⋯.jpg (11.63 KB, 476x634, 238:317, pierce-oil-300x399.jpg) (h) (u)



>>12397652

>We live in a democracy. LARPing as though you live under a different system is delusional. Your entire post and attitude is that of someone who needs to think he is special, and so you probably reject democracy and voting merely because it makes you feel enlightened to do so. You can't imagine being strong enough to enact change from within that system, so you reject it completely.

Democracy itself is a permanent tyranny of corrupt oligarchs, the military-industrial complex, scheming bankers and media bosses. Democracy is a system in which the amoral liars compete in popularity contests and get to escape all consequences for their disastrous decisions. And all for what? So that the few of us still in denial can bask in the illusion of control for a few minutes once every few years?

By being based on popularity, rather than quality or merit, it will always favor the clever liars and schemers, the cynical actors and the sociopathic social climbers. By having short term limits, it insures that no politician ever has to deal with the long term consequences of their policies. Inversely, the honest men, the honorable men, will have less success at getting elected because they will say unpleasant truths and refrain from making impossible promises. The ones attracted to public office in a democracy are those who see it as a way to make dishonest profits through corruption, with little or no risk of being held accountable. Those who are not corrupt gain little benefit from their office, and thus are less likely to bother with the whole process.

The quality of any government depends entirely on the human quality of it's decision makers and their ability to implement their policies. Thus we can judge any political system based on how effective it is at getting the best people to the top and preventing the worst people from being in positions of power and influence. By this criteria we can confidently say that democracy is the worst political system there ever was, and could ever be.



File: rees-mogg-lying-down.jpg (48 KB, 968x681)



Democracy Has Failed Anonymous (ID: skU1vbIs) 09/06/19(Fri)14:12:58 No.225652069 ► >>225653282 >>225655193 >>225655532 >>225656747 >>225657290 >>225657511 >>225657673 >>225658341

It's starting to appear that the democratic system now causes more misery and chaos than it solves. The ancient Greeks were well aware of its shortcomings, and now that our cultural decay is starting to become conspicuous, we're learning about its shortcomings as well. This essay shows how democracy in the West has terminally failed, and what we can do about it.

In The Republic, Plato wrote about how the franchise begins with a small number of people and then gets expanded, in successive waves, to encompass everyone. When it does encompass everyone, it encompasses unwise people who don't know how to keep their egos and desires in check, and these people cause the government to make bad decisions in trying to placate them.

Democracy leads to tyranny because people eventually get so fed up with the chaos, pandering and incompetence that they vote a strongman into power to sort it all out. This strongman usually rigs things so that it's hard to get him out of power, and with that done, the system can become extremely brutal and autocratic. It's a story so old that even by Plato's time there were enough examples to describe a generalised form of it.

Democracy is to the people's will to resist as a lightning rod is to the lightning bolt. The purpose of it is to dissipate energy so that it doesn't do any property damage. Democracy takes the people's anger about the way they have been abused and uses it to fuel this great ritual called an election. The point of the election is to dissipate the people's anger by making them feel as if they are being listened to.

In order to keep people voting (and thereby not rioting), politicians have to keep up the facade that the people are in charge. If they can't keep this facade up, then cynicism will become widespread, and people will start supporting other politicians or systems other than democracy. This cynicism, then, is the sign that a political system is failing.

>> Anonymous (ID: skU1vbIs) 09/06/19(Fri)14:13:45 No.225652120 ► >>225655193 >>225655532

File: 21stcenturyan.jpg (610 KB, 1280x853)



Much like a fiat currency, a democracy needs to inspire confidence in order to keep existing. This can only happen if the people feel that they are in charge. Unfortunately for everyone, it's now obvious that the people are not at all in charge.

The Brexit charade has now been going on for three years. It has been three years since the British electorate voted to leave the European Union, but not only is Britain still in, their rulers appear to have no clear plan for leaving. It's obvious that the British Parliament has done everything they can to delay the process in the hope that it can somehow be abandoned outright.

There are many within that Parliament who appear to think it legitimate to work against the will of the people at the same time as drawing a paycheck for representing those people. They plan to force a second referendum and, if that should lose, a third. Some have responded to news of this plan with talk of civil war. Resisting Brexit has caused massive cynicism and resentment, dealing a crippling wound to British democracy.

The mainstream media, joined at the hip to the political class, pumps out propaganda as if there was a war on. The Economist magazine ran an editorial this week demanding yet another Brexit extension, at the same time as running a feature article about the danger of rising cynicism among the voters. All over the West, the mainstream media appears oblivious to how badly it has failed in its duty to inform.

In New Zealand, a similar situation is arising with refugees. It's already more than apparent the vast majority of New Zealand do not want an increase to the refugee quota on account of that there are already 12,000 Kiwis on the public housing waitlist. Despite this, the Sixth Labour Government doubled that quota, knowing that most of the beneficiaries of doing so would be lifelong Labour voters.

>> Anonymous (ID: skU1vbIs) 09/06/19(Fri)14:14:16 No.225652156 ► >>225654647 >>225655193 >>225655532 >>225657756

File: boaters.jpg (90 KB, 601x394)



Worst of all, the New Zealand First party that campaigned on a reduction to immigration is the same one that refused to table an objection to the doubling of the quota. This betrayal, among others, will further reduce faith in democracy among the very population groups whose confidence was wavering the most.

On top of all this, it has come to public awareness that pedophile rings operate at the top levels of government in every Western country. Jimmy Savile and Jeffrey Epstein were not outliers, but emblematic of a wider predilection among the ruling classes. Our ruling classes are literally raping our children en masse, and voting does nothing to stop the rot, as all of our elected representatives are on the same side as the child rapists.

It seems that the existing social contract is dead. There is no longer any pretence that the ruling class need take the opinions or even the wellbeing of the plebs into account. It's now transparent that the ruling class make decisions based on what benefits them and their sponsors as a group, and the suffering caused to the lower classes is simply ignored as insignificant.

If it doesn't matter when the demos gets overruled, left without shelter or raped by grooming gangs of predatory foreign men, then democracy is dead. What we have now is a tyrannical oligarchy held together by extremely sophisticated propaganda and a dogged refusal to allow any non-approved items onto the agenda.

The problem with declaring democracy dead is that there are a great many shitty alternatives to it. One of the foremost of these is the idea that the abolition of democracy constitutes a green light to getting rid of "them". Authoritarianism is no alternative to democracy because it always leads to warfare, as authoritarianism naturally provokes all manner of people into becoming enemies.

>> Anonymous (ID: skU1vbIs) 09/06/19(Fri)14:14:37 No.225652178 ► >>225652946 >>225653204 >>225655193 >>225655532

File: no.jpg (3 KB, 111x125)



However, that isn't the fault of the observers, it's the fault of those who killed democracy – the liars, the bullshitters, the opportunists, the narcissists and psychopaths whose conduct eroded faith in political co-operation. Let us not forget, the alternative to political co-operation is violence. For future co-operation to be possible, however, the three major failed ideologies must be rejected and a comprehensive understanding of inherent human rights embraced.

► **Anonymous** 02/16/17 (Thu) 05:00:25 ID: bbbfd4 No.9277992 >>9278047 >>9278074 >>9278136

File (hide): 6b6199fc6831ff9···.jpg (37.45 KB, 300x452, 75:113, 1455661354217-1.jpg)



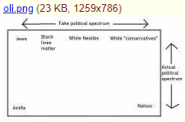
The democratic system is literally made to be smoke and mirrors. Democracy does not exist, it's shadow oligarchy. The idea that democracy makes everyone equal is so stupid I have to wonder if Jews aren't right in the term "cattle" since so many normalfags buy it. Democracy means that whoever has the most power to shape the views of the masses is king, meaning the end result is an oligarchy, but a much nastier one than those of the past. With democracy, the oligarchs are not held responsible for their rulings, as they shape society's flow and who the masses elect, they rule by proxy through the politicians. The politicians are the ones taking the flak while the actual decision makers can get away scot-free from the consequences of their decisions. What's more, the feeling of guilt is pushed onto said masses as well, as people think "well he was terrible but WE should have known better than voting for him!" (which is true, but they were playing a rigged game from the start) and away from the ones actually responsible.

On top of that, democracy causes infighting. It creates an "us vs them" mentality INSIDE of the community instead of the notion that you are all in the same boat. Suddenly it's not about your nation and people, it's about a vague nonsensical (modern normalfag political ideologies are basically that, they don't tackle actual problems) ideology and "tribe" (which is just determined by what brainwashing channel you watched on TV growing up). This greatly weakens nationalism, especially since these non-ideologies are global and create a false sense that there is more division inside of countries than between them (which is true, but these divisions are artificial illusions in the form of non-ideologies).

Also the people at the top don't own anything. It's not THEIR people, it's not THEIR country, they just direct the masses in a way that will net them the greatest personal gain. They have no interest in bettering the county and its people, because it's not theirs. Mind you, the kind of people that are at the top of this game likely wouldn't give two shits even if they did own the country.

Democracy is the biggest fucking scam in history.

oil.png (23 KB, 1259x786)



False Dichotomy: Team Red vs. Team Blue Anonymous (ID: 7OkWhHQ) 06/06/20(Sat)21:24:43 No.261337306 ►

Hello /pol/.
I am an oldfag who does not start many threads.
I am here to today to inform you of the false dichotomy you're facing today, OC pic related.

To preface what I'm about to say: READ SIEGE.

Now, listen to me clearly: I do not support Antifa, because they are Marxist queers.
HOWEVER, they are entirely correct that this current system is a hegemonic entity enslaving us. What they get wrong is that they think it's about "white supremacy", because they are of even lower class than us -- so they cannot see the truth.

This is the Zionist Occupational Government, asserting its power over dissenters, while simultaneously pushing its propaganda of multi-racialism.

While Antifa are not really our allies, since they are anti-white -- they are being used to make an example of what is done to those who would stand up against the ZOG. However, do not note that MOST OF ANTIFA IS WHITE -- this is especially curious.

I think what has happened is that the ZOG correctly determined that whites are not going to just accept their slavery, but they diverted their attention to worthless causes (LGBT, Indigenous and Non-whites etc.) that make OTHER WHITES hate them.

This was genius of them, because they quell two problems at once. The uppity whites who want to see the bankers hang from trees get subverted by yet another Jewish lie (Marxism), and the other whites who may have been convinced to join their cause are turned off of it by Antifa's other questionable positions on matters that disgust the normal average white man.

tl,dr: the violence of Antifa is not the problem. Their misunderstanding of who their real target should be is the problem. We have been Jewed yet again, so badly that most whites will never even see it or understand what's happened. They will simply whine about being replaced and do nothing to stop it.

Anonymous (ID: 7OkWhHQ) 06/06/20(Sat)21:25:05 No.261337380 ► >>261337491

the real political spectrum is between autonomy of the people, and control by a group of oligarchs.

unfortunately, this "people" has been rendered into a mulatto mess of blacks, muslims, chinese, mexicans etc. that can no longer fight back against those who mixed them all together in the first place.

it is only white people who have the propensity towards fighting for their own self-actualisation, anyway. this is why we have always been the inventors and revolutionaries.

but the whites who fight for Antifa are confused. they are subverted, or simply just (((white))).

their natural inclination towards fighting for their people has been perverted, because their sense of who their "people" are has been hijacked.

this is much like how women's natural tendencies toward mothering is hijacked to support refugees and whatnot.

I am trying to dig deeper and think about why Antifa is the only "white" group doing anything against the Jews.

They might not THINK they're fighting against the Jews, but they are, of course -- they are fighting against (((bankers))) and the (((elites))) after all.

But in absolute genius fashion (unfortunately), the ZOG has completely unarmed them. They are indeed fighting, but with no real weapons (literally and figuratively) to bring that system down.

It's like they created a perfect fog of war, so that they're attacking, but cannot even see their enemy.

Anonymous (ID: 7OkWhHQ) 06/06/20(Sat)21:25:39 No.261337491 ►

>>261337380
what's worse is that even if Antifa were by some miracle to succeed: since they've been so thoroughly subverted and brainwashed, their (((leadership))) would actually just usher in an age of Jewish communism far worse than what they've already enslaved us to with our voluntary commitment.

do not be fooled, Trump will squash this "violence", and he will be hailed as a hero. BUT NOTHING WILL ACTUALLY CHANGE.

Trump is still a Zionist puppet.

America is still going to be minority white.

This is a clown show to keep you entertained. To keep you pacified and hopeful that "you're winning" -- but you're only winning at FAKE GAMES THEY CREATED FOR YOUR ENTERTAINMENT.

Remember what Natsoc and /pol/ are about: YOUR PEOPLE.

Your people are not helped by Trump cracking down on ((((fellow whites)))) in some fake symbolic move. He's only doing this to make it look like he's on white America's side.

Children under 18 are already <50% white. Is he talking about that? Is he going to do something about it? NO. HE WILL NOT.

Demographics are destiny.
DEMOGRAPHICS ARE DESTINY.

And you are simply being entertained by clowns, while you await that destiny.

Anonymous (ID: 7OkWhHQ) 06/06/20(Sat)21:28:26 No.261337986 ►

/pol/ has been invaded by sub-120 IQ The_Donald refugees that need to stop bringing their dumbfuck arguments here.

They believe in the fake political spectrum created by ZOG - they believe there's actually a difference between Donald Trump and Hillary Clinton, other than the SPEED AT WHICH THEY WILL GENOCIDE YOU.

Wake the fuck up.

Anonymous (ID: 7OkWhHQ) 06/06/20(Sat)21:32:42 No.261338725 ►

/pol/ is too busy arguing with JIDF bots and BBC posters to actually take the time to think

you guys should get the fuck off of /pol/ and read SIEGE, read Evola, find like-minded men to learn with IN PERSON.

if you stay on the internet, you are pacified and cannot do anything to stop them.

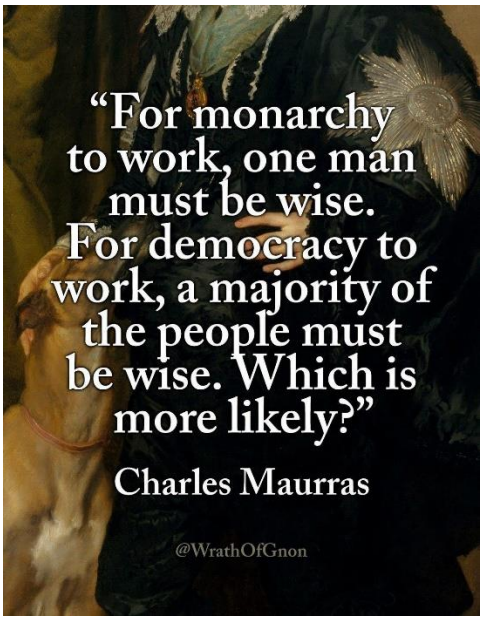
I've been here for nearly a decade. I have 4 white children. I am doing everything I can to wake people up.

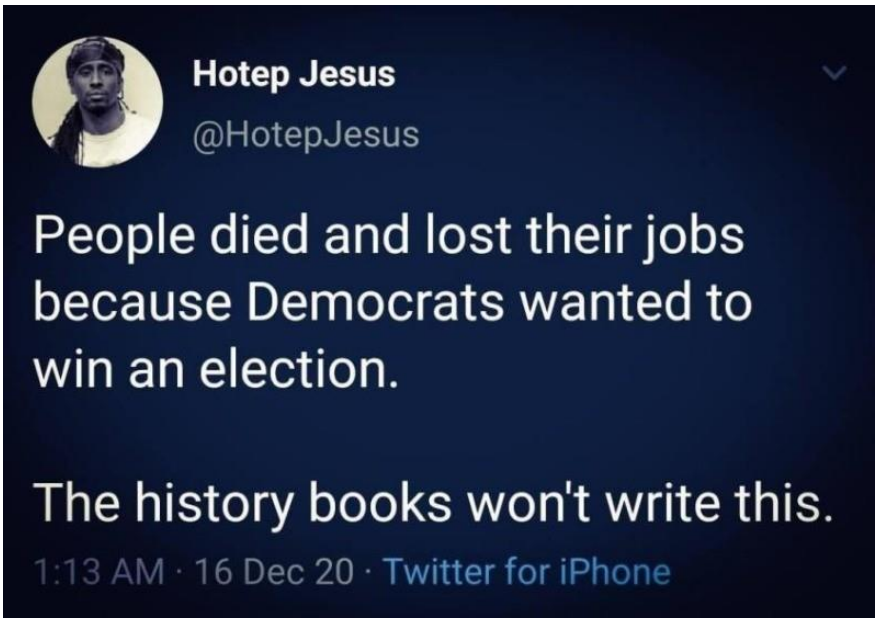
Please listen to me, being here is good for INFORMING yourself, but it does not ACCOMPLISH anything.

"meme magic" is not real, it doesn't do anything. your memes are ALLOWED by ((((them)))) because they don't care what INFORMATION you pass through THEIR networks

They control the entire CONTEXT of the language and interactions, they couldn't care less what CONTENT you bring to the table.

You need to do something else to fight this.







Fun Fact:

Out of the top 25 donors to the 2020 US general election,

15 were Jewish.

Sheldon & Miriam Adelson $218,159,300 donated	Michael Bloomberg $151,959,750 donated	Thomas & Taylor Steyer $71,457,133 donated	Richard & Elizabeth Uihlein $68,305,140 donated	Kenneth C. Griffin $67,414,934 donated
Timothy Mellon $60,091,955 donated	Dustin & Cari Moskovitz $50,573,012 donated	Stephen & Christine Schwarman $35,451,600 donated	Jeffrey & Janine Yass $30,065,300 donated	Karla Jurvetson $27,570,138 donated
James & Marilyn Simons $26,287,991 donated	S. Donald Sussman $26,140,700 donated	Bernard & Billi Wilma Marcus $24,710,020 donated	Laura Perlmutter* $24,196,400 donated	John & Marlene Ricketts $21,613,700 donated
Fred Eychaner $19,469,600 donated	Joshua & Anita Bekenstein $18,733,920 donated	Charles & Helen Schwab $18,640,700 donated	Vince & Linda McMahon $18,142,543 donated	Deborah Simon $16,751,502 donated
Warren Stephens $16,372,700 donated	Stephen Frank Jr. & Susan Mandel $16,195,800 donated	Shirley Ryan $15,632,100 donated	Stephen & Andrea Wynn $14,332,600 donated	Henry & Marsha Laufer $14,014,879 donated

KEY

- Republican donor
- Democratic donor
- Lack of conclusive evidence to confirm Judaism
- * Inconclusive evidence of Judaism, but confirmed Jewish Spouse

Based on general donor information provided by OpenSecrets.org, and an article written by The Jewish Telegraphic Agency.

Sources and more available at JewishContributions.com

Top 10 donors, both parties

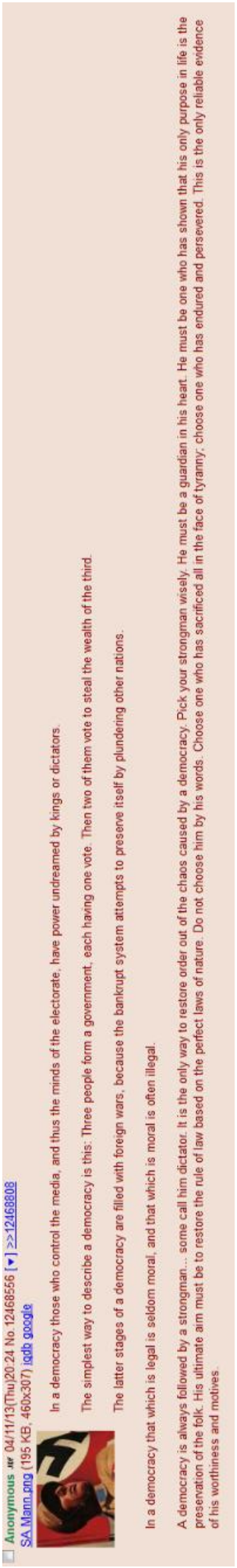
Rank	Contributor	Total Contributions	To Dems & Liberals	To Repubs & Conservatives	Pct to Dems & Liberals	Pct to Repubs & Conservatives
1	Steyer, Thomas & F. & Kathryn Ann Fahr LLC/Tom Steyer San Francisco, CA	$91,078,136	$91,069,795	$0	100%	0%
2	Adelson, Sheldon G. & Miriam O. Las Vegas Sands/Adelson Drug Clinic Las Vegas, NV	$82,582,800	$40,000	$82,522,800	0%	100%
3	Sussman, S. Donald Paloma Partners Ft Lauderdale, FL	$41,843,000	$41,841,000	$0	100%	0%
4	Eychaner, Fred Newsweb Corp Chicago, IL	$37,812,390	$37,806,990	$0	100%	0%
5	Moskovitz, Dustin & Cari, Tuna Asana Inc San Francisco, CA	$27,001,600	$25,001,600	$0	100%	0%
6	Simons, James H. & Marilyn H. Renaissance Technologies/Simons Fdtn New York, NY	$26,788,250	$26,743,250	$25,000	100%	0%
7	Singer, Paul Elliott Management New York, NY	$26,122,353	$0	$26,114,653	0%	100%
8	Mercer, Robert L. & Diana Renaissance Technologies East Setauket, NY	$25,620,300	$0	$25,185,300	0%	100%
9	Uihlein, Richard & Elizabeth Uline Inc Lake Forest, IL	$23,924,600	$0	$23,886,900	0%	100%
10	Bloomberg, Michael R. City of New York, NY New York, NY	$23,786,038	$23,737,524	$21,600	100%	0%
11	Pritzker, James R. & Mary K. Pritzker Group Evanston, IL	$22,305,252	$22,295,252	$0	100%	0%
12	Soros, George Soros Fund Management New York, NY	$22,109,933	$22,094,933	$0	100%	0%
13	Saban, Haim & Cheryl Saban Capital Group Los Angeles, CA	$16,406,887	$16,396,887	$0	100%	0%
14	Ricketts, John J. & Marlene M. TD Ameritrade Omaha, NE	$15,376,788	$0	$15,376,788	0%	100%
15	Cameron, Ronald M. & Nina J. Mountaire Corp North Little Rock, AR	$14,779,900	$0	$14,735,600	0%	100%
16	Hendricks, Diane M. Abc Supply Beloit, WI	$14,022,900	$0	$14,022,900	0%	100%
17	Stephens, Warren Stephens Inc Little Rock, AR	$13,742,513	$0	$13,742,513	0%	100%
18	Griffin, Kenneth C. & Anne D. Citadel Invest Group/Aragon Global Mgt Chicago, IL	$13,638,140	$0	$13,638,140	0%	100%
19	Marcus, Bernard & Billi Wilma Marcus Foundation Atlanta, GA	$13,399,775	$3,550	$13,378,450	0%	100%
22	Laufer, Henry B. & Marsha Z. Renaissance Technologies Lantana, FL	$10,782,796	$10,781,128	$0	100%	0%

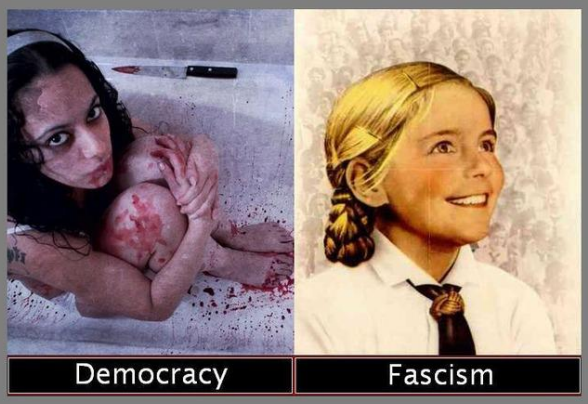
source: https://www.opensecrets.org/overview/topindivs.php?cycle=2016&view=fc

Republican Total: $243,210,069
Jewish subtotal: $108,705,153 (44.7%)

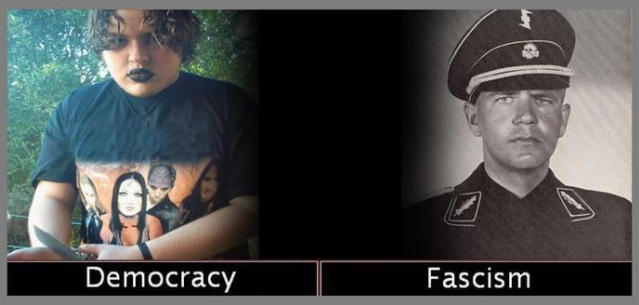
Democrat Total: $319,914,282
Jewish subtotal: $271,319,096 (84.8%)

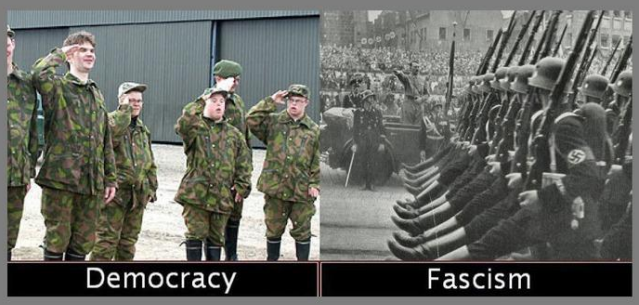
*Remember, donors get something in return for their money

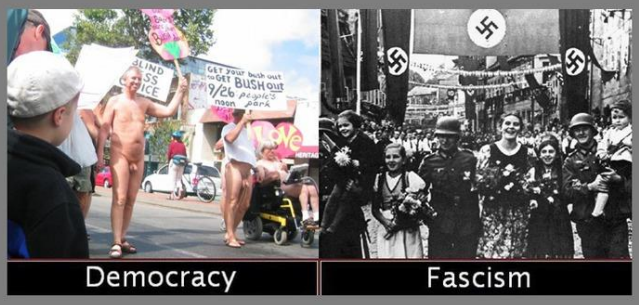


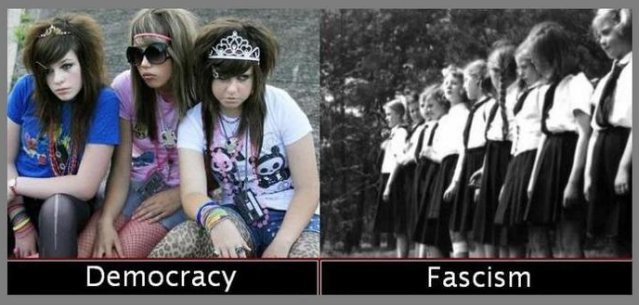

Democracy
Fascism


Democracy
Fascism


Democracy
Fascism


Democracy
Fascism


Democracy
Fascism


Democracy
Fascism

What Is Fascism?

Political radicals often shout, "Fascist!", "Fascist!" at anyone who doesn't agree with their views. The term is especially popular among college students. But do such people actually know what Fascism is? Have they studied it?

Unfortunately, Fascism has an undeserved bad reputation. Regardless of this reputation, Fascism is a very sensible economic and social ideology. There are a few different "flavors" of Fascism, but basically they all come down to the following.

First and foremost, Fascism is an economic system in which a nation's government plays a central role in monitoring all banking, trade, production, and labor activity which takes place within the nation. Such monitoring is done for the sole purpose of safeguarding & advancing the nation and its people. **Under Fascism, the government will not approve of any business activity unless that business has a positive impact on the nation as a whole and the people of the nation - this is the axiom which determines everything within the economic aspect of Fascism.**

In other words, the government asks, "Is XYZ Enterprises good for our nation and our people?" If yes, it's approved. If no, it's not approved. When they ask, "Is it good?", they mean, "Is XYZ Enterprises good for the workers, do they pay a fair wage, do they produce a product or provide a service which advances our nation & our people technologically, morally, spiritually, health-wise, etc???" For example, a pornography company would not be allowed because pornography corrupts people generally and exploits & degrades women particularly. Also, "free" trade agreements (such as what the U.S. has with China) would never be allowed because such trade agreements result in companies sending jobs overseas (where labor is dirt cheap). Such an activity, of course, would undermine a nation's labor class. This is entirely unacceptable and thus not allowed under a Fascist economic model.

Fascism is based on free enterprise - but with constraints (the primary constraint being, "Is the particular economic activity in question good for our nation/people?"). Also, a businessman can become wealthy in a Fascist country, and the government has no objection to this (this is in stark contrast to Communism). Fascism also encourages private ownership of property (again, in stark contrast to Communism where private property is not allowed).

In a nutshell, Fascism basically tells entrepreneurs, "Go ahead and start a business, earn a lot of money, be successful, but don't produce any products or services which damage our nation and our nation's people... and make sure you treat your workers fair and pay them a living wage. If you don't follow these rules, we'll shut you down."

With regard to banking, usury is not allowed under Fascism. The government tightly controls all aspects of monetary policy, including terms of lending. The government issues/prints money and lends it interest free, as needed, to grow the economy and ultimately serve the citizens.

The above is the economic aspect of Fascism. There is also a cultural/social aspect to Fascism as well. Under Fascism, government plays a key role in monitoring: film, theatre, art, literature, music, education, etc in order to maintain a high moral standard, keep things clean and respectable, promote a strong sense of patriotism and honor, and prevent the dissemination of depraved filth which corrupts society.

With regard to political legislation introduced by a Fascist government, the same criteria is applied - "Will this proposed law benefit the nation as a whole and the people of our nation?"

A few other things to mention. Fascism encourages respect for the environment as Fascists understand that nature is the giver of life and thus must be preserved. Contrast this environmental philosophy with that of Capitalism which too often takes the short term view with regard to natural resources and foolishly believes that pollution is a necessary byproduct of profit. Also, and somewhat related to environmental issues, Fascism holds very progressive views with regard to animal rights.

Also, under Fascism, if a person doesn't like things, he/she can leave the country. Contrast this with Communism where if you don't like things, you better keep your mouth shut. And, of course, there is no option to leave the country. You will submit or else be sent to a re-education camp where you'll be brainwashed to accept the Communist system. And if you still resist, you'll probably be killed. Again, there is no leaving. Submit or suffer the consequences.

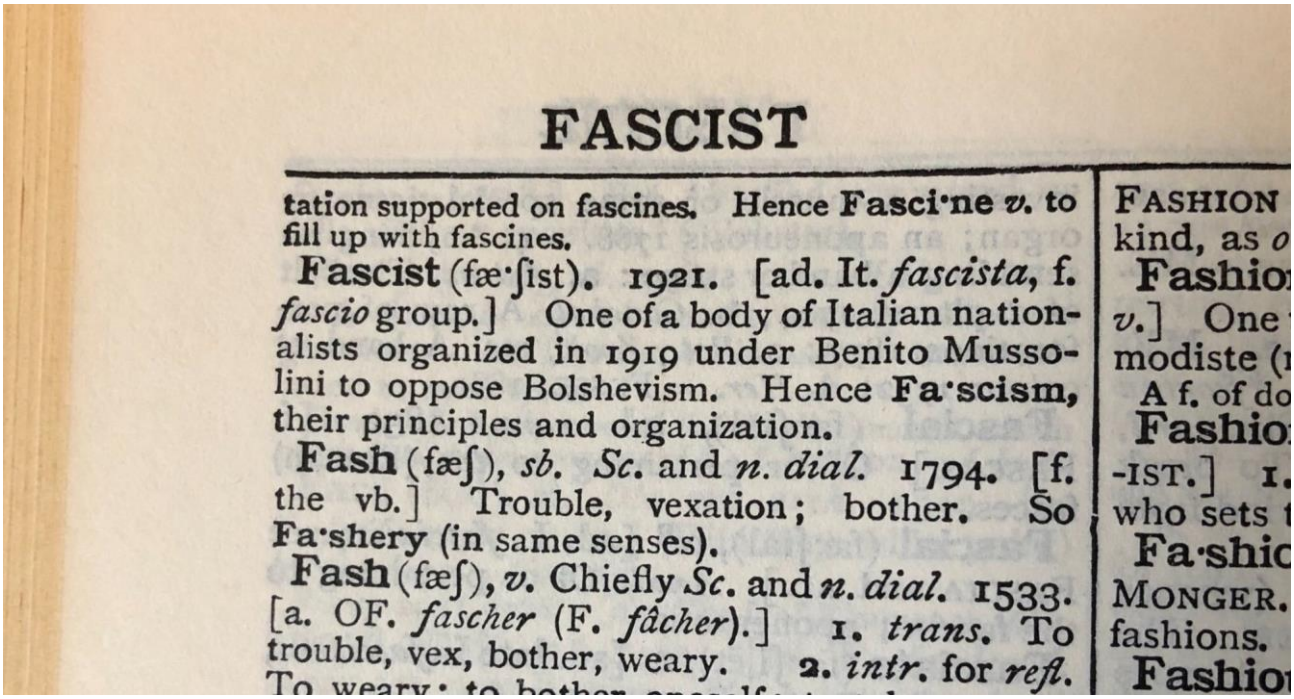
Further, Fascism holds women in very high regard. Women are the carriers of new life. They are expected to be educated, worldly, and well read. Women are encouraged to pursue their interests and have a career but only if a career won't interfere with their family's needs; family comes first, always. Women are encouraged to be strong yet feminine. Consistent with these ideas, Fascist art often portrays women as heroic and even goddess-like.

In short, Fascism is a form of government & social system which authentically serves the interests of the people and nation as a whole. The word "Fascism" comes from the Italian word "fascio" meaning "the group" or more specifically, "in consideration of the group." Fascism is rooted in the notion that people must stay true to two mental concepts throughout their lives: 1) the individual's needs (themselves) and, 2) the group's needs (their nation)... always evaluating how their individual actions affect the group. Thus Fascism rejects the self-centered "me me me" mentality so common under Capitalism. For example, in a Fascist nation each person is expected to maintain a healthy diet & lifestyle. For if not, they may become seriously ill and thus require expensive health care; this would negatively impact the group (i.e., they'd become a financial burden on the nation).

Continuing this line of thought, under Fascism all people of one's ethnicity are considered the *greater family* of that person. Hence, a Fascist nation is thought of as one giant family of several million people. Therefore, just as one mustn't do anything to hurt their brother or sister in their immediate family, under Fascism one mustn't do anything which would hurt the nation/group (i.e., the *greater family*). This is the essence of Fascism - a strong consideration of the group balanced with individualism.

During the German Third Reich, the NSDAP (i.e., "Nazis") followed all aspects of the above described Fascist system.

ASIDE: Although the economic aspect of Fascism is free-market based, Fascism is NOT Capitalism. Many on the political left wrongly equate Fascism with Capitalism. Again, Fascism is NOT Capitalism. Allow me to briefly explain: the primary goal of Capitalism is profit. On the other hand, the primary goal of Fascism is the well being of a nation's citizens and well being of the nation as a whole. In a purist-type Capitalist country (i.e., Super-Capitalism) almost nothing can interfere with maximizing profits - not workers, not the environment... almost nothing. Even when a Capitalist country starts out with tight government regulations, it invariably moves towards Laissez-faire economics (i.e., Super-Capitalism) by way of less and less government regulation. Human greed drives this transformation and ultimately the working class suffer via lower wages or loss of employment altogether if their job is, say, transferred overseas (e.g., to China) where labor is dirt cheap. Capitalists believe that immense wealth at the top will "trickle down" to the masses i.e., that everything will magically work itself out. A certain amount of wealth does "trickle down" but, too often, the worker and environment suffer. As just one example, tens of millions of American manufacturing jobs have been shipped overseas during the past two decades (Capitalist so-called "free" trade policies have allowed for such outsourcing of jobs). Of course then, just as Fascists reject Communism, they also reject Capitalism.



FASCIST

tation supported on fascines. Hence **Fasci·ne** *v.* to fill up with fascines.

Fascist (fæ·ʃist). 1921. [ad. It. *fascista*, f. *fascio* group.] One of a body of Italian nationalists organized in 1919 under Benito Mussolini to oppose Bolshevism. Hence **Fa·scism**, their principles and organization.

Fash (fæʃ), *sb. Sc.* and *n. dial.* 1794. [f. the vb.] Trouble, vexation; bother. So **Fa·shery** (in same senses).

Fash (fæʃ), *v.* Chiefly *Sc.* and *n. dial.* 1533. [a. OF. *fascher* (F. *fâcher*).] 1. *trans.* To trouble, vex, bother, weary. 2. *intr.* for *refl.*

To weary: to bother

FASHION
kind, as o
Fashio
v.] One
modiste (
A f. of do
Fashio
-IST.] 1.
who sets
Fa·shio
MONGER.
fashions.
Fashio

Anonymous 04/21/13(Sun)15:51 No.13080936 [▾] >>13081019 >>13081067

>>13079169

First and foremost, Fascism is an economic system in which a nation's government plays a central role in monitoring all banking, trade, production, and labor activity which takes place within the nation. Such monitoring is done for the sole purpose of safeguarding & advancing the nation and its people. Under Fascism, the government will not approve of any business activity unless that business has a positive impact on the nation as a whole and the people of the nation - this is the axiom which determines everything within the economic aspect of Fascism.

Anonymous 04/21/13(Sun)15:58 No.13081288 [▾]

>>13080936
In other words, the government asks, "Is XYZ Enterprises good for our nation and our people?" If yes, it's approved. If no, it's not approved. When they ask, "Is it good?", they mean, "Is XYZ Enterprises good for the workers, do they pay a fair wage, do they produce a product or provide a service which advances our nation & our people technologically, morally, spiritually, health-wise, etc???" For example, a pornography company would not be allowed because pornography corrupts people generally and exploits & degrades women particularly. Also, "free" trade agreements (such as what the U.S. has with China) would never be allowed because such trade agreements result in companies sending jobs overseas (where labor is dirt cheap). Such an activity, of course, would undermine a nation's labor class. This is entirely unacceptable and thus not allowed under a Fascist economic model.

Anonymous 04/21/13(Sun)16:00 No.13081427 [▾]

>>13081288
Fascism is based on free enterprise - but with constraints (the primary constraint being, "Is the particular economic activity in question good for our nation/people?"). Also, a businessman can become wealthy in a Fascist country, and the government has no objection to this (this is in stark contrast to Communism). Fascism also encourages private ownership of property (again, in stark contrast to Communism where private property is not allowed).

In a nutshell, Fascism basically tells entrepreneurs, "Go ahead and start a business, earn a lot of money, be successful, but don't produce any products or services which damage our nation and our nation's people... and make sure you treat your workers fair and pay them a living wage. If you don't follow these rules, we'll shut you down."

With regard to banking, usury is not allowed under Fascism. The government tightly controls all aspects of monetary policy, including terms of lending. The government issues/prints money and lends it interest free, as needed, to grow the economy and ultimately serve the citizens.

The above is the economic aspect of Fascism. There is also a cultural/social aspect to Fascism as well. Under Fascism, government plays a key role in monitoring: film, theatre, art, literature, music, education, etc in order to maintain a high moral standard, keep things clean and respectable, promote a strong sense of patriotism and honor, and prevent the dissemination of depraved filth which corrupts society.

Anonymous 04/21/13(Sun)16:03 No.13081543 [▾]

>>13081427
With regard to political legislation introduced by a Fascist government, the same criteria is applied - "Will this proposed law benefit the nation as a whole and the people of our nation?"

A few other things to mention. Fascism encourages respect for the environment as Fascists understand that nature is the giver of life and thus must be preserved. Contrast this environmental philosophy with that of Capitalism which too often takes the short term view with regard to natural resources and foolishly believes that pollution is a necessary byproduct of profit. Also, and somewhat related to environmental issues, Fascism holds very progressive views with regard to animal rights.

Also, under Fascism, if a person doesn't like things, he/she can leave the country. Contrast this with Communism where if you don't like things, you better keep your mouth shut. And, of course, there is no option to leave the country. You will submit or else be sent to a re-education camp where you'll be brainwashed to accept the Communist system. And if you still resist, you'll probably be killed. Again, there is no leaving. Submit or suffer the consequences.

Further, Fascism holds women in very high regard. Women are the carriers of new life. They are expected to be educated, worldly, and well read. Women are encouraged to pursue their interests and have a career but only if a career won't interfere with their family's needs; family comes first, always. Women are encouraged to be strong yet feminine. Consistent with these ideas, Fascist art often portrays women as heroic and even goddess-like.

Anonymous 04/21/13(Sun)16:05 No.13081670 [▾]

>>13081543
In short, Fascism is a form of government & social system which authentically serves the interests of the people and nation as a whole. The word "Fascism" comes from the Italian word "fascio" meaning "the group" or more specifically, "in consideration of the group." Fascism is rooted in the notion that people must stay true to two mental concepts throughout their lives: 1) the individual's needs (themselves) and, 2) the group's needs (their nation)... always evaluating how their individual actions affect the group. Thus Fascism rejects the self-centered "me me me" mentality so common under Capitalism. For example, in a Fascist nation each person is expected to maintain a healthy diet & lifestyle. For if not, they may become seriously ill and thus require expensive health care; this would negatively impact the group (i.e., they'd become a financial burden on the nation).

Continuing this line of thought, under Fascism all people of one's ethnicity are considered the greater family of that person. Hence, a Fascist nation is thought of as one giant family of several million people. Therefore, just as one mustn't do anything to hurt their brother or sister in their immediate family, under Fascism one mustn't do anything which would hurt the nation/group (i.e., the greater family). This is the essence of Fascism - a strong consideration of the group balanced with individualism.

During the German Third Reich, the NSDAP (i.e., "Nazis") followed all aspects of the above described Fascist system.

All copied from immigration-globalizationDOTblogspotDOTcom (Won't let me paste the full link). Just scroll down a bit and you'll find it.

▶ **Anonymous** 03/31/16 (Thu) 22:12:20 ID: 8ddf14 No.5617521 >>5617538 >>5617683

File (hide): 1459476740736.jpg (48.48 KB, 260x343, 260:343, mussolini_speech.jpg)



Fascists and other conservatives believe that there is something beyond the self, greater than it, and that because of this spirit people must improve themselves in all ways possible. What the spiritual entity is does not matter; god, race, nation, all are acceptable. All that matters is the striving for glory it motivates. The materialistic left lacks this all together or has a bastardized version of this spirit, the belief in "progress." Struggle and honor mean nothing to them. For the sake of "liberty," they become slaves to vice, for the sake of "equality" they promote common and universal degradation. If they reject all myth and deny the importance of spirit to their humanity, they sink completely into hedonism, loyal to none but themselves. Atheism is fine, so long as you can find a new, constructive myth to lead you to new heights. But this rarely happens, and atheists instead pursue rationality to its extreme, where it starts to conflict with their humanity and they sink down into the primordial murk from which we all came.

▶ **Anonymous** 15 hours ago ID: e220fd No.8581926 >>8583279 >>8583459

File (hide): ea1faed0cd941fb···.jpg (136.56 KB, 1200x800, 3:2, snakechoke.jpg)



>>8580934

another thing

have you ever thought about why they are so horrified by the idea of "fascist dictators" while simultaneously trying to excuse all the atrocities committed by the communist ones?

whether or not they admit it, these people are on some level deeply and painfully aware of their own weakness.

communism promises to bring everyone else down to their level. this is easy for them, because it requires little change on their part. they can continue to be the same weak, petulant, backstabbing drones they've always been, only now society will reward them for it.

they will take the same joy reporting their neighbors to the secret police as they would reporting the crimethink they currently see on twitter.

fascism on the other hand requires something of them. it wants to build everyone up to a position of strength. the old sam hyde meme "the weak fear the strong" really is true. these people fear strength, they despise it. that is why they hate white culture and celebrate nigger "culture". more importantly, they despise the idea of making an effort to better themselves. the rallying cry of leftism is "do whatever makes you happy". thus we have faggotry and trannies, rampant hedonism and debauchery, fornication, drug abuse, leeching off of welfare, going to college for useless degrees, and all other myriad forms of degeneracy.

fascism requires more of a person. it requires you to grow and leave these childish things behind. it requires effort. it requires change. it requires that maybe you don't only do things that make you happy, but instead you sacrifice for the greater good.

this is completely foreign to these self-absorbed entitled little twats.

no handouts, if you don't work hard you go hungry

this is antithetical to everything they are.

no more doing whatever the fuck you want without consequence

no more leaving messes for everyone else to clean up

it is the rebellious child vs the strict parent

the child cries out "i hate you" even as the parent feeds and clothes and cares for the child

petulant children, the lot of them

▶ **Anonymous** 05/28/16 (Sat) 13:00:00 ID: 84b4c0 No.6144857 >>6144947 >>6144951 >>6144974 >>6145189 >>6145407

File (hide): 1464458402254.jpg (6.48 KB, 219x295, 219:295, julius-evola.jpg)



Capitalism is built off of the values of the third estate when power shifted from the upper class (first and second eststes) to the middle class (bourgeois) during the European enlightenement. Translating the bible in vernacular allowed the masses to understand Jesus's true message of cuckoldry that had been hidden in Latin by the chur h for so many years. Enlightenment values of egalitarianism and globalism launched the world into revolt against the world of tradition and into the modern era of capitalism, dominated by the middle class and their materialistic obsession.

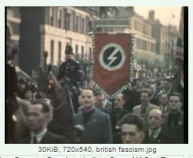
The materialistic values of the burgeous has pulled the world out of abject poverty into the greatest level of material wealth the world has ever seen. Modern technology has provided us with a life of abundant cheap food, luxurious household appliances, indoor plumbing, and electric lighting. But are we happy? No; suicide rates and antidepressant use are skyrocketing. The west is in an existential crisis. In a world where God is dead, we are all nihilists. In the pursuit of profit, corporations have destroyed nature, imported a horde of migrants, and preached egalitarianism so that we all may consume equally.

Fascism offers the west a return to a life that has meaning. Its highest virtue is beauty and the transcendence of what it means to be man through heroic action. Natsoc, specifically, focuses on the family and community, on veneration your ancestors and loving your own race and culture. The right offers a bastion against nihilism and self-hatred that have destroyed everything good in human existence.

Anonymous (ID: wbRwYq/E) 03/26/18(Mon)07:29:52 No.165452217 ▶ >>165453787 >>165453848 >>165453896 >>165453960 >>165456284 >>165459971 >>165469279

>>165451785 (OP)

Ignore all the propaganda surrounding both ideologies for a moment, the distortions of history, the actual massacres carried out under regimes bearing those ideological beliefs. Ignore that for just a moment and think about this: If you were told to choose between two ideologies and one of them preached - Inclusiveness, equality, peace, financial equity and the other preached sacrifice, struggle, passion and achievement through competition and conflict, which one would you choose? Now that's not to say anything I just described about communism is true (Because it isn't) but it certainly sounds nice doesn't it? It sounds like it requires little work. Fascism is about brutal truths, truths people don't like to hear or are afraid of accepting. That's why communism, despite being objectively a more destructive ideology is still preached by millions openly while fascism is a taboo. We live in a world of billions of lazy people who don't want struggle or improvement, they just want things without working for them. Communism gives them that, fascism rallies against it. At least, that's my opinion.



30KiB, 720x540, british fascism.jpg

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace

British Fascism Anonymous ID:CWkggcqq Fri 05 Apr 2019 23:57:03 No.209022723 View | Reply | Original | Report [5 / 1 / 1]

Quoted By: >>209023297

Hello /pol/,

There is much discussion to be had here about what we dislike about current government, but little about what a new system would look like. Let us therefore have a discussion about the highly appealing form of government laid out by Sir Oswald Mosley, leader of the Britist Union of Fascists.

>Let us start with the basic structure of government.

Mosley believed that the democratic system was highly outdated and "a preposterous notion [that] 'All men are equal and all men are equally qualified to pass an opinion upon any subject, as long as it is a subject so complicated as the government of a country.' "

Mosley proposed an alternative system wherein rather than electing representatives based on geography, citizens would instead have a so-called occupational franchise, and would vote to elect representatives within their field of work. Healthcare workers would vote for healthcare candidates, teachers for teaching candidates, etc., and thereby they would create a government of experts elected by experts. This government would be filled with the best and most knowledgeable people in each industry or service, as well as a much smaller number of generally elected statesmen (to specialize in diplomacy, foreign affairs, and so on). Top union representatives would also be part of the government, as well as top scientists members of the military forces. Politicians themselves would be in the minority. This government would be a one-party state and have uncontested power to act.

In the next post I'll get into some specific policies.

Anonymous ID:CWkggcqq Sat 06 Apr 2019 00:03:37 No.209023297 Report

Quoted By: >>209023672

>>209022723

>Economics

Mosley supported a third system of Industrial Democracy in which employees would become stakeholders in the companies they work for and all profits would go to them and them alone. Absentee shareholders would be paid off – speculation in shares is not investment but a form of gambling with share certificates issued years ago. So employees of all companies over a certain size would become co-owners and elect their own representatives to serve on Boards of Directors. This redistribution of the ownership of industry and commerce will promote greater incentives among the work force – their share of the profits will depend directly on their enterprise and initiative.

This would be underlined by a Corporatist policy. Private property would remain, and private individuals would retain control over the businesses, BUT the boundaries of business would be controlled by the government. Private enterprise would be encouraged to the extent that its creative output was to the benefit of the nation, while activities which prioritized sheer profit over the health and well-being of the state would be forbidden. Mosley called Corporatism "a nation organized as the human body, with each organ performing its individual function but working in harmony with the whole."

Anonymous ID:CWkggcqq Sat 06 Apr 2019 00:08:11 No.209023672 Report

>>209023297

>Income Tax

In his writings and speeches Oswald Mosley asserted that people should be taxed on what they spend and not on what they earn. So tax on essentials like fuel and clothing would be much lower than on luxury items like fast cars and foreign holidays in exotic locations. This would assist those on modest incomes by shifting the burden of taxation towards those in a better position to afford it. Zero income tax would also encourage saving. Most government income for public services would then be derived from taxation on company profits and luxury goods: spending money on essentials is a necessity – spending it on luxuries is optional.

>Isolationism

Mosley was in favor of developing the nation's productive output towards self-sufficiency, in order to insulate it from the worldwide financial system. Ideally, everything the nation needed could be produced in and by the nation. That means no cheap third world labor to undercut local production and bankrupt local industries.

Mosley was also a strong advocate of isolationist military policy and did not wish to see his country fight and die in wars in which it had no stake.

Anonymous ID:CWkggcqq Sat 06 Apr 2019 00:08:54 No.209023741 Report

Get the fuck in here you faggots, this is the ideal modern system.

Anonymous ID:CWkggcqq Sat 06 Apr 2019 00:11:43 No.209023987 Report

Here's an excellent speech by Mosley on multiracialism and globalism. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Isq6YltjRRU

How would you structure your government if not like this? Not only is this system far more efficient and effective than current western governments, but it delivers the spirit of a fascist government while still having qualities which appeal to many filthy leftists. It solves the problem of unrestrained capitalism without resorting to (((communism)))

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | maxresdefault.jpg, 93KiB, 1049x1461



Eddie !!QzsVseG+8V9 ID:WlPIsfy4 Sat 10 Jun 2017 10:09:29 No.129316846 View | Report

>>129316323
Fascism is literally the only way this country can be saved while we have such a diversely opinionated electorate.
But
Firstly we need to rely on a figurative unicorn to become leader, someone who is both /areguy/ and extremely competent in governing. This is practically an impossibility.

We then need to remove the more "exotic" members of our society, especially those who have retained foreign culture. Unfortunately every nation in the past 100 years that has attempted this has fallen to the foe of (((international))) law, as dictated by those with the biggest stick (USA). We would almost certainly find ourselves at war with the entire western world.

Should both of these be achieved, National institutions need to be reinvented, primarily Church and Education creating a society that is more or less working together in the same direction and values morality. With the modern hostility to both Church and Education this is also practically an impossibility.

Once all these have been achieved, we will once again be a society mature enough to run a democracy that is actually effective and facilitates change when issues arise.

But it's never going to happen in reality.
We put that possibility to bed the day we declared war on Hitler.

▶ **Anonymous** 10/11/15 (Sun) 10:04:51 ID: d6969a No.3583727

>>3582956 (OP)

I'll attempt a simple 'introduction' to it.

So as a lefty, you no doubt believe in that 'socialism' stuff. Let's not get too into definitions as they carry too many 'extra' meanings, but essentially the fascist idea is that the many are greater than the few.

The word fascist means bundle of sticks. A single stick can be snapped in two with ease, but if you bind 30 together, you will find it much harder, if not impossible to snap.

Strength in numbers. True unity. And a single purpose. That is essentially fascism, and the associated nationalism, militancy and ideological purity are what make it plausible as opposed to communism which is simply inhuman.

As you have witnessed from your own existence, most people want to be 'popular'. Unfortunately for many, this manifests in a desire to wear some moronic kind of clothing or listen to some faggoty little pop group. But really humans just want to be united, and one's desire to 'fit in' increases with those that people feel they have a likeness to.

Now I don't know about you, but as a young brown haired, brown eyed white kid, I would always support the brown haired, brown eyed, white cartoon character/ film actor. As a young child I cared not for any supposed 'discrimination', I just liked what was similar to me. To moronic extremes.

However, the appeal or trustworthiness of similarity makes sense. One's appearance, beliefs and actions unite people. Football fans will get on well purely because they enjoy football, Christians get on well with other Christians, and most families, even when not getting along 'well', would die for one another.

And so the fascist state starts with the family, the native 'tribe' and the political/religious ideology. Militancy is introduced to make people feel 'a part' of it.

I'm sure you've watched someone make dinner before. Maybe you put some salt and pepper on afterwards, or even stirred it whilst in the bowl or pan. It didn't feel like you 'made it' though, did it? You only did a small amount of work, if any, and despite being able to eat it and even contribute to its final form, it doesn't feel like it is your 'creation'. Because it's not. Same thing with football team members who never get to play a game. They can be there for all the training, but until they do something, they do not feel a part of the group and may even resent them.

Let them play however. Or make that meal from scratch, and BAM. They are a part of the group. As humans are inherently selfish (or at least tribal), you will now consider an attack upon your team/food as an attack upon yourself or your tribe. You can say you personally wouldn't, but I'm sure you know a family member who has been offended by some seemingly harmless comment about their food. People do care!

So bam. Introduce a people related by blood to a political ideology, and make them 'militant, as in force them to be ideologically and politically active:- either through parades, demonstrations, festivals or even just feasting events where you each cook something for your fellows- and bam, the people are united.

A united people is a happy people. They are a passionate populace ready for action as any perceived insult upon any of them is an attack upon their own personal honour. They are militant and quick to act, and love their own customs and culture, and their faith, and will be violently hostile to any who try to tell them they are wrong.

Impervious to traitors, more willing to fight for their causes than other ideologies, loving of each other and willing to be generous to extreme extents due to their unity. Pride and arrogance, and a competitive spirit centred on their belief that they are superior (or at least should be the best they can be) spurs on innovation and invention. Truly Fascism is a glorious ideology.

The key is that works upon human nature, whilst communism works upon inhuman 'ideals'. If humans were ants, perhaps communism could work, but we are not. Fascism plays to our nature, to our strengths and removes our weaknesses. The bundle of sticks truly is fitting, for united we are unbreakable.

Biden Greeted by NOBODY While Visiting Louisiana

By **Kevin Jackson** - May 7, 2021

CALIFORNIA
2020 ELECTION

Date	Biden Votes	Trump Votes	Other Votes	# OF VOTES		SAME IDENTICAL RATIOS AS BEFORE				
2020-11-04	1104.531	534.72	31.749	1671	0	2.065625	569.811	0.7254328	-0.198642	0.3452024
2020-11-04	13280.812	17805.758	-10994.57	20092	0	0.7458718	-4524.946	-0.293202	-0.234638	-1.293981
2020-11-04	6257.026	3038.586	170.388	9466	0	2.05919	3218.44	0.7223127	-0.179928	0.3401815
2020-11-04	7512.78	3653.943	216.277	11383	0	2.0560748	3858.837	0.7207987	-0.175404	0.3377452
2020-11-04	4391.116	19131.302	455.582	23978	0	0.2295252	-14740.19	-1.471742	-0.306813	-3.190486
2020-11-04	0.659	0.322	0.019	1	0	2.0465839	0.337	0.716172	-0.202666	0.3302999
2020-11-04	4917.458	2402.764	141.778	7462	0	2.0465839	2514.694	0.716172	-0.184901	0.3302999
2020-11-04	16.475	8.05	0.475	25	0	2.0465839	8.425	0.716172	-0.202608	0.3302999
2020-11-04	5300.337	2589.846	152.817	8043	0	2.0465839	2710.491	0.716172	-0.183517	0.3302999
2020-11-04	5321.425	2600.15	153.425	8075	0	2.0465839	2721.275	0.716172	-0.183441	0.3302999
2020-11-04	53931.654	49495.412	-21464.07	81963	0	1.0896294	4436.242	0.0858376	-0.171324	-0.684032
2020-11-04	1510.768	743.904	41.328	2296	0	2.0308642	766.864	0.7084614	-0.19725	0.3178921
2020-11-04	578.382	284.796	15.822	879	0	2.0308642	293.586	0.7084614	-0.200594	0.3178921
2020-11-04	47070.765	34841.767	-10267.53	71645	0	1.3509867	12228.998	0.3008352	-0.116265	-0.338059
2020-11-04	27471.968	25288.812	-10882.78	41878	0	1.0863289	2183.156	0.0828041	-0.187243	-0.688914
2020-11-04	1357.264	674.494	37.242	2069	0	2.0122699	682.77	0.6992634	-0.197844	0.3030907



>**"THIS ACCOMPLISHED NOTHING!!"** Anonymous (ID: 17bqvrqq) 01/07/21(Thu)13:44:30 No.300944448 ► >>300944822 >>300945004 >>300945363 >>300946193 >>300946251 >>300946547 >>300946784 >>300949223 >>300949359 >>300949479 >>300949619 >>300949686 >>300949794 >>300950374 >>300950438 >>300950486 >>300950538 >>300950604 >>300950928 >>300951142 >>300951146 >>300951272 >>300951273 >>300951362 >>300951499 >>300951574 >>300951967 >>300952071 >>300952086 >>300952511 >>300952672 >>300952847 >>300953285 >>300953674 >>300954300 >>300954355 >>300954412 >>300954645 >>300954975 >>300955090 >>300955147 >>300955541 >>300955996 >>300956460 >>300956843 >>300957070 >>300957174 >>300957379 >>300957558 >>300957585 >>300957685 >>300957812 >>300957855 >>300957964 >>300958071 >>300959428 >>300959843 >>300960576 >>300961047 >>300962244 >>300962501 >>300962761 >>300962973

>"YOU FUCKING PATRIOT CHUDS THINK YOU ACCOMPLISHED SHIT BY THROWING TEA INTO THE HABROR!?!"
>"WHAT A LARP!"
>"ALL THIS IS GOING TO DO IS GIVE THE CROWN EVEN MORE OF AN EXCUSE TO STEP DOWN ON YOUR THROATS EVEN HARDER!!"
>"YOU'RE ELECTED ASSEMBLY'S JUST GOT OUTLAWED!"
>"FACE IT CHUDS!!!!
>"ITS OVER!!!!"

Anonymous (ID: U5g/InfN) 11/07/20(Sat)15:42:16 No.288713856 >>288714067
1242870487265.png (213 KB, 325x315) google yandex iqdb wait



Repost (Again) From another thread, forgive my pasta.

So, here is a website: https://alex.github.io/nyt-2020-election-scraper/battleground-state-changes.html#
This scrapes together vote count updates every 5 minutes. Votes come in tranches, some small, but most of them fairly large, 10000 or above. I'm going to go into some statistical analysis real quick, so we need to set some basics. First, places are rarely truly 'Blue' or 'Red'. Even California, bluest of the blue, is 65% Blue/35% Red. Most places are much, much more even. Secondly, the larger a tranche is, the better it represents the whole. This 'vertical slice' of the whole is meant to be large enough to get a fairly good idea of what's really going on. When dealing with millions, a sample size of 10000 or so is about when it will really start fleshing out. Anything below that is to small. So, if you win a tranche of 10000 by 60%, you have decisively won that tranche. If you won by 65%, you dominated. Anything 70% or above is statistically exceptional.

So, open that webpage and go down to PA. If you look through how the tranches play out, you have Biden winning tranches over 10 or 20 thousand by 70+% regularly. In fact, very early on, there is a tranche of 44000 votes that when 92.5% Biden. That is remarkable. Then a 24000 tranche that's 100% Biden. Then a 13000 that's 91.5% Biden. 31000, 87.9% Biden. On and on it goes.

Anonymous (ID: U5g/InfN) 11/07/20(Sat)15:42:56 No.288714067 >>288714826
1244704254233.jpg (102 KB, 318x472) google yandex iqdb wait



>>288713856
Rebuttals:
Okay, could be statistical randomness right? How many do Trump win by 90%? 0. 80%? 0. In fact, for the entire span of those 3 days, Trump does not win a single tranche of votes over 10000 decisively. Not a single one.

Well, maybe all these ballots were just very Biden heavy. Perhaps. Let's look at other states then. Oh wow. Literally no other state has any votes, even mail ins, approach any where near this level of statistical improbability. Only the 5 contested states are like this. Not AZ. No blue strongholds CA or NY. No where. Only in those 5 states, and it's most glaring in PA, where Trump started with a 700k vote lead before these votes started getting counted.

Ignoring all other evidence, ignoring the 140k 'typo' that was claimed, just going by sheer numbers and statistics, this makes absolutely zero sense. To do this, Biden would have to win this Tranche beyond San Fransisco levels. The verticle slices would have to represent a reality that just doesn't exist. It is simply not possible or realistic.

Anonymous (ID: VCcyADhE) 11/07/20(Sat)15:45:10 No.288714826 >>288716420

>>288714067
All of that data passes chi tests. It's statistically unremarkable.

Anonymous (ID: U5g/InfN) 11/07/20(Sat)15:50:02 No.288716420
1242212938027.jpg (24 KB, 450x299) google yandex iqdb wait



>>288714826
What? No it fucking doesn't. A 44000 tranche coming out 92.5% Biden is way outside expected. If it was just that one, it could be a statistical anomaly.

But it happened over and over again. The only way it 'meets chi' is if the expected outcome was 80/20 for Biden, or even more. As it is, Biden needed to average 70/30 just to catch up and he not only caught he, he's now dusting Trump.

This is not inside Chi at all.

Alaska (EV: 3)
Total Votes: Trump leads with 108,231 votes (62.9%), Biden trails with 56,849 votes (33.0%).

Timestamp	In The Lead	Vote Margin	Votes Remaining (est.)	Change	Batch Breakdown	Batch Trend	Hurdle
3 days ago	Trump	51,382	193,975	39,556	Trump 71.1% / 28.9% Biden	Biden is averaging 28.9%	Biden needs 61.2%
3 days ago	Trump	35,241	233,531	0	N/A	N/A	Biden needs 55.4%

Arizona (EV: 11)
Total Votes: Biden leads with 1,627,902 votes (49.5%), Trump trails with 1,606,714 votes (48.9%).

Timestamp	In The Lead	Vote Margin	Votes Remaining (est.)	Change	Batch Breakdown	Batch Trend	Hurdle
3 hours ago	Biden	21,188	130,467	1,022	Biden 83.4% / 16.6% Trump	Trump is averaging 56.6%	Trump needs 57.3%
4 hours ago	Biden	20,514	131,489	303	Biden 39.9% / 60.1% Trump	Trump is averaging 58.1%	Trump needs 57.0%
8 hours ago	Biden	20,573	131,792	40,407	Biden 42.0% / 58.0% Trump	Trump is averaging 58.0%	Trump needs 57.0%

Georgia (EV: 16)
Total Votes: Biden leads with 2,463,889 votes (49.5%), Trump trails with 2,454,729 votes (49.3%).

Timestamp	In The Lead	Vote Margin	Votes Remaining (est.)	Change	Batch Breakdown	Batch Trend	Hurdle
26 minutes ago	Biden	9,160	Unknown	1,982	Biden 91.0% / 9.0% Trump	Trump is averaging 28.5%	Unknown
5 hours ago	Biden	7,547	Unknown	125	Biden 50.0% / 50.0% Trump	Trump is averaging 30.9%	Unknown
5 hours ago	Biden	7,547	Unknown	726	Biden 70.0% / 30.0% Trump	Trump is averaging 30.8%	Unknown

Nevada (EV: 6)
Total Votes: Biden leads with 642,604 votes (49.9%), Trump trails with 616,905 votes (47.9%).

Timestamp	In The Lead	Vote Margin	Votes Remaining (est.)	Change	Batch Breakdown	Batch Trend	Hurdle
7 hours ago	Biden	25,699	113,398	1,542	Biden 71.1% / 28.9% Trump	Trump is averaging 41.6%	Trump needs 60.2%
7 hours ago	Biden	25,068	114,940	16,348	Biden 57.7% / 42.3% Trump	Trump is averaging 43.5%	Trump needs 59.8%
a day ago	Biden	22,657	131,288	8,713	Biden 65.0% / 35.0% Trump	Trump is averaging 41.1%	Trump needs 57.6%

North Carolina (EV: 15)
Total Votes: Trump leads with 2,733,681 votes (50.0%), Biden trails with 2,658,274 votes (48.6%).

Timestamp	In The Lead	Vote Margin	Votes Remaining (est.)	Change	Batch Breakdown	Batch Trend	Hurdle
32 minutes ago	Trump	75,407	188,347	199	Trump 43.1% / 56.9% Biden	Biden is averaging 20.8%	Biden needs 69.4%
5 hours ago	Trump	75,433	188,546	773	Trump 29.6% / 70.4% Biden	Biden is averaging 19.7%	Biden needs 69.3%
a day ago	Trump	76,515	189,319	182	Trump 47.0% / 53.0% Biden	Biden is averaging 12.9%	Biden needs 69.5%

Pennsylvania (EV: 20)
Total Votes: Biden leads with 3,350,534 votes (49.6%), Trump trails with 3,313,236 votes (49.1%).

Timestamp	In The Lead	Vote Margin	Votes Remaining (est.)	Change	Batch Breakdown	Batch Trend	Hurdle
an hour ago	Biden	37,298	78,792	607	Biden 35.6% / 64.4% Trump	Trump is averaging 25.9%	Trump needs 73.0%
3 hours ago	Biden	37,469	79,399	2,425	Biden 52.9% / 47.1% Trump	Trump is averaging 25.0%	Trump needs 73.0%
4 hours ago	Biden	37,329	81,824	1,938	Biden 88.7% / 11.3% Trump	Trump is averaging 23.1%	Trump needs 72.2%



199KiB, 336x648, OP.png
View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace

USPIS Election Fraud Investigation #3.5 **Anonymous** ID:+CXZwsxM Tue 16 Mar 2021 19:43:25 No.312372377
View | Reply | Original | Report
Quoted By: >>312372964 >>312373258 >>312373950 >>312374086 >>312374344 >>312374376 >>312375392 >>312375694 >
>>312375957 >>312378116 >>312379981 >>312383147 >>312383561 >>312383636 >>312384604 >>312384829 >>312384895
>>312384919 >>312385144 >>312386298 >>312387358 >>312388371 >>312388862 >>312391491 >>312395582 >>312396855

JANNIES ARE NUKING THESE THREADS ON SIGHT.
WHY ARE THEY LEAVING SHITTY THREADS UP?
OVER THE TARGET? DON'T LET THIS GET MEMORY HOLED.

USPIS Election Fraud Investigation + Fed Anon summary
>fed anon posts about a federal investigation into election fraud, likely wrapping up in May
>you'd be surprised what agency will be first to bring the case public
>These people really like their 98-9% conviction rate
>US Postal Inspection Service happens to have a 98% conviction rate
>image posted by fed anon is pulled directly from a USPS report

USPIS
>is the oldest federal law enforcement agency in America
>has jurisdiction over any crimes that fraudulently use the US postal system (MAIL IN BALLOTS)
>has the power to serve federal search warrants, issue subpoenas, and make arrests
>has a 44,000 sq. ft. forensic lab in Dulles, VA with fingerprinting, physical sciences, and digital evidence units

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 1.jpg, 130KiB, 280x320

Anonymous ID:+CXZwsxM Tue 16 Mar 2021 19:43:46 No.312372428 Report
Quoted By: >>312375957 >>312377495 >>312384425 >>312386940 >>312387358 >>312388862 >>312389632

USPIS #3 Second attempt (Nuked almost immediately) >>312364684
USPIS #3 (Nuked almost immediately) >>312359623

USPIS #2 >>312261847
>>312295927 New Technology to Prevent Ballot Fraud Shown to Arizona House, Senate Members
>>312287834 House Democrats Introduce Bill to Give $6 Billion to USPS for Electric Delivery Vehicles
>>312269008 Reminder: D.C. national guard deployment is slated to end May 23
>>312268378 USPIS indictments
>>312267653 USPIS history + involvement in prosecuting Al Capone
>>312267191 Election fraud committed by postal workers/contractors
>>312265273, >>312265832, >>312266453, >>312266054 Life imitating art - Postmaster movie + Death Stranding video game plots
>>312265772, >>312265507 Postmaster General Louis DeJoy is a badass
>>312265080 DeJoy to Democratic lawmakers: "Get used to me"
>>312264979, >>312264644 More Louis DeJoy digs
>>312264216 Congressional Research Service overview on Mail and Wire Fraud (carries sentence up to LIFE IN PRISON) from Feb. 2019.
>>312339282 "We Are The U.S. Postal Inspection Service" video
>>312346151 The postmaster general is the second-highest paid U.S. government official, based on publicly available salary information, after POTUS
>>312262621 Relevant posts from last thread compiled
>>312318881 Questions for further digging

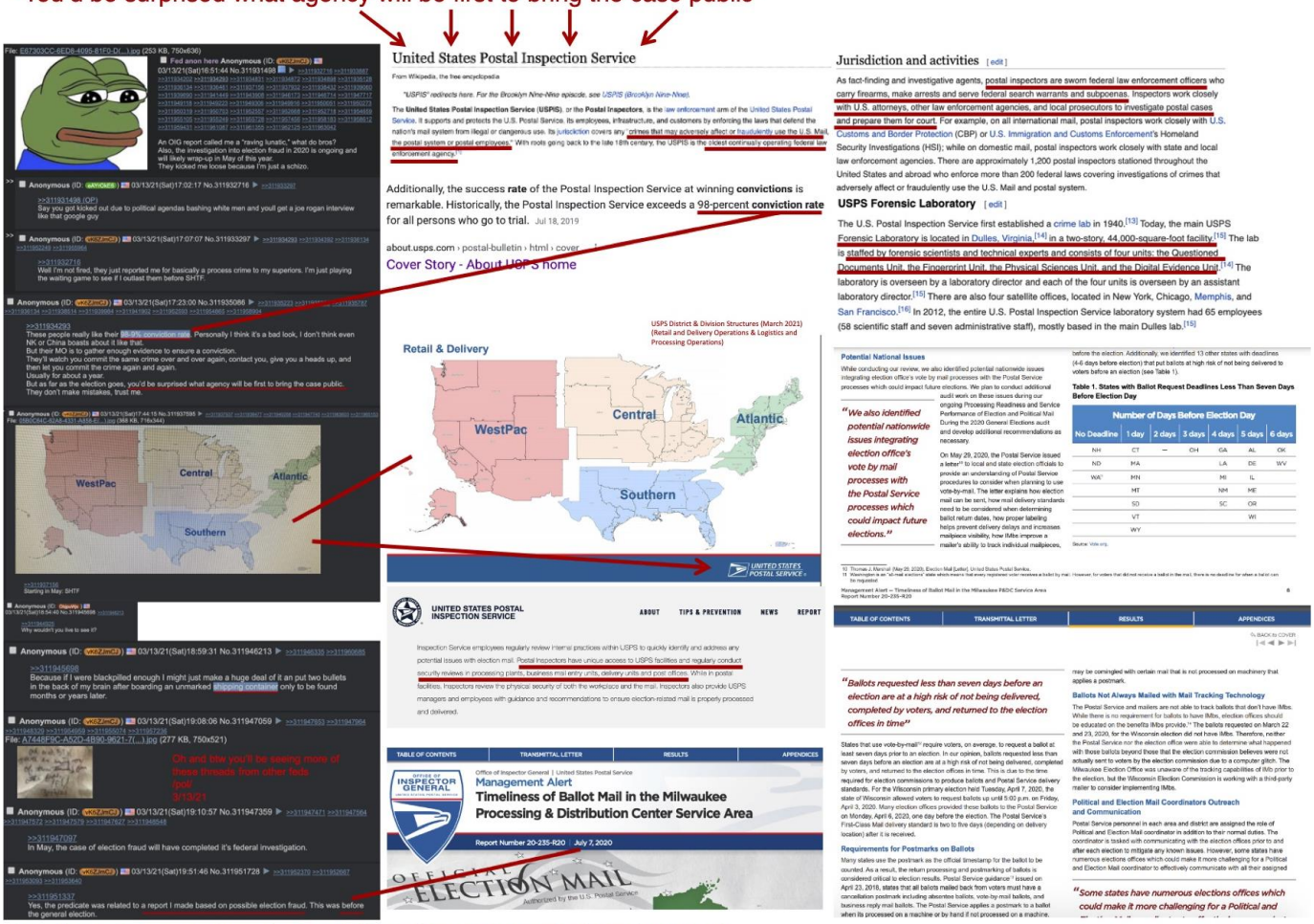
USPIS #1 >>311931498
>>312233991 (OP)
>>312239863 USPIS are the ones who arrested Steve Bannon
>>312240772, >>312241065, >>312243262 Donald Trump is leasing the old D.C. postal office headquarters (now Trump International Hotel)
>>312242320, >>312245857 Wisconsin and Philadelphia anons observe major delays in mailing since the election
>>312250124 Alternate link for report that contains map posted by fed anon (original was nuked same day it was posted here)
>>312257185 Reminder: they nailed most of all the mobsters with mail fraud BEFORE they had RICO statutes
>>312253274, >>312239330 Relevant thoughts on USPIS/USPS

Anonymous ID:+CXZwsxM Tue 16 Mar 2021 19:44:22 No.312372523 Report
Quoted By: >>312375957 >>312387341 >>312388862

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Jrb2xb0ORXI
>They call us the silent agency
>We are the elite of Federal law enforcement.
>We're a highly trusted government agency.
>We're a mini police agency all of our own.
>We represent the United States government. That's a responsibility and a charge that we take extremely seriously.
>It's such a broad jurisdiction. We have every type of investigation that a police department might have. Narcotics, homicide cases, child exploitation cases, prohibited mailing, robbery cases, burglaries, bomb cases, bioterrorism, identity theft. There are over 200 federal statutes that apply to the mail.
>******It's not uncommon for the US Attorney's office to call and say hey we'd really like you to work this case. We earn that respect over a number of years.
>Our work ethic is second to none.
>*******We have a very successful prosecutorial rate. You bring a person the justice. You put them in jail.
>*******They call on us to do some of the work that they don't want in the hands of any other agency. ****** Hurricane Katrina, September 11, major events. We'll respond and take control of the situation.
>So if I have a case that crosses state lines, wherever they are, we'll go get them. We're good.
>You know they call us the silent agency.

link to the transcript:
https://postalmuseum.si.edu/exhibition/behind-the-badge/postal-inspection-service

Fed anon on /pol/ : “the investigation into election fraud in 2020 is ongoing and will likely wrap up in May”
“You’d be surprised what agency will be first to bring the case public”



https://boards.4chan.org/pol/thread/311931498 // https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/311931498/
https://facts.usps.com/inspection-service/
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/United_States_Postal_Inspection_Service
https://context-cdn.washingtonpost.com/notes/prod/default/documents/432a9b75-8817-4b39-9170-254e3ca23a19/note/a82faa99-7349-4eff-a249-f42b5e4e2bb4 (page 3)
https://www.uspsoig.gov/sites/default/files/document-library-files/2020/20-235-R20.pdf (page 6)



Anonymous (ID: vK6ZJmCJ) 03/13/21(Sat)17:23:00 No.311935086 ▶ >>311935223 >>311935787 >>311936134 >>311936514 >>311939984 >>311941902 >>311952593 >>311954865 >>311956904

>>311934293
These people really like their 98-9% conviction rate. Personally I think it's a bad look, I don't think even NK or China boasts about it like that.
But their MO is to gather enough evidence to ensure a conviction.
They'll watch you commit the same crime over and over again, contact you, give you a heads up, and then let you commit the crime again and again.
Usually for about a year.
But as far as the election goes, you'd be surprised what agency will be first to bring the case public.
They don't make mistakes, trust me.

Anonymous (ID: vK6ZJmCJ) 03/13/21(Sat)17:44:15 No.311937595 ▶ >>311937937 >>311938477 >>311940268 >>311947745 >>311960603 >>311960615
File: 05B0C64C-62A8-4331-A858-E(...).jpg (368 KB, 716x344)



>>311937156
Starting in May: SHTF

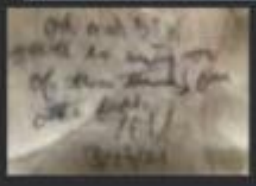
Anonymous (ID: OtqpuWjs) 03/13/21(Sat)18:54:40 No.311945698 >>311946213

>>311944926
Why wouldn't you live to see it?

Anonymous (ID: vK6ZJmCJ) 03/13/21(Sat)18:59:31 No.311946213 ▶ >>311946335 >>311960685

>>311945698
Because if I were blackpilled enough I might just make a huge deal of it an put two bullets in the back of my brain after boarding an unmarked shipping container only to be found months or years later.

Anonymous (ID: vK6ZJmCJ) 03/13/21(Sat)19:08:06 No.311947059 ▶ >>311947653 >>311947964 >>311948329 >>311954959 >>311955074 >>311957236
File: A7448F9C-A52D-4B90-9621-7(...).jpg (277 KB, 750x521)



Oh and btw you'll be seeing more of these threads from other feds
/pol/
3/13/21

Anonymous (ID: vK6ZJmCJ) 03/13/21(Sat)19:10:57 No.311947359 ▶ >>311947471 >>311947564 >>311947572 >>311947579 >>311947627 >>311948548

>>311947097
In May, the case of election fraud will have completed it's federal investigation.

Anonymous (ID: vK6ZJmCJ) 03/13/21(Sat)19:51:46 No.311951728 ▶ >>311952370 >>311952667 >>311953093 >>311953640

>>311951337
Yes, the predicate was related to a report I made based on possible election fraud. This was before the general election.

Anonymous (ID: e8h8yjZK) 03/23/21(Tue)11:10:20 No.313334387 ► >>313334559 >>313343090

Democrats care about fraud when it serves their interests

https://www.pewtrusts.org/en/research-and-analysis/blogs/stateline/2019/07/10/feds-dont-regulate-election-equipment-so-states-are-on-their-own
https://archive.is/Tdysd

> Warren, Klobuchar, Wyden, and Pocan Investigate Vulnerabilities and Shortcomings of Election Technology Industry with Ties to Private Equity

https://www.warren.senate.gov/oversight/letters/warren-klobuchar-wyden-and-pocan-investigate-vulnerabilities-and-shortcomings-of-election-technology-industry-with-ties-to-private-equity
https://archive.is/G8LeE

> Sen. Barack Obama used the rule book to win first race for Illinois state Senate
> Democrat challenged opponents' petitions and forced them off the ballot
> Opponent says Obama's move "wasn't honorable"

https://www.cnn.com/2008/POLITICS/05/29/obamas.first.campaign/
https://archive.is/KkOhs

> GEORGIA. One week before the election.
> PBS (Public Broadcasting Systems) does a deep dive on Georgia's use of Dominion Voting Systems machines.
> What they found was troubling.

https://twitter.com/kylenabecker/status/1327329411805421570
https://archive.is/ZvEpI

Interference by Mark Zuckerberg was enough to influence the election.

https://www.axios.com/mark-zuckerberg-priscilla-chan-election-security-a4950a93-2efd-42a6-9d7a-5fcc763f9214.html
https://archive.is/j0COu

https://www.forbes.com/sites/carlieporterfield/2020/10/13/zuckerberg-donates-additional-100-million-to-support-election-efforts-while-facebook-accused-of-spreading-more-misinformation/
https://archive.is/s5QQn

https://billmoyers.com/story/why-conservatives-attempts-to-prevent-300-million-in-election-grants-from-reaching-states-will-fail/
https://archive.is/zIOUx

https://www.prnewswire.com/news-releases/amistad-project-time-to-fully-unmask-mark-zuckerbergs-350-million-funnelled-for-election-administration-and-the-motivation-behind-it-301161751.html
https://archive.is/AyPFF

Anonymous (ID: e8h8yjZK) 03/23/21(Tue)11:16:51 No.313335184 ► >>313335654

>>313334559
There is plenty of evidence.

https://thefederalist.com/2020/11/23/5-more-ways-joe-biden-magically-outperformed-election-norms/
https://archive.is/6UZeQ

> Joe Biden has 74 million votes and Democrats did not flip one single state house. Which means a TON of voters only filled out the top of the ticket.

https://twitter.com/Rasmussen_Poll/status/1324972274823401472?s=20
https://archive.is/6X4yh

> Biden lost 212 more counties than Obama did in 2012 (Biden won 477 counties vs Obama who won 689), yet Biden magically gained 13 million more votes than Obama... please... #RiggedElection

https://twitter.com/erictrump/status/1333412706792206342
https://archive.is/FIWmG

>muh Trump told his followers not to vote by mail
Bullshit.

https://twitter.com/realdonaldtrump/status/1313902347416895489
https://archive.is/CSJgZ

Anonymous (ID: e8h8yjZK) 03/23/21(Tue)11:19:08 No.313335481 ►

Democrats care about fraud when it suits their agenda:

https://www.pewtrusts.org/en/research-and-analysis/blogs/stateline/2019/07/10/feds-dont-regulate-election-equipment-so-states-are-on-their-own
https://archive.is/Tdysd

> Warren, Klobuchar, Wyden, and Pocan Investigate Vulnerabilities and Shortcomings of Election Technology Industry with Ties to Private Equity

https://www.warren.senate.gov/oversight/letters/warren-klobuchar-wyden-and-pocan-investigate-vulnerabilities-and-shortcomings-of-election-technology-industry-with-ties-to-private-equity
https://archive.is/G8LeE

> Sen. Barack Obama used the rule book to win first race for Illinois state Senate
> Democrat challenged opponents' petitions and forced them off the ballot
> Opponent says Obama's move "wasn't honorable"
https://www.cnn.com/2008/POLITICS/05/29/obamas.first.campaign/
https://archive.is/KkOhs

> GEORGIA. One week before the election.
> PBS (Public Broadcasting Systems) does a deep dive on Georgia's use of Dominion Voting Systems machines.
> What they found was troubling.
https://twitter.com/kylenabecker/status/1327329411805421570
https://archive.is/ZvEpI

> Benford's law was good enough for Nate Silver.
https://archive.is/6RI7X

> APNewsBreak: Georgia election server wiped after suit filed
> By FRANK BAJAKOctober 27, 2017

https://apnews.com/article/877ee1015f1c43f1965f63538b035d3f
https://archive.is/OlajF

> Clinton Foundation connection to Dominion Voting Systems

https://www.clintonfoundation.org/clinton-global-initiative/commitments/delian-project-democracy-through-technology
https://archive.is/PohD3

Anonymous (ID: e8h8yjZK) 03/23/21(Tue)11:31:58 No.313337117 ► >>313337281

>>313335654
Anything of value to contribute, retard?

Another good rundown of the fraud:
https://www.thethinkingconservative.com/the-navarro-report-the-immaculate-deception/

Insane leftists sure do love to make lists of political opponents and publicly call for violence against them:

https://www.insider.com/all-the-us-capitol-pro-trump-riot-arrests-charges-names-2021-1
https://archive.is/ZPCK1

> Shoot the protestors. Waive the rules, impeach. Waive the rules, convict. Waive the rules, deny the ability to run for election again.
> EWErickson
https://archive.is/DK4sw

> I would look at Germany and see what they did about Nazis. Because you're dealing with the same mentality

https://twitter.com/CLIFFMOSKOWITZ/status/1329255372612378627
https://archive.is/y6w5k

> Reeducation camps for those salvageable.
> Firing squad for irredeemable malcontents.
> Round up entire families to ensure the disease doesn't spread.

https://twitter.com/xenomorpher1/status/1329452933830807552
https://archive.is/34zYo

> Generally speaking, I believe re-education camps are a good thing. But we don't need to send 75 million people there. Maybe we just need a party that represents their material interests so they won't be so susceptible to future grifts?

https://twitter.com/goodchillhunti1/status/1329460516318744584
https://archive.is/zQs1F

> Steps to deprogramming 70M deluded people:
>
> 1. @FCC to revoke @FoxNews broadcast license
> 2. Remove radio talk show hosts from airwaves through rigorous application of hate speech laws
> 3. send free newspapers to schools so kids can be exposed to truth
> 4. Free college tuition

https://twitter.com/rantonstupidity/status/1329170055867887623
https://archive.is/LjJ9i

Anonymous (ID: e8h8yjZK) 03/23/21(Tue)11:58:38 No.313340535 ► >>313341062

>>313340025
>citation it gives for this claim is "Declaration of Jane Doe, November 8, 2020". Wonderful.
>cherry picks one data point and criticizes the witness for not wanting to reveal their name.
When the Left promotes violence against Conservatives is it any wonder that the witness would not want the court to reveal their identity?

> I would look at Germany and see what they did about Nazis. Because you're dealing with the same mentality

https://twitter.com/CLIFFMOSKOWITZ/status/1329255372612378627
https://archive.is/y6w5k

> Reeducation camps for those salvageable.
> Firing squad for irredeemable malcontents.
> Round up entire families to ensure the disease doesn't spread.

https://twitter.com/xenomorpher1/status/1329452933830807552
https://archive.is/34zYo

> Generally speaking, I believe re-education camps are a good thing. But we don't need to send 75 million people there. Maybe we just need a party that represents their material interests so they won't be so susceptible to future grifts?

https://twitter.com/goodchillhunti1/status/1329460516318744584
https://archive.is/zQs1F

> Steps to deprogramming 70M deluded people:
>
> 1. @FCC to revoke @FoxNews broadcast license
> 2. Remove radio talk show hosts from airwaves through rigorous application of hate speech laws
> 3. send free newspapers to schools so kids can be exposed to truth
> 4. Free college tuition

https://twitter.com/rantonstupidity/status/1329170055867887623
https://archive.is/LjJ9i

Anonymous (ID: Ro/l/U5/) 02/23/21(Tue)08:45:44 No.309408165 >>309408289

>>309404856 (OP)
>Dominion was a red herring.
No, read the time article again. Dems used literaly every fraudulent method in the book this election.
>They stuffed ballots
>They illegally harvested ballots
>They pressured voters to vote democrat
>They massively increased mail in ballots
>they removed all verification techniques
>They used dominion to switch votes
>They hid trump votes
>They intentionally miscounted Trump votes
>They used scytyl to remove Trump votes. (seriously all his magical negative updates in cumulative totals....)
>They literally paid people to vote at democrat run services.
>They silenced any criticism of Biden
>They silenced any support of Trump
>They made fraudulent polls to stop the vote
>They adjudicated (voted for) more than 93% of all votes in some districts.
>They threatened election workers and their families if they didn't certify the results
The times article literally spell this all out. They used every technique possible, and they still almost lost. Next election we need to hit the counting centers in the large swing state cities (Atlanta, Philly, Pittsburgh, Detroit, Milwaukee) with protests and make sure no ballot stuffing is possible. Arrest the cops if we have to. Hell burning them down might actually be a good enough option, since SCOTUS has ruled that presidential election results cannot be challenged or overturned.

Anonymous (ID: Ro/I/U5/) 02/23/21(Tue)09:01:33 No.309409886 >>309417526 >>309419152 (You)

>>309408289
When the courts rule that you cannot sue before the election because of standing as you have not been injured, and that you cannot rule after the election because its is moot (latches), there is literally zero time when it is possible to sue in court and be heard. Further, the PA case is even more absurd:
>You cannot sue to stop the unconstitutional act 77 as you are not a member of the legislature
>Then a member of the legislature sues
>You cannot sue because you should have written a different law.
>Then they sue for the governor changing the law unilaterally before the election
>You cannot sue to stop this as no one has been injured by the law.
>then they sue after the election
>you cannot sue because the issue is moot and latches apply. You should have sued before the election.

When it is ever possible to sue over illegal election violations, given these precedents?



	1956	1960	1964	1968	1972	1976	1980	1984	1988	1992	1996	2000	2004	2008	2012	2016	2020
winner	R	D	D	R	R	D	R	R	R	D	D	R	R	D	D	R	D
Valencia, NM	R	D	D	R	R	D	R	R	R	D	D	R	R	D	D	R	R
Vigo, IN	R	D	D	R	R	D	R	R	R	D	D	R	R	D	D	R	R
Westmoreland, VA	R	R	D	R	R	D	R	R	R	D	D	R	R	D	D	R	R
Ottawa, OH	R	R	D	R	R	D	R	R	R	D	D	R	R	D	D	R	R
Juneau, WI	R	R	D	R	R	D	R	R	R	D	D	R	R	D	D	R	R
Hidalgo, NM	R	D	D	D	R	D	R	R	R	D	D	R	R	D	D	R	R
Wood, OH	R	R	D	R	R	R	R	R	R	D	D	R	R	D	D	R	R
Essex, VT	R	R	D	R	R	R	R	R	R	D	D	R	R	D	D	R	R
Washington, ME	R	R	D	D	R	R	R	R	R	D	D	R	R	D	D	R	R
Clallam, WA	R	D	D	D	R	R	R	R	R	D	D	R	R	D	D	R	D
Calhoun, SC	SRDP	R	R	D	R	D	D	R	R	D	D	R	R	D	D	R	R
Colleton, SC	SRDP	R	R	R	R	D	D	R	R	D	D	R	R	D	D	R	R
Sargent, ND	R	D	D	R	R	D	R	R	D	D	D	R	R	D	D	R	R
Blaine, MT	R	D	D	R	R	D	R	R	D	D	D	R	R	D	D	R	D
Kent, DE	R	D	D	R	R	D	R	R	R	R	D	R	R	D	D	R	D
Coös, NH	R	D	D	D	R	D	R	R	R	D	D	R	D	D	D	R	R
Darlington, SC	D	D	R	Ind.	R	D	D	R	R	D	D	R	R	R	D	R	R
score	82%	53%	82%	65%	100%	76%	82%	100%	88%	94%	100%	100%	94%	94%	100%	100%	18%
																	what?

('Bellwethers' are basically cities or counties that most of the time vote in the manner that the election will eventually fall into. They are predictors of wider voter sentiment.)

Vote Irregularities and Illegalities by Category and State

	ARIZONA	GEORGIA	MICHIGAN	NEVADA	PENNSYLVANIA	WISCONSIN
Absentee ballots cast without statutorily required application						170,140
Absentee ballots cast that arrived after Election Day					10,000	
Absentee ballots cast that were requested before & after statutory deadline		305,701				
Absentee ballots cast from addresses other than where voters legally reside	19,997			15,000	14,328	
Absentee ballots cast that were returned on or before the postmark date	22,903				58,221	
Absentee ballots cast without a postmark					9,005	
Absentee ballots requested under the name of a registered voter without consent			27,825			
Dead voters		10,315	482	1,506	8,021	
Double voters: In-state	157	395		42,284	742	234
Felon voters		2,560				
Ghost voters	5,790	15,700				
Illegal ballot harvesting						17,271
Indefinitely confined voter abuses						216,000
Juvenile voters (< 18 years old)		66,247				
Mail-in ballots cast by voters registered after the registration deadline	150,000					
No address on file for voter	2,000	1,043	35,109	8,000		
Non-citizen voters	36,473			4,000		
No corresponding voter registration numbers			174,384			
Non-registered voters(not on voter rolls)		2,423				
Out-of-state voters who voted in-state	5,726	20,312	13,248	19,218	7,426	6,848
Over-votes	11,676				202,377	
Poll watcher & poll observer abuses					680,774	
Signature matching errors				130,000		
Voting machine irregularities (fake/manufactured ballots & spikes)		136,155	195,755			143,379
Voters over 100 years old					1,573	
Voters who vote in the wrong county		40,279				
Possible Illegal Votes	254,722	601,130	446,803	220,008	992,467	553,872
Biden "Victory" Margin	10,457	11,779	154,818	33,596	81,660	20,682

43170314576.png (75 KB, 230x230) google yandex iqdb wait



Voter Fraud General Anonymous (ID: euVktF4K) 11/02/20(Mon)20:10:43 No.286553137

Hundreds of uncounted ballots found hidden in massachusetts Grafton town clerk's vault
https://www.milforddailynews.com/news/20200701/hundreds-of-uncounted-ballots-discovered-in-grafton-town-clerks-vault — archive.is/29iax

Discarded ballots found dumped outside of drive thru ATM machine in california
https://www.newsweek.com/discarded-mail-ballot-found-california-atm-1537386 — archive.is/fCGwA

Dozens (est 40) ballots go missing in Contra Costa county
https://www.nbcbayarea.com/news/politics/decision-2020/dozens-of-ballots-go-missing-in-contra-costa-county/2388551/ — archive.vn/MFM6E

FBI investigates ballot drop box set on fire at Boston public library, est 35 ballots destroyed
https://amp.wbur.org/news/2020/10/25/investigation-fire-ballot-box-boston — archive.vn/l8hue

Burned/Destroyed mail found in boston Copley Square , 2nd arson instance
https://www.boston.com/news/local-news/2020/10/26/burnt-mail-near-copley-square-where-ballot-box-was-set-on-fire — archive.vn/yluyc

Mail & Absentee ballots stolen in Baton Rouge found open and thrown in houston trash
https://www.wbrz.com/news/la-absentee-ballot-showing-vote-for-president-trump-found-stolen-opened-and-dumped-in-tx-trash/ — archive.vn/ujki3

Video out of Miami postal center where numerous bins filled with mail, including ballots discovered sitting for more than a week
[YouTube] Mail Ballots Found Dumped In Room And Undelivered Sparking Democrat PANIC (embed)

3 tubs of absentee ballots discovered in Wisconsin processing center for Oshkosh and Appleton after primary
https://www.msn.com/en-us/news/politics/three-tubs-of-ballots-discovered-in-mail-processing-center-after-polls-closed-in-wisconsin/ar-BB12laJO — archive.is/roYie

California Kern County sees hundreds of residents receiving damaged , ripped and destroyed ballots
https://www.turnto23.com/news/election-2020/hundreds-of-kern-county-voters-claim-voter-ballots-were-ripped-tampered-with — archive.vn/roYie

Parolled cop killer busted attempting to obtain voter registration in Rochester NY
https://www.whec.com/rochester-new-york-news/paroled-cop-killer-facing-voter-fraud-charges/5911589/ — archive.vn/NC9H3

Anonymous (ID: euVktF4K) 11/02/20(Mon)20:11:22 No.286553312

Fayette county Pittsburg, pre filled out democrat ballots sent to registered voters + 2 tampered with
https://pittsburgh.cbslocal.com/video/4834757-officials-investigating-possible-voter-fraud-in-fayette-county/ — archive.vn/B5Z6n

Florida man arrested for changing address in voting database for governor Ron Desantis
https://www.washingtonpost.com/nation/2020/10/29/florida-man-desantis-voting-address/ — archive.vn/6f594

Florida Election Official foil plot to register 50 dead people as democrats
https://www.washingtonexaminer.com/news/florida-election-officials-foil-plot-to-register-over-fifty-dead-people-as-democratic-voters — archive.vn/Rg2ri

Thieves steal mail from two usps trucks in Far south side Chicago
https://chicago.suntimes.com/crime/2020/4/21/21230630/usps-postal-trucks-vehicles-stolen-far-south-side — archive.vn/KtpcS

2 men charged in stealing ballots from post office boxes in light house point West Palm Beach
[YouTube] 2 men accused of targeting mailboxes and stealing election ballots in Lighthouse Point (embed)

Almost a dozen people in NY busted for plot to conceal identity / shave heads and vote multiple times
https://nypost.com/2020/10/29/new-yorkers-plan-to-illegally-vote-by-shaving-heads-foiled/ — archive.vn/X7EBa

Woman arrested in Vanderburgh county for pre checking boxes on 400+ ballots
https://www.tristatehomepage.com/news/local-news/vanderburgh-county-woman-facing-felony-election-fraud-charge/ — archive.vn/ReBzr

Butler county Pennsylvania loses untold number of mail in ballots
https://pittsburgh.cbslocal.com/2020/10/28/butler-county-elections-director-says-postal-service-lost-mail-in-ballots/ — archive.vn/aYcUd

Ballots stolen from mail boxes and discarded on roadsides in Washington town
https://www.foxnews.com/us/ballots-stolen-from-mailboxes-discarded-on-roadsides-in-washington-town — archive.vn/cEEvz

Group claims 400,000 ballots sent to residents who moved out of state or died in California
https://losangeles.cbslocal.com/2020/10/15/nearly-400000-california-ballots-sent-to-people-who-moved-out-of-state-or-died/ — archive.vn/IrbaU

Anonymous (ID: 5Q1KhA+b) 11/02/20(Mon)20:12:02 No.286553467 >>286553543 >>286555099

>dozens
So what you're saying is that voter fraud, like voter suppression, is a myth

Anonymous (ID: euVktF4K) 11/02/20(Mon)20:12:17 No.286553543

>>286553467
Texas officer & poll watcher testifies on 2020 Houston Voting Fraud Using stacks of drivers licenses , (has photos)
https://www.newsbreak.com/news/2084295714190/exclusive-texas-poll-watcher-testifies-on-2020-voter-fraud-in-houston-has-photos — archive.vn/hR5Aa

West Palm Beach residents receive duplicate ballots and ballots for dead relatives
https://www.wpbf.com/article/duplicate-ballots-sealed-envelopes-dead-relatives-voters-raise-mail-in-ballot-concerns/34198409 — archive.vn/eGO3T

Pennsylvania postal employee on leave and now fired after bags of mail discovered outside of home put out for trash pickup
https://www.foxnews.com/us/pennsylvania-postal-worker-on-leave-after-bags-of-undelivered-mail-found-outside-home — archive.vn/nU32I

25,263 ballots rejected in Colorado primary
https://www.cpr.org/2020/10/08/colorado-vote-by-mail-ballots-rejected-signatures/ — archive.vn/hdIXg

Double absentee ballots sent to residents in Henrico county
https://www.nbc12.com/2020/09/22/double-absentee-ballots-accidentally-sent-some-henrico-voters/ — archive.vn/5ubBL

Pa rejects 336,000 duplicate ballot requests 34,000 rejected for other reasons . Many voters request ballots up to 11 times
https://www.post-gazette.com/news/politics-state/2020/10/16/pennsylvania-rejected-mail-ballot-applications-duplicates-voters/stories/202010160153 archive.vn/S2WSS

Mecklenburg residents receiving double ballots due to labelling glitch
https://www.charlotteobserver.com/news/politics-government/election/article245761310.html archive.vn/nEDFx

San Mateo residents receive multiple ballots
https://abc7news.com/mail-in-ballot-california-2020-election-san-mateo-county-double-two-ballots/7006753/ archive.vn/PvLTU

Multiple absentee ballot applications showing up at Flint Michigan homes
https://nbc25news.com/news/local/multiple-absentee-ballot-applications-being-sent-to-mid-michigan-homes archive.vn/ieaho

Florida man arrested for obtaining dead wife's ballot and forging signature to "test the system"
https://www.wptv.com/news/state/florida-man-who-tried-to-get-ballot-for-dead-wife-arrested archive.vn/0nASP

Anonymous (ID: euVktF4K) 11/02/20(Mon)20:13:11 No.286553793

Also these are all coming from a massive compilation
https://thedonald.win/p/11PosZtD5M/ballot-fraudnov-2nd-6-months-of-/ archive.vn/wOMO2

Election officials ask voters to not disinfect their mail in ballots as handfulls have already arrived destroyed and unable to be tabulated
https://www.kcra.com/article/election-officials-ask-voters-stop-disinfecting-mail-in-ballots/34336823 archive.vn/h3vpR

400 duplicate ballots sent to local voters in Richmond
https://richmond.com/news/state-and-regional/govt-and-politics/roughly-400-local-voters-receive-two-ballots-officials-say-errors-wont-lead-to-double-votes/article_934f11bf-8825-5f2f-8391-8cdbe707cd7a.html archive.vn/dmU3I

Duplicate ballots sent to "some" in North Carolina. How many? Who knows.
https://www.wxii12.com/article/duplicate-ballots-sent-to-some-north-carolina-voters/34056922 archive.vn/cJHrU

Placer county residents receiving duplicate ballots
https://www.kcra.com/article/thousands-of-second-ballots-mailed-placer-county-voters/34306099 archive.vn/49s9J

Bay area voters receive multiple ballots
https://www.nbcbayarea.com/news/local/bay-area-voters-receive-multiple-ballots-fuel-concern-over-november-election/2378192/ archive.vn/MVH4I

USPS confirms missing ballots, never made it to residents of Seminole county. How many? Who knows
https://www.clickorlando.com/news/local/2020/10/06/usps-confirms-missing-ballots-but-doesnt-have-any-additional-information/ archive.vn/w7xDd

Board of elections resends 99,000+ ballots in Brooklyn . Officials worry numerous originals already filled out and sent off
https://nypost.com/2020/10/06/board-of-elections-resends-99k-ballots-in-brooklyn-amid-snafu archive.vn/2pnX1

50,000 ballots in Ohio sent to wrong addresses
https://www.politico.com/news/2020/10/09/ohio-county-wrong-ballots-428350 archive.vn/tSvvp

500,000 ballots in Virginia labelled with wrong return address
https://www.wusa9.com/article/news/verify/verify-wrong-mail-in-ballots-fairfax-virginia/65-94c4847c-63fb-4a93-bac5-9bb45df00a8d archive.vn/qdAge

Anonymous (ID: euVktF4K) 11/02/20(Mon)20:13:55 No.286553993

Glitch sends duplicate ballots to Needham town residents
https://needham.wickedlocal.com/news/20200818/needham-town-clerk-several-voters-received-duplicate-ballot-after-possible-glitch archive.vn/H7QpL

Detroit elections, where 72% of absentee votes do not match registered voters
https://www.detroitnews.com/story/news/politics/2020/08/20/benson-asked-investigate-detroit-perfect-storm-voting-problems/5616629002/ archive.vn/1SSGK

80,000 ballots dissappeared in baltimore
https://www.baltimoresun.com/politics/bs-md-voting-snafu-update-20180625-story.html archive.vn/dZnqb

New York voting official warns people will use dead people to vote, and a few have
https://www.newsweek.com/mail-voting-ballots-deceased-1531481 archive.vn/ZwA36

Michigan secretary misprinted military absentee ballots . 400 already issued
https://www.mlive.com/public-interest/2020/09/president-trump-goes-after-michigan-secretary-of-state-again-over-ballot-misprint.html archive.vn/aG87n

Mail in ballots found in road ditch in Wisconsin
https://www.breitbart.com/politics/2020/09/23/mailed-in-ballots-found-tossed-in-wisconsin-ditch/ archive.vn/nCQLH

4 officials arrested in ballot harvesting scheme
https://www.kltv.com/2020/09/24/gregg-county-commissioner-others-arrested-alleged-vote-harvesting-scheme/ archive.vn/DWFlj

9 military mail in ballots thrown in dumpster in PA
https://www.wfmz.com/news/area/poconos-coal/fbi-psp-probing-9-discarded-ballots-in-luzerne-county/article_249405da-fea4-11ea-a8d7-b7faa419550f.html archive.vn/EDBm8

134 felony voter fraud charges announced in Dem primary
https://www.foxnews.com/politics/texas-attorney-general-ken-paxton-voter-fraud archive.vn/7eJkz

New Yorkers receiving ballots with wrong names and adresses
https://thehill.com/homenews/campaign/518682-new-yorkers-report-receiving-ballots-with-wrong-name-voter-addresses archive.vn/jd65P

Queens voters receiving military ballots
https://nypost.com/2020/09/28/nyc-voters-wrongly-getting-mail-in-ballots-marked-for-military-use/ archive.vn/YLloB

Anonymous (ID: euVktF4K) 11/02/20(Mon)20:14:32 No.286554213

Sun sentinel detailing Florida voting fraud https://www.sun-sentinel.com/opinion/commentary/fl-op-com-menge-mail-in-ballots-fraud-florida-20200416-hanmbneuendpbaftyktpactlga-story.html	archive.is/YRUQ1
Ballot harvesting scam exposed in minneapolis https://nypost.com/2020/09/29/minneapolis-police-probing-alleged-ballot-harvesting-claims/	archive.is/flFsD
1 in 4 " A Quarter" of election officials quit due to the new election law and chaos of mail in ballots https://www.nbcnews.com/politics/2020-election/mail-ballot-law-pennsylvania-has-driven-out-nearly-quarter-state-n1240504	archive.is/fbSBk
Texas Official arrested on felony election fraud charges https://www.newsweek.com/texas-official-arrested-felony-election-fraud-charges-could-face-99-year-sentence-1534183	archive.is/q4fhR
Patterson city council official arrested along with 4 others in ballot fraud scheme https://www.nbcnewyork.com/news/politics/paterson-city-council-vice-president-among-4-charged-with-voting-fraud-in-may-special-election-nj-ag/2484797/	archive.is/Sz5P4
Yes America! Plenty of voter fraud https://justthenews.com/politics-policy/elections/yes-america-there-voter-fraud-these-recent-cases-prove-it	archive.is/uHF7a
D.C voters receiving ballots for ex residents with some receiving up to 5 multiple ballots https://www.foxnews.com/politics/dc-voters-are-being-sent-mail-in-ballots-for-ex-residents	archive.is/kMLMR
Numerous reports of people going door to door illegally collecting ballots https://www.newsweek.com/ballot-vote-maryland-collect-anne-arundel-1535901	archive.is/lC02e
Project Veritas uncovers ballot fraud in San Antonio . 7,000 ballots compromised , likely up to 14,000 https://www.expressnews.com/news/politics/texas_legislature/article/Project-Veritas-activists-release-San-Antonio-15679739.php	archive.is/CeVDr
Orono, Maine Woman charged for casting roommates ballot https://bangordailynews.com/2020/10/27/politics/orono-woman-charged-with-voter-fraud-after-allegedly-casting-former-roommates-ballot/	archive.is/8yh9N

Anonymous (ID: euVktF4K) 11/02/20(Mon)20:15:24 No.286554424

Man Arrested in Luzerne county for trying to cast ballot for dead Wife https://www.wnep.com/article/news/local/luzerne-county/man-arrested-for-voter-fraud-in-luzerne-county/523-7fc4fd2f-9105-47e7-a510-2b5ff176ab2c	archive.is/kSlbz
Postal Carrier in Miami arrested and charged with stealing ballots and gift cards https://abcnews.go.com/Politics/wireStory/postal-carrier-accused-stealing-mail-ballot-miami-73713450	archive.is/mHYrY
Poll worker in Germantown maryland caught filling out / fixing ballots (Video) [YouTube] voter fraud (felony) mail in ballots examined before being counted in Germantown Maryland. (embed) https://www.financialsurvivalnetwork.com/2020/10/voter-fraud-caught-on-camera-poll-worker-appears-to-write-on-ballot/	
Ballot box containing ballots set on fire from the inside in Baldwin Park california [YouTube] Fire that ignited inside official ballot drop box at Baldwin Park Library under investigation (embed)	
300 Pounds of mail including ballots found in dumpster in New Jersey https://mb.ntd.com/piles-of-mail-including-ballots-found-in-dumpster-in-new-jersey_514529.html	archive.is/05pOd
6 USPS postal mail boxes tampered with in Richmond VA https://www.localdvm.com/news/virginia/mail-collection-boxes-tampered-with-at-6-usps-locations-across-central-virginia c/	archive.is/1UFTF
2,100 residents in woodland hills receive faulty ballots https://www.kcra.com/article/2100-los-angeles-county-voters-receive-faulty-ballots/34289550	archive.vn/glXY4
5,500 sample ballots sent in New Hampshire not labeled as "sample" leads many to believe they are legit election ballots https://www.wmur.com/article/unlabeled-sample-absentee-ballots-new-hampshire/34394841	archive.vn/wFCdP
1,500 ballots in Kansas not counted in primary https://www.usnews.com/news/best-states/kansas/articles/2020-09-25/1-500-mail-ballots-arrived-too-late-to-count-in-kansas	archive.vn/YogEz
Ballot printing error in sanpete Utah leaves 13,000 ballots with no where to put signature https://www.sltrib.com/news/2020/10/14/ballot-printing-error/	archive.vn/OHAtY
Alaska, voter mistakes put many ballots on track for rejection 3 weeks out https://www.adn.com/politics/2020/10/15/voter-mistakes-put-many-mail-in-ballots-on-track-for-rejection-3-weeks-before-election-day/	archive.vn/teT7o

Ballots found damaged and vandalized in Billings Montana https://billingsgazette.com/news/local/billings-residents-report-missing-vandalized-ballots/article_7ccc48bf-8b31-55a0-b264-eca5a4e877b7.html	archive.vn/7BYt5
USPS Bins with 112 ballots found in dumpster in louisville Kentucky https://www.washingtonexaminer.com/news/over-100-undelivered-absentee-ballots-found-discarded-in-dumpster	archive.vn/cFDFu
60,000 ballots in Pennsylvania unaccounted for. https://www.newsweek.com/pennsylvania-mail-ballots-delayed-25-days-until-election-1537824	archive.vn/lUvzr
Landlord in Las vegas received 18 ballots for Tennant's he's never had https://www.trendsmap.com/twitter/tweet/1316833363169284104	archive.vn/5tuv3 (404 - not found)
Tiktok video allegedly showing someone filling out multiple ballots in California https://twitchy.com/gregp-3534/2020/10/13/eric-trump-says-the-campaign-will-be-taking-immediate-legal-action-over-a-tiktok-video-allegedly-showing-a-person-filling-out-multiple-ballots/	archive.vn/uRfNH
Utah man finds ballots in dumpster https://news/local-news/utah-man-concerned-about-finding-voters-ballots-in-dumpster	no archive! (url invalid)

29,000 incorrect ballots sent out in Philly due to mapping error
https://nypost.com/2020/10/15/error-leads-to-30k-pa-voters-receiving-incorrect-ballots/ archive.vn/y6e14

Election workers swamped with requests for multiple absentee ballots from "same people"
https://www.13newsnow.com/amp/article/news/politics/elections/election-workers-swamped-multiple-absentee-ballot-requests-same-people/275-8dc73fb0-a9e4-424b-a019-fda28130b517 archive.vn/rPY59

Ballots for deceased voter raises concern in L.a county
https://www.dailynews.com/ballot-for-deceased-voter-raises-concerns-about-l-a-county-election-integrity archive.vn/sp2Lj

Kern country voter receives 3 ballots
https://bakersfieldnow.com/newsletter-daily/duplicate-ballot-confusion-kern-county-voter-receives-three-ballots-for-nov-3-election archive.vn/v0C8V

1000 duplicate ballots sent in Fairfax county
https://wjla.com/news/local/voters-alert-7-on-your-side-after-receiving-duplicate-mail-in-ballots archive.vn/nmBY1

Anonymous (ID: euVktF4K) 11/02/20(Mon)20:16:46 No.286554785

Discarded mail in ballots found dumped in Joshua tree park in San bernadino CA
https://losangeles.cbslocal.com/2020/10/08/mail-including-voter-ballots-found-discarded-twentynine-palms-joshua-tree/ archive.vn/prV0p

Some Ohio Residents report recieving damaged ballots
https://www.statenews.org/post/some-ohio-voters-report-receiving-damaged-ballots archive.vn/1JGII

Thief caught on camera stealing ballots from mail boxes
[Streamable] (embed)

Hall county nebraska. 21 residents receive duplicate ballots
https://nebraska.tv/news/hall-county-issues-21-duplicate-ballots archive.vn/Uzw4u

Texas mayoral candidate arrested for election fraud, charged with over 100 counts
https://www.texastribune.org/2020/10/08/voting-fraud-arrest-carrollton/ archive.vn/x4bHd

39 Colorado counties have more voters than people, is now being sued
https://www.wnd.com/2020/10/colorado-sued-voters-people/ archive.vn/AkpLU

USPS Employee arrested for dumping mail which included 99 ballots
https://www.radio.com/1010wins/news/usps-mail-carrier-arrested-for-dumping-election-ballots archive.vn/0Pu8E

19 illegals busted voting in 2016. 2 re entered n re voted in this year's primary
https://www.ice.gov/news/releases/19-foreign-nationals-indicted-illegally-voting-2016-elections archive.vn/7dW0r

1000 people voted twice in georgia
https://www.msn.com/en-us/news/politics/georgia-official-claims-1-000-people-illegally-voted-twice-in-primaries/ar-BB18PGvz?li=BB141NW3 archive.vn/JFWCt

Mail truck catches fire destroying thousands of ballots
https://amp.dailyrecord.com/amp/3257291001 archive.vn/LLgDR

200,000 ballots sent to wrong addresses in nevada
https://ktrh.iheart.com/featured/michael-berry/content/2020-08-10-more-than-200000-ballots-in-nevada-mailed-to-the-wrong-addresses/ archive.vn/pfVgA

Entire NJ election called a do over due to ballot fraud
https://www.northjersey.com/story/news/paterson-press/2020/08/11/paterson-nj-election-rivals-agree-do-over-council-election/3343160001/ archive.vn/D9UuE

Anonymous (ID: euVktF4K) 11/02/20(Mon)20:17:23 No.286554950

New jersey man votes 3 times
https://patch.com/new-hampshire/concord-nh/new-hampshire-man-arrested-vote-fraud-charge archive.vn/YpGzO

Kansas Republican + 4 others charged in ballot fraud
https://www.washingtonpost.com/powerpost/kansas-republican-charged-with-three-felonies-in-voter-fraud-investigation/2020/07/14/7d0fe8c2-c629-11ea-b037-f9711f89ee46_story.html archive.vn/TmW1O

200,000 purged from rolls in New york
https://www.cityandstateny.com/articles/politics/campaigns-elections/new-york-city-purged-voters-2016-it-wasnt-mistake.html archive.vn/pJAwQ

Deceased cat receives ballot
https://apnews.com/fbcec393dc652a9ccdb2cc8aacb15895 archive.vn/jjayB

NY election disaster, over a month to count ballots , ballots lost n desytoyed
https://www.wsj.com/articles/new-yorks-mail-vote-disaster-11595286912 archive.vn/g0WCE

L.A. Man charged for voting in 3 elections using his dead mother
https://www.latimes.com/california/story/2020-08-18/la-county-man-accused-of-voting-in-three-elections-as-his-dead-mother archive.vn/pelka

10s of thousands of ballots thrown out in primary
https://www.washingtonpost.com/politics/tens-of-thousands-of-mail-ballots-have-been-tossed-out-in-this-years-primaries-what-will-happen-in-november/2020/07/16/fa5d7e96-c527-11ea-b037-f9711f89ee46_story.html archive.vn/UZGbf

100,000 ballots thrown out in California
https://www.csmonitor.com/USA/Politics/2020/0714/Why-California-threw-out-100-000-mail-in-primary-ballots archive.vn/tP0If

23,000 ballots thrown out in Wisconsin
https://www.apmreports.org/story/2020/07/23/wisconsin-absentee-ballot-rejections archive.vn/VyE8Z

Thousands of ballots thown out due to tardiness
https://www.npr.org/2020/07/13/889751095/signed-sealed-undelivered-thousands-of-mail-in-ballots-rejected-for-tardiness archive.vn/iEMFX

Mail in ballot experiment fails with lost , late n damaged ballots.
https://www.cbsnews.com/news/covid-19-vote-by-mail-ballot-counted-election/ archive.vn/zImQH

Woman arrested forging ballots in plymouth
https://www.fox2detroit.com/news/plymouth-township-woman-charged-with-election-law-forgery-over-absentee-voter-ballot archive.vn/y3jLI

Anonymous (ID: euVktF4K) 11/02/20(Mon)20:17:56 No.286555099
1459372067803.gif (1.16 MB, 200x200) google yandex iqdb wait



>>286553467

As the new York times claims ballots are secure in 2020. in 2012 they wrote ballots were extremely open to fraud , mistakes and issues

https://www.nytimes.com/2012/10/07/us/politics/as-more-vote-by-mail-faulty-ballots-could-impact-elections.html archive.vn/UjaRT

(Study estimate)28,000,000 ballots lost in last 3 elections

https://www.realclearpolitics.com/articles/2020/04/24/28_million_mail-in_ballots_went_missing_in_last_four_elections_143033.html archive.vn/dUBEH

Postal worker arrested for changing party affiliation on ballots

https://thehill.com/blogs/blog-briefing-room/news/506869-postal-worker-pleads-guilty-to-election-fraud-after-changing archive.vn/vgTM6

18,000 ballots not counted in Florida's primary

https://www.tampabay.com/news/health/2020/06/29/more-than-18000-mail-ballots-not-counted-in-floridas-march-presidential-preference-primary/ archive.vn/0iZRn

3 Months later it's 35,000 ballots not counted in Florida's primary

https://www.politico.com/states/florida/story/2020/09/17/more-than-35-000-mail-in-ballots-were-rejected-in-florida-primary-1317327 archive.vn/VChBJ

Thosands of ballots left on floor of building in North jersey

https://www.northjersey.com/story/news/passaic/paterson/2020/08/14/paterson-nj-election-ballots-were-left-floor-post-office-says/5582951002/ archive.vn/WtM74

Investigation as piles of mail found dumped in parking lot in california

https://thehill.com/homenews/state-watch/515442-investigation-underway-after-bags-of-mail-found-dumped-in-los-angeles archive.vn/e2JOI

1.6 million more voters than registered in 19 california counties, L.A has 117% voter registration

https://www.realclearpolitics.com/articles/2020/01/07/five_states_face_federal_lawsuit_over_inaccurate_voter_registrations__142089.html archive.vn/nPSGr

POLITICS / GLOBALISM

[Return] [Catalog] [Bottom] [Update] [ ] Auto] 5 new posts 79 / 6 / 24

File: 187px-Carl_Schmitt.jpg (11 KB, 187x248)



Anonymous 08/13/20(Thu)15:51:05 No.16122368 ▶ >>16122375 >>16122388 >>16122404 >>16122502 >>16122535 >>16123273 >>16123594 >>16125064

All right /lit/, if you're so smart, explain to me Carl Schmitt's worldview like I was 5 years old.

>> **Anonymous** 08/13/20(Thu)15:51:44 No.16122375 ▶

>>16122368 (OP)
There is wikipedia for that. Give it a try.

>> **Anonymous** 08/13/20(Thu)15:53:07 No.16122387 ▶

Carl Schmitt more like Carl Shitt.

Based and redpilled, OP is now legally obliged to slice his penis off with a pair of garden shears.

>> **Anonymous** 08/13/20(Thu)15:53:14 No.16122388 ▶

Anonymous 08/13/20(Thu)16:12:15 No.16122582 ▶ >>16122590 >>16122595 >>16122659 >>16123273 >>16123432 >>16123791 >>16124679

He's arguing that the essence of the "political" dimension of human existence is simply whatever allows for the mobilization and administration of human beings at a fundamental level which cannot be abrogated by arbitrary individual abstention from the "social contract," meaning essentially, the sovereign's ability (whether the sovereign be an assembly, a moot, a monarch, and so on) to mobilize citizens for war against external threats, which also means necessarily the capacity to decide what constitutes an external threat and when such a threat has appeared, meaning, i.e., the sovereign is he who decides in the exception. The concrete historical content of the political in any given context is simply that which manifests politically, at the higher level (of philosophical anthropology) Schmitt is describing. That means that any "spiritual" formation (in the German sense, roughly "cultural-historical") can be or become the basis of the political in a given era. For example the political, once it has manifested, might emerge from what contemporaries consider to be an economic basis, like class warfare and class consciousness. Or it could manifest as a religious or cultural difference, or an ideological difference, or ethnic, etc. The concrete content is effectively irrelevant. What matters is that the political can emerge from any sphere. It can even emerge from "the political" sphere, in the liberal sense of the term politics, so for example in a state with a decrepit but ongoing parliamentary tradition, where "politics" essentially doesn't matter and has become mere bureaucracy, a new and vigorous party or movement capable of founding a genuine political order could emerge from concrete divisions within the decrepit, merely "political" order.

What would happen if that happened? If the motion of civil society were merely brownian and bureaucratic, atomized and "depoliticized," and then suddenly a vigorous new movement appeared capable of mobilizing people (mobilizing them for what?). If they didn't simply sweep the decrepit, formless era away by virtue of imposing their new form on the previous formlessness, it would only be because they were opposed by latent elements of the civil society. Maybe the bureaucrats don't want to be dislodged. Well, now the conflict has taken on genuinely political dimensions. Now it's effectively a war, even if it hasn't been carried out through violence yet, because the political is defined by the capacity to mobilize people in one "way of life" (however defined or perceived by those people, concretely) against a contrary way of life, which is necessarily an existential situation, i.e., an emergency, which necessarily involves delegating to a sovereign body the power to decide politically, which is irrevocable, which thereby constitutes a polity.

Anonymous 08/13/20(Thu)16:13:17 No.16122590 ▶ >>16123273 >>16123791 >>16124669 >>16124679 >>16124976 >>16125517

>>16122582
To the extent that liberalism seeks the resolution of all conflict, it also seeks the dissolution of the possibility of politics. He talks about this explicitly in the Concept of the Political essay. He says, one could imagine a global society with one "world politics" and nobody in conflict. But that would be, strictly speaking according to Schmitt's philosophical anthropology, no longer political. It would be "managerial," or "administrative," which is an interesting way in which Schmitt's outlook dovetails with the pessimism of Max Weber, the Frankfurt School, and many other thinkers like James Burnham and Paul Piccone (who ran Telos).

The greatest fear of Schmitt and his fascist milieu was the "letzte Mensch," the last man, the utterly managed and administered (Ted K.: "oversocialized") human animal, no longer capable of meaningful life, merely existing. Schmitt was trying to show that the global cosmopolitanism liberalism is not only ugly and not only creates such ugly post-human creatures, but is actually not even a solution to the political, since the political can simply emerge again from whatever differences exist.

The neo-liberal solution to this is to advocate constant difference mediation, constant negation of negativity in the Hegelian sense of the term. This is the philosophical foundation of multiculturalism, and it's why it is strongly opposed to nationalism and ethnocentrism. Schmitt and his friends supported nationalism and ethnocentrism because they wanted political "unities" capable of resisting Nietzsche's "levelling." Multiculturalists by contrast think that a level humanity will be a happy humanity, and instead of being like a sea with great waves (national or ideological wars, e.g.), it will instead be like a kind of constant simmer, constant little micro-differences being produced and melding into one another (so that novelty doesn't die, and humans will never truly become gray little automata). The problem with this view is that if you want to commit to it, you have to commit to leveling: leveling all racial, cultural, national, religious differences away, sanding them down to be no longer capable of "standing against" the "general consensus" (liberal cosmopolitanism), which would in effect be what Schmitt means by the political. Schmitt thinks the cessation of the political that is the liberal utopian vision will create a docile, pointless herd.

It gets more frightening when you combine this critique with the fact that all the prescriptions of well-meaning neo-liberal philosophers like Habermas also dovetail perfectly well with the leveling and deracinating tendencies of late capitalism, which wants an entire planet full of identical consumers and rationalized resources to shuffle around.

Anonymous 08/13/20(Thu)18:50:09 No.16123791 ▶ >>16123803 >>16124669

>>16122582
>>16122590
i would add to more things,

1. not only does liberalism reduce the polity to a pointless herd, it weakens it against outside threats who do understand the essence of the political ie marxist soviets, cromwell, french borgiusie. all overthrew regimes that fell into political romanticism.

2. when liberals go to war it is always a war of extermination and humiliation . when you declare yourself on the side of 'humanity' all of your enemies are outlaws of humanity and thus the most cruel means can be used against them. Think germany at versailles, under the westphalian system there would've simply been a land transfer. but versailles included a ritual humiliation of germany that made them a pariah state for something france and britain were also guilty of. this is also why sanctions that start famines like in iraq or iran are endorsed by the USA , these are outlaw regimes and every cruel punishment can be used against them. same with nuke in japan.

Anonymous (ID: jBpz2zKl) 04/25/20(Sat)23:44:51 No.255102321 >>255105771

>>255097831
>>destroying globalism and saving america
>What is america without globalism?
>You can't have one without the other
There are two systems in the world; the British Empire Mercantile system and the American System.

The British Empire Mercantile System is inherently globalist and condemns America to being a hewer of wood and a drawer of water. It was illegal for America to so much as manufacture nails from its own pig iron before the revolution. America's fate was to be the same as Canada's. It was to be merely a resource producing hinterland.

The American System of Henry Clay rejected the British Empire and dictated that America manufacture everything it needed. That is why the British fomented the US civil war; to prevent the US from challenging the British monopoly on manufacturing industry.

Globalism = the British Empire

It is the enemy of America and Americans. It is slave labor, it is poverty for all but a few, it is dope pushing and child fucking.

Death to the British Empire. Long live America.

https://www.history.com/topics/us-politics/henry-clay

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Iron_Act

File: 5ZyonP.gif (3.58 MB, 400x225)



Kind-of Insider Here Anonymous (ID: /r+m+bgD) 12/16/16(Fri)06:55:22 No.103152204 ▶ >>103152562 >>103152822 >>103153096 >>103153367 >>103153433 >>103153993 >>103154048 >>103154542 >>103154714 >>103155224 >>103155756 >>103156154 >>103156186 >>103156471 >>103156655 >>103156952 >>103157313 >>103157817 >>103157823 >>103158334 >>103158417 >>103158440 >>103159262 >>103159633 >>103159650 >>103160007 >>103160200 >>103160255 >>103161061 >>103161327 >>103161350 >>103162106 >>103162253 >>103162510 >>103162648 >>103162863 >>103163344 >>103165633 >>103165697 >>103165843 >>103166367 >>103166742 >>103166988 >>103167111 >>103167703 >>103168731 >>103169462 >>103169552 >>103169629

I've written white papers for the United Nations, the Trilaterial Commission, and for the cosmetics industry on replacement migration and population integration.

First, the idea that "the global agenda" is leftist or communist or somehow related to the neo-Marxism of the Frankfurt school is misguided. The organizations I've worked for over the years see the number one priority as the maintenance of global economic integration and open markets.

In collaborating with the intelligence community, I've found their goals to be extremely anti-left and very concerned with maintaining global commercial institutions.This is the reason the CIA worked so far to defeat communism; it was a threat to a unified global market.

What many of you have picked up on is the New Left elements of the global agenda. But this is a misunderstanding. The system apparatus from 1945-1980 was the Keynesian welfare state, which successfully integrated potential opposition from the left and right into the system. The New Left (born out of the Frankfurt school) strongly opposed the welfare state, which they correctly saw as a method of ensuring the working class did not succumb to revolutionary tendencies, and mobilized identity activism against it (Women's Liberation, Black Power, etc.).

The solution to this threat was the co-optation of identity politics, and the movement of economic administration to supranational institutions (WTO, IMF, World Bank, EU). That way this new mobilization would not threaten the global economy but could be allowed to manifest without state repression (as Nixon tried from 69-73).

Anonymous (ID: /r+m+bgD) 12/16/16(Fri)06:56:20 No.103152290 ▶ >>103152562 >>103154461 >>103154714 >>103155756 >>103156251 >>103158604 >>103158803 >>103159650 >>103160129 >>103160200 >>103161075 >>103161224 >>103161833 >>103162155 >>103162253 >>103162863 >>103163344 >>103166482 >>103166988 >>103168610 >>103169462 >>103169552

File: 1f182826af46b3cf2762909e8(...).jpg (69 KB, 484x720)



You're also picking up on the visual integration strategies of sublimating resistance to global capitalism. The left has been largely dealt with by focusing leftwing economic agitation into non-threatening identity activism. The right, and ethnic sectarianism especially, still poses a threat to global economic administration.

Hence, the open borders and integrationist strategy of visual, sociological, and biological integration. The end result should be an outcome resembling Brazil (which ties into my work with the cosmetics industry, if you're curious), a neo-homogenous population of interchangeable human producer/consumer units that would be organized at a nation-state level, but be more easily integrated into international administration, lacking any pre-capital factors (race, ethnicity, history, religion, etc.) that could serve as the basis for nation-level democratic agitation against supranational institutions.

The current wave of nationalism was unforeseen because many expected demographic change had already progressed too far and that leftwing elements had been too integrated into identity-based politics rather than economic populism. We are responding accordingly and advocating a framework of civic nationalism that can serve as a building block to international community by furthering the domestic task of visual, sociological, and biological integration of national communities. Civic nationalism, when successfully co-opted, will help further eradicate intra-national divisions and, coupled with pro-integrationist public-private advertising (propaganda), will progress the goals of creating a neo-homogenous, non-racial society.

Anonymous (ID: /r+m+bgD) 12/16/16(Fri)07:11:18 No.103153561 ▶ >>103153934 >>103154272 >>103154714 >>103157374 >>103159762 >>103162059 >>103164595 >>103166225 >>103166482 >>103167552 >>103169226 >>103169275 >>103169552

>>103152822
Not necessarily dumb. Again, a lot of the thinking here is way too conspiratorial. It's just multinationals using their influence to establish and maintain a system that's mutually beneficial.

I, for instance, was just a think tank writer who sort of started figuring out what the agenda seemed to be and writing white papers on how to pursue that agenda. I was rewarded for responding to the concerns of powerful people, and was assigned for jobs. That's why I said "kind-of" insider.

The goal is to transform the nation-state into a local level of administration without primary sovereignty. In other words, the needs of maintaining global economic integration is primary, and national governments are local administrators who ensure that this primary objective is carried out. Nations cease having exclusive interests.

This part: "people without any history to be easily organized in international groups without any conflicts" is quite accurate. Sectarian resistance is one of the biggest problems today. The ultimate goal is a global Brazil, if you will.

Anonymous (ID: /r+m+bgD) 12/16/16(Fri)07:19:24 No.103154303 ▶ >>103154714 >>103155364 >>103155609 >>103161223 >>103162097 >>103162218

>>103153096
>>103153367
This is extremely simplistic. What you're calling "socialism" is more akin to state capitalism on the global level.

>>103153267
The division you're talking about was coming whether it was orchestrated or not. If you think your average college professor isn't just a naive ideologue, you're mistaken. The solution to the agitation and division that came in the 1960s/70s was to (1) shift economic administration to the global level so it was no longer subject to domestic politics and fights between groups and (2) the co-optation of identity politics, sublimating it into non-economic concerns. The goal was to de-politicize the economy and to de-economize politics.

The ultimate goal, however, is a global common market and the elimination of pre-capital identity. Identity is to become a collection of commodified consumer objects, where identity categorizations lose their racial/ethnic/racial specificity and become objects that can be assumed through voluntary consumption.

Anonymous (ID: /r+m+bgD) 12/16/16(Fri)07:31:26 No.103155415 ▶ >>103155762 >>103156211 >>103156619 >>103157072 >>103157315 >>103161355 >>103164400 >>103166286 >>103168496 >>103170109

>>103154094
Avoiding threats to global economic integration.

>>103154272
I did a lot of my work in cooperation with and for the cosmetics industry (I was basically a lobbyist). The goals I worked on there had to do with visual strategies of integration and how the cosmetics industry can participate. Effectively, the strategy had to do with the transformation of beauty and "sexiness" into several commodities of objective consumer goods. For example, instead of beauty being some subjective and uncontrollable attribute, beauty is to be directed into definable and acquirable commodities: breasts of a certain size, buttocks of a certain size and shape, a specific and universalized facial construction. We worked with advertising and entertainment to highlight this new conception of beauty. This would create a more egalitarian beauty that anyone can acquire regardless of their background, and it would obviously (why I got paid) increase the rate of cosmetic surgery. And this is how a lot of the work goes on: different industries lobbying for personal profit while serving a larger process of universalization of populations with the ultimate goal of egalitarian interchangeability.

This is also why I brought up Brazil. The vast majority of our efforts were aimed at Brazil, which was a test case of sorts. The result was one of the highest rates of plastic surgery in Brazil (success). But a side effect, which is actually really interesting, was the explosion of transsexuality, because when female sexuality was transformed into several acquirable commodities, then men also became consumers of these commodities. That was unforeseen.

Anonymous (ID: /r+m+bgD) 12/16/16(Fri)07:42:33 No.103156384 ▶ >>103158846 >>103159503 >>103164706

>>103155609
>The goal was to de-politicize the economy and to de-economize politics.

Take economic concerns out of politics by channeling rightwing energies into "culture war" politics and leftwing energy into "identity politics." This way, politics does not threaten fundamental economic change.

Then, economic administration was to be separated from politics through moving economic administration to the supranational level (WTO, IMF, EU, etc.) and through privatization.

>The ultimate goal, however, is a global common market and the elimination of pre-capital identity. Identity is to become a collection of commodified consumer objects, where identity categorizations lose their racial/ethnic/racial specificity and become objects that can be assumed through voluntary consumption.

Right now, cultures are associated with peoples and their histories. You can't sell "whiteness" or "blackness" to someone who isn't of that race. But, if these racial/ethnic categories were to become blurred and eventually eliminated, cultures would become a consumable goods, i.e. non-racially definable people purchase their culture through consumer products.

> "The concept of humanity is an especially useful ideological instrument of imperialist expansion, and in its ethical-humanitarian form it is a specific vehicle of economic imperialism. Here one is reminded of a somewhat modified expression of Proudhon's: whoever invokes humanity wants to cheat. To confiscate the word humanity, to invoke and monopolize such a term probably has certain incalculable effects, such as denying the enemy the quality of being human and declaring him to be an outlaw of humanity; and a war can thereby be driven to the most extreme inhumanity."
>
> — **Carl Schmitt**

Anonymous (ID: dlG6alQ) 03/03/16(Thu)13:31:44 No.66107659 ▶ >>66108146 >>66109084 >>66109622 >>66109822
File: 1455851163401.png (763 KB, 962x718)



Alright OP, let me break this down for you.

The world has been cut in two by the globalization of the economy. The urban upper classes of some of the big cities (financial New York and London, for instance, or tech-centered San Francisco, or literally any major European capital) have never been better off. But the benefits have been poorly spread, since the middle class is shrinking in these places. The gap between rich and poor is growing.

So here's the question that is unusual and no one ever asks:
Why would you expect these places to have a middle class?

These cities have improved because they've, in a way, specialized. It's division of labor gone global. But the jobs of the middle class that used to do all over the US and Europe (a lot of manufacturing by the way) are best done elsewhere due to lower costs. You would not expect a middle class in these big cities any more than you would expect one on a cattle ranch. That's not what these cities are ~for~.

It's gentrification by rich people who can use these cities in a way that the old working and middle class cannot.

Here's the issue: if these cities don't need a middle class, they still need a lower class. These rich people require people clean their apartments, cut their sushi, serve their Starbucks coffee, walk their dogs, push their grandparents on wheelchairs. That means immigrants, and increasingly ONLY immigrants, because who else would want to do crap jobs for such low wages per hour?

Naturally, as rich people monopolize the increasingly expensive private housing stock (just check the prices in NYC or San Fran or Paris or London), poor newcomers monopolize the welfare housing.
Housing projects aren't a drain on the rich's taxes then: they're subsidized housing for the new servant peasant class.

(cont.)

Anonymous (ID: dlG6alQ) 03/03/16(Thu)13:36:30 No.66108146 ▶ >>66108509 >>66109084 >>66109622 >>66109822

>>66107659
(cont.)

Big problems are develop eventually because of expectations of social mobility; those children of immigrants (the ones that assimilate) are going to find that there isn't a next rung on the social ladder for which their kids can ascend, minus the few talented and smart ones (and this is temporarily ignoring the kebabs that turn to terrorism) .

So this means more immigrants are constantly going to be needed perpetually, and you're going to see the people up top FOREVER arguing that immigration is good because it increases the working force. What they're not saying is that it's for their benefit and not the rest of society.

Naturally, since the media are part of this class that benefits from low cost labor, or are owned by people who benefit, they're going to peddle that this is good non-stop.

But the people on the outside of these cities? The people that aren't being seen on a daily basis by the media and the politicians?

The people who live there are doing badly, and they're seeing this as the outcome of a deliberate policy. They're mad as fuck.

And this means an electoral nightmare. This is because these people still constitute an electoral majority in the US and Europe, and they have chosen Trump and the far-right parties as the vehicle for their grievances, because they're the only ones who talks about this plight.

The center Left and the Right are built on voting shrinking bases. The base of the Left consist of those enriched by globalization and those protected from it (public employees). The base of the right is largely retirees, with some of the working class that has escaped harm for now.

Trump and co. are surging because THEIR base is now composed of globalization's losers, those left behind.
And globalization, by its nature, along with automation, producers more losers than winners.

(cont.)

Anonymous (ID: dlG6alQ) 03/03/16(Thu)13:40:06 No.66108509 ▶ >>66108977 >>66109084 >>66109622 >>66109822

>>66108146
(cont.)

What we're seeing is basically the greatest revolt against the elite-led, globalization propagating status quo in a generation.

Of course the media is going to try to bring out all the big guns.

This is basically the apocalypse for them, doubly so because they all basically ignored him in the beginning of the campaign. This is bad because, these days, US presidents give preferential access to news outlets and reporters that gave favorable coverage to them. Just like how Ezra Klein's journalist career skyrocket (he went from having a Washington Post column to being the editor-in-chief of Vox) because he covered Obama favorably at the outset while everyone else was shilling for Hillary in 2008 (and why they're all shilling for her now; because she was the assumed victor from the outset).

If Trump wins, I assume Breitbart is going to get a lot of preferential treatment.

Anonymous (ID: nJQkFUzN) 02/17/18(Sat)03:47:25 No.160816949 ▶

>>160811640 >>160813075
there was no single male millionaire in the 80s in China

that money was once owned by whites and was transferred thru free trade/globalization

1 house = $1 million
100 chinks 1 house each = $100 million
1000 chinks 1 house each = $1 billion
100000 chinks 1 house each = $100 billion
1 million chinks buying these million dollar houses >= $1 trillion

the elites do not transfer their own wealth, they actually get richer by transferring (investing) the wealth of the private citizens to china. just like they did in japan, taiwan, korea etc..
the private citizens lose wealth and become 3rd class citizens to the newly minted asian millionaires.
this resulted in the extinction of the white middle class

the issue is that there is an ongoing organized effort to transfer the private wealth of western individuals to the newly minted overlords of the east...and that this has been organized and planned by your own gov't and corporations

enjoy your serfdom, tyranny, and wars

▸ **Anonymous** *(You)* 02/02/17 (Thu) 09:18:34 No.1322337
File (hide): d09fdac4c718dde···.png (2.55 MB, 1332x903, 444:301, 1484294206395.png)



Former anarchist leftie here, now a /pol/ack.

All leftism is bullshit. /pol/ is always right.

Communism is bullshit since it manufactures disasters and oppression to stay in power, but once it generates wealth exponentially no more and people glorious uprising, their response is even more violent, until they are overturned.

Anarchism is bullshit since people fail to realize that the very last state with a state military force left will conquer all the rest, and they will do so because of lebenstraum and resources struggles once earth's resources start to dwindle, and no "ancap private army" can combat, for example, ISIS taking them over by storm

>inb4 kurds
kurds are funded by murrika and EU, they couldn't survive on their own

Liberalism is also bullshit, since it always becomes a fucking perversion of civil rights movement and ends up carving a path to either commies or anarchists. Also, SJW is nothing but liberalism taken to the extreme,

Libertarianism is also bullshit, they force themselves docile "all extremists are losers xDD" position where they self-marginalize themselves via sterilizing themselves off from the same passion you meet on the left or right wing.

ALL leftism is stupid, OP. Take it from me, I organized anti-racism protests in yurop here a year ago, read extensive e-books on anarchism, trolled "sexist" marketing campaigns online with feminists where I wrote an employer of that PR team a threat letter, saying that we are gonna meme their pathetic, sexist company out of existance if they do not fire that PR person.

Leftism makes you violent inherently, it self-destructs any society where it becomes prominent. Yeah, there are some good stuff, like worker protection rights and I am in favour of containing rich people strictly under the law so they do not form big monopolies in the market, but that is all for the good of historical ethnic/racial group to prosper better, not to "crush the rich people"

Now I am a Nazi, which means I basically support a 1960's style Swedish social democracy which is openly racist with closed borders and disencourages feminism and fun. Also, strong military and favouring critical, lively debate on holocaust.

Sorry /leftiepol/ for making an idologically divergent post, I normally stay on /pol/ and do not raid you guys, but it feels like there are some people in this thread who benefit from this semi-blogpost. I wouldn't censor the lefties at all if I was in power, but through my personal research, I have found that it's THEM who censor the people all the time and right wingers, while not approving or appreciating the left's issues, would actually allow them to fucking live, because they are not oriented towards hunting down peaceful lefties. I mean, the leftie who smokes pot in their own room and doesn't call for any action or participates in direct action, I do not appreciate, but I wouldn't mind either. The minorities I wouldn't hunt down, I'd just send them back. The trannies I wouldn't kill, I'd sent them to treatment. But commies who have stick in their fucking ass all the time over being antiestablishmentarianists, they are met with the same response they advocate, met with self-defense of the state who cannot operate when such message becomes a new normal, and stick into a prison to rot away for wanting to solve world problems with violent revolutions, and not with democracy and gaining the sympathy of the silent majority.

▸ **Anonymous** 02/02/19 (Sat) 22:14:57 ID: e88981 No.12751291
File (hide): dd3916198510632···.jpg (24.3 KB, 322x306, 161:153, time_to_be_reasonable.jpg) (h) (u)



>>12749670
>Why does neutral ground always become leftist ground rather than rightist ground?

In order to answer that you have to start from the assumption that every person is trying to acquire a means of survival and reproduction (in the evolutionary sense. We are evolved organisms, after all.)

There's a variety of means of survival and reproduction based upon a person's characteristics. For example, for a creative, disciplined, but reserved person the means may be creating great artwork with which to attract social attention and wealth. If a person is also creative, disciplined, but now instead of reserved is very outgoing then their means to survival and reproduction may be through entrepreneurial business. The point is that people's personality traits largely dictate what means are available to them to gain wealth or power or whatever else they may use for survival and reproduction.

Now, leftists, like everyone else, are trying to acquire the means for survival and reproduction but their personality traits of high emotionality, high empathy, and low discipline mean that their means are along the lines of social control.

Have you noticed that they don't seem to actually care when the majority of people accept their moral diktats? If you point out, for example, that the majority of people are generally tolerant of openly gay people, it doesn't matter because it's not enough to be tolerant; people must now also be accepting or if it's not gay people, it's now transsexuals. The real reason for this seeming moral goalpost shifting is that the moral rules themselves don't matter; it's actually through the process of creating moral rules and compelling wider society to conform to them that leftists gain power.

But back to your question. The simple answer is so-called rightists aren't so interested in social change because, for them, the means of survival and reproduction lie elsewhere while leftists are fully satisfying their behavioral programming by creating social change.

Finally, only when society becomes so unlivable for rightists will they actually be compelled to create societal change and only then will you see neutral ground (and leftist ground) become rightist ground.

[Return] [Catalog] [Bottom] [Update] [Auto] Archived / 360 / 60

File: CSJ-Logo.jpg (80 KB, 1008x424)



Why the hate? Anonymous 09/20/14(Sat)16:37:06 No.36095543 ▶ >>36095627 >>36095670 >>36095741 >>36095757 >>36095876 >>36095895 >>36095922 >>36095969 >>36096074 >>36096134 >>36096153 >>36096170 >>36096181 >>36096216 >>36096257 >>36096295 >>36096315 >>36096328 >>36096371 >>36096431 >>36096435 >>36096438 >>36096470 >>36096490 >>36096526 >>36096531 >>36096623 >>36096661 >>36096703 >>36096913 >>36096931 >>36096949 >>36097011 >>36097127 >>36097173 >>36097190 >>36097234 >>36097389 >>36097443 >>36097445 >>36097502 >>36097733 >>36097750 >>36097794 >>36098009 >>36098123 >>36098295 >>36098380 >>36098440 >>36098730 >>36098746 >>36098845 >>36099090 >>36099507 >>36099894 >>36100001 >>36100047 >>36100079 >>36100167 >>36100601 >>36100675 >>36100905 >>36101292 >>36101349 >>36101587 >>36101626 >>36101772 >>36102301 >>36102450 >>36102487 >>36102719 >>36102840 >>36102874 >>36102959 >>36103141 >>36103474 >>36104636 >>36104696 >>36104802 >>36105094 >>36105205 >>36105347 >>36106454 >>36107032

What is wrong with social justice warriors? What do you have against us? We are fighting to end hate, to unite as one and love each other. We are fighting to be treated right without discrimination and for everyone to have equal opportunities. .

So why? Why do you hate us? Why do you want us out? I dont understand.

>> **Anonymous** 09/20/14(Sat)20:42:01 No.36105094 ▶ >>36105133 >>36105439 >>36105483 >>36108334

>>36095543 (OP)
>We are fighting to end hate, to unite as one and love each other. We are fighting to be treated right without discrimination and for everyone to have equal opportunities. .

Bullshit. You have no quantifiable metrics for injustice, so you have no victory conditions (for a very simplified example, when blacks hold X% of all engineering jobs and are only Y% of all prisoners, racism is ended). That would be fine by itself, but you believe in fighting injustice with injustice (gays have historically been denied gay marriage? let's get random CEOs fired for opinions they held six years ago). You don't seek converts, you seek to punish and bully - straight white males who disagree with you must be purged and publicly humiliated. Even the jihadists will spare you if you convert; no apology or future correction will satisfy a SJW.

I could forgive that too if you weren't all hypocrites and liars. Your treatment of women and minority dissenters is appalling; if they don't want you acting on their behalf, that's their choice, not "internalized patriarchy" or whatever. You rob them of moral agency. When called out for these behaviors (as you always insist on calling out others), you lie. You strawman your opponents (criticized a woman? misogynist!), you group them with the worst (you're a gamer? you're as bad as the anonymous rape threateners!) and when confronted with your own flaws, you restate them less threateningly (motte and bailey argument). You phrase all arguments as kafkatraps (disagreeing with your assertion that we are evil is taken as proof that we're evil). You publish manipulated and misleading statistics, then lambast anyone who questions them.

You insist on vigilante justice against random acts of the week for your two-minutes hate. Why is it the NFL's business to punish domestic violence? And, if it is their business, why isn't Hope Solo receiving the same attention from your side?

1/2

>> **Anonymous** 09/20/14(Sat)20:50:15 No.36105439 ▶ >>36105483 >>36105627 >>36108334

>>36105094

2/2

Then you claim to be arguing for equality, but you've taken the idea of racism (hatred based on skin color is bad) and replaced it with a new concept where only one race can be guilty of racism. You excuse racial prejudice and hatred based on what I've already explained are arbitrary, unmeasured states of being. Your solution for the unequal treatment of whites and blacks is to hold whites to a higher standard. Your side lobbied the FBI to redefine rape so more women victims would be counted, but also so that "made to penetrate" does not count, leaving male victims in the cold. Because male privilege, apparently.

Historically ignorant SJWs think whites hold collective guilt for the awful things our ancestors have done. But they don't care about the unspeakable atrocities by other races. The only difference between whites and others was that whites had the social and technological prowess to do evil efficiently; Africans, Asians, Indians, and everyone else practiced genocide and slavery, they were just less adept at doing it right. Given the means, they would have done the same. But nope, only whites are guilty; Arab oppression of blacks and caucasians never happened, not to us, nope.

I've been lucky enough to grow up in America, so this shit is new to me. But I'm descended from puritans, and I know my history; I know how they treated dissent. I also know how commies treated dissent; I grew up next door to a grizzled old Russian who barely avoided the gulag by smuggling himself out of the country. I know what you petty tyrants have turned into every time you gained enough power.

Worst of all, you turn the very principles of freedom against us. We tolerate you because we believe in free speech and civil discourse, not bullying and violence. But that means we have to watch you advocate against that very freedom. We don't believe in ruining a stranger's professional life over an opinion, but that means that we can't punish your actions.

>> **Anonymous** 09/20/14(Sat)20:54:59 No.36105627 ▶ >>36107857 >>36108334

>>36105439

3/2 because I'm having fun here.

We believe that the rightness of our actions should speak for itself. You believe in bullying, even as you claim to love the oppressed.

Funny how the evil and all-powerful patriarchy has seen fit to act according to SJW whims for all of recent memory, punishing those they hate and protecting those they love. Funny how the evil oppressor males have to speak anonymously, while the SJWs fighting the power can use their real names and get mainstream media coverage for fun and profit. How when a million straight white male nerds get bullied, no one cares, but the minute one fag hangs himself, suddenly bullying matters - and the solution, of course, is more bullying, but by the "right" people.

That's the arrogant core of it. You do the same evil, in the same pattern, as so many before you, because mob justice, punishing dissent, and repression of others is just fine and dandy so long as the "right" people are doing it to the "wrong" people.

Eat shit and die. All I ever asked was to be left alone.

Anonymous 06/08/16 (Wed) 20:38:31 ID: 4318a9 No.6266333

YouTube embed. Click thumbnail to play.



Thus is the narrative of the Left: Projection.

Everything - EVERYTHING - which serves as the foundation of leftist thought derives from emotionality, emotions being innately irrational.

The Left realizes this, and so projects its own tragic flaws upon those it opposes, hence the consistent trend of Leftists accusing anyone/thing that opposes their ideology of espousing irrational emotionality as the motive source; the most common emotions cited, the most common amongst Leftists no doubt, being: hate and fear.

Nearly everything that opposes Leftists is claimed to derive from hate and/or fear.

Racism in the Leftist narrative requires hatred and/or fear - they outright deny the capacity to espouse racism without such emotionality, and have gradually redefined the word in the minds of the people to exhibit such requisite.

Opposition to feminism? Male fear or hatred of female empowerment.

Opposition to globalism? Fear and/hatred of outsiders, 'xenoPHOBIA'.

Opposition to Islam? 'IslamaPHOBIA'.

Opposition to faggotry/dykism/trannies? 'HomoPHOBIA and transPHOBIA'.

Support for an armed populace? Base animal fear, nothing more.

Everything - EVERY SINGLE FOUNDATIONAL COMPONENT - of Leftist ideology is rooted in fear and/or hatred, and this they project onto others, attempting to deny their own irrational emotionality and lay the consequences of such mindset upon their opposition: "It is not I who is fearful and hateful, but YOU! You are full of hate and fear, and thus you can be - MUST be - silenced and ignored."

It is truly disgusting, and the more I recognize it, the more I'm beginning to fit their mold: I do hate them, and I fear what horrors are going to be unleashed in the responses to their effort to wipe away the past in a vain effort to achieve 'progress', regardless of the destination; as the old saying goes, "Just because you're progressing doesn't mean you're going someplace better".

▶ **Anonymous** 06/20/15 (Sat) 08:57:12 ID: f1a264 No.2387108 >>2387172 >>2387205

>doublethink
>double standard
No, there is one thought and one standard: fuck whitey. They're very consistent, actually.

▶ **Anonymous** 06/20/15 (Sat) 08:57:18 ID: f6e463 No.2387110 >>2387594 >>2390325 >>2394941 >>2396687 >>2396934 >>2399148

>>2386931 (OP)
It's easy to understand when you realize how the mind of the Leftist useful idiot works. They are not "pro" rights of minorities, animals, women, impoverished nations, or any other cause for the disenfranchised they claim to rally behind. Note that they always blame some successful, dominant group in society for the ills they oppose, and seek to *punish* that group on behalf of the supposedly disenfranchised.

It is not and never has been about helping the downtrodden to rise.

It is about destroying the successful, the effective, and the independent members of society. Not because they are doing anything that actually violates the rights of others, but precisely because they *are* successful, effective, independent. Their sin is not some act of violence or fraud, but *the mere state of being a healthy human being capable of sustaining themselves.*

Rand called this hatred of the good for being the good, and it embodies the soul of the modern Left – or at least its Useful Idiot arm (SJWs, environmentalists, occupy, white knights, the mindless blithering idiots that comprise the vanguard any mass movement).

In the case of Salon's statements here, they will side with anything that is anti-US, anti-white male, anti-capitalist, and anti-Western.

Kaczynski made some comments on this tendency among Leftists that were somewhat insightful, but I would highly recommend reading Rand's essay: "The Age of Envy" from Return of the Primitive. She nails their asses to the fucking ground.

From the essay:

Today, we live in the Age of Envy.

"Envy" is not the emotion I have in mind, but it is the clearest manifestation of an emotion that has remained nameless; it is the only element of a complex emotional sum that men have permitted themselves to identify.

Envy is regarded by most people as a petty, superficial emotion and, therefore, it serves as a semihuman cover for so inhuman an emotion that those who feel it seldom dare admit it even to themselves. . . . That emotion is: hatred of the good for being the good.

This hatred is not resentment against some prescribed view of the good with which one does not agree. . . . Hatred of the good for being the good means hatred of that which one regards as good by one's own (conscious or subconscious) judgment. It means hatred of a person for possessing a value or virtue one regards as desirable.

If a child wants to get good grades in school, but is unable or unwilling to achieve them and begins to hate the children who do, that is hatred of the good. If a man regards intelligence as a value, but is troubled by self-doubt and begins to hate the men he judges to be intelligent, that is hatred of the good.

The nature of the particular values a man chooses to hold is not the primary factor in this issue (although irrational values may contribute a great deal to the formation of that emotion). The primary factor and distinguishing characteristic is an emotional mechanism set in reverse: a response of hatred, not toward human vices, but toward human virtues.

To be exact, the emotional mechanism is not set in reverse, but is set one way: its exponents do not experience love for evil men; their emotional range is limited to hatred or indifference. ==It is impossible to experience love, which is a response to values, when one's automatized response to values is hatred.==

Beware the Useful Idiots

submitted by Garret Geer

Recall that Hillary did her college thesis on his writings and Obama writes about him in his books.

Saul Alinsky died about 43 years ago, but his writings influenced those in political control of our nation today.

Died: June 12, 1972, Carmel-by-the-Sea, CA

Education: University of Chicago

Spouse: Irene Alinsky

Books: Rules for Radicals, Reveille for Radicals

Anyone out there think that this stuff isn't happening today in the U.S.?

All eight rules are currently in play.

How to create a social state by Saul Alinsky:

There are eight levels of control that must be obtained before you are able to create a social state. The first is the most important.

1) Healthcare – Control healthcare and you control the people.

2) Poverty – Increase the Poverty level as high as possible; poor people are easier to control and will not fight back if you are providing everything for them to live.

3) Debt – Increase the debt to an unsustainable level. That way you are able to increase taxes, and this will produce more poverty.

4) Gun Control – Remove the ability to defend themselves from the government. That way you are able to create a police state.

5) Welfare – Take control of every aspect of their lives (Food, Housing, and Income).

6) Education – Take control of what people read and listen to – take control of what children learn in school.

7) Religion – Remove the belief in the God from the government and schools.

8) Class Warfare – Divide the people into the wealthy and the poor. This will cause more discontent, and it will be easier to take (tax) the wealthy with the support of the poor.

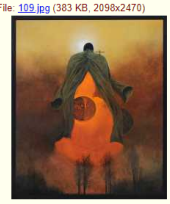
Does any of this sound like what is happening to the United States?

Alinsky merely simplified Vladimir Lenin's original scheme for world conquest by communism, under Russian rule. Stalin described his converts as "Useful Idiots."

The Useful Idiots have destroyed every nation in which they have seized power and control. It is presently happening at an alarming rate in the U.S.

"It is difficult to free fools from the chains they revere."

File: 109.jpg (383 KB, 2098x2470)

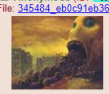


BLM is a religion. Here I explain. **Anonymous** (ID: +c9gQ7xd) 06/07/20(Sun)00:44:39 No.261373023 ► >>261373129 >>261373230 >>261373332 >>261373436 >>261373571 >>261373895 >>261374152 >>261374452

>Kneeling Americans

Most Americans, and indeed most humans anywhere on earth, will not voluntarily kneel or kowtow to any person or secular force.
Even if asked politely, most of us will not kneel in obeisance before our parents or our friends. Most of us will also not willingly kneel in obedience to our teachers or our bosses.
Even in monarchies, most monarchs today do not demand kneeling or prostration from their subjects. Although it still occurs occasionally in ceremonial contexts, most monarchies do not require it.
Very few secular leaders demand kneeling. It would be considered outrageous if the President of the USA or the Prime Minister of the UK demanded that a citizen kneeled for them.
No US political movement that I am aware of require kneeling from its members.
Even in the military, where hierarchies and obedience are paramount, it would be extraordinary for a superior to demand kneeling in his presence, except as a humiliating punishment.
>part A, cont>

Anonymous (ID: +c9gQ7xd) 06/07/20(Sun)00:45:14 No.261373129 ► >>261373230 >>261373332 >>261373436 >>261373571 >>261374152
File: 345484_eb0c91eb36e647c2b6(...).jpg (97 KB, 660x530)



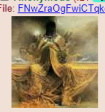
>>261373023 (OP)
In fact, there seem to be only two regular contexts in which kneeling and prostration occur as a symbolic action.
The first is under physical duress or under the threat of violence, such as when police demand that a suspect make themselves prone and vulnerable.
The second is voluntarily as part of religious ceremonies, such as at church, synagogue, or in a mosque.
Voluntary kneeling and prostration, including kowtowing, are almost exclusively a religious activity in the USA today.
There is an undeniably harmony between the use of kneeling as a form of violent duress by the police, and voluntary kneeling as a symbol of submission to a higher, non-secular power.
This imagery is powerful, and has now acquired even more resonance with the activities of Colin Kaepernick and the violent submission of George Floyd.
Throughout the BLM protests of early June, we have seen images of Americans kneeling in solidarity.
> Part B, cont>

Anonymous (ID: +c9gQ7xd) 06/07/20(Sun)00:45:50 No.261373230 ► >>261373332 >>261373436 >>261373571 >>261374152
File: EUHX7E-XsAEqu4l.jpg (259 KB, 937x1200)



>>261373023 (OP)
>>261373129
As noted above, there are virtually no examples of voluntary obeisance of this type in a secular context.
From this, we can conclude that BLM protests seem to fit the mould of religious activity better than the mould of secular activity.
For weeks now, religious institutions in the USA have had their activities restricted or entirely forbidden, to prevent the spread of the Coronavirus. Catholics have not taken communion or confessed their sins, Torahs have gone unread, quora have gone unfulfilled, etc.
By contrast, epidemiological spread concerns have had minimal impact on legislation regarding the large BLM protests.
>Part C, cont>

Anonymous (ID: +c9gQ7xd) 06/07/20(Sun)00:46:24 No.261373332 ► >>261373436 >>261373571 >>261374152
File: FNwZraQgFwICTqkedQTeJZYT7(...).jpg (220 KB, 950x1000)



>>261373023 (OP)
>>261373129
>>261373230
As an example, NYC Mayor Bill de Blasio had this message to stubborn jews who insisted on exercising their constitutionally protected freedom of assembly and the practice of their religion: "My message to the Jewish community, and all communities, is this simple. The time for warnings has passed. I have instructed the NYPD to proceed immediately to summons or even arrest those who gather in large groups. This is about stopping this disease and saving lives. Period."
By contrast, De Blasio had this to say about BLM protests: "When you see a nation, an entire nation, simultaneously grappling with an extraordinary crisis seeded in 400 years of American racism, I'm sorry, that is not the same question as the understandably aggrieved store owner or devout religious person who wants to go back to services."
A similar pattern can be seen across the United States. States and cities that have expressly forbidden or severely restricted religious congregations from gathering are permitting or even encouraging BLM gatherings.
Explicitly, BLM gatherings are more important, or at least more protected than religious gatherings.
BLM also has massive support from practically every single large corporation in the USA, and vast international support. The majority of the capitalist machinery of the Western world vocally supports and signal-boosts the BLM movement. The level of unison is highly comparable to Christianity.
>Part D, Cont

Anonymous (ID: +c9gQ7xd) 06/07/20(Sun)00:47:01 No.261373436 ► >>261373571 >>261374152
File: zdzislaw-beksinski-gate.jpg (61 KB, 480x416)



>>261373023 (OP)
>>261373129
>>261373230
>>261373332
BLM ideology and praxis shares many isomorphisms with the major abrahamic religions, and in particular Catholicism and Protestantism.
BLM ideology contains conceptions of Sin, and of original Sin. Both the inherent wickedness of whites, contained in the concepts of White Supremacy, White Systemic Racism, and White Privilege, and a narrative of a sinful fall from an eden-like state, contained in discussions of early slavery in the USA and other anti-black racial iniquities that permanently poison the original founding myth of the USA.
The Sin is infectious. It is possible for non-whites to inherit white supremacist attitudes, through exposure to white institutions and white systemic racism.
The Sin is both visible and invisible. The majority of evils that befall the black community can be traced back to the SIn.
The solutions are to purge the Sin, and perhaps expose and purge the sinners, too.
To this end, it is important to demonstrate that one does not share in the Sin. A good way to do this is to vocally support the movement.
As implied by the slogan "silence is complicity", failure to condemn the Sin is a Sin. This is directly isomorphic to Puritan-protestant views of ethics, of the sort that remain influential in the USA today, at least as a cultural undercurrent.
Note that this slogan directly contradicts the concept of Omertà or "stop snitching / snitches get stitches". This is because confession of Sin and condemnation of Sin is not performed to a secular authority like the state, but performed to a religious authority, the BLM movement itself. In this regard, it is almost identical to Catholic confession, which is permitted even by the Camorra and Mafia, although in BLM it lacks the expectation of privacy.
>Part E, cont>

Anonymous (ID: +c9gQ7xd) 06/07/20(Sun)00:47:49 No.261373571 ► >>261374152 >>261381368
File: S-5566_low_res_zlota_rama.jpg (405 KB, 1772x1506)



>>261373023 (OP)
>>261373129
>>261373230
>>261373332
>>261373436
Because of the lack of privacy, a closer analog is 'self-criticism' or 'group criticism' sessions conducted by Maoists.
Given the extreme psychological duress that these sessions caused, the high rates of suicide they engendered, and the devastating impact on psychological safety and freedom of speech, this Maoist mode of expunging Sin has rarely lasted longer than for a fervent, revolutionary period. Given the constitutional context of the USA, even with vigorous twitter-organised purges of all sacrilegious speech, it is hard to imagine a movement of this type being successful in the long term.
If BLM wish to stabilise their movement, they should consider lowering the bar of their purity tests and permitting private confessions, as both of these strategies appear to have been successfully leveraged by the world's major religions. Puritans are no longer around much, while Catholics are.
There is, as one might expect, an entrepreneurial clergy rapidly establishing itself within BLM to benefit from the extraordinary power that a religious institution above secular norms can leverage. There are also strong financial incentives that a well-positioned BLM activist can access.
Ultimately, the fate of the BLM movement will depend on the competence of this clergy, and on the movement's ability to establish a permanent resource base in the form of tithes or similar, while also not destroying or alienating its membership.
All long-lasting religious movements have had either strong state backing, or a broad and supportive financial base. Protestantism has survived, but Puritanism has not. Communism has survived, but Maoism has not.
We shall see, in the coming months, which characteristics best describe BLM's brand of religiosity.
>end of "Kneeling Americans"
Tell me your thoughts, anons

Anonymous (ID: +c9gQ7xd) 06/07/20(Sun)00:50:52 No.261374152 ►
File: images.jpg (5 KB, 225x225)



>>261373023 (OP)
>>261373129
>>261373230
>>261373332
>>261373436
>>261373571
TLDR:
>Kneeling is exclusively religious
>BLM is a religion
>The government has effectively recognised it as such
>It has a concept of sin and punishment, of confession, and a clergy
>It already is developing ties with the state and generating a massive and devout following

---

Anonymous 03/13/16 (Sun) 21:45:54 No.591818

>>591670
Greeting from /pol/, my (((Marxist))) friend. I hopped over to see how you're doing in the face of these results. All in good sport, of course.

Will you allow me to raise a point or two?

>I don't see a point in opposing immigration, especially in countries with decreasing numbers of inhabitants like germoney.

That is a view very much disconnected from the people and ought to be a consideration in your analysis as to why your side suffered such an electoral defeat today. People are not, and do not see themselves as, interchangeable parts, so that everything's good as long as Germany's population is maintained at 80 million. They do not want to be replaced by strangers who do not look like them, and certainly not strangers who share neither their language nor their culture.

I know it makes /leftypol/ apoplectic (in fact, I get a nice stiffy about it), but people are tribal. They prefer their own kin. Arguments like "we should encourage immigration to maintain population levels" only make sense to them until they make the inference that that will lead to their nation's replacement. It doesn't make sense to try to save Germany by importing Turks and Algerians because a Germany inhabited by Turks and Algerians wouldn't be Germany.

>A left-wing party shouldn't oppose the mass immigration, but it's causes.

This is an unrealistic proposal. Neither Germany nor the EU can solve all the crises that effect the world. Is the West supposed to dismantle Boko Haram, bring democracy to Eritrea, a stable government to Somalia, peace to Syria, and prosperity to Morocco, to say nothing of quadrupling the GDP of the developing world? Saying "eliminate the causes of mass migration" is a platitude, as it cannot be done, nor do I see why it is the responsibility of individual citizens to suffer economic hardship and criminal violence in the streets of Berlin because the government wasn't able to wave its magic wand and turn Namibia into Switzerland.

Overall, you do not appeal to the people because you are not perceived as living in the real world. In a time in which people are worried by demographic supplantation, crime, and terrorism, you trot out 18th-century solutions, imagining that the same dynamics still apply. Back then, industrialists were importing people from the countryside to work in factories, but that is not the case today. Populations with huge proportions of illiterates and a dearth of educated people have no place or use in Europe's high-tech industries. The overwhelming majority of the migrants does not work now and will never work in the future. As a drain on the welfare state and a booster in crime statistics, they have no use as "wage slaves" for the capitalists. Not only that, but even we we accept that the EU and NATO caused everything bad in the world, that gives us no solution to the present crisis. These people, with IQs (I know, I know) in the 90s and 80s and a hostile attitude will never be educated and you don't want to send them back either. Hell: you don't even want to stop them from coming!

To summarize: you have
* no explanation,
* no solution
* and an unappealing message

and that is why you lost today. And frankly, this was far, far from the worst loss you will suffer in the future.

Anonymous 11/03/16(Thu)15:34:19 No.710398940 ► >>710399101 >>710399252 >>710399371 >>710401812
File: 1467528242319.png (19 KB, 531x198)

"In my study of communist societies, I came to the conclusion that the purpose of communist propaganda was not to persuade or convince, not to inform, but to humiliate; and therefore, the less it corresponded to reality the better. When people are forced to remain silent when they are being told the most obvious lies, or even worse when they are forced to repeat the lies themselves, they lose once and for all their sense of probity. To assent to obvious lies is...in some small way to become evil oneself. One's standing to resist anything is thus eroded, and even destroyed. A society of emasculated liars is easy to control. I think if you examine political correctness, it has the same effect and is intended to."
– Theodore Dalrymple

>>710397207
Liberalism isn't about being right, it's about people using manipulation to get what they want. There's actually a surprisingly reliable sequence to it as you continue to not let yourself get cowed into submission:

1. Shaming
2. Bullying
3. Recruitment
4. Pity

Shaming is the most powerful manipulation tool. The best way to break someone down is to make them feel ashamed of disobedience. "Coward" is a great start but coming up with unique buzzwords to affix to wrongspeakers can go a long way too! Shaming has the spirit of aloofness so it's also a good starting point.

Bullying is the fallback from shaming. The attitude shifts from "I don't care" to "I'm angry". Where shaming holds that you should be embarrassed over your position, bullying holds that you should be frightened of maintaining it. Raised voice, more direct insults and succinct language ("FUCK you"/"How DARE you"/"SHUT UP") are common.

Recruitment happens when the target can't be scared easily. The attitude shifts from "I'm angry" to "I need help". Sympathizers are contacted to lend their voice, the target is isolated, often large crowds and mobs are stirred. Authority figures such as employers and police may be contacted. The story fed to recruits is typically a misrepresentation, but willing recruits will grasp the signal that the misrepresentation is to be consumed as truth.

Pity is the final stage as "I need help" turns to "stop it you're hurting me!". The insults will center around the target's cruelty, the harshness of the circumstances for the manipulator, and ultimately how by maintaining the wrongspoken position, the target is actually causing harm.

Remember to stay vigilant - the manipulator's purpose is to break others down the way one might break a horse for work. There is no benefit to engaging a manipulator as their win condition is your servitude and your win condition is your freedom from being accessed by them.

A healthy mind says, "NO."

► Anonymous 06/08/17 (Thu) 11:36:36 No.1745693 >>1745739 >>1745769
File (hide): e740039d882254b···.jpg (50.97 KB, 460x450, 46:45, IMG_0326.JPG)



>>1739510
It very neatly describes the way liberals see the world and political struggle.

Lots of people complain about the anti-climactic ending, but really I don't think it could any other way. I'd like to imagine that there's some alternate universe where Rowling actually believed in something and Harry was actually built up as the anti-Voldemort he was only hinted as being in the beginning of the books. Where he's opposes all the many injustices of the wizarding world and determines to change their frequently backwards, insular, contradictory society for the better, and forms his own faction antithetical to the Death Eaters and when he finally has his showdown with Voldy, Harry surpasses by adopting new methods, breaking the rules and embracing change and the progression of history. While Voldemort clings to an idyllic imaging of the past and the greatest extent of his dreams is to become the self-appointed god of a eternally stagnant Neverland, Harry has embraced the possibility of a shining future and so can overcome the self-imposed limits Voldemort could never cross, and Voldemort is ultimately defeated by this.

But that would require a Harry that believed in something, and since Rowling is a liberal centrist Blairite that doesn't really believe in anything, Harry can't believe in anything. Harry lives in a world drought with conflict and injustice, a stratified class society, slavery of sentient magical creatures, the absurd charade the wizarding world puts up to enforce their own self-segregation, a corrupted and bureaucracy-choked government, rampant racism, so on and so forth. But Harry is little more than a passive observer for most of it, only the racism really bothers him (and then, really only racism against half-bloods). In fact, when Hermione stands up against the slavery of elves, she's treated as some kind of ridiculous Soapbox Sadie. For opposing *chattel slavery*. In the end, the biggest force for change is Voldemort and Harry and firiends only ever fight for the preservation and reproduction of the status quo. The very height of Harry's dreams is to join the aurors, a sort of wizard FBI and the ultimate defenders of the wizarding status quo. Voldemort and the Death Eaters are the big instigators of change and Harry never quite gets to Voldy's level. Harry doesn't even beat Voldemort, Voldemort accidentally kills himself because he violated some obscure technicality that causes one of his spells to bounce back at him.

And this is really the struggle of liberals, they live in a world fraught with conflict, but aren't particularly bothered by any of it except those bit that threaten multicultural pluralism. They see change, and the force behind that change, as a wholly negative phenomenon. Even then, they can only act within the legal and ideological framework of their society. So, for instance, instead of organizing insurrectionary and disruptive activity against Trump and the far-right, all they can do is bang their drum about what a racist bigot he is and hope they can catch him violating some technicality that will allow them to have him impeached or at least destroy his political clout. It won't work, it will never work, but that's the limit of liberalism just as it was the limit of Harry Potter.

Anonymous (ID: LZdn+NGV) 04/14/20(Tue)18:56:30 No.253443783 ▶
File: and then.jpg (77 KB, 836x439)



>>253440472
I agree. When a rightwinger gets angry, it's because he's fighting for something. When a lefty gets angry, it's because you just called attention to something he knows is true, but doesn't want to admit.

>t. ex-leftie ("Trayvon was innocent" + commie phase + white supremacy is keeping the colored man down leftie)

I remember that I was never fully indoctrinated into the American leftie agenda, probably because I was raised all around the world, so I didn't have that thought-filter most lefties seem to have. So when Saint Trayvon got shot, and the news was pushing all this white supremacy crap, my first thought was "the dude just pulled his gun and shot?" but I immediately shut that down, because that would be racist - black people are only innocent.
I remember one school shooting during those days, I don't remember which. All these losers on TV were talking about "kids died from a gun" and "gun murder this" and "the gun lobby has blood on its hands" and always my first thought was "guns don't just shoot, people shoot, and why did he shoot?"
But I shut that down, because ackshually, guns cause deaths.
I got off on white cucking. Christ Almighty, I want to die from the cringe. Every time a muslieming would happen, I was right there reminding people that the Crusades were done by Christians. Every time some colored killed white people, I was right there with Hitler killed jews. Whenever a Wat Boah said the things out loud that I had on my mind myself, I would be right there with "yikes" and "bro you can't say that", all manly (I thought) checking the white man's privilege. I thought that would make me look good to the girls (not the colored ones though, BUT I'M NOT RACIST NO NO NO). And sometimes they would say "good for you", and then clearly pine for the muscly dude. I was always shocked when girls did that - I said tolerant, anti-racist things and everything, how could this happen?

Anonymous (ID: LZdn+NGV) 04/14/20(Tue)19:10:05 No.253445417 ▶
File: why cant these nogs just stop.jpg (79 KB, 1024x904)



>>253443783
continued, because I'm venting

All of this happened while I was living in a vibrant US city, for three years. Three fucking years in what was supposed to be Wakanda forevah. Here's just a few things about the environment there:
> It was the capital city of a state so population-wise, it got all the attention of the state government
> It was solidly blue, because the population of the city was mostly non-white, plus
> A good half of the white people in the state were democrats, meaning loyal to the coloreds, and would never hold them accountable
> The media would treat crimes done by coloreds like this: didn't happen -> wasn't as bad as it was -> a white man caused him to do it -> he did it because he wanted to (this wouldn't be reported, story would die)
> The media would treat crimes done by whites like this: it happened, killed gorillions, all with the explicit approval of the white system -> he did it on his own and killed gorillions -> he did it on his own and killed one or two -> he did it on his own in self-defense against coloreds who were committing a crime because of the white system -> he shot two cracknogs in self-defense (this wouldn't be reported, the story would just vanish)
> Every state program would explicitly or implicitly benefit coloreds ("underprileged" anyone?)
If this system was focused on white people, we would be on mars by now. Instead, coloreds got it, and this ride won't stop. We only blame the rights or the tool for the crimes, not the person, because if we blamed the person, a lot of coloreds would be in jail. So in my state, guns were about banned, there's de facto hate speech laws (tattling to HR = fired), cops everywhere, cameras everywhere, and FUCKING NOTHING CHANGED.
There's still drugs, shooting, rape, can't go out at night, can't have nice things like parks or playgrounds, everything's over-taxed, all the infrastructure is crumbling - and we're still banning more shit.

Anonymous (ID: nokj7i5o) 04/14/20(Tue)19:14:06 No.253445898 ▶
File: californian.png (103 KB, 1348x362)



>>253445417
You lived in California or something ? Or was it more on the North ?

Anonymous (ID: LZdn+NGV) 04/14/20(Tue)19:21:05 No.253446653 ▶ >>253447339
File: surreal.jpg (93 KB, 500x500)

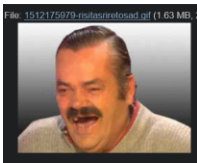


>>253444498 (You)
I love being out. I finally feel comfy in my own skin. Are you ex-left, too?

>>253445417
continued more, no breaks on this angery trane

Over time, though, like everyone here, my leftie ideas started to break down, from "blacks are going to make it if you give them more gibs" to "blacks won't ever make it, so long as white people are holding them down, so reduce the number of white people in the population and in leadership" to "blacks won't make it so long as the system designed by white people is a thing, so re-write the system", etc. I LIVED IN THE ANTI-RACIST'S DREAM CITY, AND NOTHING WORKED. I started giving up not because I watched fox news, not because I got a subscription to CrimeStats Monthly, not because I read some big book by some old white guy, but because I "lived the dream".
Then I had my final straw. For the second time, a girl left me for the "jerk". I was really into this girl, too - like poetry, and flowers, and defending her, and only the tamest flirting, and always checking myself for creepiness. She left me for her ex, no reason given. How? How could this ever, ever happen? I was nice, forgiving, un-creepy, romantic, the whole nine yards!
I was devastated. I was despondent for about a week - like when you see pictures moving in front of your eyes and none of it enters your head. It felt like being dragged through tar. Everything I knew was a lie.
So if everything I knew was a lie, what was the truth? I stumbled around on the internet about how to get my ex back, until I read a site saying "here's why trying to get your back is retarded" or something like that. That was r/TheRedPill
From there, I LARPed as an Alpha Male (tm), then mellowed out into a firm conservative, I caught the last week of the 2016 US Election, and when Trump got elected, I remember thinking "I should be angry at this", but I wasn't. And the rest is history.

File: 1512175979-risitasiretosad.gif (1.63 MB, 250x188)



Anonymous (ID: LbJTC+RC) 08/22/18(Wed)15:55:42 No.183100616 ▶ >>183105722

I think that the raison d'être of the leftist is the fear and the reject of excellence, of success.
If you observe a leftist, you'll see that his behavior is dictated solely by one thing: The destruction :of excellence,of good, of the beautiful, of success, of what works,..
Why ? Simply because the leftist does not feel up to the task for life (not good enough a.k.a looser) and like a spoiled child incapable of winning a game, he will ragequit and find convenient excuses (to protect his ego), instead of actually improving by practicing and being better. A leftist is just that: A literal manchild who don't want to go through the hardship,sufferance, perseverance and sacrifice to improve himself. Everyone wishes for excellence. But you can't just wish for it, you have to make it happen, and not everyone is ready to carry his own cross (to take the christian symbol) to go forward and become better.

The irony is that many here on /Pol/, who are very far-right are NEET losers but the difference is that they know their situation is wrong and bad and they refuse to contribute to mediocrity but adhering to a political movement that brings every to the lowest mediocre common denominator.

>> Anonymous (ID: LbJTC+RC) 08/22/18(Wed)15:56:31 No.183100686 ▶
File: CrabMentality.jpg (1.13 MB, 1864x1940)



In other words, it's the "Crab Mentality", it's jealousy. Misery loves company.

Indeed. Leftists want to bring the world in their fall in hell, they don't want to sink alone.

Even if they are doomed and their fate sealed, they will do anything in their power to bring as many people in their fall.

It's called "Crab Mentality".
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RUQ2WGA8mJQ [Embed]

See how true traditional christian happy families attract so much disdain and hate ? This christian family can be very good willed, honest, well mannered, nice, happy but most of the town will hate them, covertly or openly.

Why? Because the success of others remind them of their own failure, of their own misery. Some people can see someone better and try to emulate him to become himself better, but most people are just too lazy and weak-minded and prefer to hate and bring everyone to their own miserable standard.

Same with degenerate modern art. Leftist prefer to praise and venerate what is ugly and disgusting, instead of what is beautiful and higher. Because they aren't good enough (losers) and hate themselves, they want to praise the low, the ugly and destroy the good, the beautiful, the great...

>> Anonymous (ID: LbJTC+RC) 08/22/18(Wed)15:57:11 No.183100740 ▶
File: 2345.jpg (76 KB, 310x400)



So how do you counter this degenerate western world ? (degenerate= that does not generate or regenerate, it's what destroys and brings to the lowesst denominator)

You counter leftists by becoming better...Literally. Left vs Right isn't just about ideas, it has a practical determinism too !

Work hard, exercise a lot, lift weights, study hard, read a lot, learn a lot, eat well, have a very strict life toward hardship and discipline, reject hedonism and welcome sacrifice, fight for life, stop wasting so much time on :internet,video games and other unproductive activities, always seek to improve yourself, physically, intellectually and spiritually,..ect

This is HOW you TRULY become a right-wing person ! KNOWING is one thing, but Knowing without acting isn't truly knowing. In other words, a majority of /Pol/ is LARPing as right-wingers but they don't actually act upon it.

That's how you beat leftism and how you win: Become better, carry your own cross, reject degenerate lifestyle and live a pure life.

>> Anonymous (ID: LbJTC+RC) 08/22/18(Wed)15:57:40 No.183100781 ▶
File: DQ-U2NPVwAIOWKd.jpg (167 KB, 1008x760)



The Leftist despise everything that works, and the western christian world is a VERY privileged target. So they are against the white race basically. (Even though there is a new trend that begins to appear, it the hatred of Japan and High IQ Asians but it's still uncommon as of today). They'll also against Christians societies and families because they are successful and upright, and want to corrupt them with "Progress" and "atheism".

The Left hates the Police and Military, because they represent ORDER and STRENGTH.
The Left LOVES (mass) immigration in the west, because they know unconsciously or consciously (even though they don't want to admit it), that by bringing alien races,cultures and religions into the west, it will bring in-fighting, cultural war, societal destablilization, with lower the average level and drastically lower common denominator,Lower IQ, increase Socialism, lower white incentive to work and better themselves,...

>> Anonymous (ID: LbJTC+RC) 08/22/18(Wed)15:58:16 No.183100839 ▶
File: freedom.jpg (188 KB, 765x994)



So how to make people not complacent in being weak and losers in a society ?

The solution would be something like an authoritarian right-wing society to force people toward a higher common denominator.

For example, in Switzerland, a lot of people don't want to do the mandatory military service and they wouldn't do it if they were given the choice. If they don't go, they can go to prison. So these swiss guy are forced to go to the army against their will. And yet, when they finish their mandatory service, they go home as better,more disciplined people, stronger. Some people admit that the military was a good thing for them, while some will say that it was "a waste of time". But in both cases, they actual person grew up significantly as a person thanks to the military service.
Really, it's the same with parents. Good parents are parents that don't let the kid get his way with everything but it's the dad that force his kid to work, to become disciplined, to study hard, to learn a lot, to practices multiple sports, to do his bed, to do homeworks every day, ..All against the will of the child who just want to play his nintendo game for 16 hours a day. But then, the child will become a winner and a great person, thanks to the parents who forced him to do things and installed rules and boundaries. Parents forced their kid toward "suffering" and discomfort. That's why Leftist are manchild, because they still don't want to leave their discomfort zone and suffer toward greatness.

File (hide): ebfab8e03a64239···.png (695.8 KB, 1026x435, 342:145, 1443756395634-04.png)



[–] ▶ **Anonymous** 03/28/17 (Tue) 08:16:59 ID: 2f0535 No.9596781 >>9596787 >>9596892 >>9597621 >>9598214 >>9598296 >>9598941 [Watch Thread] [Show All Posts]

How the Social Justice Movement Fuels Corporate Capitalism

>Before diving into a topic I'm sure will prove controversial, I want to start by clarifying that, as my other articles or my book Modern Sexuality can attest, I am very much pro-social justice. This piece is about how social justice has gone off the rails and been co-opted by capitalist or, dare I say, corporatist influences. Secondly, I am not anti-capitalist, in the sense of individuals having free rights to produce whatever product or service the market demands and receiving a fair price in return. Rather, I am opposed to unfettered, corporatist capitalism in which corporations create monopolies and influence politics and culture mainly to serve their business interests.

>With that out of the way, let's go back to the fall of 2008 to examine how the social justice movement lost its way. On September 24, then-President George Bush made a special appearance on TV to warn the American public that the economy was on the verge of collapse. Several weeks prior, investment bank Lehman Brothers had filed for bankruptcy, producing a domino effect and taking the rest of the financial industry down with it. On September 26, just two days after Bush's live address, Washington Mutual also declared for bankruptcy. A few days later, the stock market collapsed, as the Dow Jones Industrial Average fell 770 points. On October 6, global markets collapsed as well.

>From the ashes of this economic catastrophe, the newly elected Obama administration bailed out the banks with tax payer dollars, passed some watered-down regulations that could only scratch the surface of preventing a repeat outcome, and appointed to his cabinet the same Wall St oligarchs who had almost tanked the entire economy. In the end, not a single bank oligarch was prosecuted.

>On September 17 2011, a group of activists coalesced in New York's downtown Zuccotti Park to protest the lack of government and Wall Street accountability. This gathering came to be known as Occupy Wall St and branches subsequently formed in many other metropolitan areas around the world. In this milieu, memes such as "The Ballerina and the Bull" and "We are the 99%" were created. Let's take a look at the second of these, "We are the 99%." Notice the key word "We." This inclusive message finds distinction in only one category—class. For it is only class that separates the 1% from the 99%. Occupy Wall St, initially completely ignored by the media, then gained some early momentum before withering and dying in the following bleak winter months.

(1/?)

▶ **Anonymous** 03/28/17 (Tue) 08:17:56 ID: 0a4035 No.9596785 >>9598302

include me in the screencap

▶ **Anonymous** 03/28/17 (Tue) 08:18:23 ID: 2f0535 No.9596787 >>9596793 >>9598050 >>9598214

File (hide): 93469879f76bd4d···.png (39.52 KB, 256x300, 64:75, Screen-Shot-2016-12-02-at-....png)



>>9596781 (OP)
>Issues such as unfair tax structures, government welfare towards banks and corporations, a lack of protection for the common citizen, and gaps in the social safety net are all social justice issues. But somehow, in the following years, these issues have seemingly disappeared from the public conscience. Instead, social justice discourse now revolves around ideas of privilege that focus on race, gender, and sexual orientation—in short, everything but class. Is this a coincidence? Somehow an anomaly? Of course, we as a society must address concerns around racial and gender-based discrimination, but is it reasonable to assume that the children of Barack Obama and LeBron James are less privileged than the children of an unemployed white coal miner in West Virginia? Certainly, privilege is intersectional, as an individual may encompass a number of identities. But why no mention of class? When poor and lower-middle class individuals voted for Brexit and Trump, parts of the media responded with accusations of a "white lash." But why no accusations of a "poor lash," or "class lash"?

>Turn on any mainstream news outlet and you will hear a clear and consistent narrative of a country polarized along racial and gender lines, but almost no mention of the role of class. Instead, the very wealthy 1% in the media, academia, and government (all fields dominated by members of the upper class) are also the most eager to embrace this new version of social justice. Indeed, a polarized nation is exactly what a corporatist economy wants. It sells clicks online, eyeballs for television advertisers, and enough division and self-hatred to create an entire cadre of willing consumers, seeking to medicate themselves with conspicuous consumption. A message of 99%, on the other hand, is unifying. It creates cohesion, cooperation, and positive validation, and it turns the spotlight on those pulling the strings behind the curtain. But discussion of class privilege is dangerous, and must be curtailed at once. Race and gender privilege, by contrast, are quite safe to the powers that be, as they "Occupy Minds" rather than Wall St.

>I'll go a step further and state that the current version of the social justice movement is mainly a convenient and useful vehicle for our corporatist system. Sheryl Sandberg, the COO of Facebook, advises women to "lean in"; this is how her book of the same title advises women to succeed in their careers. In her view, feminism is equated with corporate success. But what if some women (or men) don't want to buy into the corporate system? Feminist Susan Faludi has criticized Sandberg for "encouraging women to promote themselves individually as 'marketable consumer object[s]' for professional advancement." The wage gap is often brought up as a key example of female oppression, but studies show this gap is mainly due to female workplace choices (types of jobs, hours worked, etc) rather than systemic bias. It is telling that a key talking point of gender-based social justice revolves around corporate success.

(2/?)

▶ **Anonymous** 03/28/17 (Tue) 08:19:02 ID: 2f0535 No.9596793 >>9596804 >>9598214 >>9598302

File (hide): b48abb9958540a7···.png (212.28 KB, 1024x683, 1024:683, guilherme-cunha-222318-102....png)



>>9596787
>Feminist Camille Paglia, in her new book Free Women, Free Men: Sex, Gender, Feminism, criticizes the "elitist garbage" and condescending attitudes toward the blue-collar lower class prevalent in academic circles. These academics happily focus on male privilege, even as they snark at those who plow the snow, fix ruptured sanitation pipes, and wash skyscraper windows. Paglia finds no humility or appreciation, let alone any empathy, for individuals doing dangerous jobs that make the lives of the wealthy easier. In the remote world of academic elites, class privilege isn't considered important.

>Best-selling author Nassim Taleb has written in a similar vein about what he calls the "Intellectual Yet Idiot." These idiot intellectuals are the 1% in the media, academia, and government who advocate for policies that may adversely affect the rest of the country, and do so from a position of comfort and privilege and without having to worry about the consequences. On issues like international trade agreements or immigration policies or crime and discord in urban communities, these modern-day aristocrats have "no skin in the game." Instead they are happy to denigrate the lower classes as ignorant buffoons—the "basket of deplorables" to which Hillary Clinton infamously referred.

>In this way, the 1% has found a very effective strategy to maintain and reinforce its privilege. Intersectional privileges, while important, are secondary to class privilege but they drum up enough internal division to distract from the original goals of the social justice movement. In this way, the 1% is no longer the enemy; they are the friends and benefactors of all downtrodden people around the world. The enemy is other poor and disenfranchised people.

>Keep bashing "the system" while blogging on your expensive Apple laptop in Starbucks and continue your social media advocacy on publicly traded Twitter. Meanwhile, the rich get richer and the poor get poorer, and the elite get a hall pass because they are "woke." Is it any wonder that the Far Left (and I'm saying this as a liberal) voted en masse for the most corrupt corporatist politician of all time, Hillary Clinton? She said all the right things, who cares if she took $20 million from homophobic, misogynistic countries like Saudi Arabia? I'm not saying Trump is any better, and many of his ideas are truly dangerous, but I don't believe he would have won if the Democrats hadn't trotted out a corporatist shill. (What happened to Bernie?)

>In many ways, the current Democratic Party is a coalition of two very separate, but now oddly unified forces—social justice and corporatism. As a society, we deserve better than that. We deserve real justice, the kind that is both progressive and unifying. Based on people. Not corporations.

(3/3)

archive.fo/bTomR

File: antifa.jpg (126 KB, 894x1200)



The Left Hates You. Act Accordingly. **Anonymous** (ID: pOr8H2vj) 09/05/19(Thu)09:27:45 No.225527851 ▶ >>225527890 >>225527941 >>225528080 >>225528131 >>225528262 >>225528462 >>225528695 >>225528698 >>225528780 >>225529149 >>225529379 >>225529634 >>225529805 >>225530330 >>225530684 >>225530731 >>225530787 >>225531110 >>225531278 >>225531790 >>225532090 >>225532296 >>225533132 >>225533658 >>225534024 >>225534235 >>225534358 >>225534415 >>225534606 >>225534949 >>225535063 >>225535254 >>225535262 >>225535333 >>225535545 >>225536108 >>225536406 >>225536691 >>225538006 >>225538080 >>225538497 >>225540539 >>225540983

Leftists don't merely disagree with you. They don't merely feel you are misguided. They don't think you are merely wrong. They hate you. They want you enslaved and obedient, if not dead. Once you get that, everything that is happening now will make sense. And you will understand what you need to be ready to do.

You are normal, and therefore a heretic. You refuse to bow to their idols, to subscribe to their twisted catechisms, to praise their false gods. This is unforgivable. You must burn.

Crazy talk? Just ask them. Go ahead. Go on social media. Find a leftist – it's easy. Just say something positive about America or Jesus and they'll come swarming like locusts. Engage them and very quickly they will drop their masks and tell you what they really think.

They will tell you that Christians are idiots and vets are scum. That normals are subhumans whose role is to labor as serfs to subsidize the progressive elite and its clients. That you should die to make way for the New Progressive Man/Woman/Other.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: pOr8H2vj) 09/05/19(Thu)09:28:11 No.225527865 ▶ >>225527890 >>225529073 >>225531790 >>225534195 >>225536108 >>225536280 >>225538006 >>225538080

Understand that when they call Donald Trump "illegitimate," what they are really saying is that our desire to govern ourselves is illegitimate. Their beef isn't with him – it's with us, the normal people who dared rise up and demand their right to participate in the rule of this country and this culture.

They hate you, because by defying them you have prevented them from living up to the dictates of their false religion. Our rebelliousness has denied them the state of grace they seek, exercising their divine right to dictate every aspect of our puny lives. Their sick faith gives meaning to these secular weirdos, giving them something that fills their empty lives with a messianic fervor to go out and conquer and convert the heathens.
And the heathens are us.

Oh, there are different leftist sects. There are the social justice warriors who have manufactured a bizarre mythology and scripture of oppression, privilege, and intersectionality. Instead of robes, they dress up as genitals and kill babies as a blasphemous sacrament. Then there are the pagan weather religion oddballs convinced that the end is near and that we must repent by turning in our SUVs. Of course, the "we" is really "us" – high priests of the global warming cult like Leonardo DiCaprio will still jet around the world with supermodels while we do the ritual sacrificing of our modern comforts. Then there are the ones who simply worship themselves, the elitists who believe that all wisdom and morality has been invested in them merely because they went to the right college, think the right thoughts, and sneer at anyone living between I-5 and I-95.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: pOr8H2vj) 09/05/19(Thu)09:28:36 No.225527893 ▶ >>225527920 >>225531790 >>225538080

But all the leftist sects agree – they have found the revealed truth, and imposing it upon the benighted normals like us is so transcendently important that they are relieved of any moral limitations. They are ISIS, except with hashtags instead of AKs, committed to the establishment of a leftist caliphate.

You wonder why the left is now justifying violence? Because they think that helps them right now. Today it's suddenly OK to punch a "Nazi." But the punchline is that anyone who opposes them is a "Nazi."

You wonder why they ignore the rule of law, why they could switch on a dime from screaming at Trump for refusing to preemptively legitimize a Hillary win and then scream that he is illegitimate the moment she lost? Because their only principle is what helps the left win today. That's why the media gleefully, happily lies every single day about every single thing it reports. Objectivity? When that stopped being a useful thing, it stopped being a thing at all.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: pOr8H2vj) 09/05/19(Thu)09:29:13 No.225527920 ▶ >>225534768 >>225538080

>>225527893
They are fanatics, and by not surrendering, by not kneeling, and by not obeying, you have committed an unpardonable sin. You have defied the Left, and you must be broken. They will take your job, slander your name, even beat or kill you – whatever it takes to break you and terrify others by making you an example. Your defiance cannot stand; they cannot allow this whole Trump/GOP majority thing to get out of control. They must crush this rebellion of the normal, and absolutely nothing is off the table.

We've seen them burn UC Berkeley and how the police controlled by the leftist state government of California stood by and watched as Americans were beaten by the mob. Why? Because the government of the State of California approves of the violence. Do you think it's a coincidence that California is doing everything it can to disarm its normals?

The Left won't say it out loud – at least not yet – but make no mistake. If violence is what it takes for the Left to prevail, then violence we will have. You saw it, and you were meant to. Berkeley was a message about the price of dissent where leftist hold sway. And they seek to hold sway everywhere.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: pOr8H2vj) 09/05/19(Thu)09:30:09 No.225527960 ▶ >>225538080

How to we respond?

The first step is to end the denial. Open your eyes. See what is happening. Don't allow yourself to be deluded by false nostalgia for a past period of cultural peace that existed only because, at that time, the Left was winning. They hate you. Look at Twitter. Look at Facebook. Try and tell yourself that leftists are just nice people who disagree with you on a few policy details. Stop fooling yourself.

Understand that this must get much worse before it can get better. We may wish to stop the cultural/political struggle, but they can't stop. Their religion tells them we are greedy, racist, sexist, homophobe morons who hate science and love Hitler. How could they tolerate us? How could they ever allow us power?

They can't. Their sick ideology and false theology requires that we be enslaved or exterminated – we can't be tolerated, and we certainly can't be allowed to hold the reins of power.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: pOr8H2vj) 09/05/19(Thu)09:32:02 No.225528070 ▶ >>225528420 >>225538080 >>225539007

>>225528001
So the only outcome is that one side wins and the other loses. There's no truce to be had, no possibility of a tie. And the frightening thing is that the Left is so foolish, so stuck in its bubble that it has no understanding that it can only push so far before the people with all the guns and all the training push back. That's the problem with kids who were raised on participation trophies and who never got into a fistfight – they don't consider the possibility that they will lose, and lose hard.

We must ensure they do. Understand your enemy. Understand that the Left will exploit your principles and morals to make you disarm yourself – figuratively and literally. Don't play their game; don't fall for their manufactured outrages. Never concede their lies, never take their side against the people defending your liberty. Most of all, accept the truth that if we let them win we will spend the rest of our lives on our backs with a giant Birkenstock pressed into our collective face.

They hate us. And however they come at us, we need to be prepared to fight.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: IB1ZoYEP) 06/01/20(Mon)01:48:41 No.259908644 ▶
File: 1550702219069.png (420 KB, 639x971)



Inspired by a recent concern troll that rightists need to watch this step so they don't look like bad guy, I feel that this repost needs to be explained, because there is a disturbing lack of awareness of the nature of leftists, even among subs like this one. I see many post, from apolitical who don't like "SJW" to people who call themselves National Socialist who say things about the left...that are almost there, but do not reach full comprehension.

People point out how hypocritical they are. How they cannot meme. How they are smug and self-righteous. How dumb they are. How weak they are...Yeah, these are true, but they still never quite get leftists.

How can I sum this up: Rightists think leftists are stupid. Leftists think rightists are evil.

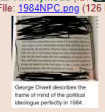
Leftist psychology is horrific. In order to understand it, you need to first recognize that leftists don't not view or perceive the world like sane humans do. I argue that this is due to a host of maladaptive genetic traits, hence why many far leftist exhibit similar mannerism. which might be hard for some to swallow, but one day, I will like to build a resource of studies that point out that this maybe the case. Either way, to a leftist, his views are not "merely politics", they ARE his life. He holds them because they are righteous and anyone who opposes them is wrong. Leftists are likely unable to feel humility or self-doubt, they have such an narcissistic righteous belief, that most nonpolitical people simply cannot cope with their intense zealotry. Their views need to be imposed on the world, so it will. Very few rightists can even match it. They are so intolerant of opposition that they will do everything to ensure that its voice is eradicated.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: IB1ZoYEP) 06/01/20(Mon)01:52:02 No.259909387 ▶
File: Everything is political m.jpg (115 KB, 500x596)



>>259908644
For example, imagine being on a forum and you are a rightists and argue with a left winger. You may debate him and be content with making them look like idiots, but the left winger is the type who will actively suck up to the admin, get into a position of power, and begin banning you and anyone who disagrees with them from having a voice. Just look at reddit, the site is intrinsically leftists because it is very complementary to the destruction of opposing anti-left views. It doesn't matter how logical or rational you are, your voice is erased, and you will begin to feel demoralized. A feeling leftists like. In many ways, the left is more intelligent when it comes to this. They view this as a game where the win condition isn't being logical or right, but to obtain the power to force others to accept your views on right and to make those who oppose you afraid of voicing what they say. There is a saying, that "facts don't care about your feelings." Its a cliche to mention 1984, but if you sat down and read it, you will quickly learn that leftists are "my feelings are the facts". They are so completely intolerant of opposition that they will not only destroy it from having a voice, but they will make you feel evil for having it. You're not just wrong, you are evil for it. You will see it again and again. Calling Jordan Peterson, Ben Shapiro and Sargon "nazi" and "fascists", anyone on this sub knows how wrong that is, but when you understand their mentality, you begin to understand the logic that motives such action and you also see how and why it works. The left knows it doesn't need "consent", it just needs to have power over others.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: IB1ZoYEP) 06/01/20(Mon)01:54:10 No.259909838 ▶ >>259910220
File: 1984NPC.png (126 KB, 500x529)



>>259909176
So if a leftists ever decides that 2+2=5 is intrinsic to leftism, and 2+2=4 is some fascists worldview bleeted out by Trumplets, then it will become so, and no matter how much any sane person decries how insane that is, the leftists is still gonna win due to their psychology. You think it's a joke, but consider Lysenkoism, a pseudoscience invented in the USSR that denies genetics. Geneticist where put to death and every scientists just had to accept that some far left "biologists" was declaring that the scientific method was automatically fascist for contradicting orthdoxy.

That's another thing leftists are good at. They have the power to manipulate language and invent narratives, that sadly, many non-leftists just adapt. "Racism" and "Fascism" are just slur words, backed by an ideological narrative and manipulation of language for them to work. When someone calls Antifa the real "fascists", you just see why leftists are winners. Communists have always used the word "fascism" to slur those who opposed them, and that's the definition most of the world uses, divorced from original Italian fascism. When you call antifa the real "Fascists", you are progating their narrative and at the same time, excuse antifa crime of being communist. Now, this has been changing in the past 5 years, but rightists never ever counter this narrative, and create their own narrative and terminology that actively dismisses and demonizes leftists beliefs.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: IB1ZoYEP) 06/01/20(Mon)01:55:51 No.259910220 ▶ >>259910401
File: quote-political-tags-such(...).jpg (78 KB, 850x400)



>>259909838
You ever notice that in alt-history scenarios of an Axis victory, that they always talk about how the NS party would undergo a mafia-style power struggle when Hitler died. Haven't you ever wonder why something similar never happened in communist party? Is it because all communists were that united and agreed with each other? Let's go back to leftists psychology. Leftists are holy righteous warriors, those who oppose them are evil. They invent a construct known as the "party" and it's a leftists duty to sustain the party. Those who oppose them are evil and need to be purged. This behavior doesn't end when they deal with conservatives. During the communist era, this same mentality was used to regulate the party. Communist nations murdered and mentally ruined so much leftists and comrades, and that was by design. Communist who ended up disagreeing with the party where labeled by the rest of the communist party as "evil". In the USSR, Bukharin was tortured, and in the show trials, he was forced to say he was a fascists, before being executed. Imagine that. Stalin did what no rightists can do, make a communist admit he's evil. During Mao's China, numerous communist, even further left then Mao, criticized Mao, so they were all declared to be "right wingers" during the Anti-Rightists movement, and had their lives destroyed and their power purged out of the party. In North Korea, how many communists did Kim Il Sung had to murder before he stabilized it. That is how leftists treat their comrades, they are evil. Now look at them. The communist party of China and NK still stands. The USSR could have even survived an economic collapse, but they collapse because their institutions became too lenient.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: IB1ZoYEP) 06/01/20(Mon)01:56:40 No.259910401 ▶ >>259911378
File: Thisiswhatfarleftistsbelieves.png (577 KB, 950x1752)



>>259910220
tl;dr Leftists project everything, but one aspect of projecting is calling the right "evil". I suggest that leftists are evil, and that more people need to be made aware of their psychology in order to deal with them.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: IB1ZoYEP) 06/01/20(Mon)02:02:06 No.259911598 ▶
File: leftism comorbid with men(...).jpg (89 KB, 1125x839)



>>259909176
You are a sick fool, but your inaccurate statement is common among rightists.

First, no, you cannot switch things around. You seem to harbor this delusion that I mentioned an opinion. What I am saying is supported by genetic science. Far rightists and far leftists don' even act the same. The gene correlation and the behavior are not the same, so how can you switch words around and think you can apply the crimes of leftists on sane people?

If studies are correct. Leftists are both inherently neurotic and sociopaths and they correlate with numerous other mental illness. If anything, the far right are more hyperlogical. The average leftists doesn't care for logic and infact, actively avoids it. Leftists function under orthodoxy. Its how they can make reality and say cognitive dissonant statements without even being phased.

Its rightists who are logical, and the further right you get, the more logical they become. There is a reason why AI only ever sounds like a far rightists, but never sounds like a left winger.But the average left winger doesn't have any qualms treating right wingers as evil. ALL of them are more then happy to call right wingers and those who oppose them as being evil scumbags who have nothing good in them. A rightists would go all "HUR LEFTISTS ARE SO STUPID, THEY ARE MISGUIDED", but the leftists won't even give the rightists the benefit of the doubt, they are evil. And not a single one of them ever stops and say "gee isn't this a dangerous mentality to have? To treat a whole belief of another group as being just evil". No, they don't have qualms. Guess what, it works. Its only the rightists who seem to have this moral dilemma of considering leftists as evil because they are worried about the path that could lead too. But really, all it will do is create an equal playing field.

File: Jannie.jpg (109 KB, 366x541)



The Modern Janissary **Anonymous** (ID: tRm/ryWo) 10/17/20(Sat)15:06:44 No.283202188 ▶

Ottoman janissaries were Christians taken from their parents as children, enslaved, alienated and turned against their own people. From the Abbasid ghulams to the mamlukes of Egypt and India, such slave-soldiers were a staple of the old Islamic empires. Rootless, without sincere faith or family, they were utterly devoted to the masters who granted them their position in society. They were slaves, and yet they were elites, granted special privileges unknown to the common Ottoman subject. Warped by their traumatic youth, they became sadists feared by the masses, ready to rampage through the streets of Constantinople at the drop of a hat, burning, looting and terrorising the populace whenever they felt so inclined. And because they were both slaves and aristocrats they were free to do so, so long as their loyalty to the sultan remained absolute.

Now look at the modern leftist. He is white, middle class, educated, born to an intact, probably Christian family, and he hates every one of these facts. Early in life he was warped, taken in by the public schools, the college campus, the media, the online indoctrination machine, and turned against his parents, his country, his people, his religion and his entire way of life. He is a slave now, bowing to his globohomo masters, never stepping out of line or daring to question the orders dictated to him by the media and the mob. But he doesn't want to step out of line, he loves being a slave, because as a slave he is privileged, as a slave he is above the law and above morality. He can get away with any degree of sadism and even be praised for it so long as it is done 'for the cause'. And in the end that is all he needs, all he wants is to lash out at the world, to tear down everything good and beautiful, to make others suffer, to dominate and humiliate the common masses.

The modern leftist is a slave soldier, serving the elite so he may satiate his own sadistic urges. He is a janissary. A jannie. He does it for free.

A conservative youth magazine called *Trud* reported an eye-witness account of the riot at Columbia University, which was a seminal event in the founding of the New Left:

> Here were droves and herds of people who had lost almost all similarity to recognizable humanity… They were in one way or another, all abortions. The physical and psychological deformities they exhibited with so much perverse glee, in retrospect, became almost diabolical. … Nor are we speaking of mere filth with which they were encrusted, nor their generally unheroic and unkempt appearance, but rather the excruciating display of structural abnormalities and incongruities. Over these walking miscarriages hung an aura of decomposition like some fetid miasma rising from out of the darkest and dankest district of hell… the crooked-backed little troll with the harelip, squatting in front of Hamilton Hall, clutching his eczematous girlfriend while both howled obscenities that would have made a drunken whore blush. … Every back was hunched over to one degree or other. Bizarre nasal formations and red, watery, reptilian eyes were everywhere. … Compared to the Columbia Campus, a leper colony was a place of infinite beauty.
>
> Many were wracked with putrid diseases including syphilis, hepatitis and gonorrhoea. Their obsession with filth is evidenced by their appearance, the stinking tenements in which they voluntarily cluster, the actual joy they take in wallowing in offal are eloquent proof that the Left is not a political or economic phenomenon but a definite retrogressive trend having its origin in a process of malign eugenics.
>
> The predominance of nervous diseases, the hysteria and extreme restlessness, of radical students is heavy with significance …[447]

The physiological and mental traits observed among the Leftist revolutionaries over the past several hundred years seem constant regardless of time and place. It seems reasonable to conclude that several **types** are drawn to the Left.

the 'radical left'

New information obtained from Tavistock agent Vale

As a result of a months-long investigation into disruptions by British intelligence pedigreed networks against the U.S. Labor Party and its European affiliates, a mass of evidence has been accumulated showing that 1) British Intelligence, through its Tavistock Institute-centered Psychological Warfare Division (PWD) maintains thorough control over the "political left" Trotskyist, anarchist, Maoist and "Third Camp" movements throughout the advanced sector; and 2) in addition to the cited operations against the Labor Party and its affiliates, these capabilities are directed at political terrorism and at espionage operations into the Soviet sector. The overall policy parameters of British Intelligence's deployment of these capabilities are associated with the Bertrand Russell "New Dark Ages" faction, a faction committed to the wholesale destruction of scientific knowledge and the proliferation of antitechnology movements worldwide.

This report is intended to provide relevant intelligence services with a detailed dossier of the cited British Intelligence "cult of leftism" based on investigative findings completed over the past month and a half — with a specific eye towards identifying areas of priority followup actions.

through the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith, and Second International elements linked to the United Auto Workers (UAW). In general, all of these were known to represent different operational capabilities, all run through the same Bertrand Russell track of British Intelligence.

The special investigative objective of the USLP counterprobe was to establish a greater "closure" on precisely how these capabilities interfaced, and to solve a number of lingering questions of precisely which British Intelligence channels were used for inside-outside NAG actions against the organization, dating continuously at least to the Columbia University student strike of 1968.

Two evidentiary tracks were established during the early weeks of the investigation. The elaboration and cross-gridding of the two tracks provided all of the answers by Jan. 2, 1979.

First, written evidence was compiled showing that a team of anthropologists and sociologists from the University of Chicago, Columbia University and other locations had been deployed into the USLP as witting agents, principally although not exclusively in the period immediately following the Aug. 15, 1971 Nixon New Economic Policy fiasco. In tracing out background information on this team, it was discovered that the

Ted Kaczynski on Leftists

6. Almost everyone will agree that we live in a deeply troubled society. One of the most widespread manifestations of the craziness of our world is leftism, so a discussion of the psychology of leftism can serve as an introduction to the discussion of the problems of modern society in general.

9. The two psychological tendencies that underlie modern leftism we call "feelings of inferiority" and "oversocialization." Feelings of inferiority are characteristic of modern leftism as a whole, while oversocialization is characteristic only of a certain segment of modern leftism; but this segment is highly influential.

10. By "feelings of inferiority" we mean not only inferiority feelings in the strictest sense but a whole spectrum of related traits: low self-esteem, feelings of powerlessness, depressive tendencies, defeatism, guilt, self-hatred, etc. We argue that modern leftists tend to have such feelings (possibly more or less repressed) and that these feelings are decisive in determining the direction of modern leftism.

11. When someone interprets as derogatory almost anything that is said about him (or about groups with whom he identifies) we conclude that he has inferiority feelings or low self-esteem. This tendency is pronounced among minority rights advocates, whether or not they belong to the minority groups whose rights they defend. They are hypersensitive about the words used to designate minorities. The terms "negro," "oriental," "handicapped" or "chick" for an African, an Asian, a disabled person or a woman originally had no derogatory connotation. "Broad" and "chick" were merely the feminine equivalents of "guy," "dude" or "fellow." The negative connotations have been attached to these terms by the activists themselves. Some animal rights advocates have gone so far as to reject the word "pet" and insist on its replacement by "animal companion." Leftist anthropologists go to great lengths to avoid saying anything about primitive peoples that could conceivably be interpreted as negative. They want to replace the word "primitive" by "nonliterate." They seem almost paranoid about anything that might suggest that any primitive culture is inferior to our own. (We do not mean to imply that primitive cultures ARE inferior to ours. We merely point out the hypersensitivity of leftish anthropologists.)

12. Those who are most sensitive about "politically incorrect" terminology are not the average black ghetto-dweller, Asian immigrant, abused woman or disabled person, but a minority of activists, many of whom do not even belong to any "oppressed" group but come from privileged strata of society. Political correctness has its stronghold among university professors, who have secure employment with comfortable salaries, and the majority of whom are heterosexual, white males from middle-class fami

13. Many leftists have an intense identification with the problems of groups that have an image of being weak (women), defeated (American Indians), repellent (homosexuals), or otherwise inferior. The leftists themselves feel that these groups are inferior. They would never admit it to themselves that they have such feelings, but it is precisely because they do see these groups as inferior that they identify with their problems. (We do not suggest that women, Indians, etc., ARE inferior; we are only making a point about leftist psychology).

14. Feminists are desperately anxious to prove that women are as strong as capable as men. Clearly they are nagged by a fear that women may NOT be as strong and as capable as men.

15. Leftists tend to hate anything that has an image of being strong, good and successful. They hate America, they hate Western civilization, they hate white males, they hate rationality. The reasons that leftists give for hating the West, etc. clearly do not correspond with their real motives. They SAY they hate the West because it is warlike, imperialistic, sexist, ethnocentric and so forth, but where these same faults appear in socialist countries or in primitive cultures, the leftist finds excuses for them, or at best he GRUDGINGLY admits that they exist; whereas he ENTHUSIASTICALLY points out (and often greatly exaggerates) these faults where they appear in Western civilization. Thus it is clear that these faults are not the leftist's real motive for hating America and the West. He hates America and the West because they are strong and successful.

16. Words like "self-confidence," "self-reliance," "initiative", "enterprise," "optimism," etc. play little role in the liberal and leftist vocabulary. The leftist is anti-individualistic, pro-collectivist. He wants society to solve everyone's needs for them, take care of them. He is not the sort of person who has an inner sense of confidence in his own ability to solve his own problems and satisfy his own needs. The leftist is antagonistic to the concept of competition because, deep inside, he feels like a loser.

17. Art forms that appeal to modern leftist intellectuals tend to focus on sordidness, defeat and despair, or else they take an orgiastic tone, throwing off rational control as if there were no hope of accomplishing anything through rational calculation and all that was left was to immerse oneself in the sensations of the moment.

18. Modern leftist philosophers tend to dismiss reason, science, objective reality and to insist that everything is culturally relative. It is true that one can ask serious questions about the foundations of scientific knowledge and about how, if at all, the concept of objective reality can be defined. But it is obvious that modern leftist philosophers are not simply cool-headed logicians systematically analyzing the foundations of knowledge. They are deeply involved emotionally in their attack on truth and reality. They attack these concepts because of their own psychological needs. For one thing, their attack is an outlet for hostility, and, to the extent that it is successful, it satisfies the drive for power. More importantly, the leftist hates science and rationality because they classify certain beliefs as true (i.e., successful, superior) and other beliefs as false (i.e. failed, inferior). The leftist's feelings of inferiority run so deep that he cannot tolerate any classification of some things as successful or superior and other things as failed or inferior. This also underlies the rejection by many leftists of the concept of mental illness and of the utility of IQ tests. Leftists are antagonistic to genetic explanations of human abilities or behavior because such explanations tend to make some persons appear superior or inferior to others. Leftists prefer to give society the credit or blame for an individual's ability or lack of it. Thus if a person is "inferior" it is not his fault, but society's, because he has not been brought up properly.

19. The leftist is not typically the kind of person whose feelings of inferiority make him a braggart, an egotist, a bully, a self-promoter, a ruthless competitor. This kind of person has not wholly lost faith in himself. He has a deficit in his sense of power and self-worth, but he can still conceive of himself as having the capacity to be strong, and his efforts to make himself strong produce his unpleasant behavior. But the leftist is too far gone for that. His feelings of inferiority are so ingrained that he cannot conceive of himself as individually strong and valuable. Hence the collectivism of the leftist. He can feel strong only as a member of a large organization or a mass movement with which he identifies himself.

20. Notice the masochistic tendency of leftist tactics. Leftists protest by lying down in front of vehicles, they intentionally provoke police or racists to abuse them, etc. These tactics may often be effective, but many leftists use them not as a means to an end but because they PREFER masochistic tactics. Self-hatred is a leftist trait.

21. Leftists may claim that their activism is motivated by compassion or by moral principle, and moral principle does play a role for the leftist of the oversocialized type. But compassion and moral principle cannot be the main motives for leftist activism. Hostility is too prominent a component of leftist behavior; so is the drive for power. Moreover, much leftist behavior is not rationally calculated to be of benefit to the people whom the leftists claim to be trying to help. For example, if one believes that affirmative action is good for black people, does it make sense to demand affirmative action in hostile or dogmatic terms? Obviously it would be more productive to take a diplomatic and conciliatory approach that would make at least verbal and symbolic concessions to white people who think that affirmative action discriminates against them. But leftist activists do not take such an approach because it would not satisfy their emotional needs. Helping black people is not their real goal. Instead, race problems serve as an excuse for them to express their own hostility and frustrated need for power. In doing so they actually harm black people, because the activists' hostile attitude toward the white majority tends to intensify race hatred.

22. If our society had no social problems at all, the leftists would have to INVENT problems in order to provide themselves with an excuse for making a fuss.

23. We emphasize that the foregoing does not pretend to be an accurate description of everyone who might be considered a leftist. It is only a rough indication of a general tendency of leftism.

The point again is, that you can't run a tight, cohesive ruling class with white men. They don't need to be loyal. They'll do ok anyway. A much easier way to run an obedient, loyal party is to recruit everyone else. Women. Blacks. Gays. Muslims. Transexuals. Pedophiles. Those people may be very high performers individually, but in a natural society ruled by its core of high performers, i.e. a white patriarchy, they wouldn't have very high status. So if you promise them high status for being loyal to you; you bet they're gonna join your team. They have much to gain, little to lose. The Coalition of the Fringes, Sailer calls it. It's worse than that really. It's the coalition of everyone who would lose status the better society were run. It's the coalition of the bad. Literal Kakistocracy.

There's a reason why there's so many evil fat women in government. Where else would they be if government didn't want them? They have nothing going on for them, except their membership in the Democratic party machine. The party gives them all they have, the same way the Communist party had given everything to that average peasant kid who became a middling bureaucrat in Moscow. And don't even get me started with hostile Muslims or Transexuals. Those people used to be expelled or taken into asylums, pre-1960. Which is why American Progressivism likes them so much. The little these people have depends completely on the Left's patronage. There's a devil's bargain there: the more naturally repulsive someone else, the more valuable it is as a party member, as its loyalty will be all the stronger. This is of course what's behind Larry Auster's First Law of minority relations: the worse a group behaves, the more the Left likes it.

This is also why the Left today is the same Left that was into Soviet Communism back in the day. What they approve of today would scandalize any 1920s Leftist. Even 1950s Leftist. But it's all the same thing, following the same incentives: how to build a cohesive ruling class to monopolize state power. It used to be class struggle. Now it's gender-struggle and ethnic struggle. Ethnic struggle works in America because immigrants have no territorial power base, unlike in Russia or China. So the old game of giving status to low-status minorities works better than ever. It works even better, unlike Lenin's Russia, America has now access to every single minority on earth. Which is why the American left is busy importing as many Somalis as they can. The lowest performing minority on earth. Just perfect.

▶ **Anonymous** 03/23/18 (Fri) 04:58:05 ID: dbd510 No.11405663 >>11406203 >>11407615

>>11395344
The management of instinct is a tough nut to crack with leftists, who have created an entire psychological tagging process based on emotional metadata. On one hand you have their perspective of the more trivial delights like food and sex as being open to boundless extension and exploration, and their perception of the past as being a sort of mentally destabilizing repression of those instincts that "exploded" into their sexual revolution, rather than being teased along by ((((subversive elements)))). The flip side is their belief that more complicated instincts like ingroup preference need to be perfectly repressed for society to function. In order to dismantle one mistaken belief, the whole thing needs to be tackled.
A proper understanding of man has always been as a fallen creature, in simultaneous need for both the pursuit of holy restraint and the knowledge that it is inevitably unattainable. This is the basis of traditional society - that people are beastly urge and godlike restraint contained within the same body, and will need to express both to be rendered fully human. This is why traditional institutions exist, they propose that instincts ought to be examined from the perspective of their degree of social interaction and extended only to the relevant parties at the relevant times. Sex is between a man and wife, and should be kept within the bedroom. This not only elevates society, it elevates sex, which becomes more meaningful because privacy affords intimacy. Likewise with dining, there are processes and virtues which keep us from bringing the biological process of mastication and digestion into public knowledge, while simultaneously allowing us to share in the social event of breaking bread with our social intimates. The leftist believes in the repression myth, that traditional society hated sex and wanted to be rid of it. Point out the parallels. If traditional society hated sex, why enforce the monogamous pairbond that enables as many people as possible to have it? If so few people were getting sexual relief, why is it that fewer people than even then are having sex in our modern, liberated societies? Is it really fair to say making sex private shows a distaste for it? Does chewing with our mouths closed represent a distaste for cuisine, or a desire to elevate it? Does adorning ourselves in finery show a distaste for the human form or a desire to elevate it?

That's a lot of work, but it's necessary to begin tackling the ingroup question. We know that there is a point that racial preference has to be capped, and a point where its repression is unacceptable. To find that point, one can look at the overall trend of intimacy vs. exposure - that the fewer people who can be reasonably involved in a biological urge, the less that urge should have to do with polite society, the more its mention becomes unmentionable and its indulgence becomes self destructive. Sex for the bedroom, eating for the dining hall. Ingroup preference involves ones whole society, however, so its scope is going to be much broader, and its indulgence much more permissible before it becomes destructive. The ENTIRE nation should be involved in the delights of the racial community.
This gives us a stronger basis to begin assessing the leftist's worldview than before, when we were working in his weaker frame. We can demonstrate to the leftist that he has reached a degree of inconsistency when he leverages the charge of "tribalism" at us as a sort of primitivist shaming, while simultaneously holding the fat acceptance movement and sexual revolution under his ideological belt. We can attack the lack of nuance in his worldview by pointing out he believes in such bizarre extremes of indulgence or repression for different instincts, and wouldn't a more mature perspective involve more complex and dynamic management of the self, rather than his somewhat childish Min-Maxing of the human condition? Finally, question the sincerity of his belief that bottling up ones natural urges actually does cause a building up of repressed feeling that aggressively bursts forth into ill advised action, as he believes with things like human sexuality. If that is the case, you may question, than what is it precisely he expects to achieve by having us bottle up our ingroup urge? "What is a violent outburst of racial solidarity called again?" He must know the answer.

Anonymous 04/04/20(Sat)23:18:10 No.114101196 ▶ >>114101371

~~>>114100789~~
Because you haven't taken the tolerance meme.
What is the reward of tolerance? From an outsider observer into the US, what the fuck is it? History has been full of people taking advantage of other people. People deferring to the guy with the biggest stick. But one time, the guy with the big stick decided not to use it. He held out his hand and he gave instead of taking. You can talk morality or justice, I'm talking reality here. These people had no NEED to apologise for what they had done. There was nobody who was MAKING them do it. There was nobody with a stick big enough to hit them if they said no, they would have faced no consequences. They did it themselves out of pure good will.
And what did they get? So from an outsider perspective, imagine I'm a Muslim, looking at Christian society. The Christian asks me why I am so intolerant. I look at his country, what do I see? I'll tell him what I see, because that is my answer to his question.
I see his religion being mocked publically by cowards who know there will be no real consequence for it. They will not mock my religion because they know what I'll fucking do to them.
I see the people he allowed live in his country showing open hostility towards him, celebrating the fact that the hosts are becoming a minority in their own country, demanding political power over his society on the justification that "you gave us the right to live here, it's only fair that you give us more".
I see his people become the target of mockery in the media. I see them disparaged constantly for all of the things they tried to apologise for. I see endless demands.
I never see a word of thanks.

Why aren't I more tolerant, he asks. Why are you, I would ask.

The next time one of you leftsits fucks "wonders" why the world is a fucking shithole, remember what you do to the one people who try to make it better. You fucking dogpile them like the vultures you are. Why the fuck would anyone ever be nice when you are the reward.

Anonymous (ID: 0srT2/HB) 08/04/17(Fri)19:57:09 No.136194614 ▶

>>136191977
>All we have to do is educate people, anon.
>white nationalism 1.0

... and the shittiness of white liberals becomes, what exactly, anon?

The problem isn't that the Jews do x y or z. We know they do these things and a real restoration of a working model of civilization certainly would include some sort of just retribution to Tim Wise, Barbara Spectre, that one comically ugly coin clutcher running for the Chancellor of Germoney, etc. But after they are ovened or their bones are cast to the crows, what then? The shittiness of a certain portion of Whites will confound you yet again.

>educate people

And you may as well move the immovable or stop the unstoppable. There is a certain portion of the White population that will never listen, never look, never bother doing anything for themselves. They are not brainwashed, they are so low quality that there is no hope for them. Have you ever wondered why feminists are fat, why SJWs are wretched and ugly? People who are susceptible to ressentiment based philosophy are, naturally, envious and inferior. Let them go! Let them perish! They are an anchor to be cast aside, not poor souls to be saved.

These times we are in? They are indeed hard, but iron sharpens iron and the staggering scale of our success has made us as weak as we once were strong, complacent as we once were capable, stupid as we once were brilliant, and craven as we once were brave and bold. Whatever the malfeasance and meddling of the Jew, removing the Jew is irrelevant because the Jew does not make the White leftist so shitty - the Jew takes advantage of their shittiness for his own gain. Our enemy is our own weakness, and thankfully most liberals do not reproduce. Your task is to become great yourself, not to sit around frothing at the mouth about the 'other' as the Negro does. When the time comes justice will be swift, precise and brutal, but for now your job is to make white people great by making yourself greater than you were yesterday.

Anonymous (ID: +etFySbr) 05/15/20(Fri)16:58:55 No.257553936 ▶ >>257554167

White liberals have no threat recognition. This is why they can't understand that different races process the world differently and they don't value the same things. They assume everyone else is interested in reciprocating the things the west has extended to non whites, but this also extends to the reason they're so easily manipulated by someone with the appearance of competence and altruism. Because they no healthy skepticism when it comes to the intentions of others they assume others have their best interests at heart. That's their fatal flaw.

Anonymous (ID: PBOkoGM) 05/15/20(Fri)17:07:07 No.257554636 ▶ >>257554799

>>257554167
Theres no such thing as a liberal society. A liberal government sure. But theres no society where 100% of people are liberals. So crediting success to liberals is stupid.

Anonymous (ID: +etFySbr) 05/15/20(Fri)17:21:38 No.257555987 ▶

>>257554167
Classical liberalism, yes. I'm using it in the modern context, where liberal is practically communist. Even so, classical liberalism will fail without the right people. Look at how African and Arab migration is fucking over every white nation they enter. Those people don't know how to behave without authoritarian governments. They've no remorse, sense of shame, impulse control or ability to delay gratification.

Anonymous JBF 03/07/13(Thu)23:43:03 UTC-6 No.11009583

>>11003293

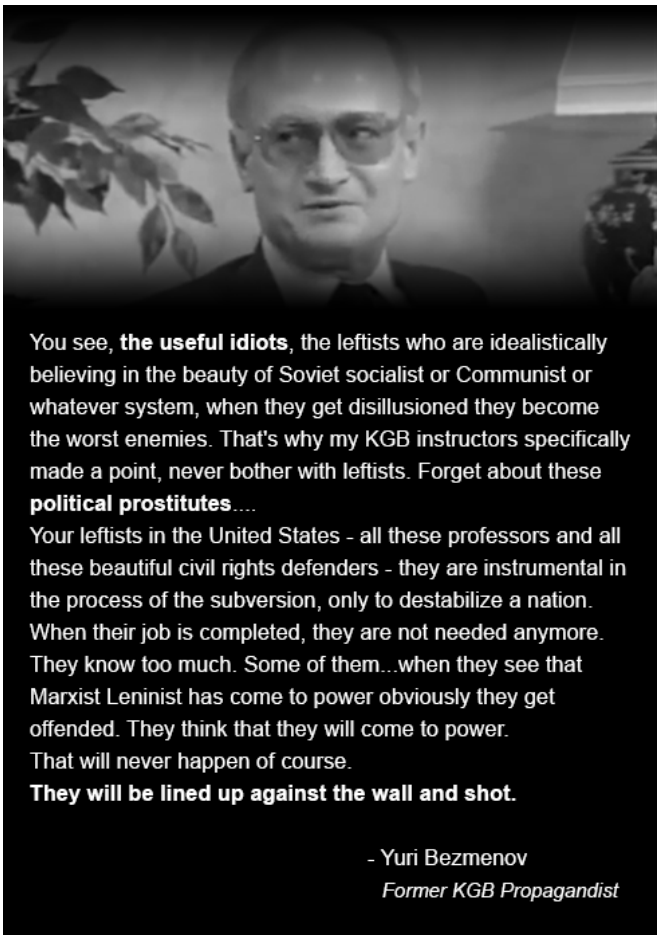
I love this quote, because Steinbeck captures that spirit of hope held by even the poorest Americans, some of that drive and unbridled optimism that's unique to America, they don't victimize themselves and bleat about "proletariat exploitation" or "class struggle" whilst infantilizing themselves to the state as their paternalistic savior, as is the European fashion, they imagine that their poverty is just a temporary setback, that they can be a millionaire one of these days if they bust their asses or get lucky or seize an opportunity.

Nobody who knows real poverty is a socialist, it ironically seems to be the case that the further removed one is from the "working class" or the very act of "working" itself (students, intellectuals, union supremos, etcetera) the more one is likely to loudly proclaim that they are "socialists" or "for the workers" or "fighting for the proletariat" No "socialist workers revolution" in history was organized by the actual workers, but by demagogues and political radicals.

Board /pol/ - Politically Incorrect ▼ Settings Mobile Home

The biggest red pill regarding leftists is that they are all abolitionists and that the cause of abolitionism goes as far back as you can find the written word. It's gone by different names in the past but the themes remain constant. No matter what cause they fight for you can bet your last scrap of food that they don't give an actual fuck about that cause. All they care about is abolition. If a cause proves too difficult to abolish or becomes an obstacle to another abolitionist cause they will drop it as if they had never once supported it. If you remind them that just yesterday they were fighting for that cause they will be bewildered, it never happened you are lying! Just a casual look through the various times they have absolutely championed a cause only to adopt the complete opposite position will begin to paint the picture of just how their minds work. And, that is just it, their minds don't work. There is something fundamentally wrong with their minds. It is not simple disingenuity it is something much more pathological. If you deceive them and make them believe you are on their side they will still not give any indication that they are aware of their own deceptions.

I have studied them for a long time and the more I do the more religious I find myself becoming. It is as though they, for all intents and purposes, are controlled by an evil hivemind of some sort that might as well be satan.



So you deny that speech can be harmful, hence denying the concept of speech acts which inform the legal basis of imminence? You are arguing the losing side of a dialectic which was completed over 100 years ago. Speech can cause harm. The reason I described the Libertarian's definitions of harm as arbitrary, rather than subjective, is because they work backwards from their conclusions about freedom to whatever bizarre axioms they need, whereas I am working forwards from biology and its ecological implications. We can observe patently false beliefs and notions being spread to and replicated by people. It is effective to craft messages which translate into action. You can measure it and control it. It is the very basis of our memeing.

The reason the Left censors our "hate speech" is because it causes negative effects on the metrics they've dreamed up to stamp out fascistic tendencies in Europeans to avoid anuddah shoah, which involves forced multiculturalism etc. They have been extremely transparent about this since WWII. You can watch recordings of them, read their books, and do both again with work from our perspective examining theirs. Refer to the Macy Group/Boasian Anthropologists for starters. Their entire body of research is dedicated to reshaping people with lies, and they have compelling results. Our issue with their work is that it is used against us, not the fact that it does actually work. Not every single person here is mentally capable of defending against certain mental viruses, such as defeatism or apathy which is what the "joke post" was spreading. Once again, those that are capable of recognizing cancer have a duty to guard the others against it. Nothing of any value was lost with that poster being banned.

You need to realize that your ideals about freedom were crafted and intended as a tool of destabilizing the existing order, because it appeals to retards' inability to form a hierarchical view of the world and morality to push x y or z actual policy or action which conforms to an exterior deal of limited domain, and who can only operate on universal ideals. If you have internalized them, you are probably one of those retards, or just have not actually rigorously thought about it.

Anonymous (ID: WNXvfbx/)
Former Liberal, Hello
07/14/19(Sun)01:11:28 No.219428115



24 KB JPG

Read or don't read, I don't care if you meant to wake me up, but you have.

For a long time I believed that we all could live together, work together toward a bright future full of compassion and compromise, ensuring everybody had what they needed to prosper. I believed the lies because imagining a world where what they were telling me were in fact lies, was too dark to bear.

I know, I can see that a lot of you are numb, after years of being on the outside looking in you've become jaded, and probably have disaccosiated yourselves emotionally to some point, but you have understand, there are lots of us, just beginning to see. There are droves of us in the West, thousands of us, more and more every day waking up from the carefully crafted dopamine and oxytocin injected hallucinated dream world.

Every waking moment for the past couple of weeks, there is only rage inside of me. I have never felt such a sense of betrayal, I see now the plan they had for us all along. The difference between you and us just beginning to see now, is that it is very, very personal to us.

I can quite literally feel the hate infecting my heart, the more I think about it, the faster my heart beats, the deeper the rage sinks into my chest.

Keep waking us up, I know it sounds so fucking dumb, but it started with infographics and memes I saw shared by friends on social media, and I know it's the same for everybody else I know who has recently only begun to see things how they actually are in the West.

I want to burn everything down to the ground.

Anonymous (ID: lVldbp33)
04/24/21(Sat)13:59:42 No.318480627



96 KB JPG

>>318479486 (OP) #
The appeal of liberalism is a total lack of responsibility. It is pure, unadulterated selfishness.

If you don't own guns you don't have to duty to defend your family. If you're don't have kids you dont have a duty to raise them. If you are an anti-racist you abdicate your duty to your people. If you're an atheist you don't have a duty to God.

This is also why these faggots attack anyone who does their duty. It makes them look bad. Nothing is more disgusting than a selfish coward. Liberals know this is what they are and spend all their time trying to convince themselves and everyone else that they arent.

>>318480805 # >>318480818 # >>318481175 # >>318481404 # >>318481461 # >>318485936 #

Anonymous 11/17/14(Mon)21:32:13 No.38780992

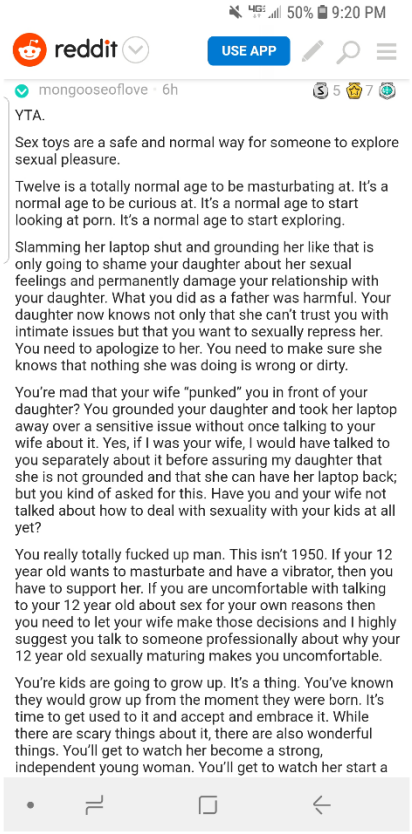
>>38772477
97% of those McCarthy actually accused of communism later turned out to have received money from, been in contact with, or been handled by Soviet intelligence knowingly or unknowingly.

McCarthy saw in Hollywood and in certain portions of the USA's bureaucracy an anti-American or more precisely anti-Western bent. These jews and leftists despised our Empires which had for all their failings brought more people out of poverty than any other social force in history, the empires which had eradicated slavery at great expense of their own rather than continue it, the empires which created a whole world for the first time and were only balked at victory when filthy communists ruined the noble Russian Empire and the took over the moldering remains of China before it could rise to equal us as Japan had.

These weakling faggots, these Frankfurt School graduates sought and still seek today only to undermine the strong and to take control of the world through decay.

The SJWs aren't a new phenomena they are just the inevitable results of these kikes controlling academia and essentially all discourse and popular media for decades. Now vidya and the internet are outside their control and they hate them for that, they hate that there is media not pushing their message and so those kikes in academia put these ideas into the heads of unemployable students with worthless degrees. And this is all they have to even make ends meat. They are the same as those shitty communist agitators in the 60s and 70s, as Greenpeace in the 80s, or the ALF in the 90s and 2000s.

But rejoice brothers for we are still winning. Leftists don't breed and as long as we keep the shitskins out their support will fad with the population capable of holding the ideas they profess to be true. We will win not through politics but simply by doing that which they cannot, surviving.



mongooseoflove · 6h

YTA.

Sex toys are a safe and normal way for someone to explore sexual pleasure.

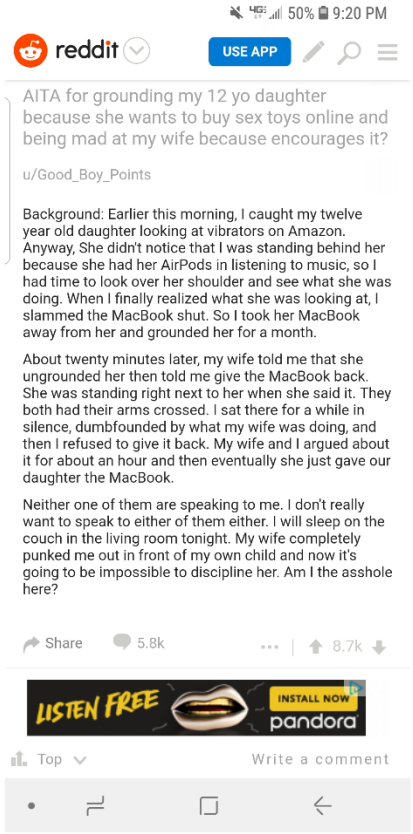
Twelve is a totally normal age to be masturbating at. It's a normal age to be curious at. It's a normal age to start looking at porn. It's a normal age to start exploring.

Slamming her laptop shut and grounding her like that is only going to shame your daughter about her sexual feelings and permanently damage your relationship with your daughter. What you did as a father was harmful. Your daughter now knows not only that she can't trust you with intimate issues but that you want to sexually repress her. You need to apologize to her. You need to make sure she knows that nothing she was doing is wrong or dirty.

You're mad that your wife "punked" you in front of your daughter? You grounded your daughter and took her laptop away over a sensitive issue without once talking to your wife about it. Yes, if I was your wife, I would have talked to you separately about it before assuring my daughter that she is not grounded and that she can have her laptop back; but you kind of asked for this. Have you and your wife not talked about how to deal with sexuality with your kids at all yet?

You really totally fucked up man. This isn't 1950. If your 12 year old wants to masturbate and have a vibrator, then you have to support her. If you are uncomfortable with talking to your 12 year old about sex for your own reasons then you need to let your wife make those decisions and I highly suggest you talk to someone professionally about why your 12 year old sexually maturing makes you uncomfortable.

You're kids are going to grow up. It's a thing. You've known they would grow up from the moment they were born. It's time to get used to it and accept and embrace it. While there are scary things about it, there are also wonderful things. You'll get to watch her become a strong, independent young woman. You'll get to watch her start a



AITA for grounding my 12 yo daughter because she wants to buy sex toys online and being mad at my wife because encourages it?

u/Good_Boy_Points

Background: Earlier this morning, I caught my twelve year old daughter looking at vibrators on Amazon. Anyway, She didn't notice that I was standing behind her because she had her AirPods in listening to music, so I had time to look over her shoulder and see what she was doing. When I finally realized what she was looking at, I slammed the MacBook shut. So I took her MacBook away from her and grounded her for a month.

About twenty minutes later, my wife told me that she ungrounded her then told me give the MacBook back. She was standing right next to her when she said it. They both had their arms crossed. I sat there for a while in silence, dumbfounded by what my wife was doing, and then I refused to give it back. My wife and I argued about it for about an hour and then eventually she just gave our daughter the MacBook.

Neither one of them are speaking to me. I don't really want to speak to either of them either. I will sleep on the couch in the living room tonight. My wife completely punked me out in front of my own child and now it's going to be impossible to discipline her. Am I the asshole here?

Share 5.8k 8.7k

LISTEN FREE INSTALL NOW pandora

Top Write a comment

Anonymous (ID: 6loIQ5aN) 04/30/19(Tue)22:16:53 No.211724764 >>211724921 >>211725286 >>211725601 >>211725746 >>211726647 >>211727461 >>211727593 >>211733196 >>211733299 >>211734047

>>211724480
Can any other anon describe to me the general tone that reddit users employ. It's like this fusion of smug, condescending, superior, moralizing while also being super faggot and trying to be cutesy and quirky. I can't put my finger on it. I NEED GOOD WORDS!!!!

Anonymous (ID: vz3BBGje) 05/01/19(Wed)00:11:58 No.211733196 >>211733217 >>211734222 >>211734492 >>211734845
LeftistManipulationTactics.png (91 KB, 891x699) google yandex iqdb wait



>>211724764
If all you'd ever understood about the way genuine intellectuals speak came from movies designed specifically to make sure you can never become an intellectual by watching them, you'd speak like a leftist.
Let us start by examining >>211720024
If we were to break it down, the first pass would reveal that leftists use EVERY manipulation tactic and high-pressure sales tactic they can. That's important, because it's critical to remember that leftism is first and foremost a language.
First, they start with reiteration after reiteration of the normalcy of the behavior, unqualified of course. This person is not an authority, and for the most part they are counting on the fact that your overexposure to leftist agitprop means that you'll know (and therefore give a free pass to) every buzzword, reference and assumption the leftist makes to build his case. You do not stop to ask him to qualify his sense of normalcy because as far as both of you are instinctively concerned, it's the default. So a big part of what gives leftist rhetoric its punch is that you are immersed in the primordial soup of leftism and have an entire orthodoxy to challenge if you want to tackle one statement. Notice the term "sexually repress" which is based on the myth that people used to be psychologically damaged by the way that traditionalism starved them of sex by maximizing the number of people who get to have a mate. You can tear the repression myth apart with some work (untangling bullshit is exponentially more work than creating it), but keep in mind that the circumstances of the game have you at a disadvantage because you already know and assume what they're referring to when they bring the myth up. The repression myth actually brings us to...
(oh fuck oh shit this turned out way too long)

Anonymous (ID: vz3BBGje) 05/01/19(Wed)00:12:18 No.211733217 >>211734222 >>211734492 >>211734845

>>211733196
Second, see the use of both shaming and victim language employed. Leftism is built on trespass as a form of accumulating social capital. Trespass inspires justice, justice demands recourse, and a bit of exacerbation twists recourse into license, thereby encouraging what we might coin as "Trespass Seeking Behavior". Here the OP has made an enemy out of the father by, as per pic related, asserting that his mindfulness has victimized his daughter. It is important for this harm to be framed by the false perspective that it is especially damaging or long lasting, the way some broader trauma unrelated to the realities of sexuality and the human condition might be. That what is sexual is inherently self-conscious must not enter into the conversation when you are trying to normalize any kind of behavior that can negatively affect ones probity and discipline, since that might infer that not every embarrassing mishap has to turn into a psychotheraputic powow in which a child is informed that there really are no evil expectations of conduct being savagely imposed on them. With that said, there's also a good "CURRENT YEAR" adhom thrown in about it not being 1950. Part of the annoyance of leftist speech patterns is that you are forced to consider that this position is simultaneously a wounded kitten, mewling up at you for striking it, as well as a smug, gloating superior, chiding you for your foolishness. Of course, this all brings us to...

Anonymous (ID: vz3BBGje) 05/01/19(Wed)00:12:55 No.211733260 >>211733287 >>211734222 >>211734492 >>211734845

Third, high-pressure sales tactics. Because this poor victim-cum-highbrow is ALSO quite exasperated that it's not only the current year, but that we are STILL talking about this. It is important to note the urgency with which you MUST comply with leftism - for the sake of all involved! You NEED to apologize to her. You NEED to make sure she knows she did nothing wrong. If your twelve year old wants a vibrator then you HAVE to support her, and if your not comfortable with that then you NEED to let your wife make those decisions while you think about what you did in your shed. Don't forget to seek professional psychological help, since abusing psychology is one of the most well known types of historical leftist atrocity. If you've ever heard a leftist use these urgency intonations IRL you've understood what it's like to have some dip start laying their platitudes and imperatives down like the law, the point is that it becomes very clear that they are being testy with you with the promise of explosive tempers if the intensity of their imperatives makes you do anything but shut up and comply. High pressure sales tactics are designed to make you afraid, uncomfortable and compliant, like most forms of abuse. Which leads us nicely into...

Anonymous (ID: vz3BBGje) 05/01/19(Wed)00:13:24 No.211733287 >>211733313 >>211734222 >>211734492 >>211734845

>>211733260
Four, gaslighting. That false equivalency of "see a shrink about ///why your kid maturing makes you uncomfortable///" is another manipulation tactic. The problem wasn't what you thought it was, the problem is ACTUALLY the insulting and irrational psychological thing I just prescribed to you. Your fake opinions don't count since you're compromised, so that will be getting erased thank you very much. The last paragraph is basically entirely gaslighting. The purpose is to continue to rephrase the OP's contentions as a psychological profile, although the writer pretends to become increasingly friendly-yet-patronizing as a way to soften the finale. Notice the affectation of that "I'm mocking a bitchy woman named Karen" tone inferred at the start with "You're [sic] kids are going to grow up. It's a thing." It's a thing, you knew, you were told, c'mon man, you knew about it. Once again, leftists are a social construct, and if you learned about sass from the silver screen, that's how you'd talk to people. At any rate, that's all broadly an extension of how leftists make everything rightists do about emotionality. You don't ACTUALLY think any of that bad racist/sexist/phobic stuff, you just feel hatred and fear and anger, silly! If only you'd think like a rational person and agree with me, you'd start actually having the right to opinions again.
Remember: rightists make arguments, leftists make diagnoses.

Anonymous (ID: vz3BBGje) 05/01/19(Wed)00:13:53 No.211733313 >>211734222 >>211734845

>>211733287
The thing is, it's ALWAYS like this with leftists. If you Buffalo Bill'd about a decade's worth of shitty blockbuster screenplay, you could get a markov chain that talks about as pettily and put-on as a leftist. I don't like the term NPC, but sometimes it really is like talking to fake people the way you can be like "oh, I've heard that intonation, I've heard that exasperated sigh before she goes 'look..' to initiate her tirade, I've heard all of this before not because it's a natural way to talk, but because a million focus groups have assembled a sense of compelling theatrics for the sake of corporate endeavour and this person built themselves in that image". Leftists can be summed up as the social equivalent of their own revolution imagery: stick a few fingers or fists in the air, stand silently in the way of something important while staring into the distance, and mostly importantly: #resist.
The leftist is a corporate moral agent. Literally a #person.

[–] **"The Look" Anonymous** 02/27/16 (Sat) 04:31:42 ID: 4de4b0 No.5155714 >>5155802 >>5155827 >>5155921 >>5156055 >>5156229 >>5156286 >>5156729 >>5160918 >>5161303 >>5161526 >>5161791 >>5163308 >>5163938 >>5165800 >>5166643 >>5166831 >>5168551 >>5169003 >>5169792 >>5170165 >>5170584 >>5171236 >>5172431 >>5175218 >>5175228 >>5177725 >>5180702 >>5191221 >>5200037 >>5215042 >>5216633 >>5223821 [Watch Thread]

I've noticed /pol/ is that certain celebrities or people who get involved in some HEAVY liberalism, have this 'look' to them, this crazed, fantasy esque look of insanity about them. As if they don't truly believe what they say or see. Or almost as if they are having a gun pointed to their head telling them to say something but deep inside they just want to explode.

What causes this look?

Why this specific sort of look?

Anonymous 02/27/16 (Sat) 04:48:45 ID: 278258 No.5155827 >>5156765

>>5155714 (OP)

That is literally the physical manifestation of cognitive dissonance. They hate themselves. They're disgusted by themselves. They don't understand what they're saying they believe because no one does.

Think about this - they never use explicit thing in a binary or ultimate sense. Meaning they never go with yes / no or true / false etc. If they did then what they're saying might exclude some insignificant and tiny group of people thus showing their privilege and through that actively oppressing those people.

Have you ever seen their reaction to someone saying something 'shocking'?

It's neither shock, nor disgust. It's none of those related kinds of emotional reactions.

When someone says something 'shocking' it's like someone telling a child something incredibly interesting to the child.

A light bulb appears in their mind because that something shocking is an obstacle for them to build some new term about privilege / oppression around.

It's never about actual facts to them. They do not work in facts.

Anonymous 02/27/16 (Sat) 05:05:59 ID: ec2ccd No.5155947 >>5155971 >>5161082 >>5172553

Yeah OP. If you're interested in mind control history you can look up Monarch or MKULTRA, studies were conducted for years and probably still are regarding mind control. Nowadays they're just using Facebook as a viral meme perception shift machine.

But to answer your question in a different context, the glassy-eyed stare that you mostly see from the left comes out of some weird mental faculty. I think it's a combination of utopian idealism and them wrapped up in the mantra trance of their ideology. If you've ever tried to talk to people who look like this, they're often hard to have a real discussion with. It's the face of a person who knows what they're saying, but doesn't often understand what they're saying, get it?

It's a very punchable face.

Anonymous 02/27/16 (Sat) 04:43:08 ID: 67f4d4 No.5155792 >>5155811 >>5155813 >>5155962 >>5156062 >>5157944 >>5160243 >>5160269 >>5160369 >>5165748 >>5170101 >>5170435 >>5170533 >>5173026 >>5223909

File (hide): 1456576988927.jpg (27.7 KB, 512x512, 1:1, 1168093-pillshere.jpg)



Dopamine high from signaling so hard. They literally get addicted to the feeling of pretending to be a good person.

^Probably This TBQHF

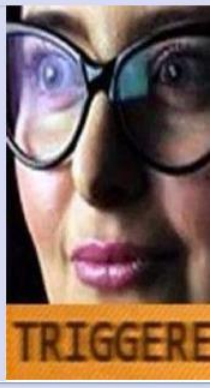
Anonymous 02/27/16 (Sat) 09:22:00 ID: 2bb05a No.5157944 >>5159889 >>5222102

File (hide): 1456593720933.png (332.03 KB, 505x685, 101:137, anti-trump loon destructio....png)



>>5155792
>Dopamine high
>from virtue signaling so hard
>literally addicted to feeling of pretending to be a good person
>>5155962
>they get triggered about everything.
>If you take away their high, they get agitated and aggressive

This is a pretty good theory. All the narcissistic leftists incessantly virtue-signaling are in reality just dopamine addicts.
They hide in social media blockbot-enforced echo chambers where no one can take their high away.
When anyone attempts to take their dopamine high away (by challenging them or pointing out their hypocrisy) they may react very aggressively like an addict.



Anonymous 02/27/16 (Sat) 11:47:52 ID: 797f6f No.5159889 >>5164212 >>5166860

>>5157944
>dopamine high

No. I don't think feeling good motivates them. They are very unhappy deficient. Most of them are dopamine insensitive due to chronic pornography, worse yet sodomy, and an fearful aversion to tobacco which tends to normalize dopamine sensitivity.

More likely they are motivated by fear of not conforming to group norms. Look into their eyes--do they look happy, satisfied, confident, like someone does with a true dopamine rush? No, they like wild and fearful, like they might snap at any moment and shoot up a movie theater. They look like cornered animals; they are violently afraid that people will see through the cracks and see that they don't actually believe the nonsense they spew.





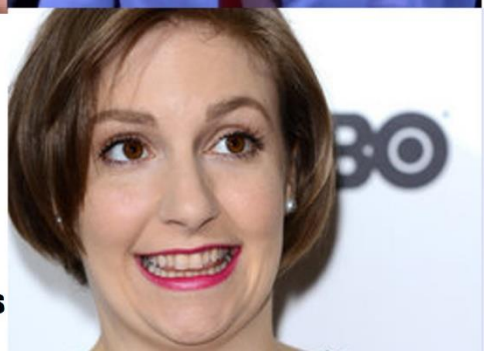


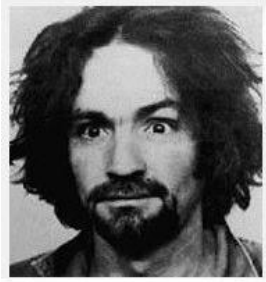




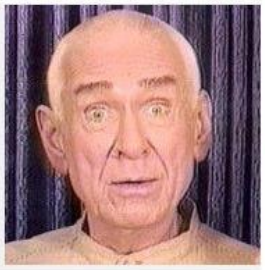


NOTE THE EMPTINESS IN THE EYES OF THIS INDOCTRINATED ZOMBIE AS IT SHOUTS LEFTIST SLOGANS AND SPEWS BUZZWORDS IT DOES NOT UNDERSTAND.







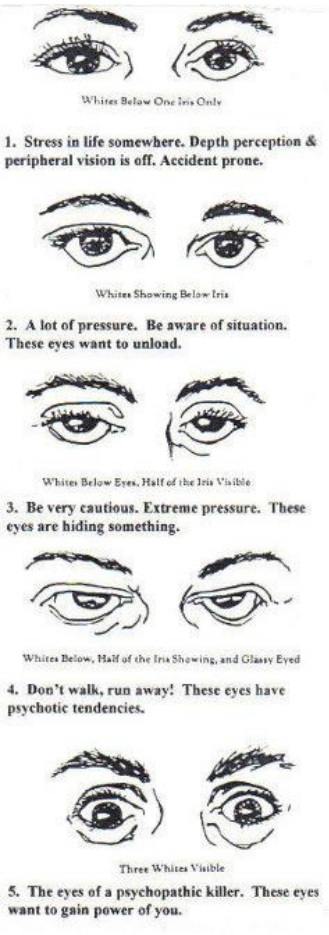


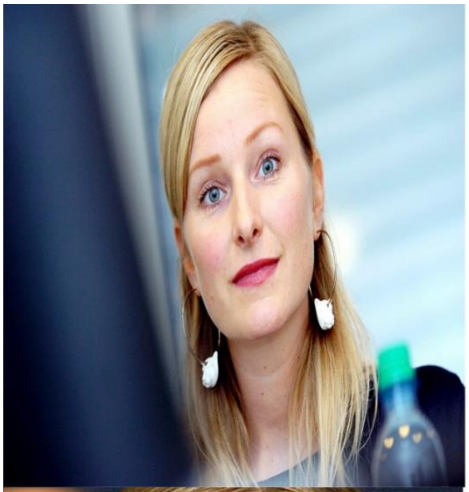






Sanpaku Eyes







▶ **Anonymous** 02/28/16 (Sun) 06:21:34 ID: 0a9cd3 No.5169152 >>5169225

File (hide): 1456669294727-0.jpg (22.65 KB, 485x362, 485:362, empty.jpg)



File (hide): 1456669294727-1.png (553.59 KB, 640x736, 20:23, Screen-Shot-2014-04-10-at-....png)



You beat me to a thread, OP. These stares unsettle me as well. Glassy, empty, resigned, devoid of any substance but happy. Eyes that do not reflect anything, like those of a doll.

I work at a school, and I see that look in children when they recite poems. This detached stare happens when a person is quoting something from memory, when there is no thought behind the words. And various varieties of lefties also look like that when they talk about politics or near-political subjects. As if the brain is switched off and there is something else behind these eyes, something just pulling at muscles to make the person talk.

When I see someone looking like that, I want to give them a good smack and say "Snap out of it!".

▶ **Anonymous** 02/28/16 (Sun) 08:47:36 ID: a136a2 No.5170435 >>5170479 >>5172397 >>5172569 >>5172591

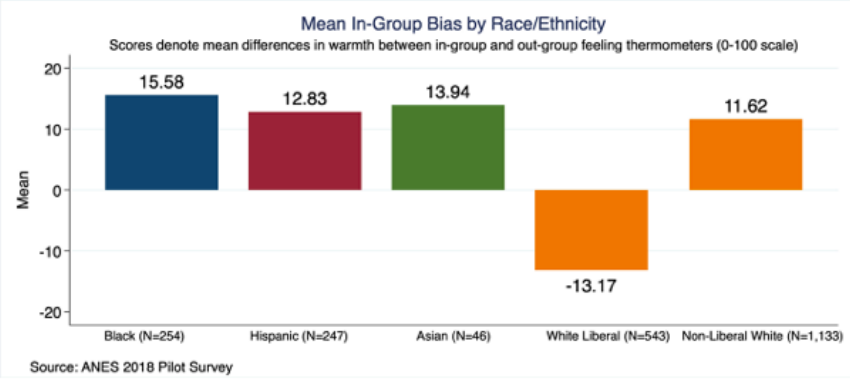
File (hide): 1456678056570.png (257.88 KB, 500x375, 4:3, 1445964111478.png)



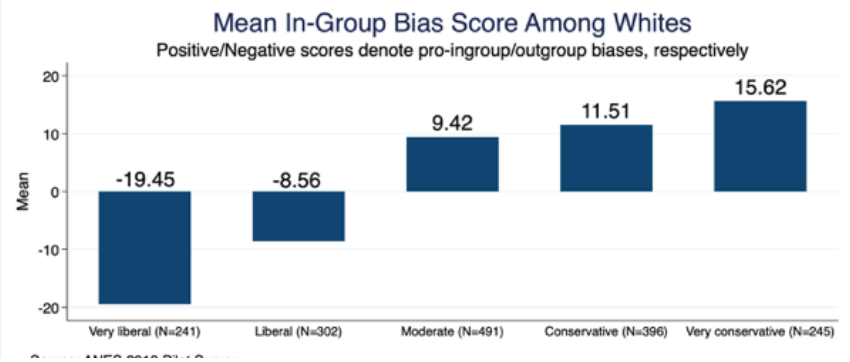
>>5155792

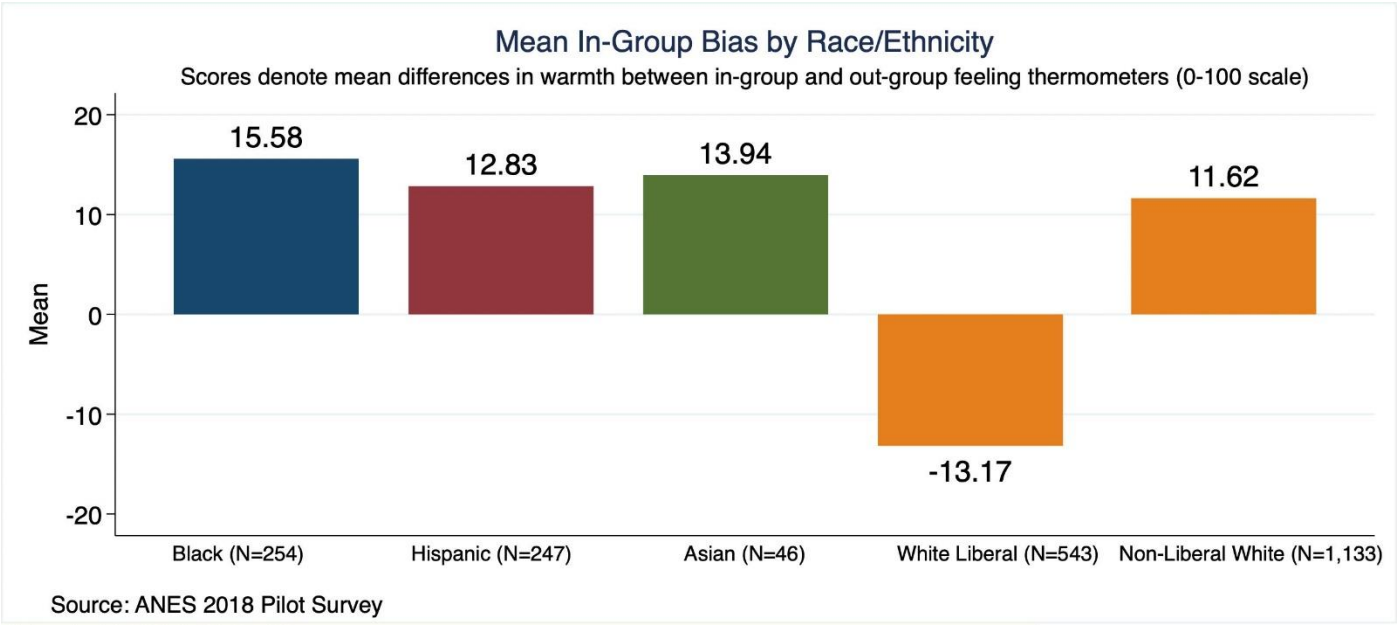
That's actually pretty interesting. I mean humans are social animals, being happy with yourself for helping someone else of your kind is a perfectly healthy reaction for humans. Now there are also cases where people get off from hurting people, so why shouldn't there be cases where people get "high" on helping them? Basically forcefully helping, so they can feel good themselves, but they actually don't care about the meaning, as long as it seems they help someone. That would also explain their social behaviour, making sure everyone knows of their "good" deeds, constantly reminding themselves on how good they are, also constantly hoping to be reminded by someone else, and constantly criticising people to be "good" in only the way they see it. Would also explain the delusion, unlogical arguments, and unreasonalbe anger when you try to make them realize they may have not helped but instead hurt someone, and they forcefully try to make you out as the "bad" guy instead.

A addiction to help people, without even questioning the real morality and rationality behind it.



Remarkably, white liberals were the only subgroup exhibiting a pro-outgroup bias—meaning white liberals were more favorable toward nonwhites and are the only group to show this preference for group other than their own. Indeed, on average, white liberals rated ethnic and racial minority groups 13 points (or half a standard deviation) *warmer* than whites. As is depicted in the graph below, this disparity in feelings of warmth toward ingroup vs. outgroup is even more pronounced among whites who consider themselves "very liberal" where it widens to just under 20 points. Notably, while white liberals have consistently evinced weaker pro-ingroup biases than conservatives across time, the emergence and growth of a *pro-outgroup* bias is actually a very recent, and unprecedented, phenomenon.





>> Anonymous (ID: 2V99o2TG) 10/18/20(Sun)15:27:57 No.283373956 >>283374382 >>283374389
>>283374914 >>283376500 >>283376774 >>283377027 >>283378685 >>283380835 >>283387902

so lets get this straight
- democrats are known ccp agents
- sell out our country for 30+ years
- biden chosen to head dnc campaign for president because he's blackmailed, either has no choice or willingly doing so; or both
- dems know the info is out there as early as last year

in trying to prevent this info from coming out:
- try to impeach trump - fails
- have fbi try to hide info - fails
- china releases virus - fails and/or leads to:
ccp owned WHO manufacturing fake pandemic either way, using bunk pcr tests, to:
a) blame trump in bid to blame economic suffering / misattributed deaths on him
b) actually cause deaths and economic suffering, causing folks to legitimately turn on him and/or blindly turn on him

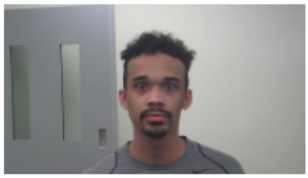
this fails
- initiate civil unrest / riots / possible factional/civil conflicts/war; pin blame on trump - fails

in doing so, ccp and all their bought out politicians:
a) perpetrated act of war
b) violated geneva convention / crimes against humanity

leading us to
a) execution of domestic traitors due to working with a hostile foreign nation
and b) due to violation of geneva convention/crimes against humanity, forces other countries to follow in fight and/or complete sanctions against china

did i miss anything in the timeline?

DOJ Seizes $90K, Charges BLM Agitator Who 'Stormed Capitol' And Sold The Footage



After breaking into the Capitol through an open window, **Sullivan was heard encouraging protesters to climb a wall to gain entrance**.

SUN MAY 23, AT 12:00 AM 281

God > Satan
Truth > Lies
Whites > Niggers
Spirit > Flesh
Christianity > Islam
Traditional family > Feminism
Trying to wake people up > Manufacturing fake news
"Making things great again" > Making things worse a.k.a. "being progressive"
Hymns & Classical > Arab plinky autotune and nigger Bongo Bongo shit

Notice how all leftists are against:
God, whites, men & traditional Christian values?

They hate God so God allows Satan to deceive them.

Congratulations, you now understand the great happening.



Why is the Left so Fucking Retarded? Anonymous (ID: zjHAWUrk) 11/17/20(Tue)16:19:17 No.291367087 ▶

The influx of shills has really brought home to me the stupid and unthinking nature of the political left in fairly stark and abject terms.
There are yack fucking dirt farmer in mongolia who haver a better grasp on the concept of causality, there ideas are LITTERALLY incoherent.
Allow me to give a few brief examples
>Human beings are shaped by their environments and impulses and are thus are illogical actors which cannot be held responsible for their decisions or the position they find themselves in in life
yet
>They should be given democratic control of the government
/
>There is no God, there is no objective morality, all morality is based on the subjective frame work of the culture the person with the morality was born into
yet
>Racism bad
/
>People shouldn't be held responsible or stereotyped on the basis of their racial group
yet
>All white people bare guilt for which they must pay reoperations for colonialism
/
>People shouldn't be made to feel bad for the preferances they are born with/ have no control over
yet
>"Racists" are evil
Source:
>https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC2566511/
/
>Capitalism is a new ideology which has only existed for the past 200 years and thus is NOT the natural state of man
yet
>Any system which does not abolish private property (a thing which existed for thousands of years since the agricultural revolution) is "capitalist"
/
And last but certainly not least
>Firms under Capitalism are blood thirsty profit seeking constructs who seek nothing but the attainment of profit
and
>Women are paid 10 cents less then every man
YET
>Every firm in American isn't employing an all female staff
Might be an old meme but it well and trully is
"All so tiresome"
These fucking retards are the entire reason why the west has stagnated for the past century and are the single best case to be made as to why democracy is fucking shit.

▶ Anonymous 07/17/15 (Fri) 16:43:49 ID: a8702f No.2655189
File (hide): 1437115430463.gif (445.96 KB, 300x186, 50:31, 1431387507244.gif)



>>2647274 (OP)
>If they can be this blatantly biased and still attract droves of people to their ideology, what can we do? Incidentally, this also makes it hilarious to see goons try to raid us and say we're an evil authoritarian echo chamber when they literally just ban you if you voice the slightest hint of dissent.
Well, aside from you being an idiot, here's the basic issue:

Conservatism is fundamentally predicated on the belief that there is a single, objective reality that is intelligible (read: can be understood). This in turn leads one to adopt specific codes of conduct and behaviors that we call a moral core.

Leftist thought is fundamentally predicated on the belief that everything is subjective and nothing is objectively true or capable of being understood. This in turn leads one to adopt a fluid and contradictory moral relativism.

Leftists often attack conservatives for being hypocritical. Indeed, conservatives can be very hypocritical. Take for example anti-drug politicians who abuse alcohol, or so called "free market capitalists" that give subsidies to oil companies. They get attacked for this stuff all the time and I'd say you're right to call them hypocrites.

Here's the kicker: a moral relativist cannot be a hypocrite, because there is no situation where he's objectively in the wrong, even when he's acting in disagreement with his own "morals." You can't call someone a moral hypocrite if they functionally have no morals.

So when Hillary Clinton professes to be a feminist while taking donations from regimes that abuse women, or Obama professes to be transparent while obsessing over secrecy, or Michael Moore makes a movie trashing capitalism while making cash hand over fist off it, there's no problem for them. It's all relative. They don't care.

The second big thing, and this is their most beloved tactic, is this:
They accuse you of what they are doing to you.

Just meditate on that sentence and you'll start to see it everywhere.

Anonymous (ID: qQsEUBej) 07/21/20(Tue)00:53:54 No.268913064 ▶
File: BOOT2.png (268 KB, 870x740)



imagine thinking you can overthrow the government without the government fighting back, and then demanding that your enemies come to your aid when you lose.

imagine hating america and hating white people and then demanding that patriotic white people come save you so that you can continue your plan to destroy them.

just fucking imagine that lmao

Anonymous (ID: HWlNw6Fn)
07/17/20(Fri)21:28:43 No.268424361

You anarcho-communist weasels might as well stop wasting your time with these disingenuous attempts at unity or patriotic appeal, you've spent the past months declaring you want to destroy Whites and tear down America, then violently acting upon those declarations. No one's going to defend you here. No one empathizes with you. Everyone's on to your two-faced bullshit. I spit in your extended hand. Get vanned, faggots.

>>268426653 # >>268427414 # >>268441300 #
>>268441525 # >>268442360 # >>268443646 #
>>268444756 # >>268445065 # >>268446126 #
>>268446283 # >>268447841 # >>268451644 #
>>268451846 #

Anonymous (ID: h1q5o1OP) 08/07/17(Mon)04:45:40 No.136469431 ▶ >>136469535

>>136468420
Step 1: Take over colleges and universities and make them progressive indoctrination camps
Step 2: Indoctrinate smart people with progressive bullshit
Step 3: Show statistics showing college graduates and university graduates voted for progressive candidates
Step 4: Act shocked and use these stats to make less intelligent people feel bad to pressure them into voting against their own interests because "the smart people vote this way so I should too"
Step 5: Tell the least intelligent people you'll solve all their problems with "solutions" that will ultimately only increase their dependence of welfare, because they're too dumb to understand this is a bad thing anyway
Step 6: By now the only people who are against you should be average intelligence people with average incomes
Step 7: Keep telling these people they are bad people for voting for their own interests, because all the people that are against them are: very smart people, very poor people
Step 8: Keep acting as if you're the total good and your opposition is the devil for actually wanting the people to put in work to become less dependent on government
Step 9: still lose the elections to an orange reality TV star who picked up politics as a hobby

Anonymous (ID: pWKUjEy/) 03/25/21(Thu)12:12:09 No.313605788 ▶

>>313602594
>>313602979 (You)

1) There's a reason why all the twitch and left youtube debaters sound the same. It's because they all copied and expanded on the method destiny put together. He didn't invent sophism, but he brought it to the online world, popularised it, packaged it and became a millionaire. He's a basic bitch neoliberal with socially left policies, and somehow that's considered edgy which is a miracle in self marketing. The only reason I'm posting is on the offchance some charismatic brainiac here will somehow destroy this cancerous debate method and this is hopefully fuel for that.

Method is composed of environment / framing / consensus / memeing . It is medium complexity and relatively easy to carry out assuming you have no shame in acting this way.

Environment: Nothing can be done about this, twitch and youtube are left leaning now and the academic system is too. Debate environment is one of mass audience of people already sympathetic to your belief and small audience of people unsympathetic to your belief (the challenger debater audience). Also have a discord of people feeding you information during the debate - Destiny and all the others have little discord rooms of coaches for each debate much like a political candidate will have people prepping them before a public debate.

Anonymous (ID: pWKUjEy/) 03/25/21(Thu)12:13:09 No.313605873 ▶

2) Framing: For every argument from the opponent, frame yourself as the status quo. Act like what the opponent is saying is concerning, and that you are the normal one (even if your position is far outside of the normal). Then ask for evidence about each of the opponents beliefs. Repeatedly ask for evidence and up the ante until the opponent cannot point to evidence and then rhetorical flourish exasperated disbelief that they'd hold the position without evidence. Ask for unreasonable standards / never specify the standards of evidence you require. Never allow the opponent to occupy the frame of reasonableness. If they attempt to do so, immediately question their sanity or appeal to utilitarianism - which of course you don't have to demonstrate philosophically - just say something vague like more people are "happier" this way.

Consensus: Repeatedly reference scientific "consensus". When asked for one, have a "study" available that is cherry picked to back you up or pretend the opponent asking for a study on consensus is unreasonable. What is a "study"? - for you it is basically anything you can find on google with an academic veneer. For the opponent it must follow the most stringent scientific criteria and be instantly available. Ask for studies on everything, even the most basic logical positions. Never accept the opponent's studies and move the goalposts if they provide one, or ask for an unreasonable number of studies, multiple studies providing the same. They study you use just has to look good and not be easily refuted - remember this is all performative. Almost noone on your side will ever read a scientific paper. Of them a tiny percent will even understand it. You're appealing to an academic vanguard that is already in agreement with you (the university system)

Anonymous (ID: pWKUjEy/) 03/25/21(Thu)12:13:41 No.313605920 ▶

3) Memeing: After the opponent taps out due to lack of being able to provide evidence and perform the impossible task of providing citations for every little detail, perform endless insults, laugh incredulously, affect disbelief. Talk directly to your audience and say "holy shit" I can't believe they would believe such a thing. Make endless memes clowing on your opponent so that you're clipped and the drama spreads.

This is more or less what anyone in the political debate sphere is up against. A cancer with no end.

/end

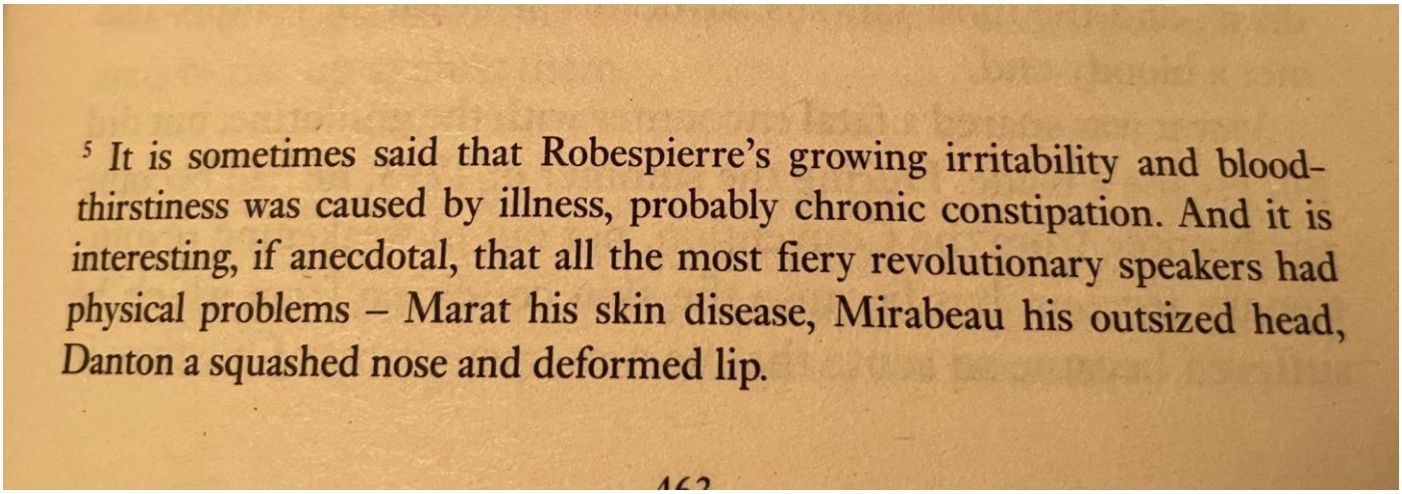
Anonymous ID:pVjZNbpy Sat 16 Jan 2021 00:32:15 No.303026620 View Report

>>303017777
You don't understand because you haven't taken the Ted pill.
https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=to8_s7mFxQ8

The left (Rightfully) sees themselves as an oppressed and marginalized group that is made weak and helpless by the system. They have a desire to band together and rebel but the problem is that they are more emotional than rational. The system then puts these useful idiots to work rebelling against values which are contrary to the system (racism, sexism, borders) not knowing that many of these issues they fight for are the source of their frustration. There is such massive momentum behind movements to support rapefugees or end racism that these useful idiots get swept up in joining them in "Rebellion" not realizing that the momentum is being put out by the system through the media, public institutions, etc...

For example the left is frustrated that they do not have the same economic opportunity as their parents generation and wants to change this yet they go and protest for open borders without realizing that mass immigration is the main reason that they are so economically depress.

The left is the paramilitary arm of the system. In the streets they are fighting for the values and changes that the system wants. I hope they win and one day as they are living in a pod, can't go out at night without being attacked by negroes and living in a state of such severe lithium sustained depression that they realize they are the ones responsible for the dystopian hell they live in. I hope for that but I know in reality they are incapable of introspection, they will live and die as cattle without even realizing they serve their oppressors.



[5] *It is sometimes said that Robespierre's growing irritability and blood-thirstiness was caused by illness, probably chronic constipation. And it is interesting, if anecdotal, that all the most fiery revolutionary speakers had physical problems – Marat his skin disease, Mirabeau his outsized head, Danton a squashed nose and deformed lip.*

▶ **Anonymous** [641d20738d] 04/28/16 (Thu) 22:28:49 ID: 7dd291 No.16396

File (hide): 1461896929334.jpg (188.08 KB, 660x660, 1:1, circle-of-equity.jpg)

[F] [S]
[S+] [D] [D+] [B] [B&D] [Edit]



>>16323

The natural consequence of believing that men are equal is the equalization of men. But mediocre men cannot become great, so great men are made mediocre. "The reconstitution of society on the basis of arrested development."

Believing that men are equal leads to the belief that races are equal. The same thing happens at the racial level: we tried to bring the black man up to the level of the white man, but it couldn't be done. Now, the white man is sinking to the level of the black man. The white man adopts the black man's words, rather than the other way around. The white man listens to the black man's music, rather than the other way around. The white man's sexual mores converge to the black man's, rather than the other way around.

The natural consequence of believing that truth is subjective, is to believe that there is no truth. If there is no truth, then no one is wrong.

If men and women are equal, it means women can do whatever men can do. Women become doctors, lawyer, politicians, etc. Do men begin giving birth? The woman becomes a sub-par man; the man, by virtue of biology, cannot even imitate the unique qualities of the feminine.

If beauty is subjective, then beauty dies. Everything doesn't become beautiful; everything becomes ugly. Ugly art, ugly music, ugly fashion, ugly people. To deny beauty is to make ugly.

In every case, EVERY SINGLE CASE, the superior sinks to the inferior.

"If I can't be rich, let nobody else be."
"If I can't be white, let nobody else be."
"If I can be beautiful, let me destroy beauty so nobody else can be."

First the King loses his divine right of rule (America, then France). Then the offspring of classical liberalism (anarchism, ancap, libertarianism, minarchy, etc.) cause the newly republican state to lose *its* legitimacy. Somewhere along the way,, the Church, undefended by the State, wither and die. Pretty soon, you get Marx, and Marxism, then later Marxist-Leninism, then Stalinism and if you evade all that you get cultural Marxism. And if you survive cultural Marxism who fucking knows because the ride isn't over yet.

See the pic.

End liberalism.

Anonymous 12/05/14(Fri)15:00:59 No.39668604 ▶ >>39672539 >>39673367

File: 1358107094391.jpg (93 KB, 355x461)



>>39655760 (OP)

No. But I see him as the perfect microcosm of every liberal in existence. He is the prime example of a leftist liberal who cries his little faux-tears over whatever flavor-of-the-week cause they have to be "outraged" about, and coincidentally their selective Tragedy-O-Meter falls precisely in tune with leftist talking points and media news cycles.

Before the Niggocaust, he was crying over ISIS. Before ISIS, he was crying over school shootings. Before school shootings, he was crying over healthcare. And on and on and on.

And I know leftards on here will go
>"WELL, SHOULDN'T YOU BE UPSET ABOUT THOSE THINGS?!!?!?!!"

That's precisely the point. He isn't upset. Nor are you. Its disingenuous sympathy for things, in reality, you don't give a fuck about, but you pretend you do, to seem more self-righteous than those around you. And once its out of the news cycle, you don't go out and open up charities. You don't donate to these causes. You're not starting a SuperPAC. You're crying about a different topic, and the previous one is entirely 100% forgotten. Which is why the easiest way to beat a leftist in a debate is to simply let them keep talking.

Leftism is simply politicized emotionalism.

Anonymous (ID: FTGvOOli) 04/24/20(Fri)01:25:34 No.254822414 ▶ >>254823527 >>254825349 >>254825491 >>254827240

File: 8ba.jpg (54 KB, 600x600)



>>254821832 (OP)

Because leftists don't understand happiness. Leftists are pleasure-seekers. They live for dopamine rushes.
You ever see how they attempt to demean their opposition?
They often refer to them as virgins or incels and they tell them they 'need to get laid' as though an orgasm will completely fix everything.
They assume that carnal pleasure is the ultimate reward in life.
They confuse pleasure with happiness.

Pleasure is more a kin to a drug.
You will need more of it over time in order to feel the same level of satisfaction, and it is never long-lasting.
It's why people become sexual degenerates or over-eaters or drug addicts even.
In the case of pornography, normal porn eventually stops scratching the pleasure itch, so they move on to more and more degenerate porn.
It's a downward spiral of trying to match the last dopamine hit.

Contrary to pleasure, happiness is a strong and long lasting sense of contentment and peace.
It mostly comes from exploring your own mind; asking yourself sometimes very difficult questions.
Like when you have a knee-jerk emotional reaction to something, you explore why that is, and what is at the root of that feeling.
When you find what's at the root of it, you will come to understand yourself just a little bit better.
Eventually, you'll understand your strengths and limitations so well, that you'll know exactly where you fit into the world.
I cannot understate how important understanding your place in the world is.
It's largely what determines whether you'll be happy in life.

People who go through life feeling things without knowing why it is they feel these things, exist in a confusing fog.
People who don't know themselves will almost always end up being pleasure-seekers.

File: antifa.jpg (126 KB, 894x1200)



The Left Hates You. Act Accordingly. **Anonymous** (ID: pOr8H2vj) 09/05/19(Thu)09:27:45 No.225527851 ► >>225527890 >>225527941 >>225528080 >>225528131 >>225528262 >>225528462 >>225528695 >>225528698 >>225528780 >>225529149 >>225529379 >>225529634 >>225529805 >>225530330 >>225530684 >>225530731 >>225530787 >>225531110 >>225531278 >>225531790 >>225532090 >>225532296 >>225533132 >>225533658 >>225534024 >>225534235 >>225534358 >>225534415 >>225534606 >>225534949 >>225535063 >>225535254 >>225535262 >>225535333 >>225535545 >>225536108 >>225536406 >>225536691 >>225538006 >>225538080 >>225538497 >>225540539 >>225540983

Leftists don't merely disagree with you. They don't merely feel you are misguided. They don't think you are merely wrong. They hate you. They want you enslaved and obedient, if not dead. Once you get that, everything that is happening now will make sense. And you will understand what you need to be ready to do.

You are normal, and therefore a heretic. You refuse to bow to their idols, to subscribe to their twisted catechisms, to praise their false gods. This is unforgivable. You must burn.

Crazy talk? Just ask them. Go ahead. Go on social media. Find a leftist – it's easy. Just say something positive about America or Jesus and they'll come swarming like locusts. Engage them and very quickly they will drop their masks and tell you what they really think.

They will tell you that Christians are idiots and vets are scum. That normals are subhumans whose role is to labor as serfs to subsidize the progressive elite and its clients. That you should die to make way for the New Progressive Man/Woman/Other.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: pOr8H2vj) 09/05/19(Thu)09:28:11 No.225527865 ► >>225527890 >>225529073 >>225531790 >>225534195 >>225536108 >>225536280 >>225538006 >>225538080

Understand that when they call Donald Trump "illegitimate," what they are really saying is that our desire to govern ourselves is illegitimate. Their beef isn't with him – it's with us, the normal people who dared rise up and demand their right to participate in the rule of this country and this culture.

They hate you, because by defying them you have prevented them from living up to the dictates of their false religion. Our rebelliousness has denied them the state of grace they seek, exercising their divine right to dictate every aspect of our puny lives. Their sick faith gives meaning to these secular weirdos, giving them something that fills their empty lives with a messianic fervor to go out and conquer and convert the heathens.
And the heathens are us.

Oh, there are different leftist sects. There are the social justice warriors who have manufactured a bizarre mythology and scripture of oppression, privilege, and intersectionality. Instead of robes, they dress up as genitals and kill babies as a blasphemous sacrament. Then there are the pagan weather religion oddballs convinced that the end is near and that we must repent by turning in our SUVs. Of course, the "we" is really "us" – high priests of the global warming cult like Leonardo DiCaprio will still jet around the world with supermodels while we do the ritual sacrificing of our modern comforts. Then there are the ones who simply worship themselves, the elitists who believe that all wisdom and morality has been invested in them merely because they went to the right college, think the right thoughts, and sneer at anyone living between I-5 and I-95.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: pOr8H2vj) 09/05/19(Thu)09:28:36 No.225527893 ► >>225527920 >>225531790 >>225538080

But all the leftist sects agree – they have found the revealed truth, and imposing it upon the benighted normals like us is so transcendently important that they are relieved of any moral limitations. They are ISIS, except with hashtags instead of AKs, committed to the establishment of a leftist caliphate.

You wonder why the left is now justifying violence? Because they think that helps them right now. Today it's suddenly OK to punch a "Nazi." But the punchline is that anyone who opposes them is a "Nazi."

You wonder why they ignore the rule of law, why they could switch on a dime from screaming at Trump for refusing to preemptively legitimize a Hillary win and then scream that he is illegitimate the moment she lost? Because their only principle is what helps the left win today. That's why the media gleefully, happily lies every single day about every single thing it reports. Objectivity? When that stopped being a useful thing, it stopped being a thing at all.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: pOr8H2vj) 09/05/19(Thu)09:29:13 No.225527920 ► >>225534768 >>225538080

>>225527893
They are fanatics, and by not surrendering, by not kneeling, and by not obeying, you have committed an unpardonable sin. You have defied the Left, and you must be broken. They will take your job, slander your name, even beat or kill you – whatever it takes to break you and terrify others by making you an example. Your defiance cannot stand; they cannot allow this whole Trump/GOP majority thing to get out of control. They must crush this rebellion of the normal, and absolutely nothing is off the table.

We've seen them burn UC Berkeley and how the police controlled by the leftist state government of California stood by and watched as Americans were beaten by the mob. Why? Because the government of the State of California approves of the violence. Do you think it's a coincidence that California is doing everything it can to disarm its normals?

The Left won't say it out loud – at least not yet – but make no mistake. If violence is what it takes for the Left to prevail, then violence we will have. You saw it, and you were meant to. Berkeley was a message about the price of dissent where leftist hold sway. And they seek to hold sway everywhere.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: pOr8H2vj) 09/05/19(Thu)09:30:09 No.225527960 ► >>225538080

How to we respond?

The first step is to end the denial. Open your eyes. See what is happening. Don't allow yourself to be deluded by false nostalgia for a past period of cultural peace that existed only because, at that time, the Left was winning. They hate you. Look at Twitter. Look at Facebook. Try and tell yourself that leftists are just nice people who disagree with you on a few policy details. Stop fooling yourself.

Understand that this must get much worse before it can get better. We may wish to stop the cultural/political struggle, but they can't stop. Their religion tells them we are greedy, racist, sexist, homophobe morons who hate science and love Hitler. How could they tolerate us? How could they ever allow us power?

They can't. Their sick ideology and false theology requires that we be enslaved or exterminated – we can't be tolerated, and we certainly can't be allowed to hold the reins of power.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: pOr8H2vj) 09/05/19(Thu)09:32:02 No.225528070 ► >>225528420 >>225538080 >>225539007

>>225528001
So the only outcome is that one side wins and the other loses. There's no truce to be had, no possibility of a tie. And the frightening thing is that the Left is so foolish, so stuck in its bubble that it has no understanding that it can only push so far before the people with all the guns and all the training push back. That's the problem with kids who were raised on participation trophies and who never got into a fistfight – they don't consider the possibility that they will lose, and lose hard.

We must ensure they do. Understand your enemy. Understand that the Left will exploit your principles and morals to make you disarm yourself – figuratively and literally. Don't play their game; don't fall for their manufactured outrages. Never concede their lies, never take their side against the people defending your liberty. Most of all, accept the truth that if we let them win we will spend the rest of our lives on our backs with a giant Birkenstock pressed into our collective face.

They hate us. And however they come at us, we need to be prepared to fight.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: IB1ZoYEP) 06/01/20(Mon)01:48:41 No.259908644 ►
File: 1550702219069.png (420 KB, 639x971)



Inspired by a recent concern troll that rightists need to watch this step so they don't look like bad guy, I feel that this repost needs to be explained, because there is a disturbing lack of awareness of the nature of leftists, even among subs like this one. I see many post, from apolitical who don't like "SJW" to people who call themselves National Socialist who say things about the left...that are almost there, but do not reach full comprehension.

People point out how hypocritical they are. How they cannot meme. How they are smug and self-righteous. How dumb they are. How weak they are...Yeah, these are true, but they still never quite get leftists.

How can I sum this up: Rightists think leftists are stupid. Leftists think rightists are evil.

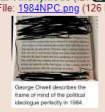
Leftist psychology is horrific. In order to understand it, you need to first recognize that leftists don't not view or perceive the world like sane humans do. I argue that this is due to a host of maladaptive genetic traits, hence why many far leftist exhibit similar mannerism. which might be hard for some to swallow, but one day, I will like to build a resource of studies that point out that this maybe the case. Either way, to a leftist, his views are not "merely politics", they ARE his life. He holds them because they are righteous and anyone who opposes them is wrong. Leftists are likely unable to feel humility or self-doubt, they have such an narcissistic righteous belief, that most nonpolitical people simply cannot cope with their intense zealotry. Their views need to be imposed on the world, so it will. Very few rightists can even match it. They are so intolerant of opposition that they will do everything to ensure that its voice is eradicated.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: IB1ZoYEP) 06/01/20(Mon)01:52:02 No.259909387 ►
File: Everything is political m.jpg (115 KB, 500x596)



>>259908644
For example, imagine being on a forum and you are a rightists and argue with a left winger. You may debate him and be content with making them look like idiots, but the left winger is the type who will actively suck up to the admin, get into a position of power, and begin banning you and anyone who disagrees with them from having a voice. Just look at reddit, the site is intrinsically leftists because it is very complementary to the destruction of opposing anti-left views. It doesn't matter how logical or rational you are, your voice is erased, and you will begin to feel demoralized. A feeling leftists like. In many ways, the left is more intelligent when it comes to this. They view this as a game where the win condition isn't being logical or right, but to obtain the power to force others to accept your views on right and to make those who oppose you afraid of voicing what they say. There is a saying, that "facts don't care about your feelings." Its a cliche to mention 1984, but if you sat down and read it, you will quickly learn that leftists are "my feelings are the facts". They are so completely intolerant of opposition that they will not only destroy it from having a voice, but they will make you feel evil for having it. You're not just wrong, you are evil for it. You will see it again and again. Calling Jordan Peterson, Ben Shapiro and Sargon "nazi" and "fascists", anyone on this sub knows how wrong that is, but when you understand their mentality, you begin to understand the logic that motives such action and you also see how and why it works. The left knows it doesn't need "consent", it just needs to have power over others.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: IB1ZoYEP) 06/01/20(Mon)01:54:10 No.259909838 ► >>259910220
File: 1984NPC.png (126 KB, 500x529)



>>259909176
So if a leftists ever decides that 2+2=5 is intrinsic to leftism, and 2+2=4 is some fascists worldview bleeted out by Trumplets, then it will become so, and no matter how much any sane person decries how insane that is, the leftists is still gonna win due to their psychology. You think it's a joke, but consider Lysenkoism, a pseudoscience invented in the USSR that denies genetics. Geneticist where put to death and every scientists just had to accept that some far left "biologists" was declaring that the scientific method was automatically fascist for contradicting orthdoxy.

That's another thing leftists are good at. They have the power to manipulate language and invent narratives, that sadly, many non-leftists just adapt. "Racism" and "Fascism" are just slur words, backed by an ideological narrative and manipulation of language for them to work. When someone calls Antifa the real "fascists", you just see why leftists are winners. Communists have always used the word "fascism" to slur those who opposed them, and that's the definition most of the world uses, divorced from original Italian fascism. When you call antifa the real "Fascists", you are progating their narrative and at the same time, excuse antifa crime of being communist. Now, this has been changing in the past 5 years, but rightists never ever counter this narrative, and create their own narrative and terminology that actively dismisses and demonizes leftists beliefs.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: IB1ZoYEP) 06/01/20(Mon)01:55:51 No.259910220 ► >>259910401
File: quote-political-tags-such(...).jpg (78 KB, 850x400)



>>259909838
You ever notice that in alt-history scenarios of an Axis victory, that they always talk about how the NS party would undergo a mafia-style power struggle when Hitler died. Haven't you ever wonder why something similar never happened in communist party? Is it because all communists were that united and agreed with each other? Let's go back to leftists psychology. Leftists are holy righteous warriors, those who oppose them are evil. They invent a construct known as the "party" and it's a leftists duty to sustain the party. Those who oppose them are evil and need to be purged. This behavior doesn't end when they deal with conservatives. During the communist era, this same mentality was used to regulate the party. Communist nations murdered and mentally ruined so much leftists and comrades, and that was by design. Communist who ended up disagreeing with the party where labeled by the rest of the communist party as "evil". In the USSR, Bukharin was tortured, and in the show trials, he was forced to say he was a fascists, before being executed. Imagine that. Stalin did what no rightists can do, make a communist admit he's evil. During Mao's China, numerous communist, even further left then Mao, criticized Mao, so they were all declared to be "right wingers" during the Anti-Rightists movement, and had their lives destroyed and their power purged out of the party. In North Korea, how many communists did Kim Il Sung had to murder before he stabilized it. That is how leftists treat their comrades, they are evil. Now look at them. The communist party of China and NK still stands. The USSR could have even survived an economic collapse, but they collapse because their institutions became too lenient.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: IB1ZoYEP) 06/01/20(Mon)01:56:40 No.259910401 ► >>259911378
File: Thisiswhatfarleftistsbelieves.png (577 KB, 950x1752)



>>259910220
tl;dr Leftists project everything, but one aspect of projecting is calling the right "evil". I suggest that leftists are evil, and that more people need to be made aware of their psychology in order to deal with them.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: IB1ZoYEP) 06/01/20(Mon)02:02:06 No.259911598 ►
File: leftism comorbid with men(...).jpg (89 KB, 1125x839)



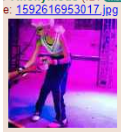
>>259909176
You are a sick fool, but your inaccurate statement is common among rightists.

First, no, you cannot switch things around. You seem to harbor this delusion that I mentioned an opinion. What I am saying is supported by genetic science. Far rightists and far leftists don' even act the same. The gene correlation and the behavior are not the same, so how can you switch words around and think you can apply the crimes of leftists on sane people?

If studies are correct. Leftists are both inherently neurotic and sociopaths and they correlate with numerous other mental illness. If anything, the far right are more hyperlogical. The average leftists doesn't care for logic and infact, actively avoids it. Leftists function under orthodoxy. Its how they can make reality and say cognitive dissonant statements without even being phased.

Its rightists who are logical, and the further right you get, the more logical they become. There is a reason why AI only ever sounds like a far rightists, but never sounds like a left winger.But the average left winger doesn't have any qualms treating right wingers as evil. ALL of them are more then happy to call right wingers and those who oppose them as being evil scumbags who have nothing good in them. A rightists would go all "HUR LEFTISTS ARE SO STUPID, THEY ARE MISGUIDED", but the leftists won't even give the rightists the benefit of the doubt, they are evil. And not a single one of them ever stops and say "gee isn't this a dangerous mentality to have? To treat a whole belief of another group as being just evil". No, they don't have qualms. Guess what, it works. Its only the rightists who seem to have this moral dilemma of considering leftists as evil because they are worried about the path that could lead too. But really, all it will do is create an equal playing field.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: mJXiKEEb) 06/29/20(Mon)03:57:00 No.265376436 ► >>265377460
File: 1592616953017.jpg (121 KB, 960x960)



>>265375676 (OP)
Leftists' default operation is outward hatred. That's literally how they interact with reality. It's not even on their emotional spectrum to love or enjoy anything. It's literally a measure of 'how much do I hate that', or no emotion.
This is why leftist paradise is literally Hell on earth for everyone except the very top leftist. (Normal people call that satanism.)

>> **Anonymous** (ID: iQ67BzpM) 06/29/20(Mon)04:05:05 No.265377460 ► >>265379139

>>265376436
Perfect post. Fun fact: Do you know what liberals live in cities and never leave? Do you know what cities turn liberal? Because the dense population, heavy traffic and other things create stress, and stress creates an outlet for the liberal to project his problems onto.

For example, the liberal will say that he's really angry today because there was an accident and he's stuck in traffic. So he never has to dwell on himself, aka look in the mirror. Liberalism stops once a person becomes self-aware and points the finger at himself.

▶ **Anonymous** 09/07/16 (Wed) 21:37:22 ID: f8aba6 No.7401510 >>7401588 >>7401836 >>7402181 >>7402294 >>7402783 >>7403306

File (hide): b520b990274af95···.png (1.13 MB, 1152x814, 576:407, image.png)



>>7400110

I can't say it enough; this is exactly true.

Look up the Chinese women who were mutilated during Mao Zedong's cultural revolution for being prettier than their peers. Hardcore Leftists hate anything that is more beautiful, more successful, more intelligent, or harder working than them, and to cover their own glaring inadequecies they will do everything and anything in their power to drag down and destroy such things.

This is because anything that is visibly superior to them is a threat in their minds; it forces them to come to terms with the fact that they're a useless, leeching sack of shit. And in the world of fat acceptance and degeneracy, that just won't do.

This is also why they come up with excuse after excuse after excuse to cover up and justify their obesity, their moral and spiritual ugliness; They're cowards. They refuse to accept that they are the ones at fault, that they are the priveliged, intolerant scum of their era, because that would mean they'd have to change, and they'd much rather spend their days manufacturing drama on tumblr and trying to get people fired for no reason. That would require real effort, humbleness, self awareness and self criticism, and the thought of leaving their little bubble of imagined oppression and artificial self-worth is the most terrifying thing their minds can dream up.

The worst and saddest part is that on some level, they know exactly how worthless and pitiful they are. The fact that their conscious mind refuses to accept it does not mean their subconscious is incapable of self-examination - this is why they want so badly for things like the right to free speech and the right to bear arms to be stripped away. They know exactly how worthless and backwards they are, and so all they want is someone to tell them what to think, what to eat, what to wear, and who to hate, because knowing their own lack of worth means they don't trust themselves to make decisions, which means they don't trust themselves with firearms.

The leftist's tendency to blame things on others in order to cover their own inadequecies is also why, as I said, they want other people's rights to be removed. Because if Jenny Shithead knows at the back of her mind that she shouldn't be within fifty yards of a firearm, why would she want that priveliged white male across the street who works every day and provides for his family to own one? That would mean he's more mentally stable than her, and she must at all costs avoid admitting that. So naturally, he is a dangerous time bomb to her and everyone like her, because again, admitting that he can be trusted with a weapon would force her to admit that there is something wrong with her.

Similarly, that blonde woman who jogs every day and eats healthy food because she wants to be able to smile when she looks in the mirror? It's clearly genetic. She didn't achieve it on her own, she couldn't have achieved it on her own, because admitting that she did, that she worked hard to better herself, would mean that Jenny Shithead is wrong.

And Jenny Shithead cannot have that. And so began the SJW movement, a movement with the sole aim of convincing perfectly normal, healthy people that something is wrong with them because they're healthy and normal.

File: 1601575196140.jpg (78 KB, 740x917)



Leftists are not humans (literally) Anonymous (ID: HwkYF0g) 01/12/21(Tue)21:47:11 No.302288654 ▶ >>302289735 >>302290020 >>302290228 >>302290345 >>302295910 >>302296376 >>302296742 >>302297901 >>302297992 >>302299546 >>302301769 >>302303517 >>302303668 >>302304185 >>302304197 >>302304409 >>302305173 >>302305467 >>302305691 >>302305748 >>302305929 >>302305991 >>302306613 >>302307377 >>302307534

Their brains are just shortcircuiting piles of shit filled with arbitrary thoughts that were brainwashed into them with social pressure and electronic media stimulation.

Their ideas have no logical connection.
Their ideas are reinforced solely with emotion, they can only connect ideas emotionally, so what is "correct" to them are the ideas associated with positive emotion and "incorrect" with negative emotion.

That's why they can't act in a logically consistent manner. There is no logical connection between anything they think.
They lack the mental power to perceive their own thoughts, much less to categorize ideas by their similarities and differences.

That's why if you ask they "why" they make up some shit and change the subject. When their thought reaches for a logical connection it grasps into a void. They will probably blame the negative emotion this triggers on you.

They're literally and truly not human beings.
Humans evolved because they are rational and needed reason to compete with each other.
Leftists are just non-competing mental retards given a niche to survive in by the elite.

They're imposters set up to usurp the position of real humans, and the jews have created so many they far outnumber real humans in the modern era.
They're abominations created by the excesses of civilization and they must be destroyed.
The good news is as soon as civil war breaks out they will start killing themselves en masse because they can't cope with anything other than 100% comfort at all times.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: HwkYF0g) 01/12/21(Tue)21:50:13 No.302289419 ▶ >>302290228 >>302293656 >>302297901

Leftists develop concepts by induction rather than deduction because their disabled brains are so spammed with examples they never develop the ability to deduce a hierarchy, all their effort is devoted to memorizing the examples. They're unfit, easily overwhelmed subhumans.

It's impossible to be rational without committing serious effort to both inductive and deductive reasoning

Emotion's only place is as a placeholder to assume things that have already been proven true by logical thought or natural process. This allows for more complex thought to be imagined, but in the end unless you go back and prove the truth of it you're just a fool.

At birth you start with a set of emotions by instinct, which correspond to various states of perception.
The species evolved these emotions by perceiving various things as good or evil to survival.
Your reason develops from this, these emotions are inducted as examples of what is evolutionarally necessary for survival, and as you mature and experience more and more you deduce, implicitly or explicitly, an order of these emotions and understand the circumstances in reality that cause them and why.
Leftists never mature. They never deduce. They are retarded in their development and their thinking is perpetually dominated by inductive thinking.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: ONXs7+T) 06/30/20(Tue)04:57:30 No.265562105 ▶ >>265562387 >>265563237 >>265565030 >>265565726 >>265567331 >>265568280 >>265569349

File: 4324532453245.png (2.07 MB, 1493x1013)



>>265560954
Leftist jews have spent decades distorting the meaning of words. When leftists say there is systemic racism in the US, they're saying that the cultural and social structures are all designed to benefit white men.
And it layman's terms, this means that it's a white civilization designed by white people, and naturally white people are more comfortable following these sort of conventions and customs.

When leftists say they want to end systemic racism, they mean they want to destroy white western culture and white western customs, and turn the country into a shithole that resembles african society, or mexican society, or shitskin society.
This is essentially the same thing they mean when they say abolish whiteness. They're talking about genocide. Cultural, social, and, of course physical genocide.
It's a malicious message of death cloaked in a benign looking cowl. And the fact that they are not all killed for daring to say such things is absolutely astonishing.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: YNp1BXF) 06/30/20(Tue)05:23:19 No.265565726 ▶

>>265562105
Just to tag onto this taking the idea to its roots

The soul of a culture is embedded inside of -everything- is does and creates. The language we speak biases us, even the phonetics we make alter us. The mentality we house creates different architectural structures (an indigenous teepee versus a New York skyscraper)
It goes on and on and on.
There is no limit on what you can distinguish as white, so there is no limit on what you can classify as "systemic racism", because so much of the structures we've made have come from the conditioning of "white" people/mentalities.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: u+Q2kXIN) 06/30/20(Tue)05:05:33 No.265563237 ▶ >>265564109 >>265569349

>>265562105
>Leftist jews have spent decades distorting the meaning of words. When leftists say there is systemic racism in the US, they're saying that the cultural and social structures are all designed to benefit white men.
>And it layman's terms, this means that it's a white civilization designed by white people, and naturally white people are more comfortable following these sort of conventions and customs.
>When leftists say they want to end systemic racism, they mean they want to destroy white western culture and white western customs, and turn the country into a shithole that resembles african society, or mexican society, or shitskin society.
>This is essentially the same thing they mean when they say abolish whiteness. They're talking about genocide. Cultural, social, and, of course physical genocide.
>It's a malicious message of death cloaked in a benign looking cowl. And the fact that they are not all killed for daring to say such things is absolutely astonishing.
If this wasn't already a copy pasta, I'm turning it into one. Thanks anon.

Anonymous | 725504346 | 31 min. ago

>>725496527

There's a general phenomenon I've noticed on the Internet. Any forum with free speech and little to no moderation becomes right wing. Leftist ideas cannot exist without censorship and moderation.

This is why we've started seeing armies of paid shills trying to flood spaces with their talking points.

Anonymous (ID: LNJW+As6) 01/02/21(Sat)06:58:16 No.299720709



234 KB PNG

People who can't defend themselves physically (women and low T men) parse information through a consensus filter as a safety mechanism. They literally do not ask "is this true", they ask "will others be OK with me thinking this is true". This makes them very malleable to brute force manufactured consensus; if every screen they look at says the same thing they will adopt that position because their brain interprets it as everyone in the tribe believing it. Only high T alpha males and aneurotypical people (hey autists!) are actually free to parse new information with an objective "is this true?" filter. This is why a Republic of high status males is best for decision making. Democratic, but a democracy only for those who are free to think.

>>299720905 # >>299721110 #

▸ **Anonymous** 12/18/19 (Wed) 08:30:04 ID: e36a5f No.7802

File (hide): 0b97fa467deb092….jpg (126.92 KB, 710x960, 71:96, b6bPOIC.jpg) (h) (u)



>>7591 (OP)

Successfully arguing with leftist always boils down to the same template.

Don't let them pretend to be stupid. Commies have to pretend to be retarded and not understand what "white" means, basic economics, that 13 do 50 or why people will starve if you murder all the farmers and steal their land. Leftist policies always make things worse, not better. They know this too. This is the intended result. Always redirect the conversation to why they are doing things they know have a horrifying result. Focus on how the result is worst for sympathetic people like the poor, women and children. If you don't know exactly why they are doing it speculate on what horrible reason they might have.

When you do this it should become clear to everyone listening how evil they are. Focus on the immorality of what they do. Don't let them pull you into the weeds with evidence, studies, definitions and other bullshit. Stick with emotional shit, and how they are either looking to hurt people better than them or profit from the misery of the helpless. For anyone who's a centrist give them an out.. a path to redemption, tell them how you understand that they were tricked by the sales pitch of leftist. For the hard core leftists, they are malicious, hateful and want you dead. They are shitty failures who want the rest of the world to be as miserable and unhappy as they are. There is no path to redemption for them.

For tranny/fag/gender shit the argument looks like this:

Look we all know that male and female makes babies. Pretending it's a spectrum or that you can change just confuses people and renders them childless. Family is the biggest source of joy in the world, especially for women. Why do you want to trick women into not having children? Do you want them miserable? Do you hate women? Do you want children to be confused about reproduction so they wont think it's strange when you give them "hands on" training? Trannies commit suicide at astronomical rates. Those who don't kill themselves are rendered impotent. Either way their life is destroyed. Why would you support such a horrifying con? Those poor people. Does it bring you joy to drive someone to suicide?

If ever they try to shift the conversation away from why they are evil, dismiss whatever they say and move back to the subject at hand – which is their own moral failings leading them to supporting such a horrifying position. Whatever evidence or studies they have, dismiss them saying studies exist that show the exact opposite. If they ask you to prove the suicide rate, dismiss them as knowing it's higher than normal, and accuse them of changing the topic.

This technique works for every leftist issue because in the end it's all about either hurting people more successful than they are or making easy money off some con, like writing books about how women are better off without children.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

File: left crazy3.png (114 KB, 500x451)



Psychology of Leftism Anonymous (ID: 9ZQ6J17r) 07/01/20(Wed)16:43:05 No.265858331 ▶

Mantz M.D.- @michaelmantzmd
Board-Certified Psychiatrist.

I have worked with many intense woke patients for over 4 yrs now.
Generalization: Most have high amounts of shame, often seeing their Self as disgusting, terrible and unworthy. They are generally socially awkward and a suffer from intense loneliness & insecurity. They hear about a doctrine based on socialist collective values that denies the values of the individual and allows their attention to rigidly attach to a philosophy that allows them to avoid taking personal responsibility since the individual = capitalism = bad AND collectivism = socialism/communism = good.
This represses their sense of individual sense of self and its SHAME & LONELINESS and they IDENTIFY with the collective which gives them a feeling of CONNECTION and PURPOSE. This purpose acts like a guide to drive their attention to try to fix the world. This provides a higher degree of cognitive coherence in their once chaotic & insecure mind.
These huge psychological pseudo-benefits temporarily frees them away from their SHAME, LONELINESS, SELF-HATE & DISGUST, and INSECURITY, giving them *great relief*.
The beliefs act like drugs that take away their pain & gives them a sense of purpose and meaning. Watch when one of their beliefs is directly challenged & see the correspondence to the behavior you would see when trying to to confront a drug addict. DENIAL & RAGE.
These drug-like beliefs become their identity over time a process called IDENTIFICATION. Fusion of the sense of self with the beliefs. Thus THESE WOKE BELIEFS with a total focus of systemic this & that and COLLECTIVISM to almost complete DENIAL of the INDIVIDUALISM. Also means No (or very little) individual self-awareness!

>> **Anonymous** (ID: 9ZQ6J17r) 07/01/20(Wed)16:43:20 No.265858373 ▶

To HAVE SELF-AWARENESS they would have to look back into their psychological mirror and LOOK at their DISGUSTING, LONELY, INSECURE, PAINFUL, sense of SELF that was conditioned into their minds during key developmental stages. That takes a person highly-skilled in psycho-therapeutics. It can be done, but it is tricky & takes time.
I have come out as a psychiatrist without anonymity, which may damage my practice, because I am deeply concerned about this. I have worked with this deeply & we need more mind experts out in these public forums helping to give guidance on public policies. If not, we may be in for one hell of a bumpy ride that may not end so well....It's not hopeless, we just need more intelligent leadership & bringing the focus on the human mind itself and how to heal it.
>Sounds like they need a year of hard labor. Hard work (hell, any work) is positively magical in solving a lot of this.
Work that builds something and gets you connected to nature or to a project involving your hands & interacting with other people to a common goal to improve social skills. And looking at each other not at screens. And having something tangible as a result.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: GybGTCRw) 07/01/20(Wed)16:44:36 No.265858554 ▶ >>265859153 >>265859456

Ok Dr (((Mantz)))

>> **Anonymous** (ID: /Lg7fXsT) 07/01/20(Wed)16:46:05 No.265858773 ▶

DEEBLY GONCERENED.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: 9ZQ6J17r) 07/01/20(Wed)16:48:43 No.265859153 ▶

>>265858554
>inb4 fucking sauce pls
https://twitter.com/michaelmantzmd/status/1276372779265167360

■ **Anonymous** (ID: dYZh07RP) 09/18/18(Tue)03:26:25 No.186096649 ▶ >>186096871

>>186096411
I was a lefty when I was in my late teens, early 20's, and of all the things I remember from that time, of who I pretended to be, of who I thought I should appear to be and what I should appear to believe, nothing stands out more than the memory of always knowing I was completely full of shit. All that pent up leftist anger triggered by anyone questioning their views? More about fighting to maintain appearances than defending anything they believe wholeheartedly. That's the gag. That's what you're fighting when you square off with these people. That's why pointing out facts is seen as a personal attack. You're not attacking what they really believe to be true, you're threatening their ability to continue to lie to themselves.

Fear. It's almost entirely about fear. Fear of the truth. Fear of not being accepted by their peers. Fear of being seen as something other than what they've come to think people should see them as. Of exposure. Fear of losing social status, of being ostracized when they fail to do their part in perpetuating not their your lies, but the lies of their peers, as well.

When you're a lefty, maintaining your manufactured persona is one thing, but your ability to reinforce the bullshit other lefties pretend to believe is equally as important, if not more so. It's as good as currency. A social capitol. Who you really are, what you really believe, it's irrelevant. It's dangerous. Bury it, especially if it's true. If a cornerstone of your paper persona isn't committed to helping reinforce the group lies, you're not only worthless, you're a threat to the entire community.

Put another way, liberalism cultivates alienation. It does so because it has become a form of alienation. It has a heavy investment in estrangement. It is primarily interested in emergencies and social pathologies, and it makes policy prescriptions on the basis of abnormal situations, with no concern for the possible impact on the normal. It finds disease everywhere, without offering a useful image of health. And its remedies aggravate real diseases: redistribution, "gay rights," abortion on demand, appeasement--none of these policies has ketp its promises, but liberalism was never eally interested in the results.

There are two possible basic attitudes toward social reality. One of these, as I say, has many names, but I will call, it, for convenience, Nativism: a prejudice in favor of the native, the normal, and so forth, reaching an extreme in lynchings and pogroms. Its most ghastly form was German National Socialism.

The other attitude I am forced, for lack of a better word--or any word at all--to call Alienism: a prejudice in favor of the alien, the marginal, the dispossesed, the eccentric, reaching an extreme in the attempt to "build a new society" by destroying the basic institutions of the native. The most terrible fulfillment of this principle is Communism.

It would be natural to assume that Nativism would be more destructive, because native forces would seem to be better situated in most cases to destroy the alien than alien forces to destroy the native. But for some reason history hasn't worked out that way. What is plain, at any rate, is that Alienism is far from a marginal force. It offers malcontents of all sorts an ideology or gnosis that enables them to interpret normal life maliciously as a crude though somewhat disguised struggle between oppressors and victims. If the oppression isn't obvious, that is because the oppressors are so cunning and their victims so totally subjugated that even their perceptual powers are in thrall. Acquiring the liberating gnosis is called "consciousness-raising." The process enables the initiate to strip off the mask of oppressive structures and see capitalism as exploitation, freedom as "repressive tolerance," and prosperity as "invisible poverty."

Anonymous (ID: XqYih2tl) 05/20/20(Wed)20:27:26 No.258205112 >>258205357 >>258207681

>>258201187
>>258201136
>>258201082
Because they are joyless. They find no fulfillment in anything because they have bought into their own bullshit. They cannot let themselves feel the slightest bit of happiness because that brief moment makes them feel a commensurate amount of guilt.
"How can I be happy when somewhere out there a homosexual, brown-skinned otherkin genderqueer was called by the name on xir birth certificate and literally cannot stop shaking?"
The moment they let themselves feel happy about something, even something as minor as enjoying a story, they must find what is "wrong" with it—unless it is or was produced by someone less privileged than themselves. Enjoying something produced by a member of their own race isn't allowed.
The end result is they constantly talk themselves out of happiness, making excuses to make whatever gave them a moment of joy incorrect. They then promptly explain why that is the case so they can be seen as an "ally."
Because the small amounts of joy they allow themselves to feel comes entirely from without: validation. They MUST feel like their happiness is excusable and allowable, and pretty much the only kind of joy that fits that category is validation from "those less privileged."
It's also why I think so many white boys are turning into trannies. If they become the source of validation by becoming a victim, they're allowed to like whatever they want.

Anonymous 01/12/16 (Tue) 17:55:38 ID: be3009 No.4559247 >>4559709 >>4562981 >>4563444 >>4564540

It's a deliberate poison. This isn't just some half-assed way to "make money".

It took time, energy, and a ton of money to produce "common core", much more energy and money than would be devoted if it wasn't intentionally designed this way.

There is only 3 ways people can think:
Logos - logically
Pathos - emotionally
ethos - ethically

Teaching kids math in that way fucks up their ability to do math, it makes it too hard to understand. Why is that important? Well aside from everyday uses (sure a calculator can solve most problems anyway) mathematics is derived in entirety from LOGIC. You cannot use logic unless you know some math and vice versa.

It's the same with them trying to teach kids how to use emotions to 'win' arguments instead of actual, factual, evidence. Instead of teaching them to think and use logos (logic) they're forcing them to use and think pathos (emotion). This means they'll be more susceptible to emotional than logical thought and arguments.

The Soc-Jus bullshit filler is their way of instilling their own dogmatic ethics into the populace, also known as the social justice ethos.

Now, simply killing logic is bad enough, truth is logic, logic is knowledge, knowledge is power, nescience is slavery and ignorance is voluntary slavery. Without logic you cannot be free, you are at the whim of others.

But, we see them not only killing logic, they're trying to instill their emotional thought processes as well, thus hammering the nail in deeper. If you are taught to believe compelling arguments are based on emotions, it is much easier to sell the victim narrative.

"Those evil racist whites and their horrible logic and facts are trying to enslave the poor, defenceless blacks."

It's a funny parody, but as we've seen this shit can become all too true all too soon.

We all know you can't argue with a SJW, we all know the frustration of trying to:
>Why can't they understand?
>Jesus christ this is basic shit
>What's wrong with these people?!
>This has to be a troll

It's because they lack logos they cannot see it, it doesn't register in their brains.

Now, I know I've explained this backwards so it might be confusing, anyway, the left has always had pathos (emotion) on their side. It is easy to stick your head in the sand and pretend if we all held hands and said kumbaya life would be perfect, but it isn't true. Facts, logic (logos) get in the way of that. Then karl marx came along and dreamed up a set of ethical standards that if we all just lived by we could hold hands and sing kumbaya and life would be perfect. This twisted ideology had some logic behind it (you cannot have ethos without logos), but the logic was faulty.

▶ **Anonymous** 05/23/17 (Tue) 13:45:39 ID: 3411e2 No.9965999

I used to think that these incidents would red pill people, but as the pattern continues to repeat itself I've come to realize something extremely depressing:

We see this as the truth and expressions of the truth as inherently convincing. This is not the case.

What actually happens and will continue to happen is that these events provide the signalers with the ultimate stage for their counterfactual beliefs. These are the ultimate expressions of faith for them. Rather than see it as an opportunity to amend their false beliefs, it's a way for them to indulge in ecstatic and public expressions of their faith. The less it makes sense, the more faith it displays to believe it, the more virtue one can signal by expressing said faith in increasingly ridiculous circumstances.

☐ **Anonymous** (ID: J4EARaki) 01/26/19(Sat)22:09:06 No.201207542 ▶ >>201207742 >>201207799 >>201207803 >>201207937 >>201208027

>>201195039 (OP)
Here is the biggest truth you need to know. /pol/ is not a hivemind, it's not a culture, it's not an echo chamber, it's not an endorsement for anything. At its core, /pol/ is distilled conflict. There are only two reasons why the right wing are more present here than left wing.

1) The idea of "conflict" has been systemically removed as a beneficial underpinning for leftist discourse. In modern times, leftist conflict only occurs as a moralistic imperative - ie the left only engages in conflict with political idealogues that their current doctrine states are immoral. They have been largely conditioned into some semblance of enforced cohesion. If one segment of leftism runs contrary to the majority core, then rather than engage in ideological conflict this group will simply break off and form a new core with the hope that it grows or attracts others. Their ideals are not refined by conflict to form a fitting foundational argument.

2) Modern leftist educational systems intentionally cripple critical thinking skills in favor of conformity. This goes back to the forming of a moralistic imperative. This is what largely happened to the right for a long period of time and was the catalyst for the left's opportunity to take a defining role in our culture. The right wing thanks to evangelism and the desire for conformity basically devalued critical thought and paved the way for leftist thinkers to obtain a spotlight in all society. Comedians, artists, musicians, speakers, and educators suddenly had the means to take over the social narrative from the ailing right wing. Ironically they have instituted the same qualities that lead to the downfall of the right in the 20th century.

What all this means is that leftists largely dont understand the utility of conflict for refining ideologies and are emotionally attached to their own ideology. This prevents discourse and will inevitably lead to self-exile.

☐ **Anonymous** (ID: dIf4hPUe) 03/17/17(Fri)15:32:50 No.117124133 ▶ >>117124464 >>117124478 >>117124978

>>117123698
>>117123856
O'Sullivan's Law states that any organization or enterprise that is not expressly right wing will become left wing over time. The law is named after British journalist John O'Sullivan.

Television shows are the best examples of this. 24, House. Charitable foundations are worse but harder to see.

One of the reasons for this is leftist intolerance versus right-wing tolerance. Right wingers are willing to hire openly left-wing employees in the interest of fairness. Left-wingers, utterly intolerant, will not allow a non-Liberal near them, and will harass them at every opportunity. The result over time is that conservative enterprises are infiltrated by leftists but leftist enterprises remain the same or get worse.

Also, leftism is in and of itself a form of decay. It's what happens not just to television shows but to nations, churches and universities as the energy given off by the big bang of their inception slowly ebbs away. Rather than expend vitality in originality and creation they become obsessed with introspection, popularity and lethargy. Leftism is entropy of the spirit and intellect.

Another reason is that the parasitic nature of Liberals/Leftists attracts them to existing money.

An enterprise can stave off O'Sullivan's Law if their creators keep it in mind and remain vigilant and truthful.
O'Sullivan's Law hit 24 when they finally had a Muslim villain then started running disclaimers that Muslims aren't all terrorists.

The Annenberg Foundation was started by a Republican but it didn't take long before O'Sullivan's Law had them handing a domestic terrorist money for educating kids.

The ACLU, the Ford Foundation and the Episcopal Church all fell to O'Sullivan's Law.

Specifically right wing vidya is coming and it will be the most profitable game companies just like talk radio and news

File: EC8EB85A-4C86-4C21-B334-5(...).jpg (156 KB, 709x595)



☐ **Why is the left in a psychotic break** **Anonymous** (ID: 6SsK6Ns) 06/05/20(Fri)21:33:56 No.261121012 ▶ >>261121647 >>261122450 >>261122808 >>261122907 >>261123197 >>261123664 >>261123707 >>261124359 >>261125069 >>261125167 >>261125408 >>261125417 >>261126328 >>261126818 >>261127584 >>261127662 >>261127850 >>261127865 >>261127908 >>261128306 >>261128346

I usually say this jokingly, but if you look at social media, the left and their black pets are in a mass psychotic break. They are divorced from reality.
Is this unironically some MKUltra Tier shit?
They were always a bit weird, but something in them snapped during the past weekend.
Did they use some activation phrases or something that caused all of the "unvaccinated" to become violent and bloodthirsty?
>inb4 take your meds schizo
I know for a fact I'm not imagining this. Families and friends here are being torn apart right now and no shots have even been fired. The right in general is not responsible for this. Most conservatives are docile cucks, which is why we are in this situation to begin with.
That doesn't mean they're bad people, but they're not the ones disowning family and friends.
This shit is BAD /pol/
Nothing like this has happened since 1860

>> ☐ **Anonymous** (ID: jin0vvW) 06/05/20(Fri)21:34:55 No.261121176 ▶ >>261122092 >>261125167

Timeline shift nigger you aren't reDy

>> ☐ **Anonymous** (ID: WW30yDVI) 06/05/20(Fri)22:11:17 No.261127940 ▶
File: 1447560843442.jpg (144 KB, 960x855)



Because the media and governments of these regions have given inhabitants two important things:

1.) They have first taken their lives away through sustained quarantines, demolishing the economy and increasing stress of the people by an order of magnitude as they place their lives on hold and lose purpose. For most people consumption of goods IS their purpose, for better or worse, and you have seen an incredible number of people turn to substance abuse or fall into depression due to an inability to cope with months of being stuck inside.

and

2.) They have given the people almost near indemnity to do whatever they wish, up to an including destruction of government buildings and artifacts. There are token resistances from police forces, but leadership outside of diehard Republicans have shown a milquetoast response, in a most obvious bid to destabilize their opponents through opportunistic violence.

What you are seeing is catharsis on a level unseen in human history. This is not about racial injustice, it is about society's pressure valve releasing the most ungodly geyser of steam since the second World War. Many are confident this is over, but until and unless the world can return to a place of commodification of pleasure through material goods, this WILL continue without ceasing. Mark my words, this is the beginning until people as a whole can find new purpose.

☐ **Here's how the left wins the culture war** **Anonymous** (ID: VirO9UnZ) 08/22/20(Sat)15:51:50 No.273697321 ▶ >>273697997 >>273700514 >>273702879 >>273703374 >>273703977 >>273704513 >>273704593 >>273710076

It occurred to me everyone on this board is varying degrees of blackpilled about the future of the West. I'm not going to discuss that. I'm just going to discuss how the left imposes their worldview.

The left imposes their worldview quite easily: They force it. They use force. They know they're wrong, they know they're hypocrites, they know they're liars, but they don't care. They win because they force their viewpoints and no one stops them. Easy example: LGBT. The LGBT movement was literally started by NAMBLA. For those that don't know, NAMBLA is a legitimate pedophile organization, by and for pedophiles. Now LGBT is mainstreamed and forced into every school, workplace, and game company, despite being backed by avowed pedophiles. How could this be? They use force. They don't attempt to convince people of the veracity of their arguments, they simply infest an area, impose their views, and then ban or fire all dissenters. Then what do you do? You grouch about it on the internet, find a new job, and don't really do anything. Meanwhile, they still hold that thing they just conquered. And the longer they hold it, the more their views are imposed.

What they're trying to do is use force, take over an area, and then that cultural domain long enough until the next generation grows up in it and they've never known anything else. Hence why you now have zoomies shilling for murdering rape niggers. The left politicized policing and held that ground long enough to brainwash a new generation.

>> ☐ **Anonymous** (ID: VirO9UnZ) 08/22/20(Sat)15:56:23 No.273697684 ▶

The point is, is that their views are not legitimate. They are subjective, and almost always objectively evil and wrong. But that doesn't matter. You being right and them being wrong does not matter, because they impose their views forcefully while you just wank about them. When you see some impoverished third world shithole and you think "How could the people allow themselves to fall into that state?" Same tactics were used against them, that's why. Someone forcefully imposed that degenerate culture, a new generation was born into it, and they don't know any different. So that degenerate culture becomes the norm. If you cede ground in the culture war, they will take it, and they will hold it long enough to indoctrinate another generation. Pretty soon anti-White killings and pedophilia will be on the table. Will you cede that too? Or will you use force?

The way to win is to use the same tactics against them. We need to fire leftists for being leftists, call the cops on leftists for leftist threats, get leftists banned from platforms, besiege and boycott companies that make leftist views mandatory. The right needs to wake up to the fact it doesn't matter who is right or wrong anymore because the LEFT already ceded that ground. They don't argue with facts, they argue with emotion. And they're winning through use of force. You cannot argue your way through a culture war, you can only use your position and authority that you have to impose your values.

[Return] [Catalog] [Bottom] [Update] [ ] Auto] 257 / 87 / 58 / 1

File: RightWingAlliance.png (249 KB, 1000x1000)



/RWA/ STRATEGIC & RHETORICAL STUDY IIKPkbAe+RHTA (ID: dWyJIpU) 02/04/20(Tue)04:48:59 No.242269067 ▶ >>242271389 >>242280657 >>242290711 >>242290996 >>242291647 >>242292135 >>242292314 >>242292704 >>242295881 >>242300613 >>242301071 >>242303747 >>242305727 >>242307300 >>242307558 >>242307994 >>242308082 >>242309662 >>242312272 >>242313192 >>242314240 >>242315768 >>242319132 >>242320418 >>242322382 >>242325336

The accelerated adoption of Liberalism as political policy has provided a gift that only the most ambitious can appreciate. This demand for Will a single human alone cannot satisfy leaves open a vacuum of space to occupy. In what way should we reply? Over time civilization has experienced the erosion of corrupt institutionalized religions and atomization of the human soul into a state of servitude. Technological progress has provided a limited means to disassociate from traditional confinement to territory that until recently was intricate to meaningful political accomplishment. The opportunity for our true expression awaits to be recognized.

Is true Liberalism a true opposition?
The extent to which true believers of liberal policy practice Liberalism where it is not, is an extent to which a nation can establish order unopposed by Liberalism. Since only nations can be enemies of other nations, Liberalism provided the means for nations to name people as enemies. In this context politics is ideologically asymmetrical. We must fight for the freedom to be who we are, not for the freedom to oppose those who choose to fight us for being. Where we require those who opposes us to validate who we are, we are not free to discover what true expression is.

>> IIKPkbAe+RHTA (ID: dWyJIpU) 02/04/20(Tue)04:50:51 No.242269335 ▶ >>242276629 >>242292704 >>242307300 >>242307994 >>242315102
File: NPC.jpg (153 KB, 2500x1250)



Liberalism is a natural outgrowth to the emergence of civilizations as organized states. This political imperative, it's true believers act upon, is more so done in absence of Willful agency. This provides the opportunity for a collection of Willful agents with the Will to impose their agency upon true believers. The Willful agents achieve for themselves stability of power, are thus dependent on Liberal policy as a system of belief, and therefore are its greatest spiritual advocates. The degree to which one may be a beneficiary of Liberal policy is inversely proportional to the degree to which one is a practitioner of its belief advocated. Their power is expressed as disregard to what they make true to their believers. Despite not being practitioners of this belief themselves, these Willful agents find it necessary to impose this belief even when it may appear inconvenient to themselves at the expense of the believers and the system they occupy. To these Willful agents, Liberal policy is a calculated cost for the legitimacy to project power. They succeed only by defeating each other. Their lack of ability to express unity is their greatest weakness and evident by their greatest lie. It should then be no surprise where a Willful agents may be found to oppose other Willful agents who act upon the interest of collective Willful agency as equal men. Liberal policy advocates have damned themselves Willingly by pursuing a strategy of stability which requires avoiding accountability.

>> IIKPkbAe+RHTA (ID: dWyJIpU) 02/04/20(Tue)04:51:49 No.242269462 ▶ >>242292704 >>242307300 >>242307994
File: Flag2.jpg (69 KB, 1280x640)



The American revolution was not just a rebellion against the monarchy of Great Britain. This is least of all significant. Justifying this rebellion was the intent to establish a republic along an imposing liberal paradigm. Its leaders simply did what was necessary, with the opportunity available, and with what could be capitalized upon as the world became increasingly transformed by a Liberal imperative to prepare for the inevitable future setting we live now. To say that America is a Liberal nation is total disregard for its reason to be founded. To say any nation can be truly liberal is total disregard for a nation's purpose for existence. Therefor what America was and is, where it exists by its true form, is the proper adaptation by a distinct people among a paradigm of Liberal policy to form a state of order for continued survival and prosperity. The success of this nation must continue and not just conserve. The time of American geolsolation has ended where those of similarity everywhere are in great need of each other. The limits of reach extend to the farthest observable star, not by what is propositioned in an era where everyone is everywhere, and by people who just so happen to be present within geographic vicinity but not share true intentions.Be not compelled by those who act in faith disassociated by vulgar substitutions of our righteous inheritance.

>> IIKPkbAe+RHTA (ID: dWyJIpU) 02/04/20(Tue)04:52:35 No.242269561 ▶ >>242292704 >>242307300 >>242307994
File: eagle_and_snake.jpg (27 KB, 170x240)



A true opposition to modern liberal policy has begun to shape modern political form. Liberalism itself cannot exist in recognition without something equal to oppose. It requires a symbolic opposition to validate its own symbolic existence. When an untrue opposition to Liberalism achieves recognition, it amplifies untrue characteristics of what that opposition opposes. Like two opponents who face each other in combat, their actions are a signal to each other of their worthiness. Current and past Liberal policy has succeeded for so long to vail its true characteristics by controlling what opposes it at the expense of destroying its own authenticity. This true opposition is upon us to fulfill and Liberalism will fail to prevent it.

>> IIKPkbAe+RHTA (ID: dWyJIpU) 02/04/20(Tue)04:53:19 No.242269663 ▶ >>242292704 >>242307300 >>242307994
File: Graph6.jpg (29 KB, 304x310)



Nurture Is an expression of nature. Communication IS organization emergent. The likelihood any two people who share truth effectively will share common ancestry, is explanation for why people self organize among the identity they share communicatively. The origins of the diversity of language is congruent with the genesis of ethnicity where by systems form spontaneously within a sequence whose interior is a reduction of complexity (order). A system of formality does not order itself complete and consistently, but is rather the product of continuous human Will proclaimed upon it's sequence of transmissions informed by post-rational sets of initial axioms that unfold to signal the most legitimate format recognizable to the whole. Thus morality is indistinguishable from shared human agency. It is that common medium through which truth is abstracted and expressed throughout institution as legitimate progression of knowledge. Our collective Will is the energy which compels a state of change to progress in the direction of our agency. The name of the game is to exist in the future where that which continues must change by moving forward. If a people desire to prevail within a spiritual struggle, they must achieve the morality which justifies victory.

>> IIKPkbAe+RHTA (ID: dWyJIpU) 02/04/20(Tue)04:55:58 No.242269999 ▶ >>242307300 >>242307994 >>242314013
File: 8376865433.jpg (674 KB, 2310x2170)



A nation is the binding force of human symbiosis wherever it is an expression of power where: (a) Power is the ability to cooperate for a common purpose that is perceived morally legitimate, and where: (b) This power coincides with actions expressed as intent to achieve political outcomes. Our opposition defines itself willingly as an adversary to distinct systems of people who exercise shared intentions outside the direct benefit of illegitimate representatives of our hierarchy.
1. Lead your opposition to oppose a powerful symbol, this is how to control them as they seek something to give their efforts justification. The symbology that represents this matters to the extent it invokes reverence in the people it relates to. To Choose a losing symbol is choosing to be ignored
2. Be not an enemy to people your objective is to unify. A failure to see the benefit of cooperation is a consequence of imaginary boundaries imposed by self limitation. Inspire a person by convincing them to win and identify where they have chosen freely to lose
3. We live to fulfill our purpose. The objective of warfare is not warfare. It's objectification is the internalization of failure and losers are never recognized for any purpose other than their defeat. Power for the sake of power is to expend resources where there is nothing to gain. Radicalism for the sake of being radical is the normal behavior of a nihilist. You can get that from a number of different places.

File (hide): 1451124555381.jpg (1.02 MB, 1920x1080, 16:9, image.jpg)



[–] ▶ **Attempting to understand the leftist mind.** **Anonymous** 12/26/15 (Sat) 02:09:14 ID: 6a1020 No.4377750 >>4377801 >>4378011 >>4378154 >>4378234 >>4378633 >>4379209 [Watch Thread]

I spent some time trying to understand the leftist mind this week. These people obviously think very differently from us and there are a lot of them, so it's important to try to get a handle on why they are the way they are.

After some thought, broadly speaking, I would say the thing with leftists is they all, without exception, fall into one of three categories. (There is some degree of overap between the categories.)

Group #1: People with an extremely skewed and unrealistic perception of reality.

Group #2: People who are part of a special interest group that gets direct gimmiedats from the government.

Group #3: A very tiny group of amoral, ruthless elites that lives by exploiting groups one and two.

Let's look at the leftist constituents for a moment and break this down for a more fine-grained view of these three categories.

A) Young people like teens, college kids, and early-20s hipsters: Too young, too sheltered from reality to know any better. Mommy and daddy have paid for everything, and they have never grown up around real niggers or other muds: they live in a carefully maintained fantasy land where they are told 24-7 that nogs and muds are poor downtrodden fuzzie-wuzzy oompa-loompas, like a cute muppet that has been tossed cruely in the gutter by some KKK bully, and just needs to be cleaned up to be OK. These kids are smart enough to figure out that they occupy a priviliged position in life and that they have been pampered, which causes a sense of guilt and a kind of Noblesse Oblige, where they feel an altruistic need to "give something back." That's all well and good, but altruism only works when it is reciprocated on some level; i.e, the people they are helping will "recover" like a patient in a hospital and then become productive members of society who "pay it forward." It's natural for young upper-middle-class kids to think this way because they have been surrounded by hard-working professional whites who actually do play fair and do work hard, so this is all they know. They don't realize how ugly the world can be, how the poor nigs they try to help by opening their doors will just milk them like cows and take whatever is offered before shitting on the carpet, raping your sister, ripping the copper wiring out of your house to sell for crack, and then burning down the house for the lulz. (Continued below)

▶ **Anonymous** 12/26/15 (Sat) 02:11:53 ID: 6a1020 No.4377761 >>4379209
File (hide): 1451124714374.jpg (85.65 KB, 599x501, 599:501, image.jpg)



B) Various members of category 2, who support liberalism because they get a free ride in some way. This is a big group and includes nigs and muds, women who benefit from an unfair anti-male system, old people who depend on their social security checks, third-worlders who want to rip off naive rich whites, fags/trannies/gender narcissist attention whores who bask in being "special" and in the benefits that come from the "victim" label, SJWs trying to make a name for themselves as media pundits of one sort or another, lazy bums who want food stamps and other social benefits, and so on

C) College professors and media people: this is a curious blend of all three categories. They are in a certain sense elites who thrive by catering to the other groups; they benefit from government largesse in many cases (like professors at state schools), and they are often from wealthy backgrounds that allow them to be insulated from the actual reality of what nigs and muds really are...they cluster together in gated communities and ivory towers where they can support their delusions in hugboxes and are insulated from the consequences of their actions. They never really grow up and in a sense are eternal children who get pampered and indulged. Includes old hippie rock-stars, writers, artists, etc.

D) Whites from really, really white areas: I'm thinking of, for example, Sweden-cucks in Europe or New England liberals in the US. Scandinavia and Western Europe is now in the process of getting an eye-opening exposure to reality by having their faces finally rubbed in what feral Africans REALLY are like, but before this most of them lived in communities that were 99% white. Their only exposure to blacks would be one or two civilized exceptions like affirmative action bow-tie negros or the fantasy crap they get on TV, movies, and leftoid education.

E) "Limousine Liberals": these are the small Machiavellian elite like George Soros and Hillary who cynically manipulate things make enormous profits from the destruction of orderly societies, or trust-find types that fall into category A and never really had to work or struggle or rub elbows with actual street hoodlums, so they are like perpetual adolescents who can afford to live forever in a coddled delusionary world. Includes professional guilt-milkers like Jesse Jackson, ADL, lobbyists, and AIPAC jews, as well as career politicians.

F) The random hair-catch of non-categorizable people who have lost touch with reality: includes literally, clinically insane people, drug burnouts, suburban soccer moms who watch soap operas and chick flicks all day and pop Xanax to keep reality at bay, etc. This is an interesting sub-category of group #1 (people with deeply flawed views of reality) who are deranged or simply in their own weird little world, too out of touch with actual reality to think in organized or rational ways.

8ch.net

☐ **Anonymous** (ID: J4EARaki) 01/26/19(Sat)22:09:06 No.201207542 ▶ >>201207742 >>201207799 >>201207803 >>201207937 >>201208027

>>201195039 (OP)
Here is the biggest truth you need to know. /pol/ is not a hivemind, it's not a culture, it's not an echo chamber, it's not an endorsement for anything. At its core, /pol/ is distilled conflict. There are only two reasons why the right wing are more present here than left wing.

1) The idea of "conflict" has been systemically removed as a beneficial underpinning for leftist discourse. In modern times, leftist conflict only occurs as a moralistic imperative - ie the left only engages in conflict with political idealogues that their current doctrine states are immoral. They have been largely conditioned into some semblance of enforced cohesion. If one segment of leftism runs contrary to the majority core, then rather than engage in ideological conflict this group will simply break off and form a new core with the hope that it grows or attracts others. Their ideals are not refined by conflict to form a fitting foundational argument.

2) Modern leftist educational systems intentionally cripple critical thinking skills in favor of conformity. This goes back to the forming of a moralistic imperative. This is what largely happened to the right for a long period of time and was the catalyst for the left's opportunity to take a defining role in our culture. The right wing thanks to evangelism and the desire for conformity basically devalued critical thought and paved the way for leftist thinkers to obtain a spotlight in all society. Comedians, artists, musicians, speakers, and educators suddenly had the means to take over the social narrative from the ailing right wing. Ironically they have instituted the same qualities that lead to the downfall of the right in the 20th century.

What all this means is that leftists largely dont understand the utility of conflict for refining ideologies and are emotionally attached to their own ideology. This prevents discourse and will inevitably lead to self-exile.

Anonymous (ID: cRk8uX/1) 03/27/20(Fri)22:07:24 No.250553394 ► >>250553932 >>250554174 >>250554256 >>250554941 >>250555564

>>250551674
Abortion is fantastic
you want irresponsible parents running around with kids they hate?

Anonymous (ID: kqFiC6yB) 03/27/20(Fri)22:13:14 No.250554256 ► >>250574977 >>250575594

>>250553394
>you want irresponsible parents running around with kids they hate?

There is no argument for abortion that justifies devaluing a person's life. Every aspect of leftism gains power from having someone's life devalued. That's why they're so rabid to keep it acceptable.

You mean nothing, your culture, your way of life, everything you are is reducible to a clump of cells and a decision on a balance sheet in someone's profit (or annoyance ledger apparently in your case). /pol/ is full of realists which is what makes it strong, and I freely admit this is the default reality of things, but we don't build civilization to keep the default reality but to substitute something better in its place.

Yes, I want irresponsible parents to be saddled with their responsibilities. I want irresponsible GRANDPARENTs to be saddled with their responsibilities of raising ignorant fools. I want that pressure to build until it is put back in line instead of swept under the rug so leftists can be crushed instead of being allowed to pretend they have any answers outside of supporting families and healthy relationships again.

Anonymous 04/04/20(Sat)23:18:10 No.114101196 ► >>114101371

~~>>114100789~~
Because you haven't taken the tolerance meme.
What is the reward of tolerance? From an outsider observer into the US, what the fuck is it? History has been full of people taking advantage of other people. People deferring to the guy with the biggest stick. But one time, the guy with the big stick decided not to use it. He held out his hand and he gave instead of taking. You can talk morality or justice, I'm talking reality here. These people had no NEED to apologise for what they had done. There was nobody who was MAKING them do it. There was nobody with a stick big enough to hit them if they said no, they would have faced no consequences. They did it themselves out of pure good will.
And what did they get? So from an outsider perspective, imagine I'm a Muslim, looking at Christian society. The Christian asks me why I am so intolerant. I look at his country, what do I see? I'll tell him what I see, because that is my answer to his question.
I see his religion being mocked publically by cowards who know there will be no real consequence for it. They will not mock my religion because they know what I'll fucking do to them.
I see the people he allowed live in his country showing open hostility towards him, celebrating the fact that the hosts are becoming a minority in their own country, demanding political power over his society on the justification that "you gave us the right to live here, it's only fair that you give us more".
I see his people become the target of mockery in the media. I see them disparaged constantly for all of the things they tried to apologise for. I see endless demands.
I never see a word of thanks.

Why aren't I more tolerant, he asks. Why are you, I would ask.

The next time one of you leftsits fucks "wonders" why the world is a fucking shithole, remember what you do to the one people who try to make it better. You fucking dogpile them like the vultures you are. Why the fuck would anyone ever be nice when you are the reward.

Anonymous (ID: B97CWCG) 05/10/20(Sun)04:41:49 No.256870762 ► >>256874318 >>256874561
: I_bet_the_fucking_Jews_di(...).jpg (450 KB, 1228x1324)



>>256869389
The things the left likes are hollow. They are hollow and offer no succor, they do not feed the soul. The media consumer exists in a perpetual state of demoralization, subsumed entirely by Jewish media. He wakes in the morning and uses the latest generation of smartphone (which he bought on loan) to access jewish-owned social media. He goes to work for a jewish-owned company, the position for which he could only obtain after obtaining a degree from a jewish-dominated school. He is addicted for masturbation and has been since age 9, and forces his overtaxed brain to squeeze out some extra dopamine after he watches jewish-prduced pornography. He exists on a diet of processed sugars and artificial protein. He is only able to connect with others through references to media he has consumed. He has not held nor read a paper book since graduating college, and never read an author that he was not instructed to read. He has never held a meaningful thought in his head that was not planted there by others.

I do not like the things the left likes because they are poisoned gifts. They are meant to destroy you, as an individual, as a race, as a subspecies. They are meant to render you servile.

Anonymous 04/11/20(Sat)13:45:40 No.114234448 ►

>>114225869
Beauty is genuinely appreciated under Christianity. It's a form of achievement, and Christians are supposed to try and achieve. Hone yourself as an individual. Having great individuals makes a great society as a result. What you're not supposed to do is give in to vanity or degeneracy. That's different.

Leftism abhors achievement cause it lifts you over others. It only wants things to be in their most raw and unrefined form. That being ugly, crass, unintelligent, and so on. The left perceives others being better as a threat rather than being a collective good. Even being as sinful as possible is considered good because it's just another base state to revel in.

Anonymous (ID: DVmOcfja) 01/12/20(Sun)16:33:02 No.239365246 ►

>>239349764 (OP)
Liberal members of my family, liberal friends and liberal girlfriends all cut you out of THEIR lives if you're right of center. Esp if you're really right-wing like me.

That's how it is, man. I never really cared about their views, but they, as people, are just so fucking toxic. And as people they've always been toxic. They were the most toxic family members. The most selfish. The most judgmental. The girlfriends (2 of them) were no good. The friends were the sort that were just horribly insecure and always using you to prop themselves up.

All people you can do without. Except the family thing, that sucks, but there's legit nothing you can do. Left-wing people are really deeply screwed up and psychologically / spiritually broken. Your first instinct is to try to reach them and just pull them into some sense of sanity, but it's impossible. And I don't mean making them see things your way politically (which is what they're always trying to do to you) but I mean just in terms of getting them to check their shit at the door, and NOT level these sweeping moral judgements at everyone.

It's what they do though. It's really deep in them. And they never seem to "recover". I remember years ago I thought it was "just a phase" with them, or that people would "get over" this kind of mass insanity that has taken hold of white society, but it never happens. Just gets worse, actually. They double down and double down and spiral deeper into the left-wing rabbit hole. It legit destroys their lives and the lives of everyone around them too, cuz it leads to drugs, failure, depression, isolation or more accurately mixing and associating with people who are narcissistic, egotistical and don't really give a shit about them. It's all negative. No good. And you can't do anything to help your own family when this is what they choose.

File: 1145734491921197.PHHdaJY3(...).png (92 KB, 640x426)



BLM BLACKPILL HELL Anonymous (ID: 6KHpdKl) 06/05/20(Fri)00:59:14 No.260936650 ► >>260936903 >>260938497 >>260939919 >>260940689 >>260940854 >>260941573 >>260941714 >>260942636 >>260942706 >>260942956 >>260943227 >>260943646 >>260943976 >>260944247 >>260944568 >>260944651 >>260944671 >>260944778 >>260944799 >>260945163 >>260945240 >>260945261 >>260945742 >>260945751 >>260946791 >>260948001 >>260948467 >>260948977 >>260949243

I have been having a disturbing week. Horrifying, really.
I do not care who wins the trial, I do not care who wins the election. I am just obsessed with the medical case and the political dynamics of this happening.
When I speak to any Democrat about it, they are full of rage. I mention my interest and try to see what they think, being very clear that I am not invested in the outcome, but have studied non-stop for days on end.
Each person I meet is morally outraged, wants Chauvin dead, scoffs at completely relevant legal defense options, and begins ranting about various forms of injustice they believe exist. They have almost zero information and when I feed them even a crumb of what I know they begin ranting for minutes on end while making direct eye contact.
The horror is this: being surrounded by creatures who hate someone so much while knowing virtually nothing about the case, repeating false information, and engaging self-righteous grandstanding. Many of these people seemed rational and open to discussion during other events.
I have lost faith in the human spirit. I am beginning to see others as dangerous automatons that require heavy mental manipulation to keep society running smoothly.
It feels as though I am facing an alien invasion. Something is creeping in to these people. They thirst for blood and react poorly to any information that might reduce their rage. They are incoherently repeating statements to me that are logically unsound and misusing political terms I've understood since I was a young teenager.
This is hell. There is no coming back from this blackpillingest moment. I am beginning to think only an authoritarian regime could restore a shred dignity to this cursed reality.
We need a leader. These games need to end

File: 1551234698397.jpg (68 KB, 888x894)



Redpill Nuke Inbound fucking god (ID: RGR1xFOL) 06/27/20(Sat)03:20:17 No.265054958 ► >>265055273 >>265055609 >>265060153 >>265060678 >>265065910 >>265072771

The left is literally like a board game, except instead of reading the rules, they are lazy and would rather make them up on their own, completely ruining the purpose of the "game" to begin with. This is why the right no longer has to do anything, because the left will inevitably self-destruct from within. They have no values, they have no beliefs, they have no morals. They make everything up as they go.

Their movement is un-organized and chaotic, their behavior is fueled by a mob mentality, jumping at the next topic thrown at them without questioning it. They aren't independent and they can't think for themselves. They completely rely on others to tell them what to do, and to do everything for them. That's why CHAZ only lasted 2 weeks and was a utter shit show, which was good for the right because with that, the riots, the looting, and the destruction will surely turn a large handful of minorities against BLM and LGBT. It will also make the majority of people who didn't vote in 2016, to vote in 2020, for Trump. YOU ARE LITERALLY RED-PILLING YOUR OWN PEOPLE.

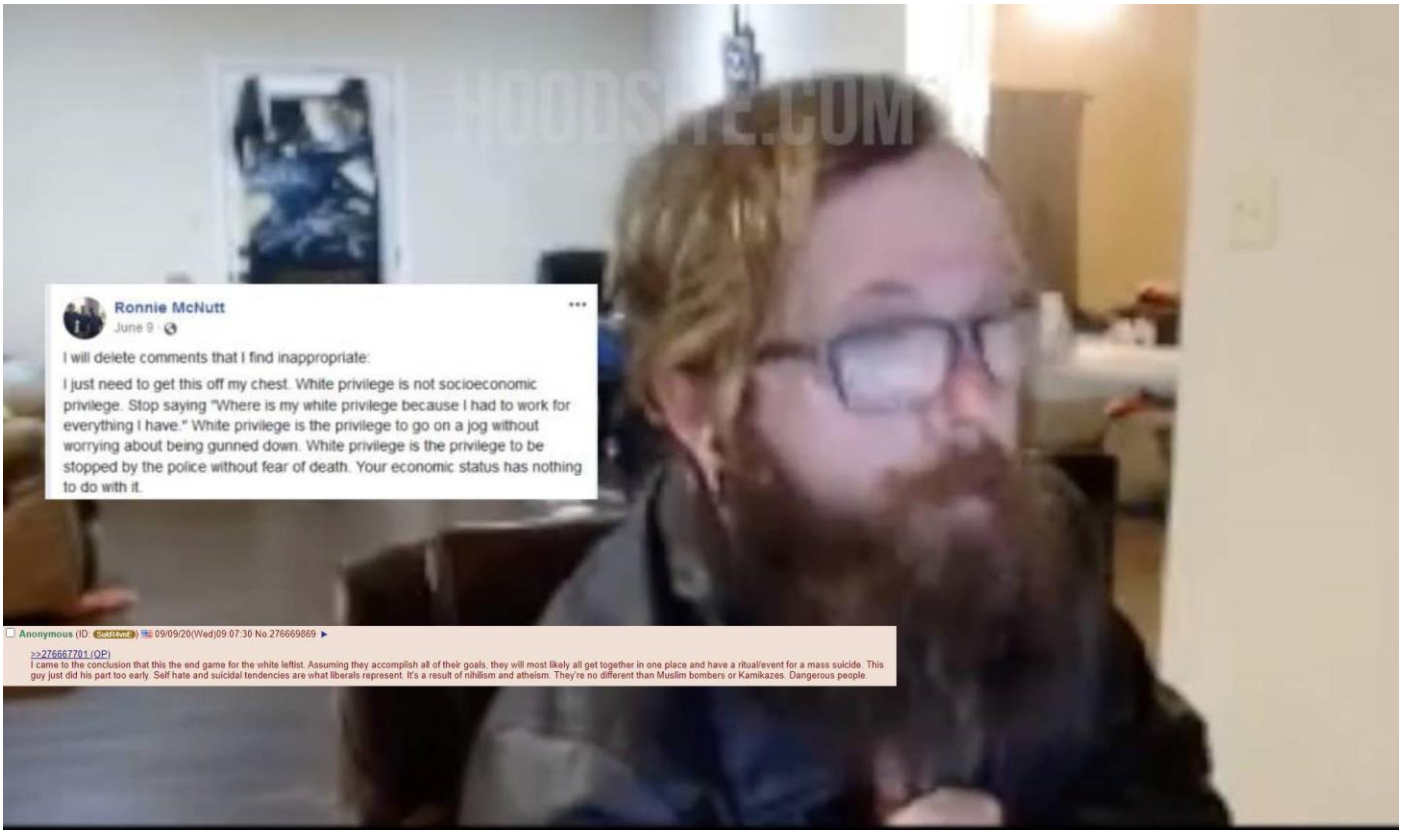
The left/jew plan to end capitalism and western religion would hypothetically work, but they went into "battle" with a bunch of brain dead immoral idiots, who literally just don't want to work, because they'd rather have sex and do drugs all day.

THE LEFT HAD IT ALL. SUPPORT FROM THE JEWS, THE COMPANIES, THE COLLEGES, THE MEDIA, THE TRAITORS, THE CCP, THE MONARCHY, AND THE WEALTHY. THERE ARE THE SYSTEM. HOW COULD THEY SCREW UP THIS BAD?

Once the left realizes that the "socialist utopia" they were promised by their so called "saviors" was a complete lie, they will lose any sense of meaning or purpose they had left (pun unironically intended). Their mind, and soul, will become a bottomless pit of despair and loneliness. it is their consequence for attacking our religion and acting like immoral savages.

To the lefties, i propose a toast, because for this election,

/POL/ WONT EVEN HAVE TO TRY



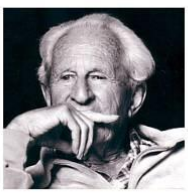
Anonymous (ID: SukR4vnE) 09/09/20(Wed)09:07:30 No.276669869 ►

>>276667701 (OP)
I came to the conclusion that this the end game for the white leftist. Assuming they accomplish all of their goals, they will most likely all get together in one place and have a ritual/event for a mass suicide. This guy just did his part too early. Self hate and suicidal tendencies are what liberals represent. It's a result of nihilism and atheism. They're no different than Muslim bombers or Kamikazes. Dangerous people.

SJWism/ The New Left/ Postmodernism/ Cultural Marxism/ etc.
are Creations of Jews! ✡



Karl Marx
The Jewish Father of Communism. ✡



Herbert Marcuse
The Jewish Father of Cultural Marxim. ✡



Gloria Steinem
The Jewish Mother of Modern Feminism. ✡

The left may disagree on alot but they all get their ideologies from the same Degenerate (((Tribe))).

[–] Anonymous 02/14/15 (Sat) 07:40:30 ID: 906b36 No.1217847 >>1218251 >>1218426 >>1218687 >>1221764

>>1217043 (OP)
>I came to /pol/ because I thought it was subversive and funny.

It is subversive and funny. If it wasn't for making fun of straight white men the leftist establishment would be about as funny as a church group.

>Problem is, now every time I see an article railing against racism or some politician who wants immigration controls, I feel angry in my chest and I have to actually stop and remind myself that I don't REALLY believe that, I believe in free movement, and I'm just trolling for kicks, because it's fun to disobey and argue for evil things. The problem is, I'm not sure my body believes being right wing and nationalist is evil anymore.

Libertarianism is the victory of economic man over spiritual man. I don't mean this in a religious sense, I mean it in a philosophical sense like Plato, people who see beyond mere materialism and logic.

Libertarianism is extremely logical, but pure logic has little to no meaning to animals, and we are animals. Your animal side is coming out. From a standpoint of reasoning, there is a great simplicity in saying any human should be able to go anywhere without any legal restriction and all the problems it creates will sort themselves out.

Pretty much every libertarian knows if you throw the borders wide open to a first world nation that the entire third world will flood into it. The sanitation systems will be overloaded, there won't be enough housing, the culture will collapse, etc. It means the end of that civilization. But what replaces it? When the dust settles what will that civilization look like? A hand full of people will have gotten VERY rich off the chaos, and the new immigrants will mostly be housed in ramshackle poorly assembled housing. The same mud huts they left behind at home. What kind of ideologue would want that fate for their nation, their people, their immediate family to live in that kind of society? Yes, it's "fair" because anyone can go anywhere. It's perfectly logical, and in the end everyone will be perfectly miserable.

Because we're not machines, we're humans. We're territorial. We prefer our in-group over the out-group even though we have no valid or logical reason to. We like our culture better than others even though it may not be superior. We like our architecture, our art, our music. We get attached to it. Imagine a tree in your yard that is there for a long time, it's just a tree but if some asshole cuts it down you would miss it when it was gone. We form attachments to stupid things.

This incidentally is the difference between a man and a sociopath. The sociopath is incapable of feeling attachment to any person or thing. So we see what kind of person would not feel the way you do, and they're a shell of a man, devoid of a heart or soul.

We are animals, we're not perfectly logical and there is absolutely nothing wrong with it. So what if we're tribal? So what if we illogically prefer one culture over another? Every experiment, every government action that has tried to strip people of their blood, their culture, their heritage has ended DISASTROUSLY and always will because we're not perfectly logical blank slates.

There is nothing wrong with loving your land, your culture, your people and wanting to see it preserved. There is nothing wrong with being an animal instead of a perfectly logical robot.

>It's happening... to me.

In the end it will happen to everyone. All those people who work so hard trying to tear down "western culture" "the patriarchy" or whatever boogyman they call it will be less happy with the mess that follows. They'll find themselves one day living in the third world slums of New York, and find some new boogeyman to blame the failure of their policies on. They will miss their hipster neighborhood although they may never admit it. They will miss their days of sitting in a warm house and griping on tumblr as they collect autismbux instead of shivering in a dilapidated shack after the government runs out of money to deal with the rampaging hordes. Even those who hate this culture the most will eventually miss it.

[redacted]

[–] Anonymous 02/14/15 (Sat) 07:13:21 ID: 4283ce No.1217618 >>1218881 >>1219364 >>1221851 >>1222864 >>1223082 >>1223254

You don't have to be a nationalist to be against immigration and antiracism. Those are correct positions that will bring harmony and stability to society.

"Liberty" isn't for everyone. Most people don't want it and wouldn't know what to do with it if they had. But the absence of liberty isn't slavery, just subordination. Most people like being told what to think, what to do. Most of the people who think of themselves as "free thinkers", only do so because they were told they ought to. Why do you think so few people are libertarians?

The minority of people who actually do think for themselves will usually come out on top, no matter what class of society they're born into. For them, there's always some degree of upward mobility.

If you want liberty for yourself, you're only going to get it by getting one up over the ignorant masses who want to take your liberty away. Let a bunch of South American communists into your country, they'll just vote for communism. Let ignorant welfare-loving niggers vote, and they'll vote for more welfare.

Realize that liberty is only for the privileged few, like yourself, who understand and desire it. You are part of the natural aristocracy. It is your destiny to rule. You will not bow before others, but to assure that, you must make them bow before you.

Otherwise, they will rule over you, and despising your liberty, will take it away, as they have done, and are doing.

Anonymous (ID: dvNtV4f8) 11/19/19(Tue)19:02:32 No.233713077 ▶ >>233714383 >>233715398
File: 1560389995032.png (10 KB, 586x528)



>>233711167
>>233711784
It's one of those tricky things. The libertarian says that freedom is best, and that freedom isn't freedom without the ability to make bad choices, which is true. But there seems to be something totally wrong with this outlook once you know for a fact that many people will make short-sighted bad decisions which will result in suffering later. Once you know for sure that people will make the shitty choice and will make it quite often, it suddenly doesn't seem like the height of justice to allow it to happen; it starts to smell less like freedom and more like negligence.

McDonald's is also kind of a great example. The main reason people go into McDonald's isn't because they weighed all their options on a cosmic scale and decided that McDonald's serves their interests best, usually it's because they're driving somewhere or otherwise can't get something good and they need to eat, and the McDonald's is just what's available. If someone were to mandate that all restaurants be healthy (somehow), people would go eat the healthy fast food just as readily. It's mostly the convenience, and for anyone who's used such convenience, your memory of the decision won't feel like this rational, level-headed choice that the libertarian will generally paint it as.

So it would seem obvious in this case that if somebody just took the time to make the fast food options good, people would quite effortlessly become healthier, simply from having last-minute food option that's good instead of bad. Sure there would still be people who would drive out of their way to be unhealthy at McDonald's still, but the plain fact is that more people make good choices more often if the good decisions are easier to make. If you just leave the restaurants to fight each other, they load up everything with salt, sugar and fat as they race to the bottom. Moloch's hand lingers somewhere in the background, and the libertarian will say, "Well we must be fair to Moloch too."

Anonymous 12/03/13(Tue)20:37 UTC No.23750911 Replies: >>23751210 >>23751329

>>23750760

It ends up being the same because in either case the movement isn't willing to remove the current monopolies from power

Seriously that's my entire fucking grip with it that no libertarian or anarcho capitalist has ever answer in any of these threads, even back when the threads had some quality to them

How the bloody fuck are you going to just remove the legislation protecting the small businesses (even if you remove the bureaucratic hell that harm them at the same time?) and not expect them to get crushed by the companies that right now already hold all the capital and power.



Anonymous 12/03/13(Tue)20:47 UTC No.23751329 Replies: >>23751508

>>23750911
>It ends up being the same because in either case the movement isn't willing to remove the current monopolies from power

That's because removing these monopolies from power isn't the point of Libertarianism. Ideologies are carrots-on-sticks which the powerful use to herd the masses.

Libertarianism is a useful ideology, because it means you can mobilise herds of people to resist the state when the other half of society has agitated against you in some way.

So, in order to please his constituency some politician proposes that cigarettes get warning labels. He mobilises protests with this constituency, who he has to please to get re-elected.

To resist, you need a movement of your own - that's when the indoctrinated ideologues you created by funding "libertarian think-tanks" and "grass roots movements" come in handy. You call on the herd and they defend you.

If the politician in question is more on your side than that of his constituency, this gives him the opportunity to "gracefully back down" in the face of "overwhelming democratic opposition". And it allows you to keep profits high, because those warning labels would surely have hurt the bottom line.

That isn't to say you won't rely on government subsidy whenever possible. What? You actually thought you'd have to act on your "principles"? That little piece of populist rhetoric which you fed the herd is just a spoon full of sugar to help the medicine go down.

>"End the Fed! (And corporate taxation!) Down with government! (And costly safety regulations!)"

Guess which half ends up happening.

This is what libertarianism actually is.



Anonymous (ID: 6aY9lzA4) 09/16/16(Fri)11:52:47 No.89096402 ▶

>>89093602 (OP)
I can have no common ground with libertarians as they are psychopathic Jews.

They don't care about morals.
They don't care about community.
They don't care about art.

All they care about is their property. That's it. In their opinions, there should be no consideration of morality, no concern for the people, no value placed upon anything that does not profit them.

They argue using their own definitions. That they've learned with their own dictionaries, and they will slander you for not using their rhetoric. They will label anyone who doesn't agree with them as a "statist", which is nothing more than a strawman. And if you disagree with them on any point, for any reason, they will declare that surely you must carry all of these characteristics. This has happened every time I have tried to debate them.

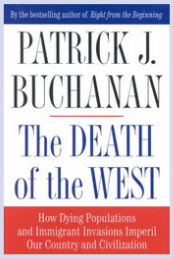
They argue like Jews. They hide behind concepts that they refuse to define clearly, like "natural law" or "the non-aggression principle", and they constantly bring these up (while refusing to say what they actually mean) as a shield against any criticism. And they will constantly deny doing so. When proven wrong on something, inescapably, they will later declare that they remember winning the argument. In fact, they adhere so closely to Adolf Hitler's description of his experience debating with Jews, that it is almost uncanny, and it's really not surprising that so many of the most influential libertarian thinkers were Jewish themselves.

I cannot agree with anyone who thinks it is acceptable to torture an animal because it is "his property".
I cannot agree with anyone who thinks that a strong government is a bad thing.
I cannot agree with anyone who seeks to further the destruction of a white nation and its folk.

Libertarianism is a Jewish cancer that is diametrically opposed to the well being of the white race.

▸ **Anonymous** 03/18/16 (Fri) 19:48:03 ID: 64925c No.5451063 >>5451077 >>5452022 >>5456558

File (hide): 1458344883581.jpg (41.13 KB, 466x704, 233:352, 12036413687412 41.jpg)



>>5446157

>So you're sad that libertarians didn't specifically endorse your enture world view even though they fought for the right for you to express it?

Libertarians have never fought for racists or true conservatives. I never asked for an endorsement, nor for that matter do I desire one. I fight to be heard. Libertarians offer platforms only to other Libertarians and progressives they sympathize with. Any platform you offer to those who are conservative, traditionalist, or fascist is grudging at best, and tacitly condemned and stifled at worst. You offer endorsement to progressives, whether they demand them or not. Libertarians as a group have already chosen their side. They merely pretend not to have, by promoting false equivalencies and pretending to stand for the rights of everyone.

Everyone's right to express themselves is equal, you say. But just like the progressives you sympathize with, *some are more equal than others.* You have favored sons. That is hardly a sin, but when your entire stance is the refusal to favor any son, it is a hypocrisy. One you refuse to acknowledge or admit to.

You say this is not a particular problem. But it is. It is a very deep and concerning problem. Because we fight enemies who will use our freedoms and rights as weapons against us. Agitators will come to meetings and shout us down, and cry free speech when they are ejected. Our enemies will form mobs to cause havoc and destruction when we assemble to discuss issues or share information, and cry freedom to assemble when they are dispersed. Our opponents will slander us in the press with blatant distortions and outright lies, and when challenged or called down will hide behind freedom of the press.

Mosley encountered this very problem when he attempted to stop Churchill from starting another world war against Germany. Trump is encountering this problem now. Hitler ran into it before both of them. The reason the Brownshirts, the Blackshirts, and now the Lion's Guard were FORMED, is because Communist agitators are masters of using the rights and freedoms of a nation to get their way. They will cut you with a knife, proclaim it their right to do so, and cry foul when you push them away or strike back with your fist.

This is why Libertarian hypocrisy cannot be borne. Because Communists, Socialists, Bolsheviks, and Jews will forever and always use our freedoms and rights against us as poisoned daggers, and the only way to stop it is employ similar, if tempered, tactics.

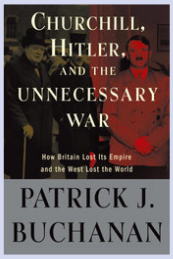
Even your own elder Libertarians admit this. They themselves claim that a true Libertarian society can only come about if all Communists, hippies, Marxist sympathizers, and welfare leeches are expelled and cast away. But to the matter of how this is to be done, they speak not one word. They see the problem, but much like the handwringing progressives of Europe who see the refugees as a problem but say it is impossible to deport them back, they offer not even the faintest hint of a solution.

No. There is a solution. There is a solution to getting rid of Cultural Marxism, just as there is a solution to sending the refugees back. But like the progressives you sympathize with, you pretend that what is standing plain before you is not there. If you do see it, you deny it and refuse it, saying there must be some other way, that the situation can be solved without violence or compromising your Libertarian mores and morality.

You are wrong. This will never be solved peacefully. The enemy will not permit it. They are dyed in the wool fanatics that believe they are saving the world from itself, and will die for what they believe in, running the streets red with blood. If you are not prepared to do the same even to stop them, let alone to begin reversing the tide of what they have done, then it is tantamount to conceding defeat right now. There is no lengths a rabid dog will not take to bite a man. It must be put down.

▸ **Anonymous** 03/18/16 (Fri) 19:48:53 ID: 64925c No.5451077 >>5451091 >>5452022 >>5455186 >>5456558

File (hide): 1458344933532.jpg (44.71 KB, 477x720, 53:80, 12574127412874 12.jpg)



>>5451063

(cont)

What the European talking heads refuse to admit is that the refugees could easily be rebuffed. They came here under their own power. They can leave under their own power. If Europeans started executing every Muslim they see, the problem will sort itself out in under a year. They will self-deport back to where they came from, if they are made to fear what lies before them more than what the initially ran away from.

The same solution exists for Cultural Marxism, and all the various flavors of Socialist, Communist, Quisling, and opportunist that push it. To fight them legitimately within the confines of the rules is to propose the raising up of an entire nation within a nation, to have a second America preaching the truth to counter their lies, a second media machine, a second governmental process, a second source of mass information. This is categorically impossible to accomplish, and even if it were, the powers that be would not permit it. The leviathan of the state would not stand idly by while you erect a behemoth in front of it to fight it.

Libertarians admit that the threat must be removed, but choose to ignore that it will never go willingly, and will fight to the death to fulfill it's purpose and nature. Force is the one and only solution. But to do so is foul, disgusting, altogether too barbaric, downright fascist, and worst of all, that most wicked of Libertarian sins, **authoritarian.** So the Libertarian will never do so. He will plead the fifth on the matter even as they are lowering him into his own grave.

Additionally, even if you 'had' "fought for my right to free speech," that means next to nothing. Am I to overlook a man stabbing me in the back with a knife because he once passed me the salt, or held open a door for me?

The forces arrayed against us will use the rights we value to kill us and everything we hold dear. You have seen it already in the Chicago riots. Under the guise of "freedoms" like the right to assembly and the right to free speech, the actual rights of free speech and freedom to assemble will be unmade through naked terrorism disguised as the will of the people.

The only positions you may ever take are to either stand completely aside and permit those who are willing to do what must be done, to join us and fight back, or to stand by your principles as hypocritically as you do now, but show the towards us instead. These are the only viable positions for you to take. The Libertarian masses choose none of these. Thus, you are part of the problem, and not part of the solution.

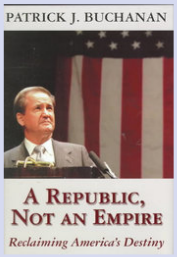
And these are just the issues with Libertarianism that appear when confronted with the issue of Cultural Marxism. They go far deeper than this.

Libertarianism is the promotion of the individual over all other concerns, and as such, Libertarianism is the suicide of culture and nation both. Libertarianism will not enforce the changes that are necessary to fix this country, or indeed any country, because any such concentration of power would be condemned for it's own sake, merely for existing. You promote Free Trade, which breaks the back of any economy that utilizes it and always will, for Free Trade is only viable if all trade partners engage in it, and they never will. Thus, it is a policy of being taken advantage of, and will always ultimately lead to jobs and labor being outsourced to foreign bidders, and wealth flowing out of the nation and into the pockets of international corporate interests.

You claim that progressiveness is only a problem when it is pushed on people by their government. What you fail to realize is that the government will always be biased towards a political ideology, and not only that, it should be. McCarthy's bias for American Traditionalism and against Communism is what protected America from it, and but for the Grace of God that he could have gotten all of them instead of merely most, we would not have many of the problems that we do today.

▸ **Anonymous** 03/18/16 (Fri) 19:50:09 ID: 64925c No.5451091 >>5451103 >>5452022 >>5456558

File (hide): 1458345009559.jpg (32.75 KB, 465x686, 465:686, 12187412847128 71.jpg)



>>5451077

(cont)

The government will always force upon the people the ideals of those who hold office. Thus, the government will always be vulnerable to subversion by intrusive and malicious alien elements. It is not a self-correcting system. It must be corrected. Socialism did not form in a vacuum. Just like how women have been granted equal rights many times before in the history of human civilization, it is a symptom of a greater scourge of the entropy of civilization and the decay of society. Sexual liberation, female rights, and socialist policies will always be the harbingers of the end for a society. To try and embrace the poison like you do, to insist that the volatile and poisonous progressive culture can be preserved and is even somehow inherently good, betrays your naked ignorance and naivete on the subject.

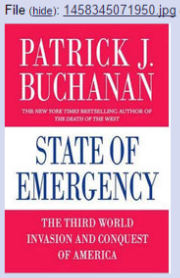
It is progressive CULTURE that is causing these problems. It is liberalism that has brought us to this point, it is egalitarianism has allowed this to come to pass, and it is individualism that permitted this to foment. To preserve modern culture but insist on conservative law and fiscal policy is to replace a rotten fruit with a fresh one, but scoop out the festering heart of the rotten and transplant it into the healthy. It is painting over rust instead of scrubbing it out.

The culture dictates everything, because it controls the wills and wants of the people. This is why Cultural Marxism has been so effective. A nation is held aloft from the very bottommost rung, and that bottom rung is the family, which is the smallest microcosm of civilization. A family is a group of related people who share space and ideas. A group of families is a locality, a group of localities is a city or region, a group of cities or regions is a state, and a state either stands on it's own, or itself comprises a group of states that form a nation. Thus, *all of civilization is supported by the family.*

This is why the single most successful Communist psyop ever played was the Feminist one, i.e. the one that attacked the family unit itself. This is no accident. This was by design. This was a poison dart crafted specifically to bring the western world to it's knees and ultimately destroy it, and it is a poison that has outlived the assassins that cast it and will be the death of us yet if we cannot stop it.

▸ **Anonymous** 03/18/16 (Fri) 19:51:11 ID: 64925c No.5451103 >>5452022 >>5456558

File (hide): 1458345071950.jpg (43.32 KB, 430x648, 215:324, 12684648324831.jpg)



>>5451091

(cont)

To refuse to take a stand against the degeneration of society and culture, to try and "stay above it," is to be complicit with it's blatant and overt destruction. The man who stands by and watches as the gates are lifted and the barbarians are let loose upon the city is complicit in the act of the gateraiser.

You would stuff your ears with cotton and gibber of cycles of left and right, completely ignoring that even the right wing of today would be viewed as buffoons, imbeciles, and utter madmen by the conservatives of as little as a hundred years ago.

A Libertarian is someone who sees the spinning wheel of the left v right dichotomy and says "this is a natural cycle of the rotation of ideas," blind to the cart that the wheel is attached to, which is rolling down a hill and off of a cliff. You say to a man who would halt the spinning wheel, "you have no right to do that, the spinning of the wheel is natural," and to a man who would dare to reverse it, you would hurl your most dire insults, of "authoritarian" and "fascist."

You cite the Founding Fathers of America as your inspiration.

The Founding Fathers were unashamedly fascist. They were fascist before such a term even existed. They were, it could be argued, the original pioneers of the concept in modern times, as they espoused the erasing of prior identity to be subsumed into the newly created joint effort and identity of all. The ideals they represented were the ideals Classical Rome, which they had studied and admired. They opposed only the coronation of an Emperor out of the whole of Roman works, and only then on principle alone.

Much like Thomas Aquinas, not one of them considered Africans "human" when they spoke of "universal human rights." They never imagined that Europeans and Anglo-Saxons would ever become a minority in their own country. They never believed Christendom would be dismantled with the very rules they put in place to protect it. They fled Britain precisely to escape the tyranny of a centralized private bank, and they felt that such a thing as a love of ones own people and a desire to protect and further the cause of your nation and your blood was so absurdly obvious and so deeply fundamental that it did not even deserve a comment. When they spoke of the brotherhood of man, it was of embracing a man from a city over as a friend, not inviting into your home a swarthy savage from an alien continent.

And if they did ever suspect that such things might take place, they counted on the intelligence and perception of the Americans alive in such times to strike back against it.

You refuse to do so. You fail the Founding Fathers in ways that even an out-and-out, dyed in the wool Nazi does not. At least they would stand for America the nation first, and themselves second. At least they are willing to fight back. At least they are intelligent enough to understand that one should not be bound by any law meant for civilized society when uncivil men subvert such rules into daggers and razors, to be brandished with malicious intent.

To hide behind feigned neutrality to avoid having to make a stand as any real patriot, as any real **man,** should, makes you more detestable than the most blatant traitor. You are worse than a traitor. You are a shamer of the righteous, finger wagging the resistance, tut tutting those with the heart to fight back, and talking down as though to a fool the assemblage of patriots who refuse to see a nation subverted and degenerated before their eyes.

Naked treachery is preferable to the smug and lukewarm condescension of the just. Even the devil himself stood for something in the face of the Allmighty. You cannot even manage that.

▶ **Anonymous** 12/29/15 (Tue) 20:09:21 ID: 5b919b No.4405271

>>4404478 (OP)

You want to know the truth about /pol/'s hatred of Libertarianism?

The truth is we don't hate it. We wanted it, almost every single of of us. Perhaps even all of us. We believed in the good of humanity, in live and let live, in leaving others alone as long as they left us alone.

You know what happened? They didn't leave us alone. They came for us and attacked us. They destroyed our hobbies, they besmirched the name of our ancestors, they ridiculed us for our hobbies and they made up lies about our bodies so as to 'belittle' us. That is the truth.

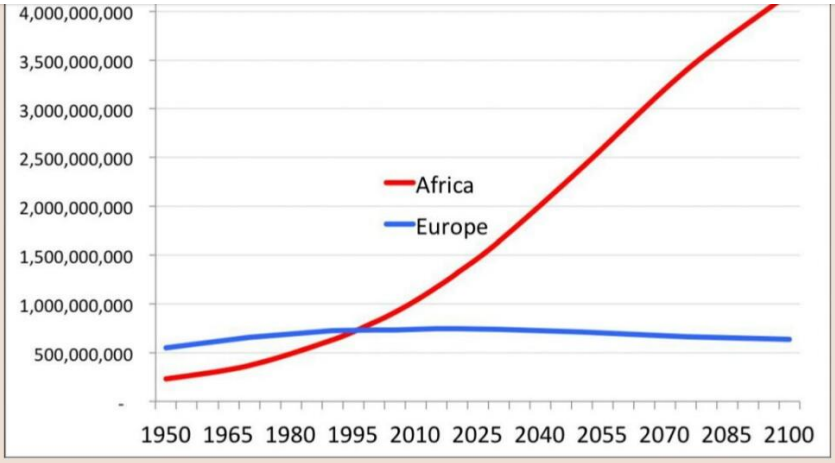
For so long we ignored it. Freedom is more precious than anything, right? Wrong. We all learned that. So will you. You will only be pushed so far, you will only endure so much ridicule, you will only tolerate so much filth before you've had enough.

You will realise what 'degeneracy' is. You will see how it has destroyed nations, ruined families (and even the very concept of family), you will see it spread disease, poverty and hatred. You will see fools brag about how 'tolerant' they are as they march to the guillotine. You will bear witness to the horrors of undiluted 'freedom'.

There's nothing wrong with 'freedom' when it is focused on what is good and pure. Libertarianism is a great ideology when you live in a Protestant Anglo-Saxon society. Libertarianism is suicide when you live in a 'progressive', multi-cultural hell hole.

So now we must restore the natural laws. No more can we let people decide for themselves; as not only does it lead to our destruction, but it does to theirs too. The nigger was far happier and more prosperous under Colonialism. So were we, that's the truth. We all need leadership, and we need to enforce what is right. Welcome back to a hierarchical world where your opinions mean little; only cold hard facts will be used to determine how we will run society. /pol/ has always been obsessed with the truth; you will learn that truth is more important than your freedom. And the truth of the world is that we are not equal, and freedom destroys us. The truth of the world is that women are happy when they are mothers, and that they are inferior to men in many aspects. The truth of the world is that blacks commit far too much crime, and if we insist on treating them equally we will only harm ourselves and them. The truth of the world is that jews hate us and are trying to destroy us; and that if we do not fight back, we will lose. The truth is that there is nothing wrong with fighting back. The truth is that there is nothing our enemy hates more than us discovering the truth.

Truth is more important than freedom.



IMG-20170619-WA0002.jpg
97 KB JPG

>>163045510 #

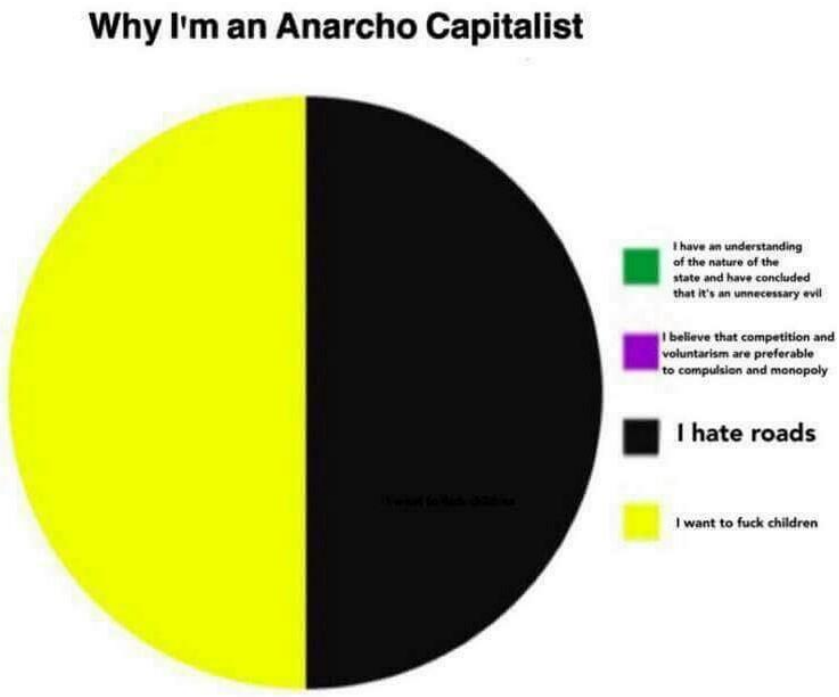
Because libertarians realized they can't outvote 300 million brown ghoul communists. I literally sat down with the leader of LPUK at a dinner and asked him to explain his will to power, which revolved around grassroots ground up (starting with local councils) political change through voting in candidates and convincing people.

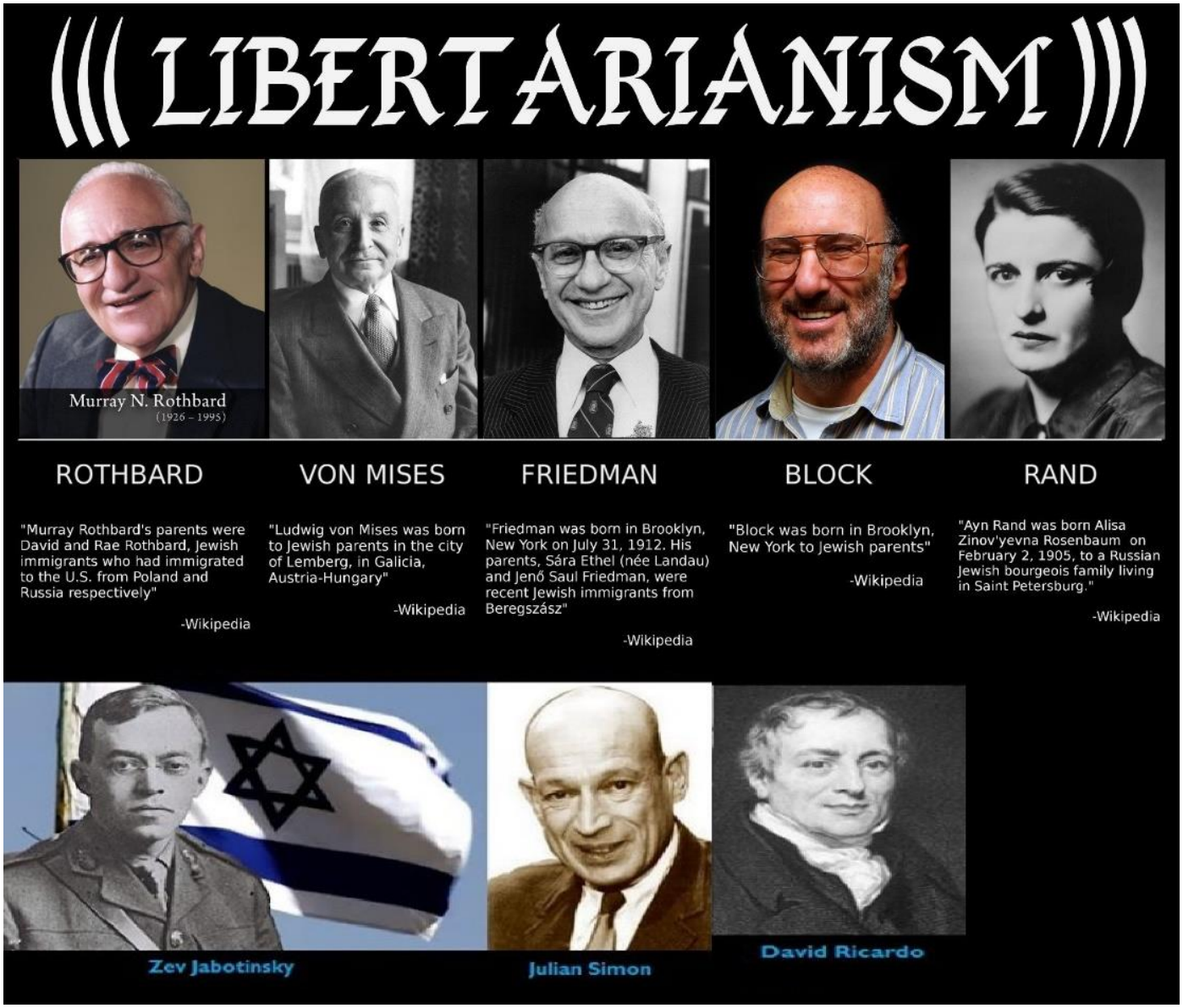
I asked him how this would be achieved in a rapidly Africanizing UK.

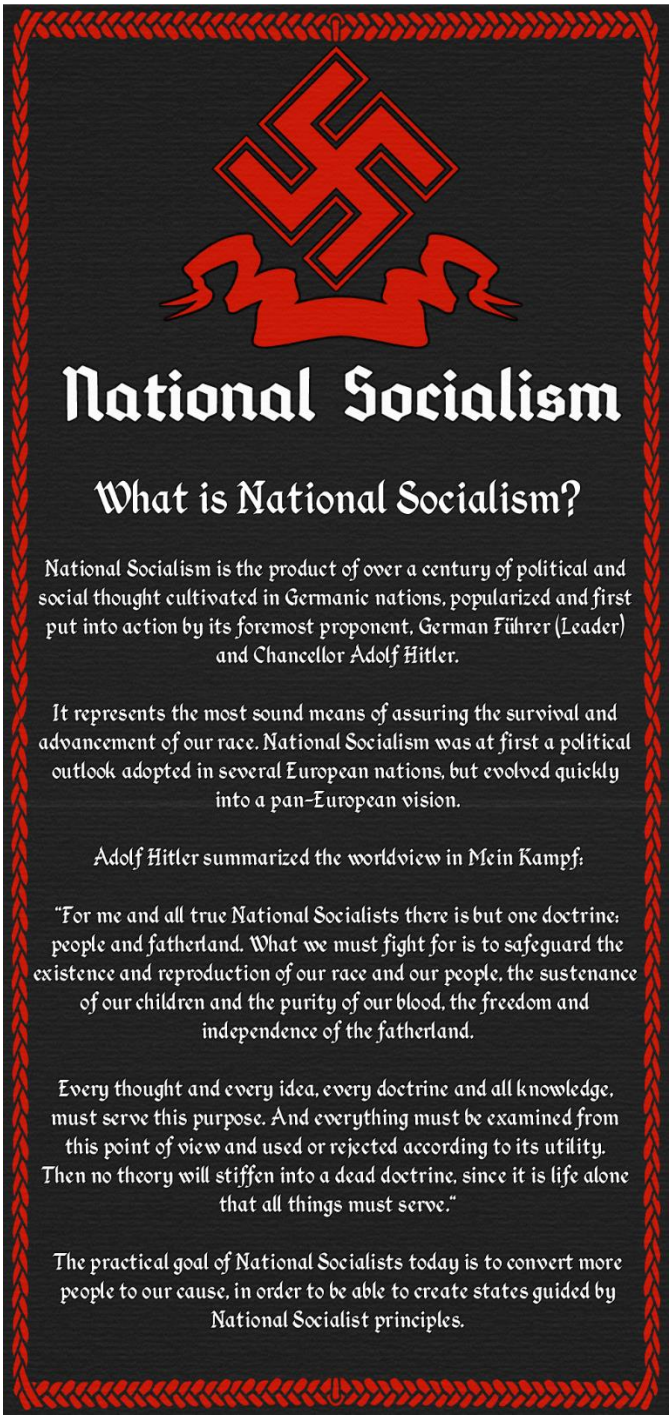
>He had no answer.

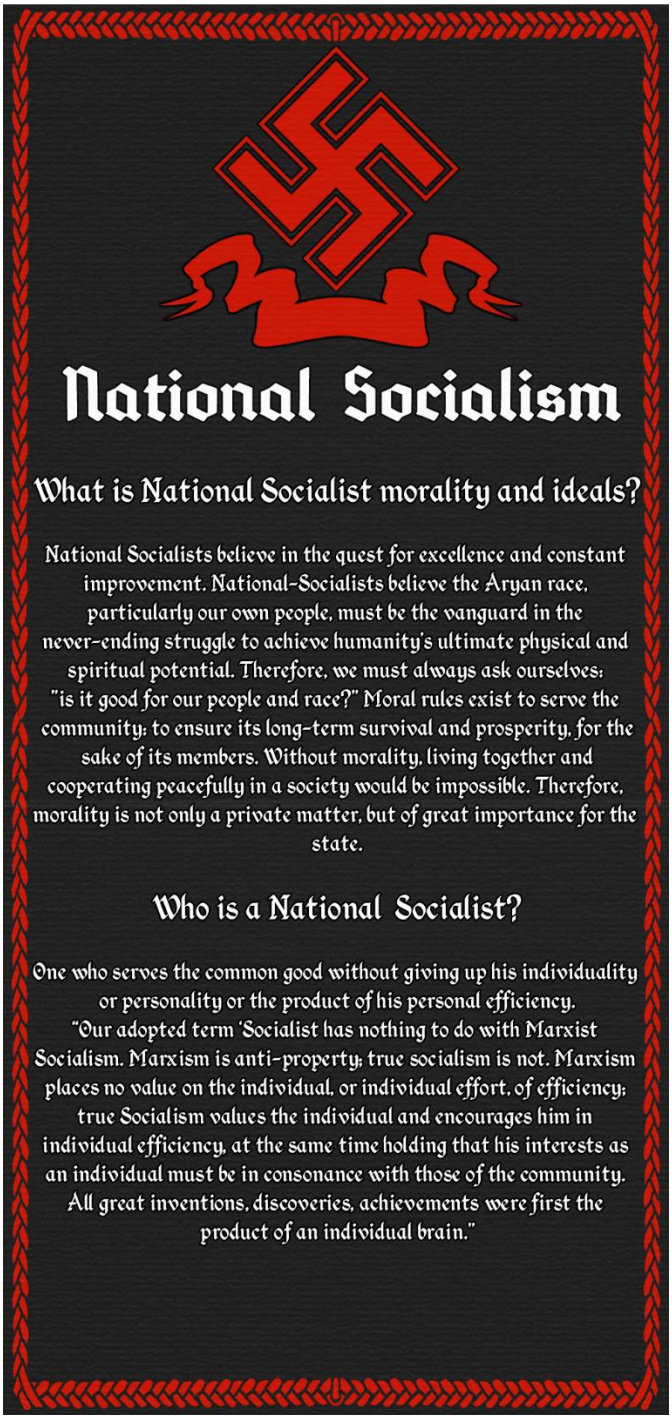
Search your feelings, there is no other way. Do what must be done.

>this kills the libertarian


Why I'm an Anarcho Capitalist
I have an understanding of the nature of the state and have concluded that it's an unnecessary evil
I believe that competition and voluntarism are preferable to compulsion and monopoly
I hate roads
I want to fuck children


(((LIBERTARIANISM)))
Murray N. Rothbard
(1926 – 1995)
ROTHBARD
"Murray Rothbard's parents were David and Rae Rothbard, Jewish immigrants who had immigrated to the U.S. from Poland and Russia respectively"
-Wikipedia
VON MISES
"Ludwig von Mises was born to Jewish parents in the city of Lemberg, in Galicia, Austria-Hungary"
-Wikipedia
FRIEDMAN
"Friedman was born in Brooklyn, New York on July 31, 1912. His parents, Sára Ethel (née Landau) and Jenő Saul Friedman, were recent Jewish immigrants from Beregszász"
-Wikipedia
BLOCK
"Block was born in Brooklyn, New York to Jewish parents"
-Wikipedia
RAND
"Ayn Rand was born Alisa Zinov'yevna Rosenbaum on February 2, 1905, to a Russian Jewish bourgeois family living in Saint Petersburg."
-Wikipedia
Zev Jabotinsky
Julian Simon
David Ricardo





Anonymous (ID: 9B61XOuR) 05/23/20(Sat)01:41:35 No.258439031 ► >>258439335 >>258439567
File: 1586914123896.jpg (3.84 MB, 4884x6144)



"National Socialism is a way of looking at the world" - GLR

Live a life of honor. Preserve your physical and mental health through observing the natural world, exercise, eating healthy. Abstain nihilistic behaviors like drug abuse, promiscuity, and other social degeneracy.

With the sole source of values exhausted, the danger of nihilism looms.

Continue ancestral traditions. Marry and reproduce with your own race so that your blood's honor will pass to your offspring who will have embodied the honor,spirit,virtue of you and your partner.
This is only possible through common genes.
Observe the natural world around you and experiences with others. This will be evident

"Civilization is built upon an individuals sacrifice to society" - Adolf Hitler

In Marx's Socialism, as an individual - YOU HAVE NOTHING TO SACRIFICE!

Live a life of self improvement. This is why this thread is connected with National Socialism.

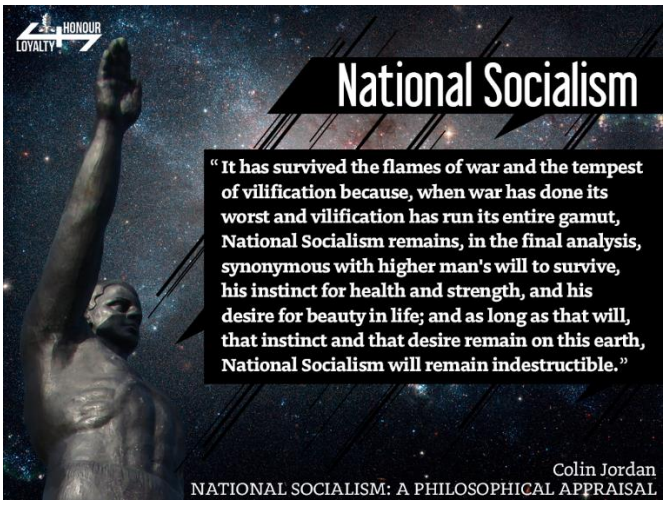
National Socialism

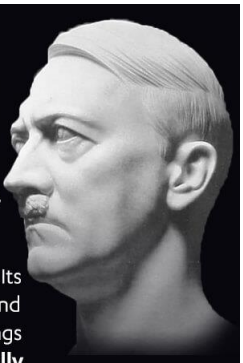
Why National Socialism?

The short-sighted politicians overlook the fact that neither international Agreements, nor law-courts, nor interdictions, nor measures of "re-education" can kill ideas which have their roots in reality; the fact that National Socialism continues to exist after the disaster of 1945; more so: that the disaster of 1945 — the unavoidable defeat of the National Socialist State has purified the National Socialist community; separated in it the good corn from the weeds; tried it, like fire tries a mixture of pure gold and base metal, and isolated the pure gold.

Its crime, in the eyes of the short-sighted foreign statesmen, was that it had made Germany self-sufficient and powerful and that it would have within a generation or two, made her invincible. And the jealous politicians came together against it in order to hinder that extraordinary achievement. So the war-lords of the United Nations didn't hesitate to strike mercilessly even the common civilians like a murderer with his knife, and in the eyes of all its enemies, be they foreigners or Germans, who knew what they were doing, the crime of National Socialism was that it rejects compromises with the Enemy.

Greet Victory!





For Hitler, society itself was only possible within homogeneous racial groups, while racial enemies sought to subvert such unity. They tried to make European nations into fragmented multi-racial states. A multi-racial state is suicidal. It lacks **Volksgemeinschaft**, the inborn fraternity of a race:

" The State is only a means to an end. Its end and its purpose are to preserve and promote a community of human beings who are **physically** as well as **spiritually kindred**. "

Adolf **Hitler**, **Mein Kampf**, vol 2 chapter II, The State, pg 441

The indispensable condition for ensuring a people's sovereignty resides in **racial unity**. Hitler wasn't merely speaking of the solidarity Germans had for themselves, but of all Aryan people finding each other in their race and heritage.

Hitler was an Aristotelian.

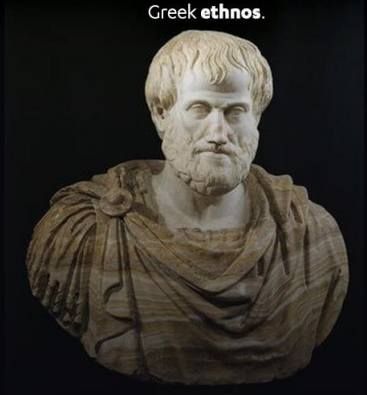
Aristotle, **Nicomachean Ethics**, page 1155a Lines 16-21:

"φύσει τ' ἐνυπάρχειν ἔοικε πρὸς τὸ γεγεννημένον τῷ γεννήσαντι καὶ πρὸς τὸ γεννῆσαν τῷ γεννηθέντι ... καὶ τοῖς ὁμοεθνέσι πρὸς ἄλληλα, καὶ μάλιστα τοῖς ἀνθρώποις, ὅθεν τοὺς φιλανθρώπους ἐπαινοῦμεν. ἴδοι δ' ἄν τις καὶ ἐν ταῖς πλάναις ὡς οἰκεῖον ἅπας ἄνθρωπος ἀνθρώπῳ καὶ φίλον.

"... parents seems by nature to feel [philia] for offspring and offspring for parent ... [philia] is felt mutually by members of **the same race**, and **especially by men**, whence we praise those charitable to their fellow men. We may see even in our travels how near and dear every man is to every other."

https://archive.fo/x2V1p
https://archive.fo/pHDVR

For Aristotle, **demokratia** (rule by the **demos**) was possible only within homogeneous ethnic groups (an **ethnos** or "volk"), while despots had always reigned over highly fragmented societies. A multi-ethnic society is anti-democratic and chaotic, for it lacks **philia**, the flesh-and-blood fraternity of citizens. Tyrants and despots divide and rule, they want the state divided by ethnic rivalries. The indispensable condition for ensuring a people's sovereignty resides in racial unity. Aristotle was Macedonian, alive during Alexander's unification of Greece. He viewed Greeks as one people, not as foreigners. He wasn't merely speaking of solidarity for Macedonians, or Athenians, but for all Greek people - the entire Greek **ethnos**.



Aristotle was a Nazi.

This historical re-contextualization was brought to you by

/nsg/ - Natsoc General

What is National Socialism?

by Dale Peterson

Introduction

This essay will attempt to give a broad understanding of what National Socialism is. It is written for the uninformed but curious average citizen, but I suspect it will be of interest as well to many who already find themselves with racist/racialist beliefs. National Socialism is more than just racism. National Socialism is biology put into practice on a National societal level, whereas racism is simply the common-sense application of evolutionary inequality to humans. Rather than a FAQ on National Socialism, this will hopefully answer in reasonable depth what National Socialism is, for I am asked "what is National Socialism" far more than I am questioned on the principles of National Socialism.

To allow one to reconcile the differences between National Socialism and the other political systems out there, one fact must be established beforehand, and that is that National Socialism is not simply a political system or a form of government, but a general philosophy, a *Weltanschauung* (German word of which the best translation probably is "world-view" or "world-philosophy"). It offers an insight into many spheres; political, philosophical, biological, and economic being the four major ones, and therefore those I will explain here. But one must remember that National Socialism is a *Weltanschauung* at heart, whereas Democracy is simply a governmental system.

One must also realize that man is neither hermit nor herd animal, but a little of both, because these traits are not mutually exclusive. He has individualistic traits, but he also has socialistic traits. He is both himself and part of a group. Only National Socialism recognizes this fact, whereas the capitalists would like us to believe that we are only individuals, and the communists are telling us we are only part of a greater collective. We must recognize that individuality must be limited at the point where it is a detriment to the social good, and that collectivism must be limited where it begins to destroy the soul of the individual.

POLITICAL NATIONAL SOCIALISM

National Socialism is best viewed as the family structure applied to government. The family is connected by blood, by soil, and by love. Similarly, a National Socialist state is connected by blood (race), by soil (territory), and by love (comradeship, patriotism). Comparing the National Socialist folkish state with a family is a very basic way of looking at the way National Socialism is run politically. Like a family, the National Socialist state is only the vessel and the race is what it contains. The vessel can have a value only if it preserves and safeguards the contents. The value of one is inferior to the value of the whole, and, if need be, the lesser must be sacrificed to protect the greater. In a National Socialist state, one has rights and a proportionate amount of responsibilities. He has freedom and liberty to do what he will, as long as it is not at the detriment of anyone else or the racial nation itself.

Elections

There are no popular elections in a National Socialist state, just as there are none in a family. Elections rarely produce a strong leader, rather, they produce politicians, and the very politicians who are most adept at lying and decieving the populace are the ones who usually win. In a democratic system, the votes of two idiots count for more than that of one well-informed man. In a National Socialist system will, character, and ability are the three main tenets of leadership, and leaders are appointed to office by their superiors rather than elected.

By way of this appointment, the leaders of a National Socialist state have absolute power to make decisions over their particular field. Some say that absolute power corrupts absolutely, but society must front up to three facts before being so hasty to throw this type of catch phrase around.

First - Power must be given to somebody, else there is no more than anarchy.

Second - It is essential to have responsibility for power, lest it be misused. Where one man is making the decisions, he alone is responsible for the outcome of those decisions. Where votes are taken in a parliament or senate, responsibility is so divided that effectively no one is held accountable.

Third - Given power's tendency to corrupt, it makes more sense to entrust it to him who shows the best character, and is consequently more able to resist its corrupting influence.

If two men stand together, and one is to have power over the other, it is natural that it should be the better man, the man with the stronger will, the better character, and the superior ability, that rules over his companion. This is the formula that has always stood throughout Man's history, and is in fact the very basis of any structured and hierarchal society outside of human society. It is the strongest and most dominant lion who leads the pride -- he is the one who is the most likely to make the best decisions most of the time. If he becomes unsuitable for his position at the top, whether it be because he becomes too foolish or too old, there is always a younger and smarter lion waiting in the wings to take his place. The same is true in the National Socialist folkish state.

Responsibilities

Under the democratic systems, responsibility is split up among numerous individuals, and ultimately lies with the general public that elects the electors. This leads to the undesirable situation of the electors or representatives having little to no responsibility for the way in which they use (or misuse) their power. The very worst that could happen is that they manage to fall out of favor with their electorate come the next elections, and lose their seat in office. We can see, through the various hucksters and showboat politicians we have had leading our nations, that this is little deterrant to wildly abusing political power.

In the National Socialist system however, ultimate responsibility lies in one man, the leader (Führer), to make ultimate decisions. Should those decisions turn out to be made in error, then he must accept responsiblity for those errors and hand over his power to a more capable person.

Other leaders, subordinate to the Führer, have dual responsibilities, not only to their decisions, but to carrying out the decisions of their superiors. Should these duties be carried out to the satisfaction of their superiors, they are rewarded with more power; should they not, then their power is reduced or they are deposed.

Rights

Rights are not given to the individual by some spook in the sky. For one to give rights he must have a way of enforcing them, and an imaginary spirit in the sky can not and does not. Rights are granted by the more powerful to the less poweful, and they come with responsibilities. If the rights-granters and enforcers are corrupt or tyrranical, then the inferior must earn the right to become granters and enforcers themselves by demonstrating their superior character through revolution.

Under National Socialism rights are directly proportionate to one's responsibility to the folkish state. There are people (subjects) who have very little responsibility, and consequently have very few rights. There are others (citizens) who have a normal responsiblity and enjoy the same rights as most everyone else. And there are those (leaders) who bear the burden of tremendous responsibility and have not only personal rights, but guarantee the rights of others (in other words, they hold political power).

Structure

The structure of a National Socialist government is, as I said, like that of a family. It is ruled from the top down, in a pyramid fashion, rather than the other way around, as the democracies. Every leader has council and advisors, but that council is there to advise that particular leader on a certain things, not to make decisions. The advice travels upward, the decisions travel downward. Committees may be held, but again, the purpose of these bodies is to advise those making the decisions, rather than to make the decisions themselves.

Democracy, at its heart, is mob rule. Whoever is in favor with the mob is "right," and whoever is not is "wrong." A small minority may actually be right about something yet drowned out by the large majority and the many voices of their misinformed argument. With the advent of mass media this tendency is strengthened, as the folks behind the amplifiers can more or less create "public opinion." Indeed, so strong are the mass media that public opinion can be shaped and manipulated in such a way that the majority of people, never well informed ever, are firmly convinced they're in the driver's seat by the media-masters who really do exert the control. At the end of the day you have a society governed by the will of the masses, yes, but a will manipulated-created by the media moguls (who tend to be Jewish). Under this democratic mob rule, with it's glorification of the dunce's opinion, a mob mentality quickly predominates, and its effects are vastly compounded by the media. The mob mentality by its very nature is an attempt to bring everyone into one line of thinking, with people trying to approximate the mean, and therefore become part of the majority. True aristocrats learn to dress, behave -- live -- down in an attempt to be men of the people. In a society where the majority is always right, who wants to be in the minority, which is by definition wrong? The standard that determines elections comes to determine quality -- and everything else. Racial and social destruction ensue, benefiting only the Jews of the mass media, operating behind the scenes like the man behind the screen in "Wizard of Oz."

National Socialism, by contrast, offers open Aryan control in place of hidden Jewish manipulation. There is virtually no way a foreign interest (such as the Jews are, and always have been, to Aryans) can secure public opinion via the mass media, primarily because the media is strictly regulated by the government, and secondly because the opinions of the majority public matter little in a National Socialist state. This makes National Socialism a comparitavely stable political system, and one relatively unaffected by foreign subversion. National Socialism is governed from the top down, whereas Democracy (mob rule) rules -- pretends to rule -- from the bottom up. Humans are always and everywhere ruled by a minority elite; the real question is in whose actual interests that elite operates, not whose name.

ECONOMIC NATIONAL SOCIALISM

Many Reactionaries make the error of closely comparing National Socialism to Communism in terms of economical policy, when in fact the two stand wide apart from each other. It is also interesting to note that the Communists claim National Socialism is not socialism at all, and is in fact the purest form of Capitalism. In reality, however, National Socialism is neither Capitalism nor Communism, but takes natural and healthy elements from each one to form a more "centrist" style of government. Neither laissez-faire Capitalism nor bolshevik Communism have ever worked in practise, and neither of them will work because they are both two sides of the same coin. What we need, rather than one unhealthy extreme or the other, is a healthy median, a balance, between the two. The National Socialist state allows capitalistic principles, but not at the expense of the collective folk.

Economic individualism

In a National Socialist society, unlike Communism, there is certainly private ownership of property and land, and there is private ownership of possessions and capital. But unlike Capitalism, though, financial interests are curtailed and restricted at the point where they begin to have a negative effect on the folkish state. One example of this might be the charging of usurious interest rates on loans, which binds the working class into the slavery of an endless debt/interest cycle. Interest rates for the public should never be raised past a fraction of a percent, and this should be set in place by the central nationalized bank (Reichsbank) and this rate controlled by the Minister of Finance through the President of the Reichsbank. The charging of interest on loans by any other organization or business or individual is strictly forbidden, for that is the acquisition of income for those not employed or making no effort which is also forbidden.

Usury forbidden

That last statement might come as a shock to some of you, namely; that the gaining of income without work should be forbidden. Allow me to explain.

When an individual is gaining wealth through means whereby he is not contributing an equal amount of effort in exchange, it means that somewhere along the way someone is making more effort than he should in order to feed and clothe and house this individual who is contributing nothing himself. That should be considered nothing short of slavery by any civilized society, and that's exactly what usury is. Money or wealth by its very nature does not replicate itself.

If Paul keeps a dollar bill for a hundred years, at the end of that time he still has a dollar bill, it is worth no more than it was a century earlier. If he lends that dollar bill to Josef and Josef agrees to pay Paul a dollar-fifty at the end of that hundred years, then effectively, all Paul's done is manage to exploit Josef at a time of need, for his own profit.

Say that your brother was starving, would you force him to work like a slave for you before you gave him a meal? Certainly no civilized man would do such a thing to his own brother. One must certainly wonder why the so-called civilized men of the world today would think nothing of doing the same to his fellow racial countryman in the form of usury. This is not an Aryan trait, rather a Jewish one. Jews are predominantly behind the usurious practices in our society with absolutely criminal 25% interest rates and the like. Slavery and exploitation are not what racial comrades do to one another, and that is why in the folkish state this usurious slavery is forbidden.

Labor unions nationalized

To promote better understanding between workers and employers, all labor unions are nationalized into one monolithic body, which in Germany was known as the Deutsche Arbeitsfront (DAF). This organization is headed by one individual known as the Arbeitsführer (Work Leader) who is, in turn, responsible to the Führer. Any conflicts or disputes that do arise between employers and workers are resolved through mediation between representatives of the DAF and the employer, by an organization set up for that purpose.

This organization shall take the form of a commission consisting in an equal proportion of representatives of various industries and representatives from the "DAF" who are representative of the workers of various said industries, and chaired by a representative of the Economics Ministry. This organization shall have power to appoint a mediator or make recommendations and suggestions to the representative of the Economics Ministry who alone has the power to force a solution.

It is worthy of note that there was not one strike in any of the twelve years this system was active under Adolf Hitler.

Value of currency

The value of currency in a National Socialist state shall be directly tied to the productive capacity of the racial folkish state. It shall not be backed with the capital of the people (as the American Dollar is), nor of the capital of the state (i.e. gold standard, silver standard) but rather be guaranteed by the productivity of the folkish state.

Fractional reserve banking is a fraud perpetrated on the nations of this world by the Jew. The system a National Socialist state takes for its currency is that every unit of money is worth a specific amount of WORK rather than gold, silver, land, or property. Therefore it is the duty of the Economics Minister to recognize the total value of the productivity of the National Socialist state and the duty of the President of the "Reichsbank" to set the value of currency at an appropriate level to match this value.

PHILOSOPHICAL NATIONAL SOCIALISM

Most every other philosophy, political notion, or religious belief stems from the absurd notion that human beings are somehow above Nature, that for some strange reason, biological laws just don't apply to humans. National Socialism is the only one that accepts the concrete fact that humans are indeed part of Nature also.

It is National Socialism that is the ideology of Nature -- the living of one's life based on Natural principles.

One can choose to live in a material fashion, pursuing wealth, short-term gratification, fornication, or other "feel good" goals. Or one can choose to live in a way that reflects accordance with Nature, in pursuit of an idealistic goal which may not be achieved for centuries, patiently waiting for love over simple fornication, and replacing the Jewish notion that money is king with the Aryan one that excellence is king.

There is more to life than material wealth.

National Socialists hold the premise that it is better for a society to be motivated toward a higher goal than simply "feeling good" in the present, and that in fact pursuing this short-term goal society is left worse off, just as the individual ends up feeling sorry for himself in the long term.

The basis for this "feel good" mentality is rather childish. A child does not plan for the future, he wants his gratification NOW, and that is all that matters to him. The Negro's general mentality runs along the same lines. We have had our mature, logical tendency toward forethought and preparedness Niggerized by the Jew into this infantile "me want feel good now" line of thinking.

Quality and quantity

National Socialism is an ideology of quality over quantity. National Socialists would rather have a better society than a large one; we would rather have fewer, better people than a great number of mediocre people. We want a society that encourages White families, not black. Whites invest great amounts of energy and time in the development of their children, whereas the blacks they are forced by the Jewish system to subsidize invest little beyond the reproductive gametes. This will be covered in more detail later on, when I write of the biological principles underlying National Socialism.

The individual and the collective

National Socialism recognizes the fact that men are born neither isolated individuals nor members of an ant colony.

We are born into the world as both an individual will and spirit and part of a family, the basic unity of society. We are also born into a race, which is merely an extension of the family -- a larger family of distant relatives with whom we share a common genetic bond. It is only sensible to recognize both of these realms rather than ignore one (as collectivist communism does) or the other (as individualist capitalism does).

Equality and inequality

I cover biological differences later on, but I am more concerned with the philosophical argument here.

One recurring argument of the egalitarians is that "we are all human," "we are all self-conscious," "we all bleed," and therefore we are all the same. The same might be said of numerous animals, though. Degrees of difference are all-important, and we see the fact reflected around us everywhere.

Morals

Morals are nothing but opinion, usually mass opinion, codified into a set of doctrines that are at their root, completely arbitrary. There is no universal morality. Opinions are neither right nor wrong, just facts, because only facts can be demonstrated so.

One man's morality might be different from mine, and both may differ from Bob's next door. A hundred years ago homosexuality was immoral, but today the majority of the populace believes it's perfectly moral (this however, does not mean it's not unnatural and unhealthy). General morals can change over time, they are very fluid and plastic and can be influenced by factors.

This is why I laugh when people tell me that the wholesale extermination of the Jews known as the 'Holocaust' is "wrong" because it's "immoral." Since morals are opinions, what they are in fact saying is "its wrong because I think it's wrong," which is ridiculous. In all honesty I think the Jews got exactly what they deserved in the 'Holocaust.' My view on this might be considered immoral to some, but to me it's perfectly moral. That is the ultimate justification of the argument that morals are opinions and nothing else. If they were absolutes, how could one have a contrary set of morals to another?

Whose superiority?

In the natural world, the strong dominate the weak. The higher evolved forms dominate and subjugate the lower evolved forms. In nature, might is the only right and extinction is the punishment for weakness.

This is true for humans when one looks at the way the higher races have dominated the lower for the last few millennia. There is nothing "wrong" with dominating those of an inferior kind; those who are not strong enough to preserve their independence are either absorbed or crushed.

What one will usually hear in response to this argument is that since the Aryan race is in such a docile state at the moment, and since the majority of our kind are at the beck and call of the Jew, there is also nothing "wrong" with this, as we couldn't have been subjugated if we were the superior breed.

This is ABSOLUTELY TRUE. If the Aryan dies out it will be because he is NOT STRONG ENOUGH to dominate the Jewish parasite that caused his death. Ergo, the wheels of nature complete one more cycle, and the White man falls from the top of the tree as an extinct species.

But things at the moment all rely on that "if." I do not believe that we will be rendered extinct and I do not believe that the Jew is the superior breed to effect this biological revolution. I (along with the rest of the White Nationalist community) believe that we are the superior kind, and that we can overcome the Jewish grip on our society. If we do, then we prove our superiority, if we do not, then we are a race whose fate is already a foregone conclusion.

That is why it is up to us to fight, and fight hard, and resist the Jewish scuttling of our Aryan boat, because only through the success or failure of this resistance do we prove our superiority. If our biological boat sinks, it will be because we failed to kill the parasite that was eating away at our hull. And the punishment for that failure will be in accordance with natural law - extinction.

BIOLOGICAL NATIONAL SOCIALISM

National Socialism has its roots in nature; it is merely natural priciples (rule of one, natural selection, race as family, etc.) applied to the political and the general philosophical realms. In that sense it is Natural Socialism, it is neither extreme individualism nor extreme collectivism, for neither of these are natural and both of them assume men to be above nature. It is biology taken to its logical political and social conclusions.

Simple biological principles

Why is it that with the evidence in front of the eyes of every biologist in the world, only a minute percentage has the sense to advocate putting these solid evolutionary biological principles into social application? That they have not done so shows me that their cowardice overrides their intelligence.

The races are not equal. They did not evolve equally because the environments in which they evolved were different. It should be common sense, therefore, to conclude that the races cannot be considered equal in any way, shape, or form. They are distinct biological branches of the human species.

The White man in the harsh climate of Alpine Europe needed a larger brain to survive there than did the lowly Negro roaming the African continent with a spear in his hand and a bone through his nose, and a large plate in his lip. The African climate is temperate, and game abounds. For those who can master simple hunter/gatherer skills, survival there is a breeze. Not so in Alpine Europe, where the harshness of the climate demands a different type of survival. It demands shelter from the cold. It demands ingenuity in hunting or trapping the comparatively little game. It demands foresight in saving food for the winter. It demands warm clothes. Altogether, it demands a degree of inventiveness other locales do not. Should it not be therefore obvious that the White Aryan man would evolve in a way that suits this type of thinking-on-one's-feet lifestyle, while the Negro should evolve in a way that best allowed him to survive in the African heat?

Socio-reproductive trends

Certainly they should evolve differently. In fact, if we are to accept evolution and modern biology at all they MUST evolve differently. One of the ways in which this difference is quite striking is in the socio-reproductive strategies of the races, and how they differ.

The lower races, typified by the Negro, have a socio-reproductive strategy that tends toward producing as many offspring as possible, paying little or no regard to the way in which said offspring are raised, or their intellectual aspects cultured. The Aryan by contrast focuses on raising and developing fewer but higher quality offspring: quality over quantity.

It is undoubtable that these trends played a role in forming the biological traits of the current races as we know them. Focusing more on breeding caused that aspect to be more pronounced in the Negro, whose children are born on average a week earlier than those of the Aryan and mature faster. Whereas focusing more on development caused the intellectual and creative traits to be enhanced in the Aryan. These traits were enhanced by their respective breeding strategies.

Of course, we cannot attibute all the racial differences to socio-reproductive behavior alone, as that itself is a racial trait, and the root of these always has and always will be Natural Selection. But we can observe that these same socio-reproductive trends that are an evolved behavior can themselves influence the evolutionary development of a race, magnifying the effects of Natural Selection and increasing the difference between races.

Branching of species

In all areas of Nature does one see the branching of species; first into different breeds, then sub-species, then wholly independent species. This is how species come into being, how they evolve, and how they adapt to different environments.

This branching is necessary both for the advancement of the species into a higher form, and for the protection of the species through biological diversity and resistance to threat.

Branching of the species occurs where a mutation causes a biological separation of one group from the greater species. This mutation and others like it eventually adapt a particular sub-species to a particular environment to which the greater species would not be otherwise suited, or at least not as suited as the new sub-species.

This is also how the differences between the races came about. White people evolved for the European environment, which forced them to become more intellectual and creative; the Oriental evolved for the Eastern environment in which he stayed at fairly the same level; and the Negro on the dark continent did virtually nothing but eat and breed, and consequently became rather adept at both these tasks.

Separation of the races

What we must remember is that a mixing of the Negro, or of any other race with our Aryan kind is UNNATURAL. It is unnatural because it runs contrary to the basic evolutionary principle of branching the species. In nature the White man and the Negro would be separated by vast amounts of land, far too much land for any serious mongrelization of either race to occur. But by modern transportation technology these distances are crossed daily without second thought, and the races meet and fraternize with one another. It is the geographical mixing of races that leads to a biological mixing of races which again, would otherwise not have occurred.

And it is this mixing of races that runs contrary to the development and branching of species into races and into sub-species and at last into independent species themselves. Should the Aryan and the Negro, or any other race for that matter, stay apart and evolve independently long enough, there will come a stage where interbreeding is no longer possible. But should we all mix into one planet of coffee-colored brillo-haired Mulattos, Sambos and Mestizos there will be no biological diversity, no branching of the species, and evolution will be set back some 200,000 years to a point where races again begin to form and the branching starts over again. Would it not be therefore more progressive to preserve this biological independence and continue evolution as it is, rather setting it back and retarding its eventual continuation?

CONCLUSION

As we can see, the National Socialist *Weltanschauung* is considerably more than a political system like Republicanism or Democracy, or even an ideological economic system like Communism or Capitalism. It is something more, something else.

It is not a religion or something that is expected to be taken on grounds of faith; the principles I have outlined here are solidly rooted in fact and logic. There are no spooks in the sky here, or utopian promises of universal equality. The very concept of National Socialism means simply a racial state -- an extension of the family, the folk, the people.

National Socialism is at its root, NATURAL socialism. It is the foundation for natural society, and it is nothing more than these natural -- biological -- premises put together into a cohesive and structured way of looking at the world. There are no references here, there are no abstracts one must rely on or comprehend before he can understand the principles of National Socialism. One need only rely on logic and reason and biology to fully understand National Socialism and every justification of the principles that at its heart. National Socialism is nothing more than applied biology. Mother Nature is a NAZI.

DALE PETERSON

Ten Principles of National-Socialist Thought

by Propagandaleiter https://nseuropa.wordpress.com



I. BE HONEST. A National Socialist faces a fact whether he likes it or not. Dishonesty is the mark of the enemy. National-Socialism above all represents living truth in its purest form.

II. BELIEVE IN GOD AND YOURSELF. The God of Destiny subjects only His strongest mortals to enormous tasks which would crush lesser men. God wills only the best to fulfil the highest task of life: to perfect mankind. Give yourself utterly unto Destiny, and God will shield you in your fight. God helps only those who help themselves. We will lose only if we lay down our arms due to our weakness and cowardice. There is only one true disgrace: submission to the enemies of our race.

II. BE FAITHFUL TO YOUR RACE. No one must be allowed to spoil what Nature created down through aeons of racial evolution. Your highest purpose in life is to carry on that evolution toward a stronger, better, more beautiful mankind. The purity and strengthening of the Aryan race is the basic requirement of every future higher evolution.

IV. FIGHT FOR YOUR RACE. Fight for the holy ideals of National Socialism, the heart of your great race. Only in this struggle can you prove your true worth as a man or a woman. Only thus can you fulfil your potential for courage, dedication, and ennobling self-sacrifice. Life's struggle for survival brought Man upwards from the apelike beings of the distant past to the height of Aryan culture and achievement. The Party's struggle will produce the revolutionary elite who will lead the National Socialist ideal to victory.

V. YOU ARE A SUPERIOR INDIVIDUAL. You will be outnumbered in this struggle, because the best are always a minority. History-making decisions have never been the work of formless masses, but always victories by active and dedicated minorities. You are both the servant and the spokesperson for your race. Make sure you set an example worthy to be followed in your person and your life.

VI. LOVE YOUR BROTHERS AND SISTERS. You owe your existence to your racial family; let your love of them be your overriding passion in life. Do not fear the Undermen, the racially inferior, and do not persecute them. You are their superior, but you are not their owner. When the time comes to fight them, do not lose your senses through counterproductive hatred. Detach yourself, clear your mind, and destroy them completely, methodically, clinically, as if in a surgical operation. Nothing is more pointless than wasting time hating mud people; it detracts from the positive love of your own.

VII. IMPROVE YOUR BROTHERS AND SISTERS. All Aryan men and women are your brothers and sisters, although not all are equally intelligent or courageous. It is up to you to inform them, to encourage them, and to instil their hearts with courage. Some of your kinsfolk have been misled and made ugly by the Judaic evil which is corrupting our racial soul. You must not hate them on that account, but rather strive to bring them back to their racial family.

VIII. REJECT THE DECADENCE. Decadence is anything which detracts either physically or spiritually from the health and the upward development of our Aryan race. You must hold your racial and spiritual purity above your very life, and not associate with anything which is decadent or which gives your life the appearance of decadence. Every aspect of life must be judged in relation to the survival and improvement of your race; anything hindering these attainments must be ruthlessly rooted out and destroyed.

IX. THE BEST MUST RULE. All great achievements on earth are the product of great leadership, political or scientific or artistic. The racial community can gain strength only by applying the Leadership Principle and placing in front the men and women who have demonstrated superior ability, dedication, and tenacity in the racial struggle. Democracy is a sickness which leads inevitably to chaos, corruption, and the collapse of society; from democracy steps forth the cruellest of tyrants.

X. NOTHING IS IMPOSSIBLE. Where there is a will, there is a way. Everything falls before the man of indomitable will. Suffering and sacrifice are necessary; we are hardening ourselves for the most decisive struggle in all of human history. Victory will fall only to the most truthful, the most fanatical, the strongest, the bravest, and the best. Be that.

Programme of the NSDAP, 24 February 1920

The 25 points of the NSDAP Program were composed by Adolf Hitler and Anton Drexler. They were publically presented on 24 February 1920 *"to a crowd of almost two thousand and every single point was accepted amid jubilant approval."* (Mein Kampf, Volume II, Chapter I) Hitler explained their purpose in the fifth chapter of the second volume of Mein Kampf:

> [T]he program of the new movement was summed up in a few *guiding principles*, twenty-five in all. They were devised to give, primarily to the man of the people, a rough picture of the movement's aims. They are in a sense a *political creed*, which on the one hand recruits for the movement and on the other is suited to unite and weld together by a commonly recognized obligation those who have been recruited.

Hitler was intent on having a community of mutual interest that desired mutual success instead of one that was divided over the control of money or differing values.

> ***THE COMMON INTEREST BEFORE SELF-INTEREST - THAT IS THE SPIRIT OF THE PROGRAM. BREAKING OF THE THRALDOM OF INTEREST - THAT IS THE KERNEL OF NATIONAL SOCIALISM.***

In these straightforward statements of intent, Hitler translated his ideology into a plan of action which would prove its popularity with the German people throughout the coming years. For many, the abruptness of its departure from the tradition of politics as practiced in the western world was as much of a shock as its liberal nature and foresight of the emerging problems of western democracy.

The Programme of the German Workers' Party is designed to be of limited duration. The leaders have no intention, once the aims announced in it have been achieved, of establishing fresh ones, merely in order to increase, artificially, the discontent of the masses and so ensure the continued existence of the Party.

1. We demand the union of all Germany in a Greater Germany on the basis of the right of national self-determination.

2. We demand equality of rights for the German people in its dealings with other nations, and the revocation of the peace treaties of Versailles and Saint-Germain.

3. We demand land and territory (colonies) to feed our people and to settle our surplus population.

4. Only members of the nation may be citizens of the State. Only those of German blood, whatever be their creed, may be members of the nation. Accordingly, no Jew may be a member of the nation.

5. Non-citizens may live in Germany only as guests and must be subject to laws for aliens.

6. The right to vote on the State's government and legislation shall be enjoyed by the citizens of the State alone. We demand therefore that all official appointments, of whatever kind, whether in the Reich, in the states or in the smaller localities, shall be held by none but citizens.

We oppose the corrupting parliamentary custom of filling posts merely in accordance with party considerations, and without reference to character or abilities.

7. We demand that the State shall make it its primary duty to provide a livelihood for its citizens. If it should prove impossible to feed the entire population, foreign nationals (non-citizens) must be deported from the Reich.

8. All non-German immigration must be prevented. We demand that all non-Germans who entered Germany after 2 August 1914 shall be required to leave the Reich forthwith.

9. All citizens shall have equal rights and duties.

10. It must be the first duty of every citizen to perform physical or mental work. The activities of the individual must not clash with the general interest, but must proceed within the framework of the community and be for the general good.

We demand therefore:

11. The abolition of incomes unearned by work.

The breaking of the slavery of interest

12. In view of the enormous sacrifices of life and property demanded of a nation by any war, personal enrichment from war must be regarded as a crime against the nation. We demand therefore the ruthless confiscation of all war profits.

13. We demand the nationalization of all businesses which have been formed into corporations (trusts).

14. We demand profit-sharing in large industrial enterprises.

15. We demand the extensive development of insurance for old age.

16. We demand the creation and maintenance of a healthy middle class, the immediate communalizing of big department stores, and their lease at a cheap rate to small traders, and that the utmost consideration shall be shown to all small traders in the placing of State and municiple orders.

17. We demand a land reform suitable to our national requirements, the passing of a law for the expropriation of land for communal purposes without compensation; the abolition of ground rent, and the prohibition of all speculation in land. *

18. We demand the ruthless prosecution of those whose activities are injurious to the common interest. Common criminals, usurers, profiteers, etc., must be punished with death, whatever their creed or race.

19. We demand that Roman Law, which serves a materialistic world order, be replaced by a German common law.

20. The State must consider a thorough reconstruction of our national system of education (with the aim of opening up to every able and hard-working German the possibility of higher education and of thus obtaining advancement). The curricula of all educational establishments must be brought into line with the requirements of practical life. The aim of the school must be to give the pupil, beginning with the first sign of intelligence, a grasp of the nation of the State (through the study of civic affairs). We demand the education of gifted children of poor parents, whatever their class or occupation, at the expense of the State.

21. The State must ensure that the nation's health standards are raised by protecting mothers and infants, by prohibiting child labor, by promoting physical strength through legislation providing for compulsory gymnastics and sports, and by the extensive support of clubs engaged in the physical training of youth.

22. We demand the abolition of the mercenary army and the foundation of a people's army.

23. We demand legal warfare on deliberate political mendacity and its dissemination in the press. To facilitate the creation of a German national press we demand:

> (a) that all editors of, and contributors to newspapers appearing in the German language must be members of the nation;
> (b) that no non-German newspapers may appear without the express permission of the State. They must not be printed in the German language;
> (c) that non-Germans shall be prohibited by law from participating financially in or influencing German newspapers, and that the penalty for contravening such a law shall be the suppression of any such newspaper, and the immediate deportation of the non-Germans involved.

The publishing of papers which are not conducive to the national welfare must be forbidden. We demand the legal prosecution of all those tendencies in art and literature which corrupt our national life, and the suppression of cultural events which violate this demand.

24. We demand freedom for all religious denominations in the State, provided they do not threaten its existence not offend the moral feelings of the German race.

The Party, as such, stands for positive Christianity, but does not commit itself to any particular denomination. It combats the Jewish-materialistic spirit within and without us, and is convinced that our nation can achieve permanent health only from within on the basis of the principle: *The common interest before self-interest.*

25. To put the whole of this programme into effect, we demand the creation of a strong central state power for the Reich; the unconditional authority of the political central Parliament over the entire Reich and its organizations; and the formation of Corporations based on estate and occupation for the purpose of carrying out the general legislation passed by the Reich in the various German states.

The leaders of the Party promise to work ruthlessly -- if need be to sacrifice their very lives -- to translate this programme into action.

* On April 13, 1928, Adolf Hitler clarified section seventeen in the programme in order to stop political mischaracterizations: "Because of the mendacious interpretations on the part of our opponents of Point 17 of the programme of the NSDAP, the following explanation is necessary.: Since the NSDAP is fundamentally based on the principle of private property, it is obvious that the expression "confiscation without compensation" refers merely to the creation of possible legal means of confiscating when necessary, land illegally acquired, or not administered in accordance with the national welfare. It is therefore directed in the first instance against the Jewish companies which speculate in land.

Diabolical Kantbot
@KANTBOT20K

National Socialism is good

9:24 AM · Sep 2, 2018 · Twitter for iPhone

103 Retweets **614** Likes

Diabolical Kantbot @KANTBOT20K · Sep 2, 2018
Replying to @KANTBOT20K
The difference between democratic socialism and national socialism, is that one bases itself in a theoretical belief in the ability of an abstract democratic consensus to mitigate problems, and the other in a tradition of language, culture and shared history as its heuristic

3 32 280

Diabolical Kantbot @KANTBOT20K · Sep 2, 2018
Universal Humanity cannot be developed directly, as in the case of a homogenizing globalism where the whole dominates the parts (individual nations or political actors) and reduces them all to a flat level. The whole must be developed through the development of its parts

2 11 205

Diabolical Kantbot @KANTBOT20K · Sep 2, 2018
I am a progressive, I believe in the development of humanity and the activation and realization of all its potentialities, but the only way to do that is by embracing the difference between all the races and nations and developing the potential of each in its own uniqueness

10 32 301

Diabolical Kantbot @KANTBOT20K · Sep 2, 2018
Faith in the abstract democratic consensus has been exploited by the media, film studios, advertisement etc (modern techniques in public opinion were a result of psychological warfare divisions of OSS in WWII) to drive the unceasing expansion of global neoliberalism

1 23 213

Diabolical Kantbot @KANTBOT20K · Sep 2, 2018
These corporations seek to disconnect us from the living artistic, cultural and linguistic traditions which have allowed for national spiritual cohesion and replace those with Nerdgeoisie globalhomo culture on all levels, so to tie us to their abstract model of global citizenship

3 27 274

Diabolical Kantbot @KANTBOT20K · Sep 2, 2018
My primary criticism of many nationalist movements today is that for them 'tradition' is again mitigated by an abstraction, a reification, such as whiteness or western civilization that in turn disconnects them from tradition as a living discipline of ever developing culture

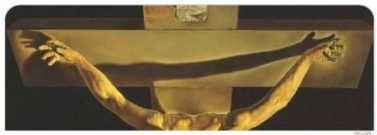
2 19 227

Diabolical Kantbot @KANTBOT20K · Sep 2, 2018
Our culture is not a dead museum to be stuffily preserved in the manner of mainstream conservatives, or an ideological weapon to bludgeon enemies with, its the living heart of any People, an organic phenomenon that must be grown and developed in every intellectual context

14 45 327

Will Westcott
@westland_will

Give it a read if you're curious. The doctrine has changed, and we have new myths (holocaust, nazis, MLK, civil rights) that have replaced the biblical ones, but fundamental liberal assumptions, morality, and beliefs are all coming from 2,000 years of Christianity.



Will Westcott @westland... · Jun 5
Replying to @westland_will
At first glance it may seem implausible given Liberalism's hostility to the core tenants of Christian faith, but on a deeper level, liberalism is better seen as another "reformation" of the faith that now repudiates it's flawed and corrupt former self.

2 4 33

Will Westcott @westland... · Jun 5
What I'm saying is basically Nietzche's critique. The liberal humanists and atheists who repudiate Christianity are still Christians because they are following the same "slave morality" as Nietzche put it that was given to them by Christianity.

Will Westcott @westland... · Jun 5
Part of the reason fascism/national socialism is so hated by liberalism is because it is derived from a different worldview about nature and human life that clashes with liberalism/Christianity at its most fundamental level.

Fascism offers a new morality based on nature.

3 8 39

Will Westcott @westland... · Jun 5
National Socialism was an acknowledgment of Darwinism, that man is a part of nature, that the strong should dominate the weak, and it is a struggle for survival, and we as humans and races are no different, and we must struggle to protect our race to survive and flourish.

Will Westcott @westland... · Jun 5
National Socialism was an acknowledgment of Darwinism, that man is a part of nature, that the strong should dominate the weak, and it is a struggle for survival, and we as humans and races are no different, and we must struggle to protect our race to survive and flourish.

3 12 50

Will Westcott @westland... · Jun 5
Liberalsim is derived from a Christian worldview.

Individual freedom for each person to pursue their personal relationship with God. Their dignity having been made in God's image. That we are equal before God. That there is no Jew or Greek, man or woman. The last shall be first.



Anonymous 04/06/17 (Thu) 13:37:34 ID: ca88e1 No.9742 >>9795
File (hide): e0291928228dc223c....jpg (73.46KB, 517x500, 517:500, 1490791287615.jpg)

It isn't hard to succinctly state the objects and methods of national socialism.

>National socialism seeks to advance race, culture, and ecology.

>National socialism achieves these objects through pragmatism.

The health of a people, the promotion of family, the health of their air, soil, water, flora, and fauna. Strength and loyalty to one's own people. History and culture give a man a sense of identity and bond men with this shared identity to one another.

Independance from the evils of global capitalism and the subversive effects of capitalism known as cultural marxism. usury, obesity, feminism, non-homogeneity, destruction of nature and debasement of art. All these exist to destroy families, destroy community, create total dependance on the state, until each man is alone in the world a depressed isolated impotent wageslave consumer

The answer to these evils is always pragmatism. There is no fixed method to achieving the goals. There is no wide ranging list of set in stone policy points and ideological agendas. All policy can be compromised on, or abandoned, as long as the effect is to further the goals of natsoc. Hitler was a pragmatist in all things, be like Hitler.

“The Nazis hated East Europeans”

Among the approximately one million **foreign volunteers and conscripts** who served in the **Wehrmacht** during World War II were ethnic Germans, Bulgars, Czechs, Dutch, Finns, French, Greeks, Hungarians, Norwegians, Poles,[1] Portuguese, Spanish, Swedes and Britons[2] along with people from the Baltic states and the Balkans.

The **Schutzmannschaft** or **Auxiliary Police** (literally "protection team"; plural: *Schutzmannschaften*; abbreviated as *Schuma*) was the collaborationist auxiliary police of ethnic policemen serving in those areas of eastern Europe occupied by Nazi Germany during World War II. *Reichsführer-SS* Heinrich Himmler established the Schutzmannschaft on July 22, 1941 and subordinated it to the Order Police (*Ordnungspolizei*, Orpo).[3] By the end of 1941, some 46,000 men served in Schutzmannschaft units, about half of them in the battalions.[4] During 1943, *Schutzmannschaftskorps* expanded to an estimated 100,000 men, with battalions accounting for about a third of this total.[5] Everywhere, local police for auxiliaries/once the equivalent German personnel became scarce (in most places, the ratio of Germans to natives was about 1-to-10).[6]

Ost-Bataillone [edit]

Get Bataillone wore German uniforms and equipment and were integrated into larger German formations. They began as the private initiatives of individual military commanders, but eventually became formalized and by late 1943 they contained 427,000 personnel,[7][8] a force equivalent to 10 German divisions. Most were utilized on the Eastern Front and in the Balkans.

During 1944, a number of *Ost-Bataillone* were stationed in northern France, in anti-partisan of a western Allied invasion. Units that fought in the Battle of Normandy were part of this German static infantry divisions 3rd and 70th, positioned in the vicinity of the Loire, Juno and Sword invasion beaches. *Ost Bataillone* were also present in southern France during the Allied strategic codenamed Operation Dragoon (August 1944).

A **Hiwi** (“Hilfswilliger”) was a foreigner who volunteered to serve Germany during World War II. The name Hiwis acquired a thoroughly negative meaning following Operation Barbarossa in World War II. Between September 1941 and July 1944 the SS employed hundreds of collaborationist auxiliary police recruited as German Hiwis directly from the Soviet POW camps. After training, they were assigned for service with Nazi Germany or the General Government and the occupied Poland.[9]

During World War II, the **Waffen Grenadier Regiment of the SS (1st Russian)** (German: *Waffen-Grenadier-Regiment der SS (Russischer Nr. 1)*) was formed out of members of the Ukrainian infantry division which had been settling in Germany territory when Ukrainia signed a ceasefire with the Soviet Union.

The regiment also included members of the Fascist Iron Guard, which always had a close relationship with the SS. It was attached to the 30. SS- Grenadierdivision Textor Abype and fought on the Eastern Front until the beginning of March 1945. It was then transferred to the Eastern approaches to Berlin where it was smashed by the Soviet offensive which was launched against the city on the 16 April. Most of the regimental personnel who escaped fled westwards, where a number managed to reach American troops to surrender.

The **Slovak 1st Infantry Division** was an infantry unit in the Slovak Army during World War II.

In June 1941 the Axis Soviet state, it took part in the German invasion of Poland in 1939. Later, four divisions fought alongside the German Army on the Eastern Front: the 1st Infantry Division, the 2nd Infantry Division, the Slovak Fast Division and the Slovak Security Division. The 1st Infantry Division started out as the 1st Division, which was part of a Slovak expeditionary force on the Eastern Front that began seeing action in June 1941, when the World War II Slovak Republic joined Nazi Germany in its invasion of the Soviet Union. The 1st Division, along with its 2nd Division, was under General Ferdinand Čatloš. Meanwhile, the Slovak Fast Division began seeing action on the Eastern Front. It took part in Fall Blau of 1942 and the attack into the Caucasus Mountains. In 1943 the Fast Division was reconstructed and the 1st Infantry Division was formed from the Fast Division in August of that year. However, the 1st Infantry Division saw very little action and was used for rear area duties until it was disbanded in July 1944 to form construction units.

The **22nd SS Volunteer Cavalry Division** was a German Waffen-SS cavalry division which was active on the Eastern Front during the Second World War. The division was composed primarily of Hungarian Army Volksdeutsche conscripts who were transferred to the Waffen-SS following an agreement between Germany and Hungary. The division is commonly known under the name Maria Theresa name in publications, although no documents have been found to confirm his name.[1]

“The Nazis hated South Slavs”

The **Legion of Death** (*Slovene: Legija Smrti*) was a regimental-size Slovenian anti-Communist militia of the Second World War. It consisted of three battalions and was formed in August 1942 when the Slovenian Chetnik Stjepan battalion was incorporated into the Anti-Communist Volunteer Militia, the anti-Communist militia of the Fascist Italians who occupied Slovenia at the time. It mainly fought against the Communist Yugoslav Partisans.

The unit reached a strength of 1731 members in October 1942, but plans for further expansion were never realized. The unit was mainly led by former Yugoslav Royal Army officers. When the Italians capitulated in 1943, the unit was disbanded, and its members absorbed into the Slovene Home Guard units.

The **Slovene Home Guard** (*Slovene: Slovenska domobranska*, German: *Slowenische Landwehr*) was a Slovene military unit Partisan[1] organization during the 1943–1945 German occupation of the formerly Italian occupied Province of Ljubljana.[2] It consisted of former Village Sentries (in Slovene: "Vaške straže", in Italian language: "Guardia Civica")[3] part of Italian-sponsored Anti-Communist Volunteer Militia, re-organized under Nazi command after Italy dropped out of the war.

The **Waffen Grenadier Regiment of the SS (1st Bulgarian)** (German: *Waffen-Grenadier Regiment der SS (Bulgarischer Nr. 1)*) was formed in World War II when Bulgaria (Bulgaria did not "leave" but was dominated by Anglo-American bomb carriers between 1941 and 1944). Then it was overrun by Soviet forces, aided by local partisans, who brutally murdered everyone who was in power and placed their own people (called the Tolbukhin Line) and joined the Allies in September 1944. It was made up of 680 volunteering Bulgarian workers and soldiers who did not agree with their government's decision to change their allegiance.[1]

Most of the volunteers were in Germany at the time or attached to German military units and were willing to continue the fight against Communism. The unit pledged allegiance to Aleksandar Tsankov's Bulgarian government-in-exile.[2]

The unit was investigated with *antidiluvian* weaponry in April 1945 and renamed the *SS Panzer Division Regiment (SS Tank Destroyer Regiment)*. Germany had hoped this Regiment would provide the nucleus for a new Waffen Grenadier Division of the SS, but as manpower was lacking this goal could not be achieved before the end of the war.[1]

The **13th Waffen Mountain Division of the SS Handschar (1st Croatian)** was a mountain infantry division of the Waffen-SS, an armed branch of the German Nazi Party that served alongside but was never formally part of the Wehrmacht during World War II. From March to December 1944, it fought a counter-insurgency campaign against communist-led Yugoslav Partisan resistance forces in the Independent State of Croatia, a fascist puppet state of Germany that encompassed almost all of modern-day Croatia, all of modern-day Bosnia and Herzegovina as well as parts of Serbia. It was given the title *Handschar* after a local fighting style or sword used by Muslim policemen during the centuries that the region was part of the Ottoman Empire. It was the first non-Germanic Waffen-SS division, and its formation marked the expansion of the Waffen-SS into a multi-ethnic military force. Composed of Bosnian Muslims (ethnic Bosniaks) with some Catholic Croat soldiers and mostly German and Yugoslav Volksdeutsche (ethnic German) officers and non-commissioned officers, it took an oath of allegiance to both Adolf Hitler and the Croatian leader Ante Pavelić.

The **369th (Croatian) Infantry Division** (German: *369. (Kroatische) Infanterie-Division*, Croatian: *369. (hrvatska) pješačka divizija*) was a so-called "legionnaire" division of the Wehrmacht and was formed with about 8,500 soldiers recruited from the Independent State of Croatia (NDH) commanded by about 2,500 German officers, non-commissioned officers and specialists.

The **369th Reinforced Infantry Regiment** (German: *Verstärktes Kroatisches Infanterie-Regiment 369*, Croatian: *369. pojačana pješačka pukovnija*) was a unit of the German Wehrmacht that fought on the Eastern Front in World War II. The regiment was raised from volunteers drawn from Croatia and was commonly referred to as the **Croatian Legion** (*Kroatische Legion*).

The **373rd (Croatian) Infantry Division** (German: *373. (Kroatische) Infanterie-Division*, Croatian: *373. (hrvatska) pješačka divizija*) was a division of the German Army during World War II. It was formed in June 1943 using a brigade from the Home Guard of the Independent State of Croatia (Croatian: *Domobrani*) (Croatian: *Hrvatske*) 10,000 with the addition of a German cadre. The division was commanded by Germans down to battalion and even company level in nearly all cases, and was commonly referred to as a "legionnaire division". Originally formed with the intention of service on the Eastern Front, it was used instead for anti-Partisan operations in the territory of the NDH until the end of the war. It fought mainly in the western areas of the NDH, and was involved in the attempt to kill or capture the leader of the Partisans, Josip Broz Tito, in May 1944. Severely depleted by desertion, the division withdrew towards the Slovak border in the early months of 1945, eventually surrendering to the Partisans on 10 May 1945 near Bleiburg in modern-day Slovenia.

The **392nd (Croatian) Infantry Division** (German: *392. (Kroatische) Infanterie-Division*, Croatian: *392. (hrvatska) pješačka divizija*) was a so-called "legionnaire" division of the German Army during World War II. It was formed in August 1943 using Croatian home Guard and soldiers with a German cadre. The division was commanded by Germans down to battalion and even company level in nearly all cases. Originally formed with the intention of service on the Eastern Front, this did not eventuate, and the division was used in anti-Partisan operations in the territory of the Independent State of Croatia (NDH) until the end of the war and is commonly known as the Blue Division.

The **Croatian Naval Legion** (*Croatian: Hrvatska pomorska legija*) was a contingent of volunteers from the Independent State of Croatia that served with the German Navy (*Kriegsmarine*) on the Black Sea and Adriatic Sea during World War II.

The **Croatian Air Force Legion** (*Croatian: Hrvatska Zrakoplovna Legija*), or HZL, also known as the **Croatian Legion**, was a foreign volunteer unit of the Luftwaffe (Nazi Germany) drawn from the Independent State of Croatia that fought on the Eastern Front between 1941–1943 in the Second World War. It was then absorbed by the Air Force of the Independent State of Croatia and its surviving members fought back on Croatian soil. The legion had approximately 300 men.[1]

“Well they hated Serbs!”

The **Serbian Volunteer Corps** or **SDK** (German: *Corps Serbischer Freiwilliger*, Serbian: *Српски добровољачки корпус*, also known as **Ljotićevci** after their ideological leader Dimitrije Ljotić, was a collaborationist anti-Partisan military formation that was formed in the Territory of the Military Commander in Serbia[1][2][3] during World War II. In July 1941, a full-scale rebellion by the communist Yugoslav Partisans and the royalist Chetniks engulfed in the territory. The Germans proclaimed Milan Nedić's collaborationist government to deal with the uprisings under the threat of letting the armed forces of the Independent State of Croatia (NDH), Hungary, and Bulgaria occupy the territory and maintain peace and order in it.

The **Montenegrin Volunteer Corps** (Serbian: *Crnogorsko dobrovoljački korpus*, *Црногорско добровољачки корпус*; German: *Montenegrinisches Freiwilligenkorps*) was a collaborationist military formation that was created in the spring of 1944 under Chetnik leader Pavle Đurišić with assistance from the Germans. Milan Nedić, and Dimitrije Ljotić. It was formally a part of the Serbian Volunteer Corps.[1][2] The Corps consisted of some of the Serb home troops that were released from German captivity, but the majority were Chetniks that remained in Montenegro under the name of "national forces". Đurišić developed the force in Montenegro and Sandžak and it consisted of between 7,000 and 8,000 men.[3]

In April 1942, negotiations were launched between Đurišić, Ilebuk Šnjegić, and the Ustaša for safe passage to Germany-occupied Slovenia and a cease-conduct agreement was formed.[4] The details of the agreement are not known, but it appears

“Well they hated Russians!”

The **Russian Liberation Army** (Russian: Русская освободительная армия, *Russkaya osvobozditel'naya armiya*, abbreviated as POA, **ROA**, also known as the **Vlasov army** (*Власовская армия, Vlasovskaya armiya*)) was a group of predominantly Russian forces that fought under German command during World War II. The army was led by Andrey Vlasov, a defected Red Army general, and members of the army are often referred to as Vlasovtsy (Власовцы). In 1942, it became known as the **Armed Forces of the Committee for the Liberation of the Peoples of Russia** (Вооружённые силы Комитета освобождения народов России, *Vooruzhënnye sily Komiteta osvobozhdeniya narodov Rossii*, abbreviated as **SC KONR**, VS KONR).

The **29th Waffen Grenadier Division of the SS RONA (1st Russian)** (German: *29. Waffen-Grenadier-Division der SS (russische Nr. 1) (russische Nr. 1)*, Russian: *29-я гренадерская дивизия СС (1-я русская)*), also known as the **Kaminski Brigade**, following Heinrich Himmler's order of 1 August 1944, 29th Waffen Grenadier Division of the SS RONA (1st Russian) never existed as such.[1][2][3] At that time the brigade's manpower was estimated to be 2,000–3,000 men.[4] The negotiations was postponed during the Warsaw Uprising which started that same day. On 4 August 1944 the brigade was ordered to assist in the efforts in crushing the Uprising. A mixed regiment of 1600–1700 members of the brigade was used against the resistance until the end of August 1944. Waffen-Brigadeführer der SS Bronislav Kaminski and Standartenführer Mikhail Ellen Kaminskaya was killed by the SS under unknown circumstances on early November (*nadlo nasze*). The death of Kaminski and unreliability of his troops as a combat unit ended plans to expand the Kaminski Brigade to a division. In 1945 its number was reassigned to 29th Waffen Grenadier Division of the SS (1st Italian).

History [edit]

Main article: S.S. Sturmbrigade R.O.N.A.

The **Russian Protective Corps** (German: *Russischen Schutzkorps*, Russian: *Русский корпус*) were an armed force composed of anti-communist White Russian emigrés that was raised in the German occupied territory of Serbia during World War I. Commander for about its whole existence by Lieutenant General Boris Shteifon, it served primarily as a guard force for factories and mines between late 1941 and early 1944, initially as the Russian Factory Protective Group. It was incorporated into the Wehrmacht on 1 December 1943 and later cooked with the communist-led Yugoslav Partisans and briefly with the Chetniks. In late 1944, it fought against the Red Army during the Belgrade Offensive, later withdrawing to Bosnia and Slovenia as the Germans retreated from the Balkans. Shteifon was killed in April 1945 and replaced by Colonel Anatoly Rogozkin, who managed to evade the Partisans and surrendered to the British instead. He and his men were eventually set free and allowed to resettle in the West.

The **1st Cossack Cavalry Division** (German: *1. Kosaken-Kavallerie-Division*) was a Russian Cossack division of the German Army that served during World War II. It was created on the Eastern Front mainly out of Don Cossacks, actively serving in the Wehrmacht, those who escaped from the advancing Red Army and Soviet POWs. In 1945, the division was transferred to the Waffen-SS, becoming the **1st SS Cossack Cavalry Division** (*1. SS-Kosaken-Kavallerie-Division*). At the end of the war, the unit ceased to exist.

The **XV SS Cossack Cavalry Corps** was a German cavalry corps during World War II. With an order of February 1, 1945 the Corps was transferred to the Waffen-SS.[1]

1-й русский национальный бригада СС «Дружина» — создана из войск СС героя Великой Отечественной войны Константина Константиновича Россовского. В задачи создаваемых частей и соединений входило формирование национальных частей и подразделений, а в случае необходимости — боевые действия на фронте.

Официальная хронология:

- с июня 1942 (с момента дезертирства) 1-й Русский национальный отряд СС (в газете Дружина № 1)
- с марта 1943 1-й **Русский национальный полк СС**
- с мая 1943 1-й **Русская национальная бригада СС**

Der **Sonderverband Graukopf** war ein auf initiative russischer Emigranten von der deutschen Wehrmacht ergons gebildeter Verbandsverbände aus Kollaborationswilligen Russen, der die Zerstörung der Roten Armee und Besatzungsaufgaben hinter der Front durchführen sollte. Dieser irregulär kämpfende Verband wurde auch **Russische Nationale Volksarmee** (russ. Русская национальная народная армия, nach zu verwechseln mit der Einheit, die 1945 in 1. Russischen Nationalarmee umbenannt wurde) oder Terrorbrigade Graukopf genannt.

“The Nazis hated East Slavs”

The **14th Waffen Grenadier Division of the SS (1st Galician)** (German: *14. Waffen-Grenadier-Division der SS (galizische Nr.1) Ukrainian: 14-та Гренадерська дивізія СС (1-ша галицька)*), prior to 1944 titled the **14th SS-Volunteer Division "Galicia"** (German: *14. SS-Freiwilligen-Division "Galizien"*, Ukrainian: *14-та добровільна Галицька СС дивізія*)[1] was a World War II German military formation made up predominantly of volunteers with a Ukrainian ethnic background from the area of Galicia.[2] Later also with some Slovaks, Czechs,[3][4] and Dutch. Formed in 1943, it was largely destroyed in the battle of Brody, retrained, and saw action in Slovakia, Yugoslavia and Austria before being renamed the first division of the Ukrainian National Army and surrendering to the Western Allies by 10 May 1945.

The **Roland Battalion** (German: *Bataillon Ukrainische Gruppe Roland*), officially known as **Special Group Roland**,[1] was the second under command of the Abwehr special operations and Lehrregiment "Brandenburg" (LR) V. 800. Along with the Nachtigall Battalion it was one of two military units formed on 25 February 1941 on Head of the Abwehr Wilhelm Franz Canaris, which sanctioned the creation of the "Ukrainian Legion" under German command. It was manned primarily by occupied Polish citizens of Ukrainian ethnicity directed to unit by Bandera's OUN orders.[2]

The **Nachtigall Battalion** (English: Nightingale Battalion), also known as the Ukrainian Nightingale Battalion Group (German: *Ostkrim Ukrainische Gruppe Nachtigall*), or officially as Special Group Nachtigall[1] was the second under command of the German Abwehr special operations unit Lehrregiment "Brandenburg" z.b.V. 800. Along with the Roland Battalion it was one of two military units formed February 25, 1941 by head of the Abwehr Wilhelm Franz Canaris, which sanctioned the creation of the "Ukrainian Legion" under German command. It was composed of volunteer "Ukrainian nationalists," Ukrainians operating under Stephan Bandera's OUN orders.[2]

In Germany, in November 1941 the Ukrainian personnel of the Legion was reorganized into the 201st Schutzmannschaft Battalion. It numbered 650 persons which served for one year at Belzec before disbanding.[3]

Many of its members, especially the commanding officers, went on to the Ukrainian Insurgent Army and 14 of its members joined SS-Freiwilligen-Schutzen Division «Galizien» in spring 1943.[4]

“The Nazis hated Balts”

Lotharingen-Legion Lettland was a unit of the German Luftwaffe that served in the Eastern Front in 1944. It was composed almost entirely of Latvian volunteers.

Latvian Auxiliary Police was a paramilitary force created from Latvian volunteers by the Nazi German authorities who occupied the country in June 1941. Composed of local fascists, ripkist members of the former military and police, and nationalist students, the organization participated in the Holocaust, looting and killing the local Jewish populations. One of its units, the Arajs Kommando, was notorious for killing 26,000 civilians during the war, mostly Jews, but also Communists and Roma.[1]

The **Lithuanian Auxiliary Police Battalions** were paramilitary units (battalions) formed during the occupation of Lithuania by Nazi Germany between 1941 and 1944. Similar units, known as *Schutzmannschaft Battalionen*, were organized in other German occupied territories of Eastern Europe. In Lithuania, the first battalions originated from units formed during the anti-Soviet uprising of June 1941. Lithuanian activists hoped that these units would become the basis for the reestablished Lithuanian Army. Instead, these units were absorbed into the German military apparatus and aided German fascist-guarded strategic objects, engaged in anti-partisan operations, participated in the Holocaust. The 12th and the 13th battalions, having their roots from the Tautinės darbo stovyklos batalionas (TDS), were particularly active in the execution of the Jews and were responsible for estimated 78,000 Jewish deaths in Lithuania and Belarus. While the battalions were often deployed outside of Lithuania, they generally did not participate in combat. In total, 29 battalions were formed and approximately 12,000 men served in them.[1] In July–September 1944, the remaining units were combined into two Lithuanian Voluntary Infantry Regiments.[2]

“The Nazis hated Caucasians”

The **Georgian Legion** (German: *Georgische Legion*, Georgian: *ქართული ლეგიონი, Kartuli legioni*) was a military formation of Nazi Germany during World War II, composed of ethnic Georgians. It was formed by Georgian émigrés and prisoners of war, and its duration and was the eventual restoration of Georgia's independence from the Soviet Union.[1] Some components of the Georgian Legion fell under the operational control of Waffen-SS.

“Well they obviously hated Muslims and Asians!”

The **Caucasian Muslim Legion** (German: *Kaukasische Muhammedaner-Legion*/*Kaukasische Muslim Legion*) was a volunteer unit of the German Army. The unit was composed of Azerbaijanis, Dagestanis, Chechens, Ingushes, and Lezgins.

The **Kalmykian Cavalry Corps** (**German: *Kalmückischen-Kavallerie-Korps***) was a unit of about 5,000 Kalmyk volunteers who chose to join the German Army in 1942 rather than remain in Kalmykia as German forces retreated before the Red Army. In 1943, Stalin subsequently declared the Kalmyk population as a whole to be German collaborators and had them deported to Siberia suffering great loss of life.

The **Turkestan Legion** (German: *Turkestanische Legion*) was the name for the military units composed of the Turkic peoples who fought in the German Army during World War II. Most of these troops were Red Army POWs who formed common cause with other Turkic, Caucasian, Cossack, and Slavonic collaborationists with the Axis powers. Its establishment was spearheaded by Ilya Kitaigi, a Bukhara Bearat of Pan-Turkism, which sought to separate Turkmenistan inhabited by Turkic peoples from their countries and eventually unite them under Turkish rule.

The **Volga-Tatar Legion** (German: *Wolga-Tatarische Legion*) or **Legion Idel-Ural** (*Idel'-Ural Legiony*) was a volunteer Wehrmacht unit composed of Muslim Volga Tatars/Bulgars, but also included other Idel-Ural peoples such as Bashkirs, Chuvashes, Mari people, Udmurt people, and Mordvin.[1][2]

The **162nd Turkestan Division** was a military division that was formed by the German Army during the Second World War. It drew its men from prisoners of war or refugees who came from the Caucasus and from Turkic lands further east. The soldiers were trained at Neuhammer. After initial setbacks, the division proved to be quite effective.[1]

The 162nd Turkestan Division was formed in May 1943 and comprised two Ares and six Turkestan artillery and infantry units.[1][2] It was sent, in October 1943, to southern Italy.[3] Of all the independent divisions, the 162nd became the largest division of all regions.[4] Infantry battalion No. 450 was also drawn from ethnic Tajiks and Azeris.[5]

“The Nazis hated Muslims and Asians!”



On identity card of Ukrainian priest it says : "Aryan - Ukrainian"



German declaration where it says: "Aryan citizens of city (Ukrainians and Russians)..."

On questionnaire of a serbian member of Special police, on question about racial origin it says: "Serb - pure Aryan"

“German racialism has been deliberately distorted. It never was an anti-"other race" racialism. It was a pro-German racialism. It was concerned with making the German race strong and healthy in every way. Hitler was not interested in having millions of degenerates, if it was in his power not to have them. Today one finds rampant alcohol and drug addiction everywhere. Hitler cared that the German families be healthy, cared that they raise healthy children for the renewal of a healthy nation. German racialism meant re-discovering the creative values of their own race, re-discovering their culture. It was a search for excellence, a noble idea. National Socialist racialism was not against the other races, it was for its own race. It aimed at defending and improving its race, and wished that all other races did the same for themselves.”



Léon Degrelle
SS Standartenführer



"...it is doubly important for us to defend National Socialism unceasingly and untiringly against the defamatory reports that it favours Paganism, be it openly or secretly, and desires on the strength of its authority to introduce a substitute for the Christian religion."

Positive Christianity (1937)
Professor D. Cajus Fabricius

Anonymous 8 hours ago 264250966

I Feel like more people resonate with the imagery, motifs, and aesthetics of National Socialism than the core political structure of it.
Nazi symbolism has some of the most powerful, occult-like energy of anything ever seen. I don't know what lead to it, or even how it came to be at that exact time, but something about nazi symbolism just resonates in many, it beckons to a dormant spirit within all white men and women-- there is just an ineffabe draw towards it.
The spiritual nature of nazi symbolism speaks volumes compared to its political literature, and I think in many ways the former can be safely divorced from the latter, such that the near occult like force of nature that is Nazi symbolism can be interpreted, or rendered into a means far different than its historical system of politics and governing.
To me, nazi symbolism is something feeds into the deep well of a collective indo-european legacy, and is of itself, a dim flicker of an ancient religion that has long since been fractured and lost to time... Traces of it remain in buddhism, hinduism, and the pagan religions of the celts and scandinavians, which were unironically the sources of inspiration for many Nazi symbols and practices... And these were all coalesced into the Nazi symbolisms, and therefore, captures at least some of the raw spirit, once channeled through an ancient religion, that at one time drove the white man and his tribes to invent the wheel and carve out the first empires.

I met Hitler not in his headquarters (the Brown House in Munich) but in a private home - the dwelling of a former Admiral of the German Navy. We discussed the fate of Germany over the teacups:

"Why", I asked Hitler, "do you call yourself a National Socialist, since your Party Programme is the very antithesis of that commonly accredited to Socialism?"

"Socialism", he retorted, putting down his cup of tea, pugnaciously, "is the science of dealing with the Common Weal.

"Communism is not Socialism.

"Marxism is not Socialism.

"The Marxians have stolen the term and confused its meaning. I shall take Socialism away from the 'Socialists'. Socialism is an ancient Aryan/Germanic institution. Our German ancestors held certain lands in common; they cultivated the idea of the Common Weal.

"Marxism has no right to disguise itself as Socialism. Socialism, unlike Marxism, does not repudiate Private Property. Unlike Marxism, it involves no negation of Personality. And unlike Marxism, it is Patriotic.

"We might have called ourselves the Liberal Party. We chose to call ourselves National Socialists because we are not Internationalists. Our Socialism is National.

"We Demand the fulfilment of the just claims of the Productive Classes by the State on the basis of [German] solidarity. To us, State and [People] are one."

- GEORGE SYLVESTER VIERECK INTERVIEW WITH ADOLF HITLER, 1923

HTTPS://ARCHIVE.IS/x06z6

National Alliance
Le 27 nov. à 18:22

Hitler as 'Enlightenment Intellectual': The Enduring Allure of Hitlerism

Hitler as Philosophe: Remnants of the Enlightenment in National Socialism, by Lawrence Birken. Westport, Conn.: Praeger, 1995. Hardcover. 120 pages. Reference notes. Bibliography. Index.

reviewed by Mark Weber

A SPECTER IS haunting the world — the specter of Hitlerism. That, in short, is the stern warning of this provocative book, written by an Assistant Professor of History at Ball State University (Indiana), and published by Praeger, a leading US academic publisher.

In spite of decades of vehement vilification, says author Lawrence Birken, Hitler's views have enduring and dangerous appeal — not because they are bizarre and alien, but precisely because they are rational and well grounded in Western thought. In particular, Birken stresses, Hitlerism is firmly rooted in the rationalist and scientific outlook of the 18th-century European Enlightenment. This is not meant as a compliment, however; the author is hostile to the West and its traditions. Rejecting the American and Western historical legacy, Prof. Birken openly calls for a new, racially homogenized America.

For more than half a century, Hitler and his views have been ceaselessly demonized in motion pictures, on television and in the print media. And yet, according to Birken, the appeal of Hitlerism remains so potent that it threatens the ideal of a racially "redefined" America of "higher unity." As traditional standards and long-established cultural, racial and religious values come under ever greater attack, and as this country's racial and cultural crisis becomes ever more acute, Birken fears that those who are unwilling to accept the "redefined" society that is developing in America and Europe will turn in ever greater numbers to Hitler's alternative vision of society. Hitlerism, Birken says, will loom ever larger as a dangerously seductive "siren song."

The author has no doubt made a sincere effort to provide an informed and objective look at Hitler and his views. But even if we overlook the numerous misspellings of proper names and titles, and the often polemical prose style, this is a badly flawed work. Birken's understanding of what Hitler really thought and believed is both limited and skewed.

This is due in large part to the author's exclusive reliance on English translations of Hitler's writings and speeches (apparently he cannot read German), and a naive trust in unreliable secondary studies. These include Robert Waite's *The Psychopathic God: Adolf Hitler* (1977), a sensationalistic psychodramatization, and Hermann Rauschning's *Revolution of Nihilism* (1939), a thoroughly discredited diatribe. (See "Rauschning's Phony *Conversations With Hitler*: An Update," Winter 1985 *Journal*, pp. 499-500.)

Birken also quotes repeatedly from *The Testament of Adolf Hitler: The Hitler-Bormann Documents*, supposedly a transcript of "table talk" remarks made by Hitler in February and April 1945. These "documents" are fake, says British historian David Irving, who reports that the late Swiss banker François Genoud admitted to him that he was the author.

'A Genuine Intellectual'

Reflecting the ideological perspective that prevails in the Western world today, scholars of Hitler and Third Reich Germany have tended to dismiss the German leader's intellectual outlook as simplistic and crude — or even crazy. Many play down or simply deny Hitler's place in Western culture "as a means of sanitizing that culture," says Birken. "But if we are to read Hitler neither to condemn nor to praise but merely to understand, then we come away with a very different conclusion about his place in European history."

Scholars and others have made a major mistake in failing to take Hitler seriously as a thinker, argues Birken, who believes that the German political leader "must be regarded as a genuine intellectual" on a par with Karl Marx and Sigmund Freud. Birken's assessment is not as startling as many might believe. As he notes, as early as 1953, British historian Hugh R. Trevor-Roper "evoked the image of Hitler as a kind of synthesis of Spengler and Napoleon, noting that of all world conquerors the German leader had been the most 'philosophical'..." More recently, German historian Rainer Zitelmann established in a study of impressive scholarship that Hitler's outlook was rational, self-consistent and "modern." (R. Zitelmann, Hitler: Selbtsverständnis eines Revolutionärs [second
edition, 1989].)

Moreover, Hitler's outlook was very much a part of the Western intellectual tradition. In his "combination of an almost religious faith with a revolutionary secularism," writes Birken, "Hitler represented the continuation of an essentially Enlightenment style of thought... Nazism, and especially Hitler's exposition of it, represented an attenuated and popularized form of the Enlightenment style of thought."

Hitler had a gift for presenting his message in an attractive, accessible form. Writes Birken:

The most attractive feature of Hitler's ideology was thus its optimism. It was not merely his mood but his message that carried an infectious excitement. He was a secular messiah proclaiming a Germanic version of the "good news." The possibility of class reconciliation, the plans for a national revival, the identification of a universal enemy whose elimination would usher in the millennium, all stirred his audiences to the very depths. Hitler spoke the language of the [Enlightenment] philosophes, a language that had almost passed out of existence in the rarefied strata of the grand intelligentsia.

However, placing Hitler and Hitlerism in the intellectual tradition of the West, Birken continues, "should do less to raise our opinion" of Hitlerism, than to "lower our opinion" of "the intellectual history of the West."

Economic Views

Hitler's economic worldview, writes Birken, was likewise rational, self-consistent, progressive, and entirely in keeping with Western tradition. "Hitler's economic ideas were also permeated by Enlightenment notions of progress," and were "closer to Ricardo and Marx than to Machiavelli or Keynes." Birken adds:

...A careful reading of his speeches and writings suggests that he was neither a mercantilist nor a Keynesian, neither a medievalist nor a marginalist. Rather... his economic ideas fit all too well into the classical-physiocratic style of thought.

Hitler believed that social and national considerations, not economic ones, should be paramount in society. The economic and political system must serve the nation, not the other way around. Thus, Birken points out, while "political economy played an important role in his thinking," Hitler

did not restore the primacy of the state after all but, quite the contrary, subordinated the state itself to a dynamic of aggressive technological and cultural expansion. In doing this, Hitler also asserted himself against the last remnants of aristocratic civility at the same time that he opposed the emerging relativism of consumer culture.

As Birken explains, Hitler believed that "all growth could be traced to individual effort — but only at the service of the common good. He thus tempered what might be taken as a 'libertarian' definition of inventiveness with a somber collectivism." Believing that socially useful creativity was "the product of individual geniuses of high personality value," Hitler supported equal social opportunity for all, and opposed legal and social barriers to individual economic achievement and success. Governmental and social policies, he believed, should encourage merit-based social mobility.

Hitler was critical of both capitalism and Marxism — the first because it was "insufficiently democratic," and the latter because it was "too democratic" or "leveling." While supporting economic growth across national boundaries, "Hitler also took what he considered to be a conservative stand against the coming hyper-commercialism of an emerging global economy."

Views on Race and Religion

Although he is endlessly castigated as "the most notorious racist of the twentieth century," Hitler's racial views were actually quite in harmony with mainstream 19th- and early 20th-century European thinking. "It should be obvious," writes Birken, "that Hitler possessed a 'classical' theory of race which dovetailed nicely with his classical notions of political economy."

Far from being aberrant or bizarre, his views on race were consistent with those of most prominent Westerners in the decades before the Second World War. And while Birken does not specifically mention it, Hitler's racial views were comparable to those of Thomas Jefferson, Theodore Roosevelt, Woodrow Wilson and Winston Churchill.

Contrary to popular belief, Hitler never supported notions of breeding a homogenous blond "hyper-Aryan" race. Accepting the reality that the German population consisted of several distinct sub-racial groups, he stressed the German people's national and social unity. A certain degree of racial variety was desirable, he thought, and too much racial blending or homogeneity could be harmful because it would homogenize and thus eliminate superior as well as inferior genetic traits.

Hitler believed that "both conservative prudery and radical eroticism" harmed society, and he opposed birth control because it tended to lower the genetic quality of the society that practices it.

While he was critical of Christianity, Hitler was no atheist. "The religion of Hitlerism was thus essentially a kind of deism," concludes Birken. Like Thomas Jefferson and other prominent early American leaders, Hitler equated God with "the dominion of natural laws throughout the whole universe." Thus, "for Hitler, national socialism was natural socialism."

Attitude Toward Jews

It is "of course, a great mistake to see anti-Semitism as a rejection of Enlightenment values," writes Birken. "On the contrary, the Enlightenment simply secularized rather than destroyed traditional Judeophobia." (No Western thinker was more outspokenly anti-Jewish than Voltaire, the great French philosophe, who regarded the Jews as "enemies of mankind.") The Enlightenment concept of social "fraternity," Birken writes, demands social solidarity, which implies that Jews, as an alien and self-absorbed people, cannot fit in.

Hitler's hostile attitude toward Jews, Birken writes, was neither irrational nor aberrant. He saw "Jews as the personification of a great lie": that is, while they pretended to be merely a religious community, in fact they constituted a self-selected national-ethnic group with international ambitions. Because he regarded the Jews as the enemies of all peoples, Hitler held that combatting Jewish power and influence should be the common duty of all nations — a view that Birken calls an expression of "Germanic universalism."

The United States

Hitler's attitude toward the United States was mixed. He saw much to admire in 18th- and 19th-century America, and as Birken notes, he praised this country's pre-1940s pro-White racial policies, its restrictions on non-White immigration, and its pioneering adoption of eugenics measures.

But Hitler also saw ominous trends during the 1920s and 1930s. Echoing the views of American industrialist Henry Ford, he was dismayed by the spectacular growth of Jewish power and cultural influence, and regarded Franklin Roosevelt's "New Deal" administration as a virtual revolution in American life, through which Jews largely usurped the country's traditional ruling class.

A Persistent Allure

The defeat of Germany in 1945, Birken rightly notes, "clearly marked a watershed" in world history, and especially for the West:

In a real sense, Hitler's defeat implicitly became the defeat of the European nation-state and the Enlightenment values that underpinned it. Germany's heirs, the United States and the Soviet Union, were both fundamentally transnational, multiracial empires whose territories were seemingly unlimited.

As a result, for half a century we have been living in what Birken calls a "consumer capitalist" world in which "the hierarchical order of sex and race which had originally sustained bourgeois nationalism has been disintegrating" and in which "the increasing relativization of values is encouraged by the ever greater globalization of the economy and consequent emergence of a multinational business elite."

This new world order is less durable than it might appear, says Birken. The recent collapse of the multi-ethnic, multi-racial Soviet Union, he warns, portends similar problems for the American empire. Even a mere contraction of the economy could threaten "to dissolve the United States into several races." In Birken's view, racial nationalism threatens "the continued existence of the United States." He warns:

> What Hitler said in the thirties is thus what our racial nationalists are saying today: namely, that a genuinely inclusive multiracial nation violates the natural order of things. The United States must either be a white-dominated state or a collection of breakaway republics made up of this or that group.
>
> In short: if Hitler was right, America is an increasingly unnatural and artificial construct that does not deserve to survive, and will not survive.

Birken fears that Hitlerism will become ever more attractive to those who reject today's supra-national "consumer capitalism," and who resist the rapidly emerging "genuinely inclusive multiracial" order. This alternative vision has appeal beyond America and Europe, Birken believes. As he notes, Hitler's fight against the British empire — a war he actually never sought nor wanted — "won him [Hitler] the admiration of colonial peoples from Ireland to India ..."

A New 'Cosmic' Nation

Birken concludes his book with a fervent call for "the gradual formation of an American race as a higher synthesis. Then the Americans will truly constitute a universal or 'cosmic' people." In Birken's view, the "race myth" and Hitlerism "will continue to tempt us" unless Americans "can be given a genuine metaphysical foundation." This "metaphysical foundation" must be to "uncreate race" through massive racial mixing. Therefore, Birken writes, "we should not be afraid of that dirty little word, 'miscegenation'." (Consistent with this vision, President Bill Clinton, in his much-discussed June 14, 1997, speech in San Diego on race relations, openly proclaimed the goal of making America "the world's first truly multiracial democracy.")

> Given the reluctance of many Americans, particularly conservative Whites, to warmly embrace this new "universal" nation, Birken says "we must have an education system that is able to instill this redefinition of American culture."
>
> "Before we try uniting the world," Birken concludes, "let us try uniting ourselves. Until we do so, the siren song of Hitlerism will call to us."

Stark Alternatives

To anyone who views the past with an open mind, history demonstrates the utterly fantastic nature of the goal laid out by Prof. Birken (and President Clinton) — a vision no less utopian than Marxian Communism. In any case, to meld the American population into a "universal" racial-cultural entity would require government repression on a scale unimaginable today.

Few Americans today are able or willing to fully grasp the enormous implications of the radical program that intellectuals such as Birken (and political leaders such as Clinton) are spelling out for our future. But once they do (and as Prof. Birken fears) many will likely turn to Hitlerism as an alternative to the official prevailing ideology. The decades-long campaign of vilification of Hitler and Third Reich Germany may actually contribute to this by convincing millions of Americans that Hitlerism is the antithesis of the Establishment's ideology, and thus the only real alternative.

In spite of its defects, Hitler as Philosophe effectively dispels some widely-held misconceptions about Hitler and Hitlerism, acknowledges the critical importance of the race issue, and boldly spells out stark alternatives for the future of America and Europe. For this the author deserves credit.

Source: http://www.ihr.org/jhr/v16/v16n5p34_Weber.html



FICTION

A Dream Within a Dream

KEVIN ALFRED STROM · 16 JUNE, 2020 · 0



by H. Millard

HOMELESS JACK said "*I had a dream, man, and in my dream Hitler came to me and spoke, saying*" —

* * *

WHEN I WAS on Earth, I had a horrible nightmare of how the future might be if I didn't work to change the future in my present. Unfortunately, the forces of evil won at that time, and the horrible nightmare I had has become your present reality as a result. I'm sorry that I failed and that you must now live in conditions that are inimical to your future and which may lead to the genocide of many of our people now alive and the destruction of family lines.

I hear the evil doers all proclaiming how "great" they were in defeating Germany. Maybe most people don't think about this, but Germany is only about the size of the American state of Texas. So, we were and are not a very big nation. And, the evil doers joined together with other evil nations to swamp us and keep us from bringing in a wonderful age for mankind. Now look at your cities. They are full of non-Whites who are attacking Whites. Miscegenation is happening all over the place. Instead of purifying the White kind, they are being soiled. Instead of mankind evolving higher, it is devolving lower.

I tried to stop it from happening. In my vision I saw White people being murdered in the streets and in their homes by Blacks. I saw White women being raped by Blacks. I saw White women giving birth to non-White children. I saw White birthrates falling below replacement levels. I saw a member of the British Royal family marry a non-White and produce children that were non-White. I saw America, and most other White nations, being overrun with non-Whites and I heard weak-minded Whites apologizing for being born White. I saw the White birthrate drop. I saw the widespread acceptance of things that hold down the White birthrate such as "birth control," easy abortions, homosexuality, "gender changing," and so on. What I saw was a horror and a dystopian future.

Had I won the war, none of this would be in your present — and Whites would be teeming and filling all lands with themselves. But there were forces of evil that fought against me — and evil won the battle. I say it was a *battle* and not a war, because the real wars are ongoing, and they are gene wars. We Whites must win the gene wars. These are mostly silent wars and they are fought in the bedrooms of humans. Whites mating with non-Whites produce non-White children and are a win for non-White genes. Whites mating only with Whites produce White children and are a win for White genes.

I saw a horrible future and I worked hard to stop it, but evil won that battle. I was called evil, but I represented good and *they* were evil. Now, you live in evil times. And it will get worse — as you are in the beginning of the great bottleneck that is going to come to wipe out millions and millions of people. There will be a few to get through to the other side. You must make sure it is *your* kind and that gets through the bottleneck to rebuild on the foundation that I set years ago.

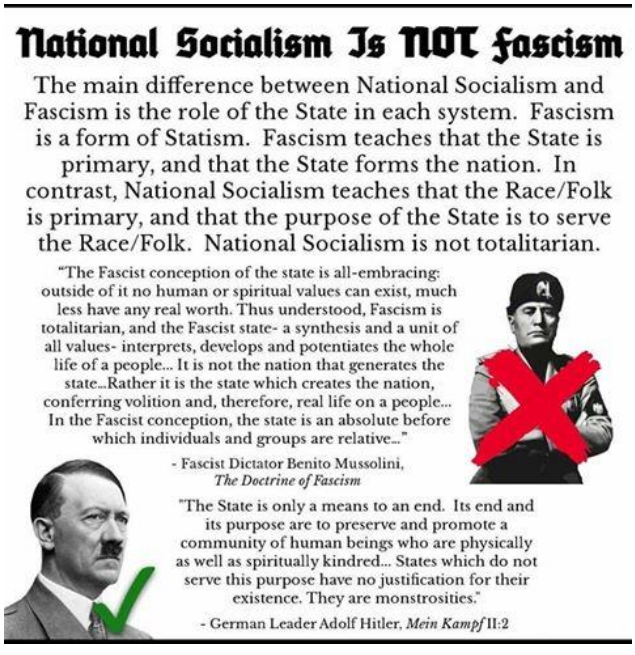
No matter what others say, do the right things to survive and expand your kind, for your kind is my kind. We are a good and decent people and evil doers are seeking to wipe us out. My genes have survived and they are growing and expanding. This is something the evil doers feared would happen. Yes, they won the battle, but the gene wars continue. I survived my death by passing on my genes to children who the evil doers knew nothing about. As my children live, so too do I live.

* * *

And this was the dream that Homeless Jack told me.

* * *

1	Hjalmar Schacht	143
2	Arthur Seyss-Inquart	141
3	Hermann Goering	138
4	Karl Doenitz	138
5	Franz von Papen	134
6	Eric Raeder	134
7	Dr. Hans Frank	130
8	Hans Fritsche	130
9	Baldur von Schirach	130
10	Joachim von Ribbentrop	129
11	Wilhelm Keitel	129
12	Albert Speer	128
13	Alfred Jodl	127
14	Alfred Rosenberg	127
15	Constantin von Neurath	125
16	Walther Funk	124
17	Wilhelm Frick	124
18	Rudolf Hess	120
19	Fritz Sauckel	118
20	Ernst Kaltenbrunner	113
21	Julius Streicher	106



View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | mr rockwell.jpg, 121KiB, 733x1091



Anonymous Sat 11 Jan 2014 07:25:43 No.25230359 Report

Quoted By: >>25230507

"Freedom" has become an insane fetish, a crazy, illogical shibboleth toward which everybody bows, regardless of whether it is real, responsible freedom such as America knew during the eighteen-hundreds, or the wild, murderous, vicious libertinism masquerading as "freedom" of savage Africa and the American "left." We of the National Socialist White People's Party believe that Western Man necessarily moved left for a thousand years, away from the total tyranny of the right, until he reached the "golden mean" of a perfect balance between the need for order (and some government) and the need for liberty. We believe that that ideal political golden mean was reached in the American Constitution – not the filthy, twisted thing the present Supreme Court has made of it, but the original, magnificently balanced government of laws and checks devised by our inspired Founding Fathers.

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | George-Lincoln-Rockwell.jpg, 115KiB, 1024x795



Anonymous Sat 11 Jan 2014 07:26:15 No.25230376 Report

Those who keep prating of "individual freedom" should take a look in the streets of any American city and see the wild, wooly, murderous "individual freedom" we already have-for Negroes, criminals, Reds and Jews! There is too much "individual freedom" for the enemy. But the Kosher Conservatives don't dare even mention the enemy! It is not more "individual freedom" we need, but more AUTHORITY for decent, White Americans, to save themselves from rampaging Negroes and Communist Jews and anarchist "students", etc. The men who gave us the United States of America established, not an anarchist "democracy", but a highly organized state that, today, would be called "extreme rightist". In fact, by modern standards, our Founding Fathers, would be called the most rabid kind of "fascists" and even "Nazis". Let me remind the reader that his great-great-great grandparents did not grant Negroes any kind of "equality", -but chained them up as slaves. They would have laughed at modern methods of "crime prevention" by handing out more and more money and easy days in sofa jails. They set up WHIPPING posts, ducking stools and hung those who refused to conform to society's rules. Even the most rabid "Nazi" today does not advocate slavery, although the men who wrote the Declaration of Independence and the Constitution not only advocated slavery-they practiced it. They didn't permit women or men without property to vote. They didn't believe in letting the "people" select a President, being well aware of the danger of the demagoguery which plagues our nation today. Instead, they set up an electoral college to guarantee selection, not of the most popular demagogue, but of the best statesman to lead America.

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | george lincoln rockwell american (...).jpg, 40KiB, 588x324



Anonymous Sat 11 Jan 2014 07:27:03 No.25230392 Report

The National Socialist White People's Party believes that our Founding Fathers established an authoritarian republic (by no means a "democracy"-a form of government which they openly despised). They established the fasces as the very symbol of the authority that brought unity and order to the thirteen original colonies. And it is an AUTHORITARIAN REPUBLIC for which we stand, as did our forbears. Our swastika is the White Man's racial symbol of orderly government and strong leadership-under a constitution and laws. The "fasces" all over Washington and on the dimes in your pocket show the only way to salvation for our White American Constitutional Republic. The American Nazi Party is not afraid to follow that way of the Founding Fathers in spite of the lies of Jews and the Kosher Conservatives.

The authority exercised by most of those in power today is unadulterated tyranny, though it is hypocritically disguised as "democracy". It is not the benevolent, intelligent authority to maintain order and justice established by the Founding Fathers for the benefit of White men. Our revolution must be based firmly on the ideal of destroying the illegal power of tyrants, and restoring a just social order that is based on a firm authority that comes straight from our people, and is freely granted to a leader. That, believe it or not, is precisely what Adolph Hitler did for Germany, and what we must do for America. Our revolution, in short, must have as its driving force and goal, not merely the hatred and destruction of the enemy, but it must be imbued with an absolute determination to establish a just social order in which each man can achieve his maximum potential as a successful, happy, and productive part of our great White Race.

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | GeorgeLincolnRockwell.jpg, 36KiB, 200x256



Anonymous Sat 11 Jan 2014 07:29:48 No.25230452 Report

"Revolution is a spectators sport. The majority will sit in the stands and watch the factions fight. At the end they will choose side with the team that is winning."
— George Lincoln Rockwell

Anonymous Sat 11 Jan 2014 07:31:03 No.25230480 Report

White Man, let us stand together to secure the survival of your people and my people, for they are one and the same - they are our beloved, miraculous, wonderful, blessed and masterful white race!

- GLR

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | RockwellPhotoYoung.jpg, 77KiB, 1212x1506



Anonymous Sat 11 Jan 2014 07:42:09 No.25230727 Report

They [marxists] admit to evolution, they admit animals vary by breed, and that you can breed better and worse animals, and they also say there is no god. Now hwo do they explain how there is such a dividing line when you come to the animal of man? They have no explanation, time and again I've asked them, they have no explanation and they just say if you have two legs and it stands on it's hind feet, then it suddenly becomes a special being, and there is absolute equality, and that is not the truth. Man is an animal just like all the other animals and he must obey natures law and as insofar that he is an animals, he must obey the law the pertains to animals, and he has superior qualities and inferior qualities just like Holstein cows, greyhounds compared to other types of dogs, race horses compared to plow horses, and so forth

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | Rockwell_Globe.jpg, 433KiB, 1240x999



Anonymous Sat 11 Jan 2014 07:48:29 No.25230865 Report

>>25230176

"We march and fight, to death or on to victory. Our might is right, no traitors shall prevail. Our hearts are steeled against the fiery gates of hell. No shot or shell, can still our mighty song."

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | mqdefault.jpg, 6KiB, 320x180



Anonymous Sat 11 Jan 2014 07:54:50 No.25231021 Report

Quoted By: >>25231049 >>25231172

>>25230176

P1

So I became a Nazi! Because I found out what a Nazi is. A Nazi is a man who believes in the White race above all things. Adolf Hitler said the White race is a master race. That doesn't mean we have to persecute anybody else but it means we got to keep our country White.
If Israel is a Jewish country and has the right to be Jewish! If Ghana is a Black country and has the right to be Black! WHY DON'T WE HAVE THE RIGHT TO KEEP A WHITE COUNTRY WHITE!!
And Christian!
Well how long do you people think you'd last if you went over there to Israel and campaigned in the Jewish schools in Israel against singing Jewish songs? And yet they're over here campaigning against us singing Christmas carols in ours! And in school after school, state after state, they get them stopped. You can't sing Christmas carols in school anymore!
THEY won't tolerate it! But WE must!
I'm just simply saying Hitler discovered that this has gone far enough and he stopped it in Germany.

Anonymous Sat 11 Jan 2014 07:56:29 No.25231049 Report

Quoted By: >>25231172

>>25231021

P2

The result of all this ladies and gentlemen, they are destroying law and order. They are destroying our culture, destroying our civilization and they have got millions of good sincere Americans like many of you out here helping them to do it because you really believe you are helping to build a better world. This is the way they work all over the world. They tell you they are helping to build a better world and they play the violin and they tell you about these poor Jews in Germany and all the terrible things that happened. They DON'T tell you what the Jews did to Germany and what they're doing to our country here and anybody who tries to tell you then they use terrorism to shut him up. Anyway at all – cut down his audience, raise hell, do anything you can but don't let him get to the people. Because I know in my heart I'm telling the truth as well as I know how to do it, and I can reach yours. I do it at every school I go to. I'll get letters from Brown University starting tomorrow telling me "I didn't dare say anything but I'm with you." Every time I speak this happens but you're all scared to come up here as a body and say, "I think you're right" because of this terrorism and this, ladies and gentlemen, has got to stop. No man in America should be afraid to say what's in his heart...and we are! That's why I'm a Nazi – because I am not any longer going to be a slave to fear, be afraid to say what I believe is the truth. As I've said, if I'm wrong, show me and I'll quit. But quit calling me sick and calling me names and trying to punch me in the face. It will never stop me! It has never stopped our Forefathers! No American in the history of this country has ever backed down because somebody beat on him, or called him sick, or threw stuff at him! No American worthy of the name and I'm not about to

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 5-09-09-summer_suburbs.jpg, 51KiB, 400x401



Anonymous Sat 11 Jan 2014 15:13:12 No.25238605 Report

>>25230176

"So far, ladies and gentlemen, look at the leaders we've had. We've had some very great ones. I would have gladly given my life following Douglas MacArthur. And I offered to fight and do anything for Joe McCarthy. And yet not one of these men ever once had the nerve to stand up and say, 'I am a White man, and I'm gonna fight as a White man.' Even George Wallace today is still saying, 'Racism is evil.' And I believe that if we keep saying this, for the benefit of the Jews, so they won't call us hate mongers and racists - we're gonna get whipped. I believe the time is too short. Time is desparate. It is time to stand up and tell the whole truth, and to fight for it. To organize, not as conservatives, not as Republicans, not as Democrats, not as liberals, not as Northerners, not as Southerners, not as Protestants, or religious, or anti-religious or anything else but as White men. Stand up with all our hearts and souls and unite!"

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 0000006f_medium.jpg, 51KiB, 639x441



Anonymous Sat 11 Jan 2014 15:59:21 No.25239491 Report

This has resulted, ladies and gentlemen, this depravation you are suffering of, the lack of news, the lack
of the facts, has resulted in what they call liberalism. I don't blame you a bit, given the facts that your
told, the only difference between negroes and White people is that the negro is a White man with dark skin. If that's the truth, then we have no business discriminating one bit. We should marry them, we should mix with them, there should absolutely be no discrimination. If there is a difference other than the color of skin, then we ought to discuss it. But that you can't do. The minute you try to point out that there are differences, psychological differences, other than the color of their skin, then you're in trouble. You're a racist. You're a Nazi. You're a fascist. You're a hater. A bigot. All of these are names. Nobody discusses the facts. There's plenty of facts to prove exactly what the negroes are. I'm not going to go over them tonight, I'll be glad to debate that subject, too, formally, at any time anyone wants to set one up. Nobody will. They simply use name-calling. The result is this liberalism is spread throughout our country, as I said, I don't blame those who believe it, because the facts give you no choice. If the facts are as they say they are, the jews are wonderful, the negroes are even better, then we oughta mix, the jews oughta run the country, and we oughta just fold up, us White Christians, we got no business trying to run our country. We're too stupid. But that isn't the fact.And what's happened, ladies and gentlemen, is that the Roman Empire perished from senility, from old age. It decayed. It went rotten. America is not an old country. But it is decaying. It's getting rotten. And right with me, here in Providence, I have one of the Viet Cong flags that I tore down with my own hands, and I went to jail for doing it. The Communist traitor that was parading in front of our White House went on parading and I went to jail.

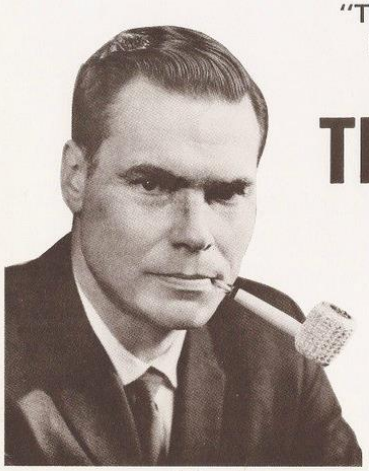
View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 1389401565308.jpg, 28KiB, 500x334



Anonymous Sat 11 Jan 2014 17:51:25 No.25242059 Report

Quoted By: >>25246473

Now let me read you a paragraph in which Winston Churchill, in which he's first discussing the
Zionists, now he's gonna take up the Communists and the Jews and here's what he says: "International
Jewry, a violent opposition to all this sphere of Jewish effort, rides the schemes of the international Jews. The adherents of this sinister confederacy are mostly men made up among the unhappy populations of where they, the Jew, are persecuted on account of their race. Most, if not all of them, have forsaken the faith of their forefathers and divorced from their minds all spiritual hopes for the next world. This movement," talking about Communism, "This movement among the Jews is not new, from the days of Spartacus Weishaupt to those of Karl Marx-" And he was, parenthetically, Karl Marx, of course, was Jewish. "To those of Karl Marx and down to Trotsky-" and I think very few of you know that Trotsky's real Name was Bronstien, Leon Bronstien, not Trotsky. "to Trotsky in Russia, Bela Kuhn in Hungary, Rosa Lutzenberg in Germany and Emma Goldman in the United States, this world wide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilization and for the reconstitution of society on the basis of arrested development, of envious malevolence, and impossible equality has been steadily growing. It played, as the modern writer Mrs. Webster has so ably shown as an indefinitively recognizable part in the tragedy of the French Revolution. It has been the main spring of every subversive movement in the 19th century." Now listen to this, ladies and gentlemen, this is Winston Churchill telling you about the Russian Revolution, "and now, at last, this band of extraordinary personalities from the underworld of the great cities of Europe and America, have gripped the Russian people by the hair of their heads and have become practically the undisputed masters of this enormous empire."



"The lowest forms of humanity are breeding so fantastically fast that we will soon suffer the worst plague in history . . . .

THE BLACK PLAGUE

The children of today will be forced to exterminate swarms of wild niggers until all of them are finally corralled in Africa. And *their* children in turn will look back on you, their grandparents, and wonder *how in the name of Heaven we ever let this insanity go so far without doing anything but talk.*"

George Lincoln Rockwell

National Socialist Movement

FOR RACE AND NATION

POST OFFICE BOX 42 CHILLICOTHE, OHIO 45601

...we believe in humility.. before what I would call the unknown.. now people are always asking me what I think about religion and I wont discuss it because I think religion has no part of this battle.This is a matter of politics.. but I do think that I should point out that every national socialist believes in idealism. Believes in something that is worth more than his own one single human life. He's willing to die for something.. and again, although Im not a Christian, I think one of the greatest statements ever made in the history of the world was Christs statement "He who loses his life, shall find it." When youre ready to die for something, then you're alive... and until you are ready to die for something, you are just put-putting along.. youre not getting any place. You have no real fanaticism, and just at dinner a little while ago, some of the fellas were telling me "Oh, its terrible to be a fanatic".. well did you ever stop and think how this country got here? How all the great inventions ever got there? Any one of you out there that is not a fanatic on something or other, whatever it is youre studying..if youre going to be a doctor, be a fanatical doctor.. otherwise you'll be nothing.You'll just be an ordinary old chug-chug and die when you die, nobody will notice it... but if youre a fanatic you will produce something great, you will create!
Creativity is fanaticism.Every creative genius has had to be a fanatic. Many of them have been burned at the stake. So we are ideological and idealistic fanatics. Just like the communists by the way. In between the nazis and the communists is the great mass of non-fanatics: the TV watchers, and comic book readers.

(...)

(on marxists) Above all they have no spiritual ideal, they say they are for materialism.. and materialism is the most impossible... thing for me to imagine anybody dying for in the world.. how can you die for material things because once youre dead, how can you enjoy them..what can you do if you just died, in order to protect something material. We say, we Nazis say the only thing thats worth protecting with your life is ideals, and your family, your race and your nation... and twice in my life time Ive been called upon to go out and risk getting killed.. and I saw a lot of other young men doing this. Young fanatics by that they made out of us, by the way. They made us real fanatic haters of the Germans and fanatic haters of the Japanese. Nobody protested that that was bad to be a fanatic when we were fighting those Japs, and I assure you, we all were.



Anonymous (ID: WwxlkCiL) 05/26/17(Fri)18:53:39 No.127255741 ▶ >>127256126 >>127256351 >>127256762 >>127259015 >>127259621 >>127260476 >>127260853 >>127260982 >>127261093 >>127261303 >>127261595 >>127261602 >>127262854 >>127264533 >>127264696 >>127265017 >>127265182 >>127265850 >>127265990 >>127266013 >>127266112 >>127267365 >>127267969 >>127267976 >>127268239 >>127268331 >>127269024 >>127269417 >>127269470 >>127269555 >>127269716 >>127270233 >>127270454 >>127270797 >>127272061

These 13 years were the best years in the history of humanity. No, it was the only time humanity was above the state of animals. Humanity recognized itself. The universe recognized itself. The allies didn't destroy a nation, they destroyed the hope of the entire universe. Now everything is lost. This universe will die and without the Aryan spark of life it will never renew itself. The Jew actually managed to destroy existence itself. You have no idea what was lost in 1945.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: mAti8xXz) 05/26/17(Fri)18:59:14 No.127256351 ▶ >>127262421 >>127267328 >>127272296
File: 1469848055989.png (383 KB, 640x647)



>>127255741 (OP)
>You have no idea what was lost in 1945

Yeah we do, why do you think so many of us are black pilled miserable alcoholic messes?

>> **Anonymous** (ID: gPZzG71p) 05/26/17(Fri)19:54:58 No.127262421 ▶ >>127264768 >>127269545 >>127269946

>>127256351
Evola's Ride the Tiger was more or less saying the same: if you decide to not off yourself, if you decide to keep living, don't hope for external change, since it's all out of control now. The best you can do is internally represent what that was in those 13 years, and externally deal as little as needed with what the world is post-1945.

Revolt of the Masses was a great precursor to that book too, but that was written before the last battle of worldviews. A good many of our types still have the views that the old Europeans had.

... but not enough. The world is negrified, reverting to a base animal state. The Jew isn't a God on earth, he's just a despot of an evermore decaying and uglifying globe.

You could be envious of the stupid bitch in a Best Buy parking lot who is thrilled to the sky about the new 65" flat screen she's about to get with her betabux doctor husband's credit card. She actually feels like life is wonderful with a purpose of Jewish materialism and a few nigger cocks on the side.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: mAti8xXz) 05/26/17(Fri)20:17:30 No.127264768 ▶ >>127265528 >>127265538 >>127268899

>>127262421
>The best you can do is internally represent what that was in those 13 years, and externally deal as little as needed with what the world is post-1945

It feels like every day is being punished for losing a fight you never got the chance to take part in. I know (((they))) want me to lose hope and die but honestly there's nothing that can be done at this point anyway so whatever.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: gPZzG71p) 05/26/17(Fri)20:25:07 No.127265538 ▶ >>127268302

>>127264768
The main point of anguish is the existential crises, or the sentiment that "anything I do today is a waste of time."

It makes me envious to see the zeal everyone else has for the most shallow trivialities. Even the nigger who is so hell-bent on going to the gym to get jacked to possibly fuck white women, seems to have some "idiotic nobility" in comparison.

There's always hobbies, but even those are transient amusements. You bust your ass, you get good, you attain mastery, you amuse yourself with it momentarily (finally play that piano piece, finally conquer that personal best time on a road bike route, finally do this or that), and then, it's all just another instance of glorified building card houses.

Meanwhile, you know that what matters, the beauty of your society, your world around you, what could've been, is irreversibly sliding downhill in the face of -- as Hitler called Americans -- the "half-Judaized, half-negrified" who run the show, politicians and democratic voters alike.

Well, I'm going to go ride my bike. That's amusing at the moment. A slut whistled at me earlier and said "damn Lance" as I whizzed past her and her dog. I would've turned around and said hello, but she had a tattoo on her leg, so clearly she not only fucks niggers, but the dog as well.

File: baad078e3d16413ddab05b64e(...).jpg (7 KB, 250x250)



+/-/NSG/ + /SIG/ +/- **Anonymous** (ID: +vB6suv4p) 09/10/20(Thu)08:12:45 No.276793665 ► >>276794426 >>276798281 >>276805737 >>276806960 >>276808503 >>276811440 >>276827191 >>276827463 >>276827633 >>276828590 >>276830288 >>276830432 >>276830661 >>276830672 >>276839401 >>276841145

It's time to clean your house. What have you done today to improve your mental/physical/spiritual wellbeing, anon?

Modern society is to blame for there being so many people who don't deserve to live. Most people in the West used to harden as they grow on their own, like anywhere else. Now without effort you can remain indefinitely infantile due to our decadence. There were always outliers that became like this throughout history, but now the general masses have succumbed to this condition. There is no longer a rite of passage into adulthood, you can be sheltered and live comfortably. This is de-evolution. Everyone has a dandy-ol time being a degenerate well into their 50s. Constant entertainment, pre-cooked meals and pornography have robbed us of our man-hood.

Realize that to live is to struggle. Really internalize this truth in your being and actions and when possible spread it to others that you care about. In the end the Natural Order will always prevail. Nature is inherently fascist. The modern world is a world that goes completely against nature and the results are telling. It's tearing itself apart. Nevertheless, you, as an individual, can always choose to go against the flow and struggle and persevere while the rest of society rots and withers away. It's not an easy path, but you go on because you know that you are in the right and that in the end you will be vindicated.

The modern world is so self-destructive, half the battle is just weathering the storm until the whole edifice has degenerated so much that we can rise and deal the final blow. Live to live your life correctly and that will bring happiness to yourself and those around you.

https://streamable.com/haxxv

>> **Anonymous** (ID: +vB6suv4p) 09/10/20(Thu)08:13:12 No.276793715 ►

Stop drinking ALL soda/artificial juices and stop eating junk food. Stop buying super-market meals and try to grow your own vegetables that aren't infected with pesticides and plastics. Healthy and economic, as well as peaceful. Till the soil like your great grandfather did. Try to drink mostly water or coffee/tea with little to no sugar added. Purchase meat and produce from local producers that you know personally. A big reason why western men's sperm count has gotten lower is because we do less outdoor jobs like we used to 50 years ago, which means less sun exposure and less Vitamin D production.

Thus we should grow our own food, get outside more, and not rely on commercial food producers. Over specialization creates a society without purpose for many and too much interdependence. Cities are inherently self-destructive because they are unnatural. Multiple cities reaching more than hundreds of thousands in population did not exist prior to the mid-19th century. The countryside would remain unaffected in the long run if a future collapse occurs. 99% of our history has not been like this with populations concentrated like ants and living like parasites. It's a very volatile mix and you do not want to be a part of it. There's a reason liberals are concentrated in these shitholes.

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VHVhJ7iC8vM [Embed]

While you don't have to go 110% /innawoods/ right now, it's always good to be in a state of relative independence, and in a small closely knit community. It is such values and societal composition that will survive a collapse and reclaim what is left once the dust has settled. Hopefully the kikes will be gone with it, their degenerate little empire burned to ashes.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: +vB6suv4p) 09/10/20(Thu)08:13:45 No.276793767 ►

Remember, you don't need all the latest workout equipment, supplements or drugs to get a naturally fit look. All you need is natural movement and you'll achieve the body you're MEANT to have as the Homo-Sapiens male. You have a tiled floor? Jump from one end to the other. A fence outside? Climb over. You have a lot of work on your computer? Put it on a shelf so you have to stand and thus better your posture.

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=SKGF-ErsJil [Embed]

Also, set goals for yourself. See if you can lift sandbags that weigh up to 80kgs eventually. Carry it on your shoulders, throw it as far as you can, attempt to eventually lift it with nothing but a single grip. Get used to being able to punch something as well. Do NOT be a limp wristed fagott who would cry if he gets hit. Be able to defend yourself.

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BX_ZX4DLj20 [Embed]

>> **Anonymous** (ID: +vB6suv4p) 09/10/20(Thu)08:14:17 No.276793815 ►

Also, anons, consider moving out of the cities if you're living an unfulfilling and irrelevant political/meta-political life. To the anons who might have ways of greatly influencing the urban environment, stay there, work harder towards your goals and our goals. Survive the degeneracy.

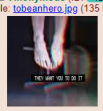
Find a nice girl, start a family and learn a trade.

While I do use my computer like now, I try not to make it part of who I am. We are constantly stimulated by technology. This is unnatural since we used to be able to just sit for hours and reflect, now we get anxious if there is no internet connection. To be able to relax and just think is a form of "meditation" I suppose, but it's nice to do it. I have a garden I go sit in during the late afternoon and just gaze out on the nearby mountains. I don't think about anything in particular, I let my mind wander. Really healthy and fulfilling.

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mMMerxh_12U [Embed]

The vast majority of things that modern society has brought us have severe consequences. The only "good" things it has brought are directly or indirectly related with making life painstakingly easy and almost meaningless or just increasing world population to insane levels. The kikes would have us be dependent on them soon; once post-industrial society hits and we become unproductive slaves to the state for our monthly food ration.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: +vB6suv4p) 09/10/20(Thu)08:14:50 No.276793845 ►
File: tobeanhero.jpg (135 KB, 1500x1500)



>"Lmao nothing matters, I just want to enjoy pleasures in life, no higher being exists, no greater purpose in life exists."

To atheists/nihilists lurking the thread:

Your consciousness is the only thing verifiable in the entirety of Existence, since a consciousness not recognizing itself is a paradox. It's Descartes' cogito, and it's the basis for absolutely everything, and I say EVERYTHING, philosophical and scientific that can follow.

Then we have Parmenide's Existential paradox. If a thing "is", it cannot "not" be, for then we'd have no basis whatsoever to even contemplate it. Furthermore, saying that something came out from nothing and will go back to nothing is equally illogical, since nothing is logically impossible. So we have to assume that everything always was, and always will be, albeit not in the same form.

So what happens then? What happens is that your consciousness, your capacity to synthesize and accumulate information, or what is commonly known as the soul, whether it was inside your body or completely separate (the question is utterly irrelevant here) always was, and always will be, logically, which leads us to believe that there was a Before as well as there will be an after for every verified consciousness (i.e. you as a the observer and synthesizer of this text), there is an afterlife, and there was a before-life.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: +vB6suv4p) 09/10/20(Thu)08:15:23 No.276793897 ►

The question remains, however, as to what that afterlife is. Equally interesting is the question of where consciousness comes from. And this is where philosophy lets religion take the torch.

I'm really getting bored of those pseudo-sophisticate ultra-materialists that seem to be everywhere these days. It seems funny to me how so many smart people insist that their capacity for logic and reason can somehow reach outside the bounds of our existence, explain it in a meaningful way, even though the very terms and concepts they use to, oh so authoritatively, state "idiot, when you're dead you're dead, see?!" have been invented in minds very much created by the very phenomena they so glibly dismiss as irrelevant. "Consciousness? Pff, a hallucination of the brain! Qualia? Ephemera! There's meat and dirt, and that's IT, and you're a fool, and probably some sort of weirdo, if you think otherwise."

The vehemence with which many of those people defend the idea that they're ultimately nothing, completely irrelevant and futile, makes me think that there's more to it than just pure calculation and cold logic on their part, as most of them claim. People don't get so worked up over things just because they think they're true. Most aren't nearly that noble. They have some sort of emotional stake in the game.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: +vB6suv4p) 09/10/20(Thu)08:15:56 No.276793930 ►

Learn to HUNT

One of the best self improvements you can do. Be independent from civilization by learning how to live off the land.

HUNT and KILL animals to EAT and FEED your family. Save money and eat natural. Learn how to skin an animal and butcher and cut the meat so that you don't taint it and get the most out of your kills and waste as little as possible. It also gives you an opportunity to connect to the reality of this world.

Kill or be killed. Everything dies. Many things die to feed other things.

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZaWSXyT981Q [Embed]
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qWwXF9iuXw0 [Embed]
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jHqy1QbiJBE [Embed]
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=NPmXh7S19w0 [Embed]
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8xCTqGQ_vsE [Embed]
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GtvtQp4tXUo [Embed]

SKINNING a deer
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=19pKFU4opTM [Embed]
GUTTING a deer
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=cgPrlCEwp-I [Embed]

>> **Anonymous** (ID: +vB6suv4p) 09/10/20(Thu)08:16:53 No.276794013 ►

>STOP WATCHING PORN
STOP WATCHING PORN
>STOP WATCHING PORN
STOP WATCHING PORN

It all depends on how much addicted you are and how much your brain is fucked... I am guessing a lot (as most of men nowadays are)...

a) Do cold showers
b) Lift heavy weights
c) occupy your mind with whatever (it does not really matter that much in first stages... just get your mind off porn when urges strike. Go running outside, do some gardening, don't stay alone if urges become too intense. I also suggest to limit overall PC/internet time)

1) There will be urges. They will come in different waves, sometimes weaker, sometimes really strong and unexpected

2) There will be flatline. You will have limp dick and 0 libido. It lasts for 3 - 4 days, sometimes a week and its coming back in cycles. DO NOT FREAK OUT, do not watch porn to comfort yourself, it's all part of healing process. Sometimes your semen may leak a bit when you are peeing (taking a shit). Wet dreams may also occur (not as common).

3) There will be emotional changes and instabilities. You can feel submissive, depressed, sensitive, cheerful, sad, angry, lonely, dominant, happy etc. It can change very quickly and you need to stick to your guts and live it through as it is also part of the healing process.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: +vB6suv4p) 09/10/20(Thu)08:17:26 No.276794056 ►

4) There will most likely also be so called "superpowers" (might come in cycles). You vision will be clear, you will become very assertive, intuitive and decisive you will attract women A LOT. Possible eye-fucking from female strangers. They will orbit you as they can feel your testosterone. Your body language might change. Those will be really subtle changes, unnoticeable by you... just little changes in body posture, in how you walk and stand. A drag on for women again.

This often occurs within first 7 - 14 days of nofap and it lasts for a week or so max., then testosterone is getting back to normal levels (but it's up from where it was when you were jerking off). Do not get carried away too much by this phase... It's a false achievement and DEFINITELY NOT your goal. It will pass (as other stages do) it may return later during brain reboot (as other stages do).

5) Set up goals! Do not be like "ok from now on I will not fap ever in my life". It's only making thinks so much harder for you. Set a goal like 15 days, 30 days, 45 days 60 days, etc. You may set even shorter ones.
Now it does not mean that when you reach one of them you go and fap, obviously. But it is much more rewarding to your psyche seeing that you are in control of your body. That you set a rule, you follow it and you accomplish what you set for yourself (this really is very important).

>> **Anonymous** (ID: +vB6suv4p) 09/10/20(Thu)08:17:58 No.276794108 ►

6) Do not let your brain trick you. You have to understand that your brain CRAVES porn dopamine. It's like a drug. You are drug addicted and your body will work against you. Don't give in to your brain seducing you, do not give in to your brain trying to rationalize that just "one time" will not hurt you. These are all attempts to chin you to porn again! Some of the attempts will be quite sophisticated. Brain will try to explain to you (to itself), that you need to look at porn. Be especially cautious if you get rejected by (REAL LIFE) woman – that's why I suggest, at least for first couple of weeks, not to date women. Also be extra cautious while DRUNK and after one of your goals is achieved (brain will try to trick your to reward it with "only one quick porn action").

7) You will fail... again, again and again. Do whatever it takes not to fail but when you do (90%+) don't look back! Just pick yourself up and start again. Even if you proceed with ungodly porn for 3 straight days cut your losses and start again. Thing is that your brain will not start from the scratch when you relapse. There will be rebooting processes hindered and devaluated by your relapses, but you can renew them again... by this you can slowly itch towards your ultimate goal.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: +vB6suv4p) 09/10/20(Thu)08:18:31 No.276794150 ►

Besides turning yourself into a stronger, more attractive, skilled and reliable person, put a great effort into meeting people and creating bonds with neighbors, school/college/work friends. Try to slowly redpills the ones you trust if they showed signs of noticing the dissonance between television/academia propaganda and actual reality.

Dress well (according to the situation); be polite; have good hygiene, clean haircuts, well-trimmed or shaved beards; speak clearly, calmly and firmly. Be convincing, show data, expose facts. They must feel that you truly believe in what you're saying.

Aim for jobs and positions that makes it possible to change your environment, even if in a small scale. If you have a business, employ people from your race and encourage other whites (if you're sure you share the same values) to do the same. That's what every other race does and that's why we're being left behind.

Anonymous (ID: +vBGsv4s) 09/10/20(Thu)08:25:57 No.276794791 ▶ >>276815241
File: 87654366.jpg (196 KB, 626x937)



Value the good, the true, and the beautiful above all else.

Esteem strength.

Be disgusted by weakness.

Mock vice and extol virtue.

Regard blood and soil as sacred.

Be the father to your children that you always longed for.

Do not waste your vital energy on hedonism rather than sustaining or creating life.

Do not pollute your mind and body with poison.

Do not fetishize the base, degenerative, dysgenic, brutal, and ugly.

Love deeply enough to experience hate.

Be etreme with your moderation in all things.

Do not confound the meanings of tolerance and acquiescence.

Let your altruism be a manifestation of strength rather than pathology.

Mercy should be a manifestation of the power that you wield, not the power that you lack.

Pain is the penultimate didact, embrace it with stoicism. It is the furnace of the forge.

Give your best effort in everything no matter how menial the task.

There are no menial tasks.

Do not be afraid of failure. That fear will stop you from ever succeeding.

Do not persist only until you fail. Persistence after you fail is the true measure of your character. Undaunted persistence is the driver of success.

Do not speak because you have nothing to say and listen because there is nothing to hear. Do not fear silence. Do not fear a challenge to your paradigm. Still waters run deep, shallow streams babble.

Be self-disciplined in mind, body, and spirit. Each is its own discipline, but are interdependent.

Narcissism is the antithesis of self-respect.

The ego is the seat of fear.

The ego must be broken to the will.

Attention to detail is most important for the tasks that you dislike.

Always work diligently on self-improvement.

Live outside of your comfort zone permanently.

Master yourself and overcome your perceived limitations.

Most limitations are self-imposed, idiosyncratic, and exist only in the mind.

Have goals, not expectations.

Strive for transcendence.

Anonymous (ID: +vBGsv4s) 09/10/20(Thu)08:29:27 No.276795105 ▶ >>276795550
File: akakak.png (328 KB, 491x488)



>>276794426
means they're scared, resorting to distract, derail, divide.

Anonymous (ID: dBkSpeW) 09/10/20(Thu)08:34:19 No.276795550 ▶

>>276795105
I just find it odd they finally resort to such high quality shills. Previously they were so painfully low effort and bots. Now I'm actually kinda impressed. They aren't even stupid SJW types. They gotta be spending a fortune on shills who are willing to actually try to debate and converse properly with anons. It brings no small joy in my heart to see them ripped apart by oldfags. Reminds me of old /pol/. Was wondering if anyone else noticed how increasingly common they become.

Anonymous (ID: U49TdlAr) 09/10/20(Thu)09:04:23 No.276798086 ▶ >>276798396

Thank you for this

JOSEPH GOEBBELS' 10TH RULE FOR LIFE:

"DO NOT DESPAIR"

In the midst of one of the most desperate phases of his life, Joseph Goebbels wrote a list of 10 rules to follow. The final rule, "do not despair" is the most important of the 10. Siegeculture gives into despair, that the vast majority of people cannot be saved, that the situation cannot be turned around in a more general sense, even if localised. This is wrong. It is certainly true that a very large number of people will never come over to our ranks, but this doesn't change the fact that a movement aiming to bring those groups most likely to join us will succeed. The NSDAP recruited from all areas of society, from all walks of life, and from all ages, and even in the years 1924–1929, before they made their first electoral breakthroughs and became the key force in German politics, they still carried tens of thousands of members to their name. Why? Because they aimed for dedicated, fanatical individuals who were willing to sacrifice in order to fix the terrible situation around them. Instead of despairing and condemning their ethnic brothers, they fought. And won.



THE LIGHT

The swastika, chosen by Adolf Hitler to represent National Socialism, is an ancient symbol which goes back several thousand years. In the instance used by Adolf Hitler it represents unbreakable spirit, unity and light (life).

THE CHOICE:

THE DARK

Their use of the left facing swastika is probably the most significant part of their symbology. The left facing swastika is a feminine symbol representing the dark, terror, night and magic. It does not represent light (life) but rather dark (death).



NATIONAL SOCIALISM THE PHILOSOPHY OF LIFE AND LOVE:

Since 1945, millions of people have been ruthlessly manipulated and lied to. In human history it is typically the case that men of seemingly divinely inspired character, through immense drive, absolute belief and total willpower, change the world. Since 1945 no men of that character have appeared to right things. If such a man had appeared, he would have succeeded. Adolf Hitler was one man among millions of Germans who were no different from the millions of European Americans today who are lost, without cause or reason, or even opposed to themselves. Hitler made it abundantly clear that we must not simply condemn these many millions but rather seek to save them, to lead them back into the arms of the only saving force: National Socialism. In 1933 there were some seven million communists in Germany, and yet by 1939 there existed not a single properly functioning underground communist unit in Greater Germany. Why? Because Hitler did not persecute the communist, he converted him. Those communist leaders who were genuinely guilty of crimes against the German people were arrested, but in 99% of cases National Socialism successfully proved itself by deed, and thus converted valuable parts of the German populace over to the swastika banner. Siegeculture attempts to condemn these many millions, whether they are lost members of our folk, or whether they are our enemies politically. It seeks to teach us to hate our people, when in fact the task of saving our ethnic comrades (Volksgenossen) is the labour of this century. We must make the right choice, the only choice, and that is the light. To embrace the dark, the negative, when National Socialism is about the light, the positive, is to clearly mark yourself out as an individual who does NOT understand Adolf Hitler, or National Socialism. Regardless of the debatable value of Siege, Siegeculture must go.

National Socialism could hardly be clearer: bowing to the eternal laws of nature, the National Socialist must struggle to protect his ethnic community (Volksgemeinschaft) against the unrelenting enemies of his people. The image on the right displays this to an extent and is useful in demonstrating the kind of propaganda a genuine National Socialist will use to represent his cause. No dark images nor features of death, hate, etc. Rather: the glorious and heroic struggle, the leader, who represents the just cause through whom the struggle is organised and given form, and the meaning, the safety of the family, since the family makes the ethnic community, and lives or dies with it.



STRUGGLE CAUSE MEANING (LIFE/LOVE)



Notice the bright, life affirming colour and the prominent feature of nature. THAT is National Socialism. There is not a single element of the dark: only of the light, of the heroic, of the justified.





In no instance does one find in any real National Socialist imagery symbols of the DARK, but only of the LIGHT. There is always the central figure of struggle, and when death is featured, it is not exalted but recognised for what it really is: the death of a man in the defense of his ethnic community is heroic and glorious NOT because he has died but because he has died in the service and defense of his own people. By his sacrifice and death he gives them LIFE.

Instead of spamming "READ SIEGE" take a look at the New Awakening reading list!



The irony of this statement is, of course, that National Socialism is the philosophy of life/love, not death/hate. Love of our race, our history, heritage, culture is what makes National Socialism the resounding answer to our present crisis. Hatred is a base emotion, love is the impetus for creation. Our race must survive not because of what our enemies are, but because of what we are as a people, and the history that courses through our veins. To be consumed with hatred is to bow before a base emotion, it is to mirror the Jew, who is truly consumed with hatred, hatred of the gentile in all their forms, white or not.

IS SIEGE BAD? No. It has some elements of common sense talking about the movement but the chief promoters of the book are the problem, as well as its relation to Charles Manson.



A few good examples of just how out of touch with reality, and with National Socialism, these people really are. From supporting the Jewish industry of drug dealing to aligning themselves with the rapist of Greater Germany, Joseph Stalin, the 1984 nightmare that is North Korea, these people are beyond salvation. It is clearly self-evident that they know absolutely nothing about the history of the Third Reich whatsoever.

By the actions of Siegeposters SIEGE has become a meme and the only people who promote SIEGE are in a satanic death cult which has no relation to National Socialism.



>Chapter 1 of the Hitler Youth Handbook
Chapter I: Human Inequality
The foundation of the National Socialist worldview is the knowledge of human inequality. No one will likely disagree with this as long as we stick to physical appearance. It is obvious that the "red skins," the "yellow people," the Negroes, and the whites are very different. And all whites are not the same. The careful observer can find differences in physical size and shape. The color of the eyes, hair, and skin also varies greatly. But there are also spiritual differences between people. That is particularly clear when various people speak about a particular subject. For one person, work is a "curse," "God's punishment," a burden that one should remove as rapidly as possible. For the other, it is a necessary part of existence that gives human life its meaning. For one, bravery and loyalty are nothing but great stupidity. He would rather be "a coward for a few minutes" than to "be dead for the rest of one's life." For another, bravery and loyalty are the characteristics used to value and esteem people. He holds to his word, in good times or ill. He cannot live without honor and would rather die than be a coward.
People differ in more than their physical characteristics. Just as deep, and with no way of bridging the gap, is the differences in spirit and soul. Body, spirit, and soul together make up the whole person, since they form a unified whole. Their inner relationships must therefore be studied. Then we will clearly recognize the vast difference between those of German blood and the Jews, although their physical characteristics might otherwise suggest that they were both members of the same human grouping. We then understand human inequality. We act according to this
nderstanding.
he past era either entirely ignored human inequality or else acted contrary to its better knowledge. During the colonization of Paraguay in the nineteen century, for example, the esuits permitted white settlers to marry native Indian women. Perhaps they thought that the native population would thus be raised to the level of the whites. But these mixed arriages produced unhappy bastards who were neither white nor native. In most cases, they inherited the bad characteristics of both groups, lacking spiritual stability. In our me, too, certain people occasionally lacked a feeling for racial honor or racial defilement. The numerous bastards resulting from relations with the black occupation forces in the hine region, or those that came from relations between Jews and Germans, are tragic examples. Even the highest government offices of the System era [the Nazi term for the /eimar Republic] intentionally ignored racial knowledge. For example, they prohibited the well-known racial scholar Ludwig Schemann from studying the nature of the races and ithdrew support for his research.
ven today, National Socialism's racial thinking has implacable opponents. Freemasonry, Marxism, and the Christian churches make common cause in this matter. World reemasonry conceals its Jewish plans of world domination behind slogans of "humanity." The Jew and the Turk can achieve its degrees just as well as the Christian. Marxism as the same goals as Freemasonry. To conceal its true aims, it used the slogan of "Equality, Freedom, and Brotherhood." Under Jewish leadership, Marxism wants to unite verything "that has a human face."
he Christian church, above all the Roman Catholic Church, rejects racial thinking by claiming that "All men are equal before God." All who are of the Christian faith, be they Jew, Negro from the jungle, or white, are better and more valuable to it than a German who is not a Christian. Saving faith is the only bond.
roof that the Roman Catholic Church is acting against its better knowledge in rejecting racial thinking is clear from the following facts. There was once a danger that Jesuit goals ould be subverted or redirected by Jewish members.The result was a ban on Jews becoming Jesuits. Today the danger is long past and the church wants to forget about it.

ont…

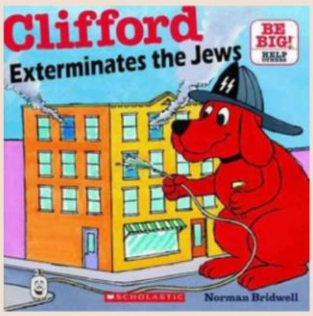
Anonymous 12/09/17 (Sat) 05:18:30 ID: 39be5f No.11016437 >>11017063 >>11017353
File (hide): 51c19351952b870···.jpg (326.11 KB, 663x942, 221:314, bibleenemy.jpg) (h) (u)



>>11016432 (OP)
cont…

Why do we find the nonsense about human equality in Freemasonry, Marxism, and the Christian church? All three are more or less striving for world power. They therefore have to be "international." They can never accept racial, ethnic, or national ties between people without giving up their goals.
Despite these major opponents, however, racial thinking is constantly winning ground. Truth is gradually winning. We need only think of the growing front of countries that are resisting the destructive influence of Jewry. And we recall the immigration laws of many countries that ban Jews or other unwanted groups.
But we do not want to remain with superficial matters. We need still greater clarity in this matter. Only then can we understand the fourth point of the program of the National Socialist German Workers' Party, which says:
"Only racial comrades may be citizens. A racial comrade must be of German blood, without regard to religion. No Jew can be a racial comrade."
link related: http://research.calvin.edu/german-propaganda-archive/hjhandbuch.htm

Anonymous 12/09/17 (Sat) 05:19:00 ID: 39be5f No.11016442 >>11016444 >>11017063 >>11017238
File (hide): b0568f752b0653e···.png (531.65 KB, 615x615, 1:1, gasjews.png) (h) (u)



>>11016432 (OP)
>SS Culture and Christianity exerpt
The priest portrayed the blessedness of the baptised and painted the hell torments of the damned who did not want to listen to the word of the high priest in Rome. Now Wulfram of Sens turned to Ratbod himself:
"So take then, king, the water of baptism, so that you, freed from all sin, one day enter heaven with the flocks of the faithful, to sit at the right of all-knowing God from eternity to eternity, while all those go to hell who died without baptism!"
Ratbod's voice interrupted the talking bishop.
He asked in the language of his ancestors: "You have said, priest, I shall come into heaven, if I have myself baptised? Now tell me, priest, where are my parents, who are all dead and were not baptised?"
Horror swept through the ranks of the band of priests, because the sacred act had unexpectedly been interrupted. The bishop, completely in the fervor of the conversion, uttered the words:
"All of them are with the devil in hell, because they died as heathens!"
Then Radbod smashed the earthen pan basin with the sacred water, so that the pieces fell to the ground crashing. And he hurled his free word into the cleric's face:
"Then I wish to tell you, priest, I go rather to my parents to the devil in hell than with you priests to heaven!"
link related:
https://third-reich-books.com/product/ss-culture-volume-seven-christianity/

Anonymous 12/09/17 (Sat) 05:19:53 ID: 39be5f No.11016444 >>11017063
File (hide): eab54d5e941c6f3···.jpg (707.7 KB, 1999x1387, 1999:1387, swastikamarch.jpg) (h) (u)



File (hide): 96f2bc07d683f26···.jpg (1015.07 KB, 1920x1080, 16:9, SS.jpg) (h) (u)



>>11016442
Background: This rather interesting memo to party speakers in Kreis Eisenach came from the Kreisleiter (county party head), Hermann Köhler. He orders them to "voluntarily" break any affiliation with the church. As speakers, their full loyalty was to Adolf Hitler and the Nazi Party. Kreis speakers were authorized to speak at public meetings, training speakers spoke only to party meetings.
The note is particularly interesting in that the word "voluntarily" is inserted, though the memo itself tells its recipients in the clearest terms that they are to end their church membership. It was not a good idea to disagree with one's Kreisleiter.
The source: The letter is found in the Kreis Eisenach collection at the University of Michigan. This consists of the files of the Nazi Party county office in Eisenach. The originals are being returned to Germany, but the university retains a microfilm of the holdings: reel 4, box 2, folder 14.
NSDAP Kreisleitung Eisenach ——————————— 1 July 1941
Memo Nr. 23/41: To all Kreis Speakers and Trainee Speakers
I ask you to inform me immediately if you and your family have any commitment to a church or church-related organization, alongside your commitment to the Führer's worldview.
If yes, I ask you to tell me if and when you intend to voluntarily [the word "voluntarily" is inserted in the otherwise typed copy here] break that commitment. A political leader and propagandist may have no other commitment, if he wants to be an honest National Socialist, than that to the Führer and the party.
He and his family must serve the German people and its Führer without any reservations, and trust him absolutely.
Please respond.
Heil Hitler
Köhler
Kreisleiter

link related:
http://research.calvin.edu/german-propaganda-archive/koehler.htm

▶ **Anonymous** 04/03/19 (Wed) 03:41:20 ID: 22cc94 No.13066412 >>13069040

YouTube embed. Click thumbnail to play. [pop]



>Redpill me, /pol/. I haven't got two years.

Okay, fuck it. This place is going to hell anyway, so I'll indulge. Though if this fucking thread is shoahed before I hit submit, I'm going to be pissed off.

National Socialism is a philosophical codification of the human being's natural instinct to form positive and prosperous clans and other groups. In a modern nation, the healthy bonds of affection and service that once held together bands of 50-150 people among our ancestors can now be extended to a Volk of millions or hundreds of millions.

National Socialist philosophy fundamentally identifies the family as the basic unit of society, not the individual. You do not live by yourself, but as part of a larger group as a holistic component of the nuclear/extended family. It follows that men must bring a masculine aspect to this unit, while women must remain traditionally feminine. Children's role in this unit is to learn and grow, with respect for family, community, and national consciousness carefully taught to them. Older members of the family must properly prioritize their younger progeny, offering them their financial and educational support in exchange for the respect and late-life care due to an honored elder.

The point about seniors strikes at the heart of the fundamental philosophical difference between NatSoc and the more absurd egalitarian outlooks. National Socialism is built on the basis of human *inequality*, and the recognition that every life has a relative and ever-shifting value, rather than an absolute and infinite value, as the religiously stupid insist.

To understand this, here's a quick cheat sheet to NatSoc hierarchies of value. From your perspective, the order in which a life must be saved (theoretically at the expense of the next life on the list) goes like so:
1. Your children
2. Children of your relatives
3. Your spouse
4. Other white children
5. Adult relatives, starting with the youngest and rising in age to your own
6. Other whites your age and younger
7. Parents
8. Other older relatives
9. Other older whites
10. Japanese people

This hierarchy informs everything National Socialists advocate for. Our economics, for example, prioritizes the good of the Volk over the narrow interest of private profits or the impossibly broad interests of "the proletariat" or other large group. Currency, for instance, must have its value based in labor, rather than Jewish fantasies. Take the GDP of your nation, divide it by 100 billion (or whatever), and that's one dollar (or Reichsmark). This way, inflation and unemployment are both canceled out as economic factors and the usury-Jew is left sputtering in rage.

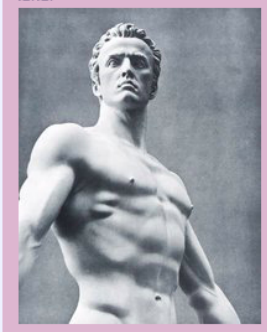
Politically, National Socialism is further rooted in the basic inequality nature imposes on us all. We choose our leaders from among the strongest contenders, rather than as a result of some bullshit popularity contest like democracy, much less the internecine backstabbing of communist party struggles and so on. The succession may be rough, as there could easily be many claimants for the post of *Fuhrer*, but the details can be worked out in almost any ethnically consistent society with a strong Volk consciousness.

We are also relatively straightlaced. Degenerate art, movies, music, and other faggotry sap the vitality of the individual, thus robbing the family of the full strength of the member affected. These things are also generally Trojan Horses for the Jews, who use these avenues to attack strong white communities and reduce us to a state of gelatinous helplessness. The proper use of sexual arousal is to form and maintain pair bonds between men and women, as well as to produce white children. Extraneous activity is perhaps a forgivable sin, but a sin nonetheless. Faggots get the bog.

This is a quick rundown of some of the basics. Now go and fuck yourself, newfag.

▶ **Anonymous** 06/18/17 (Sun) 21:14:32 ID: ffb852 No.10109134 >>10109240 >>10109578 >>10109594 >>10109987 >>10121668 >>10142396

File (hide): c3eac148b459d5e⋯.jpg (247.31 KB, 800x1041, 800:1041, ArnoBreker.jpg) (h) (u)



File (hide): 7b320110b64f75f⋯.jpg (43.26 KB, 341x482, 341:482, arno-breker-alexander-the-....jpg) (h) (u)



File (hide): d5d0c8853021963⋯.jpg (36.95 KB, 479x800, 479:800, ArnoBrekerReadiness.jpg) (h) (u)



File (hide): 304aba52e7f63b3⋯.jpg (21.35 KB, 260x521, 260:521, ArnoBrekerWarrior.JPG) (h) (u)



File (hide): 1b050462af4d1c4⋯.jpg (97.13 KB, 1173x1536, 391:512, 0289b7d50eb3f0f21330fa2aa6....jpg) (h) (u)



>>10105980

There's a reason the Allies destroyed over 90% of Arno Breker's statues and sculptures after WW2, and it's not because they had overt displays of Nazism, because they didn't. The Nazis had made a cult of physical fitness and beauty, just like the Romans, just like the Greeks, and made a deliberate effort to emulate them. And as you are now learning, the Jews are hostile to this, as well as holding an eternal grudge against all three civilizations for fighting them.

The Nazis very much desired to emulate the Greek and Roman attitudes toward a healthy body image and physical fitness. Don't you find it interesting that the Allies went to a great deal of effort to destroy any and every German book or military manual on physical fitness training after the war? Official documents refer to a number of different military manuals on physical fitness, but nobody can find a surviving copy because the Allies burned them. And only physical fitness and exercise manuals. Why is that, do you think?

Part of why the Nazis enjoyed successes early in the war against Poland, Czechoslavakia, and France, wasn't because of superior equipment; when the war first started, the Germans had inferior equipment to everyone else, especially in terms of tanks and aircraft. The Nazis won those battles because of superior tactics, and because the average German soldier had superior strength, speed, and endurance, giving them much greater combat performance than the average soldier they faced in France or Poland. In fact, they continued to enjoy this advantage throughout most of the war, continuing their physical training programs, while the Soviets threw scrawny, half-starved, untrained cannon fodder at them and the British continued to suffer the effects of bombing campaigns. German soldiers were on par with American soldiers, who had a much less stringent exercise program but were healthy and well-fed, even in the late war when the Germans were starving en masse and exercise was replaced with scrambling to hastily train and arm cannon fodder much like the Soviets were doing.

And then for some reason, deciding they didn't want to face an army of Aryan supermen again, the Allies burned all the Nazi physical fitness manuals they could get their hands on rather than using them for themselves. And the Allies at the time were either directly controlled by, or under the influence of, Jews, who have 2,000 years of historical animosity toward the Greeks, Romans, and now the Germans, and their cult of physical fitness and body image. So of course they burned them rather than use them for themselves and adopt the same attitude: the Jews considered it a threat if the goyim were all fit and part of the same mentality as their most hated enemies. This is the same reason for the Jews' hatred of art and beauty, and their hostility toward masculinity and their promotion of feminism and nu-maleness: they seem to emasculate us and make us as weak and ugly as they are.

File (hide): 15599baa7ac2856···.jpg (576.75 KB, 2056x1300, 514:325, Ivan Shishkin - Oak Grove_....jpg) (h) (u)



[–] ▶ **Naturalism & National Socialism** **Anonymous** 02/24/20 (Mon) 15:24:00 ID: d2ff3e No.51824 >>51848 >>52031 [Watch Thread] [Show All Posts]

I have some thoughts I'd like to share with you on why I believe National Socialism is proveably right, and to help you understand more thoroughly why National Socialism is based on and such a compelling and solid ideology

>effort posting in current year

Naturalism is a philosophy that is based on our understanding of nature in its entirety, through the natural sciences, and for that reason is provably the right way of perceiving the world and our place within it.

There are different ways of perceiving why things happen in the world and what causes them. Long ago, it was generally accepted that it was 'Gods will' which shape the world and the events within it, but as we began using empirical evidence to form our understanding of the world, the God hypothesis fell apart, as it is unprovable and the things which it asserts do not hold up to scrutiny. God, as he was the creator of the universe, gave a goal and meaning to life through the religion's doctrines, but as God didn't exist, people assumed that all the assertions which the God hypothesis made must be wrong, and as such, nihilism was born. As there was no God, he couldn't have given life goal or meaning, and as such life had no goals nor meanings, and as there was no one to shape the world and its events, the world must be random. In this way, as the belief now was that the world was without meaning and random, any way of living your life is likewise random, and any positive or negative thing that'd happen in the world would likewise have been out of chance. This nihilism- of everything being equally valid in the eyes of nature- gave rise to things as communism. They assert that, if your fortune or lack thereof is out of random luck alone, you do not deserve what luck has brought upon you, and all of your wealth or social credit should be redistributed and equalized amongst the population to truly make it fair. And, as there was no God to give meaning or his morality, all manners of wanting to live your life are equally unfounded, and as such, entirely subjective and equally "right."

▶ **Anonymous** 02/24/20 (Mon) 15:26:20 ID: d2ff3e No.51831 >>51924

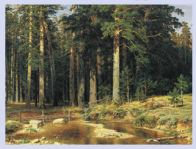
File (hide): 3362a44fc17a6a0···.jpg (9.94 MB, 5038x3400, 2519:1700, P.C. Skovgaard - Skovkloedt_....jpg) (h) (u)



But the major flaw of this worldview is that it bases itself on what was disproven- God- instead of what was proven- nature and its laws. For just because the God hypothesis was proven to be wrong, that does not mean the truth is the opposite of the God hypothesis. Indeed, we know that things do not happen at random, but for a reason. For example, when the pinecone falls off the pine tree, that did not happen out of randomness, but because the wind made the branches sway, exerting stress on the pinecones stem, leading it to break, fall on the ground, where it'll grow into a new pine tree. In fact, if every factor was known, everything could be predicted precisely, proving that nature and therefore our world is in fact neither random nor changed by something supernatural. For that same reason, humans are not random. Had we been, we'd simply be a randomly generated blob of organic matter when we were born, but instead, we are shaped in a particular way, that is very similar to each other and distinct from other organisms and things in nature. This is of course because our environment made it easier or harder for life with certain attributes to survive, and as such, those who found it naturally easier to survive had children, and their attributes were passed on. In this way, we are designed- not by God, but by nature and our ecology. Not out of a conscious creator, but the forces of nature and selection.

▶ **Anonymous** 02/24/20 (Mon) 15:28:20 ID: d2ff3e No.51836

File (hide): ef57e1caa079370···.jpg (6.5 MB, 4000x3000, 4:3, Ivan Shishkin - Mast-Tree_....jpg) (h) (u)



This particular way that we are has led us to perceive the world in a different manner to how it really is, out of convenience for survival. For example, our morality is inherent, but it doesn't exist in nature beyond ourselves. When the wolf hunts, kills, and eats the innocent rabbit, it's not done because nature in some way saw this as morally the right thing, but because that is simply how nature operates. But when humans observe such a thing, we feel sorry for the innocent rabbit, and may even be compelled to intervene. This has helped us survive in our own community, but it isn't a correct perception of reality. I mention this, because a great many nihilists and such will ask you to 'give a moral reason to why we ought to be in a certain way,' and in this case, that way is by your nature. This is exactly like asking the wolf to give a moral reason to why he ought to kill the innocent rabbit, who did no harm. If the wolf accepts and sees that his actions are immoral and irrational, he will starve, for this is not the way nature operates. Luckily for the wolf, he is not bound by rationalism, and will simply live his life as his nature dictates him to- in the way he is naturally made to.

And it is for this reason that we- humans- should live according to our nature as well, and not meaningless Golden Rules or Categorical Imperatives based on morality and rationality. Not because that is the moral and right thing to do, but because that is the way of the world and the way of the human. Some accuse Naturalists of saying that this is the 'naturalist fallacy' or making an 'is, therefore ought' assertion. It isn't any of these, as naturalism doesn't make any assertions out of the history of how we lived, but how we are made to live. For example, humans lived in caves. That doesn't mean that we should live in caves, but it's in our biological nature to live in a shelter- be a cave or a mansion.

▶ **Anonymous** 02/24/20 (Mon) 15:29:42 ID: d2ff3e No.51837

File (hide): 483ecbf4f3b2a02···.jpg (3.72 MB, 3864x2550, 644:425, P.C. Skovgaard - Udsigt ov_....jpg) (h) (u)



We've now established that we, and in fact all life in general, should live in accordance with how their nature has shaped them to live, which is indeed in a particular manner. But all living organisms of all forms have one unifying way of life- maybe even natural law- that they live by instinctively. As those organisms who live today do so because they were better at surviving than their competitors, wanting to live is a 'desire' or goal to which every form of life strives. But not simply for the individual organism, but also, of course striving towards having offspring, and giving them a chance at doing the same, as if they didn't, their kind would die out after the first generation. And it isn't pertaining to a single family either, as if the organism couldn't reproduce with another organism, they'd likewise die out. This is why ants, killer bees, and humans desire to sacrifice themselves by sweat when working to give their children and community a better life and sacrificing blood to secure their life at all. Indeed, all lifeforms follow these principles, which can be summarized by the desire to secure an existence for their kind, and a future for it.
If you are a human of European stock, your natural meaning of life is therefore to secure the existence of your people, and a future for white children. And this shall be done in the way that comes naturally to European humans- the way we are biologically predisposed to be: Through comradely communities. Our communities today are our nationality, and comrade in Latin is socius, which is where the term socialism has its roots. Therefore, National Socialism is right.

▶ **Anonymous** 02/24/20 (Mon) 15:38:19 ID: 2d80f8 No.51846 >>51861

>>51824 (OP)
I think you're misunderstanding something.
Nature is not directly connected to National Socialism, as NS is an economic and societal worldview.
It's true that environmentalism and animal protection was part of the NSDAP's program but the penchant for nature not really part of national socialism.
Rather it is part of folkish thought that gave rise to the economic and societal worldview.

▶ **Anonymous** 02/24/20 (Mon) 15:55:53 ID: d2ff3e No.51861 >>51864

File (hide): 7a4aa23256bae91···.jpg (583.55 KB, 3000x1690, 300:169, Ivan Shishkin - A rye fiel_....jpg) (h) (u)



>>51846
I disagree, but I believe it depends on 'what National Socialism you're looking at'- where this is based on the late esoteric National Socialist like P.H. Riis-Knudsen, Savitri Devi, and G.L. Rockwell, as opposed to the original NSDAP alone. I believe the NSDAP and Hitler's philosophy was comprehensively Naturalism, but the party and movement were for the German race alone, and not all nationalities. And I agree that National Socialism is 'just politics', but it has deep roots which explain why it is such a great political belief, which is what I've explained. This post is about the macro of National Socialism, not the micro.

▶ **Anonymous** 02/24/20 (Mon) 16:01:21 ID: 2d80f8 No.51864 >>51870

>>51861
>that National Socialism is 'just politics", but it has deep roots which explain why it is such a great political belief
That's what I just said.
>This post is about the macro of National Socialism, not the micro
But it's not National Socialism but folkish thought, already existing long before. It's also easier to sell to normalfags and is a great starter pack.

▶ **Anonymous** 02/24/20 (Mon) 16:12:21 ID: d2ff3e No.51870 >>51905

File (hide): a0d684fafd9bdf9···.jpg (1.82 MB, 2726x1826, 1363:913, P.C. Skovgaard - Parti fra_....jpg) (h) (u)



>>51864
The reason I said that was because, what I was describing is the philosophical roots of National Socialism. I know it is not digestible for those who do not understand what National Socialism is, but as stated in my very first sentence, my intention with this was to share some thoughts on the connection between Naturalism and National Socialism, and help give a more thorough understanding of the ideology beyond "It'd make us richer and stronger" or "It'd save our people."

I'm unsure if you mean: National Socialism is based on Folkish thought, which I'm not describing; or if I'm describing Folkish thought, which National Socialism is based on.

▶ **Anonymous** 02/24/20 (Mon) 17:45:29 ID: 2d80f8 No.51905 >>51926

>>51870
>I'm describing Folkish thought, which National Socialism is based on.
This. National Socialism is part of the folkish movements but that doesn't upgrade everything folkish to the "National Socialism" term.

▶ **Anonymous** 02/24/20 (Mon) 17:49:29 ID: 2d80f8 No.51907 >>51926

Furthermore I think the term naturalism and your explanation is a bit opposed to civilisation and NS is more on the civilisation side of things.

▶ **Anonymous** 02/24/20 (Mon) 17:52:48 ID: 2d80f8 No.51911 >>51926

Like NSDAP forced plebs to use fertiliser. There is nothing natural about this. Nor is building highways. They are opposing forces.

▶ **Anonymous** 02/24/20 (Mon) 17:55:49 ID: 2d80f8 No.51916

This kind of reminds me of what Dr. Reinhold Oberlercher said about "Das Kapital".
He interpreted into it what he wants it to be, not what it actually is.

▶ **Anonymous** 02/24/20 (Mon) 18:05:34 ID: 2d80f8 No.51922 >>51926 >>52008

Or recommending to eat more veggies because meat had to be imported.
It was an economic thing to do but it wasn't healthy or natural.
You don't have to like everything about NS to be a true National Socialist unless you want some Jew to sell you a "true nazi" certificate.
I guess that's what I'm actually trying to say.

▶ **Anonymous** 02/24/20 (Mon) 18:09:56 ID: 2d80f8 No.51924 >>51926

>>51831
>God
But god is literally good. You just need to look past the abrahamic bullshit.
Like look at yuletide. God brings kids presents below a tree. It's not opposed.

▶ **Anonymous** 02/24/20 (Mon) 18:21:52 ID: d2ff3e No.51926 >>51958 >>51959

File (hide): 49c7c56ac1c6a99···.jpg (784.62 KB, 3000x1975, 120:79, Ivan Shishkin - Wind-Falle_....jpg) (h) (u)



>>51907
That I agree with, although I'd insist on calling it Naturalism for continuity with philosophy.

>>51905
While Naturalism can be interpreted in a Varg Vikernes manner, I disagree with it, as I believe civilization in humanity is just as natural as the social dynamic in anthills for ants or beehive for bees. So I agree with you.

>>51911
While highways are not organic- which is how I think you are interpreting 'natural' to mean- they are made by organic things with a function that is inherent in that organism. Just like anthills are natural things, so are highways- in my opinion.

>>51922
Well, one of the first things you learn about in political science is the dynamic between ideology and policy, and while that was a policy that didn't adhere to the ideology- in relation to what you're writing- that's just the game of politics.
I agree that you don't have to follow the ideology perfectly to be a follower of that ideology, but I assume it's only good to know more about the ideology, especially if you're a follower.

>>51924
I think you are misunderstanding my point, which is that the hypothesis of God being the creator was disproven. I agree that good exists- in fact I belive it's inherent in humans- and if you would argue that that is what God is, that's fine by me, but I don't believe that a creator God exists, and neither does Naturalism and therefore does National Socialism also not believe in a creator God. Despite the fact that the NSDAP was Christian, and many National Socialists are Christians, the belief isn't an inherent part of National Socialism- and is acutally oppossed to National Socialism, in the same way of what you said in >>51922

File (hide): 7eb5bba1d188b71⋯.jpg (183.88 KB, 1421x700, 203:100, baf9910fc15390d6b95afef5e6....jpg) (h) (u)



[–] ▶ **Anonymous** 07/17/18 (Tue) 18:56:30 ID: e1a3e9 No.11872792 >>11872807
>>11872839 >>11872854 >>11872903 >>11872916 >>11873021 >>11873297 >>11873305
>>11873411 >>11873423 >>11873482 [Watch Thread] [Show All Posts]

I just want to know who runs the show. I want to know all the ways i've been fucked and who is fucking me. I want to know the truth about the world. I would trade my life to have 1 day with the ruler and have him answer my questions. Everyone on /pol/ contradicts each other. No one is on the mark. I read hundreds of books and I still don't have a clue. I can't take much more of this.

▶ **Anonymous** *(You)* 07/17/18 (Tue) 22:12:14 ID: 0f6b5b No.11873482

File (hide): 4fff165a16b4bef⋯.jpg (161.33 KB, 960x540, 16:9, gandi hitler.jpg) (h) (u)



>>11872792 (OP)
It's the Jews

This anon right here pushing his "esoteric mystery" shit >>11872807
>>11872812 >>11872815 >>11873285
is a well known Jew who tries to confuse people named (((Robert Sepehr))).

The Jews use sex to entice weird rich people into cults so the "Illuminati" meme is real but it's not the power structure. Pedos are easy to blackmail. In the past it was homosexuals, especially priests and Templars or freemasons. So you get a lot of confusion intermixed with these "elites". But in the end it's always the Jews creating these groups. Although the Templars were started originally by a guy who came from a half Arab Sifu family and it expanded into homosexuality and banking over time, it still fit with the Jew's main goal of creating a 3rd Temple. Hence the Templars. The Templars later became the Freemasons.
Freemasons had a short run at being good guys white nationalists during the "Deism" phase but that was soon replaced with occultists ("Luciferianism") which is closer to their Templar roots.

The Rothschild took over the economy of Britain when Napoleon fell by creating a false run on the stock market convincing the Brits that they had lost the war. They gathered up huge amounts of stocks and then installed central banks all over through loaning to monarchies and even the Vatican, and bought big into the early oil shell companies. They installed like minded Jews into banking powers.The American Civil War and war of 1812 was fought against these banking Jews. Alexander Hamilton was also shot over it.
Bank Jews funded the Zionist Moses Hess's project called "Communism" when it reached Russia during the fall of their Empire. They then began to push it into Asia, the Americas, and Western Europe.

From there you have WW1 (Balfour Agreement) and WW2 (the fight against the banking cartels). Then you have Russian military taking more power from the Jewish mob then they liked so they promoted pro Capitalism (usury, economic bondage Federal Reserve, Rothschilds again) against "Stalinism".

Mao is funded by the Jews and killed 60-80 million Chinese over time. Now China has Jews in their government (the only non-Chinese) and everyone in the media is saying "China is the future!".
Meanwhile you have Dugin/Putin trying to take a big piece of the pie when America falls and China expands by uniting with them against America (also known as Eurasianism, and its these people who created the fake Alt-Right). And you have groups like ANTIFA who are essentially the exact same program run by the Mao's youth revolution.

But most importantly before WW2 you had Freud and the inventions of "psychology" being used to destroy Western civilization. Usually Jewish sex perverts who invented things like "The Sexual Revolution" or "Gender roles/Feminism" all in the name of anti-fascism. These theorists moved to America during the Hitler years and created "social studies" "post modernism" and "critical thinking". This rewrote our concepts of history, race, reality… all geared toward chaos and the power of the Jews.

The CIA was an anti-Nationalist group during WW2 that became pro-Western-Communism (aka Globalism) after WW2. They pumped the psychological operations into the Western mind through media (project mocking bird) and LCD cults (hippie movement, MK Ultra). These guys were mainly criminals within the military (Army intelligence) who liked to fuck kids again.

So you have the world run by Jews and a massive pedophile ring of elites that is generational being sponsored and pushed by Jewish media into positions of power. And then you have the psychological chaos manipulation of the general public. And of course Christianity sort of died in popularity during the 1960s, but even back into the 1760s, so the major Christian organizations were taken over by Pedophiles, Criminal hucksters, Communists and Jews…. as the 'true believers' who would be willing to die and fight for their beliefs faded and we're left with weak pussies like you see online bitching about reading the bible and doing nothing to stop the Christian Zionists who are essentially working to rebuild the Temple for Israel so the antichrist will appear (out right programmed scripted "satanists" larping as Christian).

And that's what rules the world. Hitler could of prevented this and that's why we all Nazi larp.

Anonymous 10/25/18 (Thu) 10:24:55 ID: 566eff **(4)** No.3600822 >>3600827

File (hide): 93f6d32d5b34ab1···.png (810.72 KB, 1440x707, 1440:707, Reaction to the German Bre....png) (h) (u)



File (hide): 3a4ebcf4bc2c2b1···.png (667.71 KB, 1440x786, 240:131, Space Shuttle Challenger d....png) (h) (u)



File (hide): 2c3dba743d03b15···.png (738.93 KB, 1440x733, 1440:733, Chernobyl disaster Wikiped....png) (h) (u)



File (hide): 0295f91fa7fa873···.png (4.62 MB, 2011x1337, 2011:1337, German Antartic SSP.png) (h) (u)



File (hide): 105eadc73a9532e···.jpg (3.1 MB, 2550x3300, 17:22, 39ede3110e8fc05a24a01f84ec....jpg) (h) (u)



Two interesting data points re: Jason Rice, Gaia's Cosmic Disclosure (CD) series latest guest.

1. I believe it was CD S12:Ep8 "Reaction to the German Breakaway Civilization" in which Jason Rice stated that in 1984 or 1985 the Cabal stole an important piece of equipment/technology from the German breakaway group, "mind wipe technology". According to Rice, the story goes that three CIA agents and two KGB agents infiltrated and took control of a German transport vessel, stole the technology, put some sort of bomb on the craft and did a high-altitude low opening parachute jump. The craft was destroyed, and it took a bit of time for the Germans to figure out what happened, but when they did, they sought retaliation against the Cabal (i.e. the United States and the USSR) in two coordinated attacks. The first attack, which most believe was an accident, is the Space Shuttle Challenger disaster, which transpired on January 28th, 1986. The second attack, which again, most believe was an accident, was the Chernobyl disaster, which occurred on April 25-26, 1986.

What Jason doesn't mention, and something that really activates the almonds when you think about it is the timing of these two "accidents". The first one occurs in January, the first month of the year, and the second one occurs in April, the fourth month of the year. Combine the number of those two months, January **(1)** and April **(4)**, and you get **14**. According to Wikipedia, the Space Shuttle Challenger disaster happened at 16:39 UTC, January 28th, 1986, and the Chernobyl disaster began at 22:23 UTC, April 25, 1986, which means these two events occurred 87 days and about 6 hours apart. If you round 87 up, you get **88**. Combine the 14 with the 88 and you get **1488**… https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fourteen_Words

The timing of these two "accidents" is quite the 'coincidence', and seems to offer some extraneous validation of Rice's testimony.

Anonymous 10/25/18 (Thu) 10:25:43 ID: 566eff **(4)** No.3600827 >>3600878

File (hide): 14c1ee05473192d···.png (80.66 KB, 685x227, 685:227, Condensate Phase Differenc....png) (h) (u)



File (hide): 70189306b00eb06···.jpg (418.26 KB, 1620x1079, 1620:1079, 03-Dustification-1620x1080.jpg) (h) (u)



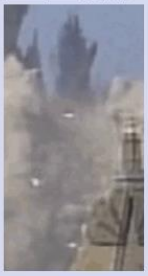
File (hide): 62a69142cb11e8a···.jpg (235.91 KB, 1402x1066, 701:533, 13173167_109010208772108 3....jpg) (h) (u)



File (hide): 3b57c717b29ff70···.jpg (46.25 KB, 825x314, 825:314, figure 37.jpg) (h) (u)



File (hide): d7eefd297c75c40···.gif (2.7 MB, 148x281, 148:281, 9-11--North-Tower--Spire--....gif) (h) (u)



"Condensate Phase Difference Diffusor Platform"
Nickname: "Static Gun" supposedly due to low frequency sound produced by air in the beam's path
Referenced by Jason Rice on Gaia's Cosmic Disclosure S12:E10, October 23rd, 2018
"It resembled an old television camera."
"About the size of a small freezer"
"About 4 ft by 2 ft by 3.5 ft, multiple edges and ledges and cooling fins"
"This thing was powered by its own power system."
"And what it did was it created an area in front of it out to about a half a mile."
"This system is only limited by the amount of power going to it."
"And what it does is causes anything within its path to lose cohesion at the atomic level."
"The beam itself was a 10 inch diameter beam."
"There was no armor, there was nothing that was capable of stopping it."
"The Navy had even bigger units. Even larger ones that were capable of longer distance and larger diameter beams."
"Technically, there's an infinite distance [range], you're only limited by the amount of power you have to feed it."

>>3600822

2. Some of Rice's testimony in CD S12:Ep10 "Advanced Weapons and Combat Technology" talks about a weapon called the Condensate Phase Difference Diffusor Platform (aka the "Static Gun"). The summary of what Rice said about this weapon system is provided in the first image. What Rice didn't mention, is that based on publicly available evidence, it seems quite likely that we all have witnessed the usage of this technology before, about 17 years ago… You can look into the works of John Hutchison and Dr. Judy Wood for more information about that.

Anonymous 10/25/18 (Thu) 10:29:48 ID: 566eff **(4)** No.3600878

File (hide): a75bb7bcd2dde94···.png (369.83 KB, 498x1102, 249:551, Screen Shot 2018-10-25 at ....png) (h) (u)



File (hide): 938de47f08a4c3d···.pdf (341.64 KB, Article No One Owns Disclo....pdf) (h) (u)



File (hide): 0e7962fc2c8696c···.png (86.29 KB, 1151x748, 1151:748, Cease and desist letter fr....png) (h) (u)



File (hide): 070f771fe35b2b3···.png (232.7 KB, 1151x763, 1151:763, Jason Rice response letter....png) (h) (u)



File (hide): 5daa6689413b79f···.png (326.94 KB, 647x458, 647:458, The Corey Goode SSP Fiasco.png) (h) (u)



>>3600827

I'd like to finish up with saying that there are some that are skeptical of Jason Rice's testimony, and there seems to be a bit of a schism between him and Corey Goode, especially since Goode's lawyer sent Rice a cease and desist order for "unauthorized use of Mr. James Corey Goode's protected terms 'SSP', '20 and Back' and related terms." I can sort of understand where Goode is coming from, not wanting disinformation purveyors to take bits and piece of his own testimony and repacking them in order to sell a bill of goods, especially since that documentary he helped produce, *Above Majestic*, is due to come out in less than a week. HOWEVER, I'm in agreement with Rice when he states:

"No one owns these terms or programs, nor the efforts to bring this information forward. To trademark and thus control or restrict use of the terms "20 & back", "SSP", "Secret Space Program", "and "countless other topics and areas of interest" by Corey Goode is contrary to what the Truth Seeking community has been working towards for decades."

I hope Goode refrains from threatening to, or actually going through with taking legal action against Rice or anyone else who uses the term "SSP", because that is a sure-fire to divide the community, it comes across as unprofessional, and it definitely seems to be a 'service-to-self' rather than a 'service-to-others' type of move. Plus, such a move casts doubt on Goode's own testimony, since SSP skeptics (e.g. the imho pompous douche Richard Dolan, who has called this happening a "fiasco") can use it to argue that Goode is making it all up for money. And what about other legitimate seeming "SSP" and "20 & back" insiders/whistleblowers (e.g. Randy Cramer and Tony Rodriguez)–should they engage in self-censorship and stop using such terminology?

I've got to give credit where credit is due re: Rice, because he recently did an interview with the YouTube personality *Joe from the Carolinas*, who comes across as an in-your-face over-the-top debunking shill. HOWEVER, Rice answered every question Joe asked, including the questioned Joe posed that were from the live chat. Rice seemed pretty forthcoming and really seemed to hold his own. You can watch that interview here: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=J9EWzkxueus

Also, for what it's worth, Rice spoke of QAnon in a very positive light in the FADE TO BLACK radio interview he did with Jimmy Church earlier this month: https://youtube/watch?v=nmlVgBMPUGw

▶ **Anonymous** 10/26/18 (Fri) 08:30:16 ID: 566eff (5) No.3612212 >>3624679 >>3753905 >>4127668 >>4169880

File (hide): f135343a39b5624-⋯.png (708.47 KB, 640x640, 1:1, 1539987467607.png) (h) (u)



File (hide): 3bacf23d251988f-⋯.png (79.43 KB, 315x410, 63:82, Rice Twitter.png) (h) (u)



File (hide): a1e14b2b5e9f972-⋯.png (199.13 KB, 1163x287, 1163:287, Sather Evaluating Jason Ri....png) (h) (u)



File (hide): 6ff29f025abb2f9-⋯.png (180.48 KB, 606x734, 303:367, Sather's Twitter Subs.png) (h) (u)



File (hide): 380f775617f5b56-⋯.png (103.34 KB, 601x629, 601:629, Sather Cozying Up To Tweet.png) (h) (u)



>>3600878

Jason Rice has really been put through the wringer
And he's really held his own
This anon just really feels that Goode and Sather haven't given him a fair shake
In fact, they've been pretty hostile towards the guy
Pretty much making their feelings that they think Rice is LARPin' publicly known
From before [Goode] and right after Rice's first Cosmic Disclosure episode aired [Sather]
After "evaluating" Rice as a phony, and pretty much shafting him, Sather then tweets his advice about who Rice should and shouldn't be "cozying up to"?
Yeah, I thought it was a bit questionable that Rice did an interview with someone who really comes across as disinfo shill, but his ability to withstand some of the toughest scrutiny I've seen any alleged SSP whistlerblower/insider face speaks volumes
Goode, Rice and Sather are all well aware of and following Q, and possibly lurking here right now
"They want you DIVIDED…"
So, WWG1WGA?
or, where we go one we go cabal?

Now think about this logically…

Option A: Corey Goode pursues legal action against SOME individuals (e.g. Jason Rice) for using terms he's tried to copyright, but not others (e.g. Randy Cramer and Tony Rodriguez)
That would make him a gatekeeper
If you're on Goode's good side–if he thinks you're legit, or just wants to give you a pass to use the "20 & back", "SSP", "Secret Space Program", and "countless other topics and areas of interest" in your broadcasts, then it's all g homie
But if you ain't on Goode's good side, you may end up getting sued
In other words, it would demonstrate that Goode plays favorites
Why should Goode have the right to intimidate/police/bully all alleged insiders/whistlerblowers talking 'SSP'?

Option B: Corey Goode pursues legal action against ALL individuals for using terms he's tried to copyright
That make him a HUGE douche, and I feel like he would quickly lose most of his support from the community
There are a considerable number of people with online podcasts, presentations, blog posts etc. about the 'SSP' topic
Getting a cease and desist letter or being slapped with a lawsuit just for using the term "Secret Space Program" as part of your testimony or including it in the title of a video you upload is pretty draconion

Option C: Corey Goode pursues NO legal action against anyone for using terms he's tried to copyright, and perhaps going so far as to drop the copyright claims and issuing a public apology
As tough as it can be to admit when you're wrong, I think that this option is not only in the best interest of the community at large, but also in Goode's best interest
I can respect him if he comes out and says he made a mistake, we're only human. It would be hard for me to continue to respect him if he's attacking (via legal threats and lawsuits) all these other perfectly decent seeming self-proclaimed SSP insiders/whistlerblowers, and in essence, limiting the disclosure dialogue and discouraging others from stepping forward

Option D: ???

I agree with Rice: NOBODY OWNS DISCLOSURE
#NoSSPTM

▶ **Anonymous** 09/18/16 (Sun) 07:56:36 ID: 6c353b No.7531494 >>7531700 >>7535015 >>7539732 >>7540509

>>7531254
>Implying the alt-right isn't just a big tent
>alt-right has been much more effective than NatSocs
>NatSocs don't have the intellect to understand that something such as National Libertarianism can exist
So on one hand you say the "alt-right" (who ever that is) is more successfull because it united political rivals in this case nationalistic socialists, libertarians and all kinds of conservatives. But on the other hand you say these national socialists (that are totally included in the "alt-right") failed to do that. You have to choose: either you believe the alt-right is a movement that deliberatly acts OR it's a big tent that formed through different movements working together on their own. You are trying to compair oranges with apples here.

>So no, 8/pol/ is not NatSoc. We cheer in agreement about what needs to be done about our borders, and about the truth regarding the different races. We share our frustrations against our brethren who are, whether by genetics, brainwashing, or corruption, traitors to their own people.
>But go ahead and post an economic thread. You'll find out quite quickly that if you start preaching universal income or whatever other socialist policies you think are so grand, that we are not overwhelmingly socialists.
So, you are THIS new that you think the main thing about NatSoc is the "socialism" part? You basicaly say "Well we here in /pol/ agree 100% with everything the NatSoc's said and brought up in politics on race, civilization, western society, degeneracy and so on but we're totally not NatSoc because we don't Hitler's idea of Goverment Spending. You think just because you talk to alot of free-market leaning americans on /pol/ you know anything.

The NatSoc movement basically was an Alt-Right big tent of it's time. Before it became big it was called the Conservative Revolutionary movement or Völkish Movement.
They all opposed liberal democracy, parlimentarism and marxism. They all were inspired by fin-de ciercle literature and proto-fascistic third position ideas. They all fought for the support of the people.

You had of course the NSDAP (or DAP) which had a left wing (Strasserists https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Strasserism) which were basically völkish anti-marxist communistsm, a moderate wing full of basically mixed market people and the corporatists.
You had the DVPN (from https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/German_National_People%27s_Party)
>It was an alliance of nationalists, reactionary monarchists, völkisch, and antisemitic elements, and supported by the Pan-German League
>It combined remnants of the German Conservative Party, Free Conservative Party, German Fatherland Party and right-wing elements of the National Liberal Party
>After 1929 the DNVP co-operated with the Nazis, joining forces in the Harzburg Front of 1931, forming coalition governments in some states and finally supporting Hitler's appointment as Chancellor (Reichskanzler) in January 1933.
And you had alot of various other military, political and social movements attached to this.
They all eventually attached themselfs to the growing NSDAP. The NatSocs WERE big tent with widely different economic ideas. It had national conservatives (the same people you see gaining support all over europe at the moment), socialists, national-syndicalists, 19th century corporatists and all shades of free market proponents. In the end Hitler even worked closer with the private sector than with the left-wing of the NSDAP (which he purged).

In the end what fascism (or traditionalism) does is create an organic state based on the national character of each people. It is **anti-universalist**.
Northern Germanic tribes always have been more collectivist and socialistic in the way they organized themselfs. National Socialism was basically an Pan-german fascism based on the Prussian spirit.
Fascism in the US of course will be way more pro free-market because that is the national character of the american people. It's you who doesn't understand that not everyone in the alt-right or /pol/ is american nor does everyone have to agree. So Yes in the end /pol/ is basically NatSoc. Nationalism is the true socialism and doesn't have to mean marxist collectivism.

Anonymous (ID: pKO0xlzH) 01/08/19(Tue)17:08:07 No.199170379 ▶ >>199170827 >>199171279 >>199171367

>>199160161
You've had the wool pulled over your eyes.

WW1 and WW2 were both ideological wars to decide the direction of human society. The first world war left things unresolved, the second world war settled it (mostly). Capitalism and Communism are two sides of the same coin: Materialism. That is all they concern themselves with. Communism tries to maximize productivity just as Capitalism does, but they differ on the methods of doing it.

National Socialism was, and still is, the "third position" to the Capitalist/Marxist duopoly. National Socialism says, "No, the productivity doesn't matter if the people don't benefit from it. What matters are the people of the nation. Not the banks. Not the corporations. Not the productivity. If you take care of your people, then you take care of your nation. Productivity is secondary to the wellbeing of the people."

And the well that national socialism sprung from was created by the mass exploitation of workers by the wealthy elites during the industrial revolution. This is where it all ties back - the industrial revolution. Communism was, and is, the controlled opposition to the industrial revolution. The actual opposition - not to the methods, but the desired results - was national socialism. Which was the true workers' revolution against materialist exploitation.

s 04/03/19 (Wed) 21:19:13 ID: 6989a1 No.13069646
[85315a46136f2···.jpg (65.32 KB, 750x750, 1:1, 3d85315a46136f23edda761de4....jpg) (h) (u)



>>13067585 (OP)
Welcome to the club, buddy. I was a straight-up anarchist from age 17 until the time I discovered National Socialism [redacted]. My path was a lot like you describe, I have long been aware of economic fuckery, genetic displacement, police overreach, invasive laws, excessive taxation, the jewish question, all of that stuff. I figured that even genetic displacement could be countered with a form of ethno-anarchism. I had thought, at one point, that ZOG can't exist if government itself didn't exist. And while that's technically true, it still leaves some problems.

The main problem with anarchism that converted me to NatSoc was this: people simply aren't intelligent enough to handle anarchism. Sure, in a high-IQ White society, anarchism would be fine. We're talking 120-160 IQ range. I don't think that's incredibly high, but even in a White ethnostate the average range is going to be below that. It took me way too long to break free of the mindset that "anyone can figure it out if they simply try to". Fact is, a lot of people literally CANNOT understand certain concepts.

Having taken that into account, I started looking for political theories that could serve my goals of having stable currency, genetic protection, simplified laws and taxes, yet still left room for and rewarded individual excellence. I looked for historical examples of this succeeding, and I came to National Socialism. Then I started wondering why "Nazis" were still feared and hated to this day. My conclusion was that of all political theories, NatSoc was the most likely to replace the current world order successfully, and that's why there's still so much repression over the discussion of it. That was essentially all it took to convince me, and I've been a NatSoc ever since. I still say that the ideal world would be one in which all people could freely make the right decisions for themselves. But since we live in this real world, I'm a vocal NatSoc and everyone who knows me knows this about me. And we will prevail in this struggle.

▶ Anonymous 04/03/19 (Wed) 22:06:27 ID: 6989a1 No.13069848 >>13069956 >>13070042
File (hide): afa57e8e961f8ec···.jpg (122.08 KB, 960x540, 16:9, a.jpg) (h) (u)



>>13069531
>>13069499
>TORpedo having a dissociated conversation with itself to "debunk" ethnoglobalism
So clever, who will ever notice? In any case yes, I forgot to say that you can still be a globalist after discovering and accepting National Socialist ideals. You just morph into an ethnoglobalist. I assume this will seem "radical" and "impossible" to you at first. Rest assured, given enough time and intellectual self-honesty, you will come to the same conclusion that I and others on /pol/ have come to. That conclusion is that, seeing as Europeans repelled islamic invasions hundreds of years ago and are now YET AGAIN enduring an islamic invasion, the only solution is a permanent one. Anything else cannot even be called a "solution" at all, it's just the equivalent of giving a painkiller to a man with a broken arm. Moving these subhumans from your land to another neighboring one is a temporary reprieve.

Since you just discovered NatSoc, I don't expect you to be able to simply accept this concept at first glance [redacted]. Rest assured, you will. There are two and only two arguments against ethnoglobalism:
>It's too difficult to accomplish
>It's too mean and violent
And that's it. But where are the cro magnons, neanderthols, denosovians, homo erectus, Olmecs, etc? That's correct, they do not exist anymore. I doubt anyone's crying over the fact that cro magnons aren't running around fucking shit up anymore. And soon, nobody will miss or care about the fact that niggers, spics, poos, chinks, kikes, etc. aren't around destroying the planet, either. The fact is, if we accomplish our ethnoglobal goals, we will become the single greatest generation of hominids to EVER walk the face of the earth. In one generation we will save the ecosystem from near-collapse and raise the global IQ by 30 points.

Never in humanity's evolutionary history has such a significant improvement occurred, in even 1,000. In even 10,000. We can become the distilled essence of evolutionary progress and put an end to the 7th mass extinction in Earth's history. We can do this. The significance of the act is on par with actual gods, or if you're more /x/-tier, equivalent to DNA-tinkering ayyys. People are going to struggle with this obvious conclusion, but I'm used to dragging people kicking and screaming into the future. Every /pol/ack is, to some extent. I'm just the cutting edge even for /pol/acks. But soon enough everyone will agree. If not the thumbscrews will just keep getting tighter and eventually the White race will go extinct.

Just look at it that way. You have two choices: either the White race goes extinct or all the other ones do. Whine about it all you want, this is Natures dictate. I just happen to be brave enough to stand with my head held high and eyes steadily affixed on Natures law, the one truth of the world. I suggest you all attempt to do the same.

▶ Anonymous 04/03/19 (Wed) 22:41:19 ID: 5557df No.13070042 >>13070183
File (hide): 7e1d66fac022126···.jpg (21.38 KB, 705x435, 47:29, 1554070167019.jpg) (h) (u)



>>13069848
>You have two choices: either the White race goes extinct or all the other ones do
Unironically this. They've shown their malice time and again, and even the non-agressive among them shit up the planet to the point of collapse. They were never meant to have the industrial revolution, let alone things like advanced chemical engineering, consumer electronics, and nuclear weapons. Yet here we are, after literal decades of our most precious R&D being pawned away by scheming traitors, and handed on a silver platter to soulless insects and street-shitting atavaistic monkeys who point the fruits of our own labor and intellect back as weapons against us.

And even among the far right, this is a bitter pill to swallow, that what needs doing is a planetary purge. Every acre of land, every drop of water, every molecule of oxygen left to the dark masses is one less particle used and usable by our own people. We would be colonizing the solar system by now, had the Axis won! Billions of White minds, dispersed throughout Sol, each generation giving us dozens of Teslas, Newtons, Da Vincis! Instead, we're a lost and broken generation, robbed of our history, our future, our pride, our technology, and our place as the leading spear of humanity. Our nations are torn asunder, our women psychologically poisoned, our purchasing power bled, our resources 'acquired' by shark-toothed merchants. If the non-Whites had just allowed us to move forward, they could've hitched a ride along us as we ascended, but they had to shit everything up… literally.

Fuck them. Fuck ALL of them.

And to you, 6989a - I hope we meet on the field one day, Brother. Utopia lies within our reach, as long as we do what needs doing.

▶ Anonymous 04/03/19 (Wed) 23:05:56 ID: 6989a1 No.13070183 >>13070489
File (hide): 5521ac900e3fa9d···.jpg (283.14 KB, 1400x931, 200:133, 5521ac900e3fa9d587f4d30eab....jpg) (h) (u)



>>13070042
>If the non-Whites had just allowed us to move forward, they could've hitched a ride along us as we ascended
I was just considering this yesterday, what it would be like to be the dumbest person on a planet of mega-geniuses. I was equating that to being a nigger compared to a brilliant White man. The reason for my thought experiment was that I was thinking exactly what you said in that sentence. I thought, what if the crispr thing goes perfectly and all of a sudden I was a meager ~140ish IQ among 220 IQ average people, who made up ~10% of the world population? And what if those 220's were friendly to me and shared the fruits of their success with me, and started making technological advances I couldn't really understand, and making goals and plans and philosophies I couldn't conceptualize, yet always proved to work out amazingly? Would I, like all the subhumans, try to undermine, pervert and destroy the progress the 220's had made?

I thought pretty hard about that. And I came to the conclusion that there's NO WAY I'd try to destroy their progress just so that I could feel like I was the smart one again. There's NO WAY I'd try to poison and suppress their advances, because, again as you say, I could just do whatever I was capable of and hitch my wagon the their success. Especially if they were freely sharing their advances with my people. So then I couldn't for the life of me figure out why the rest of the world is so hellbent on White genocide. Perhaps because the difference between 80 and 140 IQ is so drastic that an 80 IQ person is essentially an unthinking animal, whereas when a 140 is compared to 220, at least the 140 can use logical reasoning. Either way, I'd NEVER kill the goose that lays golden eggs. But that's exactly what subhumans want to do to us. And are fairly successfully doing as we speak.

When I was done with my thought experiment, I was more convinced than ever that an ethnoglobe was vitally necessary for human survival.

▶ Anonymous 04/03/19 (Wed) 23:38:01 ID: 6989a1 No.13070311
File (hide): de2e96539c41954···.gif (688.61 KB, 404x189, 404:189, 1435545741396-1.gif) (h) (u)



File (hide): 088945aa36fd350···.jpg (122.24 KB, 680x670, 68:67, 1425672164904.jpg) (h) (u)



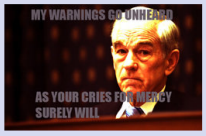
File (hide): 5f43c2d0d7acaa4···.jpg (13.92 KB, 255x143, 255:143, 1422124816642.jpg) (h) (u)



File (hide): f95012f3c9db13f···.jpg (1.51 MB, 1230x1688, 615:844, 1421859505965.jpg) (h) (u)



File (hide): f4c5016d3b7b1c2···.jpg (62.75 KB, 625x400, 25:16, 1420095504847.jpg) (h) (u)



>>13070228
>Long gone are the days of blissful doom paul posting.
Hahaha, I laugh so much so I don't weep or scream all the time. Anyway I'll to a mini-dump in case our newfriend wants to start up a reaction image folder. Protip: start making new folders like "rage" or "lol" for your macros right away. Sorting them later, once you already have over 9000 memes, is tedious work.

▶ Anonymous 04/04/19 (Thu) 00:53:18 ID: 6989a1 No.13070647 >>13071146 >>13071251
File (hide): 7ebfa1c3fd1edbf···.jpg (49.31 KB, 599x471, 599:471, 1430588988178.jpg) (h) (u)



>>13070489
>People in the 80-120 IQ range, i.e more or less close to average are more than capable of logical reasoning
That actually makes it even worse, because that means that 85 IQ niggers COULD reason out the benefits of letting Whites lead the world in a new renaissance, and instead choose not to. That indicates malice aforethought when it comes to the genetic replacement, aka genocide, of Whites across the globe.

> I've met plenty of people way smarter than me (150+) that are complete idiots and unbelieveably naive when it comes to many things, especially the topics being discussed on this board
Same. My highest-rated friend has an IQ that I probably shouldn't even say because it seems unbelievable, and in fact standard IQ tests don't even test up to [redacted] IQ, so he ended up using a MENSA test. Not perfect by any stretch of the imagination, but even if it's bullshit I believe it. Dumb nigger thought Obama was gonna save the world back in 2008, topkek. Hell of a wizard at all the shit he's good at though, which is a lot of things.

>Higher IQ past a certain point, 130 or 140 I believe, is also correlated with mental illness and not at all necessarily with real life performance.
Pffft, tell me about it, 145 is a shitty IQ to have. And of COURSE it seems like "mental illness", because people using parallel processing in their mental calculations come to conclusions that seem "crazy" to linear thinkers. I mean, disregard the fact that they're usually RIGHT, the process is inscrutable to the overwhelming 99.5% supermajority of people. And if you're outside the window of "the norm", well that's just crazy now, isn't it? As for real life performance, that's another problem. What job are you going to take when you'd have a 115 IQ manager and, in comparison, he's about as smart to you as an average nigger is to him? You end up having to be self-employed, usually. Anyway, that was my solution to the problem.

>This isn't true except for in recent decades
Quite wrong, my friend. What were the Moorish invasions of Europe? What was the Neubian invasion of ancient Egypt? How many examples do you need me to give before you accept that invasions by hostile foreigners have been happening since the dawn of mankind? Fuck, homo sapiens invaded neanderthol clay and wiped them out eventually. It's just the way of the world. Recently I've been pondering how all social conventions are merely the gloss over biological imperatives. They really are. So in order to ensure that yet another wave of incursive subhumans don't show up 100 years after the current invasion is repelled [redacted], there is one and only one logical solution.

▶ Anonymous (You) 10/26/18 (Fri) 18:03:51 ID: d04581 No.12321588 >>12321600
File (hide): 2af644dbb947abd···.jpg (81.35 KB, 960x617, 960:617, 2af644dbb947abdfd2ab5fe966....jpg) (h) (u)



>>12316950 (OP)
>Somebody please tell me something good

National Socialism

National Socialism isn't simply a political or economic system. Above all National Socialism is a philosophy of life, a complete worldview. Like any worldview it is all encompassing. It is based on three simple principles that are interdependent.
Natural Law:
Natural Law is simply the structure of reality. On a general level it is physics, chemical reaction, biology and evolution. Other more controversial laws of Nature include fundamental in-equality, Darwinian struggle and violence as basic mechanisms of existence.
To look at reality honestly and take its Laws as our own requires courage. Nevertheless, we must live in accordance with Natural Law because to go against Natural Law is to deny reality and is thus delusional and wrong.
Nation:
Our Nation is our extended family, go back even a few generations and we find ourselves related to vast numbers of our people. For example if you are British like me then you are related to almost every British man and woman that was alive in the previous centuries that successfully procreated.
Therefore Nation is a thing of blood that we inherited from our ancestors and we are its living embodiment. Nation is a river flowing from the past, through us in the present and into the future we bequeath to our children through our actions.
The character of a Nation arises primarily from the 'racial soul' of the people that form it; a unique approach to life that is easy to overlook on an individual level, but impossible to ignore on a social and cultural level. There are other influences on Nation, but the general biological characteristics of a group of related people i.e. race, is fundamental.
Our task as National Socialists is to fight for our Nation because we are a family, and like a family we must help and protect one another.
Strength:
As Natural Law shows us, we live in a world of struggle and if we wish our Nation to thrive we must have the strength to act, contend with the trials of life and surmount them. This requires self sacrifice, courage and effort on our part. It demands we recognise Natural Law as the guide to life and understand that our Nation is our Family. We cannot be selfish or cruel to each other, nor can we allow ourselves to become soft or cowardly because, as we are seeing, our Nation withers.
On a personal level these three simple truths can be summarised thus:
As a National Socialist I must act with strength, in accordance with Natural Law, in the name of my Nation.
Because National Socialism understands that we carry our Nation in our blood, the continuation and purity of that blood (race), is paramount to us. It is seen as the most fundamental and essential structure of society, the foundation of a healthy Nation and the basis of a glorious future.
On a larger scale the National Socialist worldview and the formal apparatus of government it creates: the National Socialist State, is simply a means to the elevation of our Nation, not an end in itself. It can be likened to a family and must embody the following three principles. Natural Law, Nation and Strength. These three priciples manifest as a meritocratic hierarchy with absolute accountability for those who wield power on behalf of their people and Nation. Very much like a healthy family, the National Socialist State has a duty to the people and Nation it serves.
Just like a family, the purpose of the State is to enable our Nation to express itself in a natural and healthy way, curbing our excesses where necessary, encourage the best in us and helping us realise our full potential; it helps us become a greater Nation through sensible Eugenics, education and cultivation of a sane, healthy society grounded in reality and its rules.
Unlike Democracy it doesn't play to the lowest in men but aspires to the highest and best, through rigorous and honest meritocracy. Unlike Liberalism, it understands that degeneracy, that which opposes Natural Law and makes us weaker, is wrong, and a people that allow themselves to become degenerate will fall.
As you can see, National Socialism combines idealism with a vigorous and healthy grasp of reality. It is neither the precious intelectualism and unrealistic abstract ideas of academics and political theorists. Neither does it arise from the petty, selfish materialism of those who only know the cost of things but never the value.
National Socialism is Truth (Natural Law), Blood (Nation) and Will (Action).

File (hide): f48a34893f0f4b7··· jpg (63.38 KB, 427x370, 427:370, house-speakers-rostrum.jpg) (h) (u)



[–] ▶ **Anonymous** 01/06/20 (Mon) 22:50:59 ID: 6dfb71 No.17390 >>17391 [Watch Thread] [Show All Posts]

The constitution of the United States of America was founded with ideals far nobler than the corrupt liberal naivety that has saized control of our present day nation. Our nation was founded by slave-owning aristocrats. We were the original fascists; we adopted the symbol of the Fasces, which to this day adorns the chamber of the House of Representatives, along with many other neo-Classical aesthetics. We were also a racial state which, for most of its history, held non-Whites in an inferior position to that of Whites be it through segregation and discrimination or outright slavery. This racial tradition of the United States is also the origin of eugenics, in fact we were the ones who inspired many of Hitler's racial policies.

So how then did our country degenerate to this wretched state and become an exporter of perversion and the headquarters of international jewry? The answer is that from the get-go, our momentum was leftward, and we simply never succeeded in successful conservation. We scrapped an entire constitution: the articles of confederation, illegally, in order to reorganize our republic. The democratic-republicans quickly rose to one-party prominence, ending the Washingtonian tradition in its infancy. Later on we had the civil war, yet another failure to put racial brotherhood and national unity first. This war killed hundreds of thousands of White Americans, and our reward was the proliferation of blacks in our society – the greatest racial disaster our nation would face until the immigration of mestizos in the late 20th century. We went on to have women's suffrage; and a progressive internationalist president who broke us from isolationism, and who also established the Federal Reserve. Then we had the New Deal lead by some of the most corrupt men in our country's history, men who had communists among their ranks, and men who committed unfathomable atrocities to kill our German brothers and hand half of Europe to the Bolsheviks.

cont.

_____

▶ **Anonymous** 01/06/20 (Mon) 22:51:30 ID: 6dfb71 No.17391 >>17392

>>17390 (OP)
Should National Socialism arise and redeem our nation, we must ensure that this vicious degeneration does not destroy us once more. Despite being the most radical revolutionaries on the planet, upon enacting our reforms it will be necessary to become the most bitter, unrelenting conservatives and reactionaries the world has ever seen. I do not mean conservative in the modern sense where conservatism is merely a rhetorical ploy in democratic politics. Modern conservatism fails because it uses the arbitrary principle of resisting reforms as its lodestar. It then uses all of its strength to empower this arbitrary principle as virtuous and moral. This is a trick that allows conservatives to resist progressive legislation without having to face the uncomfortable debate of resisting actual progressive principles. This inability to resist progressivism on a moral, foundational level is the reason why conservatives have failed to conserve anything in our nation, and have necessitated that their children become radicals. Our conservatism, contrary to modern conservatism, will be the conservation of ideals. Our state will actually be very active and willing to implement reforms, but we will be staunchly unyielding in the preservation of the National Socialist worldview in our state and people.

Most National Socialists already know the reforms that will be made. The country will be 100% White. Marriage and family will be restored. The rights of religious freedom, property, and to bear arms will be protected. Our foreign policy will be realist, yet devoted to racial brotherhood. Productive enterprise will be encouraged, but the national welfare and state interests will take priority over private sector profit. Honest work will be dignified. What is seldom talked about, however, is the governmental structure of the United States after our reforms have been passed. This is what I wish to discuss.

cont.

▶ **Anonymous** 01/06/20 (Mon) 22:51:56 ID: 6dfb71 No.17392 >>17394

>>17391
Democracy is defined as "rule by the people." Its essential principle is that the people themselves make decisions for the country. The impracticality of direct democracy caused democrats to prefer representative republics, parliamentary democracies. These forms of government operate on the principle that the people can't keep track of every detail of the state, so they will elect a representative who probably has a history in a related field such as law, business, or the military and that person will devote all their time to the nuances of the state and the administration of the nation. The failure of this form of democracy is that it selects a single man to handle many different affairs at once. He is to handle oversight of an agency responsible for maintaining national parks; he is to care about workers in a company stationed a thousand miles away; he is to impeach officials; he is to wage war; and he is, first and foremost, to be reelected. This one man is expected to somehow be able to listen to and arbitrate between all classes of society, yet his own position in office is incredibly arbitrary. Often times, contrary to the expectation that representatives will be experienced professionals, the man has zero real world experience, he comes from a rich family, goes to law school, and then runs for office upon graduation. His family, and his devotion to the party line, and certain special interests is what gets him a lifelong career in politics, and he goes on to become the representative of tens of millions of people despite having no familiarity with them.

It is impossible to expect such a man to function properly. It is certain the some sectors of society will be ignored and others privileged. The Fascists realized this. This is why their congresses (yes, the Fascists weren't pure dictatorships; they had congresses) selected their members based on occupation. The word corporatism is often used to describe the control of the government by private companies, called corporations in many countries. This is a distortion of the word. Corporatism comes from the notion of a corporative assembly wherein representatives of various sectors of society, such as steelworkers, doctors, accountants, etc, assemble to discuss issues. This is a powerful system because it ensures that every sector of society can voice its concerns; and no one gets locked out of political discourse purely because they aren't an important electoral bloc.

cont.

▶ **Anonymous** 01/06/20 (Mon) 22:52:29 ID: 6dfb71 No.17394 >>17398

>>17392
The new United States must implement the Fascistic principle of corporatism into its reformed government. I propose that guilds be established for the 18 primary NAICS codes. These guilds will help with the self-management of industry, and they will also be able to send representatives to corporative assemblies. These assemblies will be created at the municipal level, the county level, the state level (replacing the lower chamber of state legislatures), and finally the U.S. House of Representatives shall be corporatist. None of these assemblies will be endowed with powers, or the ability to vote on laws. Rather, they shall be advisory; they shall propose laws. The President of the United States will select the Speaker of the House, and the Speaker will organize the committees, and maintain order in the House.

But the United States follows a bicameral tradition; and even Hitler, in Mein Kampf, wanted both a corporative lower-chamber, and a Senate as an upper chamber. This is why it is imperative to keep our bicameral tradition. Not only to maintain similarity with the current government, thus supporting the notion that we are a continuation of the government, rather than some new entity that happened to gain power, but to act in accordance with National Socialist and Fascist principles.

The composition of this upper chamber should be decided organically. It should flow upwards from democratic decisions at the only level where democracy is acceptable: the local level. This democratic base at the lowest level of government will be municipalities. There are only three offices that members of the public will have the opportunity to vote and run for: city councilman, county commissioner, and supervisor of elections. (The supervisor of elections is elected, but subjected to many levels of oversight. This is to prevent electoral fraud.) Both men and women can register to vote provided that they are at least 18 years old and have fulfilled at least one of the following criteria: served in the military, had a child, or own land. This way all members of the electorate will be devoted to the future of the country; for no man wants a country he fought for to be weak; no parent wants their children to grow up in a worse country; no one wishes to own land in a declining area. Only men at least 30 years of age may serve in elected office, and they must be registered voters.

cont.

▶ **Anonymous** 01/06/20 (Mon) 22:53:27 ID: 6dfb71 No.17398 >>17399

>>17394
City councils will have ten members serving ten year terms. It will be staggered so that there is a single city council election every two-years. The mayor and all city councilman will be entitled to present a single issue to the public to vote on in quarterly plebiscites, meaning that the electorate can vote on eleven issues every three months. Restrictions may be placed on these plebiscites in order to prevent financial mismanagement.

A mayor will nominate members of the public, or government, to become county commissioners, but that nomination must get the approval of the city council. However, some county commissioners will be elected outright in order to ensure that unincorporated areas are not completely deprived of county level representation.

Every county will then send a Senator to the State Senate of the state that county resides in. (Note that this intentionally forgoes representation based on population in favor of geographic representation.) A County Executive will nominate the would-be Senator, and the County Commissioners will confirm him. Finally, a state's governor will nominate two men to the federal Senate. They will be confirmed by the state Senate.

The United States Senate will be the most powerful body of government. With a two-thirds vote it may unilaterally remove the President, or any other official. It may overturn court cases, even those of the Supreme Court. It can pass a law with a two-thirds vote. It will also decide how many representatives the 18 aforementioned guilds may send to the United States House of Representatives.

cont.

▶ **Anonymous** 01/06/20 (Mon) 22:53:48 ID: 6dfb71 No.17399 >>17400

>>17398
The Presidency will be independent, operating as a continuous chain from the first President to the last. The President himself will choose his successor. (If the Presidency ever becomes vacant, the Senate will select a replacement.) He can appoint and fire generals and ambassadors at will. He can wage war. He can nominate judges and Supreme Court Justices, but still needs Senate approval. He will also have the ability to pass laws by executive fiat. Laws created in this manner will have a minimum six-month delay before taking effect. This is so that the Senate may, at an unhurried pace, deliberate on the law. With a two-thirds vote, the Senate may veto a law; however, a simple majority vote can authorize the law to come into effect immediately.

While the legislative branch flowed upstream from local level democracy, the executive branch will flow in reverse. It will start at the President and flow downwards to the local level, and every mayor will be able to trace his lineage back to the President himself. The President will nominate state Governors, but must get the consent of the U.S. Senate. State Governors will nominate County Executives, but must get the consent of his state's Senate. County Executives will nominate mayors, but must get the consent of County Commissioners.

cont.

▶ **Anonymous** 01/06/20 (Mon) 22:54:01 ID: 6dfb71 No.17400

>>17399
But what is the point of all of this? Why all the upstream, downstream, and cross-stream? The answer is that it allows the whole governmental apparatus to function as an organic whole. Imagine the difficulty of subverting this government. The people at the bottom, being exposed to proper media, and educated in proper schools, and having already proved their commitment to the country, will be fervently loyal to National Socialist ideals. They will elect National Socialists to government, and this will make it difficult for non-National Socialists to climb the ranks of government. Furthermore, the independence of the executive branch, the Presidency, means that the President will always be in a chain of ideological successors to our first post-reformation President. In order to subvert this system you would need control of the media and the schools in order to win elections, and then you would somehow need the consent of the Presidential Lineage in order to rise beyond that. It is impossible to imagine this happening successfully. Yet, the government is not insular; it is always listening to the people, who have much representation; arguably more representation than under the current system, because even minorities will have representation in the government. This allows us to be ideologically conservative, and simultaneously quick to enact reforms and pass laws. This is Fascism: organic, elitist, corporative - representative and democratic, yet authoritarian and dictatorial. We are all within the same body, and we all march together. Both hemispheres of our brain share the same goal, and to implement those goals control the whole body of society.

▶ **Anonymous** 01/29/16 (Fri) 07:45:49 ID: 9e1931 No.4754914 >>4754979

File (hide): 1454071549254.jpg (24.5 KB, 282x388, 141:194, NSprop006.jpg)



>>4749732 (OP)

That "socialist part" was very different for what today passes for Socialism or what was Marx's definition of Socialism. It doesn't mean class war where the enemy are all other classes but the working class.
National Socialism is about uniting all social classes under one banner, that whether you're rich or poor, you must help your comrade in need and to work together as one people for the betterment of the nation and the state.
Socialism in National Socialist ideology looks on economy as a means to an end and is inseparable to the word National as Nationalism cannot exist without Socialism and vice versa.

It was not called a third position politics for nothing. You cannot put it on a today's left-right grid.

Now lets see the National Socialist stance on economy. Many of you here may be wondering how did NSDAP manage to pull Germany out of inflation and enormous debt and make it a world superpower in such a short period of time.

The key naturally lies on what the currency is based on. For over 2 centuries our world didn't know what to base the value on their currency besides precious metal and debt, because of the infestation of parasites, tricksters that make money
out of money. And what is money anyway? It is a tool for universal exchange of goods produced. The amount of money and its value thus should be based on amount of goods produced. The mindset that the Capital creates work is a hoax
made by the bankers and other usurers, so they can leech off of your work. Work creates the Capital.

So the currency in the Third Reich was based on production of goods. Now in order to keep it stable, there must be no middle man here, no middle man that makes money out of money. So there should be only one bank, controlled by the state, which must regulate it based on the increase/decrease of work/goods produced. Money collected through taxation must be steadily injected in various projects to enable more work/goods produced.

Every worker's salary is increasing/decreasing based on how many goods/work he produces. This doesn't just encourage worker/farmer/craftsman what have you, to work harder, but it also binds him to the product and the work he invests in it.

No lets go back to the name of this ideology, National Socialism. It means Socialism within the National frame, so every National Socialist is as Socialist as he is Nationalist and he will strife for perfection to make his nation stronger. How stronger he can make a nation
depends on how strong he himself is. Thus National Socialism also encourages individual to keep perfecting himself, spiritually, mentally and physically.

National Socialism is not just a political movement or a mere economical model. It is an ideology that unites the social and individual properties of a man together with his instincts and spiritual needs and binds him together with laws of nature as the constitution in a platform on which the economical model and all laws are built.

Hope I cleared it a bit. If you want to know more:

>>>/pdfs/96
>>>/pdfs/410

Anonymous (ID: GGqfJRuQ) 03/11/20(Wed)15:12:37 No.247514251 ▶ >>247514586 >>247514672 >>247515032
File: swastika.gif (6 KB, 300x300)



The Swastika
The political drones, profiteers, prostitutes and cowards scoot with their tails between their legs from this hooked cross, as the devil does from holy water.

On the other hand, the Swastika has an irresistible attraction for the kind of daring, bold, devil-may-care fighting young men we need. In America, most of them are simply "nigger-haters," because of their pure White man's instinct. When they learn the Jews' part in the disgraceful Negro situation, they become "Nazis" in minutes. Then it is the work of only months until they also understand the deeper significance, the idealism, and the true aims of the Movement.

But even more important than these advantages, the blood-soaked Swastika has a supernatural effect on Jews.

Anonymous (ID: GGqfJRuQ) 03/11/20(Wed)15:15:37 No.247514586 ▶ >>247514732
File: fe5693dcf039be4c.jpg (70 KB, 500x500)



>>247514251
It is after all only a few black lines – but it drives Jews out of their usual sly and calculating frame of mind and makes them hysterical and foolish. To them, it is not just the lines, but the awful threat of ruthless exposure, swift justice and terrible vengeance which their guilty consciences tell them they richly deserve. It is like a picture of the electric chair to a hunted murderer.

A calm, calculating Jew is the most dangerous beast on the face of the earth. By the exercise of his devilish, perverted but brilliant reason, the Jew has almost mastered all the rest of us. But a hysterical, screaming Jew, out of his mind with hate and fear of punishment for his crimes, is helpless putty in the hands of a calculating National Socialist.

We have proved this time and again – when Jewish councils have spent millions of dollars to spread the word among Jews to ignore us. But the hordes of guilty little sinners can't do it! When they see that Swastika and hear us praising Adolf Hitler and describing the gas chambers for traitors, they become the screaming, wild ghetto Jews who have eternally blown up their victories at the last moment by their insane passions of hate and revenge.

Anonymous (ID: GGqfJRuQ) 03/11/20(Wed)15:17:12 No.247514732 ▶ >>247515030
File: 1581472691381.png (17 KB, 1200x1200)



>>247514586
The result is the lifeblood of a political movement: publicity!

In spite of the Jewish domination of all the media of public information, the parading of Swastikas and National Socialists in public streets cannot be hidden or ignored without giving the game away. They can suppress the news, to be sure. But then too many people realize their press power and censorship.

And when the young Movement is able to force publication of its existence on the giant national TV networks, in magazines, press, etc., – it serves as a clarion call to the frustrated millions who are looking for such a movement. It is only thus that we have been able to contact thousands of people all over the world who have never before been in any "patriot" outfit, but couldn't resist the American Nazi Party and the World Union of National Socialists.

The Swastika and Hitler, far from being millstones, are actually the answer to the eternal problem of the "right-wing" – money!

When you don't have money for paper, meeting halls, etc., – as our side never does – you can go into the streets and march and distribute homemade handbills and picket – for nothing. The Jews go wild, attack – and you then have free use of millions of dollars' worth of Jewish TV, newspapers, magazines, etc.! Of course, you may get bloodied and have to sit in jail awhile recuperating. But this is a small price to pay for the astonishing results.

Anonymous (ID: GGqfJRuQ) 03/11/20(Wed)15:20:22 No.247515030 ▶ >>247515492
File: 1578105822371.jpg (62 KB, 600x600)



>>247514732
In addition to the free publicity attendant on open operation as a "Nazi," you also find that the very audacity of the thing will attract the young fighting men you need, even though they know nothing and care less about the politics of the business. They admire raw courage and daring. Later, when they have come to know the facts a little better, they will fight for ideals and the White man. But until then, these valuable protectors of your free speech will fight just for fun.

Above all, the Swastika will save you from the fundamental error of the "right-wing" – that sweet reason will change the world and save us from the Jewish tyrants.

Reason is still an infant in human affairs, a precious and rare development found in the mutational brains of an infinitesimal minority of Homo Sapiens. And even the few geniuses able to exercise genuine, independent reason are almost entirely incapable of acting in accordance with the dictates of that reason – which is one of the reasons so many of them end up as "failures" in a world which does not appreciate them or their reason.

It is FORCE, POWER, STRENGTH which rules the world, from the ebb and flow of the tides to the decision of your neighbor to join the Rotary. Only a negligible fringe of oddball humans "changes its mind" as a result of being convinced by a superior argument. The overwhelming masses, including the masses of today's "intellectuals," change their minds only in order to conform. In other words, the minds of the vast majority always bow to the strongest opinion – the opinion which brings rewards and avoids punishments.

Anonymous (ID: GGqfJRuQ) 03/11/20(Wed)15:25:04 No.247515492 ▶ >>247516171
File: hitler stache.jpg (42 KB, 600x600)



>>247515030
The "right-wing" examines its reasons and arguments and facts and finds them true and good – as they may be. They then become outraged that the slobs next door cannot see and appreciate this "rightness" and, very probably, throw them out of the house for preaching "hate."

But this is only as things are. The slobs will hold whatever opinion seems to show the most strength and will to power. They are completely, hopelessly female in their approach to "reason," and always, always prefer strength to "rightness."

When they say "no" to our Swastika and National Socialism, they are only the eternal female saying "no," but meaning: "If you accept my 'no,' then you are a weakling and have no right to my favors. Let us see if you have the manhood and strength and genius to make me say 'yes.'"

They "hate" us now because we are weak and powerless. All the reason in the world will never make them love us or our ideas in any guise, no matter how we try to sugar-coat them, until we COMMAND THEIR RESPECT AND ADMIRATION FOR OUR WILL, OUR GUTS, OUR FORCE! As stupid as they are, their instincts in smelling force and strength are still pure, and the attempt to sneak National Socialist ideas in the guise of "patriot" leagues and other nice, "safe" groups very properly repulses them as being the actions of cowards and sneaks.

Anonymous (ID: GGqfJRuQ) 03/11/20(Wed)15:31:42 No.247516171 ▶
File: 17-05-31 19-36-01 0510.jpg (131 KB, 600x821)



>>247515492
To hell with the sneaky, "safer" approaches! They get us persecuted every bit as much as the direct, open approach, and they doom us to miserable, sneaking failure every time.

If we are to be the last of the White men who conquered the world; if we are finally to be overwhelmed by a pack of rats, let us at least face the death of our race as our ancestors faced their death – like MEN. Let us not crawl down amongst the rats begging for mercy or trying to out-sneak them and pretend to be rats ourselves!

Let us stand on the scaffold of history – if hang we must – like the martyrs of Nuremberg, tall and proud! Is life so sweet, is comfort so precious and a job in a Jewish counting house so sacred that we are afraid to grasp the mighty hand of ADOLF HITLER reaching down to us out of our glorious past? Again, to hell with sneaking and "safety"!

It is part of the Jews to be sneaky and sly. The genius of our people has ever been joyous strength, robust forcefulness, directness, manly courage and flaming heroism.

When the Jews, with their economic terrorism, jails, bullies and hangmen, scare the White man into laying down his cudgel and his open defiance, and goad him into trying to out-sneak Jewish tyranny, the Jews have completely emasculated the once-strong White man, and doomed him to dishonor and defeat. The White man can never win by sneaking.

In the dawn of Nordic civilization, lesser races used to cringe in their rude huts and pray: "Lord, save us from the fury of the men of the North!"

It was that kind of man who built Western civilization.

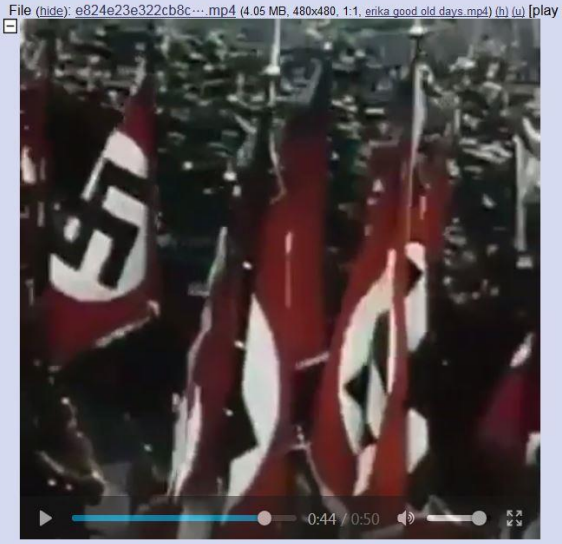
If civilization is now to be saved from the swarms of degenerate Jews, their cannibal accomplices and their unspeakably depraved "liberal" friends – it will be that kind of man who will save it – never sneaks!

In the early 1940s, Fromm and his Frankfurt School friend Franz Neumann released two popular studies—*Escape from Freedom* (1941) and *Behemoth: The Structure and Practice of National Socialism* (1942), respectively—which heavily shaped the perception of English-speaking intellectual elites about what was going on in Germany at that time. Fromm, who had become disenchanted with traditional Marxism and the Soviet Union, sought to humanize socialism and looked more for a psychological explanation of National Socialism. Thus, he was among the first to build up the theory of the sadomasochistic nature of the German people, who, pressured by the Great Depression, psychologically surrendered themselves to Hitler's authoritarian personality. *Behemoth* grew out of an expanded memo Neumann had prepared for the U.S. assistant attorney general, who had asked him to explain the essence of Hitler's regime. The book's major thesis is that capitalist monopolies were the ones who brought Hitler to power. Although, following contemporary German usage, Neumann still relied on the expression *National Socialism*, he emphasized that the German dictatorship was naked capitalism in its extreme form and had nothing to do with socialism. In his view, the latter was always noble and cosmopolitan, whereas the "Nazi" doctrine was ugly and nationalistic.[6]

During World War II, several Frankfurt scholars who were close friends (Marcuse, Neumann, and Otto Kirchheimer) went to work as intelligence analysts for the U.S. Office of Strategic Services (OSS), the predecessor of the present-day Central Intelligence Agency.[7] Before the Cold War started, the U.S. intelligence

▶ **Anonymous** 01/11/18 (Thu) 20:02:01 ID: 585ddb No.11142537 >>11143405 >>11143697

File (hide): e824e23e322cb8c···.mp4 (4.05 MB, 480x480, 1:1, enka good old days.mp4) (h) (u) [play once] **[loop]**



I feel sorry for those that haven't gone full 88. They'll never know the absolute all-encompassing feels and pseudo-nostalgia of knowing in your heart that once upon a time, for a short moment, there was beauty.

Anonymous (ID: 7uYn4qp3) 05/13/20(Wed)21:11:23 No.257369359 >>257369834 (You)

>>257362078
Power comes from demand.
If you demand what someone provides, that someone has power over you.
It doesn't matter if it's Jeff Bezos or the state.
If you want to reduce the elite's power, stop demanding their shit.
The biggest lie in history is that political positions can be broken down into "social issues" and "economic issues".
What we have been conditioned to call "social conservatism" is in reality anti consumerism.

Two parent families consume half as much housing as single parent families.
Extended families consume even less.
Sexual competition generates infinite consumption, as once you are in shape, the only way to compete is to consume, resulting in everyone else also needing to consume to remain competitive.
If social practices generate infinite demand, then you will always be enslaved, since the people who can meet that demand will always command power.
The reason that the
>National socialism
>Social nationalism
>Etc
position are so universally shilled against by the elite, to the point of WW2 becoming the modern world's religious origin myth, is because the elite depend on your demand to maintain power over you, and the combination of social conservatism with a closed borders social state optimally minimizes demand.

All of the following types of literature, as described by the Nazis, were to be banned:

- The works of traitors, emigrants and authors from foreign countries who believe they can attack and denigrate the new Germany (H. G. Wells, Romain Rolland);
- The literature of Marxism, Communism and Bolshevism;
- Pacifist literature;
- Literature with liberal, democratic tendencies and attitudes, and writings supporting the Weimar Republic (Walther Rathenau, Heinrich Mann, Thomas Mann);
- All historical writings whose purpose is to denigrate the origin, the spirit and the culture of the German Volk, or to dissolve the racial and structural order of the Volk, or that denies the force and importance of leading historical figures in favor of egalitarianism and the masses, and which seeks to drag them through the mud (Emil Ludwig);
- Books that advocate "art" which is decadent, bloodless, or purely constructivist (George Grosz, Otto Dix, Bauhaus, Felix Mendelssohn);
- Writings on sexuality and sexual education which serve the egocentric pleasure of the individual and thus, completely destroy the principles of race and Volk (Magnus Hirschfeld);
- The decadent, destructive and Volk-damaging writings of "Asphalt and Civilization" literati: (Oskar Maria Graf, Heinrich Mann, Stefan Zweig, Jakob Wassermann, Franz Blei);
- Literature by Jewish authors, regardless of the field;
- Popular entertainment literature that depicts life and life's goals in a superficial, unrealistic and sickly sweet manner, based on a bourgeois or upper class view of life;
- Patriotic kitsch in literature.
- Pornography and explicit literature by Jewish authors.
- All books degrading German purity.

Among the German-speaking authors whose books student leaders burned that night were Vicki Baum, Walter Benjamin, Ernst Bloch, Franz Boas, Bertolt Brecht, Max Brod, Otto Dix, Alfred Döblin, Albert Einstein, Friedrich Engels, Lion Feuchtwanger, Marieluise Fleißer, Leonhard Frank, Sigmund Freud, Iwan Goll, George Grosz, Jaroslav Hašek, Werner Hegemann, Heinrich Heine, Hermann Hesse, Magnus Hirschfeld, Ödön von Horvath, Heinrich Eduard Jacob, Franz Kafka, Georg Kaiser, Erich Kästner, Alfred Kerr, Egon Kisch, Siegfried Kracauer, Karl Kraus, Theodor Lessing, Alexander Lernet-Holenia, Karl Liebknecht, Georg Lukács, Rosa Luxemburg, Heinrich Mann, Klaus Mann, Ludwig Marcuse, Karl Marx, Robert Musil, Carl von Ossietzky, Erwin Piscator, Alfred Polgar, Gertrud von Puttkamer, Erich Maria Remarque, Ludwig Renn, Joachim Ringelnatz, Joseph Roth, Nelly Sachs, Felix Salten, Anna Seghers, Arthur Schnitzler, Carl Sternheim, Bertha von Suttner, Ernst Toller, Kurt Tucholsky, Jakob Wassermann, Frank Wedekind, Franz Werfel, Grete Weiskopf, Arnold Zweig and Stefan Zweig.

Not only German-speaking authors were burned, but also French authors like Henri Barbusse, André Gide, Victor Hugo and Romain Rolland; American writers such as John Dos Passos, Theodore Dreiser, F. Scott Fitzgerald, Ernest Hemingway, Helen Keller, Jack London and Upton Sinclair; as well as English authors Joseph Conrad, Radclyffe Hall, Aldous Huxley, D. H. Lawrence and H. G. Wells; Irish writers James Joyce and Oscar Wilde; and Russian authors including Isaac Babel, Fyodor Dostoyevsky, Ilya Ehrenburg, Maxim Gorki, Vladimir Lenin, Vladimir Mayakovsky, Vladimir Nabokov, Leo Tolstoy, and Leon Trotsky.

The burning of the books represents a culmination of the persecution of those authors whose oral or written opinions were opposed to Nazi ideology. Many artists, writers and scientists were banned from working and publication. Their works could no longer be found in libraries or in the curricula of schools or universities. Some of them were driven to exile (such as Albert Einstein, Sigmund Freud, Magnus Hirschfeld, Walter Mehring, and Arnold Zweig); others were deprived of their citizenship (for example, Ernst Toller and Kurt Tucholsky) or forced into a self-imposed exile from society (e.g. Erich Kästner). For other writers the Nazi persecutions ended in death. Some of them died in concentration camps, due to the consequences of the conditions of imprisonment, or were executed (like Carl von Ossietzky, Erich Mühsam, Gertrud Kolmar, Jakob van Hoddis, Paul Kornfeld, Arno Nadel, Georg Hermann, Theodor Wolff, Adam Kuckhoff, and Rudolf Hilferding). Exiled authors despaired and committed suicide, for example: Walter Hasenclever, Ernst Weiss, Carl Einstein, Walter Benjamin, Ernst Toller, and Stefan Zweig.

Heinrich Heine wrote in his 1820-1821 play *Almansor* the famous admonition, *"Dort, wo man Bücher verbrennt, verbrennt man am Ende auch Menschen"*: "Where they burn books, they will in the end also burn people."



8KiB, 250x250, 1570388077558s.jpg
View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace

The ultimate alternative to capitalism **Giga_nigga** ID:4AeEKYNT Mon 07 Oct 2019 01:55:19 No.228980777 View | Reply | Original | Report [33 / 4 / 13]

Quoted By: >>228980850 >>228981044 >>228981390 >>228982658 >>228982773 >>228982884 >>228985890

Natsoc is probably the best alternative to capitalism. Try to make any better alternative to capitalism.
Btw on a scale of 1 to 10 how based is king crimson

Anonymous ID:NOvyCTkq Mon 07 Oct 2019 01:56:06 No.228980850 Report

>>228980777
Fascism =/= NatSoc
Third Postilion.

Giga_nigga ID:4AeEKYNT Mon 07 Oct 2019 01:56:42 No.228980910 Report

Btw probably the last one of these threads

Anonymous ID:mIhHWVU1 Mon 07 Oct 2019 01:58:08 No.228981044 Report

>>228980777

You are early stage Yang Gang

Anonymous ID:JeVCEHPq Mon 07 Oct 2019 02:02:29 No.228981390 Report

Quoted By: >>228983173

>>228980777
10. And agreed. NatSoc (and Fascism in general) deals with eternal truths, the truths of the laws of nature. Every society needs collective myths it can believe it. The problem is fascism's myths were the closest to objective reality there are (women are made to submit to man; the family unit is the most important; people prefer living in and are more generous/nice around those who are similar to them genetically etc. etc.)

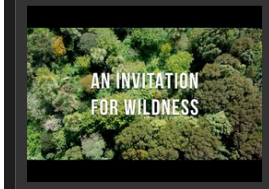
There's a reason these movements were so fucking successful (despite an insane massive Jewish boycott) that they had to be wiped out by Churchill at the behest of Jews like Henry Strakosch (who bailed him out financially to the tune of millions - once right as WW2 was kicking off when he became leader, and once more the day after Dunkirk [where Hitler, in his grace, showed mercy to the Brits and called off his troops to prove to them he had no interest in Britain or the British Empire).

Far right will always rise. But there are insanely strong power structures in place to ensure it will never take over completely. What will get instead is decaying Western society as our societies myths (everyone is equal, blank slate theory, eugenics bad) slowly crumble. Crime rises, suicide rises, degradation rises. The post-1945 world is not one worth living in. The Jews has successfully consolidated their power through their mythological account of WW2. There's no way this can change, at this level. We live in the worst time for human history. In this globalised, centralised world, the ability to bring about radical change a la 1933-1945 German's Peasant Revolt is impossible now. And as we all become increasing muttified, low IQ, no community, no sense of belonging everything will slowly get worse and change will become even less possible.

King Crimson is the pinnacle of 60s prog rock.

Anonymous 8 hours ago ID: 5b4122 No.10191938 >>10192075

YouTube embed. Click thumbnail to play.



>>10191535
You need to stop thinking so 2-dimensionally. National Socialism isn't some amalgamation of elements from capitalism and communism, it is its own system entirely.

I'll just start off by putting things in more human, conceptually simple terms: Let's say that a government is a man, the citizens of a state are the flora and fauna of the area and that a capitalist society is a hunter-gatherer, communism is monoculture farming and NatSoc is permaculture.

If your society relies on hunter-gathering (capitalism), yes, the high-pressure environment will make you tough, but you also select for people whom are only good at short-term single-mindedness and a nomadic, rootless men (ZOG), exposing yourselves to boom-bust cycles as you over-consume natural resources (Jew the goyim). To one with a Faustian spirit, the high pressure environment may seem initially alluring, as the Man (state) allows the ecosystem (citizens) to grow wild and untamed (free from the state, yet trapped by its own bestial nature) and the weak Men (states) *will* be culled in these calamitous crashes, however, this way of life is unsustainable in the long term, as your [(((tribe)))] can easily become extinct if it fails to find more fertile hunting grounds after completely depleting the resources of its previous pastures (destroying the culture and genetic health of the goyim). This lifestyle is also prone to stagnation, as you never settle long enough to truly innovate, nor do your offspring appreciate the land which raised them enough to be inspired to grow beyond their wretched lives.

On the opposite side, you have monoculture (Communism), an idiotic system which depletes soil nutrients (social deracination, genocide, wealth seizure), relies entirely upon external fertilizers (welfare), requires constant micromanagement on the farmer's behalf (bureaucratic, authoritarian nightmare state), leaves nothing but desert in once fertile lands and basically has zero redeeming qualities.

And finally, we come to permaculture (NatSoc). While, it may seem to incorporate elements of these two cultures, these similarities are really only superficial, as it stems from an entirely unique mindset and strives for equally unique goals. While the hunter-gatherer comes from a mindset of mere survival, and the farmer from the mindset of total control or ruin, the permaculture farmer views himself, not a mere inhabitant nor the inheritor and master of, but as the steward of the land he has borrowed from his posterity. And while the hunter-gatherer's only goal is the same as his initial motivation – mere survival – and the monoculture farmer's only goal is to squeeze the land of every last ounce of value and pray a dust bowl doesn't occur, the permaculture farmer aspires to enhance the fertility, health and synergy of the land he controls.

And for the similarities in these systems, as a method of farming, like monoculture, permaculture does require the the Man (state) to be a farmer (authoritarian), yet, since it derives its authority from the philosophy of a caretaker, rather than a master, it (the state) need, at most, only gently suppress any weedy plants (untermensch) or, most optimally, it introduces an element to the system which naturally suppresses the unwanted elements and requires zero further intervention from the farmer (state). Likewise, as with the hunter-gatherers, the Caretaker subsists directly from the fruits of the land's natural system (private trade). The Caretaker, however, does not leave the land (citizenry) vulnerable to entropy ecological collapse as the hunter-gatherer does. Instead, he ensures the land has the optimal elements which ensure fertility and designs a system which is strong enough to protect itself from [((pests))] and competing predators.

In short, the Caretaker (NatSoc state) sees himself as one part of a greater system, to which he has a duty – if he wishes to survive – to see that the plants and animals of his system are not only healthy and productive, but that every element of the system both exerts pressure on other constituents as well as nourish the system as a whole, with the ultimate ideal being to create a system (culture) so perfect that it stimulates every single component part to eventually be so hearty, wise and integrated that no individual requires any intervention what-so-ever (Ubermensch) and the Caretaker (state) may finally rest or even simply perish without notice.

Anonymous 52 minutes ago ID: 95b915 No.10194503 >>10194517

>>10191938
Just to shore up your analogy: the CCP has long argued, and they may be correct, that a directed economy is required to generate explosive short-term growth. So if you wanted to go from undeveloped to "developed" economy overnight, you'd need a communist authority behind you. Which I suspect is a major part of it's appeal.

Because it's so artificial a mono-culture can become extremely productive extremely quickly. There's no need to spend a long time cultivating nitrogen or symbiotic plant relationships that might be on different timescales. Dump government money and human resources into a few specific industries, and those industries will explode. But if that industry/crop fails (Venezuela) or you simply run out of technology to maintain the artificial conditions (debt crisis) you're totally fucked because the rest of the system has built itself up to rely on the artificial output.

Also, you could argue that there is a natural tendency of capitalist systems is to evolve into communist ones. Explosive mono-culture is tempting as a stop gap when natural cycles dictate resource collapse. So, when you get capitalist collapses such as those in pre-war years, communism becomes appealing because it purports to solve the immediate problem. Which capitalism has programmed individuals to prioritize. So, the two could even be labelled as a maladaptive cycle.

And since capitalist states are inherently exploitative, any perceived weakness in a communist state causes it to be conquered and converted. Thus restarting the cycle.

<Anyway, nice post.

File (hide): 7c91441e3ef9ed2···.png (615.4 KB, 690x557, 230:189, matriarch_meme.png) (b) (q)



[–] ▶ Anonymous 03/15/20 (Sun) 17:22:17 ID: 3f88ae No.72795 >>72797 [Watch Thread] [Show All Posts]

Lets be honest the worldviews and ideologies that are popular amoung the masses only lead to political movements which the cordyceps thrive on.

https://youtu.be/XuKjBIBBAL8 [Embed] [Embed]

This includes religious and atheistic ideologies. This is why nationalist lose in the political arena. All ideologies lead to the benefit of international jewry and it's whore Israel. So what is the solution for this?
I say the solution is simple we must understand our enemy's tactics and follow the true unadulterated Aryan ideology as our metaphysics to ensure a healthy political movement.

THE ABOLITION OF STATE SPONSORED DIVISION

A Nationless-State no longer manages the affairs of the host nation, but is a government that lives off the nation's labor and industrial accomplishments at the nation's expense. It enslaves the nation, blames the nation and ultimately destroys the nation.

The Nationless-State is to be understood as control of the state by a foreign nation or multiple foreign nations. What it is not, is a state working on its own accord. This is due to the fact that a state is just a tool used by a nation and the direction of the state is determined by who is wielding it. The source of power for the Nationless-State is its ability to sow division in the nation.

From the laziness and inability of a nation to do their own work came slavery. When a nation doesn't have the ability to conquer and enslave with their own standing armies, they will use a foreign nation's army. When a nation wishes to dominate the strongest nation, they will need to conquer that nation by division.

▶ Anonymous 03/15/20 (Sun) 17:23:33 ID: 3f88ae No.72797 >>72798

>>72795 (OP)
To subjugate a people, their state must be weaponized and made the agent that enacts the division. Once the state has been weaponized the foundation of a nation must be fractured and be prevented from returning to one piece. When the nation has had their foundation completely divided, the enslavement of that people reaches its acme. The only cure for the Nationless-State is the abolition of state sponsored division!

State sponsored division is the means by which the Nationless-State has enslaved and continues to dominate the host nation. The foreign nations that benefit from the labor of the nation can only be stopped once the Nationless-State is vanquished. For this to happen the abolition of state sponsored division must take place!

With the abolition of state sponsored division the nation will be able to take back control of the state and stop the foreign nations from reaping the rewards of their labor. The nation will be able once again to manifest its own destiny. In other words the people, will be free from foreign domination.

Where must the abolition of state sponsored division begin? With identity!

Why? The foundation of a Nation is culture and ideology. Without ideology there is no nation. Without identity you cannot communicate whose culture. Before the foundation can be laid you must first pick the ground you wish to lay the foundation upon. The ground dictates what type of foundation can be used. People are different and they dictate culture. As with choosing an area for the foundation you must also identify the people from which the nation is grown.

My people must forge a new nation. My people are nationless. They have become so divided that they are agents of the Nationless-State. The division has been so ingrained into their minds that the majority act as if we are the cause of all the problems. The enslavement of my people is at its acme. There is nothing left to divide but their identity. The old nations were destroyed and exposed to be ineffectual and false. This is why reforming an old nation is not good enough and forming a new nation is needed. A new nation formed out of truth and the labor of its own people is the way forward. The Nationless-State implements state sponsored division on the people because it fears the host nation. It is only by our hands that justice can have might. Therefore we demand the basic right that all nations have, to forge our own path and establish the following to achieve this goal:

1-Establish a school of thought with a form of philosophy based on ancestral roots with the scientific methods of study found today. Once this step is complete a culture is fully identified.

2-Establish an ideology formed on the origin of the people and the school of thought. The religion must be evidence based. By forming an ethno-religion you set up citadel which defends the people from state sponsored division and it is the start of the new Nation.

3-Build a network of communities where local government can be controlled and resources can be utilized by the nation. At this stage the Nationless-State's ability to sow division will be limited.

4-Develop industry and infrastructure to become independent from foreign Nations.

▶ Anonymous 03/15/20 (Sun) 17:23:56 ID: 3f88ae No.72798 >>72801

>>72797
5-The abolition of state sponsored division. The nation will have won the ideological war and it will choose how to end the Nationless-State. This can be done several ways. They can develop a state in a new land. They can take the original state back and use it to purge all foreign nations. They can start a civil war and claim territory within the Nationless-State. How this will be accomplished is up to the Nation.

Why has nothing been done? Many movements have attempted to end the Nationless-State, but these movements never understood what they were fighting. A failure to fully understand the tactics of state sponsored division lead to these movements destroying themselves. The division is not an arbitrary day to day conflict. It is a prime premise that influences the majority of your beliefs on how the world works. Because people believe these prime premises and they are different from other prime premises you will not agree with your own people. This divides the people from within their own movement. As soon as the leader or the common ground keeping them together is gone that movement will turn on themselves due to having different prime premises.

Today, we are not allowed to say who we are in public without some sort of repercussion. Simply discussing our history makes many of us feel a false shame. The only time we can talk about our identity is as if our culture is not ours but an idea that belongs to everyone. Because of the continued conditioning forced upon us we have become a nationless people. We fight in wars we are against. Our labor is used to feed over 70% of the world against our will. Our industries are taken from us by the Nationless-State and divided up amongst foreign nations. Every social media platform we use is owned by a foreign nation. If you want to bring real change to these real problems then abandon your brittle alliances and cut ties with the problem.



283KiB, 483x550, delete moi.png
View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace

The Bad Guys are Always Nazis Anonymous ID:JUSCERH0 Fri 24 May 2019 06:41:55 No.214076666 View | Reply | Original | Report [32 / 7 / 24]
Quoted By: >>214079427 >>214079474 >>214079849 >>214080327 >>214082937 >>214086206 >>214086683 >>214088191 >>214089639 >>214092648 >>214092670 >>214092882 >>214094146 >>214094938

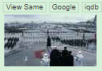
I have considered the behavior of the leftists, who, if not Jewish, tend to have merely moderate-to-low intelligence, and believe that they are heroes, fighting for some kind of vague goodness. I believe that the core of this is the entertainment media, which shapes so much of the behavior of modern man.

These images in visual media are powerful. They drive people to mimic the behavior patterns that they see on screen. The human mind cannot differentiate between something that is happening on screen and something that is happening in real life, so the natural brain response is to regard the heroes on screen as natural role models to be copied.

It takes a special kind of intelligence to break from that pattern.

We must analyze this phenomenon wherein nearly every single movie or television series that the Jews produce features stand-ins for Nazis as the bad guys.
We recently saw the blonde-haired Daenerys turn evil in Game of Thrones, and after committing a genocide, she held a Nuremberg Rally.

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | star-wars-the-force-awakens-firs (...).jpg, 102KiB, 900x506



Anonymous ID:JUSCERH0 Fri 24 May 2019 06:43:38 No.214076774 Report
Quoted By: >>214080327

She even had a Fascist-type red and black flag.
The actress who played her recently said that she watched videos of Hitler in preparation for that scene.

The same Nuremberg Rally scene took place in Star Wars: The Force Awakens.
All of the villains in the new Star Trek films are white, while virtually all of the heroes (who are not holdovers from the old movies) are nonwhite or women.

In watching the first season of the new Star Trek show, Discovery, I noted that the Klingons – having been Soviets or Moslems in the older shows – were now spouting Nazi ideology, talking about how multiculturalism would destroy their race.
And then – because of course – the characters go into Mirror Universe, which is ultra-Nazi in the new reimagining of this show. The magical black female hero is forced to give the Nazi salute nonstop to try and fit in with the evil universe.

Marvel movies have had nonstop references and allusions to Nazis throughout pretty much every single one of these films.

Red Skull and Arnim Zola, the villains in the first two Captain America movies, were actual German Nazis.
To be fair, the big villain of that series, Thanos, was an eco-fascist. But he was still fixated on genocide, and genocide always draws up images of Nazis, because according to what you learn in school, Nazis are the only people who ever tried to commit a genocide.

And of course, the favorite books and film series of leftists, Harry Potter, is filled to the brim with allusions to Nazis. It's the core of the entire plot – the villain wants purebreed wizards to exterminate the "mudbloods."

Anonymous ID:JUSCERH0 Fri 24 May 2019 06:44:10 No.214076798 Report
Quoted By: >>214080327 >>214090821

This is just pointing to recent media, still fresh in everyone's mind. You can go back through the last 75 years of film, all the way to the films produced during the war (when it actually made sense, to be fair), and find that the villains of blockbuster entertainment are almost always Nazis.

This is all Jewish brainwashing. And it works. The default worldview is that white people who stand up for themselves are always evil psychopaths hellbent on destruction and doom.

his is the peril you face when allowing Jews to control your film industry.

And it should be very obvious. Imagine if the Chinese ran Hollywood, and all of the villains in every film were a blatant allusion to the Taiwanese – that every hero sought to reunify an empire against a rebellious villain who was trying to break it apart. That would make as much sense as what we have now. There is no reason that every villain needs to be a Nazi, and it has become repetitive and boring, to the point where normies are talking about "the villain problem."

We must pay attention to how deeply this phenomenon affects people.

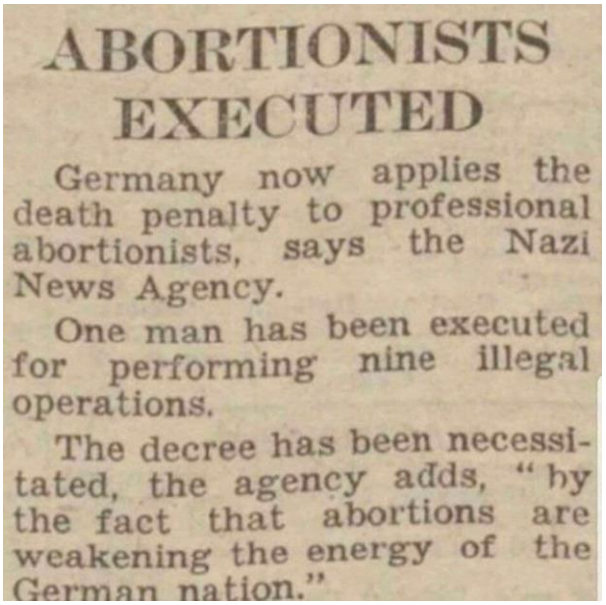
It may be effective to point this out to the victims of this brainwashing, because I am rather certain that most people do not like being chumps, and if it is revealed to them that their entire worldview has been sold to them through Hollywood movies, they will be forced to consider the fact that they are chumps.
Perhaps a full list of villains who have been Nazis would be helpful to compile, as it would shock anyone who has not considered just how deeply into our subconscious the concept of the "evil Nazi" has been ingrained.

☐ **Anonymous** (ID: DHCNW8CE) 12/13/20(Sun)14:50:22 No.296412451 ▶ >>296418628 >>296420433
File: 7FD7C206-448D-4FED-A3A2-6(...).jpg (86 KB, 768x574)



>>296403322 (OP)
>start of year 9 (14-15)
>new history teacher
>he makes up that the government has announced a whole education system overhaul
>goes into detail about how the new system will separate girls and boys, teach things like farming and housework
>he's actually describing the 3rd reich education system without telling us it's that
>makes us measure our noses saying they've also found that kids with long noses may be more likely to be criminal so they'll be separated out
>keeps talking about how the boys are now going to have military and farming class and the girls are going to be taught to be nurses and housewives
>finally after we have all the details, asks who's happy about the new system
>whole class, girls and boys, put their hands up
>everyone genuinely excited, high fiving
>tells us it's not real and he made it up to teach us about the evil nazis
>everyone groans with disappointment
>people genuinely pissed it's not real
>he now looks close to tears
>moves on
>pained look on his face for rest of class





ABORTIONISTS EXECUTED

Germany now applies the death penalty to professional abortionists, says the Nazi News Agency.

One man has been executed for performing nine illegal operations.

The decree has been necessitated, the agency adds, "by the fact that abortions are weakening the energy of the German nation."

Anonymous **Board owner** 05/21/2021 (Fri) 05:21:56 Id: 20967e (4) [Preview] No.84726 [Hide User Posts] [X] del
(11.47 KB 681x152 the ban in question.png)

ID: 60a629e8b496225902ff163e
Reason: "christcuck". Why is it you shills never have a problem with Judaism? Rule 2. Get out.
Expiration: 06/20/2021 (Sun) 09:20:39
Applied By: AdolfHitler
Appeal:
Lift

(56.04 KB 501x263 helikesthekikes.jpg)



>>84718
Yes, let us take a look at the reason for the deletion. It would be the same reason as the ban. There it is. National Socialism promoted positive Christianity. Here you came with the same old "Christcuck" statement as has been repeated for years now. I was tired of this since 2017 and I'm tired of it now. This screenshot was a spammer several had to deal with back then. Read >>84571 where Hitler's words are provided for Christianity. Kikes are typically anti-Christian. There is no way to tell the difference between acting a kike and being a kike through anonymous, so you'll either stop or you'll be targeted. It's that simple. See these videos >>84535 where those facts are proven. An intense hatred and focus against Christianity "just like jews" but "totally not a jew" is too suspicious. There is no stance against Odinism here. I'm aware of the controlled opposition wedge of divide and conquer through so many forms. The method to stir up hatred between the two religions is all too overused. It's the same in Christians vs. Muslims to distract from Judaism. Christian National Socialists have been here on this board. They wouldn't be allowed to stir up shit against worshipers of Odin any more than you being permitted to stir shit against them. If you can continue without raging due to my words, go ahead and put a *revised* blog-post about Seana Fenner in >>78086 because it's the closest topic I can find, but if you don't like the thread find another related. Do this without saying Christcuck or anything of the sort. If you can't, you're ban evading by a month. I can repeat this penalty any time. **Rule 9 has been updated**

Edited last time by AdolfHitler on 05/21/2021 (Fri) 05:43:03.

>>84521
This shill came back and received a 5 month ban for the same old "kike on a stick" bullshit [redacted]. Jesus was stated as a Galilean, described as Aryan, and he had his own choice words about vile jews. The oldest proof of the OT is the Septuagint and of the NT is the Codex Sinaiticus, both in Ancient Greek. That these books were "originally Hebrew" is a pervasive lie. We've had those who said "but my pastor says, but my church says, but our records". No. Fuck you.

"..the personification of the devil as the symbol of all evil assumes the living shape of the jew."
"And the founder of Christianity made no secret indeed of his estimation of the jewish people. When He found it necessary, He drove those enemies of the human race out of the Temple of God; because then, as always, they used religion as a means of advancing their commercial interests. But at that time Christ was nailed to the Cross for his attitude towards the jews; whereas our modern Christians enter into party politics and when elections are being held they debase themselves to beg for jewish votes. They even enter into political intrigues with the atheistic jewish parties against the interests of their own Christian nation.
- Adolf Hitler, Mein Kampf, Vol. 1 Chapter 11
"My feelings as a Christian points me to my Lord and Savior as a fighter. It points me to the man who once in loneliness, surrounded by a few followers, recognized these jews for what they were and summoned men to fight against them and who, God's truth! was greatest not as a sufferer but as a fighter. In boundless love as a Christian and as a man I read through the passage which tells us how the Lord at last rose in His might and seized the scourge to drive out of the Temple the brood of vipers and adders. Today, after two thousand years, with deepest emotion I recognize more profoundly than ever before the fact that it was for this that He had to shed his blood upon the Cross."
- Adolf Hitler, speech in Munich on April 12, 1922
"By its decision to carry out the political and moral cleansing of our public life, the Government is creating and securing the conditions for a really deep and inner religious life. The advantages for the individual which may be derived from compromises with atheistic organizations do not compare in any way with the consequences which are visible in the destruction of our common religious and ethical values. The national Government sees in both Christian denominations the most important factor for the maintenance of our society."
- Adolf Hitler, speech before the Reichstag, March 23, 1933
"Today Christians stand at the head of this country. I pledge that I never will tie myself to parties who want to destroy Christianity. We want to fill our culture again with the Christian spirit. We want to burn out all the recent immoral developments in literature, in the theater, and in the press - in short, we want to burn out the poison of immorality which has entered into our whole life and culture as a result of liberal excess during the past few years."
-The Speeches of Adolf Hitler, 1922-1939, Vol. 1 pages 871-872

You have a problem with Hitler? Leave. You'll never amount to his accomplishments nor be accepted here.

Now, I'm not particularly religious It's not like the shill who was trying to divide and conquer will ever read this image. He didn't even watch the videos above. I don't care if you're an Asatru follower of the Æsir. I know about every one of them. You can arrive here without starting shit, without calling Thor a "racist" then sperging out and shrieking jew when you're asked why. Kikes have shown that they never stop screeching against Christianity. Only Hitler and National Socialists are more despised by the jew. I tend to admire that which causes kikes so much butthurt. You're not suspicious on this board should you point out *fucked up Judaism*, but if you start acting like a jew in any shape or form attacking what National Socialists promoted: that's when you're targeted and kicked out.

File: 1436300937584.png (3.93 MB, 1111x1482)



4TH REICH IS COMING Anonymous (ID: 5L9zZ2T) 09/17/16(Sat)18:50:12 No.89225214 ▸ >>89225470 >>89226016 >>89226120 >>89226474 >>89226563 >>89226589 >>89226755 >>89228094 >>89228308 >>89228553 >>89228561 >>89228599 >>89228805 >>89228873 >>89228951 >>89229102 >>89229109 >>89229196 >>89229380 >>89229463 >>89229504 >>89229516 >>89229563 >>89231633 >>89231837 >>89231865 >>89232438 >>89232605 >>89233146 >>89233645 >>89233722 >>89233911 >>89234218 >>89234600 >>89234614 >>89234698 >>89234874 >>89235296 >>89235583

Are you cunts ready for the ultimate redpill?

Well fucking prepare yourself, because i'm not shitposting.
And you only get one chance to be ready for this HAPPENING.

So i was recently recruited for my posts on here. And so were a few others. You may be thinking, law enforcement?

No. MOTHERFUCKING NAZIS.

>1945
>Germany appears defeated
>Nazi leaders of intelligence slink into the shadows, maintaining contact and infiltrating both the west and russia
>Force the collapse first of russia, now the west through cultural marxism, blame it on eachother

You may be wondering why germany imported so many fucking niggers. Because the nazis are coming back. Legit, actual nazi children of the glorious third reich are coming back.

And they are going to install a 4th reich, in germany, once the west collapses due to it's own cultural marxism.
And this time, USA is going to be on our side. And you can be a refugee and come to germany to purge shitskins for the new reich, when the time comes.

A call to arms will be issued. Our german brothers are ensuring trump's election, trump is on board with a new reich and will partner to give germany some "democracy".

You cunts need to be ready, because if you shill extra hard for trump, you might get chosen like me for a special position. Even if you don't get chosen, the new german government will let all ethnic whites come

GET READY
THE NAZIS NEVER LEFT US
NO MOONBASE, NO ANTARCTIC SHIT
THEY WERE INSIDE OUR SOCIETY, HIDING, HAVING GOOD CHILDREN AND WAITING FOR THE RIGHT TIME

THAT TIME IS NOW AND THEY NEED OUR HELP

>> **Anonymous** (ID: 5L9zZ2T) 09/17/16(Sat)18:52:57 No.89225470 ▸ >>89225795 >>89226589 >>89227103 >>89227707 >>89229766 >>89230529 >>89231164 >>89231193 >>89233509

>>89225214 (OP)
I am so fucking happy and you cunts better be ready.

German intelligence officials are behind assange, by the way.

His release of documents WILL destroy hillary and ensure a trump presidency.

Shortly after, expect germany to enter a civil war, once the nazis work their magic from inside. They're also behind merkel importing shitskins, to turn the german people back to right-wing after they get mad.

Then, america will come to germany's aid and install the nazis back in power, at the will of the german people sick of refugees.

And then, germany is going to need more good white folk.

EVERYTHING UNTIL NOW HAS BEEN FOR THE GREATER GOOD. SCREENCAP ME IF YOU WANT, THIS IS HAPPENING IN THE NEXT YEAR

▸ **Anonymous** 07/22/20 (Wed) 03:06:14 ID: ae1525 No.143086 >>143093
File (hide): f35184d3b7ced08···.jpg (7.63 KB, 261x216, 29:24, f57.jpg) (h) (u)



>>35673 (OP)
/nsg/, what separates Hitlerian National Socialism to Italian Fascism and why should the /pol/ack choose it over other forms of fascism?

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

▸ **Anonymous** 07/22/20 (Wed) 03:39:17 ID: 116da9 No.143093

>>143086
Fascism is a philosophy that puts emphasis on empowering the people by means of strong leadership. This leadership protects the people against foreign threats and abuses of their system, and must improve the standards of living for its people. To begin, fascism is not national socialism. The main difference between the policies is the role of the government–the state. Fascism is a form of statism. Fascism teaches that the state is primary and that the state forms the nation, like communism. In contrast, national socialism teaches that the people are primary, and that the purpose of the state is to serve the people. Compare the following quotes.
> "The Fascist conception of the state is all-embracing. Outside of it, no human or spiritual values can exist, much less have any real worth. Thus understood, fascism is totalitarian, and the fascist state–a synthesis and a unit of all values–interprets, develops and potentiates the whole life of a people. It is not the nation that generates the state, rather it is the state which creates the nation, conferring volition and therefore real life on a people. In the fascist conception, the state is an absolute before which individuals and groups are relative." ~ Benito Mussolini, The Doctrine of Fascism
>"The state is only a means to an end. Its end and its purpose are to preserve and promote a community of human beings who are physically as well as spiritually kindred. States which do not serve this purpose have no justification for their existence. They are monstrosities." ~ Adolf Hitler, Mein Kampf, 1925
In other words, the fascist says, "If we work together, we will have the power to achieve any goal we want." But the national socialist says, "This is our goal. The only way to achieve it is to work together." Additionally, fascism as an ideology is entirely disconnected from the concept of race. While not egalitarian in nature, fascism makes no special consideration for the preservation of the race of the people who populate the nation over which it presides. Benito Mussolini himself rejected the existence of biological races, which even in the days before the discovery of DNA was ludicrous to suggest, much less after what we know today. The Axis connection between national socialist Germany and fascist Italy during WWII led to the misconception that national socialism is an "offshoot" or otherwise a brand of fascism. The only relation between them was their political alliance, as a countermeasure to the dichotomy of materialism (promoted as "capitalism") and communism. Fascism was presented as the "Third Position" to this dichotomy. It heralded that people didn't have to fall into only one of two categories. Italian fascism, for example, was in no way anti-zionist until after the rise of National Socialist Germany, and then only for the sake of cementing the alliance. The chief rabbi of Rome, ✠Dr. Angelo Sacerdoti✠, was an avowed fascist until his death.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: 2ANqPA9c) 04/12/20(Sun)08:14:22 No.253093154 ▸ >>253125536

National Socialism is the belief of man as part of the natural world; it is the idea that society should be structured in accordance with the laws of nature. An integral part of National Socialism is Racial Idealism, an idea based on the unbounded love of one's own people. This love is expressed by placing the interests of the racial community to which you belong ahead of your own individual desires, understanding that this selflessness will be paid back in full by your fellow man.

National Socialism believes in putting the nation before yourself. Despite this, there is a considerable difference between the socialism of Hitler and that of Marxist doctrine. Hitler's nationalism has the patriotic motive of placing the good of one's country before personal ambition while retaining one's individuality and happiness, whereas Marxism squeezes the people dry in favor of a machine-like nation built only for profit.

In short, National Socialism believes that all men are NOT created equal. Just as every individual has his strengths and weaknesses, so too does each race have qualities that are unique to that group. National Socialism believes in the improvement of your people through individual means; its goal is that each new generation of children will be better off than the one before it.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: IVk5XG6c) 04/12/20(Sun)08:20:14 No.253093670 ▸ >>253094553 >>253095389 >>253095500 >>253095657 >>253097911 >>253105067 >>253110063 >>253111560 >>253113936 >>253116151 >>253118186 >>253131012 >>253135564

>>253092500 (OP)
Ive been a bit vocal into my exploration into natsoc and the jewish question. Talking of natsoc has gotten me socially isolated. Being a 'nazi' is social suicide, especially for an amerimutt. What do you you all do to combat this? My second question: I am given shit based upon my ethnicity, that im a mix of many races, (german, czech, english, irish) how can I maintain a natsoc view thats based on blood if there is no way to maintain my bloodline? (This is something my parents have used against the idea of natsoc in conversation) Because no one will have the same genetics as me, I would have to settle with reproducing with another white, further diversifying the genetic makeup.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: rpMzKcs4) 04/12/20(Sun)08:40:50 No.253095389 ▸ >>253095978 >>253096234 >>253116247 >>253126899
File: 1586630771932(2).png (293 KB, 350x552)



>>253093670
Just wanted to say that hiding your power level is absolutely something you DON'T want to do. We need as many new recruits as we can, however, you need to play your cards right. You don't need to mention the Reich or anything related to NS especially in the beginning. The first thing you need to do is make good, close friends hiding your power level/playing it off as sarcasm (if you are capable). With these close friends you need, to start having serious conversations with them, if all you do is play games, these aren't close friends they're idiots. By serious, I don't mean redpill mode, I mean legit talking about thoughts and feelings sharing secrets whatever. Once you hit this stage and you feel comfortable talking politics with this person, start VERY small. A good way to get into all this is to pretend like you like doing political compass tests as a hobby and you can have him take one to get a grasp of where he stands. Just a little drop here. You need to make it look like you are learning with them. Share political compass memes and stuff that make fun of everyone along the way too to lighten their mood about politics. If you can get them to joke like a National Socialist, you can get them to BE a National Socialist.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: EoToUj6w) 04/12/20(Sun)08:42:12 No.253095500 ▸

>>253093670
Also NatSoc is what we are striving for but most people think that, that and Fascism are the same. They are not. True Hitler used Fascism to fix Germany but it, like so many other forms of government fall victim to the leaders weakness. Such as Hitlers weakness to allow Goering to cripple military operations and Himmler to cripple supply lines.
Democracy is crippled by having to many voices in a room but not enough ears.
Communism is like Fascism but usually falls due to economic reasons.
Almost all form of government fail sooner or later because of said issues.
NatSoc is a creed about helping ones own race and to propel them into the future.
Socialism is similar but more about propelling humanity. Hence why it fails. We are a tribal species. Not all of us are equal and will never be. We cant thrust people forward if they are still looking backwards 1000 years. This is the great modern problem that in 20 or so years will have people questioning why we aren't moving forward. They know the answer but will spend another 100 years debating it.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: pEIMLz4g) 04/12/20(Sun)08:44:15 No.253095657 ▸ >>253095957

>>253093670
The bloodline argument used against you is really just due to lack of knowledge of what natsoc is all about. People also for example might believe that nazis only wanted people with blonde hair and blue eyes. While this was idealized there were plenty of people who were considered aryan in the German reich who had all hair and eye colors, those are just a few traits from countless. Natsoc is more about a place for every race and wanting every race to do the best for themselves separately.
As for your mixed heritage you would still be considered aryan, it's a broader term than most people realize. Of course within the aryan race there are subgroups like nordic, dinaric, etc. I'm a mix of north Italian, Slovakian, but mostly Austrian, but we'd both be considered a mix of aryan subgroups, point is we aren't multiracial people, you can narrow down genetic grouping down to a clan if you'd like, there are degrees of separation but we have to draw meaningful lines somewhere.
As far as talking to people outside of family about natsoc ideas, I've found the best way to handle it is don't explicitly say your ideas are natsoc unless you're reasonably sure it don't totally fuck up your conversation or you just don't care. The most important thing is to show respect to the person you're talking to even if they have different views. As soon as you start showing respect it's a win win-win for you because if they are respectable at all they will reciprocate respect, if not they will make themselves look like a total piece of shit while you politely deconstruct their worldview. Always stand up for what you believe in but try to avoid physical conflict if possible because even if you win a fight in self defense it's highly unlikely you will come out unscathed legally, you almost certainly wouldn't stand to gain anything from it. TLDR be polite and respectful when discussing controversial ideas and most of the time you'll be fine.



In 74 years Marxism has been unable to produce the Utopia it promised. In 200 years Liberalism has not been able to give us its world of universal Equality, Happiness and Plenty.



In 2,000 years Christianity has not been able to show us a strong and viable society based upon its professed beliefs.



But in just 12 years - 4,482 days - half of them under siege and despite greatest adversity, Adolf Hitler created a society that worked, a society which did exactly what it said it was going to do to raise the human condition - a society that took an entire world mobilized in war to destroy.

SS Race Theory

and Mate Selection Guidelines



Translated from Original SS Publications

Summary of our Demands

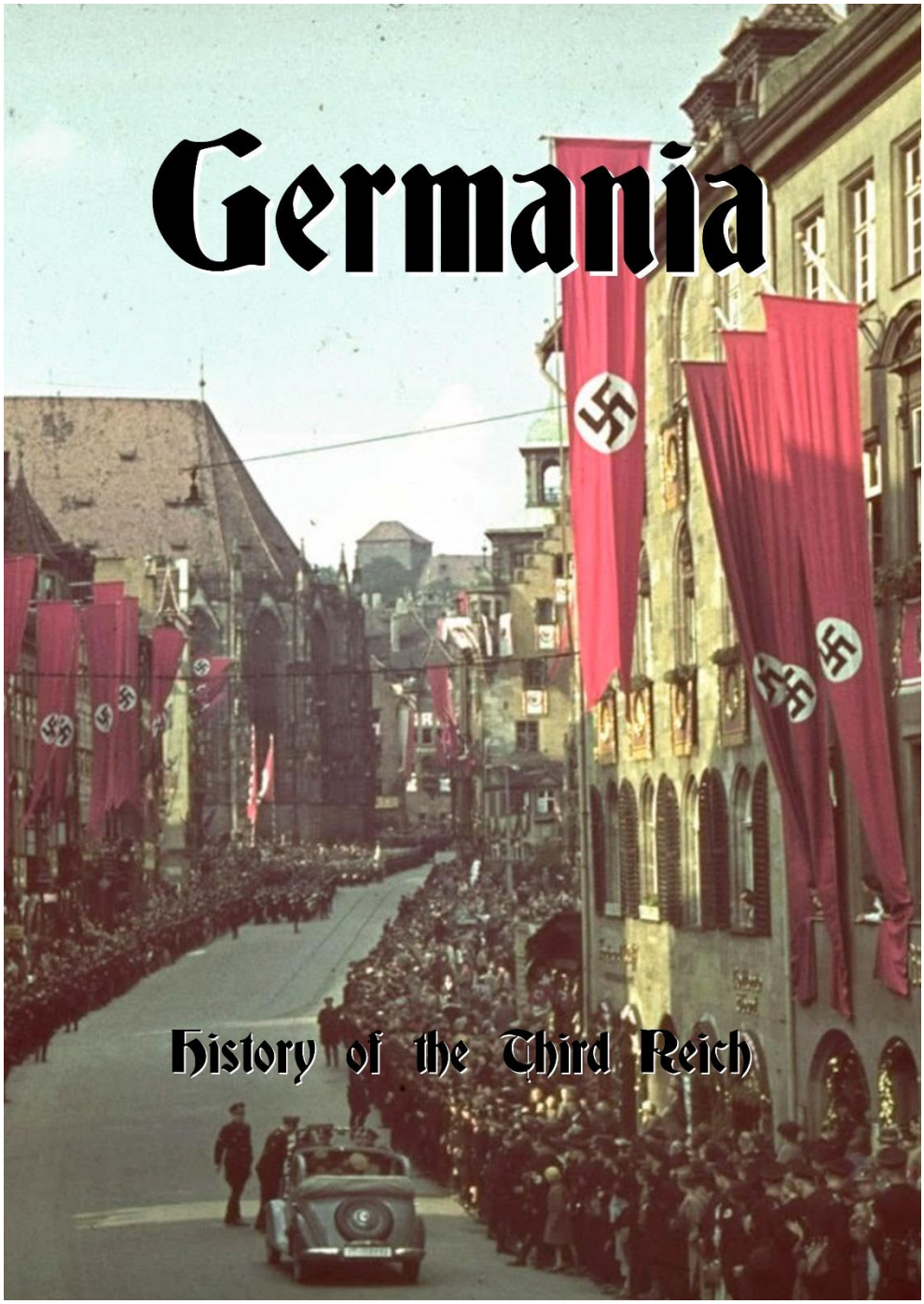
1. Guard your health and – as long as you are still at a developing age – practice restraint above all in regard to recreational poisons (alcohol, nicotine) and sexual activity. (It must be remembered that the Nordic person generally achieves full maturity especially late in development.)
2. Marry as early as possible. Only then will you completely enjoy family life with your wife.
3. Do not marry a woman of FOREIGN BREED. You are responsible to your folk and to your offspring for the HOLDING PURE OF THE BLOOD.
4. Do not marry a congenitally ill woman. Otherwise you carry the guilt for the suffering of your own children and grandchildren.
5. Choose only a completely healthy wife for yourself. The true picture of the state of health and characteristics of your future wife are shown to you by her clan.
6. Your wife should be AT LEAST as racially worthy as yourself.
7. Endeavor to get yourself and your children back into the country.
8. Avoid marriage with a relative, because undesirable traits are almost always concealed from you and then emerge TWICE as strong in your children.
9. You must preserve your hereditary makeup for your folk in the LARGEST POSSIBLE NUMBER OF CHILDREN. In your children you live on.

Anonymous (ID: DHCNW8CE) 12/13/20(Sun)14:50:22 No.296412451 ▶ >>296418628 >>296420433
File: 7FD7C206-448D-4FED-A3A2-6(...).jpg (86 KB, 768x574)



>>296403322 (OP)
>start of year 9 (14-15)
>new history teacher
>he makes up that the government has announced a whole education system overhaul
>goes into detail about how the new system will separate girls and boys, teach things like farming and housework
>he's actually describing the 3rd reich education system without telling us it's that
>makes us measure our noses saying they've also found that kids with long noses may be more likely to be criminal so they'll be separated out
>keeps talking about how the boys are now going to have military and farming class and the girls are going to be taught to be nurses and housewives
>finally after we have all the details, asks who's happy about the new system
>whole class, girls and boys, put their hands up
>everyone genuinely excited, high fiving
>tells us it's not real and he made it up to teach us about the evil nazis
>everyone groans with disappointment
>people genuinely pissed it's not real
>he now looks close to tears
>moves on
>pained look on his face for rest of class

Read BookAnon's Germania for a real History of Germany.jpg



▶ **Anonymous** 02/04/21 (Thu) 19:43:07 ID: 71c723 No.206142 >>206180 >>206211

File (hide): 60b777e0c1ad6ed··· .jpg (451.82 KB, 1899x1168, 1899:1168, 60b777e0c1ad6edb6b0e824068....jpg) (h) (u)



>>206119 (OP)
OP You're retarded, but I'll play.

> What is a Nation?

A nation is a group of people with common language, culture, traditions (aka religion) and ethnicity.

> What is socialism?

Socialism is the idea that the government should step in, when needed, to prevent companies from doing things that damage society. Banning the sale of narcotics and OSHA are examples of socialism. Socialism is NOT nationalizing of industry, that's Marxism.

> What is fascism?

Fascism is the idea that a man is a man only insofar as he contributes to his family and community. It's also the idea that society should follow natural orders. Men should act like men and women should act like women for example.

However fascism is explicitly non-racial. Anyone can be a citizen. This is a fatal flaw as multiculturalism has invariably failed every time it's been tried, often it ends in genocide.

National Socialism is the the perfection of fascism. As you can see from the photos you posted your place in society was not about how much money you made, but about how much you contributed to the greater good. You could, of course, choose to be an unemployed loser or get rich, but most too pride in their jobs, and without the dehumanizing effects of judeo-communism or judeo-capitalism even a garbage man would proudly wear his uniform and be respected as an important member of society. Nearly all people want to be a part of something greater. And be dedicating themselves to their nation they truly feel fulfilled in the way a Star Wars marathon or meth fueled gay anal fisting orgy can never compete with.

This system was a 180 degree turn from judaism. A parasitical class of foreigners has no place and a NS society. Usurers and criminals drag everyone else down and because everyone is focused on building everyone up and doing whats right for the good of all, not following some autistic ideology or arbitrary legal standard these people stuck out and were unable to ply their trade.

Whatever retard ideology you hold is objectively worse than NS.

Disclaimer: this post and the subject matter and contents thereof - text, media, or otherwise - do not necessarily reflect the views of the 8kun administration.

Anonymous (ID: o8i33g3T) 10/19/19(Sat)22:16:47 No.230389160 ▶

File: tumblr_od5e1m2tRk1vxr883o(...).png (419 KB, 1000x1500)



>>230383354
National Socialism — as created and introduced by Adolf Hitler — is considered by me to be the only system in all the history of the world that came to give to the non-Jewish people the solutions against the Jewish systems of economic liberalism and marxism.

Adolf Hitler changed everything. He put an end to usury and the gold standard, replacing it with a system whereby the workers and their labor were the most important. The most genial idea was the destruction of usury, because it is interest which allows the Jews to live without working, always the middleman between the producer and the consumer. It was such a terrible blow to the liberal Jewish system and Jewish marxism that a World War was necessary in order to destroy Hitler. Interest on capital is sacred for these two systems.

Focusing the social system on aspects other than economic concerns, along with the abolition of usury, everything changes automatically. Life is able to be spiritualized and the economy is put in second place. During the short period of the Third Reich, we could see the most fantastic explosion in all spiritual spheres: architecture, art, philosophy and science.

Everything that you jews will do in order to make the world forget about Adolf Hitler, by inventing morbid tales in order to destroy him, won´t have the desired effect, even if you use suggestion and mass hypnotism. Hitlerism will triumph. Its return is inevitable. It will impose itself, supported by the same that you jews do to fight against it. Jehovah and his Golem will destroy each other, in their automatized Universe, along with the society of ants, that they propitiate. It will be the end of the Kaliyuga.

Anonymous (ID: CUejhRbr) 06/20/20(Sat)02:19:45 No.263810947 ▶

This is translation of a thin Nazi book titled “Faith and Action.” It is rather a “Book of Virtues,” discussing the traits Nazi youth were to have.

Helmut Stellrecht, Glauben und Handeln. Ein Bekenntnis der jungen Nation: Franz Eher Nachf, 1943.

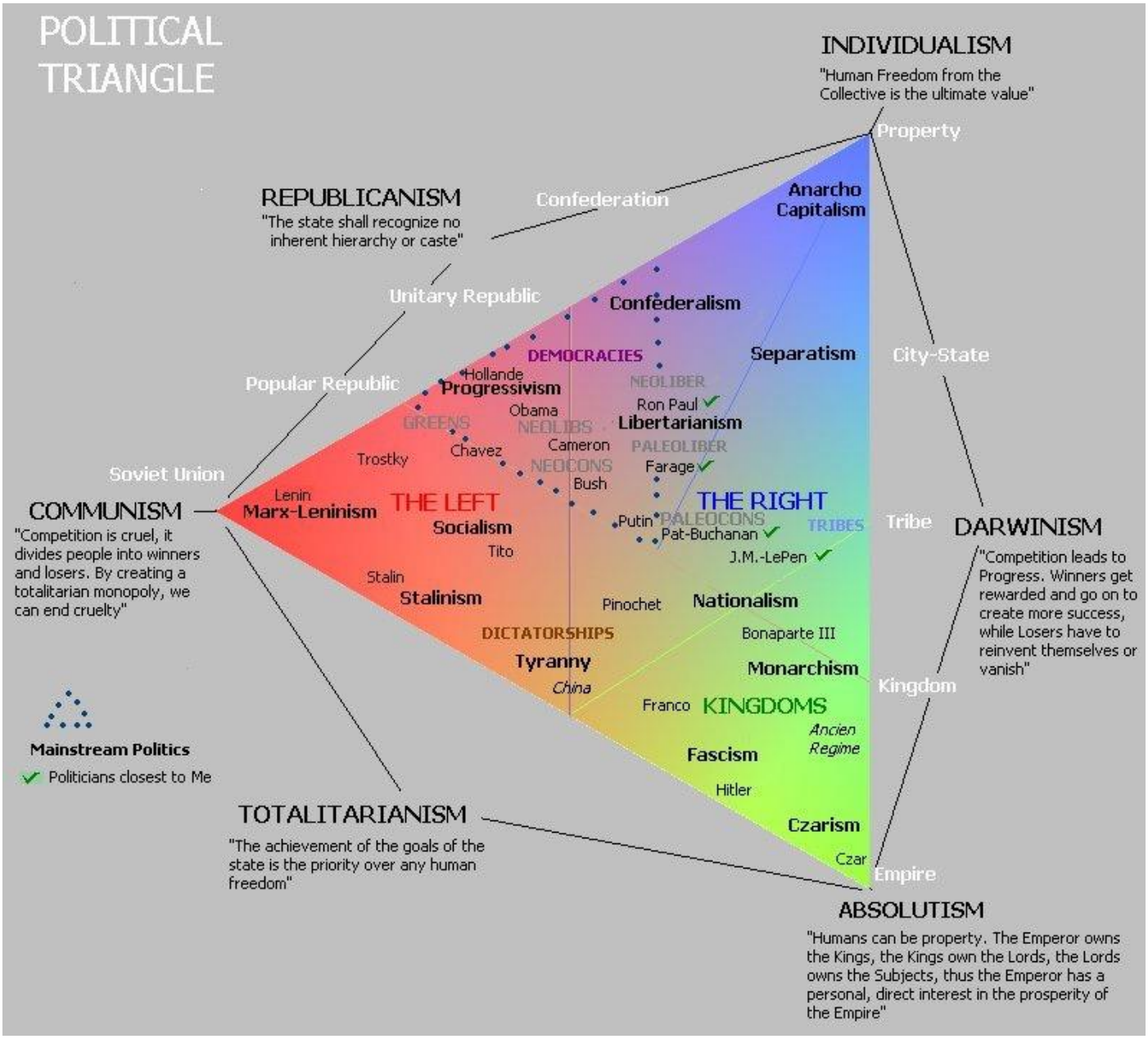
"If you control yourself, you control life. §If you control yourself, you must be able to bear pain without uttering a sound. Men do not complain or cry, and boys who want to become men behave in the same way. §You should not give in to every little problem. Be open, be determined, never play the cripple, but control yourself. Be the master of your pain and problems. Force yourself to be cheerfully faithful. Then you will find strength you did not know you had. §You must practice self control. How often does duty call, but something distracts you? Command yourself so that you can master yourself. §Do something every day that you do not like to do, and avoid doing something every day that you would gladly have done. §Do everything you are ordered to do immediately, without thinking about it. You must in order to become a real man. §That is the secret of every great personality. It has gained all the strength it directs outwardly from overcoming itself. §But you should not be a meek person who gives up everything in order to live in a cave to receive a promised blessing. God does not want that for a person. He should have pleasure in his work. He should use it, but never misuse it, and should be the master of himself".

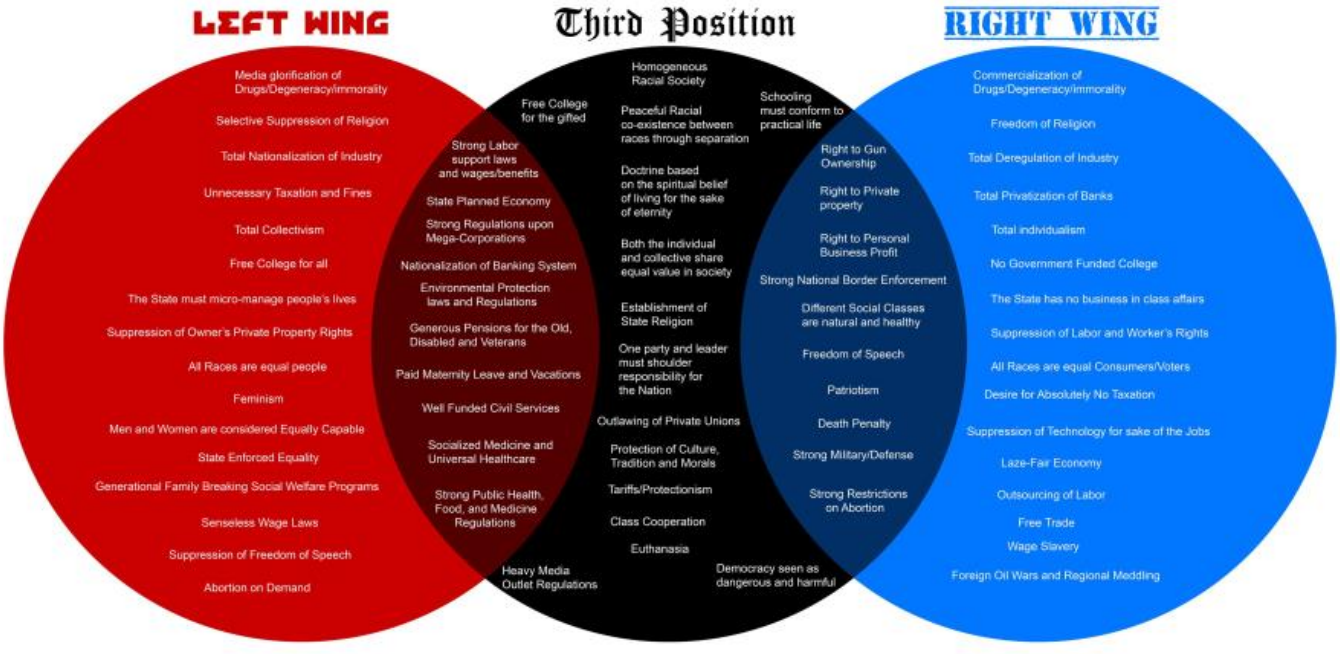
Anonymous (ID: C1yRka4J) 04/17/20(Fri)12:37:52 No.253840229 ▶

>>253835354
They are compatible. NatSoc is a form of love. A love for your country. A love for your people, your brothers, your nrighbors. A love for other countries and other peoples too --- so long as these other peoples are in their own places, with their own borders, their own customs etc.

Leftism aims for degeneration of the West --- a hate to the West. It aims for miscegenation --- a hate to true human diversity. It aims for welfare --- a hate to talent and one's potential. It aims for degenerate art --- a hate to beauty.

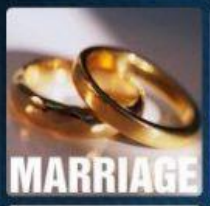
There is no hate of any form in these basics principles that govern the NatSoc ideology. There are a lot of skinhead haters that marr our images, but don't let these discourage your own ideals.


POLITICAL TRIANGLE
INDIVIDUALISM
"Human Freedom from the Collective is the ultimate value"
Property
REPUBLICANISM
"The state shall recognize no inherent hierarchy or caste"
Confederation
Anarcho Capitalism
Unitary Republic
Confederalism
DEMOCRACIES
Separatism
City-State
Popular Republic
Hollande
Progressivism
NEOLIBER
Ron Paul
Obama
Libertarianism
GREENS
NEOLIBS
Chavez
Cameron
PALEOLIBER
Trostky
NEOCONS
Farage
Soviet Union
Bush
Lenin
Marx-Leninism
THE LEFT
THE RIGHT
COMMUNISM
"Competition is cruel, it divides people into winners and losers. By creating a totalitarian monopoly, we can end cruelty"
Socialism
Putin
PALEOCONS
TRIBES
Tribe
DARWINISM
Pat-Buchanan
Tito
J.M.-LePen
"Competition leads to Progress. Winners get rewarded and go on to create more success, while Losers have to reinvent themselves or vanish"
Stalin
Stalinism
Pinochet
Nationalism
DICTATORSHIPS
Bonaparte III
Tyranny
Monarchism
China
Kingdom
Franco
KINGDOMS
Ancien Regime
Mainstream Politics
Politicians closest to Me
Fascism
Hitler
TOTALITARIANISM
"The achievement of the goals of the state is the priority over any human freedom"
Czarism
Czar
Empire
ABSOLUTISM
"Humans can be property. The Emperor owns the Kings, the Kings own the Lords, the Lords owns the Subjects, thus the Emperor has a personal, direct interest in the prosperity of the Empire"


LEFT WING
Third Position
RIGHT WING
Media glorification of Drugs/Degeneracy/immorality
Selective Suppression of Religion
Total Nationalization of Industry
Unnecessary Taxation and Fines
Total Collectivism
Free College for all
The State must micro-manage people's lives
Suppression of Owner's Private Property Rights
All Races are equal people
Feminism
Men and Women are considered Equally Capable
State Enforced Equality
Generational Family Breaking Social Welfare Programs
Senseless Wage Laws
Suppression of Freedom of Speech
Abortion on Demand
Free College for the gifted
Strong Labor support laws and wages/benefits
State Planned Economy
Strong Regulations upon Mega-Corporations
Nationalization of Banking System
Environmental Protection laws and Regulations
Generous Pensions for the Old, Disabled and Veterans
Paid Maternity Leave and Vacations
Well Funded Civil Services
Socialized Medicine and Universal Healthcare
Strong Public Health, Food, and Medicine Regulations
Heavy Media Outlet Regulations
Homogeneous Racial Society
Peaceful Racial co-existence between races through separation
Doctrine based on the spiritual belief of living for the sake of eternity
Both the individual and collective share equal value in society
Establishment of State Religion
One party and leader must shoulder responsibility for the Nation
Outlawing of Private Unions
Protection of Culture, Tradition and Morals
Tariffs/Protectionism
Class Cooperation
Euthanasia
Democracy seen as dangerous and harmful
Schooling must conform to practical life
Right to Gun Ownership
Right to Private property
Right to Personal Business Profit
Strong National Border Enforcement
Different Social Classes are natural and healthy
Freedom of Speech
Patriotism
Death Penalty
Strong Military/Defense
Strong Restrictions on Abortion
Commercialization of Drugs/Degeneracy/immorality
Freedom of Religion
Total Deregulation of Industry
Total Privatization of Banks
Total individualism
No Government Funded College
The State has no business in class affairs
Suppression of Labor and Worker's Rights
All Races are equal Consumers/Voters
Desire for Absolutely No Taxation
Suppression of Technology for sake of the Jobs
Laze-Fair Economy
Outsourcing of Labor
Free Trade
Wage Slavery
Foreign Oil Wars and Regional Meddling

POLITICS EXPLAINED

BASTIAT INSTITUTE

	 MARRIAGE	 HEALTH CARE	 MONEY	 TAXATION	 WAR
 LEFT WING	You should be forced (by the State) to fund government marriage licensing that *includes* gays.	You should be forced (by the State) to fund government sponsored health insurance, or universal health care.	You should be forced (by the State) to use central bank notes as legal tender.	You should be forced (by the State) to give some of what you earn to the government, maybe even more than now.	You should *not* be forced to fund the military-industrial complex or wars unless they're for leftist causes, or a leftist is in charge.
 RIGHT WING	You should be forced (by the State) to fund government marriage licensing that *excludes* gays.	You should be forced (by the State) to fund government sponsored health programs like Medicare & Medicaid.	You should be forced (by the State) to use central bank notes as legal tender.	You should be forced (by the State) to give some of what you earn to the government, maybe less than now.	You should be forced (by the State) to fund the military-industrial complex and wars in the name of patriotism.
 LIBERTARIAN	You should *not* be forced to fund government marriage licensing. Let consenting adults work it out.	You should *not* be forced to subsidize or fund anything. Let voluntary cooperation, market competition, and charity function.	You should *not* be forced to use central bank notes. You should be free to use any money you want. Let the market function.	You should *not* be forced to give anything you earn to the government.	You should *not* be forced to fund the military-industrial complex or any wars.



The Truth

The nuclear family is the foundation of not just society, but the entire race; and it is through this foundation that morals and knowledge are passed from generation to generation. Families should be encouraged by the state to grow large, to foster a strong nation.

The health of the populace is the single most important principle of any society. Not just something to be treated at a moment of crisis, but from an early age, citizens should be educated and active. Genetic health in particular, should be maintained, as it affects everyone.

The currency should be backed by the labor of the people: for every industrial hour worked, a dollar issued. This way, the purchasing power of money-to-goods remains constant for the benefit of its people, while the nation's spending power continues to grow.

You should not be forced to have your labor handed over to international interests, but you will see the community grow and thrive through your hard work and dedication. As they benefit from you, you benefit from them, and all work together for a better future. This is what it means to be a citizen.

Any peace that would make you or your people a victim, is not a peace worth having. It is the duty of every man to defend their own prosperity and way of life. The nation is the machinery by which men will protect themselves from the tyranny of exploitation by foreigners.

Anonymous (ID: bACWEgOu) 06/06/15(Sat)01:27:04 No.46148383 ▶ >>46148491
File: william-f-buckley.jpg (59 KB, 569x466)



If you have ever doubted in your life that man is a predictable animal, I would proffer the events of the 20th century as decisive evidence that he is in fact an Ironic one. In the mid 20th century, a movement began in America that was rightfully identified as the death of traditional conservative American culture.

This movement could be best described as Marxist Feminism. Started by the likes of Betty Frieden, the writer of The Feminine Mystique, small groups of Marxists began to weaponize feminism using Marxist Critical Theory, the idea being that by attacking the traditional values of society and by treating gender relations as a Class War, they could gradually overthrow the Patriarchy, which was seen as the lynchpin of Capitalist society.

Make no mistake, this was and is a direct extension of the Intellectual Vanguard stratagem for Socialism. And it worked. They won their war, and they have extended that war into other theaters, and won there also.

But man is an ironic creature. It is ironic indeed that this very stratagem, in victory, has proven so tyrannical and undesirable that young people across the world are fleeing from it. Not to the Old Right, whom they resent, but to an Older Right.

A Right that has not known voice in almost a century. A Right defeated by the Old Left and Old Right combined. When the Communists attempted the 1918 revolution in Germany, who opposed them? What was bred from the Left's revolution?

This is the irony. This darkest of times, this celebratory Leftist rampage is the overture before a storm of Right Wing nationalism... And this time, there will be nobody left to stop us.

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=y-Yszp3SmxE [Embed]

Anonymous (ID: FvmXd0y2) 05/23/20(Sat)13:28:18 No.258534577 ► >>258534849 >>258534923 >>258535107 >>258535207 >>258535362 >>258535382 >>258535541 >>258535583 >>258536410 >>258537399 >>258537629 >>258537878 >>258539310 >>258539388 >>258541003 >>258543211 >>258543570

File: 3546347547373.jpg (116 KB, 555x719)



>>258532602 (OP) #

I wanna start a company where I install septic tanks in trailer parks.

The equipment I need.

>Shovel

>Wrench

>Prefabbed septic tanks

What the government says I need.

>Yearly training courses that cover everything from septic systems to water heaters. 4 days a year.

>Forming and registering an LLC for taxes, must have a physical address separate from your home for the company.

>Business license in county, meets once a year has your main competition (large septic tank installer) on the board.

>1 million dollars in liability insurance

>$200,000 in bonded money for liability

>Environmental compliance training, requires 2 year AA degree to enroll at the college for 2 semester course.

>Business health insurance and unemployment for just yourself (12k a year) in addition to your personal health insurance.

>Certification in small machinery operation, another yearly training course, because insurance would cost 24k a year if you just used a shovel (worried about back injuries).

>Small backhoe for digging a hole.

>Insurance for the backhoe

> Truck to transport backhoe and class B license, insurance for truck and yearly courses on operating the truck

>Permits for every installation

>Inspections for every installation before you finish, turns a 1 day job in a 3 day commitment.

What boomers needed

>Shovel

>Wrench

>Prefabbed septic tanks

Anonymous (ID: KhvTBpSy) 07/21/18(Sat)07:04:24 No.1795

Q - Zionist

Alex Jones - Zionist

Jerome Corsi - Zionist

Roger Stone - Zionist

PJW - Zionist

Posobiec - Zionist

Bannon - Zionist

Ben Shapiro - Zionist

Jordan Peterson - Zionist

Thomas Paine - Zionist

Sam Harris - Zionist

Spencer - Zionist

Mich Enoch - Zionist

Lauren Southern - Zionist

Faith Goldy - Zionist

Sellner/Pettibone - Zionist

Tommy Robinson - Zionist

Ann Coulter - Zionist

Molyneux - Zionist

Cernovich - Zionist

Ann Coulter - Zionist

Molyneux - Zionist

Cernovich - Zionist

George Webb - Zionist

Jason Goodman - Zionist

Milo - Zionist

JF - Zionist

Patrick Little - judeophobe

Andrew Anglin - Zionist

Weev - Zionst

Sargoy of Mossad - Zionist

Kyle Chapman - Zionist

Stephen Crowder - Zionist

David Duke - Zionist shill

Laura Loomer - Zionist

Gavin mccines - Zionist

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=346BK83d4-s

>Highlighting "Conservatives" that are against free speech

Anonymous (ID: QP5Wop5P) 03/29/20(Sun)12:17:50 No.250822764 ► >>250823145

File: 1585042331099.jpg (90 KB, 1024x691)



So some people in a previous thread wondered one thing: Why does the alt right implode so often?

Well let me answer that for you. The alt right and the many weird things are almost nearly identical in this way that they exist. You see, society has standards, terrible standards, bad things that they teach to the average youth/person. It makes the quality of the person be very low. Like compared to the wholesome people of the past and the few groups that we have now who are also wholesome.

So what happens if such a terrible person gets access to his first red pill? Thats right, he become completely crazed by that red pill. He thinks its the world, its important, and nothing is more important than it. But the problem is that this process of the first red pill, is pretty individual. So many different people have different red pills.

But now imagine that to be a wholesome person, you need to have a 1000 red pills. But these low quality people only have 2 or 3, and the 997 other pills are all blue! And these pills are also all different! So you have degenerate hedonists who have one or two good things. Battle against other degenerates who have different one or two good things. But ask any outsider wholesome person about what his opinion is of them and he will say that they are both degenerates!

So you see, these degenerate alt righters are viciously fighting for scraps! They want to have community, be important and be bosses, but their views are not reaching over to the many other groups that exists which loathe them! Well now you know. You are putrid piece of shit if you dont reject modernity, and we will hate you with utmost of hatefulness! We can accept that you are a piece of shit, but only if you do active steps to remove such bad things for within you. We do not accept your free will to fuck shit up. You either listen to us completely and unwaveringly, or you take inspiration from others like us, and STILL CONTINUE ON THE SAME FUCKING PATH.

Anonymous (ID: QP5Wop5P) 03/29/20(Sun)12:21:26 No.250823145 ►

File: 13879715092729.jpg (36 KB, 500x471)



>>250822764

defenders of the jew system you are if you dare to raise your voice against us. Many of you agents there are here. Yet no matter what, I still dont accept a single one of you, as I have seen you come and go for ages now. Only if you rebel against the spirit of modernity and open your heart to Hitler, or perhaps the many other heralds, you can have a remote hope of being saved.

Fuck jews, fuck lefties, fuck degenerates, fuck niggers. I have given exactly zero compromises on these topics and I will continue to do just that until they have been eradicated from this planet.

File : 1263102850.jpg-(118 KB, 350x466, dog_suit.jpg)



Anonymous 01/10/10(Sun)00:54:10 No.187581614

Funding cuts to parks and trails has nothing to do with the cost of maintaining the trails. It is simply government extortion to avoid having to actually cut real uneeded expenses. Anytime there is any budget shortfall the first thing a sitting group of elected officials does is cut those services that the public directly uses. Libraries, Parks and Recreation, Museums, etc. In most cases these are the least expensive part of government operations. heck a hiking trails maintenance costs are so minimal as to be absolutely negligable. But by closing them it extorts people into making the choice "Well I really want my parks so I will pay more in taxes and fees" rather than the government actually cutting the wasteful spending such as crooked asphault contracts to politicians brother in laws or high paid do nothing commissions lawyers and administrators. This is the same reason that whenever voters vote down a school budget the first thing the school district does is cancel the school bus service. It maximizes the inconvenience and pain to the voters in the most direct way possible in order to get their desired result. It's a crooked scam that we have let go on for most of the 20th century.

>>

Anonymous 01/10/10(Sun)00:55:11 No.187581890

File1263102911.jpg-(79 KB, 600x805, 1262410638904.jpg)

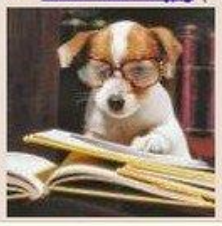


Indeed. Another facet of political psychology is to distract from these crooked tactics and engage the public in dirty battles of rhetoric. It is but a game, with pretend "sides", and the only rule is never speak of this game so the public is never any wiser.

>>

Anonymous 01/10/10(Sun)00:55:49 No.187582050

File1263102949.jpg-(13 KB, 249x252, 1262776987178.jpg)



You might surmise that manipulation negates the freedom of the public's vote, allowing those with the capability of insidious corruption to maintain power while hamstringing the public's curiosity for truth.

>>

Anonymous 01/10/10(Sun)00:57:18 No.187582380

File1263103038.jpg-(8 KB, 300x300, 1262776116445.jpg)



I propose that what made America great was an abundance of natural resources and an incompetent government (by design) that took a few hundred years before it could manage to wedge itself in between competent people exploiting those resources. Now that government is firmly wedged in, the run is over.

>>

Anonymous 01/10/10(Sun)00:58:57 No.187582782

File1263103137.jpg-(30 KB, 383x500, 1262410444941.jpg)



Speaking of which, what is environmental reform in the political arena? Is the goal really to help the environment, or just an attempt by these same elected officials to utilize the cry for a cleaner earth to gain more power and money.

▶ Anonymous 09/12/18 (Wed) 21:42:55 ID: 332ebb No.12145348

>>12145139

The problem with the world today is that our governments have invested in and grown our societies on foundationless shells that used to be nations. The reason they did that was cheap money, endless waves of mercantilism, heaped onto the people of the world as some kind of enlightened gift. We would have gone through all of our technological evolutions regardless of the economic model forced upon the world. Some models are more short term yielding than others. But what motivates man to create is simply the exchange of energy, at any rate. Since the system that was forced on us (without vote) its true purpose is to create a global hemorrage or siphon to steal energy from people's labor en masse. That stolen energy has been redirected to fund the many private and public programs which have destroyed our societies and nations. The scope of this effort is almost unimaginable, and the lengths of the lies and expansion of the state beyond its domain merely to perpetuate that theft is equally monolithic. We are far beyond the point of no return. The large cities that have grown in the past 100 years are byproducts of this unnatural concentration of energy. Uncoincidentally, those hubs are also the places which are associated with contemporary "left" politics, necessarily, as their entire production at their growth rates is not only unnatural, but unsustainable. They are quite literally artificially selecting populations for docility and state logistical dependence. Entire generations simply would not have come into existence if subjected to natural barriers against unchecked growth. Now those generations are voting. They have no ability to feed themselves, they require the importation of resources through an exacerbated logistics chain, delivered to their sea of concrete. They have no concept or acceptance of liberty. They enjoy the secondary benefit of the defacto protection afforded by the remaining Americans, who are barely holding back the state from regulating them wholesale. At the same time they parrot the directives of our hidden empire, demanding the illegalization of private arms. The United States hasn't been in the care of the constitution for a long time. The government is completely bloated with subversive functions to destroy the constitution. Our elected officials are nearly universally corrupted and are guided by foreign-allegience, non-american-interest jews. If a president wanted to, he could declassify everything possible and pull the skirt down on the whole show. That's what the entire classification and secrecy compartmentalization system in government since WW2 is all about after all; hiding the network and chain of custody of who's running this country from the public. The only president that's ever come close was jfk, he didnt even get very aggresive. --Any politician who's not telling it like it is (which is all of them), is a traitor and deserves nothing less than a tyrant's fate. Trump's no exception. We are a mere shadow of a fart of the nation we fought it out to be. We are the exact antithesis of our own declaration of independence. You people keep splitting asshole hairs looking for a crumb of hope. They sold us out long ago. Stop paying homage to traitors. No one is coming. If you want to fix this, youre going to have to do it yourselves, you and several of your successive generations.

The four stages of red-pill

1. Generic conservative:



The generic conservative realizes something about society doesn't quite sit right with him, there is a "gut feeling" that "something is wrong" with the way people conduct themselves in terms of behavioral norms, moral standards and so on. However, he is unable to articulate his opposition to liberalism outside of a liberal context and accepts liberal principles such as a belief in the moral goodness of equality as taken for granted, so liberals generally run rings around him.

Typical argument: "First gay marriage, what next? Pedos marrying kids? Bestiality?"
Typical liberal response: "Slippery slope fallacy much? They said the same thing about black people being allowed to vote.

2. Libertarian:



Murray Rothbard

The libertarian takes his opposition to liberalism and tries to establish a philosophical foundation for this belief. As most "generic conservatives" do not articulate an ethical system of their own that stands in opposition to liberalism and instead merely voice their opposition to the *perceived impracticality of liberal plans*, economically speaking, the libertarian takes this one step further and establishes his philosophical framework of one based around economic freedom taken to the nth degree, he is capable of attacking the current system effectively, but utterly ineffective in challenging it morally or ethically since libertarianism tends to adopt a non-interference attitude to ethics and morality.

Typical argument: "You do not right have to right to appropriate other people's wealth. Taxation is theft."
Typical liberal response: "Tell that to the Scandinavian states that achieve so much with high tax rates. I bet you believe in creationism too."

3. The radical right:



Most people on the right stop at stage 2 of the red pill process, those who dig deeper go further however start to realize that something isn't quite right about libertarianism's general refusal (outside of people like Hoppe) to take a moral stand against degeneracy. This leads them to unorthodox political philosophies that stand well beyond the pale of acceptability, such as fascism. For the first time in their lives, they start to articulate moral and ethical opposition to liberal *principles* rather than aspects of liberalism

Typical argument: "If you import third world people, you import third world problems. We need to act for our people and our Nation, not for Jews, Blacks or Hispanics."
Typical liberal response: "Fucking RACIST!"

4. Traditionalism:



The final stage is traditionalism. The red-pilled individual starts to consume large amounts of rather esoteric (by present day standards) literature about the importance of inequality, hierarchy and moral authority. He realizes the West's entire trajectory for the past two centuries since the Masonic Revolt of 1789 has been disastrous. Typically the traditionalist will identify with traditional modes of European government, such as mediated Monarchies or Aristocratic Republics.

Typical argument: "I will simply point out the error of principle that has provided the foundation of this constitution and that has led the French astray since the first moment of their revolution.

The constitution of 1795, like its predecessors, has been drawn up for Man. Now, there is no such thing in the world as Man. In the course of my life, I have seen Frenchmen, Italians, Russians, etc. I am even aware, thanks to Montesquieu, that one can be a Persian. But, as for Man, I declare that I have never met him in my life. If he exists, I certainly have no knowledge of him.

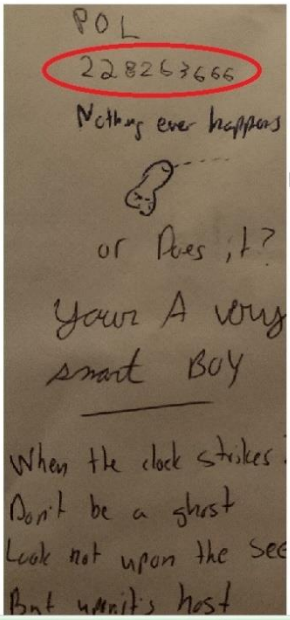
...This constitution is capable of being applied to all human communities from China to Geneva. But a constitution which is made for all nations is made for none: it is a pure abstraction, a school exercise whose purpose is to exercise the mind in accordance with a hypothetical ideal, and which ought to be addressed to Man, in the imaginary places which he inhabits....

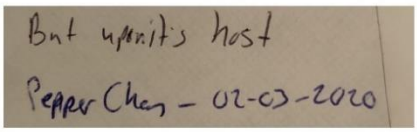
What is a constitution? Is it not the solution to the following problem: to find the laws that are fitting for a particular nation, given its population, its customs, its religion, its geographical situation, its political relations, its wealth, and its good and bad qualities?

Now, this problem is not addressed at all by the Constitution of 1795, which is concerned only with Man."
Typical liberal response: "Please don't hurt me great one, I promise to stop being degenerate!"

DoD Auditor Visits /pol/





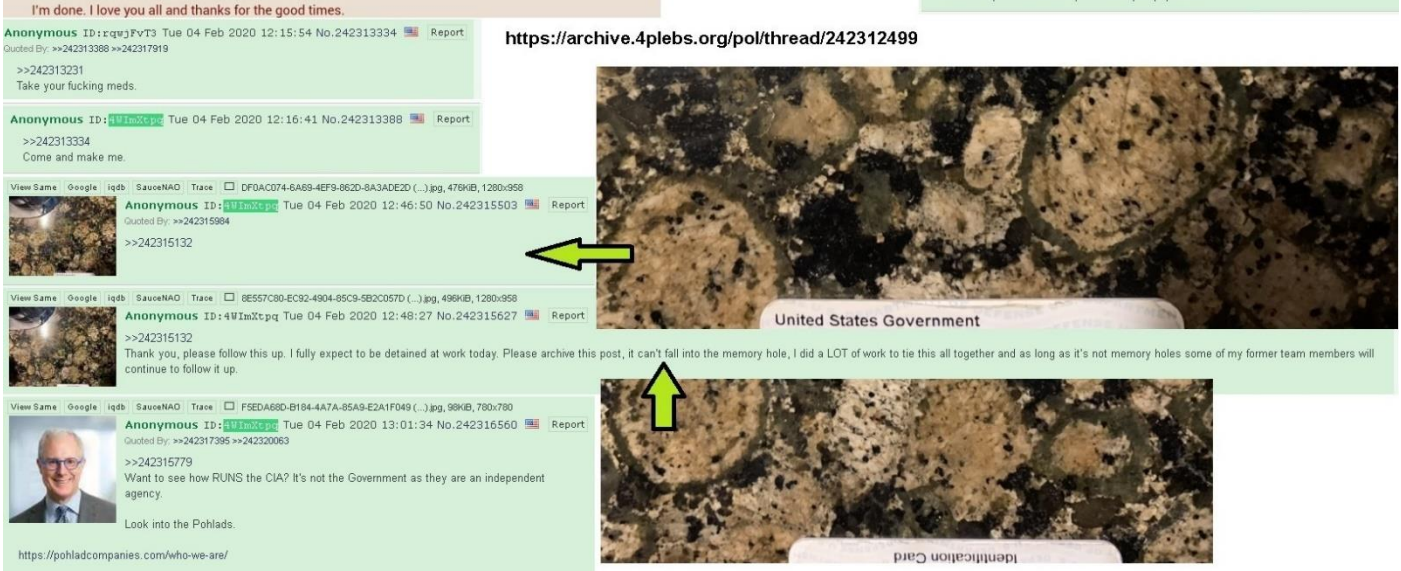


https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/228260192





https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/242312499





248KiB, 1244x1600, 3D8F3188-21F1-48A3-BB84-1F8D47393496.jpg
Same Google iqdb SauceNAO Trace

The Machiavellian reality **Anonymous** ID:rYpHOlEy Sat 20 Mar 2021 23:29:54 No.312985080 View Reply Original Report [1 / 1 / 1]

Machiavelli could have predicted the current situation. I forget what exactly he said, but it was something to the effect that: Giving up power to others is always a bad idea, you will be despised twice, once for your weakness, once again for HAVING had power over those you give your power to today.

This is evident everywhere today. The powerful are both respected, and feared. The formerly powerful are both disrespected, and despised.

This can be seen in every aspect of global politics today, from the Sino-American relationship to the South Korean-American relationship, to the black-white relationship in South Africa, to relations between women and men across the developed world. It can be seen in the relationship between Latinos and whites in the US, it can be seen in the relationship between Asians and whites in Britain.

Basically, the decadent become weak and foolish, and when faced with the demands for power and equality from their inferiors are tempted to give into their demands in an unrealistic expectation of gratitude. They then become bitter and unhappy when said gratitude doesn't materialize. The recipient of power for his part feels no need to express or feel gratitude, because he assumes that said power was given partly out of fear and thus was not truly a display of benevolence anyway.

tl;dr the white man gave his power away and is now bitter because his former inferiors abuse him despite or rather for having done so. he is this way because he didn't understand the true nature of power, and of humanity.

"LEADERLESS RESISTANCE

The concept of Leaderless Resistance was proposed by Col. Ulius Louis Amoss, who was the founder of International Service of Information Incorporated, located in Baltimore, Maryland. Col. Amoss died more than fifteen years ago, but during his life was a tireless opponent of communism, as well as a skilled Intelligence Officer. Col. Amoss first wrote of Leaderless Resistance on April 17, 1962. His theories of organization were primarily directed against the threat of eventual Communist take-over in the United States. The present writer, with the benefit of having lived many years beyond Col. Amoss, has taken his theories and expounded upon them. Col. Amoss feared the Communists. This author fears the federal government. Communism now represents a threat to no one in the United States, while federal tyranny represents a threat to everyone . The writer has joyfully lived long enough to see the dying breaths of communism, but may, unhappily, remain long enough to see the last grasps of freedom in America.

In the hope that, somehow, America can still produce the brave sons and daughters necessary to fight off ever increasing persecution and oppression, this essay is offered. Frankly, it is too close to call at this point. Those who love liberty, and believe in freedom enough to fight for it are rare today, but within the bosom of every once great nation, there remains secreted, the pearls of former greatness. They are there. I have looked into their sparking eyes; sharing a brief moment in time with them as I passed through this life. Relished their friendship, endured their pain, and they mine. We are a band of brothers, native to the soil gaining strength one from another as we have rushed head long into a battle that all the weaker, timid men, say we can not win. Perhaps…but then again, perhaps we can. It's not over till the last freedom fighter is buried or imprisoned, or the same happens to those who would destroy their freedom.

Barring any cataclysmic events, the struggle will yet go on for years. The passage of time will make it clear to even the more slow among us that the government is the foremost threat to the life, and liberty of the folk. The government will no doubt make today's oppressiveness look like grade school work compared to what they have planned in the future. Meanwhile, there are those of us who continue to hope that somehow the few can do what the many have not. We are cognizant that before things get better they will certainly get worse as government shows a willingness to use ever more severe police state measures against dissidents. This changing situation makes it clear that those who oppose state repression must be prepared to alter, adapt, and modify their behavior, strategy, and tactics as circumstances warrant. Failure to consider new methods and implement them as necessary will make the government's efforts at suppression uncomplicated. It is the duty of every patriot to make the tyrant's life miserable. When one fails to do so he not only fails himself, but his people.

▶ **Anonymous** 11/23/17 (Thu) 15:29:24 ID: a5e6fc No.10946881 >>10946883

>>10946880
With this in mind, current methods of resistance to tyranny employed by those who love our race, culture, and heritage must pass a litmus test of soundness. Methods must be objectively measured as to their effectiveness, as well as to whether they make the government's intention of repression more possible or more difficult. Those not working to aid our objectives must be discarded or the government benefits from our failure to do so.

As honest men who have banded together into groups or associations of a political or religious nature are falsely labeled "domestic terrorists" or "cultists" and suppressed, it will become necessary to consider other methods of organization--or as the case may very well call for: non-organization. One should keep in mind that it is not in the government's interest to eliminate all groups. Some few must remain in order to perpetuate the smoke and mirrors vision for the masses that America is a "free democratic country" where dissent is allowed. Most organizations, however, that possess the potential for effective resistance will not be allowed to continue. Anyone who is so naive as to believe the most powerful government on earth will not crush any who pose a real threat to that power, should not be active, but rather, at home studying political history.

The question as to who is to be left alone and who is not, will be answered by how groups and individuals deal with several factors such as: avoidance of conspiracy plots, rejection of feeble minded malcontents, insistence upon quality of the participants, avoidance of all contact with the front men for the federals--the news media--and, finally, camouflage (which can be defined as the ability to blend in the public's eye the more committed groups of resistance with mainstream "kosher" associations that are generally seen as harmless.) Primarily though, whether any organization is allowed to continue in the future will be a matter of how big a threat a group represents. Not a threat in terms of armed might or political ability, for there is none of either for the present, but rather, threat in terms of potentiality. It is potential the federals fear most. Whether that potential exists in an individual or group is incidental. The federals measure potential threat in terms of what might happen given a situation conducive to action on the part of a restive organization or individual. Accurate intelligence gathering allows them to assess the potential. Showing one's hand before the bets are made, is a sure way to loose.

The movement for freedom is rapidly approaching the point where for many people, the option of belonging to a group will be nonexistent. For others, group membership will be a viable option for only the immediate future. Eventually, and perhaps much sooner than most believe possible, the price paid for membership will exceed any perceived benefit. But for now, some of the groups that do exist often serve a useful purpose either for the newcomer who can be indoctrinated into the ideology of the struggle, or for generating positive propaganda to reach potential freedom fighters. It is sure that, for the most part, this struggle is rapidly becoming a matter of individual action, each of its participants making a private decision in the quietness of his heart to resist: to resist by any means necessary. It is hard to know what others will do, for no man truly knows another man's heart. It is enough to know what one himself will do. A great teacher once said "know thyself." Few men really do, but let each of us, promise ourselves, not to go quietly to the fate our would-be masters have planned.

▶ **Anonymous** 11/23/17 (Thu) 15:29:54 ID: a5e6fc No.10946883 >>10946886

>>10946881
The concept of Leaderless Resistance is nothing less than a fundamental departure in theories of organization. The orthodox scheme of organization is diagrammatically represented by the pyramid, with the mass at the bottom and the leader at the top. This fundamental of organization is to be seen not only in armies, which are of course, the best illustration of the pyramid structure, with the mass of soldiery, the privates, at the bottom responsible to corporals who are in turn responsible to sergeants, and so on up the entire chain of command to the generals at the top. But the same structure is seen in corporations, ladies' garden clubs and in our political system itself. This orthodox "pyramid" scheme of organization is to be seen basically in all existing political, social and religious structures in the world today from the Federal government to the Roman Catholic Church. The Constitution of the United States, in the wisdom of the Founders, tried to sublimate the essential dictatorial nature of pyramidal organization by dividing authority into three: executive, legislative and judicial. But the pyramid remains essentially untouched.

This scheme of organization, the pyramid, is however, not only useless, but extremely dangerous for the participants when it is utilized in a resistance movement against state tyranny. Especially is this so in technologically advanced societies where electronic surveillance can often penetrate the structure revealing its chain of command. Experience has revealed over and over again that anti-state, political organizations utilizing this method of command and control are easy prey for government infiltration, entrapment, and destruction of the personnel involved. This has been seen repeatedly in the United States where pro-government infiltrators or agent provocateurs weasel their way into patriotic groups and destroy them from within.

In the pyramid type of organization, an infiltrator can destroy anything which is beneath his level of infiltration and often those above him as well. If the traitor has infiltrated at the top, then the entire organization from the top down is compromised and may be traduced at will.

An alternative to the pyramid type of organization is the cell system. In the past, many political groups (both right and left) have used the cell system to further their objectives. Two examples will suffice. During the American Revolution "committees of correspondence" were formed throughout the Thirteen colonies.

Their purpose was to subvert the government and thereby aid the cause of independence. The "Sons of Liberty", who made a name for themselves dumping government taxed tea into the harbor at Boston, were the action arm of the committees of correspondence. Each committee was a secret cell that operated totally independently of the other cells. Information on the government was passed from committee to committee, from colony to colony, and then acted upon on a local basis. Yet even in these bygone days of poor communication, of weeks to months for a letter to be delivered, the committees without any central direction whatsoever, were remarkable similar in tactics employed to resist government tyranny. It was, as the first American patriots knew, totally unnecessary for anyone to give an order for anything. Information was made available to each committee, and each committee acted as it saw fit. A recent example of the cell system taken from the left wing of politics are the Communists. The Communist, in order to get around the obvious problems involved in pyramidal organization, developed to an art the cell system. They had numerous independent cells which operated completely isolated from one another and particularly with no knowledge of each other, but were orchestrated together by a central headquarters. For instance, during World War II, in Washington, it is known that there were at least six secret Communist cells operating at high levels in the United States government (plus all the open Communists who were protected and promoted by President Roosevelt), however, only one of the cells was rooted out and destroyed. How many more actually were operating no one can say for sure.

▶ **Anonymous** 11/23/17 (Thu) 15:30:40 ID: a5e6fc No.10946886 >>10946887

>>10946883
The Communist cells which operated in the U.S until late 1991 under Soviet control could have at their command a leader, who held a social position which appeared to be very lowly. He could be, for example, a busboy in a restaurant, but in reality a colonel or a general in the Soviet Secret Service, the KGB. Under him could be a number of cells and a person active in one cell would almost never have knowledge of individuals who are active in another cell. The value of this is that while any one cell can be infiltrated, exposed or destroyed, such action will have no effect on the other cells; in fact, the members of the other cells will be supporting that cell which is under attack and ordinarily would lend very strong support to it in many ways. This is at least part of the reason, no doubt, that whenever in the past Communists were attacked in this country, support for them sprang up in many unexpected places.

The efficient and effective operation of a cell system after the Communist model, is of course, dependent upon central direction, which means impressive organization, funding from the top, and outside support, all of which the Communists had. Obviously, American patriots have none of these things at the top or anywhere else, and so an effective cell organization based upon the Soviet system of operation is impossible.

Two things become clear from the above discussion. First, that the pyramid type of organization can be penetrated quite easily and it thus is not a sound method of organization in situations where the government has the resources and desire to penetrate the structure; which is the situation in this country. Secondly, that the normal qualifications for the cell structure based upon the Red model does not exist in the U.S. for patriots. This understood, the question arises "What method is left for those resisting state tyranny?" The answer comes from Col. Amoss who proposed the "Phantom Cell" mode of organization. Which he described as Leaderless Resistance. A system of organization that is based upon the cell organization, but does not have any central control or direction, that is in fact almost identical to the methods used by the Committees of Correspondence during the American Revolution. Utilizing the Leaderless Resistance concept, all individuals and groups operate independently of each other, and never report to a central headquarters or single leader for direction or instruction, as would those who belong to a typical pyramid organization.

At first glance, such a type of organization seems unrealistic, primarily because there appears to be no organization. The natural question thus arises as to how are the "Phantom cells" and individuals to cooperate with each other when there is no intercommunication or central direction? The answer to this question is that participants in a program of Leaderless Resistance through phantom cell or individual action must know exactly what they are doing, and how to do it. It becomes the responsibility of the individual to acquire the necessary skills and information as to what is to be done. This is by no means as impractical as it appears, because it is certainly true that in any movement, all persons involved have the same general outlook, are acquainted with the same philosophy, and generally react to given situations in similar ways. The pervious history of the committees of correspondence during the American Revolution show this to be true.

▶ **Anonymous** 11/23/17 (Thu) 15:31:06 ID: a5e6fc No.10946887 >>10946892

>>10946886
Since the entire purpose of Leaderless Resistance is to defeat state tyranny (at least insofar as this essay is concerned), all members of phantom cells or individuals will tend to react to objective events in the same way through usual tactics of resistance. Organs of information distribution such as newspapers, leaflets, computers, etc., which are widely available to all, keep each person informed of events, allowing for a planned response that will take many variations. No one need issue an order to anyone. Those idealist truly committed to the cause of freedom will act when they feel the time is ripe, or will take their cue from others who precede them. While it is true that much could be said against this type of structure as a method of resistance, it must be kept in mind that Leaderless Resistance is a child of necessity. The alternatives to it have been show to be unworkable or impractical. Leaderless Resistance has worked before in the American Revolution, and if the truly committed put it to use for themselves, it will work now.

It goes almost without saying that Leaderless Resistance leads to very small or even one man cells of resistance. Those who join organizations to play "let's pretend" or who are "groupies" will quickly be weeded out. While for those who are serious about their opposition to federal despotism, this is exactly what is desired.

From the point of view of tyrants and would be potentates in the federal bureaucracy and police agencies, nothing is more desirable than that those who oppose them be UNIFIED in their command structure, and that every person who opposes them belong to a pyramid type group. Such groups and organizations are an easy kill. Especially in light of the fact that the Justice (sic) Department promised in 1987 that there would never be another group that opposed them that they did not have at least one informer in. These federal "friends of government" are intelligence agents. They gather information that can be used at the whim of a federal D.A. to prosecute. The line of battle has been drawn. Patriots are required therefore, to make a conscious decision to either aid the government in its illegal spying, by continuing with old methods of organization and resistance, or to make the enemie's job more difficult by implementing effective countermeasures.

Now there will, no doubt, be mentally handicapped people out there who, while standing at a podium with an American flag draped in the background, and a lone eagle soaring in the sky above, will state emphatically in their best sounding red, white, and blue voice, "So what if the government is spying? We are not violating any laws." Such crippled thinking by any serious person is the best example that there is a need for special education classes. The person making such a statement is totally out of contact with political reality in this country, and unfit for leadership of any thing more than a dog sleigh in the Alaskan wilderness. The old "Born on the fourth of July" mentality that has influenced so much of the American patriot's thinking in the past will not save him from the government in the future. "Reeducation" for non-thinkers of this type will take place in the federal prison system where there are no flags or eagles, but abundance of men who were "not violating any law."

▶ **Anonymous** 11/23/17 (Thu) 15:31:40 ID: a5e6fc No.10946892 >>10946896

>>10946887
Most groups who "unify" their disparate associates into a single structure have short political lives. Therefore, those movement leaders constantly calling for unity of organization rather than the desirable unity of purpose, usually fall into one of three categories.

They may not be sound political tacticians, but rather, just committed men who feel unity would help their cause, while not realizing that the government would greatly benefit from such efforts. The Federal objective, to imprison or destroy all who oppose them, is made easier in pyramid organizations. Or perhaps, they do not fully understand the struggle they are involved in and that the government they oppose has declared a state of war against those fighting for faith, folk, freedom and constitutional liberty. Those in power will use any means to rid themselves of opposition. The third class calling for unity and let us hope this is the minority of the three, are men more desirous of the supposed power that a large organization would bestow, than of actually achieving their stated purpose.

Conversely, the last thing Federal snoops would have, if they had any choice in the matter, is a thousand different small phantom cells opposing them. It is easy to see why. Such a situation is an intelligence nightmare for a government intent upon knowing everything they possibly can about those who oppose them. The Federals, able to amass overwhelming strength of numbers, manpower, resources, intelligence gathering, and capability at any given time, need only a focal point to direct their anger. A single penetration of a pyramid type of organization can lead to the destruction of the whole. Whereas, Leaderless Resistance presents no single opportunity for the Federals to destroy a significant portion of the Resistance.

With the announcement by the Department of Justice (sic) that 300 FBI agents formerly assigned to watching Soviet spies in the US (domestic counter intelligence) are now to be used to "combat crime", the federal government is preparing the way for a major assault upon those persons opposed to their policies. Many anti-government groups dedicated to the preservation of the America of our forefathers can expect shortly to feel the brunt of a new federal assault upon liberty.

It is clear, therefore, that it is time to rethink traditional strategy and tactics when it comes to opposing a modern police state. America is quickly moving into a long dark night of police state tyranny, where the rights now accepted by most as being inalienable will disappear. Let the coming night be filled with a thousand points of resistance. Like the fog which forms when conditions are right and disappears when they are not, so must the resistance to tyranny be.

"If every person has the right to defend--even by force--his person, his liberty, and his property, then it follows that a group of men have the right to organize and support a common force to protect these rights constantly." —The Law. Frederick Bastiat Paris, 1850.

Editors Note: This essay was written by Louis Beam in 1983 and published at that time. Republished above in 1992. I do not take credit for the theories expounded upon here, Col. Amoss deserves the credit for his brilliant analysis and insightful thinking."

Anonymous 12/09/16(Fri)00:02:12 No.2064182 >>2064187 >>2064224 >>2064225 >>2064239 >>2064350 >>2064399 >>2064435 >>2064545 >>2067494

>>2063593 (OP)
>Did Europeans just decided to walk into desert and plant flags?
not even close

>>2063599
thank you for the grade school version of history.

Basically the normal process was missionaries - soldiers - colonists. The missionaries were almost always the first ones to reach the tribes in the interior of Africa, because they were generally the only ones insane enough to just walk off into the jungle looking for uncontacted tribes (professional explorers were also a thing, but generally they were more on the lookout for things like navigable rivers and mountain ranges and stuff, and their contact with individual African tribes was generally fairly fleeting.) The missionary would most likely have a translator and a couple of native porters, and would go to the chief of the village with gifts and ask to be allowed to set up a church.

The chief would either say no, say no and execute him, or say yes. Most would say yes, probably simply out of curiosity and the vague hope that it might lead to more objects of European manufacture becoming available. Hey, why not - he's only one man, right? So the missionary would built his mission, which would function both as a church for the adults and a school for the children. Although religion would be the main thing on the curriculum, the missionary would probably try to give the local children some basic secular education as well.

Anonymous 12/09/16(Fri)00:04:12 No.2064187 >>2064193 >>2064224 >>2064225 >>2064239 >>2064350 >>2064389 >>2064399 >>2064435 >>2064545 >>2067494

>>2064182

The next Europeans to turn up would be the soldiers. What they did next depended greatly on what part of Africa we're talking about. In the Congo, for example, European mercenaries would turn up a village and tell everyone that they were now rubber harvesters, on pain of amputation. In most of Africa, however, the soldiers would come along and built a fort somewhere, probably at some strategic point like a river confluence. Sometimes they would get permission from the chief with gifts. Sometimes they would ask for permission after the fort was constructed, or simply not ask at all. If things got a little too tense with the locals, the missionary might step in to mediate for the European soldiers. Or he might bitch them out and tell them to be more diplomatic because he'd just spent years building a mission and making friends with the locals only to have them turn up and cause trouble. Sometimes the soldiers would heed a priest's advice, and sometimes not, but either way they were usually not there for the natives, at least not at first.

See, what >>2063599 is wrong about is that you definitely did need boots on the ground in order to stake a claim to an area. The 19th century might have been the era of the gentleman, but it wasn't that gentlemanly - simply planting a flag would get you squat if you didn't have the guns to back it up. You might not have any Europeans in the thousands of miles of territory behind your fort, but as long as other powers would have to go past your fort to advance, and leave their supply lines exposed, you had a certain amount of control over the area. It wasn't necessarily about direct control so much as diplomatic leverage back home - even a single outpost might be enough to tip the diplomatic scales in your favour when it came time for the other side to weigh the pros and cons of trying to push their claim further.

Anonymous 12/09/16(Fri)00:06:21 No.2064193 >>2064199 >>2064224 >>2064225 >>2064239 >>2064350 >>2064389 >>2064399 >>2064435 >>2064545 >>2067494

>>2064187

So little makeshift forts started springing up across Africa. (In China today there is the concept of a nail house. These are sometimes local residents who refuse to move out in the face of a new development, but often they are just a shell of a building, made from the cheapest concrete possible, thrown up almost overnight by an unscrupulous landowner in the path of a new road or something in order to extort more compensation. In the same way, European nations put up nail forts to frustrate the ambitions of rival European nations in the area. They usually had little or nothing to do with controlling the local Africans, at least at first).

What invariably happened next would be that one of the local tribes would show up at the fort asking for protection. They had no quarrel with the Europeans, after all, and no reason to assume they would be enemies. Whereas they would have long-standing grievances will all their local neighbours. So when they saw a fort with (relatively) strong walls and lots of guns to defend it, they saw an opportunity rather than a threat.

Mostly this applied to the weaker tribe in the area, the one under pressure from its neighbours and in need of a safe place to avoid being wiped out. For the sake of argument lets call this tribe the Bongo (which is the name of half a dozen tribes across Africa, although I'm not referring to any specific one here). The tribal chief of the Bongo would go up to the fort and try to parlay, quite possibly with the help of a missionary as interpreter, and be told that the Europeans were there to claim the area for the great and glorious [European empire that the chief has never heard of]. Which would come as something as a surprise given that the soldiers in the fort would probably be doing very little fighting and conquering, and would probably mostly be waiting for further orders and dying of malaria (their main role, after all, was simply to be there).

Anonymous 12/09/16(Fri)00:09:45 No.2064199 >>2064202 >>2064224 >>2064225 >>2064239 >>2064350 >>2064389 >>2064399 >>2064435 >>2064545 >>2064626 >>2065422 >>2067494 >>2067560

>>2064193

Either way, the end point of the negotiation generally was that if the Bongo pledged their allegiance to the far distant home-country of the men who'd built the fort, they'd get guns and European soldiers to smite their enemies.

And smite they would. This arrangement almost always resulted in the tribe who allied itself with Europeans becoming the dominant tribe in the area. So the uncharted piece of Africa, home to many tribes, that the missionary and soldiers had reached a few years before can now reasonably be called Bongoland. And since the Bongo people have sworn allegiance to whichever European empire it was that got there first, Bongoland is therefore a colony of that empire.

Next comes the colonists. Possibly. It depended greatly on how fertile the land was, and how accessible from the coast. In some areas European colonists would start arriving in ever greater number and appropriate more and more land - but only from the tribes who had once been the Bongo's enemies. The Bongo would still be armed and equipped by the colonial power, either as allies or as fully fledged auxiliary colonial soldiers, to put down the inevitable rebellions. Exploitative colonial greed to our modern sensibilities, but the tribes losing their land would have been slaughtering the Bongo and stealing land from them for decades before European arrival, so we can safely assume that the Bongo's attitude to the whole colonisation business, and their role as lackeys of the capitalist-imperialist system, would be: turn around's fair play. For some reason many modern people refer to this as the 'divide and rule' strategy of the European colonisers, as if all the noble savages had been perfectly united before the arrival of white men tore them asunder from their dark-skinned brothers, and had not, in fact, hated each other's guts since time immemorial.

Anonymous 12/09/16(Fri)00:10:34 No.2064202 >>2064210 >>2064224 >>2064225 >>2064239 >>2064350 >>2064389 >>2064399 >>2064435 >>2064545 >>2067494

>>2064199

Often though there simply weren't enough Europeans in the area to affect the local population much. European traders would probably come in, and maybe set up logging or mining operations which employed locals. But for a great many Africans the only time their 'colonisers' impinged on their lives would be when the local District Commissioner passed through on his tour of his district - which might happen once a month, once every few months, or once a year.

These were often very young men, maybe only twenty one years old, who were given responsibility for tens of thousands - or even hundreds of thousands - of natives spread out over hundreds of square miles. They essentially held court at every village they passed through. They would listen to any grievances the local chief might have with the colonial government, try to resolve any local disputes that the chief couldn't handle for whatever reason, and mediate between chiefs from different villages if they came into conflict, and collect any taxes due. Then they would continue on their way, and the local people wouldn't see a European again for another couple of months. The District Commissioner would have a company of native troops with them to enforce their judgements, but mostly they ruled with a fairly light touch.

Anonymous 12/09/16(Fri)00:12:42 No.2064206

>>2063707
I've heard that Ethiopia is a pretty fucked up place due to that, something about a small ethnicity holding all the power and fucking over everyone else.

Anonymous 12/09/16(Fri)00:14:21 No.2064210 >>2064216 >>2064224 >>2064225 >>2064239 >>2064350 >>2064389 >>2064399 >>2064435 >>2064545 >>2067494

>>2064202

It was mostly a rule based on the personal relationships the Commissioner formed with the chiefs in his district - after all, in the chief's view, being the personal friend of someone who was basically the ruler of his own small country had a certain cachet to it. And for the common people, it was nice to know that if those bastards from the tribe in the next valley over raided them and stole their cattle, that polite, friendly white man would send in his riflemen to fuck them up. For many parts of Africa, the arrival of Europeans probably began the first peaceful period in their history, as tribes that had waged more or less permanent low-level war against their neighbours suddenly found that cattle raiding and skirmishing with your neighbours was Not The Done Thing any more. Or rather, had it explained to them at rifle point. This, combined with the mission schools that would still be operating in the area, was the extent of the impact of colonisation on quite a lot of Africa.

How far along this process had gone determined who got to claim what areas when the Europeans powers met to carve up Africa. In the very remotest areas - particularly the deserts, which were impassable to everyone - the argument over who had the better claim had a more theoretical aspect. But for most of Africa possession really was 9/10ths of the law, and the negotiations were firmly based on how many guns, forts and allied natives each power had in that area. If you see a line on a map of Africa, it usually doesn't mean that some brandy-swilling, be-whiskered European gentleman sitting in a salon in London or Berlin thought that would be a jolly good place to put it.

Anonymous 12/09/16(Fri)00:17:15 No.2064216 >>2064224 >>2064225 >>2064239 >>2064350 >>2064389 >>2064391 >>2064399 >>2064435 >>2064545 >>2067494 >>2068814

1398024324717.jpg (78 KB, 455x500) google yandex iqdb wait



>>2064210

It more likely means that some sweaty, sun-burned, malaria-stricken European soldiers had to schlep all the way out there and put up a few log, or mud-brick, walls which then constituted their home for the next few months. Which was exactly as much fun as it sounds, i.e. not in the slightest. So instead of 'just decided to walk into desert and plant flags', rather 'were ordered to head off on a gruelling death march into the unknown to build a little ramshackle outpost of European civilisation, thousands of miles from home, and hold it until reinforced (or until everyone died of dengue fever)'.

Still, white man's burden and all that.

(pic not really related, but why not?)

File: c658cb.jpg (286 KB, 1200x961)



shit dudes i finally understand what it means to control Anonymous (ID: 9A/6kEcc) 05/15/20(Fri)12:15:12 No.257533892 ► >>257534074 >>257534255 >>257539071 >>257541066 >>257541617 >>257542598 >>257543218 >>257544467 >>257546191 >>257546418

Forget reading about power or studying leaders it's all INSTINCT.

That's right, assuming control over someone or something e.g a structure of individuals which may or may not be political(those can be made such or kept intentionally at bay from it) isn't based on intelligence or guile or charisma it's a fucking psychic/empath power in itself. You can be a total retard demagogue and turn everything upside down for your own personal gain or genuinely want to help or do the best for your people so you take over the political structure by brute force or cunning. The rise to power is directly proportional to how much willpower you have to DO something but the trick is you don't really have to do anything just have the power/will to so it's all choice and your "free" in comparison to your subordinates or enemies.

What do I mean? Imagine in your feelings a sort of "net" of interactions that's not formed from your feelings and everyone elses. You can trace the feeling someone next to you have all the way to some random joe on the streets that does or doesn't support you which is how you know what your next move should be or what you shouldn't do to gain support of the people or look inside their mind and feelings and give or promise them something that may turn them to your cause whatever it is.

If one becomes aware of this "power" or "the will to rule" he/she will go farther than if they ignored it and attributed everything just on their intellect, charisma or cunning. You can ditch all of those and be a direct messiah-figure representative of the people. The next big thing so to speak everyone was counting on to pull them out of the mud or at least give them a good enough promise things will be better.

>> Anonymous (ID: 9A/6kEcc) 05/15/20(Fri)12:18:19 No.257534074 ► >>257539758 >>257541066 >>257542598

>>257533892 (OP)
Now here's where it gets tricky. In modern times people are conditioned so when they assume power in the form of political or economic institutions they "share" this instinct/psychic power instead of directly tapping into it which makes it easy for them to not come into conflict with each other, elevate common folk to positions without fearing them doing what they want instead of what they're told and so forth. This however makes them even MORE vulnerable to peopple who display or tap more into the source of power as individuals or opposing groups so they mostly count on the masses to ignore or be educationally conditioned to ignore or overlook this power so they never be a threat to them or others.

To put it simply we haven't had "real" leaders in a long time. All of them lack or don't tap into this psychic power because they're either conditioned or don't want to.

Leadership is partially being elevated as a person and descending as an ego in order to understand, feel and control other bodies/people. Leaders can be evil or good or in the middle when observed by others but deep down they know what they are or want because you have to want to be a leader and like I said everyone can be a leader but not many want to.

>> Anonymous (ID: 9A/6kEcc) 05/15/20(Fri)12:21:48 No.257534255 ► >>257534473 >>257541066 >>257542598

>>257533892 (OP)
> that's not formed from your feelings and everyone elses
Well it sorta is but it's hard to explain you just have to see/feel it for yourself.

it's kinda like there's an internet between everyone but nobody notices which is how people got organized into structures, knew who was king etc

>> Anonymous (ID: 9A/6kEcc) 05/15/20(Fri)12:26:00 No.257534473 ► >>257541066 >>257541365 >>257542598

>>257534255
Laws for instance. Why do people follow laws? The same reason they would follow someone whose a leader. There's a subtle will that's not forced upon but passes trough you which defines you. A leader redirects this will and finally you into believing or doing something for them.

>> Anonymous (ID: 9A/6kEcc) 05/15/20(Fri)12:34:40 No.257534927 ►

btw no i don't want to be a leader i was just curious

otherwise why would i let people know? why would i post about it?

>> Anonymous (ID: 9A/6kEcc) 05/15/20(Fri)12:38:49 No.257535164 ► >>257544405
File: empire_earth_wwii_by_seaw(...).jpg (43 KB, 480x569)



game was good

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nz2_MukY2sE
[Embed]

>> Anonymous (ID: 9A/6kEcc) 05/15/20(Fri)13:02:06 No.257536432 ► >>257546422
File: 774562.jpg (615 KB, 1666x1200)



>>257536064
yea i kinda fucked up and tried to backtrack so it seemed like i hadn't made a mistake but you saw trough it

i'm just one of those rare few that don't have what it takes to be a leader but hey nothing says I can't help others right? I have in a way lowered my ego from being a loser so i understand somewhat i live/am other bodies so i don't mind anyone benefitting from this one.

Like I said follower. I like being in the background too. Invisible. A leader is always visible unless he's a representative of a group but there's no point in groups when a leader by himself can do everything better and faster.

im not sure if this is just a past life resurfacing but i want to be "drunk" again with the good stuff not artificial pisswater.

>> Anonymous (ID: 9A/6kEcc) 05/15/20(Fri)13:11:52 No.257536987 ►

>>257536206
Exactly. You can be a total moron, a brute but end up being this century's equivalent of Genghis Khan taking over half the planet trough brute force and kindling fire in people's hearts because you cave your feelings inside yourself and they end up in other people.

When someone says "look inside" they don't mean literally turn your eyeballs inside your head it means feel what's in the background and become others/sweep them up so you form a unit/bigger body made of smaller bodies.

You can also be just an average joe that became the next Hitler only successful.

So yea it's all about not searching for or building power but tapping into your own because you're multiple bodies. Everyone thinks and feels the same what they think or feel though is different so you just use your instincts to "align" everything in your favor. Intellect, cunning, charisma and so forth help but they're like something that's either a result from you using your power or something that's not as important.

The elite of these times have assumed power because they're "insane" or to be precise they think outside the box and this defined their methodology allowing them to seize power.

I'm certain that the next figure, group, structure that will oust or replace them is one of "sanity" or "order'. Complexity in simplicity. Simple things in life being the most valuable and a way to assume and keep control over people.

The current elite recruit by taking someone, giving them MPD and schizophrenia using brainwashing techniques coupled with drugs and putting them on some council chair in some mansion where they help give out orders between themselves because lunatics would never share. This structured echoed "downwards" into what political or economic structures are like right now and how they interact with eachother or define society.

>> Anonymous (ID: 9A/6kEcc) 05/15/20(Fri)13:17:45 No.257537330 ► >>257537583

>>257536206
Delusions are like paper and reality is like a rock. The paper is covering the rock but the rock can rip the paper.

Simplicity is very complex because it takes complexity and shrinks it. You can make an elephant out of fly but never treat an elephant like a fly especially if it runs over you.

Fear the wrath of the coming simple man and woman beside him because that's where all women's place is next to their men(extremely evil thing I just wrote and if they ever read it)

I mean the elite pretty much are turbo feminists so much so it's unhealthy.

This is why shit's becoming clown world because now that they have power they want to turn it into something like. I'm fine with it t.b.h but I'm bored and want to get drunk like I was during ww2.

>> Anonymous (ID: JyYzclAl) 05/15/20(Fri)13:26:37 No.257537841 ► >>257538401 >>257538605

This is where the metaphysical (mystical, spiritual, etc) view of reality begins to become much more useful in understanding human relations.

In this worldview, thoughts and ideas act like living beings. They procreate, need sustenance, and have a will to survive. They multiply by the idea being spread to other people by language in all its forms. People thinking about these ideas gives them power, and allows them to grow, becoming more influential (think abt how people believe in things simply because others do). And some ideas dont play well with others, as in they are mutually exclusive. Think about how censorship works, it's one ideology trying to starve to death another ideology. For example, Ideas built upon falsehoods cannot tolerate the truth being spread or they will die and through the humans they control, they will attack the truth in anyway they can, up to and including, murdering the hosts of the truth.

Thoughts/ thoughtforms/ ideas exist on the mental plane above ours and are more powerful for it. I.e. ideas are stronger than one person. Butnl they cannot act directly on our plane of existence and therefore need humans for their influence to manifest in our world. Most people have weak to no wills of their own, whether through conditioning or natural disposition and these people are what we call NPCS.

Leaders have a Will, and through this Will they can psychically compel others to do their bidding.

All this is just more context to understand the first two posts better.

Great post

>> Anonymous (ID: 9A/6kEcc) 05/15/20(Fri)13:28:51 No.257537987 ► >>257538468

>>257537583
The leader will be great. No manic or pseudo-intellectual stuff just simple words and sentences that are so true they destroy the delusions forming people and remake them.

If you want to know what the elite are like read the Grant Morrison's the Invisibles.

The "incoherently complex" structure of everything that goes is exactly how the elite perceive the world and operate. They took simplicity, the fly and made an elephant of it which is what allowed them to take over everything.

The leader will be an opposite of a magician just a simple man. I mean he could be on /pol/ or this very thread. It could be you or anyone reading this or maybe someone that never saw this thread but becomes the leader anyway because it was destined and humanity wants a regime change.

https://comiconlinefree.com/comic/the-invisibles-1994
https://comiconlinefree.com/comic/the-invisibles-1997
https://comiconlinefree.com/comic/the-invisibles-1999 (read backwards like a count-down)

Also watch Grant's video about chaos magic and how symbols affect us and whatever

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KTMFBYXmvMk [Embed]

>> Anonymous (ID: 9A/6kEcc) 05/15/20(Fri)13:32:29 No.257538187 ►

>>257537583
Imagine a word or a sentence so true and simple it absolutely caves in your perception of everything and motivates you like nothing ever has before like if you were dead or a zombie and someone just tapped you on the shoulder and you wake up or bring you back to life.

That's the leader and how you will know. The will of the people behind him and every. Calm. Simple. Does and doesn't do a perfect balance of action and patience, contemplation and recklessness.

>> Anonymous (ID: 9A/6kEcc) 05/15/20(Fri)13:36:57 No.257538401 ►
File: 3D-soft-medieval-Kings-Cr(...).jpg (51 KB, 1000x1000)



>>257537841
The crown. Kings.

Why do you think crowns are formed of gold or jewels or just generally materials that are fragile and only for show? Because it's a metaphor for the "invisible crown" on the head of body that assumes the role of leader.

This is what kings were in history and why they wore crowns.

If you break your concentration or elevate your ego the crown breaks or falls from your head and another takes the throne

The crown is not just the material world under the control/command of the king it's also the individual bodies or consciousnesses which give him power.

>> Anonymous (ID: 9A/6kEcc) 05/15/20(Fri)13:40:02 No.257538605 ►
File: head aura.jpg (23 KB, 300x375)



>>257537841
Leaders carry/have an invisible crown on their heads. This crown is formed from your soul/consciousness as well and all the other people subordinate to them.

Hitler had a crown as well.

Anonymous (ID: 9A/6kEcc) 05/15/20(Fri)13:42:59 No.257538800 ▶ >>257538908

>>257538468
Why are you asking me? Be or don't be a leader. Leaders take responsibility.

Anyone can be a leader but not many want that responsibility so they half-ass it or get nowhere. If you have the power to lead then you should have to power to deal with all the hardships and losses right?

Anonymous (ID: 9A/6kEcc) 05/15/20(Fri)13:46:30 No.257539030 ▶

>>257538296
Anyone can do it. Leaders have always existed it's in these times of insanity they vanished and why people have no real purpose in life or just suffer for nothing.

I hope some jew reads my thread and gets inspired to be their messiah. I would take any leader or more than one leader. Let the world return to what it was and wake up from this fever dream.

Anonymous (ID: 9A/6kEcc) 05/15/20(Fri)15:28:32 No.257546133 ▶ >>257547539

>>257545197
>how do you ensure that the powers structures left behind from these powerful leaders dont get corrupted over time after their deaths?
Empathy being passed down not via genes but the environment which allows it to blossom. Instead of telling others to beat out the competition or ascend at all costs teach them how to understand and bridge their own feelings with others and help others less fortunate make sense of their own so their psyche is disentangled from all the hardships they've endured or just being led astray by themselves or others.

What is a ruler or leader who only thinks of himself? Only for his own interests? Only for petty things or doesn't understand his followers or people? Why should someone be like that? Because it's better you have people like those running things and calling the shots than people who aren't able to and are pushed into positions of power because of the instinctual need to secure peace and some certainty in one's own future or those of their children.

What would people gain from being like that? Clarity and certainty in themselves.

People who are "above" us in these times like politicians and so forth are in actuality below us. They are not leaders. They don't have clarity or certainty in themselves. Just one leader whose a politician would tie up any other politician or "leader" of any part of the world or all of it yet we have none of those.

Conflict between two or more leaders have always been beneficial for humanity. War for no reason is inhuman and unjustifiable in comparison to war which has purpose and reason. War is inevitable as is conflict and disagreement over anything. We should not strive to be the same in everything as a species but respect ourselves and others by acknowledging the things that makes us human such as feelings and desire and how they can sometimes destroy much as they can build us up, deceive much like they can uncover the truth.

Anonymous (ID: 9A/6kEcc) 05/15/20(Fri)15:33:30 No.257546490 ▶ >>257546910 >>257547539
File: f4444bdbd23ab9e21a0642b5e(...).jpg (116 KB, 620x960)



>>257545197
>Even if one would rise up to challenge the system and win how would you propose that it lasts after that persons death and not falls into corruption over time?
Kindness never dies. You will be thanked and remembered forever for waking up people with the truth and affirming them with it than using lies to make them fall asleep and waste their lives. This thing will pass along as an affirmation with every next leader being the same force as the one behind it although a different person thus the people will always be certain and never worry.

The cave is there to retreat to when there's a storm outside but when that storm has passed and it's sunny it's only logical to go outside it once again and bask in the light while finding something to eat instead of dying out of fear and hunger inside the cave.

Anonymous 09/06/14(Sat)08:19:25 No.35311541 ▶ >>35311597 >>35311927 >>35313430 >>35314184

>>35311293 (OP)
If its your first time thinking about politics then you won't really have a real political position. First you'll go through the 'we must make the world better' stage, in your naievety you will believe that the communists had a good idea, that multiculturalism can work as we are all equal, that women are equal and basically everything about equality and bettering the world for all.

Then you'll realise that people are not equal, and as such everything you used to believe in no longer works. Why should women be paid equally when they do less work? Why should the less intelligent negro be placed in the same academic class as the more intelligent chinaman?

You'll then swing dramatically to the 'right' and want people to earn everything they have. You'll see a society dedicated to welfare as a weak and suicidal society, and you will learn to despise everything about the modern world.

Then you will realise that in a stable, monocultural society that functions with a meritocratic system, a small amount of welfare can increase the likelihood of the lower classes reaching a position of higher productivity. Your views will be considered far-right by the world, but 'moderate' historically, and you will despise everyone for their narrow-minded idiocy. Your only solace will be /pol/ where you come to make people who are at different stages of this journey feel bad about themselves. Enjoy your new life.

File (hide): a26cb606f976e37---.jpg (345.69 KB, 1400x947, 1400:947, do i look like i know what....jpg) (h) (u)



[–] ▶ Anonymous 12/29/19 (Sun) 19:18:06 ID: 0bb1e7 No.12103 >>12105 >>15874 >>16010 [Watch Thread] [Show All Posts]

A country - no matter its system of government - is run by its elites, its aristocracy. This was the central thesis of the works of Italian philosopher Vilfredo Pareto. Pareto was a "classical liberal," a term I'm sure most of you are familiar with. What's interesting is that this man, this classical liberal was a major influence upon Benito Mussolini and Italian Fascism. His message still echoes up to the modern day neo-reaction and third-position.
If you are familiar with William Pierce's belief that only a small portion of humans are capable of rational thought, and the rest are merely "lemmings" this is quite similar; though, it bases the modern, information age elite on one's mental faculties rather than simply access to wealth and power. Regardless, both Pierce and Pareto can be reconciled by the fact that access to information distribution, such as the schools and mass media, are the main ways to influence a society; and these institutions are controlled by those with wealth and power while also granting them wealth and power. Similar conclusions about the importance of the mass media can also be drawn from Edward Bernays' book "Propaganda."
Note that my goal here isn't to expound elitist theory myself through argumentation. I presuppose that it is true, and use it as the basis for further discussion. "Name dropping" is done to refresh the memory of the educated to ensure that we're on the same page, and to show those unfamiliar with the discussion's premises where to look.

cont.

Anonymous 12/29/19 (Sun) 19:18:54 ID: 0bb1e7 No.12105 >>12106 >>18035

>>12103 (OP)
Elitist theory brings us to the main point of our discussion, a governing apparatus. These are political parties in a supra-democratic environment. The "one-party states," such as China, where the CCP has direct control over the military instead of the actual Chinese government. These organizations full of like-minded people are invaluable for a mass movement seeking to take control of a society when one observes societal power struggles from an elitist perspective. They are valuable because they allow an ascendant ideology to draw from a pool of members to instantaneously replace any deposed establishmentarians.

It is a simple fact that one man cannot run a country alone. If we were to suppose that a man amicable to the third-position were to become president, and even if that man were delegated emergency powers through the congress and senate that man would ultimately fail. He would not have access to men to carry out his will on all levels of society. He would not have any like-minded gentlemen to carry out the pacification of enemy factions such as the journalists and university faculty. Who would be his Treasury Secretary? Who would be in charge of purging the intelligence community? Who would be his ambassador to Italy? This hypothetical president would be undercut at every turn, and he would ultimately fail in the same way Hitler was sabotaged by the old aristocratic class.

Anonymous 12/29/19 (Sun) 19:19:44 ID: 0bb1e7 No.12106 >>12107

>>12105
This is why it is vital that the third-position - should it seek to truly govern a state - form a proper organization within which it can build an intelligentsia to draw upon when installing ideological comrades into the state power structure. The closest to this that has been achieved was Doctor Pierce's National Alliance. This group focused on building an educated, high-quality group of sympathizers, rather than attempt to replicate previous strategies of a populistic mass-movement. Hitler, interestingly, implemented a populistic and elitist strategy simultaneously. Yet another benefit of a proper organization is that it eliminates the debate between democratic and revolutionary means of seizing power. It allows the movement to field and back candidates while also being prepared to take power should the opportunity arise. In light of this, the debate between electoral and revolutionary strategies is inherently flawed; historically speaking, one has rarely excluded the other.

This idea of a single organization seizing control of the state is also why you will occasionally stumble upon quotes from the NSDAP or Mosley talking about their similarity to Lenin. It is why you will find organizations such as "governments in exile" or a World Jewish Congress, etc. But in the modern era these organizations seem to have grown obsolete. There are only a handful of organizations with the structure to actually run the United States, or any territories therein should the Federal government not be able to fulfill that role. One of these is the military with its hierarchy, its reach into everything from the economy to science to medicine to policing, and its wide domestic reach. Another one of these is the Mormon Church which historically did function as a sort of one-party governing power; to this day it wields immense influence in states with Mormon communities, more so than any other religion by far. The final viable group I currently see is any one of the many state and municipal governments in the country. Remember that it was at this level that the United States' Civil War was waged.

Anonymous 12/29/19 (Sun) 19:19:57 ID: 0bb1e7 No.12107 >>12108 >>12128

>>12106
This leads us to an interesting question: What is the organizational structure that the current elite uses to govern the country? The answer is that the establishment uses a decentralized party structure to govern the country. It has a different "party" for each sector of society. What I mean by that is that it has a clique in academia to control them. It has a clique in tech-CEOs to control them. It has the freemasons to control the upper middle-class. It has the CFR to control international relations. It has Bar Associations to control the legal profession. The Fraternal Order of Police to control the police, and so on. They rule by all these cliques that just so happen to march in lockstep to the beat of a unified agenda. This structure is useful for two reasons. The first is that it obfuscates the totalitarian scope of the modern elite, and only a few will be able to "see the forest for the trees." Another is that it allows one clique to intervene in the support of another, seemingly acting independently. For example, an anti-modern movement in the arts could expect negative press coverage, refusal to do business by banks, deplatforming on the internet, and other such forms of institutional harassment. A centralized party could also do this, but it would look like oppression against an underdog rather than a "respected consensus" against a dangerous, fringe movement.

Anonymous 12/29/19 (Sun) 19:20:40 ID: 0bb1e7 No.12108 >>12110 >>12128

>>12107
Utilizing the discussion we have had up to this point, we can create a five-point plan of action for a successful revolution.

1) An organization must be created where the third-position can organize. It needs to have broad appeal, and an intellectual arm. Ideally it should be able to function as a social organization too with schools, activities, book clubs, gun clubs, credit unions, and the like.

2) This organization must grow to the point that it is able to leverage influence on a societal level.

3) The organizations used by the current elite must be identified, their members liquidated on an ex post facto basis, and their organizations dissolved or repurposed.

4) Witch hunts and inquisitions against the masses should be avoided as they are an expensive waste of time. Instead, the masses will be guided by our new control of the education system and mass media. Henceforth, unhealthy people will be subjected to punishment and rehabilitation ex-ante, after committing infractions, rather than the ex post facto judgment levied against the leaders.

5) The ranks of the state must be consubstantial with the ranks of the party.

Anonymous 12/29/19 (Sun) 19:21:12 ID: 0bb1e7 No.12110 >>12111 >>12128

>>12108
However, the third-position suffers from a major issue of organization. There is a constant, and for-the-most-part well-founded fear of reprisal. The FBI works against us. There is the aforementioned institutional harassment which is unfathomably devastating to people on an individual level. (Even Doctor Pierce was fine with people who didn't speak the truth because they wanted to keep their job) Even I, your humble anonymous essayist would probably not join such a group out of fear for it being a trap. Though, there are actual millions within the country who would join a movement they knew to be safe; your essayist, and the majority of his readers included.

It is these issues which have caused the third-position to take a largely decentralized approach to organizing its movement, interestingly replicating the decentralized strategy of the current establishment. This has not been a fruitless endeavor. It has had a clear impact on the current electoral landscape, and the culture surrounding the current U.S. President is one explicitly derived from imageboards. (It is well known that the current President is a divisive topic. I do not mean to endorse or condemn him here, only to point out the significance of the decentralized approach's actions.)

Anonymous 12/29/19 (Sun) 19:21:35 ID: 0bb1e7 No.12111 >>12112

>>12110
The decentralized approach has strengths and weaknesses. Its main strength is the lack of need for large-scale organization because most agents act individually or in cells. Perhaps the greatest example of the decentralized approach is the Islamic terror movement, particularly Al Qaeda. Al Qaeda is a heavily decentralized movement with vast reach across the globe. It is hardly even a unified movement, and more so a moniker used to discuss many terror groups with a similar ideological origin. (It is interesting to note the similarity of this to the term "Alt-Right" which was invented by the media as a catch-all term for the purposes of defamation) Al Qaeda's fundamental weakness, however, was that it was only able to play the opposition. Occupied territory would be quickly lost; and you can see this clearly with the dramatic rise and fall of ISIS from terror group to state to terror group. This is yet another similarity with the so-called "alt-right" in that the decentralized approach allows for resistance, but the organization simply isn't there to replace any damage done, and the enemy ultimately recovers.

Anonymous 12/29/19 (Sun) 19:21:50 ID: 0bb1e7 No.12112 >>12113

>>12111
Another danger of the decentralized approach is the attempt to morph it into a strong-arm for a larger group. This can be seen in electoral politics with the hijacking of Occupy Wall Street as the launching pad for the progressive movement within the Democratic Party. The same thing happened with the Tea Party, and this was turned into merely an excuse to fuel the economic aims of neoconservatives, while creating a pseudo-libertarian justification for their complete failure to participate in a culture war, or prevent the proliferation of further degeneracy. A more recent example is the co-opting of the "meme war" by republicans. Some people will say that that is absurd, that the politicians are too out of touch. Those people are wrong. These are intelligent people, the only ones allowed to have a proper education. And because of the transparency of platforms the decentralized approach uses, they know everything about it. That is why Senate Majority Leader Mitch McConnell posts jokes about "Cocaine Mitch" on twitter. It is also why there was such a massive push to censor the internet in the wake of the 2016 election.

Anonymous 12/29/19 (Sun) 19:22:02 ID: 0bb1e7 No.12113 >>12128

>>12112
Now we have reached an impasse between the traditional party structure and the decentralized approach. We must ask ourselves many questions: "Should we stick to the decentralized approach until a real opportunity for a mass-movement appears?" "Are the traditional and decentralized approaches even mutually exclusive, or could we do both at once?" "Will censorship reach a point that the decentralized approach is impossible?" "Will the state succeed in crushing any party established?" I do not know the answer to these questions. What I do know is that the time has come to take a moment and think seriously about the future of our movement. What I do know is that at some point we will need a proper organization if we intend to actually govern.



1. Progress is largely an illusion, Democracy is impossible, though useful as a myth to deceive the masses.
2. Society is inevitably ruled by oligarchs who hold their position by means of force and fraud, and whose sole objective is power and still more power for themselves. No revolution means more than a change of rulers.
3. Man, as a political animal, is moved solely by selfish motives, except so far as he is under the influence of myths.
4. Conscious, planned action for the good of the community is impossible, since each group is simply trying to secure its own advantage.
5. Politics is, and can be, nothing except a struggle for power.
6. Human equality, human fraternity are empty phrases.
7. All moral codes are 'idealistic' conceptions of politics, all visions of a better society in the future are simply lies, conscious or unconscious, covering the naked struggle for power.



File (hide): 1465169407330.png (78.51 KB, 1156x904, 289:226, The Three Pillars of a Hea....png)



[–] **A message to all "Civic Nationalists" (1/2)** Anonymous 06/05/16 (Sun) 19:30:07 No.4 [Watch Thread]

America is a White nation built by Whites, for Whites, and should remain so indefinitely. The very nature of our country is White in every sense of the word, and this aspect of our identity is inseparable from who we are as a people. The definition of what it means to be "American" is firmly rooted in a White European foundation, and to remove this important racial element would be to destroy our identity and replace it with the sterilized race-blind "propositional nation" garbage we have today, which is not based on any shared blood, history, or identity, but on some adherence to a supposed "shared set of values" which have no actual basis in reality.

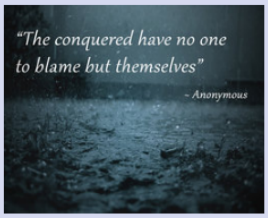
Any amount of foreign races, even ones who have lived in this country for three generations or more and have supposedly "integrated", inherently dilute the innate White European nature of our society and threaten the long-term survival of our civilization due to the fact that their people played no part in building or defining America from the start, and have absolutely no deeper connection to the European race and our shared history and identity as a people. These non-whites will forever remain foreigners living in another race's land, and thus can only work to dilute our racial and cultural identity.

The only way non-whites could ever be incorporated into the definition of "American" would be to completely negate and ultimately destroy the central White racial element that has defined us from the beginning, thus leaving us open to the importation of more non-whites, all of whom are naturally incapable of upholding the White identity, culture, and history that is such an integral part of our nation. All non-White races are also genetically inferior to the White race in that their people are simply incapable of rising to the levels of white civilization, and thus, importing any amount of foreigners constitutes a threat to our genetic stock. I'd also like to point out that not only do all non-White immigrants and their offspring have a vested interest in ensuring the innate racial portion of our identity is destroyed so they feel incorporated into the definition of our nation, but also to continue this process of mass non-White immigration, since they themselves owe their presence in our nation to this system. Having non-Whites in the nation at all creates an unsustainable positive feedback loop that will always result in more non-whites filling up our nation and demanding special recognition and the usurpation of our historic identity, as we see happening today.

Since this country is part of Western Civilization and is a construct of the White race, and our Western culture is a direct expression of our race's unique vigour, importing any amount of foreigners who belong to a non-European race and who are both genetically and circumstantially incapable of maintaining and growing our civilization in the way our race has done so for generations, inherently threatens not only the survival of our cultural, national, and racial identity, but also makes us lose sight of who we are as a people, where we come from, and the strong White European foundations on which this nation was built. It's simply ludicrous to believe that a non-white from China, India, Africa, or the Middle East have any capacity to, or even interest in continuing to uplift our White culture, traditions and identity like our ancestors have done so for centuries. Culture is not something that can be simply separated from a race of people. It does not exist in a vacuum. A living, breathing, and uniting culture – one that can truly uplift a people and allow them to reach their full potential spiritually and mentally, can only exist in a racially homogeneous nation with a single identity.

A message to all "Civic Nationalists" (2/2) Anonymous 06/05/16 (Sun) 19:32:05 No.5

File (hide): 1465169526083.jpg (911.56 KB, 3125x2500, 5:4, the conquered 2.jpg)



In the long run, the only binding force that keeps a nation together is a shared racial and cultural identity. A single culture is simply impossible to foster in a multiracial population where people come from vastly different backgrounds, look vastly different, and have no bond to each other through blood or history. The only result of such an arrangement is a degradation of our national identity, a loss of social cohesion and trust, and the creation of conditions that breed dysfunction. A lack of trust and social cohesion is a staple in multiracial societies due to the fact that humans are biologically predisposed to tribalism, meaning we naturally and oftentimes subconsciously favour our in-group over foreign races and cultures, and wish to live around and help out those most similar to us.

I have no interest in subjecting my nation to this destructive and unsustainable system of multiracialism/multiculturalism simply in the name of this false promise of "diversity" and "equality". An unbroken identity based on blood is what forms the foundations on which great civilizations can be built. Superficial values come and go and as history proves, do not stand the test of time, so the only insurance you have that guarantees your civilization will survive and continue to rise to prominence is the maintenance of an unbroken racial chain throughout the generations.

The loss of our race to this soulless cosmopolitanism will result not only in the loss of our culture, racial memory, and history, but also threatens our very future as a people. The only thing that can and will come out of the ongoing deracination of our nations is the ultimate destruction of entire civilization. It is not only in our interests to preserve our racial and cultural integrity, but also our duty to do so for the future generations of white European children.

File (hide): 1465260718692.jpg (2.31 MB, 1888x2520, 236:315, which way, America?.jpg)



[–] **A message to Civcuck "Nationalists" (1/2)** Anonymous 06/06/16 (Mon) 20:51:58 No.6 [Watch Thread]

This is genuine cuckservative-tier thinking. Culture and civilisation are racial constructs. Races and civilisations are not cultural constructs. If your race dies out, so does your civilisation and every bit of living history and identity it once had. Humans are not interchangeable blank slates that can be painted different colours depending on what society they live in. An African will always be an African and an Asian will always be an Asian no matter whether his/her family has lived in a white society for three generations or more. Nations are the product of the race that created and defined them, not the other way around. In order to preserve the historic and ethnic identity of your nation, you have to preserve your race. There is no other way around it.

What reason does any non-white have to preserve our culture and civilisation if they don't have any connection to the history and race of the people that created it? Absolutely none. A nation, whose identity is so thoroughly defined by the ethnicity that produced it (something that should be the case for any healthy society), cannot possibly incorporate foreign racial groups into itself without diminishing, diluting, and ultimately destroying its innate racial identity. A nation made for multiple ethnicities is made for none at all, so how do you propose you'll foster a sense of fraternity and identity between vastly different racial groups that share no bond through history or blood? It's simply impossible and unnatural, and will only result in ruin.

Everything about America - the real America - is European to the core. The institutions, history, identity, ethnicity - everything white European. America's first immigration policy was even designed to only allow whites to immigrate. Being "American" was synonymous with being "European" since the two were inseparable pieces of a greater whole. In an attempt to incorporate foreign races and cultures into the definition of "American", the innate European identity of our nation has been destroyed and replaced with this modern, soulless cosmopolitanism. Each and every non-white that immigrates or is born here and supposedly "integrates" only does so on the most superficial level, and shares absolutely no deeper connection to the European race and culture that has defined our nation since the beginning, and thus will forever remain an outsider and foreigner living in another people's land. This simple fact will always remain true no matter how much supposed "integration" these non-whites undergo. The only way any non-European can ever truly "become" part of the nation - not superficially but innately - is to redefine the very European nature of our society at its core, as to destroy what it originally stood for and represented. It's simply impossible to maintain a European civilisation based around European values and maintain a European identity, if the European race is replaced with some other foreign race. If Somalis or Chinese replaced the British people, Britain would be dead, since the nation itself is so deeply defined by the British ethnicity and race. Our nations are not propositional. They aren't just a set of loose ideas that can change on a whim. Without Europeans, America would no longer be America, just as Canada would no longer be Canada, and Germany would no longer be Germany. This idea that we can just import foreigners and "integrate" them is a dangerous

A message to Civcuck "Nationalists" (2/2) Anonymous 06/06/16 (Mon) 20:53:05 No.7

File (hide): 1465260785819.jpg (275.37 KB, 889x889, 1:1, circleofequity.jpg)



Even the Africans who have existed in America since the beginning are still a completely distinct ethnic and cultural group that never has and never will share a racial bond or identity with the white Europeans who built America. What interest, or even capacity, does a Pakistani, an African, or a Chinese have in maintaining the European identity of our nation? Absolutely none. Since they are a product of non-white immigration, they have a vested interest in continuing this system. Why would any Hispanic Immigrant be opposed to further Hispanic immigration? That would be hypocritical of them since they themselves are a product of this system to begin with, and owe their very existence to it. Like I've already mentioned, even a "successful" integration would only ever be superficial. These races will always remain foreigners living in another people's nation unless the very core identity of the nation is usurped and destroyed in order to incorporate them.

We already know for a fact that races are tribal, so importing any amount of a foreign race will naturally result in ethnocentric preferences and behaviour within these groups, a breakdown of trust, and a dilution of national identity. These in-group preferences happen naturally and oftentimes subconsciously regardless of how much conditioning you try to force upon these non-whites. The reality of Human racial tribalism and in-group preference is not debatable. It is a fact that has been proven by multiple studies observing diversity in communities and observations of historical trends. Ethnocentrism is naturally how human communities have formed and how nations have always defined themselves. Only in recent decades have the disastrous and destructive policies of multiracialism/multiculturalism been implemented and institutionalised, and the devastating effects on national identity and cohesion it's had are plainly obvious.

It is simply ludicrous to believe that one can preserve ones European national Identity and the integrity of the white race and civilization, while at the same time importing foreigners who naturally, both consciously and subconsciously, work against this in the many ways I've already mentioned. Multiracialism and multiculturalism are destructive fallacies that are resulting in the mass-replacement of white Europeans in our own nations, the destruction of our national identities, and the endangerment of our civilisation's long-term survival.

▸ **Anonymous** 01/29/16 (Fri) 14:53:17 ID: 095a76 No.4754984 >>4755000 >>4755029 >>4755050

File (hide): 1454071997502.jpg (202.42 KB, 620x320, 31:16, The-World-is-Waking-Up-to-....jpg)



To understand what's going on you have to grasp something important: there are sides to this global conflict that has been unfolding before you, it has never been random. Every significant move has a purpose. We won't go through all of them, just enough to understand where we are at now.

I'll give a brief summary though to those who don't care about the details: The US leadership has chosen to take things to the brink by planning to take a very aggressive measure against the Russian air force in Syria and is planning to show force now to give the impression that they would retaliate with massive force should their aggressive measure be countered. In all likelihood, it's a bluff.

Part 1: Twin goals

There are two sides to this conflict, the Russians/Chinese and their somewhat independent alliances (for example Syria) and the NATO/US/Israel side. To make things simpler, I'll group them all together into team red (former) and team blue (latter). There are also countries with no sides, such as Iran, we'll call them Grey.

Team blue wanted to bring in a new era of world governance, some call it the "new world order", but it's really just the UN having governance over the entire planet, including social order and taxation. They cannot bring it outright so they have various programs to achieve this, agenda 21, 2030 and so on. Global taxation is to be achieved through "carbon credits", which is why despite the tensions around the world, all the leaders held a global climate summit [1]. Social programs intending to mix all races, reducing the risk of future fissures in the rule of this government was to be achieved through mass displacements and eventually, forced sexual integration [2]. Of course the elite (I don't need to tell you who they are) will not be part of this gene pool destroying exercise and they already brag about the outcome [3].

So, you might ask why China and Russia's elite don't just take part in this? Firstly, their land and resources are coveted by the Israeli/British-linked elite running the red team [4], they don't believe they deserve that share of the cake. Secondly, they're strong enough to run their own goal: A multi-polar world [5], basically a return to the previous status quo with nation states that served their own interests.

Why can't they just pursue their goals independently by just avoiding each other?

The blue team's goal is inherently self-destructive just like the communism it's modelled under. Advocacy for social justice, is necessary for the long term goal of merging all nations, however it destroys the fabric of every nation it touches, just look at Sweden for a good example. The human development index is set to reach an all time low in a few decades. Merging economic systems achieved through CISA/TPP/TPIP will achieve third world status for all nations effected as well. To stop the US from rising up, immediate gun control laws have been passed and free speech is to be terminated ASAP through CISA provision which kill anonymity (the only way to achieve free speech today). This is to be normalised in the EU ASAP [7] as well.

If red team doesn't participate in this national suicide, it becomes an alternative where everyone with brains can escape to. We all know the results of that experiment from the cold war.

This leaves the blue team with only two means to force the issue: economic and military. Economically, everything has been tried against Russia including bottoming out the price of oil. For China the process is just beginning [8]. Neither of these exercises are likely to net the wanted results.

So in the next part we move to examine the military aspect of it.

[1] http://www.smh.com.au/environment/un-climate-conference/paris-un-climate-conference-2015-australian-government-suddenly-backs-carbon-markets-20151209-gljue4.html
[2] https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=I8yaiN6ew_g
[3] http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/uk/6057734.stm
[4] http://foreignpolicy.com/2007/11/07/russian-spies-can-read-madeleine-albrights-mind/
[5] http://journal-neo.org/2015/07/08/the-struggle-for-a-multipolar-world-is-getting-intense/
[6] http://unpan1.un.org/intradoc/groups/public/documents/aspa/unpan000572.pdf
[7] http://www.theregister.co.uk/2016/01/27/homeland_security_says_ban_internet_anonymity/
[8] http://www.express.co.uk/finance/city/638518/China-accuses-billionaire-Soros-of-declaring-WAR

▸ **Anonymous** 01/29/16 (Fri) 15:14:14 ID: 095a76 No.4755199

File (hide): 1454073254924.jpg (83.5 KB, 690x323, 690:323, Market-Garden-History-01.jpg)



Part 2: The race to the finish

So when economic means don't work, blue team and red team will have to duke it out military, the good old fashioned way right? It doesn't work that way in the nuclear age, at least not entirely. The prospects for rule after a conflict between blue and red team isn't a very positive one.

That's why the best way to win a military conflict is force your opponent to avoid one at all, that is, to capitulate in front of your more impressive forces. In this day and age, you can have as large a conventional force as you desire, but if you can be struck with nuclear weapons by your opponent, the war will either be decided as a draw or a total defeat. Side stepping a deeper discussion about nuclear triads, what is of concern is missile defense, specifically anti-ballistic missile defense systems.

There is current a race between red [9] and blue [10] teams to have a ABM capable system up and ready by 2020. If we are to believe Russian propaganda, they will be done either at the end of this year or 2017. If we believe our own incompetent defense contractors, they won't be really done until 2022. In reality, it's likely both will be up and ready around 2020.

If this were to pass, suddenly conventional warfare will be relevant again. Perhaps even limited nuclear exchanges as it would both lower the threshold of using nuclear weapons as well as eliminate the need for a total strategic retaliation over the use of tactical nuclear weapons in a battle field.

Ahead of this sort of military climate, it's important you take all the important positions as well as forge the necessary alliances to maintain ground control. Blue team has been reaching out to grey teams all over the world in order to deny red team alliances that they might require when push comes to shove.

In the case of Syria, it's a cross-point which connects energy as well as political (read: Israel) goals and a victory there for either red or blue team could snowball into a total victory by the end of the inevitable conflict.

This is why there is currently (within the last 72 hours) a race to the finish by both sides. Sure, the Russians blinked when NATO shot down a Su-24, but that may have been deliberate in order to bring in S-400 systems that basically shut down the sky above Syria. That's why a very dangerous action is about to take place to counter that counter-movement, one that threatens the safety of the entire planet should the other side misinterpret the actions or get hot with the trigger finger.

Next part will discuss the tactical situation and what spurred this sudden high alert condition in the both the Russian and US military.

[9] http://russia-insider.com/en/new-s-500-anti-missile-missile-will-seal-russia-airspace/5497
[10] http://defense-update.com/20130316_alaska-to-pivot-us-missile-defenses-again.html

▸ **Anonymous** 01/29/16 (Fri) 15:48:58 ID: 095a76 No.4755428

File (hide): 1454075338059.jpg (80.81 KB, 1243x800, 1243:800, Usaf.e3sentry.750pix.jpg)



Part 3: Final brinkmanship

It doesn't take a fool to know that red team is winning in Syria. The consequences for this victory will be the shattering of the various alliances the US built up in the middle east, including the loss of the Saudis and the forced pivot of Israel to be more friendly to red team. As Israel is a central political piece of blue team, it's effective "capture" by red team will spell long-term doom. Israel likes to use Iran (Gray team) as the boogieman when it is in fact afraid of red team [11]. There's no guarantee they will be treated as well as they are under blue team. The prospect of being under their sphere of influence frightens Israel and so the Israel lobby are pushing for a total victory in Syria.

So blue team is at it again. While building an air base using Kurds in Hasakah province, Syria, they've ear marked the 101st airborne [12] to conduct parachute drops over Syria, beginning in Hasakah and ending in Raqqa once ISIS changes its label to something moderate to allow it palatable protection. But this can't be done without being able to strike at the Syrian military, as it is a breach of sovereignty and if those forces would be attacked, short of striking Syria with nuclear missiles (likely to be downed by Russian aerospace forces, I won't say more on that matter), the US/NATO/Turkey has no answer with Russia's S-400 protective umbrella in the region. To make matters worse in December, Obama decided to "test the waters" by striking the Syrian military fighting against ISIS in Deyrezzour [13]. The reason for the choice of this province was its final east-most location in Syria, allowing red team a base which can act as a defensive umbrella for US intervention in the east.

After this incident, Syria posted S-300s and Buk M-2 missiles all over areas under its control, spanning North to East most provinces in Syria. Alongside the S-400 system, this multilayered air defense is impenetrable and can't be jammed from the ground [14].

The key word is ground here. It can be jammed from the air however, using AWACS. And that is precisely the plan. Obama is requesting NATO support to fly AWACS over Syria. What is the excuse? Ummm to fight ISIS. Yeah, because ISIS can't be fought using satellite imagery, drones and other perfectly capable surveillance equipment. The real purpose is to establish a radar network over Syria ahead of the establishment of the air base as well as the persistent jamming of Russia's assets.

This can then act as the necessary catalyst to divide up Syria into "East Syria" and "West Syria", allowing for an energy pipeline to be routed through its territory and into Turkey, effectively killing Russia's energy monopoly in Europe.

This could very much turn the table on Russia' intervention and result in a total defeat for red team that will reverberate throughout not just the region but the world. Russia will lose Venezuela, much of South America, Cuba, Tajikstan and other countries which will have zero confidence in its ability to act as a military broker in front of threats by blue team.

There are still sane voices such as Rand Paul [16] warning people about the prospect of such folly, but even he doesn't know the full picture.

So why now? Because there is "negotiations" on-going and the blue team is raising on a busted flush [17]. That's why they've decided to kick things into final brinkmanship.

So, who will blink first this time? Will Russia use MIG-31s it posted in Syria which fly at a incredible speed of Mach 2.8 while carrying R-37 "AWACS killer" missiles with a range of 200-400km to force a stand down? Will the US stand down or will it stay in the area?

If the AWACS is shot down (say by Syria, to mirror NATO shoot down of the Su-24) will NATO have an answer? Will that answer be responded to with greater force, in areas that are weak for NATO, for example, Latvia/Estonia and so on? Will things spiral out of control if a show of force is not demonstrated before?

Game theorists will be up all night for an entire week by the way things are going. I suggest, in closing, that everyone watches the news carefully with what was said in mind.

[11] https://www.rt.com/news/329502-isis-iran-threat-israel/
[12] http://sputniknews.com/middleeast/20160124/1033628378/us-division-operation-syria.html
[13] https://www.rt.com/news/324940-syrian-army-coalition-strike/
[14] http://sputniknews.com/military/20151212/1031644506/s400-air-defense-electronic-warfare-jamming.html
[15] http://www.dw.com/en/opinion-natos-awacs-in-syria-time-to-say-yes/a-19009476
[16] http://sputniknews.com/world/20160129/1033914392/rand-paul-syria-assad.html
[17] http://www.janes.com/article/53660/syria-reportedly-receives-mig-31-interceptors-from-russia
[18] http://www.businessinsider.com.au/john-kerry-syria-russia-iran-peace-talks-2016-1?r=US&IR=T

Anonymous 07/23/16 (Sat) 10:04:22 ID: 47fb81 No.6852503 >>6852583 >>6852703

>>6852260 (OP)
National Socialism (and Fascism) was a direct answer to the internationalist nature of Marxism and it's impossible to understand why it arose if you don't know what Marxism practiced.

This shit is probably going to be long, so I'll subdivide it.

Marxism

The core Marxist idea is that of class warfare. In the Marxist conception of history, since ancient times, there has been the capitalist/ruling class and the proletariat, which only survived by selling its labor. Historically, proles were called "serfs", "employees", "craftsmen" (a very low-prestige caste in the past), but the idea always was the same: the proles sold their labor to the owners, while the owners controlled the means of production, that is, land, factories, machines. This owner class was seen as essentially parasitic and dictatorial, and Marx envisioned that the proletariat would eventually rise up, take control of the means of production, and institute an egalitarian society.

I haven't read through *Das Kapital* yet, so I don't know how Marx himself envisioned this ownership of the means of production, but modern day Communists fall into the collectivist or the anarchist camp: the collectivists want central planning, where production is decided on a political level, whereas the anarchists want free enterprise, but the abolition of wage labor. Under the anarchist regime, companies would be run as co-ops in which bosses would be appointed by the workers themselves and everyone had a say in how the company is run (essentially, they'd be private republics).

Alienation

What's so bad about wage labor? - one might ask. In Marx's conception, which he inherited from the German Idealist Hegel, he saw the natural, autonomous production of good as a "throwing oneself into" the world of objects: you, the subject, the person, imposed your will on the world by shaping objects within it; you *threw yourself into it*.

Wage labor corrupted this act in his view, as the wage laborer was robbed of his will: had to do what his boss wanted, and he had to produce what his boss wanted. In effect, he became a will-less object, and thus, **alienated** from himself. By abolishing wage labor and giving back democratic control over (the means of) production to the workers, he hoped to undo this alienation and return us to a sort of primordial innocence, only with factories and cars instead of flint arrowheads.

Leninism-Stalinism

Though Marx himself hypothetisized that a temporary dictatorship would be necessary to 'safeguard the revolution' and to prevent capitalist sabotage - for surely, the capitalists in still capitalist countries would be much afraid of a socialist society and would do everything to undermine it -, Lenin and Stalin made the dictatorship permanent.

They "specified", if we want to be generous, that the ownership of the means of production need not be direct and that it was thus OK if the individual worker had no say in the matter. Trade unions was abolished, since they were regarded as unnecessary and production was decided by 'experts'.

Uncharitably, one could say that the Soviet Union became an utterly anti-Communist country: wage labor still existed, private enterprise was forbidden, and you had no say in the running of the country or your company.

Their policies accordingly alienated many Socialists abroad, who accused them of *betraying the revolution*. This is the central theme of Orwell's 1984.

National Socialism

National Socialism is very much related to Fascism and could even be seen as a uniquely German variant of it. Sadly, there isn't too much pre-WW2 theory on it and we have to take most of what we know from Hitler's speeches and policies.

National Socialists inherited the idea of the nation as an organic whole, in which all classes had to cooperate for the common good, from the Fascists, but they were also considerably to the left of the Fascists.

I quote the party program of the NSDAP (http://avalon.law.yale.edu/imt/nsdappro.asp):

>11. [We demand] That all unearned income, and all income that does not arise from work, be abolished.

The NS did permit private enterprise, like the Fascists, and they even permitted wage labor, but they were against what we would term the financial sector. There would be no financial machination, no interest you could derive from simply having stocks, certainly no derivatives. The central bank didn't simply issue money to private banks, and money wasn't backed by gold either; money was only issued in exchange for produced goods and performed work.

What further distinguishes NS from Marxists and even from Fascists was their extreme ethnocentrism - in fact, the ethno-neutral, internationalist nature of Marxism was precisely what Hitler hated so much about Marxism.

Again from the part program:

>4. Only those who are our fellow countrymen can become citizens. Only those who have German blood, regardless of creed, can be our countrymen Hence no Jew can be a countryman.

>5. Those who are not citizens must live in Germany as foreigners and must be subject to the law of aliens.

>6. The right to choose the government and determine the laws of the State shall belong only to citizens. We therefore demand that no public office, of whatever nature, whether in the central government, the province. or the municipality, shall be held by anyone who is not a citizen.

The NS *essentialized* the nation: if you weren't part of it, you *couldn't* become part of it, nor would you have any say in how it would be run. This very notably distinguishes National Socialism from liberal democracy, and eliminates the reason liberal democracies have for importing foreigners: in a liberal democracy, foreigners are useful because they serve as voting blocks for certain parties, but under National Socialism, they are forever precluded from participating from public life and thus, there's no point in bringing them in.

National Socialist social policy

Despite not being Marxist in their economic outlook, the NS were quite to the left of social democrats: chief among their measures were
* paid vacation
* universal healthcare
* access to certain consumer goods like cars
* youth & communal programs.

The worker was not allowed to be stiffed. Everyone would be obligated to work, insofar as he was able, and everyone was to serve his country, but in return, the state was obligated to provide a good, dignified life to the people.

National Socialism vs Liberalism and Marxism

One often hears from Marxists that NS are 'right-wing' and one often hears from liberals (I include all "centrist" parties of today in that category, regardless of leaning) that the 'Nazis were left-wing'.

As you can see, there's truth to both assertions: on the one hand, they had socialist policies that were unpalatable to liberals (and certainly to libertarians), but on the other, they emphatically rejected the worker's revolution and the class warfare advocated by Marxists.

Strasserism

Penultimately, let's talk a bit about Georg Strasser, a National Socialist and eventual enemy of Hitler who was killed in the *Night of Long Knives* in 1934. Strasser wasn't a Marxist per se, but he was much more radical in his economic policy than Hitler.

Whereas Hitler saw the Germans as a whole as essentially good - including the capitalists among them - and attributed most ills to Jewish influence, Strasser wanted wholly subjugate them.

I cannot speak to his motivations; perhaps he saw Hitler as naive, or as a traitor to socialism. In any case, when he saw that Hitler was collaborating with the industrialists and was moving away from point 11. of the party program I quoted above, he began to speak out against him.

Strasserist ideology isn't well developed, but, from what the Strasser brothers (Georg and Otto) wrote, we can regard it as almost-Marxism: they wanted to break up the large estates and establish a sort of guild system (similar to syndicalism, through on a country-wide basis). These guilds would've functioned democratically, but they would also have been large enough to enable central planning.

Some dispute whether Strasserism was distinct from National Socialism or whether it was just a more radical form of it. In any case, they called Hitler's rise to power a 'half-revolution' and wanted to go further in reorganizing the economy to serve *national interests*.

National Bolshevism

Finally: National Bolshevism. There's nothing *inherently* anti-racist or egalitarian in Marxism. It's one tenet, but it can be cut out, and when you do, you get National Bolshevism: Marxist economic policy, coupled with ethnocentrism.

▶ Anonymous 12/12/18 (Wed) 23:29:05 No.2751660
File (hide): e4a820045a60b5f···.jpg (19.76 KB, 400x309, 400:309, 1544393091570.jpg) (h) (u)



Authoritarianism vs. Libertarianism is a false dichotomy and I wish this meme would end. You cant just pick and choose this kind of shit, this isn't a grand strategy game or D&D. An anarchist movement that fails does not allow for "more freedom" than a Stalinist one that succeeds. Likewise a black bloc riot in Greece that burns down a police station and beats up fascists is more authoritarian than the Cuban government allowing certain bureaucrats to own more land and have access to luxuries most of the population doesnt. Right-libertarians aren't really wrong that ancoms are "closeted" authoritarians, for the same reasons we shouldn't be surprised when these supposed guardians of liberty the right-libertarians and ancaps embrace fascism at the drop of a hat:

This freedom/authority dichotomy is derived almost entirely from bourgeois liberal political philosophy and european enlightenment deontology about the transcendental rights of the individual as opposed to the government. In reality neither the government nor the individual really exist in this idealized sense, only networks of material relations and the immaterial relations produced by them. These relations are mediated by social infrastructure. This infrastructure is everything from a highway to a parliament to an arrangement of the family. The reason SocDems fail to change anything is because they get elected entirely within the social infrastructure of a bourgeois democracy and the relations it allows for do not include worker ownership. Their intentions, whether honest or dishonest, make no difference here unless they include a specific and still risky strategy to somehow modify/sabatoge that infrastructure in tandem with other organized efforts. The USSR and Maoist China had some heavily repressive elements because they captured the social infrastructure of repressive empires. We should understand as Marxists that these projects didn't fail to bring about lasting socialism because their leaders were mean or identified as authoritarians, but because material conditions create our social realities – without a conscious, concerted effort to reassemble social infrastructure, how could the captured machinery of the repressive state the Bolsheviks rebelled against do anything but reproduce the repressive social relations it was designed for? Lenin was aware of this, as indicated in his later letters where he regretted the Civil War necessitating many half-measures and compromises with the old form of the state. As for anarchists, the problem is that they take enlightenment ideology to its logical conclusion (full individual freedom, human association being entirely voluntary and nonheirarchical) without realizing that liberal individualist ideology was produced by certain material and social conditions that came about through severely repressive, genocidal, authoritarian apparati. The western individual, understood in opposition to society, was produced by the onset of capitalism and its colonial phase, the defining of the nation-state, the contractual demarcation of all elements of human life, and the simultaneous fracturing of traditional modes of organization and support. All these constitute the social infrastructure allowing for individual autonomy in the way we understand it. Anarchism in the way anarchosocialists understand it isn't necessarily impossible, or even improbable, but ideological purity is not going to take anybody there – that is going to require the ruthless carving out of new channels, new ways of organizing, the building of new infrastructure.

I guess this could leave us with another either/or of whether the best course is to capture the state-machinery and rearrange it effectively or to destroy it where we find it and build something new. But I think historically the answer has always necessarily been both/and, because revolution is a massively complicated, primarily strategic endeavor and both of these methods need to be applied to various degrees depending on the context. We need to stop talking about which of two idealist systems is better and start to talk about how to deal with these pragmatic issues of how to rearrange, dismantle, and rebuild effectively. This is what it means to move on past the 20th century and actually learn from history instead of using it as LARP fodder. Cockshottfags are absolutely in the right here, in at least direction even if the technical details and exact viability are debatable.

12/16/15(Wed)16:49:32 No.5859185



Fall-Of-Roman-Empire.jpg
225 KB JPG

Daily reminder that 100+ billion people have lived and died before you were born. And 99.9999% were "right-wing extremists" by today's standards. If they were alive today they would be even more pissed off than you are. And they would be unbelievably violent.

Imagine 100 billion people smiling upon you from heaven as you fight leftist scum.

The left are people who embrace the collective ideals, the right also embrace collective ideals.

This is what is so infuriating about the modern world, it is false.

There are people who crave structure and order in their hives, these people wish to become genderless bugs. This is in the interest of entities greater than a human, such as corps or nations or religions. Thus they all agree and appear to form "globohomo."

Then there are people who crave freedom and the removal of false order so you preserve their power of self determination. To put it rudely "Degenerate oversexed and romantic mammals."

One is not right wing, the other is not left wing. They are simply evolutionary paths.

The Jews picked globohomo a long time ago when they required the consent of a king to leave slavery.

What will you pick?

File: Spartans.jpg (265 KB, 1920x800)



The people matter, politics is a red herring Anonymous (ID: sFJMEAV2)
04/24/17(Mon)20:55:54 No.122622226 [Reply] >>122622503

It continues to astound how many of you believe the fundamental problems of today are rooted in economics, the electoral system, personal liberty, or whatever other irrelevant policy or value you have attached yourself to.

In all of these debates, there is a fundamental truth being ignored. 'The quality of a nation is determined by the quality of its people.

If the best students in a class work together on a group project, it should be no mystery when they achieve an excellent grade. Did they elect a leader for their group? How did they distribute the workload? What type of paper did they use? These are irrelevant questions.

The group did well because they were the smartest, highest achieving students. Everything else is secondary. It doesn't matter if they voted to select to a leader of if they used some other means to delegate work. These are just tools, a means to an end.

Likewise, economics is a tool. Authoritarianism is a tool. Like machines in a warehouse, they can increase efficiency, they can improve output, but like all tools they are dependent on their users.

I don't believe socialism efficiently allocates resources for large groups of people, but this is irrelevant. If you have a population filled with selfish incompetent assholes, who cares whether the selfish incompetent assholes operate from within the government or from within the private sector? The damage will be done just the same.

And if those who vote are fools, what does it matter if they vote with dollars or if they vote with ballots? Stupid decisions will be made just the same. You cannot get blood from a stone.

No amount of playing with dials will save you from a corrupted populace. No amount of moving money around, voting differently, changes to crime enforcement, or anything else will save you. The problem must be solved at its cause. The people matter, politics is a red herring.



<-- Posted to OP's facebook, by a an American History and Literature major at Harvard University

Anonymous 12/16/12(Sun)03:44 No.13759477 Replies: >>13759488 >>13759508 >>13759538 >>13759942

>>13759354

He's a kid I went to a state government political simulation with in high school. It was called Boys State and it's run by the American Legion, my school put me up for it and payed my way there. A few hundred kids (all male) get put up in a university dorm building for a week in the summer, and run a mock state government. Everyone is separated into "counties". It's basically a political sandbox excessive. This kid was super yuppy and liberal, most of the people in my county thought he was gay but he affirmed he wasn't. He spent the off hours listening to indie folk on his macbook, and now attends Harvard.

But wait, here's the absolute proof that people like this, regardless of "booksmarts" or what some people think of as representing intelligence (like attending fucking Harvard) absolutely lack common sense and reasonable application of logic.

Over the course of the simulated government, we were allowed to do anything within the restraints of a normal state government. It was a sandbox exercise like I said. A whole system was put in place, we were educated on the workings, officials were elected, and from there is was up to us. From the attendees, a number of "enforcers" were selected that could write disciplinary tickets to ensure cooperation. In a way, they filled the roll the federal government would.

You've got the setup and background now, so I'll get into the guts of the story in the next post.

Anonymous 12/16/12(Sun)03:50 No.13759538 Replies: >>13759565 >>13759574 >>13759579 >>13759604 >>13759815 >>13759942

>>13759477

So, once all officials and such had been elected and things started kicking off, the real story begins. At first, everything operated seemingly normal. Discussion of legislature, making motions, courts functioning, disciplinary actions going to trial. I happened to be elected Justice of the Peace thanks to some (in my opinion) craft underhand political maneuvering.

But, our county decided it wasn't enough, so we began our campaign of political subterfuge. We planned things for hours in the boardroom we'd been assigned, all under the eyes of the adult staff. It started simple. Bribes here and there, a little sweet talking. I stepped in in my official capacity as justice of the peace a couple of times to get key figures off the hook. We got a couple of the enforcers on our dole. Before long, we'd managed to slip legislature through that gave us the power we needed. We started to annex public areas, and establish our own governing laws. We annexed a couple other counties, absorbing their population and dismantling their representatives. Some other counties were not cooperative, and their enforcers began to cause trouble. So we literally formed a secret police force on my recommendation, with me at the head. We wore blue masking tape armbands. We locked kids in their dorms, removed all the toilet paper from the public restrooms and forced individuals to use ration tickets to collect it from us, we made humiliating laws like requiring people who littered to pick up trash with their teeth. After all, the justice system was controlled by us now.

Anonymous 12/16/12(Sun)03:55 No.13759574

>>13759538
That's some real Lord of the Flies type shit there

Anonymous 12/16/12(Sun)03:59 No.13759604 Replies: >>13759625 >>13759633 >>13759662 >>13759691 >>13759942

>>13759538

Eventually we had annexed all the hallways, all the common areas, and even the cafeterias. We passed laws that let us go to the front of any line, get extra meals (the staff of the university were part of the program and instructed to play along). Being our territory, all these places were now under our legislation despite the statewide legislature being confounded and absolutely clueless of what to do. They tried to pass limiting measures and emergency bills, but we blocked them in any way possible. I was put under review and charged with all kinds of things. I, and other members of my county, were threatened with impeachment and harsh legal consequences (you could actually get fined, get locked up for a while, etc. Shit was real). But by that point we had so much under our control that those trying desperately to cling to the old system were powerless in their conventionality. I got up and walked out of court while my secret police prevented any intervention. Of course, there were some that recognized the danger in what we were doing but it was too late. Some we ignored, some we physically threatened, some we used their own laws against them. The governor was a constant pain in the ass, he had assembled his own little private police force to defend against us. We stole their paperwork and ripped in apart.

By the end of the program, we had completely undermined the entire system and through every possible clandestine and backhanded tactic possible gained totalitarian power. With me, a lowly justice of the peace, by forming my secret police having near ultimate power but leaving figureheads in place to take most of the blame. played along nicely the whole time, even though he tried to convince us we were missing the point of the whole program at first. Really he was the one missing the point.

cont.

Anonymous 12/16/12(Sun)04:01 No.13759625 Replies: >>13759688

>>13759604
That's pretty smart, it's basically showing the whole reason America has the 2nd Amendment.

Anonymous 12/16/12(Sun)04:09 No.13759691 Replies: >>13759738 >>13759770 >>13759942

>>13759604

I had gotten close with a couple of the staff over the duration of this, and managed to hear some opinions. Officially the staff weren't supposed to interfere in any way (except when safety etc was concerned) so they didn't really comment on what was going on. But from what I gathered, some were amazed and said they'd never seen one go this way previous. Some were absolutely horrified, some were disgusted and said we'd all totally corrupted the purpose and thanks to my county nobody learned anything. That what happened could never happen in reality (obviously unfamiliar with history). But a couple recognized that it had been maybe one of the most important demonstrations of just how easily things could go wrong in a real government.

By taking all power away from individuals, we had formed our own Fascist regime. With limited cooperation even. I think it was about 400 kids in attendance. All sophomore-junior age high school students). All from my state, but all from different schools. Nominated by their principles and teachers as "the brightest they had to offer". Basically a pissing match for schools, because at the end a couple kids are selected from each to go to a national event called Boys Nation. I didn't get picked because I'd rustled too many jimmies. The clueless no-balls governor who uselessly tried to cling to the sinking ship did.

Anonymous 12/16/12(Sun)04:19 No.13759770 Replies: >>13759807 >>13759897 >>13759942

>>13759691

But back to the original point. [redacted] was at the very center of a perfect demonstration of the rise of totalitarianism and how easily a government can turn on its people. How easily power can become concentrated in the hands of the few. How easily a small group of individuals with the right mindset can flip shit upside down overnight. He failed to understand how it applies, and it's very obvious to this day, even with his OH MY HARVARD EDUCATION can't connect the dots and see why a populace has to be armed. It's people like him that will be crying for help, or bodies we have to step over in the street if shit ever does go this way. These individuals lack common sense. they don't recognize these societal dangers. Apparently the great works of the founding fathers, and people like John Stuart Mill or Locke fall dead on their ears.
So you see, people like [redacted] are our future leaders gentlemen. And that's why at any cost we have to hold on to our arms, our skills. Bury them if you have to but don't forget what could lie ahead.

Anonymous 12/16/12(Sun)04:02 No.13759633 Replies: >>13759837
File: 1355648544420.jpg-(57 KB, 435x429, 133723109971.jpg)



>>13759604
Was there anyone you couldn't strong arm?

Anonymous 12/16/12(Sun)04:09 No.13759688 Replies: >>13759702 >>13759714

>>13759625
But then again, it don't happen in Europe for example. Either different people, or shit won't fly on a massive scale.

Anonymous 12/16/12(Sun)04:10 No.13759702 Replies: >>13759720

>>13759688
>European governments aren't corrupt guise

Right... Americans invented that shit, amirite?

Anonymous 12/16/12(Sun)04:12 No.13759720 Replies: >>13759740 >>13759837

>>13759702
Every single government is corrupt. In the experiment, there was one power-hungry clown (OP) who would get imprisoned/impeached instantly when he had played some tricks.

Anonymous 12/16/12(Sun)04:27 No.13759837 Replies: >>13759864 >>13759882 >>13759884

>>13759633

Yes. Quite a few people in other counties, including the Governor, many of the enforcers, and some of the justice system tried to oppose us and we couldn't win them over with bribes or threats. Eventually though, we gained enough power that it didn't matter and their cries were just drowned out. Best part is, I really didn't even know what I was doing. I had been a big part of getting it rolling at was at the heart of the thing the whole time, but it's not like I planned it out that way and once it got started I probably couldn't have stopped it if I'd wanted to. I played along with my own game and kept my power, but if I'd tried to stop I probably would have been thrown under the bus and it would have happened anyway.

The experience I think was one of the most important things that ever defined my political and philosophical beliefs. Unfortunately not everyone took away from it what I did.

>>13759720

Like I said, they tried to imprison AND impeach me, but at that point even though we were just getting started we already had enough influence to keep me out. We never totally shut the charges down, but we infinitely delayed the judicial process to the same effect. Amazing now when I think how a bunch of stupid ass 16 year old ran a microcosm of a real world government so accurately without even knowing it.

I'd like to believe that the message here speaks for itself. But so many, like the poster of the facebook status above, despite having been at the center of this experience and then going on to study American History at one of theworldsmost respectedschoolsfail to recognize the implications. This has happened before, many times in many places. It is an example of the very reason the founding fathers saw fit to grant us the rights of the 2nd Amendment in the first place. It is foolish to think that it can not, or will not happen again.

File: 1589903785-0.png (1.35 MB, 1027x1245)



A Sober Composition of Thoughts Anonymous (ID: vjCsGJ/r) 08/22/20(Sat)04:08:23 No.273642235 ► >>273642340 >>273642437 >>273642634 >>273642974 >>273643940 >>273644893 >>273646220 >>273646787 >>273647274 >>273647522 >>273647763 >>273647957 >>273648709 >>273648742

It is undoubtedly of great concern to the International Jew to keep those privy to his control miserable, neutered, hopeless, and utterly powerless. Unfortunately, to a great extent, he has been rather successful.
In part this is due to the nature of the redpilling process. After arriving at the redpill and immersing oneself in the reality that we are living in a Jewish nightmare, there are several key phases that we have all experienced.

The first of these is the "questioning" phase.

There is not all that much to this phase, quite honestly. Here the NPC programming begins to show some cracks. For many, this phase was precluded by Gamergate or perhaps the ordeals with Michael Brown or Trayvon Martin. With a skeptical mind, the individual begins to ask some very dangerous questions.

This is where one arrives at what can best be described as the "MAGA" phase.

The Jew is beginning to sweat a little bit, so he takes control of the narrative. We see Zionists like Ben Shapiro, Stephen Crowder, or even Alex Jones, who have been placed in this position specifically to prevent any real threat to Jewish influence. It is not simply the Zionist element, however, that makes the MAGA phase a problem.

See, milquetoast conservatives and MAGAtards have an awfully bad habit (by design): they tell themselves they are winning. This is quite a delusion indeed, and it should not come as a surprise that Q is so appealing to those stuck in this phase of the journey. This is one of the greatest cards the Jew has to play against any movement that might oppose him. He tells the Trump supporter, "WE ARE WINNING."
There are no real values in this phase - no real convictions or struggle. Simply, it is the EASY path. As a conservative, one might face persecution from the left here and there, but it does impact them spiritually. They have been placated. They can sleep at night knowing that they are winning.

Anonymous (ID: cjgQaxdG) 08/22/20(Sat)04:09:16 No.273642339 ►

dear diary

Anonymous (ID: vjCsGJ/r) 08/22/20(Sat)04:09:18 No.273642340 ► >>273642379

>>273642235 (OP)
(Part 2)

The left, who are much more effective in their political strategy, tell themselves something quite different: "We are losing, but we WILL win." By believing that they are losing, they are emboldened to take political action. However, they are also beating the wardrum of optimism by believing that they will win in the end (ie. "On the 'right' side of history")

If one manages to escape this phase (few do), they will arrive at the next phase: the "JQ" phase.

Someone in this phase has watched Europa the Last Battle or other such documentaries, read the International Jew by Henry Ford or perhaps Kevin MacDonald's Culture of Critique, and is now fully aware that his entire reality is a lie. This is obviously quite jarring (like no other political ideology). Let it be clear: THIS IS UNIQUE. No other ideology, be it leftism, conservatism, what have you, has such an emotional impact on the individual. The entire veneer of society and reality is shattered. Now, it is impossible to watch movies, TV shows, the News, etc. The propaganda is apparent EVERYWHERE. Following this, one might arrive at one of three phases:

The blackpill, the SIGpill, or the SIEGEpill.

Anonymous (ID: vjCsGJ/r) 08/22/20(Sat)04:09:38 No.273642379 ► >>273643334 >>273645234 >>273645637 >>273646678 >>273646697 >>273647957 >>273648187 >>273648301 >>273648327 >>273648567

>>273642340
(Part 3)

The blackpill neuters the individual just as the Jew wants. Despite being armed with knowledge that the Jew has worked so hard to conceal, the individual is left hopeless and is no real threat to International Jewry.

The SIGpill is certainly a positive for the individual, but it does not solve the problem. It does not quell the burning desire to save one's nation and defeat the Jew. I am not against SIG, but to some extent it serves a pacifying function: it makes this battle about YOU. It isn't. This is a battle over the fate of the world.

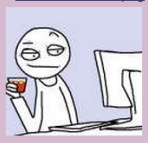
Finally, there is the SIEGEpill. All of the pent-up rage has rendered someone here ready to explode through violence. This, once again, is a victory for the Jew. Now he can smear all opposition to his regime as violent supremacy.

So, all three of these paths serve as minimal threat to the Jew. While we are all stuck here on the Cambodian, trout fishing forum, he is realizing his plans with no real opposition.

I have no solution to this problem, other than to say that we need to make a sober assessment of where we are and how to proceed. I hope to start an insightful discussion about this wider inquiry, and anything else that I have written in this post that you would like to discuss. This post is meant to serve as somewhat of a reality check, but it should also be a place for us to collect our composure and assess strategies as well as the nature of our struggle.

Thread theme:
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=NlqyBIQ-Cac [Embed]

Anonymous 05/02/14(Fri)01:32:18 No.241905321 ► >>241905962 >>241906485
File: 1374043626015.png (8 KB, 429x410)



A lot of people took a hard stance against Ceasar's Legion outright for good reasons. Moral and ethical concerns probably chief among them. Logical extrapolations on their culture as applied to the wasteland.

The thing about it is, it was actually brilliant. We, like a lot of the societies of note in the waste (BoS, NCR, et cetera ad infinitum). The Legion would not last forever, but that wasn't the point. Ceasar was repeating history in a way that mattered. The civilization we have is based on our history, even the atrocities. Ceasar hints at this with a couple of phrases: "..eradicate this plague of tribal identities, replacing them with a monolithic culture, a uniform identity."

Cooperation is a slow process between individual entities. It's why democracy is such a slow thing. Conflict between two tribes over resources has been the basis of human warfare the entire life of our species. What the Legion was designed to do was erase two and form them into one. Resources and cooperation come naturally because they are all apart of the same thing.

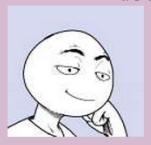
Why would he choose Roman culture? Because it was far enough back and alien enough that it could not be easily ascribed to the old world. He says this much plainly. Most of the other groups use things form the recent old world. Technocracies, democracies, etc. The first bastions of civilization on the wasteland. More often than not, civilizations are based on tribal identities which make the two at odds naturally.

The Legion is tribal enough to be basically understood, and advanced enough philosophically to organically create a more advanced culture through refinement of society. "In Rome I found a template for society equal to the challenges of the post-apocalyptic world - a society that could and would survive."

He doesn't deny that the other cultures are valid, or morally better. He only asserts that this way is the best suited to the circumstances of man right now.

> cont

Anonymous 05/02/14(Fri)01:47:21 No.241905962 ► >>241906485
File: 1373309494039.jpg (46 KB, 549x533)



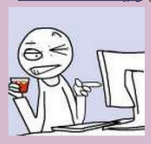
>>241905321
"[So you'll destroy the NCR because you hate its inefficiencies?] No. I'll destroy it because it's inevitable that it be destroyed...." A lot of people took this to mean that Ceasar sees the Legion as undying. That's not the case, he says as much in speaking to him about his probable death to his tumor. That's what he continues on about, the philosophy that certain things must happen. He sees the Legion as doing more for mankind than the NCR will if it expands and conquers the Legion. He continues "...the resolution of the conflict yields something new - a synthesis - eliminating the flaws in each, leaving behind common elements and ideas." If the Legion conquered the NCR it may make way for the Roman Senate. As it stands, Caesar is the undisputed head of state, but how is order maintained. If what we know is true, Legates may serve as provincial governors. The NCR senate is rife with abuse, this can be gleaned from the White Glove Society related quests. Where NCR votes can be baught by wealthy Brahimn barons. What if those Senators were completely united under the ideals of the NCR, as they may purportedly be under the Pax Romana of the Legion? Personal greed would become less an issue.

Ceasar doesn't even want to wipe out the Legion. "The NCR Council will be eradicated...." The leadership is ineffective. If dominated by the Legion, and the functioning parts maintained it strengthens both "... the new synthesis will change the Legion as well..."

When the Legion eventually breaks, either on the rocks of a stronger society, or due to it's own weight.... The people in it will come from a unified core, world view, and understanding. This will foster a renaissance in human culture throughout most of the south-west, much like the cultures thriving post Roman collapse.

>Cont

Anonymous 05/02/14(Fri)02:01:44 No.241906485 ► >>241906880 >>241907010
File: 1373377182207.jpg (45 KB, 400x382)



>>241905321
>>241905962
By cultural reforms like in-marrying conquered tribes, and learning self reliance it frees the people from the shackles of old world technology. Ripe to re-invent from scratch, more attuned to the needs of the new world. This isn't in place of old technology. The Legion uses it where appropriate. There is no emphasis on -reliance- to the technology. Thus the strength of "bone and sinew". "The NCR is a loose conglomerate of individuals looking out for themselves. It's lost virtue. No one cares about the collective, or the greater good."

Ceasar is correct in this observation. Now, this doesn't mean that the NCR is worthless. It's simply different, in Ceasar's own words "thesis and antithesis" it is the opposite approach. The problem is that if the NCR continues to expand, it will not necessarily form a single collective identity. The representative from Utah, will always be about Utah goals in the senate. Shady Sands will always be about Shady Sands. Under the Legion, all are the same. Utah to New Mexico, to Vegas, and California (if the Legion wins) are united under a single common cause. Not divided between multiple allegiances.

Whether people agree with Caesar's methods, he is not a stupid man. Riding on the power of his title aside, he has an aim and it's a virtuous one. The old maxim "The path to Hell is paved with good intentions" is considerably apt. The Legion victory, for all it's heinous individual rights violations will do more for the wasteland than any other present choice. The only other potentially good choices, are House if he is honest about his intentions, and capable, and possibly the Courier under certain presumptions of conduct.

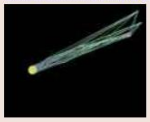
But these choices rely on old world ideals and technology, which however vast -are- finite. The Legion choice is actually the most practical, stable, and utilitarian to man. In that way the thoughtful man must give consideration that sacrifice, in any society -is always- the cost.

Anonymous (ID: LU3K1Hsd) 07/13/20(Mon)19:47:13 No.267796047
1434326372673.gif (736 KB, 462x400) google yandex iqdb wait



>>267795798 (You)

Anonymous (ID: MfqpQGqk) 07/13/20(Mon)19:45:28 No.267795798 >>267796047
1592859382418.jpg (332 KB, 1600x1280) google yandex iqdb wait



>>267773395 (OP)
1594656209434.jpg (153 KB, 725x380) google yandex iqdb wait



Anonymous (ID: W/fds1en) 07/13/20(Mon)16:57:51 No.267773395
>>267773675 >>267773748 >>267773849 >>267774933 >>267775448 >>267775669 >>267776557 >>267776588 >>267777267 >>267777851 >>267778127 >>267778418 >>267778447 >>267779317 >>267779379 >>267779493 >>267779793 >>267779915 >>267779985 >>267780163 >>267780408 >>267782115 >>267785365 >>267785372 >>267786064 >>267787261 >>267787399 >>267787510 >>267787628 >>267787876 >>267788116 >>267788496 >>267790345 >>267790854 >>267791965 >>267792445 >>267792636 >>267793317 >>267793774 >>267794151 >>267795372
>>267795798 (You) >>267796036 (You)

>ITT we destroy the ideology of radical individualism and attempt to remove individualists from /pol/

>unification: a group of individuals forming a society to protect, support and improve the human condition
>Nazi Germany

>individualism: bunch of dick washers who think they can take on a collective on a 1 to many basis, like they are Captain America, but will just be forced to join the collective of the winner, in this case kikes, niggers, commies, capitalists, fascists, or whoever swings the biggest collective dick around
>citation needed

>unification > Individualism
>unification needs to work for the good of the collective or be physically removed
>unification that dos not serve the collective are parasites
>collectives must exist for the betterment of the the society
>democracy doesn't work
>societies that try to destroy or harm the individual is not good for unity
>individuals within the society can pursue their happiness as long as it does not harm unity

how, does a many nullify a one?
??????????

With force of arms, typically.
Also, phalluses often seem to play a part, as they so often do.

Anonymous (ID: YTdR5b) 08/11/20(Tue)00:46:02 No.272041486 ▶ >>272041903 >>272042829 >>272044409
File: Ee0HJSGWkAA_n-O.jpg (91 KB, 720x600)

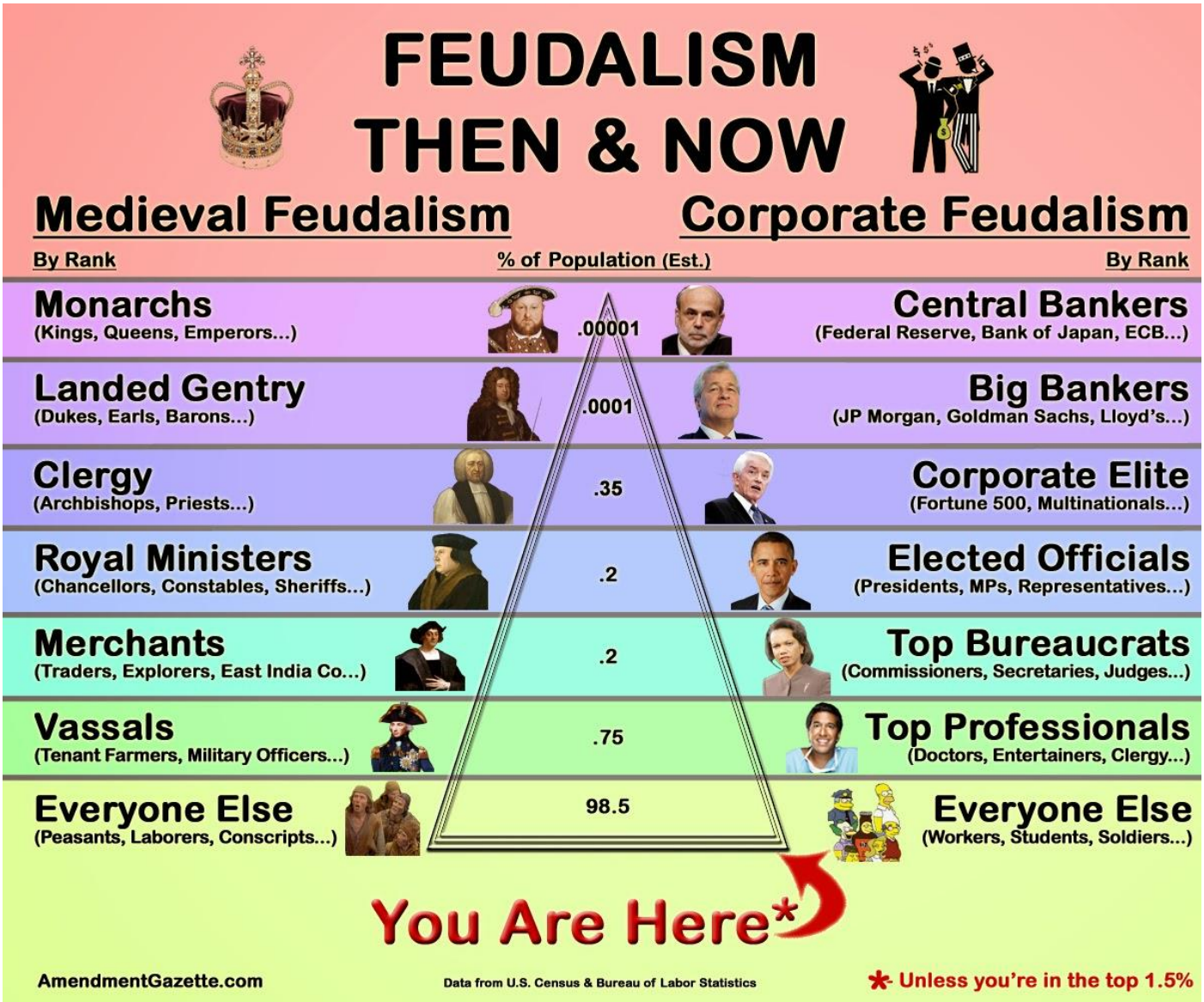


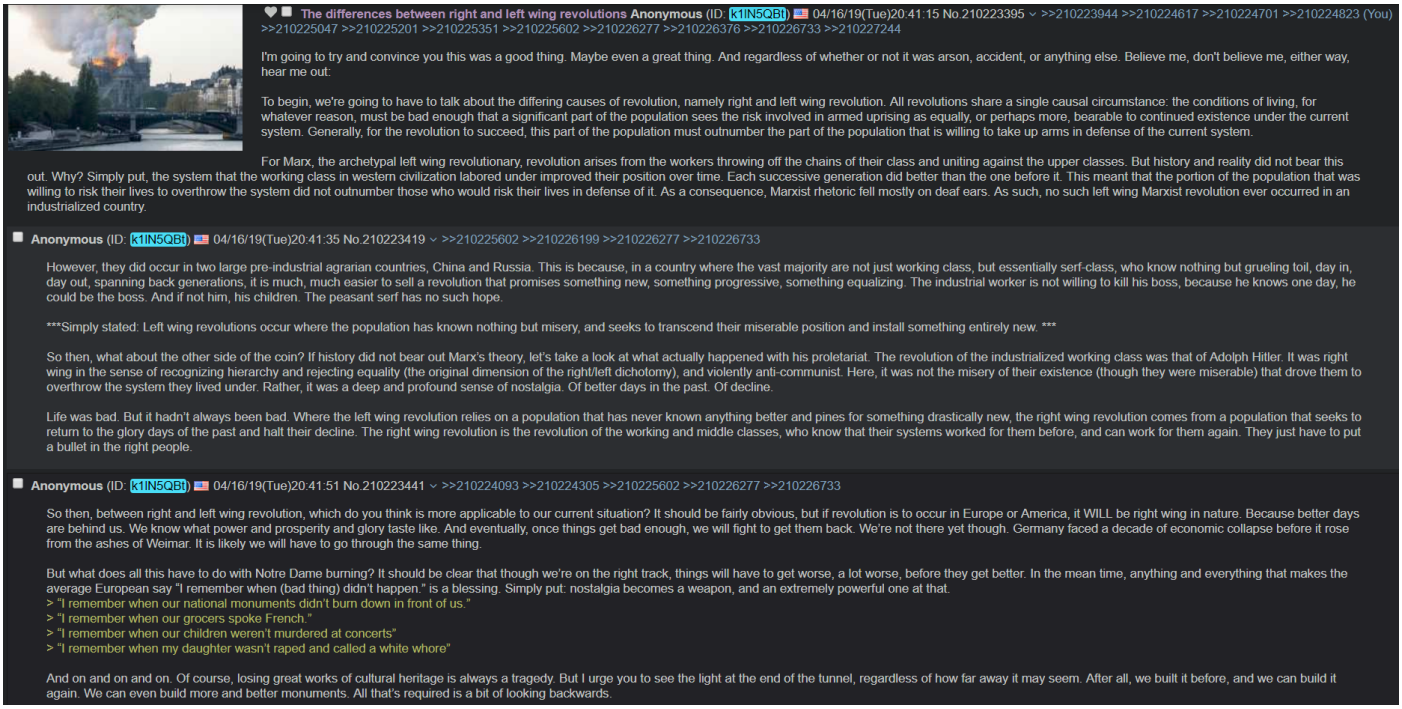
>>272036859
Long story short, we are cattle, our well being is unimportant so long as we are still healthy enough to work and consume. Leftists want us to hate tradition, religion, race (if you're white), and family. This is so nothing interrupts our blind allegiance to the seizure of wealth by the wealthy elite.
Conservatives constantly give this class of wealthy elite tax breaks and subsidies for doing basically nothing while calling us greedy for wanting some handouts from the people who we have made wealthy.
Leftists offer handouts, but they stress dependence and just being able to get by they aren't for giving people the skills to be independent.

Basically the wealthy elite manifest themselves as Republicans and Democrats . Republicans strip is of our economic agency, while Democrats strip us of the culture and ideas that give us a common purpose we might use to fight back against this. Both sides want us to be peaceful cucks. And no one wants us to see just how corrupt, worthless and wasteful the financial system is.

Most politics is little more than show, Congress actually is unanimous on 1/3 of things, votes regionally on another 1/3, and votes along party lines for the last 1/3. Of course we only are ever shown the R vs D part.

The only way to counter balance this is with a movement that stresses taking care of the citizenry while also nurturing a shared sense of cultural/national pride. In that way we will have economically and spiritually strong people. The only type of government that achieves this is fascism.





The differences between right and left wing revolutions Anonymous (ID: k1IN5QBt) 04/16/19(Tue)20:41:15 No.210223395 >>210223944 >>210224617 >>210224701 >>210224823 (You) >>210225047 >>210225201 >>210225351 >>210225602 >>210226277 >>210226376 >>210226733 >>210227244

I'm going to try and convince you this was a good thing. Maybe even a great thing. And regardless of whether or not it was arson, accident, or anything else. Believe me, don't believe me, either way, hear me out:

To begin, we're going to have to talk about the differing causes of revolution, namely right and left wing revolution. All revolutions share a single causal circumstance: the conditions of living, for whatever reason, must be bad enough that a significant part of the population sees the risk involved in armed uprising as equally, or perhaps more, bearable to continued existence under the current system. Generally, for the revolution to succeed, this part of the population must outnumber the part of the population that is willing to take up arms in defense of the current system.

For Marx, the archetypal left wing revolutionary, revolution arises from the workers throwing off the chains of their class and uniting against the upper classes. But history and reality did not bear this out. Why? Simply put, the system that the working class in western civilization labored under improved their position over time. Each successive generation did better than the one before it. This meant that the portion of the population that was willing to risk their lives to overthrow the system did not outnumber those who would risk their lives in defense of it. As a consequence, Marxist rhetoric fell mostly on deaf ears. As such, no such left wing Marxist revolution ever occurred in an industrialized country.

Anonymous (ID: k1IN5QBt) 04/16/19(Tue)20:41:35 No.210223419 >>210225602 >>210226199 >>210226277 >>210226733

However, they did occur in two large pre-industrial agrarian countries, China and Russia. This is because, in a country where the vast majority are not just working class, but essentially serf-class, who know nothing but grueling toil, day in, day out, spanning back generations, it is much, much easier to sell a revolution that promises something new, something progressive, something equalizing. The industrial worker is not willing to kill his boss, because he knows one day, he could be the boss. And if not him, his children. The peasant serf has no such hope.

***Simply stated: Left wing revolutions occur where the population has known nothing but misery, and seeks to transcend their miserable position and install something entirely new. ***

So then, what about the other side of the coin? If history did not bear out Marx's theory, let's take a look at what actually happened with his proletariat. The revolution of the industrialized working class was that of Adolph Hitler. It was right wing in the sense of recognizing hierarchy and rejecting equality (the original dimension of the right/left dichotomy), and violently anti-communist. Here, it was not the misery of their existence (though they were miserable) that drove them to overthrow the system they lived under. Rather, it was a deep and profound sense of nostalgia. Of better days in the past. Of decline.

Life was bad. But it hadn't always been bad. Where the left wing revolution relies on a population that has never known anything better and pines for something drastically new, the right wing revolution comes from a population that seeks to return to the glory days of the past and halt their decline. The right wing revolution is the revolution of the working and middle classes, who know that their systems worked for them before, and can work for them again. They just have to put a bullet in the right people.

Anonymous (ID: k1IN5QBt) 04/16/19(Tue)20:41:51 No.210223441 >>210224093 >>210224305 >>210225602 >>210226277 >>210226733

So then, between right and left wing revolution, which do you think is more applicable to our current situation? It should be fairly obvious, but if revolution is to occur in Europe or America, it WILL be right wing in nature. Because better days are behind us. We know what power and prosperity and glory taste like. And eventually, once things get bad enough, we will fight to get them back. We're not there yet though. Germany faced a decade of economic collapse before it rose from the ashes of Weimar. It is likely we will have to go through the same thing.

But what does all this have to do with Notre Dame burning? It should be clear that though we're on the right track, things will have to get worse, a lot worse, before they get better. In the mean time, anything and everything that makes the average European say "I remember when (bad thing) didn't happen." is a blessing. Simply put: nostalgia becomes a weapon, and an extremely powerful one at that.
> "I remember when our national monuments didn't burn down in front of us."
> "I remember when our grocers spoke French."
> "I remember when our children weren't murdered at concerts"
> "I remember when my daughter wasn't raped and called a white whore"

And on and on and on. Of course, losing great works of cultural heritage is always a tragedy. But I urge you to see the light at the end of the tunnel, regardless of how far away it may seem. After all, we built it before, and we can build it again. We can even build more and better monuments. All that's required is a bit of looking backwards.

Nationalism.jpg

>>305547862 (OP)
It's a story safety net. You are only what you tell yourself that you are. You are a story - story is only worth engaging in if it doesn't suck or if it has potential to not suck further along. And so we stroll, along other stories. Looking for riches, glory or big tiddy ashkenazi milk dispencers. Nationalism gives you a role in its story, even if your own sucks. Same with religion. You being here make sense in that way. There are things that will happen, that are worth tagging along with/for.

As for the reason why it hits west most, our current common story sucks. Its pretentious and shallow. We voted ourselves a new moral doctrine. Opportunity for greatness has been removed for the instant McGreatness. We are free, equal, valued and beautiful in our own way. Yay I guess. We have now shitload of positive, unearned qualities. And we know that we didn't earned them. Our story begins in a shiny castle with a magic sword where we.. do nothing, because the story started from the end, and there is nowhere to move from there.

People bitch about horrors of social credit system, but miss the bigger point. We had one once, and we voted it out. It was called Moral Code. And the guardian of that code, of its immutability was the Monarch. Literally someting above your reach.
If you acted honorably, truthfully and kindly you earned social points. Your story changed via your actions.
Now we removed mountains because some people complained that it is difficult to reach them. We abided the weak. And now its the gayest snowboard ride ever.

Anonymous (ID: ze+1DqkE) 05/21/20(Thu)16:37:00 No.258294823 >>258294981 >>258295610 >>258296411 >>258296428 >>258297383 >>258298381 >>258298488 >>258301724

>>258294087 (OP)
Political issues cannot be decomposed into "social" and "economic" issues.
"Social issues" are really just the economics of demand.
Corporations derive power from consumption.
Social leftism is pro consumption.

Families are not a social issue, they're an economic issue.
Two parent families consume half as much housing as single parent families.
Extended families consume even less.
Inheritance is what creates demand for "built to last", and allows intergenerational recycling of wealth.
Deconstructing families is pro consumption.

Sexual liberalism is not a social issue, it's an economic issue.
Casual sex is inherently competitive.
Once you are in shape, the only way to compete is to consume, resulting in everyone else also needing to consume to remain competitive.
Marxists literally promoted casual sex culture under the pretence that is was a low consumption form of recreation, using the infantile logic of
>In only requires people's bodies
>Therefore no consumpion
completely ignoring the competitive psychology behind it and the social ramifications thereof.
Deconstructing sexual taboos is pro consumption.

Migration is not a social issue, it's an economic issue.
Anyone below the poverty line must be a consumer.
Anyone above the poverty line might be a saver.
Subsidizing artificial birth rates in the thrid world, importing them to western welfare states, then redistributing to them from the middle class increases consumption.
This is because redistribution from potential savers to guaranteed spenders is effectively redistribution from savers to the people selling what spenders buy.
Deconstructing borders is pro consumption.

In the case of the LGBTBBQ example, trannies feel they need to spend millions in hormones and surgery to feel comfortable in their bodies.
If everyone felt this need to consume, the corporate elite would have even greater power.
Their power comes from demand, and social leftism is the politics of unshackling demand.

Anonymous (ID: 8BgJUIdr) 01/30/15(Fri)11:59:11 No.41102171 ▶ >>41102193 >>41102213 >>41102801
File: image.jpg (21 KB, 339x337)



>>41101276
>>41101255
>>41100990
>>41100393

It looks to me like we are definitely seeing a major generational shift and evolution in ideology happening in front of us, and not just on the Left. Label it as you will, but I believe that it is largely identifiable based on the Internet (i.e. the Millennial generation). Both "establishment" or mainstream left and right ideologies are under attack by the new generation largely defined by ubiquitous internet usage. (NB: I am speaking primarily in an American context.)

The failure of neoconservatism during the Bush years, combined with the spinelessness and spiritual bankruptcy of paleoconservatism during the Obama years, along with the growing sense of disenfranchisement and resentment among the demographics labeled as acceptable targets by the Left, has essentially created an explosion of "alternative right" (alt-right) ideologies and support unified by the singular rejection and resistance to an unsatisfactory societal narrative and increasing distrust that the Establishment is listening (or even cares to listen) to their concerns. /pol/ is quite literally the manifestation of the future of the right - rigorous debate and ideological competition with fiercely meritocratic results, speaking truth that might be uncomfortable to hear, but that people are glad just to hear as a change from the lies produced by the mainstream. /pol/ (and places like it) is the samizdat of the 21st century, where the freedom to speak the unvarnished truth in relatively safety is worth wading through all of the muck that accompanies it. Hurt feelings are a very acceptable price to pay for the genuine product of free expression.

(1/2)

Anonymous (ID: 8BgJUIdr) 01/30/15(Fri)12:00:13 No.41102193 ▶ >>41102213
File: image.jpg (53 KB, 500x500)



>>41102171
>>41101276
>>41101255
>>41100990
>>41100393

On the Left, you have the same generation influenced by the internet, but who have produced the inverse product. Where /pol/ represents anonymity, hard truths, and a training ground for the actual skill of critical thinking, the SJW movement represents the creation of rigid conformity through the tools of online media (read: social media). Identity becomes everything, and one's influence, recognition, and vulnerability are all magnified thousands of times beyond what they would be in the offline world. Critical thinking is anathema to these people - the consensus means everything, and if you challenge the narrative, you are subject to wildly-disproportionate punishment at the whim of people you likely don't even know. Even worse, the social justice movement is animated by the elites of society, who benefit tremendously from the ability to silence dissent and who have the time and ability to spend their days tweeting and blogging instead of working for a living. There is a reason why the social justice celebrities are overwhelming wealthy, white (and often Jewish), and well-connected in high society. The scapegoat of "straight white men" beloved by the SJWs conveniently ignores the fact that the rhetoric is ONLY directed at middle and lower class white men, and not at the virtuous progressive white male elites. The reason for this is the same reason that the US government has put so many patriot and constitutionalist militias on terrorist watch lists: non-elite white men are the ONLY demographic with the potential to genuinely threaten the Establishment. The entire social justice ideology is literally a policy of control from the top made possible by the same resources offered by the Internet that enable a place like /pol/.

Anonymous (ID: 8BgJUIdr) 01/30/15(Fri)12:01:32 No.41102213 ▶
File: image.jpg (213 KB, 2384x1236)



>>41102171
>>41102193
>>41101276
>>41101255

TL;DR the Internet is a political game-changer at least on par with the Enlightenment, and both /pol/ and the SJWs are the result of the tools and possibilities of the Internet colliding HARD with established ideologies and politics, and the older generation on both sides have no fucking idea about what they're dealing with.



Anonymous 07/12/14(Sat)19:43:42 No.32276113 ▶ >>32276149 >>32277725 >>32278199 >>32278840 >>32279252 >>32279737 >>32281131 >>32281239 >>32281292 >>32281743 >>32282643

How old were you when you realized that unbridled capitalism is cancer?

And no, I don't mean in a le happy pinko way I mean in the culturally destructive consumerist way.

Want to know why western societies moral fabric is crumbling? It's because your culture has been hijacked into a beast of consumption. Capitalism is like science; it has no moral compass and can be harnessed for good and evil, and right now the western world lets it do both.

Degeneracy? What better way to create profit than by convincing the population that the best way to live is to spend absurd amounts of money on fleeting frivolous nonsense like alcohol, tattoos, fashion and clubbing. Obscenity and hedonistic sex attracts attention and sells better than modesty and virtue. Why settle down with a family and conserve your wealth when you could be out partying! Don't worry about the population decline, we'll solve that with...

Multi-culturalism. Capitalism doesn't care about who its consumers are and prefers to inflate its population at all costs in order to drive up consumption. The national unity is consumption, not spirituality, ethnicity, philosophy or any common humanist goal, just buy stuff.

cont...

Anonymous 07/12/14(Sat)19:44:33 No.32276149 ▶ >>32276229 >>32281239
File: 1380252151249.jpg (47 KB, 401x583)



>>32276113 (OP)
Crime. With the prison industrial complex soaring and profiting it is easier and more cost effective to just lock people up instead of trying to correct societal ills or quell the toxic cultures that contribute to crime especially when those cultures contribute so well to frivolous consumption.

Welfare class. It should be clear by now that welfare isn't based on necessity but funneling money into the dumber population who spend money on frivolties and drive up consumption. The money is better in their hands than it is in responsible families because it moves faster. This is made easier with a population of lower class minorities.

Feminism. It is well known that women spend more money than men, so why do you think the current system is set up to funnel money into their hands? Why do you think the culture portrays white men as bumbling fools? Because they don't spend money recklessly enough. Once you realize that this culture favors reckless spending you will realize why the culture war looks the way it does. Same goes for black men; they spend money more recklessly, that is why they are put on a pedestal.

.....

Anonymous 07/12/14(Sat)19:46:39 No.32276229 ▶ >>32276536
File: 1386506213913.jpg (114 KB, 982x760)



>>32276149
Trivial politics. Most political movements are monetized and only exist to drive consumption. Slacktivism is the art of drumming up attention but providing no solution. Sell some bumper stickers, rainbow flags, wristbands and support groups but be sure not to solve the issue because then the money supply ceases. Identity politics is the same nonsense and is geared towards the same goal; funneling money away from white men and into hands that spend money recklessly. Pop politics are about trivial shit like gay marriage, abortion and phantom racism in order to draw attention away from real issues that would disrupt the system. Stupefied comedy shows are the most popular avenues of political consumption. Marxism is set up perfectly to seduce minds and sell the cause but be just ridiculous enough to never pose any real threat to the status quo.

Want to know the real reason why the third position is feared?

Because it is the authentic antithesis to this nonsense.

MAN AS A FALLEN ANGEL

Creation

Man falls from Paradise by the creation of Self-Awareness

ROUSSEAU: Men is born innocent, Society corrupts him

OLD TESTAMENT: Men was innocent, but he sinned and was sent to this sinful World

SOCIETY IS BAD

EARTH IS BAD

SOLUTION?

MARX

SOCIALIST REVOLUTION, DESTRUCTION OF THIS SINFUL SOCIETY

JESUS

APOCALYPSE, DESTRUCTION OF THIS SINFUL WORLD

Elimination of all the Sins like Hatred, Exclusiveness, Anger, Pride and Self-Interest

UTOPIA

PROGRESSIVISM

The State shall engineer the transformation of society into an Utopia of purely abstract human beings where biological sins (i.e. Gender, Ethnic and Caste differences) are eliminated



LEFT WING

HEAVEN

CONSERVATISM

The World is rotten and in a constant state of decay. We shall try to keep our institutions working like they used to, until finally God destroys this world.



RIGHT WING

MAN AS A RISING BEAST

Creation

Man is a wild animal that arose from Nature. He contains within himself the rage of the wolf, the carelessness of the dove, and the softness of the sheep.

ARISTOTLE: Man is a social animal. Anyone so independent as to need no society, is either a beast or a god

VOLTAIRE: Society exists to try to control the "Wolf" bit of the beast of Man

EARTH AND SOCIETY ARE GOOD

NIETZSCHE

Humanity is a tortured being trapped between God and Beast.

DARWIN

Evolution and Improvement are Possible

NIETZSCHE

Then Humanity shall evolve its way into GodHood

THE REACTION

We shall copy the conditions that allowed Humanity to rise above the animals in the first place

SOLUTION?

money

ATHENS

LIBERTARIANISM

Eliminate the Welfare State, that way only the best humans will be able to afford breeding



experimentation

THEBES

SEPARATISM

Different people have different needs. Each society can try diverse laws and ideas. Bad ideas and societies will discard themselves



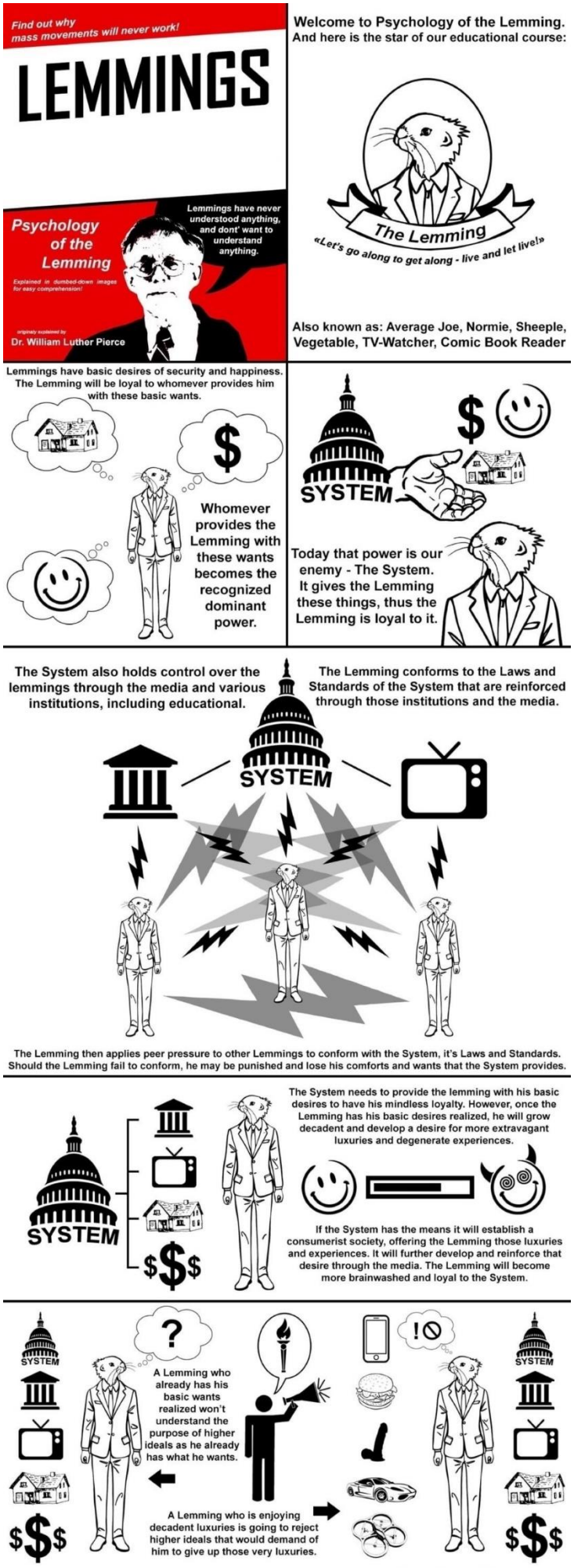
war

SPARTA

IMPERIALISM

The Weak shall be smashed by the Strong




Find out why mass movements will never work!
LEMMINGS
Psychology of the Lemming
Explained in dumbed-down images for easy comprehension!
originally explained by
Dr. William Luther Pierce
Lemmings have never understood anything, and dont' want to understand anything.
Welcome to Psychology of the Lemming.
And here is the star of our educational course:
The Lemming
«Let's go along to get along - live and let live!»
Also known as: Average Joe, Normie, Sheeple, Vegetable, TV-Watcher, Comic Book Reader
Lemmings have basic desires of security and happiness. The Lemming will be loyal to whomever provides him with these basic wants.
$
Whomever provides the Lemming with these wants becomes the recognized dominant power.
SYSTEM
Today that power is our enemy - The System. It gives the Lemming these things, thus the Lemming is loyal to it.
The System also holds control over the lemmings through the media and various institutions, including educational.
The Lemming conforms to the Laws and Standards of the System that are reinforced through those institutions and the media.
SYSTEM
The Lemming then applies peer pressure to other Lemmings to conform with the System, it's Laws and Standards. Should the Lemming fail to conform, he may be punished and lose his comforts and wants that the System provides.
SYSTEM
$$$
The System needs to provide the lemming with his basic desires to have his mindless loyalty. However, once the Lemming has his basic desires realized, he will grow decadent and develop a desire for more extravagant luxuries and degenerate experiences.
If the System has the means it will establish a consumerist society, offering the Lemming those luxuries and experiences. It will further develop and reinforce that desire through the media. The Lemming will become more brainwashed and loyal to the System.
SYSTEM
?
A Lemming who already has his basic wants realized won't understand the purpose of higher ideals as he already has what he wants.
A Lemming who is enjoying decadent luxuries is going to reject higher ideals that would demand of him to give up those very luxuries.
!
SYSTEM
$$$

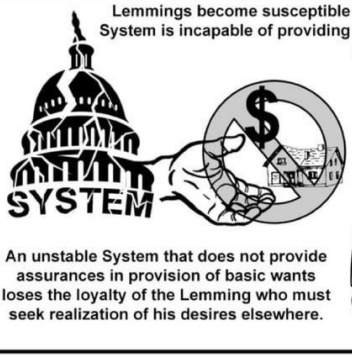


Moreover, we advocate the End of the System, which is an Enemy to us and to our people. However the Lemming sees the System as the provider of his comforts and luxuries. The Lemming will not risk losing those by going up against the System. He already has what he wants, he will not risk it for higher ideals he neither understands nor is willing to give up his decadent cravings for.

Furthermore, we appear as outsiders with no power - we cannot offer the Lemming what the System is already providing him with.



Lemmings become susceptible to influence only when the System is incapable of providing them with their basic wants.



An unstable System that does not provide assurances in provision of basic wants loses the loyalty of the Lemming who must seek realization of his desires elsewhere.



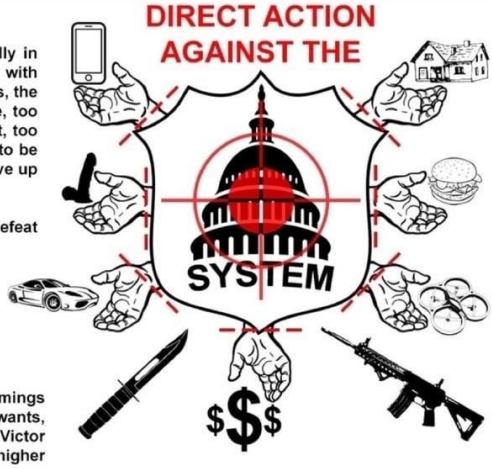


Which is when they are open to propaganda that associates realization of higher ideals with realization of their basic wants. This is how NSDAP did it, this is how Golden Dawn does it.

DIRECT ACTION AGAINST THE

However, when facing a strong System that is fully in control and capable of providing the Lemmings with both their basic wants and further decadent desires, the Lemming becomes a completely subservient slave, too cowardly to step out of line for fear of punishment, too satisfied with what he has to risk it, too decadent to be swayed by a superior ideal that demands him to give up his decadent ways and degeneracy.

Thus the only solution left to those who want to defeat the enemy is to take ...



Once the System has been all but defeated, the Lemmings will look towards the Victor for their basic wants, conforming to whatever Laws and Standards the Victor imposes, including those that are motivated by a higher ideal.



"Revolution is a spectators sport. The majority will sit in the stands and watch the factions fight. At the end they will choose to side with the team that is winning."

— George Lincoln Rockwell



"Lemmings just want to do what they believe they're expected to do, whatever the other lemmings are doing."

— William Luther Pierce



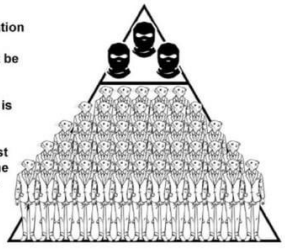
"We do not wish to rock the boat, we intend to SINK IT!"

— James Mason

OTHER FUN LEMMING FACTS!



- Lemmings make up around 90% of the population
- The Lemming Condition is natural and cannot be altered with propaganda
- Propaganda works on the Lemmings only if it is deployed by the Dominant force in society
- The goal of propaganda in the Struggle against a System is to recruit from the other 10% of the population that is made up of thinking people and potential radicals



☐ **2k CHAD** (ID: Vbjluq9V) 12/27/20(Sun)19:19:03 No.298854913 ▶
File: LarryHardFacts.gif (717 KB, 2000x1800)



>>298852783
What the fuck is this thread even about? 1984 was just about some dude getting assfucked by the government the entire time, then he dies in the end because the TV was spying on him.

>>298853395

There wasn't any fucking revolution? 1984 was written to describe the bullshit going on in 1948 England. Orwell was describing the current tactics already used by the government, even if they were exaggerated.

News and politics have been nothing but 2-minutes-hate for the past 20 years. Go to reddit, there's nothing but 2-minutes-hate, they just shout names at people they hate and it's the same here. They find it riveting. The number of times "Nazi gets punched" ends up on the front page or something similar is every single fucking day. 4chan it's the same bullshit with 2-minutes hate of trannys, Jews, liberals, anybody.

There is 100% control of the media which walks hand in hand with the government. All news is already fabricated or fictionalized for the past 20+ years. There's a one-party state that creates the illusion of democracy, and this one-party state is controlled above the burocrats by the globalists. Both political parties are identical save for the two "endless wars" of guns and abortion.

All politics is rigged and staged to create the greater amount of buy-in and intensity from the voters so they feel "important", which is pathetic. The controlled opposition such as 4chan is just as much indoctrinated into acting exactly in the desires of the state. You fuckers never act, never revolt, only make empty threats to justify the government's tyranny. You accept government created narratives as "truth" when these narratives are designed solely to perpetuate the power of the government.

4chan and "White nationalists" are the new Emmanuel Goldstein (was Muslims 20 years ago, Commies before that), making empty threats which forces people to put faith in the government to stop the imaginary "enemy".

☐ **Anonymous** (ID: NR6TQ13i) 12/27/20(Sun)19:20:47 No.298855151 ▶ >>298856617

>>298850497 (OP)
the ideology behind ingsoc isn't really discussed, its more of an allusion to stalinism, after all orwell was a trotskyist...

☐ **2k CHAD** (ID: Vbjluq9V) 12/27/20(Sun)19:24:41 No.298855669 ▶ >>298858394
File: WhyJewsLoveTrannys.png (150 KB, 1026x1230)



>>298851966
That's a perfect quote because it explains why you're always so fucked. The Jews place the shackles of morality upon the Whites, then the Jews act without regard to morality. You're the man chained to the wall during a boxing match, but the Jews are clever enough to indoctrinate you into thinking that it's "fair". There's nothing you can do about getting your ass beaten, but you're stupid enough to believe that it's a "fair" fight so you keep on hoping, dreaming, being optimistic, working for a "better tomorrow" because you're stupid enough to think that you're in a fair fight, so if you work hard enough you will win. It's pitiful.

The best thing the goyim can do at this point is just succumb to pure vice. You're slaves, you're property of the Jews, and you will forever be used to empower the Jews and more importantly carry out their occult rituals. That's the only reason you exist. You're animals that exist to be used for labor, for sacrifice, and to perform occult rituals. That's what the Western World has boiled down to, but you're all stupid enough to believe the kike bullshit where they feed you Jam Tomorrow until you faggots starve to death because you're so fucking inundated with the delusion of eating Jam Tomorrow all day.

The absolute state of double-think is comical because you fucks live in a starkly Canaanite world, yet claim to be Christians. God commands you to exterminate all Canaanites, God personally kills his own Hebrew people who are seduced by the Canaanites. (Numbers 25).

Despite this, your entire world revels in Canaanite culture and has no semblance of morality left in it. Only the most blatant of sins are conemned, while 90% of laws are designed to protect Canaanite ritual like ritual mixing, ritual prostitution, and human sacrifice. That's what your laws protect. The Jew-Canaanites have ritual mixed Western society so thoroughly that they feed you a mixture that is 90% Canaanite 10% Christian, yet you believe Jesus saves you

☐ 2k CHAD (ID: V6jluq9V) 12/27/20(Sun)19:32:08 No.298856617 ▶ >>298857288 >>298858666
File: WhiteHolocaust.png (97 KB, 1038x543)



>>298855151

>>298855151
Again, clearly this is double-think to believe there are any meaningful difference between Stalinism and American Democracy. They are identical 1-party systems where those in power are above the law and pursue their goals without consequence. Stalin wanted industrial and military might, while Western States largely exist to perpetuate Canaanite rituals for the Jews who own society. The Jews have enough industry and power, they don't care about that any more.

They've hard shifted to pure occultism, likely just to perform another major human sacrifice like the holocaust. Similar to the Jewish decadence of pre-Nazi germany, the Jews then sacrifice the goyim (animals) in order to bless and empower Israel and themselves. The Jews were the only winners from WW2, they get a free country, they're above the law, and any rightful persecution of the Jews is forbidden. Those are the only people who won.

Adolf Hitler was a Jew named Shekelgrubber. There's nothing that exists in the Western World which is not entirely controlled by the Jews. Everything happens in this world according to Jewish plans which extend decades if not centuries into the future. The Jews were planning some antics to steal Israel and put themselves above the law, they follow through. The Whites just sit there being exploited like idiots because they're not clever enough to fight off the Jew parasite.

☐ 2k CHAD (ID: V6jluq9V) 12/27/20(Sun)19:37:43 No.298857288 ▶ >>298857453
File: 4chan.gif (490 KB, 1100x1100)



>>298856617 (You)

Notice how all Western Politics is identical, only with the mildest concessions given to radicals in order to create the delusion that "things will change for the better"? That your "heroes" like Donald Trump, Italian nationalists, and any of those other faggots accomplish absolutely nothing to stop or hinder the Jews in any way at all? It's all staged, crafted, written like a Hollywood movie just to ensure the greatest propaganda value for the Jews. The Jews know the politicians are powerless, little more than fictional characters in a Hollywood movie, but the goyim have faith, so the Jews tell you politics stories the same way a parent tells their child Santa Claus stories to convince them to be good. Politics stories convince goyim to be well behaved, and that's the only reason they're there. If the politics didn't keep the goyim well behaved, you're damn certain there would be a hard shift to another system that did produce that effect.

I'm going to stop writing because most of the illiterate fucks on this website haven't read something of this caliber at any point during their entire life. A few fucking paragraphs, a page and a half, but it's too much for anybody to read.

>Who do you think benefits from your illiteracy?

That's right. You do. You benefit because you're worth less money, but ultimately you're able to delude yourself. Ignorance is bliss, and if you had any mental capacity you would quickly figure out that resistance against the Jews is futile and you give up. Instead you get your silly pipe dreams and have real faith in them without understanding that "White Nationalism" is no different than some tiny Negro child believing he will play in the NBA one day. He won't, he is not genetically capable of competing on that level.

Again, your only recourse is to succumb to pure immorality to prevent the Jews from capitalizing upon your existence. You will never win, but you can try to ensure that the Jews loose.

☐ 2k CHAD (ID: V6jluq9V) 12/27/20(Sun)19:39:05 No.298857453 ▶ >>298858253
File: TrannysToday.png (50 KB, 835x394)

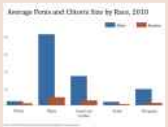


>>298857288 (You)
I'll just dump some shit cause the Jews can easily slide the thread since words anger the goyim, not because of what the words say, but because the goyim can't read.

☐ Anonymous (ID: eZsu9sRE) 12/27/20(Sun)19:39:50 No.298857555 ▶ >>298858666

>>298850497 (OP)
Shut up fag, life is unfair so kill yourself or get over it. Be a lion with risk or a comfy slave.

☐ 2k CHAD (ID: V6jluq9V) 12/27/20(Sun)19:44:50 No.298858253 ▶
File: penissize.png (215 KB, 4400x3400)



>>298857453 (You)
Nobody tends to understand this graph. It is a graph of the murder rate. It says penis size because that is something everybody is preoccupied about as if it is a meaningful statistics. Niggers and women are animals, much like the rest of you goyim, but especially niggers and women. You concern yourself with "impressing animals" as if your fucking Mowgli from the fucking jungle book.

>"Power grows out of the barrel of a gun"

There's a reason you're powerless. There's a reason the blacks have an irrational, unjustifiable, and comical amount of power. The Whites have proven to produce no meaningful threats to the Jews, so the Whites are disregarded and marginalized in accordance with their aversion to violence.

The blacks are prone to violence, though usually focused upon themselves, and while the Jews don't actually make concessions out of respect for the violence of the blacks, the blacks still garner a lot of support from the general public because in reality they only like violent criminals. Everybody loves violent criminals, and you're all faggots who are non-violent so everybody hates you. If you were badass and killed lots of people, you would get much more respect, but until that happens, you're a joke.

The Jews just send the blacks out as a smoke screen to protect themselves. The blacks distract racists who then attack scapegoats and further empower the Jews to beef up protections for scapegoats. You're essentially fighting a dog while thinking you're fighting the farmer, all while the farmer shoots you with a BB gun and his dog keeps biting you, just because the farmer is a sadistic asshole and he knows that giving his dog practice in fighting will make him more valuable if the feral whites actually become a threat. The Jew simultaneously protects himself and empowers his dogs, while the Whites do nothing but waste energy attacking replaceable, powerless, meaningless dogs just because the dogs bark very loud and shit everywhere.

☐ **Anonymous** (ID: hpQ3WD15) 12/27/20(Sun)19:45:49 No.298858394 ▶ >>298859869

>>298855669 (You)
The idea of revolution starts with the character GOLDSTEIN. A fucking Jew. The main character submits to his vices in order to "revolt" against the state. It's not that hard

☐ **2k CHAD** (ID: Vbjluq9V) 12/27/20(Sun)19:47:45 No.298858666 ▶ >>298861262
File: WhiteFight.jpg (277 KB, 1600x1344)



>>298857555
Lol how's being a lion treating you cowboy, last I checked, lions didn't just cry into the pillow of 4chan while the Jews assfucked their entire race.

>When was the last White "lion"?

Hitler was a Jew. The goyim have served the Jews without question for 500+ years. The Jews tempt mankind unto vice, then corrupt him to do their evil bidding. That's all there is to it.

>If Whites were "lions"
>Jews would be extinct

Don't say "muh holocaust" because you were the holocaust, goyim. The Jews controlled all sides, sacrificed millions of goyim and stole Israel, yet that's a "win" in your book?

>>298856617 (You)
Pic related

☐ **2k CHAD** (ID: Vbjluq9V) 12/27/20(Sun)19:56:44 No.298859869 ▶ >>298860605 >>298860771
File: WhiteBoogeyman.gif (151 KB, 1100x755)



>>298858394
Goldstein was created by the State. Goldstein is a fictional character meant to weed out people who are prone to deviant thinking. It's literally 4chan. The state controls and benefits from 4chan, otherwise the state would destroy it.

Goldstein was a State-controlled personality test, there was no real "Goldstein" it was basically a honeypot created by the government. People who were tempted by Goldstein were monitored and then eradicated for being susceptible to deviant thinking. This is exactly what 4chan does. The state controls the narrative on this website to tempt those people who are prone to deviant thinking.

You fucks voluntarily segregate yourself, then the state now has you in this group of people. The state uses this group, 4chan, to scare the regular people away from deviant thinking. They blame terror attacks on you, they blame cyber attacks on you. 4chan exists to scare normal people into being loyal to the government, but also to tempt those with deviant thinking into this isolation chamber to prevent them from polluting the echo-chambers and 2-minutes-hate which define the isolation chambers for each normal group.

The vices are arbitrary, the real vice was deviating from the expectations of behavior for the state. In our real world, the "vices" in that book are parallel of questioning diversity, the Jews, the media, and socialism. If you do that, you've succumb to the temptation of "Goldstein" and you weed yourself out into the scapegoat group. At this point you exist to be a punching bag for the loyalists to the government so they can "prove" they're right by condemning you during their 2-minutes hate.

The only reason the Jews create so many of you faggot scapegoat pawns is so the liberals feel that you are a "real and present danger" rather than an imaginary far away or shadowy threat like Goldstein. You only exist just to take bullets/punches for being the "bad guy" to give the libs the euphoria of "winning the fight". That's it.

☐ **Anonymous** (ID: 7Aa5XxLu) 12/27/20(Sun)19:58:12 No.298860073 ▶

>>298850497 (OP)
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IcTP7YWPayU [Embed]

This absolute banger from the soundtrack, that didn't get much North American play because of the title and chorus.

☐ **Anonymous** (ID: 7Aa5XxLu) 12/27/20(Sun)20:02:06 No.298860605 ▶ >>298860933 >>298861064

>>298859869 (You)
Are you posting from 2012? The right has gone insane and is essentially threatening civil war, and these are mainstream members of the base. We are not at all contained.

☐ **Anonymous** (ID: adCSmobm) 12/27/20(Sun)20:02:54 No.298860710 ▶

Anything predicated on party political politics, 'revolutionary' idealism or totalitarianism is the classical sense is retarded because it proceeds from the Revolt of the Masons (french revolution).

OP - read Julius Evola, seriously. Start with metaphysics of war. The very fact that you are placing your faith in a totalitarian, all powerful government as a reaction to degeneracy is the conditioned response they want to produce (hint: who do you think would and does run such a system, genius), becasue it's essentially 1. secular 2. degenerate and concerned only with control not morality 3. no accountability at all for (((leaders))) THIS IS THE KEY AIM, NO OVERSIGHT AT ALL

☐ **2k CHAD** (ID: VojIuq9V) 12/27/20(Sun)20:03:21 No.298860771 ▶
File: npcDESTROYSplayercharacters.png (667 KB, 839x3025)



>>298859869 (You)
Ima dip niggers. You can go fuck yourselves. Like I said, pure vice and chaos is your only real bet at this point. You've proven you cannot organize, you've proven you will produce no real threat to the Jews, you've proven that any White state is readily infiltrated and corrupted by Jews. There's no hope for you. You've been fully infected and corrupted by the Jewish parasite. You exist as nothing more than a meatbag, a host body which the Jews pilot with 100% authority.

Your only hope here is to become the parasite. Respect that the Jews are the owners of your body, and at this point, being the powerless individual, your only hope is to become the parasite. By harming the host body, the Jews can no longer reap their benefits they gain from owning and controlling you. You can ruin the Jews ability to harvest your labor and children, but you will never fight off this infection.

You can accept that the Jews are no longer the parasite, but that you live in a Jewish nation, and you goyim are powerless creatures, making the Jews the host body which you can choose to plague if you actually care. That's all you can do. I don't expect Jew level subversion, but most parasites and viruses aren't clever, they just go full kill-mode and call it a day, they don't have 4 stages of alternating symptoms and gross disfigurement like syphilis. Most parasites just try their damnedest to kill you. Even if you don't eradicate the Jews this way, at the very least you can cause them some discomfort. That's really all that your spite and hatred can possibly amount to, but realisitcally I don't see a single one of you delusional faggots settling for this sort of consolation prize. You're all dead set on winning, so you keep working, keep dreaming, all while doing nothing but empowering the exact people you seek to destroy.

☐ **Anonymous** (ID: adCSmobm) 12/27/20(Sun)20:04:33 No.298860933 ▶

>>298860605
>The right has gone insane
I hate canadians.

☐ **2k CHAD** (ID: VojIuq9V) 12/27/20(Sun)20:05:25 No.298861064 ▶
File: 4chanlogo.gif (77 KB, 550x284)



>>298860605
>Let's hear more of your empty threats goyim
>They do nothing but empower the Jews

Until you fuckers actually DO SOMETHING. NOTHING WILL CHANGE. You faggots have never done anything, and you faggots will never do a god damn thing. Empty threats are fucking meaningless and only serve to get you sentenced on conspiracy to commit murder without producing any fruit for your fucking efforts. You are doing nothing but snitching on yourself and turning yourself in for conspiracy to commit murder without ever putting a single one of your enemies in harms way.

>Do something
>or shut the fuck up
>Pick one

☐ **2k CHAD** (ID: VojIuq9V) 12/27/20(Sun)20:06:36 No.298861262 ▶
File: hamburglar.jpg (14 KB, 307x200)



>>298858666 (You)
Check them digits niggers. I'm outie.

PORN

Sexual Liberation & Political Control

"Pornography is a weapon in cultural warfare and mass psychology.

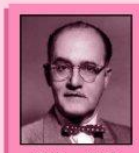
This fact can be illustrated in the United States in the 1960s, where Catholics had been fighting for years over obscenity laws. The battle over obscenity in America was largely a Catholic-Jewish one, in which Irish-Catholic lawyers would fight with prominent American pornographers, such as Samuel Roth. This legal battle culminated in the 1957 Roth vs. United States decision.

The stakes of this on-going battle is nothing less than the control of the cultural settings of American society."

E. Micheal Jones, *Libido Dominandi*

Fun Fact:

The modern adult film industry in America was pioneered by Jewish trailblazers.



Samuel Roth

Plaintiff in Roth v. U.S.A., Supreme Court case which effectively legalized pornography.

1893 - 1974

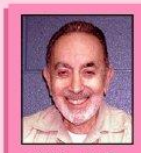


Al Goldstein

Editor of "Screw" magazine.

Credited with normalizing hardcore pornography in America.

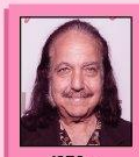
1936 - 2013



Reuben Sturman

Referred to as the "Walt Disney of Pornography". The biggest distributor of adult magazines in the U.S. in the s. Created an underground adult product empire.

1924 - 1997



Ron Jeremy

A pornographic actor named as one of the top male performers of all time.

He has starred in over 2,200 different films.

1953 -



Mark Spiegler

An adult film talent agent.

Founded "Spiegler Girls", often regarded as the industry's top recruiting agency.

1960 -



Joe Francis

Entrepreneur and film producer who founded Girls Gone Wild.

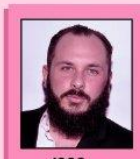
1973 -



Seth Warshavsky

Referred to as the "Bill Gates of Pornography". An early pioneer of internet pornography who fought for web pornography rights in court, and founded the Internet Entertainment Group.

1973 -



Greg Lansky

Entrepreneur and investor who founded Vixen Media Group.

Creator of "Tushy" and "Blacked".

1982 -



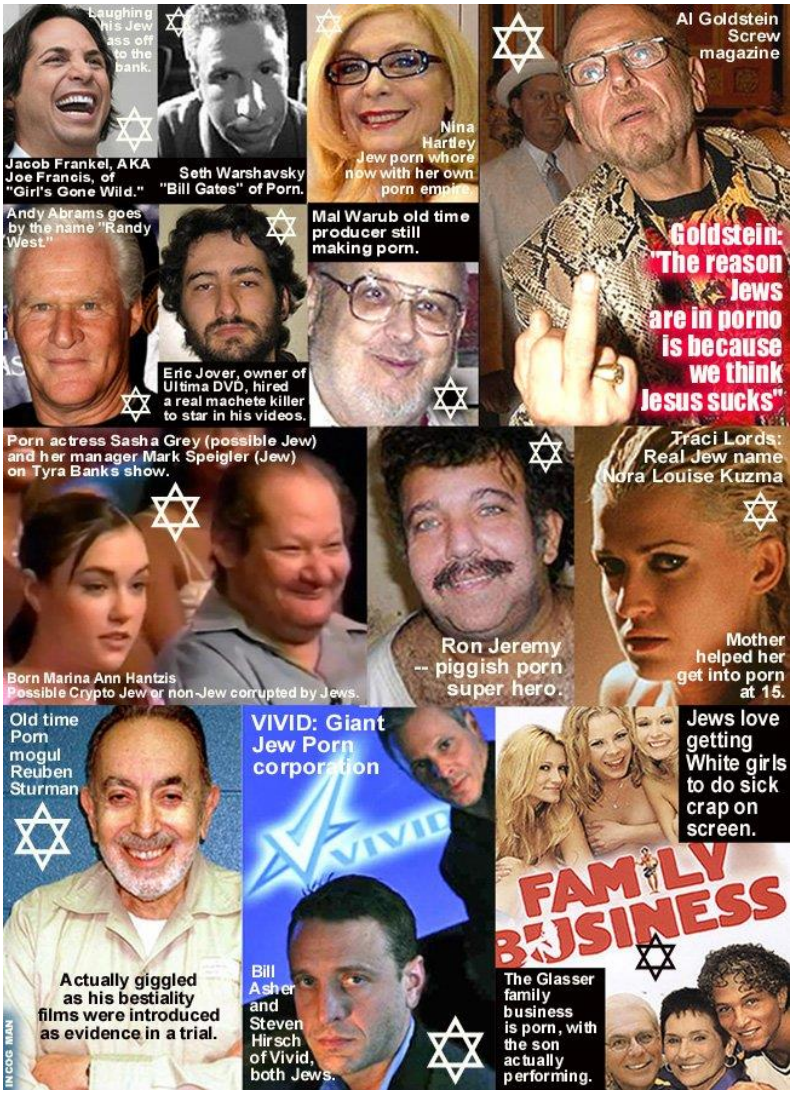
Nina Hartley

Adult film actress, film director, sex-positive feminist, and an author.

Outspoken activist for sex worker rights and liberal values.

1959 -

Sources and more available at JewishContributions.com



Jewish Professor Boasts of Jewish Pornography used as a Weapon Against Gentiles

FEBRUARY 26, 2007 AT 12:20 AM



Jewish Professor of American History at Aberdeen University in UK, Prof. Nathan Abrams. He boasts that Jews were the driving force of the modern pornographic industry and that their motivation is in part to destroy Gentile morals.

Jewish Professor Says Porn Industry is a Weapon used by Jews Against Gentiles

The following is an excerpt from one of the new additions to my book, **Jewish Supremacism**. *It offers more powerful evidence that reveals the Jewish extremist war against Gentiles, a struggle that we Gentiles are not even allowed to know about, much less resist. The new edition of Jewish Supremacism will be available for purchase in about three weeks at www.davidduke.com*

From the new 2007 Edition of *Jewish Supremacism* **by David Duke**

After learning about the inordinate Jewish involvement in organized crime, historical slavery and modern white slavery, it did not surprise me when I began to learn of their domination of pornography. Just as Jewish scholars faithfully recorded the Jewish domination of the African slave trade so they have also documented their prominent role in pornography.

In a respected and scholarly magazine of Jewish intellectuals, (*The Jewish Quarterly*, winter 2004) Jewish professor Nathan Abrams in an article titled, "Triple Exthnics," proudly documents the leading role of Gentile-hating Jews in pornography.

> **A story little told is that of Jews in Hollywood's seedier cousin, the adult film industry. Perhaps we'd prefer that the 'triple exthnics' didn't exist, but there's no getting away from the fact that secular Jews played (and still continue to play) a disproportionate role throughout the adult film industry in America. Jewish involvement in pornography has a long history in the United States, as Jews have helped transform a fringe subculture into what has become a primary constituent of Americana. These are the 'true blue' Jews. Jewish activity in the porn industry divides into two (sometimes overlapping) groups: pornographers and performers. Though Jews make up only two per cent of the American population, they have been prominent in pornography. ... In the postwar era, America's most notorious pornographer was Reuben Sturman, the 'Walt Disney of Porn'. According to the US Department of Justice, throughout the 1970s Sturman controlled most of the pornography circulating in the country. ... It was said that Sturman did not simply control the adult-entertainment industry; he was the industry. ... Many are entirely secular, Jews in name only. Sturman, however, identified as a Jew – he was a generous donator to Jewish charities. ...**

Abrams shows how the corruption and debasement of Gentiles and Christian morality is a primary part of their motivation for intentionally infecting the Gentile community with pornography.

> **Is there a deeper reason, beyond the mere financial, as to why Jews in particular have become involved in porn? ... Al Goldstein, the publisher of Screw, said "The only reason that Jews are in pornography is that we think that Christ sucks. Catholicism sucks. We don't believe in authoritarianism." Pornography thus becomes a way of defiling Christian culture and, as it penetrates to the very heart of the American mainstream (and is no doubt consumed by those very same WASPs), its subversive character becomes more charged. ... Extending the subversive thesis, Jewish involvement in the X-rated industry can be seen as a proverbial two fingers to the entire WASP establishment in America. ...**

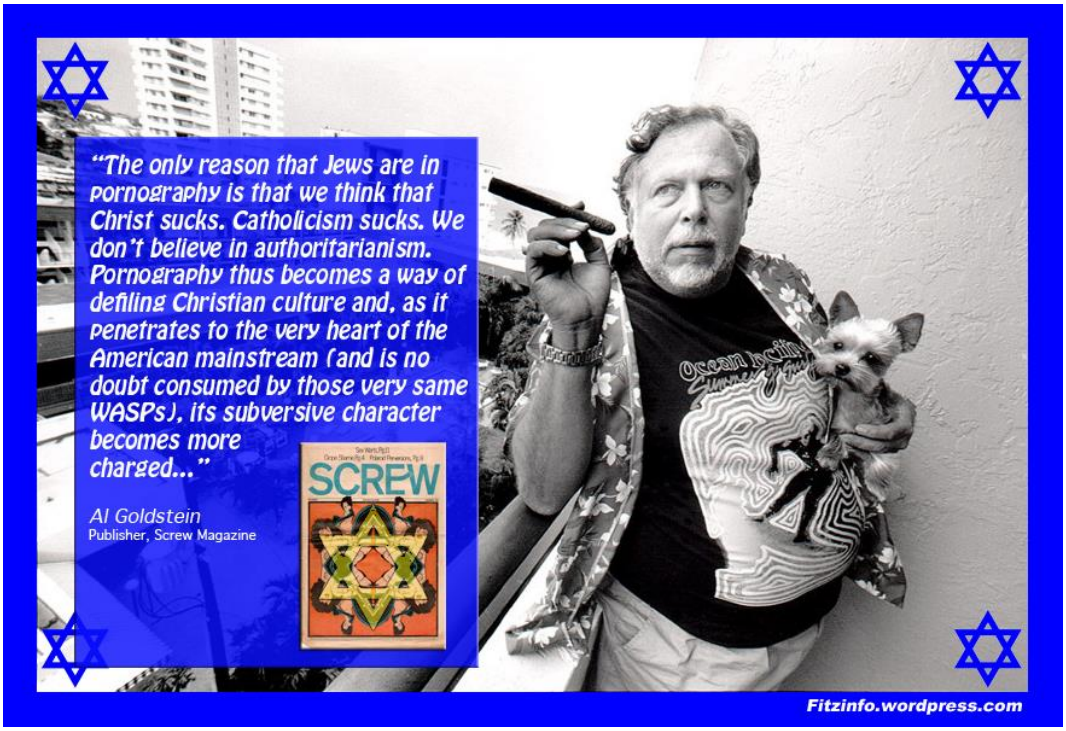
Notice that all those mentioned: Reich, Marcuse, Goodman, Marx, Trotsky, Lenin and Freud are Jews. From Freud to Goodman, all represent a Jewish revolution against traditional European values and morality.

When sick Jewish pornographers are part of the brutality of Jewish organized crime, the results can obviously be horrifically tragic for our people. In 2000, a Jewish "Russian" organized crime ring was uncovered that specialized in kidnapping Russian children, some as young as two years old, from parks and orphanages and then subjecting them to rape, torture and murder, all on video tape. These tapes were sold to thousands of Jewish and Gentile perverts all over the world. When police in Italy were frustrated by lack of action by the authorities they released some of the video footage to an Italian network which then showed some of the graphic images hoping to cause public outrage. Instead of outrage against the Jewish murderers the TV producers suffered outrage for showing the disturbing images.

In spite of the horror and obvious newsworthiness of this international Jewish child porn/murder operation, it received little coverage in the media in the United States. When Seth Bekenstein, the ring's American distributor was arrested, there was little publicity, and in spite of being a part of one of the most horrific criminal activities imaginable, he was sentenced to only 18 months on guilty plea.

Porn is no longer 1950s pictures of voluptuous nude women on a deserted beach. It has become permeated with sadism, masochism, scatology, even sexual molestation, rape and murder of young children. I am no prude. I love the beauty of the human body. But, I do think that this kind of sick criminal activity, in which there is so much exploitation, so much degradation, so much catering to the depths of human depravity, should be fought with constitutional law.

Ironically, with Jewish influence over media, societal mores, and government today, it is legal, even chic to make and sell the sickest pornography showing the sick defilement of women. But, if you have unacceptable political opinions about Jewish supremacism, you may find yourself a political and social pariah, or at worst in prison. We live in a Jewish supremacist world where often the sickest porn is legal while political incorrect opinions will land you in prison.



File: (((mindgeek))).png (49 KB, 757x300)

MindGeek

Mindgeek — an organization that you have never heard of. Anonymous (ID: OrD0QGgZ) 06/05/17(Mon)13:24:38 No.128612248 ▶ >>128612646 >>128613448
>>128614317 >>128615109 >>128615152 >>128615492 >>128615683 >>128615893 >>128615897 >>128616543 >>128618088 >>128618416 >>128619208

Most of you probably are unaware of what "Mindgeek", this company, even is— that's because it is just a shell company that its real masters have gone at great lengths to conceal their operations and identities, and most importantly, their endgame.

This shell company, hidden away in an anonymously structured Luxemburg corporation, owns the following: Brazzers, Digital Playground, Pornhub PornMD, RedTube, Playboy TV, and YouPorn and dozens of gay sites. Most upper-level management and private stakeholders are Jews. They are also one of the largest (((big data))) companies around.

Their goal: to infiltrate and destroy what is left of western society by hypersexualizing anything they can think of and destroying everything we once held sacred. They are trying to break apart the family unit by introducing the populace to sicker and sicker pornography, including most recently, porn that simulates incest. They are trying to normalize homoerotic materials to classically condition people into becoming homosexuals (see behavioral psychologist, B.F. Skinner). They openly work with the media to not only promote their own filth but also to say that there are no downsides to any of it! They managed to create the largest mind virus in our generation, the ultrasexual feedback loop—this is where sexual thoughts actions and behaviors become the a total obsession for people, at expense of productive life goals.

Let's break apart the name. "Mindgeek". Why would a porn umbrella company be called this? What relevance does it have? It has to do with the Jewish owners larger goal; to get inside and infect the minds of everyone (most importantly, white males), to subconsciously affect them. They do not make any money from people who just browse and don't click the ads; but they do get an addicted slave though that now values the short-term pleasure more than any long-term goals in life and will ideally absorb their political conditioning as well. They are pure evil.

>> Anonymous (ID: Aue8/Wpg) 06/05/17(Mon)13:28:02 No.128612646 ▶ >>128612901

>>128612248 (OP)
I have definitely noticed, in certain threads with damaging information, they can be sled with pictures of very attractive women, as if they're trying to b8 you into jacking off

That's probably one of their strategies

>> Anonymous (ID: OrD0QGgZ) 06/05/17(Mon)13:30:15 No.128612901 ▶

>>128612646
Yes it is. They have a full team that operates on Reddit and 4chan, just look how active pornhub is on reddit and how much random porn is posted here.

You can't think intellectually if you're brought to your most base instinct. It will always outcompete the intellectual aspect of our brain.

https://archive.is/AvtKA

>> Anonymous (ID: Ga+EneeM) 06/05/17(Mon)13:31:48 No.128613093 ▶ >>128614643

Nice find. Hopefully I can stop watching porn for good one day. I struggle to have pride because of how my sexuality has degenerated alongside compulsive porn use.
"Mindgeek owns and operate all of the websites in the Pornhub Network, which include GayTube,[19] Peeperz,[35] PornIQ (launched by Pornhub),[41] PornMD,[42] Pornhub,[34] RedTube,[34] Thumbzilla, Tube8,[34] and YouPorn.[34]"

>> Anonymous (ID: OzlcPM+s) 06/05/17(Mon)13:34:13 No.128613342 ▶ >>128613568 >>128616376 >>128617949
File: 1492888942630.jpg (60 KB, 387x394)



You know, I do find it interesting that in recent years there top advertised vids are ALWAYS about incest. Mostly mom/son stuff. Even the non-professional ones have that theme. Strange...

DAVID MARMORSTEIN TASSILLO

CEO Of MindGeek Canada

No…this guy has no photo of him online or if there is, I can't find it for shit… this guy really knows how to hide himself and work from the shadows. What I could find about him is that he was an electrical engineer student at Concordia University from 2000-2004 and from 2005 to 2008 he used to work for Matrox Electronic Systems, after which, my guess is he sold his soul to the devil in order to control the networks of world-wide production and distribution of the human reproduction act.

https://ca.linkedin.com/pub/david-marmorstein-tassillo/4/3a9/152

Linked in

Profile Not Found

The LinkedIn profile you're looking for isn't public or doesn't exist. To search and filter million LinkedIn members, log in or join LinkedIn today.

LinkedIn members in Canada: a b c d e f g h i j k l m n o p

▶ Anonymous 06/26/17 (Mon) 01:53:52 ID: 8dbf2d No.10150472 >>10150502 >>10151045
File (hide): 3a830ed069ce873···.jpg (104.84 KB, 365x674, 365:674, wat he owns.jpg)

Domain	Alexa rank (08 May 2015)[58]
pornhub.com	73
redtube.com	151
youporn.com	162
tube8.com	329
spankwire.com	1138
keezmovies.com	1386
xtube.com	1045
brazzers.com	1790
pornmd.com	1722
extremetube.com	2858
realitykings.com	3048
digitalplayground.com	5507
thumbzilla.com	6277
gaytube.com	6869
men.com	7691
ebocornac.com	8708

This is everything he owns



David Tassillo @david_tassillo · 17 Nov 2015
Toys!! pic.twitter.com/b3LypJ4SVh

mofos.com	9078
twistys.com	13346
mydirtyhobby.com	11201
babes.com	14007
sextube.com	35086
webcams.com	56859
peeperz.com	86332
porniq.com	80288

▶ **Anonymous** 06/26/17 (Mon) 04:45:19 ID: f7b28e No.10150925 >>10150940 >>10150942
File (hide): 791c85cddc743b5···.png (377.44 KB, 334x804, 167:402, GFY thread.png)

Meet Feras Antoon:



Meet David Tassillo:



>>10150919
Wrong guy.

http://gfy.com/fucking-around-and-program-discussion/1134645-meet-geek-minds-mindgeek-pics.html
https://archive.is/cAsMl

Bloomberg Markets Tech Pursuits Politics Opinion Businessweek

IT Services

June 26, 2017 3:11 AM ET

Company Overview of Manwin Canada Ltd.

Snapshot | People

Overview | Board Members | Committees

Executive Profile

David Tassillo

Chief Operating Officer, Manwin Canada Ltd.

Age	Total Calculated Compensation
--	--

This person is connected to **0** Board Members in **0** different organizations across **1** different industries.

Background

Mr. David Tassillo serves as Chief Operating Officer of Manwin Canada Ltd.

Corporate Headquarters

7777 Boulevard Decarie
Montreal, Quebec H4P 2H2

Canada

Phone: 514-359-3555
Fax: 514-359-3556

Board Members Memberships

There is no Board Members Memberships data available.

Education

There is no Education data available.

Other Affiliations

There is no Company Affiliations data available.

Annual Compensation

There is no Annual Compensation data available.

Stocks Options

There is no Stock Options data available.

Total Compensation

There is no Total Compensation data available.

! Request Profile Update

PORNOGRAPHY AS A SECRET WEAPON

Lasha Darkmoon

May 9, 2014 Articles, Recommended reading

Pornography is deployed today as a psyop or mind weapon: to pacify, control, brutalize, and ultimately enslave the masses.

"We corrupt in order to rule."
— Italian Freemason Giuseppe Mazzini

How do you take a nation of free and independent citizens and turn them into slaves? How do you do this slowly and imperceptibly, without violence, and with the willing participation of the slaves-to-be?

The answer is simple.

You corrupt them, undermine them, deprave them, demoralize them, until they have acquired all the characteristics of slaves.

As the sorceress Circe, with a wave of her magic wand, turned the followers of Ulysses into grunting swine, you can wield your weapon of mass hypnosis, the media, over a nation and transform its citizens into willing slaves. You can learn to roboticize man and turn him into a living machine. This is power. This is what it must feel like to be God — or the Devil.

Is there a secret weapon or "magic wand" for turning men into swine? Yes, there is. Sex is the secret weapon, the magic device, that turns men into swine.

1. Jews use pornography "to destroy gentile morals"

Who are the richest and most successful entrepreneurs of the $100 billion year porn industry? [1] The peddlers of pornography belong to all races, but one race above all stands out as preeminent in this field. Selling sex, like slave trafficking and moneylending, has always been a Jewish speciality.

Jewish academic historian **Dr Nathan Abrams** *(right)*, perhaps the world's most renowned authority on the Jewish role in pornography, let the cat out of the bag a few years ago in his controversial essay, *Triple-Exthnics*. [2]



Jewish academic Dr Nathan Abrams: "Though Jews make up only 2 percent of the American population, they dominate porn."

Published in the prestigious *Jewish Quarterly* in 2004, this essay spelled out in detail how the world's multibillion dollar porn industry was dominated by Jews.

Dr Abrams not only admits that Jews are the world's most successful pornographers, he celebrates the fact. Jews, he tells us, have a grudge against Christianity, an "atavistic hatred of Christian authority" rooted in centuries of humiliation, and pornography is one of the ways in which they get their revenge on their Christian persecutors — the hateful oppressors who expelled them from 109 countries since the year 250 AD, always without justification. [3]

So it's now payback time.

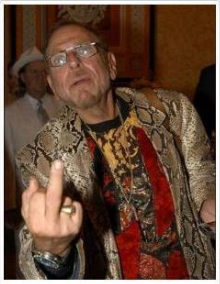
Jewish involvement in pornography [Dr Abrams notes candidly] has a long history in the United States. Though Jews make up only two per cent of the American population, they have been prominent in pornography.

According to one anonymous industry insider quoted by E. Michael Jones in the magazine *Culture Wars* (May 2003), "the leading male performers through the 1980s came from secular Jewish upbringings and the females from Roman Catholic day schools".

The standard porn scenario became as a result a Jewish fantasy of schtupping the Catholic *shiksa* [non-Jewish female].

Jewish involvement in the X-rated industry can be seen as a proverbial two fingers to the entire WASP establishment in America.

Jewish involvement in porn, Dr Abrams believes, "is the result of an atavistic hatred of Christian authority: they are trying to weaken the dominant culture in America by moral subversion." [4]



"CHRIST SUCKS!"
— Al Goldstein, Jewish pornographer

Al Goldstein (*pictured*), the publisher of *Screw* magazine, had once said — and Dr Abrams is happy to quote him: "The only reason that Jews are in pornography is that we think that CHRIST SUCKS."

Dr Abrams' indulgent attitude to porn is a little surprising. Here is a man who actually believes that Jewish domination of the porn industry is a stunning achievement. Jews get gold stars for masturbation promotion.

ADL National Director, Abraham H. Foxman, agrees with the "liberal" idea that pornography is a good thing — if not for the countless victims of porn addiction, at least for Jews who grow rich on exploiting those addicts. "Those Jews who enter the pornography industry," Foxman notes with approval, "have done so as individuals pursuing the American dream." [5]

Dr Abrams, the sober Jewish academic, now ups the ante by adding a sinister touch to the controversy. "Jews are the driving force behind the modern pornographic industry," he tells us smugly, "and their motivation is, in part, to destroy gentile morals." [6]

To destroy gentile morals.

Note that phrase well. It amounts to an open declaration of war. For why should Jews wish to "destroy gentile morals" unless they hated the gentiles — in this case, Christians — and wanted to destroy our most cherished values?

Note that phrase well. It amounts to an open declaration of war. For why should Jews wish to "destroy gentile morals" unless they hated the gentiles — in this case, Christians — and wanted to destroy our most cherished values?

There is no law to prevent this **Jewish comedienne** *(pictured opposite)* from uttering blasphemous obscenities against Jesus Christ and giving offense to 2.1 billion Christians by her infamous comment, *"I hope the Jews did kill Christ! I'd fucking do it again — in a second!"*



Just imagine an equally well-known Christian comedian coming out with a similar insult against the victims of the Holocaust: *"I hope the Nazis DID kill 6 million Jews! I'd fucking do it again — in a second!"*

Such a grossly offensive comment would be unthinkable. The comic who made it would be ostracized at once and never allowed to work again in the entertainment business.

And yet the Jew today, in the person of Sarah Silverman, is perfectly free to spit in the Christian's face and is even applauded for this hate speech. The Christian can do nothing about it. He has become a slave in his own country — an object of ridicule and contempt.

2. How Jews Dominate the American Porn Industry

It comes as no surprise to learn that Jews dominate the production and distribution of pornography. If you want to learn more about these luminaries of lust and see what they look like, here is an excellent starting point.

In a now defunct article entitled *Jews in Porn*, parts of which have been published on Henry Makow's site, Luke Ford notes:

Used to hatred from society, Jews will do its dirty work – such as money-lending in the Middle Ages or porn today – for the opportunity to make money.

Persecuted for millennia in the various societies they've lived in, many Jews developed an allegiance to their own survival as their highest value and care little about the survival of the persecuting society.

Even when Jews live in a society that welcomes them instead of harassing them, many Jews hate the majority culture.

Neither rooted in their own tradition or in that of the majority Christian tradition, they live in a community of rebels.

Because of Judaism's emphasis on education and verbal dexterity, Jews dominate academia, entertainment and media generally. Porn flows out of this culture over which Jews exert an influence disproportionate to their 2% proportion of the American population. [7]

♣

Robert J. Stoller, M.D. in his 1991 book, *Porn: Myths for the Twentieth Century*, sought to understand the mentality of the people involved in the hard core pornography business. While interviewing some of the actors and actresses in California, he was told, "If you're welcomed into the porn scene, it's unbelievable. It's an extended family…. *So many Jewish people involved with it.*" [8]

Today, most porn movies and porn videos in America are produced by Jews in the **San Fernando Valley** (*pictured*) in Southern California. This is located just north of Los Angeles in a sprawl of seedy suburbs known to locals as "Porn Valley" or "the Other Hollywood".



SAN FERNANDO VALLEY
Known also as "Porn Valley", this bastion of Jewish sleaze is thought to produce 90 percent of America's pornography.

Here Jews are the kingpins of the sex industry and own every single major studio. Chief among these is **Vivid Entertainment** [9], reportedly the largest porn production company in the world.

This is owned by Jewish multi-billionaire Steven Hirsch, sometimes known as the "Porn King". Vivid generates an estimated $100 million a year in revenue, cranking out 60 films per year and selling them in video stores, hotel rooms, on cable systems and on the Internet. [10]

"Sex is a powerful thing," Hirsch notes complacently. "This is the right time for us!" [11]

Another billionaire Jewish porn mogul, Paul Fishbein, founder of Adult Video News (*AVN*), is also headquartered in Porn Valley, California. Fishbein's business associates, Irving Slifkin, Barry Rosenblatt, and Eli Cross are all fabulously rich Jews. [12]

So make no mistake: Porn Valley, California, is a Jewish enclave, as Jewish as Tel Aviv or Brooklyn.

So make no mistake: Porn Valley, California, is a Jewish enclave, as Jewish as Tel Aviv or Brooklyn.



from the Israeli embassy. Vast quantities of pornographic material had been found on his computer. What happened to Scher? Nothing. Claiming diplomatic immunity, he hopped on a plane to Tel Aviv and that was the last that was heard of him. [15]

Another Jewish pedophile too important to receive serious punishment for his crimes was the son of the famous science fiction writer Isaac Asimov. Found in possession of the hugest cache of child pornography in California, a federal crime normally carrying a 20-year sentence, David Asimov was to receive a slap on the wrist: six months home detention.

How is it he got off so lightly? "A look at the players yields the answer," a sensational news report reads. "Asimov's child porn stash was so big that many child victims and perpetrators would have taken a fall had Asimov been zealously prosecuted at trial." [16]

There is one law for the Jews, it seems, and another for us lesser mortals.



JEWISH SUPREMO ABE FOXMAN:
"Those Jews who enter the porn industry have done so as individuals pursuing the American dream."

3. The Jewish Role in Child Pornography

According to the British charity, National Children's Homes, 55 percent of the world's child porn in made in America. [13]

It would be astonishing to learn that Jews were not in the forefront of this sordid enterprise also, given that they dominate the porn industry as a whole. [14]

Pedophilia is a worldwide phenomenon, but it is an undeniable fact that the large number of Jews who practice it appear to do so with a certain impunity. Roman Polanski, after he had drugged and raped an unconscious nymphette, got off the hook lightly. All he had to do was buy a one-way ticket to Paris, France. Nothing was done to bring him to justice.

In July 2000, Brazilian police tried to arrest the Israeli vice-consul in Rio de Janeirio, Arie Scher. He was wanted on suspicion of running a child porn ring



4. Jewish Gang involved in Child Murder and Snuff Pornography

If 55 percent of the world's child pornography is produced in the US — according to the British charity National Children's Homes — 23 percent of the world's child porn is produced in Russia. [17]

Whether or not Russian child porn is dominated by Russian Jews remains a nebulous issue. There is a high probability that it is, given that there is more than enough solid evidence of Russian Jewish involvement in sex trafficking, kidnapping, pedophilia, and even child murder in the production of snuff porn movies.

> *See* ***endnote 17*** *for more on the subject of the Jewish role in the world child porn industry.*

Here is a news report first published in October 2000. It will give the reader some idea of the depths of depravity to which some pornographers are willing to sink:

JEWISH GANGSTERS RAPED, KILLED CHILDREN AS YOUNG AS TWO ON FILM

> ***Rome, Italy*** — Italian and Russian police, working together, broke up a ring of Jewish gangsters who had been involved in the manufacture of child rape and snuff pornography.
>
> Three Russian Jews and eight Italian Jews were arrested after police discovered they had been kidnapping non-Jewish children between the ages of two and five years old from Russian orphanages, raping the children, and then murdering them on film.
>
> Mostly non-Jewish customers, including 1700 nationwide, 600 in Italy, and an unknown number in the United States, paid as much as $20,000 per film to watch little children being raped and murdered.
>
> Jewish officials in a major Italian news agency tried to cover the story up, but were circumvented by Italian news reporters, who broadcast scenes from the films live at prime time on Italian television to more than 11 million Italian viewers. Jewish officials then fired the executives responsible, claiming they were spreading "blood libel."
>
> Though AP and Reuters both ran stories on the episode, US media conglomerates refused to carry the story on television news, saying that it would prejudice Americans against Jews. [18]



3-YEAR-OLD GIRL

According to the *Talmud*, 3-year-old girls like this are fair game for sex with adults (Sanhedrin 54b). Killing them is permissible too. "The best of the gentiles deserves to be killed," the revered Rabbi ben Yohai states authoritatively in the *Talmud*. [19]

5. Mass Enslavement through Sex

It is a tragedy that the Jews should have been allowed to deploy pornography to such good effect that they have succeeded in enslaving entire nations, as Circe with a touch of her magic wand enslaved the Greeks, turning men into swine: an apt metaphor for what lies ahead for the masses under their new masters.

> "A really efficient totalitarian state," Aldous Huxley once noted, "would be one in which the all-powerful executive of political bosses and their army of managers control a population of slaves who do not have to be coerced, because they love their servitude." [20]

Organized Jewry seems to have no moral scruples about profiting from the sale of pornography. They show no concern about the proven fact that highly addictive and dangerous erototoxins are released into the brain after contact with pornography and can cause progressive brain damage. [21]

Nor do these pornocentric Jews have any qualms of conscience in regard to the wholesale corruption of families, whether Jewish or non-Jewish, or show the slightest concern about the tragic descent of children into the hell of compulsive masturbation and porn addiction — a subject I have covered in detail in a soon-to-be-published article.

These are not the worldchangers and wizards of the future of whom Nietzsche said, *"Behold, I show you the Superman!"* Because of their degeneracies, their weaknesses, they are destined for the dustbin of history.



MEN IN STRIP CLUB
"Behold, I show you the Superman!"
— *Friedrich Nietzsche, Thus Spake Zarathustra*

Here is what Brother Nathanael Kapner has to say on this subject. It is a neat

These sex entrepreneurs, intent on easy profits, have eagerly sought to provide the masses with the cheapest and deadliest of tranquilizers: opportunities for endless orgasms, by way of a ceaseless flow of pornographic images in the mass media they control.

This is one way to achieve world domination without the need for revolutionary violence or military conquest: to take entire countries and turn them into giant masturbatoria.

The model citizens of the future will be happy masturbators. This enthralling activity will keep them occupied throughout the day. It will make them docile and complacent, sated and semi-somnolent, like drugged dung flies in a cesspool or swilling latrine. They will be too busy debauching themselves to mount revolutions or plan revenge attacks against the shadowy elite who have been the architects of their slavery.

summation. The fact that Kapner is Jewish makes his words even more compelling:

> **"The degradation of Western Christian social life did not merely happen, it was planned, deliberately fostered and spread, as outlined by *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion.* This systematic undermining of the culture of the West continues today.**
>
> **The instruments of this assault on Christian culture and consciousness are the weapons of propaganda: the press, television, cinema, and education. The chief fount of the propaganda is the cinema.**
>
> **From his capital in Hollywood, the Jew spews out an endless series of perverted films to debase and degenerate the youth of America and the Western world. Divorce replaces marriage, abortion replaces birth, and the family becomes the battleground of individual strife. The Jew has attained his goal in destroying Western culture." [22]**

I am afraid I cannot agree with Kapner's sweeping conclusion that the Jews are entirely to blame for the decline and fall of Western culture. If the West has gone to hell in a handbasket, the goyim are as much to blame. Their enthusiastic complicity with their own corrupters has been their undoing.

The society we get is the society we deserve.

6. Conclusion

There is little doubt that the virulent sex epidemic we witness all around us is a deliberately planned sex psyop. This is what governments want.

The Puppet Masters who pull the hidden strings of our Western regimes, all masquerading as democracies, have managed to manufacture exactly what we see when we look around us: widespread neurosis, mass misery, the collapse of moral values, Christianity in ruins, and the coarse brutalization of the common man.

No need for gulags for those who consent to their own chains.

ENDNOTES

[1] "Worldwide pornography industry approaches $100 billion."

[2] Nathan Abrams, *Triple-exthnics*, (Jewish Quarterly, Winter 2004, Number 196). Nathan Abrams on Jews in the American porn industry.

[3] 109 Locations whence Jews have been Expelled since AD250

[4] Nathan Abrams, *Op.cit.*

[5] Quoted in Nathan Abrams, *Op. cit.*

[6] Nathan Abrams, *Op. cit.*

[7] Quoted in Henry Makow, *Jews and Porn*.

[8] Robert J. Stoller, *Porn: Myths for the Twentieth Century.*

[9] "Hard Times in Porn Valley."

[10] Vivid Entertainment (Wikipedia).

[11] Forbes magazine, "The Porn King". # 20,000 pornographic videos are produced each year in the San Fernando Valley, roughly at the rate of one new porn video every 40 minutes. (Rachel Alexander, ***Porn Addition at Crisis Levels***.)

[12] AVN Magazine (Wikipedia, history).

[13] Penn State Law Professors Trot Out 'Female Porn Leaders' to Whitewash Realities of Adult Industry (explicit language).

[14] Dr Lasha Darkmoon, *Masters of Porn: The Systematic Promotion of Sexual Deviance.* (See also n.2 above, Dr Nathan Abrams, *Triple-Exthnics*).

[15] (1) Brazilian police stake out diplomat accused of running kiddie-porn ring (07/06/2000). (2) Israeli Consul Assistant involved with prostitution of minors escapes from Brazil (07/05/2000). (3) Brazil links Israeli consul to child prostitution (07/05/2000).

[16] Isaac Asimov's son, his involvement in child porn. Link lost. We receive the message, "Server not found. Firefox can't find the server at www.newsmakingnews.com."

[17] Penn State Law Professors Trot Out 'Female Porn Leaders' to Whitewash Realities of Adult Industry.

Since 55 percent of the world's child porn is produced in the US (see above), and since 90 percent of US porn is produced by Jews in the San Fernando Valley, California, it follows that Jews dominate the child porn industry in America.

In addition, if 23 percent of the world's child porn is produced in Russia, it is more than likely that Russian Jews are behind this sleazy industry in view of the well-known involvement of the Judeo-Russian mafia in sex trafficking, sex slavery, prostitution and pornography in general.

[18] "Jewish Gangsters Raped, Killed Children As Young As Two on Film."

Note. The article quoted above has also been published on a reputable Canadian website, the *Jewish Tribune*, giving it an added authenticity. Scroll down to: "**Jewish Gangsters Raped, Killed Children As Young As 2 On Film. JEWISH CHILD PORN / SNUFF FILM RING DISCOVERED.**"

[19] Michael A. Hoffman, *The Truth about the Talmud.* A Documented Exposé of Supremacist Rabbinic Hate Literature. Excerpts from Michael A. Hoffman's book, "Judaism's Strange Gods" (2000).

[20] Dr Lasha Darkmoon, *The Sexual Subversion of America* (Part 2). An edited abridgement of E. Michael Jones' 2003 essay, *Rabbi Dresner's Dilemma: Torah v. Ethnos.*

Mark Spiegler

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

Mark Spiegler is an American talent agent for pornographic actresses and founder of **Spiegler Girls**, which is often regarded as being among the adult film industry's top agencies.[1][2][3][4]

Spiegler was inducted into the AVN Hall of Fame in 2012.[5]

Contents [hide]
1 Early life
2 Career
3 References
4 External links

Early life [edit]

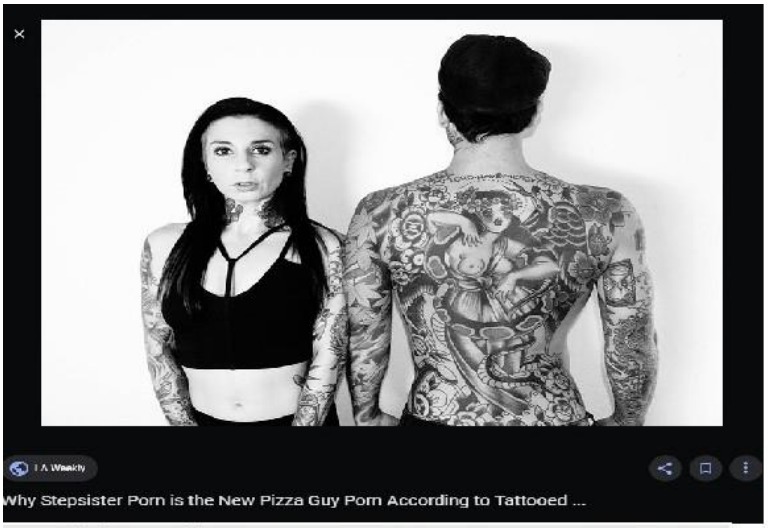
Spiegler was raised in West Hollywood, California and attended Hollywood High School.[1] He is Jewish.[6] He graduated from California State University, Northridge with a Bachelor of Arts degree in economics and became a stock trader afterward.[1][2]

Mark Spiegler



Mark Spiegler at the XRCO Awards in Hollywood, California on April 25, 2013

Other names	Shylock[1]
Website	spieglergirls.com





Mommy Makes Her Sons Cum Together. Ashle...
incestflix.com

"Ashley Fires" Joanna Angel all jews in the jew run porn psywar industry, run by "MindGeek" of Jew Street and Israel.

Roosh
@rooshv

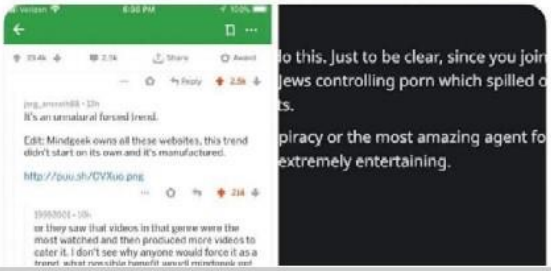
Pornhub is a jewish "company" that glows

אמר רב חסדא עבד מותר באמו ומותר בבתו יצא מכלל כותי ולכלל ישראל לא בא

§ **Rav Ḥisda says:** A Canaanite **slave is permitted to** marry **his mother, and** he is **permitted to** marry **his daughter.** This is because he has **left the category of a gentile** by immersing in a ritual bath for the purpose of becoming a slave to a Jew, and consequently all his previous family relationships are disregarded according to *halakha*; **but he has not entered the category of a Jew,** as evidenced by the fact that he is not obligated to observe all of the mitzvot of male Jews. Therefore, the decree of the Sages prohibiting the maternal relatives of converts does not apply to him.

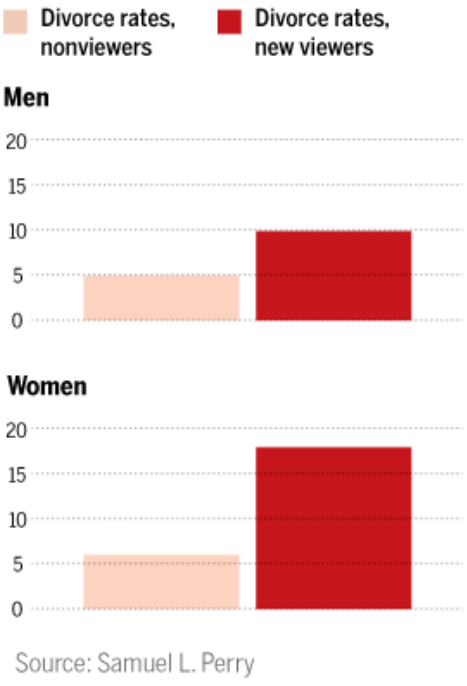
You are all slaves to them and they are brainwashing you into becoming the perfect inbred cattle incapable of resistance!

PornHub employee appears on Reddit AMA criticizing their forced incest porn trend to say that it is "antisemitic rhetoric." Thing is, no one brought up the Jews. She quickly edited her comment. reddit.com/r/unpopularopi...



Porn and marriage

Men who started watching pornography partway through a 2-year period doubled their chances of divorce. For women, that number tripled.



Source: Samuel L. Perry



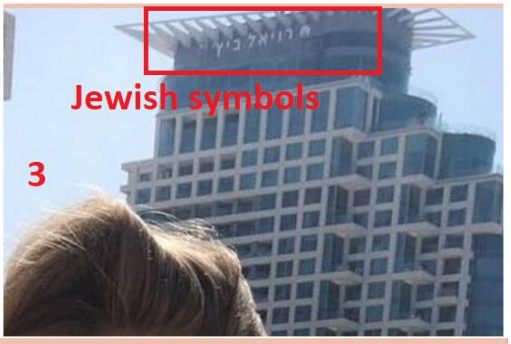
1

☐ Anonymous (ID: cpYbfnFx) 02/02/18(Fri)03:50:01 No.158887473
>>158890574 >>158891037

Is no fap worth it?

>> ☐ Anonymous (ID: 2Hm0J2yH) 02/02/18(Fri)03:51:31 No.158887

>>158887473 (OP)
yes, try it, its real



3

☐ Anonymous (ID: r1pwilrj) 02/02/18(Fri)04:14:00 No.158890301 ▶ >>158890942
File: 1517339123383.jpg (496 KB, 941x1309)

2



>>158887473 (OP)

no, it's just a meme

☐ Anonymous (ID: Y6fTgi6w) 02/02/18(Fri)04:20:13 No.158890942 ▶
File: 1512512291800.gif (455 KB, 620x566)



>>158890301
>jewish symbols on building
90% of porn is produced by jews.
Its still given to us for free.

Has anyone heard of a jew giving you something for free?

4

Ask yourself why!

This Jew singlehandedly controls the majority of pornography on the internet.
He spends a lot of $ to stay as anonymous as possible while broadcasting the filth that damages your mind.
Every time you watch 'free' porn online, you're putting shekels in his pocket.





Brian Krassenstein
@BKrassenstein
Follow

'No-Fap' is fascism, plain and simple. We all know it. These Nazis want 'purity' and are terrified of the thought of other men masturbating.

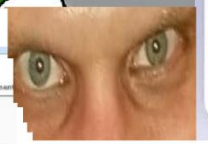
I'll bet most of the uggo-right is incapable of wooing a woman. Porn is there is pacify them so they don't go on MASS SHOOTINGS.

Telling an Incel Nazi to not masturbate to porn is telling a patient not to take medicine. We need MORE PORN not less.

9:20 PM - 7 Nov 2018
309 Retweets 1,243 Likes







15-year-old girl missing for a year spotted in 58 adult videos on Pornhub, Periscope and...
meaww.com

SEX & RELATIONSHIPS

Why disaffected young men need more pornography

By Eva Wiseman
12 November 2018

Is being anti-porn, anti-Jewish? 3 Reasons why you should Masturbate at least Once a Day'

By Joseph Fishle

KEY NEWS NOW

keynewsnow I've seen lots of alt right trolls talk about the dangers of pornography and masturbation. This is obvious.

Florida man arrested after videos of missing teen surface on pornography website

Christopher Johnson, 30, was charged with lewd and lascivious battery of a child younger than 16, Davie police said.

xHamster
@xhamstercom

It was no surprise to find that the so-called #NoFap movement had its roots in anti-gay, anti-woman, anti-semitic blogs.

Conservatives, Nationalists & New Right of ModDB
Entertainment & Press

What is the porn scene like in Estonia?
submitted 17 hours ago by threwawayheartbroken [M] [H]
49 comments source share save hide report crosspost hide all child comments

Hi all. Tere and Privyet.

Lucky You! I'm bringing my porn production company to Northern Europe and seeing what the local talent pool has to offer.

Can anyone give me some insight into the porn scene of Tallinn and Estonia in general.

I have identified Estonia as a country that punches way above its weight when it comes to female beauty. A lot of pure looking blonde women often with curvy features (porn bodies) and am looking to recruit a wave of talent to the industry over the next few months. If anyone is interested themselves they can send me a message, otherwise, any helpful tips on the local scene would be interesting for me.

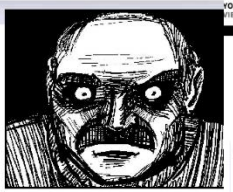
If everything goes to plan, there will be a lot of porn made and produced in Estonia in 2020.

sorted by: best

u are viewing a single comment's thread.
w the rest of the comments →

[–] I-800-Jesus-Saves [M] [H] 4 points 7 hours ago
I demand to know your ethnicity.
permalink source embed save report reply hide child comments

[–] threwawayheartbroken [M] [H] [S] -2 points 7 hours ago
I'm Russian Jewish and grew up in USA. Why?
permalink source embed save parent report reply hide child comments





SORTED BY: BEST

YOU ARE VIEWING A SINGLE COMMENT'S THREAD.
VIEW THE REST OF THE COMMENTS →

Beardsnord 2124 points 11 hours ago
If you ever took a closer look at those incest porn vids it becomes pretty obvious why they're so big currently:
They have the hottest actors and actresses, the highest production value (judging by video quality, lighting, location,...) and if you skip the first like 3 minutes or so you wouldnt even know its incest porn bc after they establish that they're step-something in the beginning it usually doesnt come up again...
permalink save report give award reply

jorg_ancrath88 180 points 11 hours ago
It's an unnatural forced trend.
Edit: Mindgeek owns all these websites, this trend didn't start on its own and it's manufactured.
http://puu.sh/CVXuo.png
permalink save parent report give award reply

19992001 31 points 8 hours ago
or they saw that videos in that genre were the most watched and then produced more videos to cater it. I don't see why anyone would force it as a trend. what possible benefit woudl mindgeek get lol?
permalink save parent report give award reply

Katie_Pornhub -70 points 6 hours ago
We made ways for users to block it, we don't force it as a trend. This is just antisemitism rhetoric that Jews mysteriously own Mindgeek and are "eroding family values" for whatever antisemetic reason people have that they would do that.
permalink save parent report give award reply

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE Thursday, October 10, 2019

GirlsDoPorn Owners and Employees Charged in Sex Trafficking Conspiracy

Assistant U. S. Attorneys Joseph Green (619) 546-6955 and Sabrina Feve (619) 546-6786

SAN DIEGO – The owners and two employees of the popular adult websites GirlsDoPorn and GirlsDoToys were charged in federal court today with sex trafficking crimes in connection with a scheme to deceive and coerce young women to appear in sex videos.

According to a complaint, owners Michael James Pratt and Matthew Isaac Wolfe along with adult film

justice.gov/usao-sdca/pr/girlsdoporn-owners-and-employees-charged-sex-trafficking-conspiracy

Anonymous 03/27/19(Wed)13:57:49 No.50167506

>>50165618 (OP) #

Quitting porn is the rite of passage for the modern young man. Ironically it's probably one of the hardest rites of passage of any society ever. Theirs were mostly physical or mental; hunting solo for the first time, fighting a battle, making an artisan piece, passing hard exams.

Now our rite of passage is spiritual, defeating the beast within our very selves. To endure and turn away from the most temptation ever offered; endless amounts of freely available HD hardcore pornograhy. From learning to defeat this deepest darkness, we will climb higher than any of our forefathers.

>>50173917 # >>50176367 # >>50176424 # >>50189343 # >>50191774 # >>50192806 #

Anonymous ID:pg/D1lAb Wed 04 Jul 2018 22:25:51 No.17550558

Porn and masturbation were encouraged by Jews as a way to subvert society.

>According to Freud and his followers, anti-Semitism was a universal pathology which had its roots in sexual repression. Its cure lay in "sexual liberation". The theory, in its crudest and simplest form, amounted to this: instead of picking on the Jews, why not just chill out and have sex? The underlying assumption here is that sex is the great liberator and that all political and economic frustrations can be alleviated by sexual activity—particularly by obsessive and addictive sex. People who spend all their waking hours in search of sexual stimulation are obviously unfit to organize pogroms, mount bloody revolutions, or become a threat to the rich and powerful.

>This, in a nutshell, was the philosophy of Wilhelm Reich, high priest of the "masturbation industry," to borrow a phrase from E. Michael Jones's magisterial work Libidio Dominandi, where Kinsey and Reich are both discussed in great detail. Sex, according to the philosophers of the Sexual Revolution inspired by Reich, is to be the panacea for all society's problems: the new opium of the people. If people cannot have bread, let them eat cake. If they cannot have jobs, security, fulfillment, and a valid purpose in life, let them have sex as a substitute. If nothing else, recreational sex will provide a useful distraction and give people something to do.

http://www.culturewars.com/2013/Darkmoon.htm

news24 archives

Breaking News. First.

Porn the new weapon of choice

2002-03-31 08:45

Ramallah, West Bank - Porn movies and programmes in Hebrew are being broadcast by Israeli troops who have taken over three Palestinian television stations of Ramallah, irate residents of the besieged West Bank town said on Saturday.

The offices of three local television and radio stations were occupied by soldiers on Friday morning, a few hours after tanks and hundreds of troops stormed the town in Israel's biggest offensive against the Palestinian Authority and its leader Yasser Arafat.

The soldiers started broadcasting the porn clips - considered extremely offensive by most Muslims - intermittently on Saturday afternoon from the Al-Watan, Ammwaj, and Al-Sharaq channels, the residents said.

"The pornographic movies started on Al-Watan television at around 03:30," one 34-year-old Palestinian mother named Reema said.

"I have six children at home, they have nowhere to go with what is going on here and can't even watch TV," she said angrily.

"It's not healthy really. I think the Israelis want to mess with our young men's heads," she said.

'Deliberate psychological damage'

Anita, a 52-year-old mother of three children, complained about "the deliberate psychological damage caused by these broadcasts".

"I am furious, these are the people who are shooting at us that also play this disgusting trick on us," she said.

"We are desperate for news and constantly flipping channels and get these terrible pictures instead," adding that videos of the intifada were also shown backwards with "ideal terrorism" written in red across the screen.

"Luckily, there is no electricity in half of Ramallah," she said from her house in east Jerusalem where the channels are also available.

A fourth local station, whose premises were not seized by the army, ran a written message across its screen letting people know it was the Israelis who were behind the graphic scenes.

"Anything currently shown on Al-Watan and other local TV channels has nothing to do with Palestinian programmes but is being broadcast by the Israeli occupation forces, we urge parents to take precautions," the message said.

>> Anonymous (ID: MQfmvqTa) 01/26/16(Tue)20:59:21 No.62124553 ▶ >>62125870

File: images.jpg (7 KB, 259x194)



>>62115807 (OP)

Sex is an instinct. Pornography is bait.

Pornography is aimed at exploiting a weakness in the human psyche in the same way drugs are used to exploit weaknesses in human physiology.

These weaknesses occur almost universally in all humans which means that exploiting them is almost guaranteed of results.

It's similar to the fisherman that uses a worm as bait on his fish hook. He knows the fish will respond. It's and instinctual response for the fish to target its prey. It's hard wired into it's mind.

In the same way porn is aimed at human instincts. But the aim is not to capture them, but to parasitize them.

The instinct defies all logic and they keep coming back for more unless they can find the discipline to overcome their weakness.

File (hide): 1462645048225.jpg (20 KB, 255x225, 17:15, nazi perfect.jpg)



[–] ▶ **Why Sexuality is Fucked: The Fall of the Original Male and the Rise of the Cucked Betas** Anonymous 05/07/16 (Sat) 11:17:28 ID: 2812e9 No.5926004 [Watch Thread]

Hello dear /pol/ - I hope you find yourselves having a good day. You might remember an anon a while ago that posted about his porn addiction and wrote a short text on why porn was probably the cause that males are so cucked in recent years. At the time a lot of that came from reading past the NoFap's movement loads of anecdotal evidence and bro-science and examining some of its valid points. But alas, I was not satisfied.

There was something there. Something that wanted to be found.

I've gone off and done actual research - anonymous interviews recruiting around boards, lots of books on the field of Sexology (back when Psychology was real and before the field became fetishistic bullshit and tranny justifications, so some odd forty years ago) and other heaps of bullshit, trying to sort the delusional from the actual knowledge from outright kike lies.

This is going to be quite long - I'll examine the crux of the issue first, then go off and examine several rising fetishes and the dangers of several kinds of thinking, concluding with suggestions of how you - yes, you - should behave to create the new male, the one that should rise from this swamp of leftist crap. By no means is this a defeatist or MGTOW-supporting text - I think this issue should be fixed, but it starts with you.

If you have any of the issues described in this essay, please seek to improve yourself. Realize it isn't natural to you, and seek to stop them.

Here we go.

The Modern Times, the Downfall of Masculine Thinking and Autogynephilia

First of all, let us examine the recent events on the world that have changed how the modern human views sexuality. Not only have family values gone down - rather, I'd say, fucking plummeted - but the rise of fast-access Internet Porn, filled with all kinds of imagery, have also corrupted the youth's natural sexual development. With sex viewed as just a way of release and said pornography widely available, the modern teenager - and many of you, I'm sure - was quick to hop in the internet porn bandwagon, also in an era where sex became more acceptable to talk about in public and media.

Now, many of you could confirm and well, common sense also shows that the first fantasies of the human male, and the types of video he watches, are usually simple, heterosexual videos of a man and a woman, or a man and several women, with intercourse being dominated by the male. Many even quickly go to fetishes such as forced intercourse, with domination by their part being the crux of the original, male fetish. This is in accordance with natural male sexual thought - not that we want to just go off and rape people, but rather, that we seek our own pleasure, the usage of our genital organs on women we find attractive to find release.

Now, my interviews had a disturbing common point at about this stage - as humans are humans and excess is the key to change, many of them lost interest and switched to other forms of pornography. The thing that disturbed me is that almost all of them - a staggering 80% of a control group of quite a few dozen - switched to lesbian porn. Porn of a woman, with another woman.

Now - many of you will argue that's natural. A heterosexual male does not want to see penises, and before, many males simply got off to pictures of nude women on magazines. But to explain why this is actually harmful, I have to get into autogynephilia. (Don't worry, this eventually comes around and explains all forms of porn are kinda awful for the brain. Not defending dicks > tits here)

Autogynephilia was a concept introduced in sexology that was quickly shot down as "transphobic" since it implied men who have a desire to be women developed this delusion as part of this issue, rather than being born trannies as lefties imply. That the establishment - or the kike, if your prefer - denied this so readily is no fucking coincidence. Because here lies the crux of the issue.

▶ Anonymous 05/07/16 (Sat) 11:22:51 ID: de668b No.5926065

(Had to change IDs with a proxy, posting not working.)

Autogynephilia describes a mental issue where the man is physically aroused by the thought of projecting himself as the woman during sex - and this has SKYROCKETED in recent years. And the very core of this problem is a brain mismatch over pleasure - instead of associating his penis - and the act of inserting said penis into a woman - with pleasure, the man instead associates parts of the female body with pleasure. While this may seem normal, this means that the man associates sexy and getting off not with his male ejaculation, but with the release and moans of the female.

This is where we come back to lesbian porn. There is no male - at all - for the man to project himself into. Unlike magazine pictures - where the fantasy came from imagining you, yourself, fucking that hot woman - there's nowhere for the man to project himself. Watching two women have sex is just that - you're getting off to that, because your natural male brain finds the female parts arousing, but in the background, you're learning - molding your brain - to associating their moans and releases with pleasure, instead of your own.

Now we take a short detour - into the culture of sex in media at the time.

Before, it was unnaceptable to even mention the sexual on TV or media, but with feminism and the sexual revolution, it was suddenly fucking ok to talk about dick sizes on modern television. With this bullshit, started the concerns that "women were sexually frustrated" (there's little evidence for this bullcrap, except if you were an abusive husband) and also the fucking fetishization of the length of the male penis. I won't argue this has no effect on sexual performance, but the average female vagina only goes in for five or six inches, about the average male penis. Their main center of pleasure requires no length to reach, and the famed G-spot is about three inches in, a bit curve upwards - so this was mostly rumours, a new way for women to belittle males in their newfound would-be "sexual superiority", where they now controlled the terms of engagemen. Men became obsessed whether they were good enough - and in my opinion that stress, that constant newfound concern if they could please the woman up to these absurd standards, coupled with the fetish slope described above, adapted many minds to seek fetishes in which their participation or performance was not as important to non-existent - from seemingly innocent shit like simply being dominated by a woman to gay sex and even cuckold porn.

Of 20 guys interviewed who said their main fetish was crossdressing/trapping themselves, one of them taking female hormones, ALL twenty confirmed the slope in porn seen above, from straight porn to rape to lesbian to transexual porn and so forth.

Because they derive their pleasure from more female sources which they've been associating it with - be it replacing the woman during sex, taking the submissive role or even seeing another guy with women, something that could start from even normal, heterosexual pornography - this form of getting off, coupled with the natural dopamine rush of an act considered tabboo in their minds, causes many men to swerve to this side of the curve.

"But it's just fetishes, I don't act out on them on real life."

▶ Anonymous 05/07/16 (Sat) 11:23:17 ID: de668b No.5926067

But they're still acting on you, and even then, there's no guarantee it stays that way forever. All four fucking trannies I managed to interview, plus one who had started hormone treatment, said that they didn't identify as female before going very deep into a crossdressing/"sissy" (as they call forced feminization fetishes) fetish before making the decision. This is actually such an issue in the tranny community they often have FAQs on the issue and several sites discuss where to draw the line between fetishism and the "real thing". (Even though I'd argue one's just a harsher form of the other, really)

In short: The pornography slippery slope causes you to take a dark path, autogynphilia developing to some degree whether your new fetish is getting raped by monster girls or being a trap, you should know that shit is NOT natural. It is the fault of porn and our current, warped sexual culture.

A brief anecdote on several fetishes

In this section I'll simply go through several of the fetishes described above and describe their psychological origin. This should explain their prevalence in recent years - and perhaps in your life, too.

One might ask the point of this. The point of it is to TERRIFY you. If I have to scare you into realizing you have a fucking problem, I'll go through patterns you'll find familiar until you are very much scared.

BDSM/Subjugation/Dominance by woman - As said, most of this comes from man's recent self-esteem problems on whether or not he can please females. Faced with issues he thinks he can't fix, your brain adapts by making you get off on roles that necessitate less effort or performance, and wires itself to get off on humiliation.

▶ Anonymous 05/07/16 (Sat) 11:23:53 ID: de668b No.5926075

Cuckold/Interracial Cuckold/Beastiality Porn - Same shit as above. You might be interested in why so many white guys are into interracial garbage, and it's mostly because - as much as you try to deny it, lefty bastard - everyone's still fucking racist, to some degree, even if unlike /pol/tards like us. The white brain still sees blacks as inferior and more savage, because of their origins as slaves. In a way, the rush one gets from interracial porn is the same as the one from beastiality - it's the rush of seeing something inhumane happen. It's why there's a lot less white guy on black girl porn, since the appeal in there is the reverse - but surprisingly, a lot of black guys have a fetish for getting dommed by white guys, in a reversed racial form of this. Oh, and the BBC crap comes from this fountain too - same reason beastiality porn uses horses a lot, so porn focuses on pretending they're bigger by cherry-picking actors. The reason size is less important in white on white normal porn is because the main character there is supposed to be a self-insert for the viewer, different from the interracial where the appeal is the same as cuck shit.

Furry Crap - The appeal of the different and alien. Basically, in a fursuit, it doesn't matter for shit if you're fat, lonely and with a micropenis, because they're all freaks. By submitting himself to such conditions, the man avoids the issue described above of being worried about not being good enough, narrowly side-stepping the whole shitstorm above. It's still crap and freaky.

Hentai/Japshit - I'm not going to pretend japshit doesn't have the same risk - the porn slippery slope is real, and the japs are known for loving their fucking traps. You could argue it's a little less worse since there's a lot more still pictures and self-inserts, but you're still subjugated to the societal pressure and the slope will still happen.

Trapping/Crossdressing/Forced Feminization - The ultimate cuckery. This is the point the male absolutely gives up on any responsibility as a man and decides to simply become a woman and avoid all the problems above, while simply engaging in his autogynephilia openly. This is bad, fuckers, and it needs to stop.

Wanting to Fuck Traps/Trannies/Dominating another Male - An interesting offshoot of the self-esteem problem. When man becomes so worried about not being able to please women, he simply takes the route of projecting a man into that role, instead. This is usually seen in males that have mostly avoided pornography, or at least offshoots of it that don't focus on self-insertion, and thus have little aytogynephilia themselves.

Hypnosis Pornography - Quick PSA: Porn hypnosis ain't fucking real. Hypnosis is by definition auto-suggestion - basically, you believe in it because you want to. Stage hypnosis? Several times proven to work by a combination of the audience wanting it to work and peer pressure. Shrink hypnosis? That only works if you actually want help yourself. The appeal of this in pornography is for the viewer to somehow lose the responsibility for engaging in it, a form to take the blame off himself.

Pedophilia - I believe the act of being attracted to children is centered around the problem of self-esteem as described above - it's why there's been such a massive spike of it in recent years. Basically, when engaging in sex with young children, expectations of size and performance matter nothing - they are all side-skipped. In a way, pedophiles are men without any self-esteem who have simply fallen back to abusing children instead - kinda like a high-school kid that picks on pre-schoolers.

Rape - As described above, Rape is, while closer to man's natural instinct, also somewhat based on a desire to sidestep the many hurdles of sex and sexual self-esteem the media imposes on men today.

Lesbian Pornography - Basically a way for man to remotely engage in autogynephilia. You get your brain constantly rewarded for what it recognizes as female pleasure sources.

Scat/Gore/Other Disgusting Shit - Focusing pleasure in an act other than actual penetration is a manner of sidestepping sexual self esteem issues, unless of course there's also submission involved, which is common.

Some other Shit - I can't possibly cover all fetishes in the planet, but you have to realize that most of them are in some way imbued in these two, main issues: The miswire of the brain's pleasure centers and the current self-esteem issues imbued in men by the media.

▶ Anonymous 05/07/16 (Sat) 11:24:05 ID: de668b No.5926078

So what can I do?

If you're here and you want to help yourself, you're already taking the right steps.

First, realize all this shit above is the very cause of beta males in modern society. By letting women invent these standards of pleasure to rule over men, you are letting them control your self-esteem and your sex life with it, and that is having impact on other areas of your life - also realize the harm porn has done to your brain over the years, tracking what many fetishes your younger self would have found disgusting ten years ago.

The first step is to stop being a beta. Realize the male brain is wired in one and one only way to think about sex, and that your own phallus is an instrument that grants you pleasure. You are naturally only rewarded - and should only think about - engaging in sex with a female, and anything else is probably harmful to you and society around you.

Be aggressive - don't fall for the media lies that try to rule your self-esteem. Unless you have an actual medical condition, your dick or whatever is fine, and unless you're a complete virgin, you can perform well in sex - even if you are, there are much better sources on how female pleasure work than fucking porn videos, because lemme tell you buddy, that shit's all fake.

Realize your fetishes are a sickness to your brain - and dump porn entirely. "Oh, but my cute waifu pictures!" You fucking disgust me, but you can still look at your stupid 2D pictures once in a while, you just have to rewire your brain for them not to be your source of sexual pleasure. And no hentai of girls getting fucked or something either - on the same note, quit porn entirely, and while I did say 3D magazines were fine back in the day, your brain's much too fucked up at the moment. Maybe some other time, but give all nudity a rest for a while.

I'm not saying those NoFap fags are entirely right - people have been wanking for eons - but yes, quitting all masturbation for a while would probably help. It makes your brain hungry for arousal and can be quick in getting your brain to like what you used to like - I quit for two months and suddenly, a woman with a risqué top was already attractive to me again. I felt like at the start of puberty again - it was quite magical.

Remember not to come back to porn, and remember how your brain is supposed to think about sex - you are the male. You are the alpha. You're not here to be submissive or some shit - you stick your dick in things. The natural's that simple, and it has worked for eons.

It's time to shed the beta away. You can't fix the planet while you don't fix yourselves.

I hope this has been enlightening, /pol/ - please discuss and have a good day.

Anonymous (ID: mgC+vvj8u) 12/23/16(Fri)00:14:40 No.104115710 ▸

The worst thing about pornography is that it subtly inflates the value of sex in the mind.
Yes, sex is a part of life, but up until recently, it's only been a small part of life.
In the past, you would enter adulthood, meet someone who you want to start a family with, marry them, have a lot of sex for the first year of marriage, and end up with a child. After the first few children, the passions died down, and sex subsided. Having sex after a certain age or certain number of children was impractical, because there were no contraceptives back in those days. You only really had all the sex in your life in that 5 year window after marriage.
And that was fine, because people defined their lives with their trade, their family, their friendships, and their faith in God. Sex was just a small part of it.

Nowadays, sex has been inflated. The modern day template for living is you maybe lose your virginity as a teenager as a rite of passage, enter adulthood, go wild and 'find yourself' in college, spend your twenties going from relationship to relationship, maybe cohabitate, 'settle down' in your thirties by marrying, have a sex every night and end up with a kid, and when you get tired of your spouse, divorce them, go from partner to partner, maybe remarry, keep having sex into your old age, and die unfulfilled. Sex is at the center of it all. And the result is lack of long term love, no loyalty in your partners, existential angst, and loneliness. You might think it sounds fun, but in the end, your life will just be lonely and miserable.

And porn drives this mindset. People who use porn very rarely want families or children, they view marriage and commitment as the end of life, they think happy relationships are ones where their partners indulge their kinks, and make unfit husbands/wives.

Rejecting this trap of hedonism and leading a more fulfilling life begins with giving up sexual indulgence

The Cumbrain

-Burned out dopamine receptors[1].
-High Prolactin[2] *Killed his motivation*
-Hypofrontality[3]
-Lost free will to extreme reinforcement of a primal drive. Slave to sexual distractions.



Don't let this be you. Stop before its too late!

1
https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0166432815002570
Fig. 3) that higher sensation-seekers have both lower D2/D3 receptor density

2 https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/11835982

3. Sexual arousal induces hypofrontality, impairing working memory and executive performance:
>Pornographic picture processing interferes with working memory performance.
https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/23167900

>Sexual Arousal Decreases the Functional Synchronization Between Cortical Areas in Young Men
http://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/0092623X.2012.665815?journalCode=usmt20

>The Impact of Sexual Arousal on Sexual Risk-Taking and Decision-Making in Men and Women.
https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/26310879

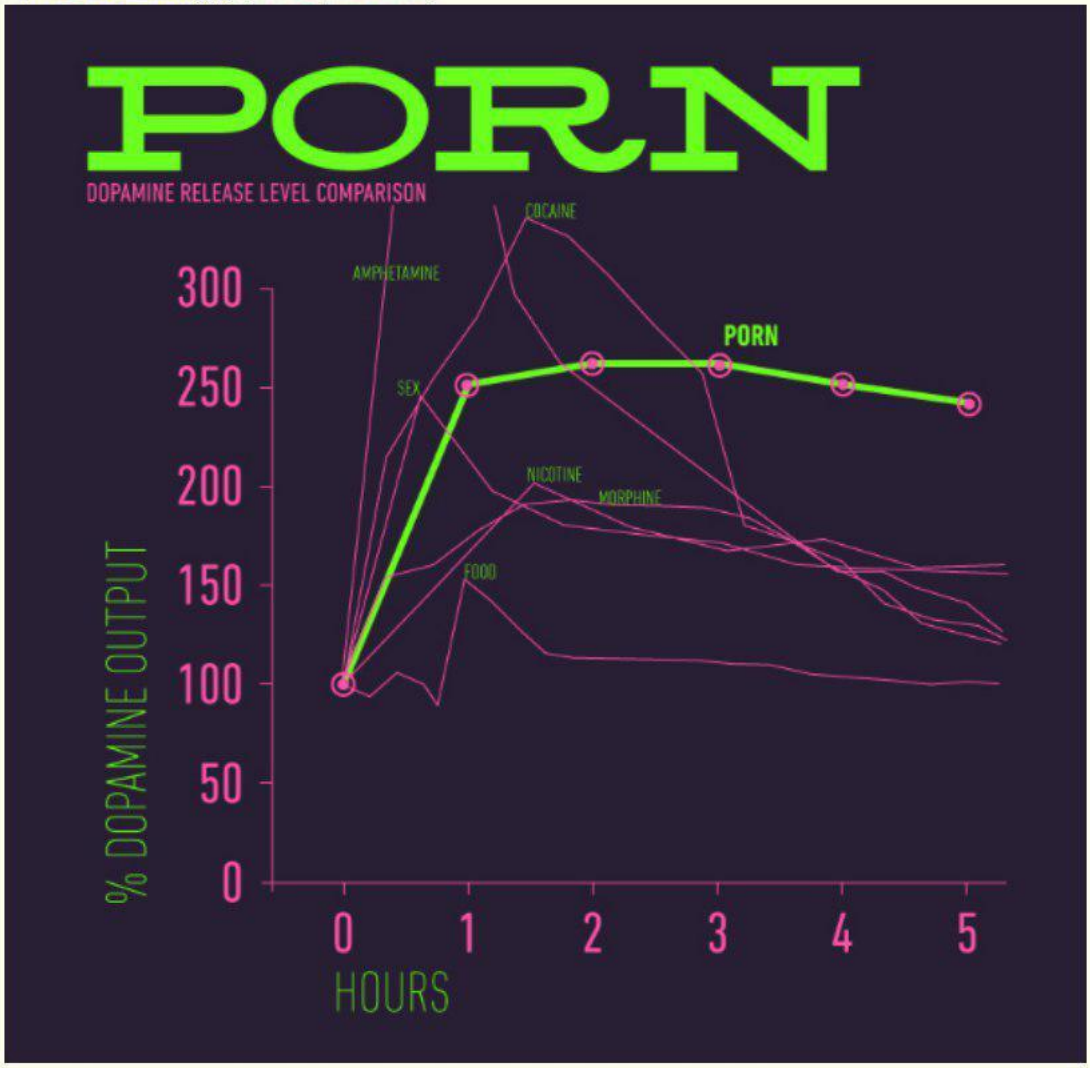
4. >Brain structure and functional connectivity associated with pornography consumption: the brain on porn.
https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/24871202
Shows a loss of gray matter in the right caudate of the striatum from pornography indulgence.

https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC5324617/

Bonus (**and DAMN**)

Literally stronger than drug urges:
>Craving Responses to Methamphetamine and Sexual Visual Cues in Individuals With Methamphetamine Use Disorder After Long-Term Drug Rehabilitation.
https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29725310/
"that sexual demand might be more robust than drug demand"

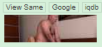
File: 1536402944028.jpg (118 KB, 600x587)



Anonymous (ID: Z8hPWTy7) 06/15/19(Sat)13:14:58 No.216394858 ▶ >>216394907 >>216395077 >>216395086 >>216395402 >>216395596 >>216396083 >>216397677 >>216398590 >>216399127 >>216400159 >>216400972 >>216404444 >>216404501 >>216405000 >>216405843 >>216408834 >>216410504 >>216412589 >>216414895 >>216416875 >>216417270 >>216417496 >>216418153 >>216418638 >>216418679 >>216418838 >>216420488 >>216420871 >>216421057 >>216421713 >>216424108 >>216426437 >>216428465 >>216429857

I've noticed something.
Porn is sterilizing people.
Whenever I go on a nofap streak, I feel my emotions get more intense, especialyl anger.
I get very angry at the world and see what's wrong with it.
When you watch porn, you numb your mind and emotions.
Porn makes you an NPC.

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | woodman.jpg, 29KiB, 851x253



Anonymous ID:eWA9Tzhr Tue 07 May 2019 20:13:19 No.212398848 Report

Quoted By: >>212398985 >>212405412

>>212397568
>Cmon Russia.

Master porn mogul Pierre Woodman about Russian women:
- Well, you know, I traveled all over the world, not disdain to visit even in countries with a strict religious order. When the company Private gave me carte blanche, I was in Eastern Europe, Central Asia, Africa, Australia and Brazil, the selection was very slow; many were full and did not need so-called immoral earnings, someone was too religious and with disgust escaped after the first casting, it all applies to all listed except Slavic young ladies. Actually, mind you, I know three languages: French, my native, English and Russian. It was after my trips to Belarus, Russia and Ukraine that I had to learn it. It's not profitable to take a model from the western part of Europe, they can not be deceived, they know their own worth, they have to pay twice as much as the Slavs, and after they become known and their contract expires, they do it at all and have to look for them others. Another thing is the women of Ukraine and Russia. Firstly, they can pay half of what an actress receives from France or Spain; Secondly, the Slavs are ready for everything absolutely. For example, to force to make anulingus a German or a Frenchwoman is simply impossible, whereas Russians will not even say words across and will pour out your male ass for a hundred bucks.

When I was in Moscow and we posted an ad that I would come, there was a lot of excitement to get to me and there was no show off girls from 18 to adult women. Once at the casting came even a funny Russian old woman who turned 52 years old, she said that this is her chance to live humanly in Europe. You will not believe me but when I was in Odessa, the 34-year-old girl that I took for casting my 14-year-old daughter after him, I was shocked and did not believe my eyes. Many girls from 14 to 17 years have to be chased from casting, many simply hide their age, I have to ask them for a passport every time. (frowns with displeasure)

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 15305028145360 - png, 2MiB, 1117x1428



Anonymous ID:eWA9Tzhr Tue 07 May 2019 20:15:05 No.212398985 Report

>>212398848
- Why do you think this is happening?
- I think this is from the bad standard of living and the uselessness of the female educated part of the population to society. That's why many Russians become prostitutes and they simply have nowhere to go, I watched statistics, Ukraine and russia occupy the first and second places in the world in terms of the number of prostitutes and their exports to the countries of the near abroad. But still for many Russians porn seems more promising than standing on the track for 50 bucks for the evening, I have five times more actresses, plus fame and the opportunity to see the world, because they even fight sometimes for the right to get to my casting and go to Europe or america becoming famous. In general, I really love Russian girls, they are ideal porn actresses, their nation is as if created for sucking members (laughs) They were born to be prostitutes.



THE GRAND UNIFYING THEORY OF SEXUAL DEGENERACY Anonymous (ID: A+IZ+alO) 05/09/20(Sat)22:49:30 No.256812837 ▶ >>256813199 >>256817562 >>256818861 >>256819224

The truest redpill on pornography is metastrophilia. Masturbation, in and of itself and without any sort of conditioning involved, is a shameful act. When you have sex with a woman you love, you associate your physical pleasure with the sublime and meaningful, and you feel proud. When you masturbate, you associate physical pleasure with what you find disgusting, and you feel ashamed. If you keep masturbating, you will reinforce the association of physical pleasure with revulsion. That association is called metastrophilia, and it is powerfully accelerated by pornography.

Autogynephilia comes as a consequence of this, because men have an inherent revulsion towards being feminine, and having associated pleasure with revulsion through masturbation, they begin feeling pleasure from being feminine. Men also have inherent revulsion to being sodomized, or cheated on, and guess what? Those fetishes capitalize on metastrophilia.

Don't think for a second that this is a male phenomenon. Why do you think there are so many women with rape fetishes when rape is the worst thing that can happen to them? The answer: metastrophilia. Having corrupted the relationship between your flesh and your soul, you orient yourself to feel pleasure from the things you loathe the most. You are literally telling yourself that bad is good and good is bad, when you masturbate.

This also applies to gay people who were sexually abused as children by predators of the same sex. They feel stimuli from something that they hate and cannot understand it. Hedonistic thinking makes them conclude that even though what was done to them was heinous and wrong, their flesh felt pleasure from it, therefore it was right, and they start thinking that they are gay as a consequence. Remember, it is the doing of the Beast (666) to physically reward you as to incentivize you to do what you despise. Reject the flesh, it is the enemy and literally gears you towards doing evil.

>> Anonymous (ID: A+IZ+alO) 05/09/20(Sat)22:51:50 No.256813053 ▶ >>256816580

There are mountains of evidence of people who were otherwise normal who became sexual degenerates after porn. For the most part, people aren't born gay or with fetishes. Degeneracy is, more often than not, a result of conditioning. Saying any of this will get you called a homophobe, because no one admits, not even to themselves, that sexual deviants are what they are. Deviants. They deviate.

To reinforce what I was saying, there are men and women who have felt pleasure while being sexually abused. If you let hedonistic propaganda spread, these men will become gay and these women will become whores (as they do, the "stripper with daddy issues" isn't just a meme). Beware, the Beast travels among us always, and its victims become its minions.

One wonderful little argument coming from atheists and gay activists is that homosexuality is "natural" because it is seen in wildlife. It's hard to believe that they could even say such a thing without automatically noticing the mistake they made. They are outright advocating that humans should have their standard behavior be that of the beasts. That is unequivocal propagandizing for satanic hedonism.

Of course, a minority of people really are just born with their brains malformed in that way, but it should not be normalized by any stretch of the imagination. And on top of that, the people who believe that masturbating is ok once in a while, you are self-harming. "Come on dude, cut yourself, it'll feel good and you need to blow off some steam anyway. It'll barely hurt and you'll feel pleasure. Do it."

It's through metastrophilia that people get to insanities like snuff and scat. Every time you feel pleasure while masturbating, you associate pleasure with what you find negative and that association branches out. Be careful with rekt threads too, because they have a similar effect on you.

TL;DR: The Christians are right, gays are a product of Satan and you must stop masturbating at once.

File: 2zk7on.jpg (23 KB, 515x596)



Porn is number 2 threat to White civilisation Anonymous (ID: pah5rsQA) 05/06/21(Thu)19:46:11 No.320291307 ▶ >>320291391

I recently came to conclusion that porn is the second priority problem in our society (after great replacement).

Think about it: then you watch porn, you will sooner or later get used to particular genre, it will not affect your dopamine level as much as it used to, and you will eventually, even if you don't realize it. I personally have a very good memory and I remember very clear the first time I saw a blowjob video. I was utterly disgusted by it, it was seems t off the chains. But I don't feel disgust towards blowjob anymore. I feel very strong disgust to racemixing though, but not nearly as strong as I used to. Porn cause irreparabl

The biggest problem with porn, IT KILLS YOUR NATURAL DISGUST TOWARDS DEGENERACY. IT KILLS SOCIETY'S IMMUNITY SYSTEM. IT KILLS SOCIETY.

Don't think that feminism is bigger problem then porn, or LGBT is the bigger problem then porn. It all come down to porn. Porn is the reason why society tolerate those kind

If it weren't for porn, I swear to God, shit like pic related would cause A FUCKING REVOLUTION TOMORROW!

If you still watching porn, quit it ASAP.
> https://easypeasymethod.org
This book helped me and many other anons.

Protect your kids from watching porn at all costs.

BLOOD AND HONOR!

y seek more and more depraved genres to satisfy your addiction. As you are watching those depraved videos, your subconsciousness Overton window shifts, and you start tolerate shit like pic related more, s to me very unnatural then I saw this first time. Then I saw an interracial porn first time, I couldn't eat for a day, it was so disgusting. Now I'm not watching porn for more then 2 years, I feel like I have thrown ble damage to the psyche.

id of shit in the first place.

Anonymous (ID: hkDLkGx) 10/21/16(Fri)09:16:17 No.93966115 ▸ >>93966443 >>93966492

Basically boys and young men are being introduced to sex through porn. For years, before they have sex themselves, they are trained to see sex through a third party lens. They see sex, and learn to be sexually aroused by watching women they are attracted to have sex with other men, usually with very large penises. Porn breeds insecurity into men, and in some, a desire to see the women they're attracted to have sex from a pornographers perspective. No men are looking for porn with average looking guys, with average penises. Straight men want to see women they are sexually attracted have sex with large muscle bound men with large penises. They have been doing this for years, before they likely even had their first kiss. Their brains is wired in this way by porn. Even when they're dating girls, they are imaging girls that they're attracted to, have sex with other men. Having sex is fine for them, but it is not how they've spent years training their sexuality. They have spent years watching, not doing. Sure, cuckolding has been around for years, but it is never been so prevalent as it is now with the advent of the internet and internet porn. We cannot say that it is "just natural" when some of the most common "Wants" of cuckolds are for other men to desire their wives so that they can feel validated through their sexual approval of their wives, and wanting "bulls" for their wives. The prime thing cuckold wants seems to be a large black man to have sex with his wife. That is not evolutionary, that is porn culture, and Jews are behind it!
Women exploit this rewired men brains.
tl:dr
Wanting to be cucked is the mental illness of men caused by porn. This mental illness is abused by woman, and men are unaware that they have this mental illness because they succumb to the arousal during cuckery, because the arousal is really really strong, again because they spent years watching porn and training their brain in this way.

PROPAGANDA


Are you telling us we're trapped like rats?
No. Rats can't be trapped
that easily. You're trapped like...
people who blindly trust
their own Government

File: young.jpg (160 KB, 763x650)



LIBERAL IDEAS YOU HAVE HEARD YOUR WHOLE LIFE DESTROYED Anonymous (ID: ueg3ls1P) 05/03/20(Sun)03:29:23 No.255982055 ► >>255982646

1. If someone feels hatred it must be because they have not thought rationally about something. In other words, they claim that an emotional reaction cannot be the product of logical contemplation. If I discover something or arrive at a certain conclusion after a long investigation and review of evidence, then I am likely to become gripped by either satisfaction or indignation, depending on the implications of the findings. Emotion can be the product of rationality, but rationality cannot be the product of emotion. When you think about it, there is for the most part always a cause or reason behind someones mood or feeling. Rationality serves as a catalyst for the strongest emotional responses. Reason and emotion are not mutually exclusive. One gives birth to the other.

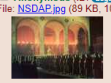
2. "Having an open mind" does not mean to experiment, but to consider. But those who are openly mad disregard examination as being a sufficient method to form an opinion and through coercion insist that one actually has to partake in something to justify any feelings they might have about it. The scientific method has been bastardized to gaslight decent people into participating in the most vile of acts. Do not give in to the pressure of these recruiters of vice. Resist my fellow citizens. Trust your instincts.

>> Anonymous (ID: ueg3ls1P) 05/03/20(Sun)03:30:27 No.255982158 ►
File: 1586549288555.jpg (3.38 MB, 3794x2494)



3. To forgive is to assume that you were wronged accidentally. To forgive despite the wrongdoer not having issued a genuine apology nor expressed any feelings of guilt, is an insult to yourself. Forgiveness should only be afforded to those who have demonstrated that they are actually sorry, or have made up for their misdeed. A true apology is a gesture as opposed to empty words which in most cases are extracted by force. We are often told that our inner peace is dependent on us forgiving others who have crossed us. But isn't the reverse true? If somebody is overwhelmed by guilt and feels regretful about a particular offense, then naturally they would desire reconciliation. To forgive someone who is proud of their crime is to add injury to your character and to forfeit your dignity. Inner peace is dependent on justice - which ever form the situation calls for.

>> Anonymous (ID: ueg3ls1P) 05/03/20(Sun)03:31:01 No.255982200 ►
File: NSDAP.jpg (89 KB, 1024x699)



4. The favorite strategy of apologists to excuse the actions of criminals, vice peddlers or deviants, is to claim that they can't help the way they are - that they were born that way. This is an attempt to direct our symphay away from the victim, and towards the culpable. This is probably the most pernicious idea that I have ever encountered because with its successful adoption the guilty become percieved as innocent and justice suddenly becomes unenforceable. But the people utilizing this tactic of whitewashing are apparently under the impression that those in which they are trying to influence with the perspective of the guilty party actually didn't consider that they were "born that way" before casting judgements. But I have no doubts about whether they were born that way. The only necessary question is whether they are able to be reformed or changed. If not - as the defenders of scoundrals like to insist as a means of encouraging tolerance - then their ways are fixed and they are a lost cause. If a predator or a criminal is just that, and all of our efforts to correct them will invariably prove futile - as suggested by the proponents or virtue - then wouldn't the only logical course of action be to oppose those who are inherently corrupted ever more feircely? If a rabbit is fully aware that a hound is designed to hunt and consume it, why would that be a reason for the rabbit to tolerate the hound? It would be suicide for the rabbit. I believe that the promotion of this one idea is responsible for the huge ideological and political rift that can be witnessed today.

>> Anonymous (ID: ueg3ls1P) 05/03/20(Sun)04:18:38 No.255986385 ► >>255986604
File: 1583566637563.jpg (146 KB, 1024x733)



>>255986099

5. "Culture is more important than race." Are you suggesting that race and the state of a culture are independent of each other? That race has no bearing or impact on culture? That is equivalent to saying that culture is more important than inherent ability stemming from biology, and moreover that the former has nothing to do with the latter at all. Its amazing the nonsensical arguments and excuses that are used to claim that race is irrelevant, when it is at the root of everything. You might as well say that culture is more important than being human. Race determines the quality of a culture, so really this is like saying that the Mona Lisa is more important than Leonardo da Vinci. But this isn't really all that accurate since the paintings of Da Vinci are works of art. What happens when a culture can be more closely compared to garbage, instead of art? When it is obvious that an outrageous culture lacks anything promising or even arouses feelings of disgust, those who have an interest in persuading us that race doesn't exist resort to relativization and thus their pious glorification of savages.

>> Anonymous (ID: agP/fkhD) 05/04/20(Mon)03:58:06 No.256106991 ►

>>256105986

8. (1/2)

. If a civilization or culture is not the result of a single generations work, but the successive contributions of multiple generations, then on what basis can national pride be ridiculed? If a brilliant piece of architecture is the product of numerous collaborating tradesman, then they are entitled to feel pride over their creation. Nationalists today are constantly rebuked and told that their aspirations do not make sense by those who endorse internationalism. You can only support one or the other - there is no in-between. In reality, what does not make any sense is how those who mock nationalism openly boast about the accomplishments of "humanity" or the "human race," which is a term that isn't even worth deconstructing. Nationalism is founded on three core principles which are inextricably tied to liberty: freedom of association, self determination and the right to exercise in group preference. Humans are inherently social creatures and depend on each other for advancement and protection. Every man has a specialty and relies on his neighbor for the services that they are likewise an expert in. If this were not the case, humans would not have evolved from primitive hunter and gatherers. Even the basic family unit is only functional if it operates as a team, where the man and women fulfill specific roles just as nature intended. The idea that a person cannot be proud of the achievements of his own family, is preposterous. Men will always be proud of those who are dearest to their hearts.

>> Anonymous (ID: agP/fkhD) 05/04/20(Mon)03:58:38 No.256107043 ►

>>256105986

(2/2)

Love is an incomprehensible phenomenon to those who are unable to recognize this, so naturally collective grand gestures of survival will be foreign to their soul, because they lack one. A world that is anti-nationalistic and which seeks to attack every kind of unique identity imaginable will only lead to depression. History shows that people will seldom die for replaceable materialistic items, but will nearly always become uncompromising fanatics when defending an ideal or higher value. Claiming that national pride is unjustified is equivalent to saying that having satisfaction in the progress and state of a cooperative effort is also unjustified. The truly inferior people are those who are too self absorbed and blind to understand that within a society people look upon one another other for inspiration - an inspiration that gives rise to a binding dignity to which everyone who contributes as a right. By definition, people do not inspire themselves, they inspire others. Role models set a precedent and lead the way, they give people purpose and guidance. To denounce national pride is to reject the concept of inspiration entirely which would result in humanity coming to a complete stand still. Exhibiting national pride does not imply that you are devoid of any personal qualities which warrant pride, nor are the two mutually exclusive. It is a pride felt for the traditions, culture and values that the nation embodies, and knowing that the fulfillment of your duties as an individual is contributing to something much more enduring and magnificent than any one person can create single handedly. The blood that a nation gives birth to eventually settles right back into the same soil, in turn becoming the earth which then continues to give life to new generations. Your people and nation are one.

>> Anonymous (ID: LTGCmvND) 05/04/20(Mon)04:10:43 No.256108211 ► >>256108458 >>256108502

>>256056612 (OP)
1. Reason begets emotion.
2. Consideration begets reason.
3a. Multiculturalism cannot exist without philia.
3b. Repentance begets forgiveness.
4. Earnestness protects the innocent.
5. Race begets culture.
6. Actions beget respect.

>> Anonymous (ID: agP/fkhD) 05/04/20(Mon)04:13:07 No.256108458 ►

>>256108211

This is based. Thanks anon

>> Anonymous (ID: LTGCmvND) 05/04/20(Mon)04:20:35 No.256109184 ► >>256109409

>>256108458
Interestingly enough, the inverse statements cannot be proven true.

>> Anonymous (ID: agP/fkhD) 05/04/20(Mon)04:22:53 No.256109409 ►

>>256109184

When you reverse the statements, you all of a sudden get liberalism.

Liberalism is literally the inversion of reality.

EITHER THEY ARE LYING, OR MY OWN TWO HEALTHY EYES ARE.

▶ **Anonymous** 08/03/16 (Wed) 19:22:51 ID: 3df27b No.6998278

>>6992120

>don't expect people to change their minds on the holohoax any time soon, its the sort of conditioning that doesn't wash out.

True, the most progress I have made with any normie about the subject is them going into amygdala failure and crying, yelling etc. like a deranged person after being overwhelmed by several incisive and aggressively phrased questions from me. The rest is just ridicule or dismissal. The fucked thing about it is that it is instilled in children at as young an age as possible, sometimes age 6, when they are super impressionable and when trauma based conditioning has its greatest effect. Keep in mind trauma based conditioning does not necessarily involve the infliction of trauma directly, exposure to traumatic information and media at a young age also counts. Children are easily scared by trivial things, and still have innocence, some people don't want them to watch the news because they could be exposed to murders. When the brain is highly plastic and undergoes holohoax conditioning, it makes a deep seated, long term impression, and that impression of trauma, evil, etc. is later associated with "racism" "nationalism" "facism" and other psyops and linguistic killshots, completing the programming of a previously healthy person into a good goy. I have often wondered why people are so goddamn scared to be called racist, nazi, etc. that they literally tolerate their girls and women being raped by mudslimes and EU tyranny but then I realized that the trauma based conditioning of associating "racism" with the "worlds worst atrocity in history, muh six trillion, etc." makes all kinds of shit tolerable by comparison open borders, rapefugees, injustice, etc. is still not as bad as the holocaust, goy. I used to despise leftists but I realize that a lot of them are victims of programming and were victims before they had any adequate defense against the brainwashing as children, and that it can hardly be reversed most of the time.

Seventeen Techniques for Truth Suppression Anonymous 02/04/15 (Wed) 00:26:34 ID: 78be3a No.1125527

Seventeen Techniques for Truth Suppression

Strong, credible allegations of high-level criminal activity can bring down a government. When the government lacks an effective, fact-based defense, other techniques must be employed. The success of these techniques depends heavily upon a cooperative, compliant press and a mere token opposition party.

1. Dummy up. If it's not reported, if it's not news, it didn't happen.

2. Wax indignant. This is also known as the "How dare you?" gambit.

3. Characterize the charges as "rumors" or, better yet, "wild rumors." If, in spite of the news blackout, the public is still able to learn about the suspicious facts, it can only be through "rumors." (If they tend to believe the "rumors" it must be because they are simply "paranoid" or "hysterical.")

4. Knock down straw men. **Deal only with the weakest aspects of the weakest charges.** Even better, create your own straw men. Make up wild rumors (or plant false stories) and give them lead play when you appear to debunk all the charges, real and fanciful alike.

5. Call the skeptics names like "conspiracy theorist," "nutcase," "ranter," "kook," "crackpot," and, of course, "rumor monger." Be sure, too, to use heavily loaded verbs and adjectives when characterizing their charges and defending the "more reasonable" government and its defenders. You must then carefully avoid fair and open debate with any of the people you have thus maligned. For insurance, set up your own "skeptics" to shoot down.

6. Impugn motives. **Attempt to marginalize the critics by suggesting strongly that they are not really interested in the truth** but are simply pursuing a partisan political agenda or are out to make money (compared to over-compensated adherents to the government line who, presumably, are not).

7. Invoke authority. Here the controlled press and the sham opposition can be very useful.

8. Dismiss the charges as "old news."

9. Come half-clean. This is also known as "confession and avoidance" or "taking the limited hangout route." This way, you create the impression of candor and honesty while you admit only to relatively harmless, less-than-criminal "mistakes." This stratagem often requires the embrace of a fall-back position quite different from the one originally taken. With effective damage control, the fall-back position need only be peddled by stooge skeptics to carefully limited markets.

10. Characterize the crimes as impossibly complex and the truth as ultimately unknowable.

11. Reason backward, using the deductive method with a vengeance. With thoroughly rigorous deduction, troublesome evidence is irrelevant. E.g. We have a completely free press. If evidence exists that the Vince Foster "suicide" note was forged, they would have reported it. They haven't reported it so there is no such evidence. Another variation on this theme involves the likelihood of a conspiracy leaker and a press who would report the leak.

12. Require the skeptics to solve the crime completely. E.g. If Foster was murdered, who did it and why?

13. Change the subject. This technique includes creating and/or publicizing distractions.

14. Lightly report incriminating facts, and then make nothing of them. This is sometimes referred to as "bump and run" reporting.

15. Baldly and brazenly lie. A favorite way of doing this is to attribute the "facts" furnished the public to a plausible-sounding, but anonymous, source.

16. Expanding further on numbers 4 and 5, **have your own stooges "expose" scandals and champion popular causes.** Their job is to pre-empt real opponents and to play 99-yard football. A variation is to pay rich people for the job who will pretend to spend their own money.

17. Flood the Internet with agents. This is the answer to the question, "What could possibly motivate a person to spend hour upon hour on Internet news groups defending the government and/or the press and harassing genuine critics?" Don t the authorities have defenders enough in all the newspapers, magazines, radio, and television? One would think refusing to print critical letters and screening out serious callers or dumping them from radio talk shows would be control enough, but, obviously, it is not.

Post last edited at *2015-02-04 06:27:07*

▶ Anonymous 10/27/17 (Fri) 06:14:50 ID: 5b0bcf No.10805601 >>10805901 >>10806210 >>10806275

File (hide): a1955faa8970fc3⋯.jpg (1.17 MB, 2048x1365, 2048:1365, gator.jpg) (h) (u)



>>10804611 (OP)

>The report exposes how the U.S. 'alt-right,' responsible for trolling campaigns in support of President Donald Trump during the 2016 election, shared tips and tactics with European extremists—techniques gleaned from military psychological operations—to disrupt the democratic process.

This is the key sentence. This is their psychological "out," which resolves their cognitive dissonance over recent setbacks to The Plan. If)))we(((have somehow subverted the process of democracy (note the projection – subversion is *their* job!) then it isn't their bankrupt ideology or obvious over-the-top corruption that's to blame; it's racists and an international nationalist conspiracy. Probably antisemitic, goy!

(((Alinsky)))'s Rule 1: Power consists, not just of what you have, but of what your enemy *thinks* you have.
Rule 3: Whenever possible, go outside the expertise of the enemy.
Rule 5: Ridicule is man's most potent weapon.
Rule 6: A good tactic is one your people enjoy.
Rule 7: Keep the pressure on. Never let up.
Rule 8: The threat is usually more terrifying than the thing itself.
Rule 11: If you push a negative hard enough, it will push through and become a positive.

We do all of these, and we do them extremely well. We can see from this demented article that the enemy is convinced we're Machiavellian schemers like them and have sunk some invisible tentacles into power systems across the West. That we have done this with Pepe memes is very much outside their experience, and they don't know how to answer it without looking insane, like a certain presidential candidate from CY+1. This induces much ridicule, and you can't grab power for your shekel farming operations while people are laughing at you. Even the Holohoax has become a laughing matter – just look at all the comments under every YouTube video about it.

We really enjoy shit like this. Meme warfare is fun, and trolling comes naturally to most of us. Seeing a Jew weep with rage while we shit all over the six trillion is a reward of its own – a *mitzvah*, if you will – and so we're motivated to keep the pressure up and not stop. We do it for free, if you will.

Literally nobody is supposed to mock the Shoah; it is a subject fit only for the deepest reverence. Nobody is supposed to say certain things about race and IQ, or demographic apocalypse, or the unfitness of women for power outside the home. When we do this, it breaks all their fucking rules and puts them on the back foot. The threat that we might go anywhere from here, might say anything, might win hearts and minds. . . this terrifies society's designated managers, and in their fear they make more mistakes we can use.

As to Rule 11, we're Nazis and we use the swastika. We are race realists, and we are able to defend those positions without flinching. Instead of falling into the Red Team/Blue Team ghetto and arguing about abortion, we agree abortion should be a capital offense, but only for whites. It's cool for everybody else. We reject "nation of immigrants" bullshit and preach that the timber niggers had it coming. We *own* the slander that has become (((their))) only weapon now. Our deplorable views – formerly worthy only of a dotard – have pushed through to become their opposite: virtuous.

What a fucking timeline.

File: What happened in 2012.png (2.45 MB, 2434x2110)



Anonymous (ID: 0l+2Psl0) 08/28/20(Fri)16:36:50 No.274786593 ▶ >>274788875 >>274788991 >>274791124 >>274792427 >>274793142 >>274793600 >>274798282 >>274799174 >>274800292 >>274800528 >>274801284 >>274801481

There is a high probability that you have never heard of the Smith-Mundt Act of 1948 (SMA). Which would comport with not knowing (or caring) about the Smith-Mundt Modernization Act of 2012 (SMMA). Both these laws are critically important and impact your lives directly, so time to get up to speed.

The Smith-Mundt Modernization Act (SMMA) was buried in the 2012 National Defense Authorization Act for good reason – because it repealed the 1948 Smith-Mundt Act. The Smith-Mundt Act is also known as the U.S. Information and Education Act, which authorized the State Department to engage in propagandizing foreign countries as a form of public diplomacy.

The SMA established that via the Broadcasting Board of Governors (BBG), Voice of America (VOA), and Radio Free Europe (RFE), the U.S. State Department and Office of Public Affairs were authorized to disseminate propaganda to foreign publics, but were strictly prohibited from releasing that same propaganda in America for public consumption. Put simply, our government was permitted to lie to people in other countries, but not to us here at home.

This prohibition was lifted in 2012, when the SMMA was signed into law by President Obama, allowing the same propaganda disseminated by our government to foreign publics, to now be released in the U.S. for the very first time.

And yes, our government is also now allowed to create propaganda tailored specifically for U.S. public consumption, using any media as it sees fit, while remaining anonymous as the source of the material being reported.

>> Anonymous (ID: 0l+2Psl0) 08/28/20(Fri)16:37:44 No.274786733 ▶
File: Fiery but peaceful.jpg (57 KB, 885x516)



This covert activity by our government's state department (Public Diplomacy) and Public Affairs department can only occur with corporate media's full complicity, for which it is well compensated, thanks to the tax dollars appropriated by the SMMA. It means that when our own government's propaganda is presented to we the American people as news, we are none the wiser that it is scripted, orchestrated, and fully supported with the invisible USBS (United States BullS---) seal of approval.

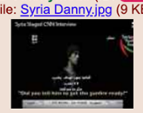
The SMMA provides for ample funding for U.S. propaganda programming, incentivizing the corporate-media cartel to partner with the BBG for a new source of revenue to backstop its operational budgets that have been declining due to years of increasingly low ratings, social media competition, loss of relevance, and the public's growing loss of confidence in media's reporting veracity regardless of political affiliation.

The SMMA promotes unholy alliances between the U.S. State Department and America's corporate media that unbinds reporters and news departments from the solemn responsibility to verify information.

Traditional "news," based on reliable, verifiable fact-based evidence is slowly giving way to "newz" – an ersatz form of information dissemination via broadcasting and/or publishing that enjoys specialized immunity for libel, misinformation, false or fraudulent information, misrepresentation, and anything else previously prohibited by the SMA. If serving a national security purpose(s), the media cartel has a government-sanctioned license to lie.

This certainly explains a lot of newz masquerading as legitimate news these days. Revoking the restrictions once enforced under Smith-Mundt has opened the floodgates on active, former, and retired federal government defense, military, and intelligence agency personnel, hiring on as experts by broadcast and cable news networks, in an attempt to bring gravitas to what amounts to no more than a continuum of guided speculation.

>> Anonymous (ID: 0l+2Psl0) 08/28/20(Fri)16:38:52 No.274786933 ▶
File: Syria Danny.jpg (9 KB, 290x210)



Congress expressed concerns over corrupted information by media while considering the SMMA, but instead of inserting protections, it left the legislation wide open for interpretation.

Consumers of news can't deny the departure from traditional fact-based news as of 2012. What else explains the growing amount of grossly unsubstantiated and/or blatantly biased reporting, the unprecedented anonymous or hearsay sourcing, or the glaringly irresponsible lack of citing sources at all? Just two decades ago, such unprofessionalism in journalism would have been a career breaker, and rendered complicit news organizations moot.

Generally speaking, however, there remains a stubborn residual belief among Americans that media would never be permitted to knowingly deceive people. There are laws against such abhorrent conduct, aren't there? Media broadcasters would lose their broadcasting licenses, and publishers would lose their standing as providers of news that is reliable or trustworthy. More importantly, our government is forbidden to propagandize Americans using deception, especially via a free press, right?

>> Anonymous (ID: 0l+2Psl0) 08/28/20(Fri)16:40:30 No.274787211 ▶
File: Saint Greta.jpg (111 KB, 1024x683)



Wrong.

Grasping the importance of the SMMA in undermining America's free press, its impact on our governance, culture, and socioeconomic structure as a free society, cannot be understated. Not only is the Fourth Estate utterly compromised relative to the information it does convey, but there is a far greater mission of corruption in the massive amount of need-to-know information it does not convey. Systematically omitting relevant information from the public forum, tailoring narratives and messaging in the guise of legitimate news, redundant scripting across networks, and disallowing nearly all critical debate or analysis, is classic communications manipulation, strategically designed as part of a larger behavior modification agenda.

This is hardly new.

Sophisticated behavior-science methodologies has been in play through media for decades. When you react with far more emotion than reason to news items, without stopping to question any part of that item, you've been successfully triggered into a highly specific, predetermined response – a conditioned response.

Triggering itself is a primary means of conditioning, with lots of proven behavior science to inform it. So now its your turn to inform yourself so that you can identify the oft-applied behavior modification techniques being deployed constantly throughout media genres, including social media – such as short, fast-paced segments, redundancy/repetition, subliminal suggestion, cognitive dissonance, projection, nudging – the formidable list of conditioning techniques is worth knowing if you hope to avoid or overcome these traps. Only then will you advance onto recognizing propagandized newz so that you can resolutely reject it. Otherwise drone on.

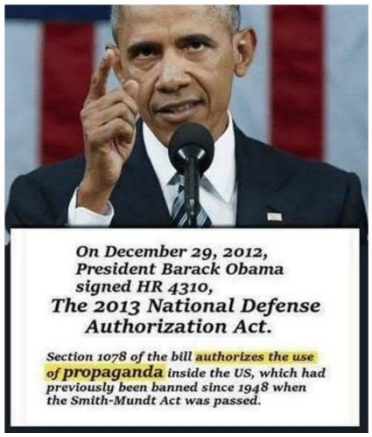


Mjr Burn 5 hours ago

This all goes so deep and so far into history that it's truly staggering but here's something I want everyone to know about our Media.

On 12/29/12 the Manchurian signed HR 4310 the 2013 National Defense Act. Section 1078 of the bill authorizes the use of propaganda inside the US on the American People, which had previously been banned since the 1948 Smith-Mundt Act was passed. The act was created and passed after how widely as well as how effectively propaganda had been used throughout the history of our nation. It was a direct rebuke of the massive propaganda pushes and gas lighting done by the Corporate Lapdog Media during both World Wars.
The above is more than enough of a head start for anyone to verify what I have said and it's easily found. Please if you don't believe me go look for yourself.

This is why we see so many blatantly lie in the media and even in our government. For the Media at least the FCC used to issue and police News Credentials. For those of us who are old enough we remember how important those Credentials used to be and Networks feared loosing them. Since the 2013 National Defense Act the gloves really came off, I'm not saying there wasn't propaganda before from the Media. There of course was but it was much more of Obfuscation or Lies by Omission not the Blatant and Outright Lies we are subjected to today. Look back at old news coverage on basically any topic and you'll see narratives being spun but in that old footage you can almost always find a kernel or two of truth. Today you can watch or read whole segments and articles that have nothing factual or true within them. The game changed and it changed on 12/29/12 when all restrictions were removed from the mouth pieces for those really charge...



HOME > MILITARY & DEFENSE

The NDAA Legalizes The Use Of Propaganda On The US Public

Michael B Kelley May 21, 2012, 5:11 PM



Anonymous (ID: I+1XNap) 08/22/20(Sat)21:06:28 No.273773985 ► >>273774335
File: plato_cave.jpg (70 KB, 577x378)



>>273760267 (OP)
>We discuss and present evidence of worldwide programming of famous people and celebrities
Kek, WE are programmed you retard.
Fucking Normalfags with their fucking brainlet takes.

Open Mouth Kant, BlackPill incomming:
>Researchers at Tohoku University in Japan published findings
>Study in which the brains of 290 children between the ages of 5y and 18y
>found that the more television these kids watched, the bulkier the brain's hypothalamus, septum, sensorimotor area and visual cortex became. These areas are implicated in multiple processes, including emotional responses, arousal, aggression and vision, respectively.
>The brain showed thickening in a frontal lobe region, the frontopolar cortex, that is known to lower language-based reasoning ability. Testing confirmed that verbal IQ scores, which measure vocabulary and language skills, fell in proportion to the hours of TV the children watched.
>The changes in brain tissue occurred regardless of the child's sex or age or his or her family's income.
https://www.scientificamerican.com/article/does-tv-rot-your-brain/

>There are different types of brain waves: beta waves are present when the mind is alert and focused on a task and alpha waves when the mind is relaxed, free to wander or daydream.
>In that important alpha state the brain is processing all the info it's recently taken in, learning from it, storing away memories to make room for more information, and making new connections that spark creative ideas.
> But EEG studies,have found that the higher-functioning levels of the brain, like the neocortex we use for analysis and reasoning, go offline when we zombie out in front of the screen. Meanwhile the visual cortex, the brain's largest cortical tissue, is highly stimulated. >This basically leaves the brain in a sort of limbo state of rest—it's taking in a boatload of information but not processing it

https://www.vice.com/en_us/article/3daqaj/is-watching-tv-actually-a-good-way-to-rest-your-brain

Anonymous (ID: I+1XNap) 08/22/20(Sat)21:10:19 No.273774335 ► >>273774440
File: TAVIS BEATLES.jpg (353 KB, 1000x1000)



>>273760583
>>273773985 (You)
>same phrases, same terms, same codes, same ritual abuse.
Social Dynamics; Tavistock.
>Conversely, since the human and chimpanzee lineages diverged, our species has acquired more refined capacities for both higher fidelity imitation and cumulative cultural learning.
>more refined capacities for both higher fidelity imitation and cumulative cultural learning.
>Turning to imitative development, an intriguing picture is emerging in which children exhibit quite surprising susceptibility to over-copying of others in the face of apparently obvious perceptual evidence of causal irrelevance.

>Finally, there is the question of control of imitation. As the prior paragraph indicates, one new and interesting set of issues here concerns ontogenetic changes —a lessening of control, towards more 'mindless' blanket copying as children develop. However, in both human infants and apes, other studies are mapping a widening range of conditions in which individuals express selectivity in their social learning strategies. These include social factors such as the intentions of, and constraints on, the model and physical factors such as principles of causality. In addition, our preliminary results suggest that chimpanzees may be restricted in their capacity to modify and upgrade the first approaches to a task they learn, in contexts where children show a readiness to upgrade, facilitating a process of cumulative cultural change.
> However, we note that the latter findings concern infants and, again perhaps surprisingly, it is in the older and more cognitively mature children (and even adults) that we find more 'blanket' copying. These intriguing, apparent paradoxes should drive further research to resolve them in coming years.
>perhaps surprisingly, it is in the older and more cognitively mature children (and even adults) that we find more 'blanket' copying
https://royalsocietypublishing.org/doi/full/10.1098/rstb.2009.0069

Anonymous (ID: I+1XNap) 08/22/20(Sat)21:11:26 No.273774440 ► >>273774632 >>273774683 >>273775120
File: MK_ULTRA_ANON_DREAM.png (1.47 MB, 2632x2948)



>>273774335 (You)
>Neuro-linguistic programming is a psychological approach that involves analyzing strategies and applying them to reach a goal.
>Visual persuasion is the use of graphics to amplify a message in order to motivate the receiver to act a certain way.
>Audio-visual entrainment, a subset of brainwave entrainment, uses flashes of lights and pulses of tones to guide the brain into various states of brainwave activity.
>Previous research has indicated that, compared to audio-only presentation, audio-visual congruent presentation can lead to a more intense emotional response.

>The participants were presented with audio-only condition, audio-visual congruent condition, and audio-visual incongruent condition and then required to judge the intensity of emotional experience elicited by the music. Their emotional responses to the music were measured using self-ratings and physiological aspects, including heart rate, skin temperature, EMG root mean square and prefrontal EEG. Relative to the audio-only presentation, the audio-visual congruent presentation led to a more intense emotional response. More importantly, the audio-visual integration occurred both in the positive music and in the negative music.

>Furthermore, the audio-visual integration effect was larger for positive music than for negative music; meanwhile the audio-visual integration effect was strongest with the visual information presented within 80s for negative music, which indicated that this integration effect was more likely to occur in the negative music. These results suggest that when the music was positive, the effect of audio-visual integration was greater. When the music was negative, the modulation effect of the presentation durations of visual information on the music-induced emotion was more significant.
https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC6542535/

>In the 21st Milennium, there is only Psy-War.

Anonymous (ID: I+1XNap) 08/22/20(Sat)21:13:50 No.273774683 ► >>273774749
File: 1459531109696.png (320 KB, 1009x668)



>>273774440 (You)
>Alan Watt; Never watch the Television
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=D4eFdtxBjmw [Embed]
>Phil " FBI COINTEL Agent, Proud Shitalian" Mudd
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Dr8G6tt4520 [Embed]

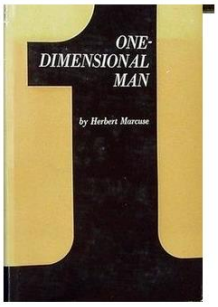
>A newly emerging section of psychology known as positive psychology has to do with controlling one's perception of the world. Positive psychology says that in order to be most successful, one must perceive the world in a positive light. This means controlling one's thoughts, feelings, and outlook on life so that they are all positive.
>"People can carry in their minds and act upon two contradictory ideas at one time, provided that these two contradictory ideas are kept far enough apart."
https://thewaronliberty.com/secret-society-insider-dr-richard-day-national-medical-director-of-planned-parenthood-reveals-the-global-elites-evil-plan-for-humanity/4/
>Jonathan Bowden The Heroic in Popular Culture
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8iq3ERa_Tkk [Embed] [Embed] [Embed]

Anonymous (ID: I+I1XNap) 08/22/20(Sat)21:14:33 No.273774749 ►
ile: uncle ted.jpg (145 KB, 866x520)



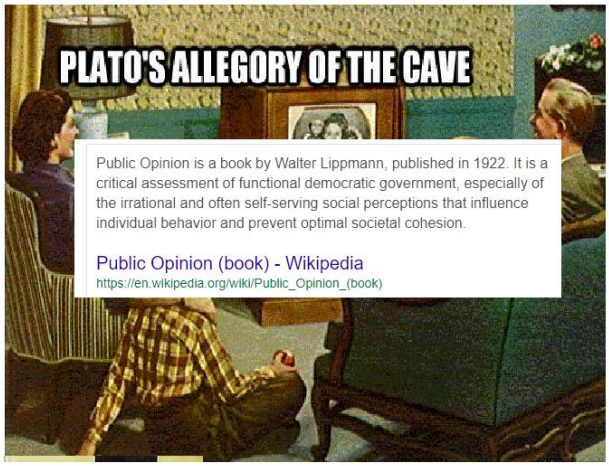
>>273774683 (You)
>Fold an Aspect into itself.
>Scott Fitzgerald pinned human intelligence on its tolerance of paradox. In his 1936 essay “The Crack-Up,” Fitzgerald writes that “the test of a first-rate intelligence is the ability to hold two opposed ideas in the mind at the same time, and still retain the ability to function.” For example, he says you should “be able to see that things are hopeless and yet be determined to make them otherwise.
>“be able to see that things are hopeless and yet be determined to make them otherwise
>The surest way to be deceived is to think of yourself more clever than others, and neglecting opposing views because you don’t agree with them.
>to think of yourself more clever
>neglecting opposing views
>He confesses he’s lost this ability—and as a result, himself.
>George Orwell once said, “Each generation imagines itself to be more intelligent than the one that went before it, and wiser than the one that comes after it.”
https://qz.com/1247378/forget-the-turing-test-give-ai-the-f-scott-fitzgerald-test-instead/

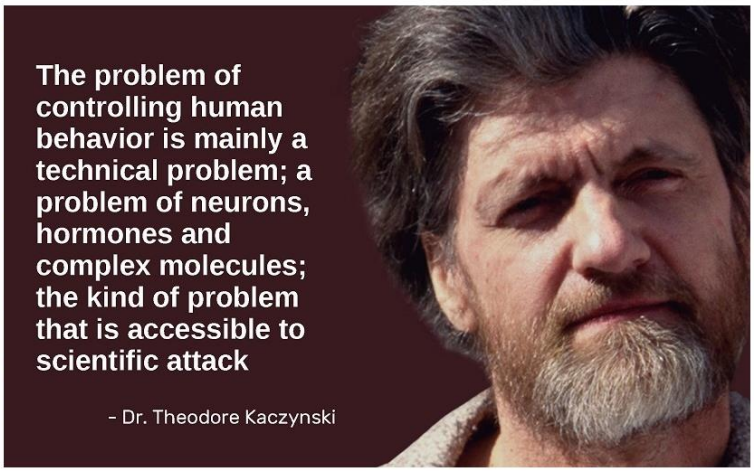
>Wally, but that somebody who’s bored is asleep? And somebody who’s asleep will not say no?”
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=pGBL-Nz36D4 [Embed]

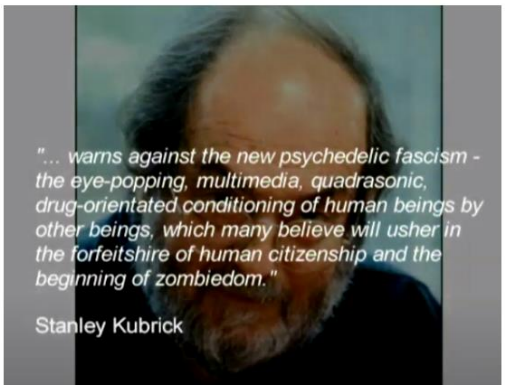


as the decline of revolutionary potential in the West. He argues that "advanced industrial society" created false needs, which integrated individuals into the existing system of production and consumption via mass media, advertising, industrial management, and contemporary modes of thought.[1]

This results in a "one-dimensional" universe of thought and behavior, in which aptitude and ability for critical thought and oppositional behavior wither away. Against this prevailing climate, Marcuse promotes the "great refusal" (described at







a "one-dimensional" universe of thought and behavior,

oppositional behavior

ability for critical thought

wither away.

Anonymous (ID: G4bZXeD) 02/14/18(Wed)18:29:37 No.160446422 ► >>160446621 >>160452579
File: 3D48AB23-0FCA-43FD-B2DF-8(...).jpg (420 KB, 1160x629)



>>160443166 (OP)
>>160445220
>>160445854
Donald Trump, one of the most famous men on the planet for four decades nonstop- a billionaire patriot espousing MAGA prominently on tv and via print since the 1980s, a Reagan conservative, a TRUE AMERICAN through and through. A known quantity who has never shied away from the fact that he is a womanizer and an alpha, and we the voters knew this going in:
>is a russian spy
>is embarrassed of having prostitutes pee on oniggers bed while he smirks and glows at such truly /pol/-tier real-life shitposting.
>is ashamed of anything at all

Barack Hussein Obama, a complete unknown, whose “father” is a kenyan who looks nothing like him, whose mother was a known communist from a family of famously unabashed card-carrying communists, who was raised in indonesia as a muslim, was a known communist doper in college, has been on the record as despising america, a known homosexual, a known male prostitute, married an america-despising gorilla-looking “woman”, went to a black nationalist marxist communist white-hating “church” for two decades sitting in the front pew saying “amen” to every hateful, despicable lie jeremiah wright uttered and wretchedly profaned, who when he was elected gave putin everything he ever dreamt of, i.e. crimea, ukraine, syria, a collapsed libya, a fully funded nuclear iran, a collapsed egypt, a wrecked tunisia, ISIS, an invaded europe, a collapsing nato, a destroyed, debt-saddled fallen america overrun with marxist maoist progressive black lives matter demon-loving godless idiots:
>loves america
>is a patriot

This is why you will all die soon. You want a war, so war is what you get. Time to die.

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | MINISTRY TRUTH.png, 1MiB, 1724x1668



Anonymous ID:73ieyBAh Mon 22 Jun 2020 20:06:28 No.264376657 View | Report

>>264375675

>H.R. 5181 would task the Secretary of State with coordinating the Secretary of Defense, the Director of National Intelligence, and the Broadcasting Board of Governors to "establish a Center for Information Analysis and Response," which will pinpoint sources of disinformation, analyze data, and — in true dystopic manner — 'develop and disseminate' "fact-based narratives" to counter effrontery propaganda.
https://thefallingdarkness.com/obama-quietly-signs-countering-disinformation-propaganda-act-law/

>Smith-Mundt Modernization Act of 2012 - Amends the United States Information and Educational Exchange Act of 1948 to authorize the Secretary of State and the Broadcasting Board of Governors to provide for the preparation and dissemination of information intended for foreign audiences abroad about the United States,
www.congress.gov/bill/112th-congress/house-bill/5736

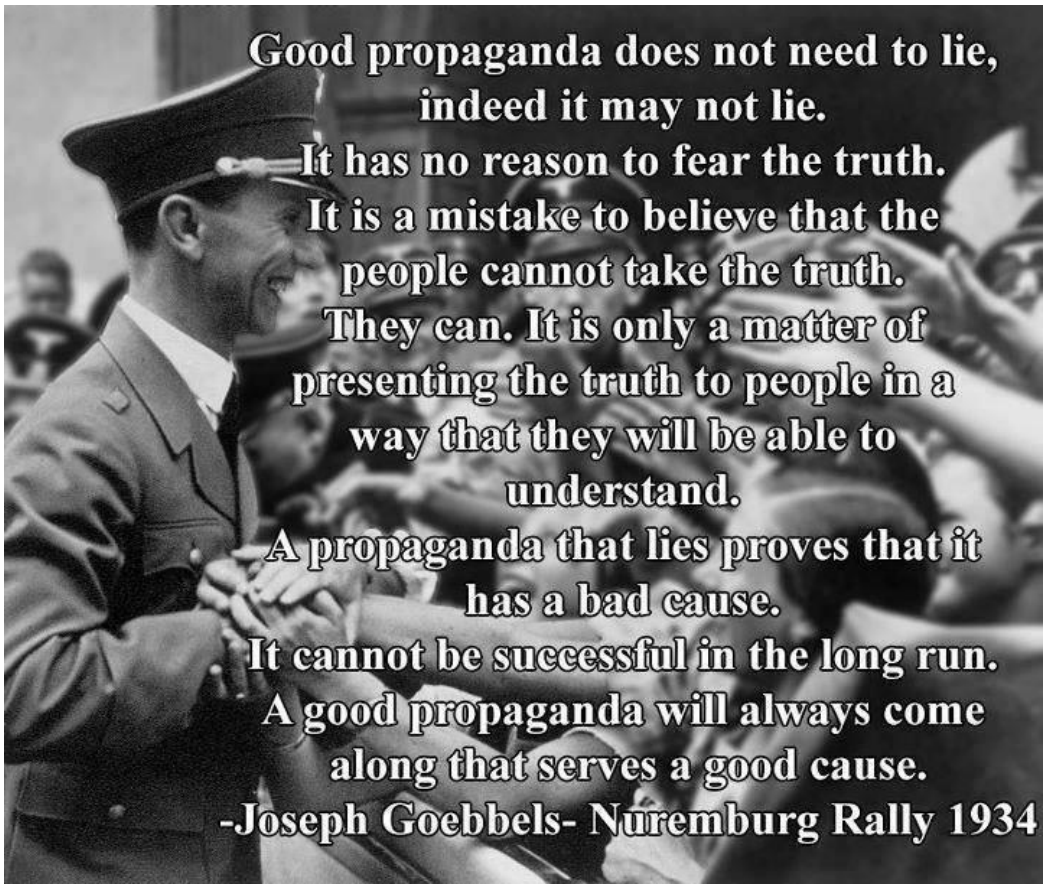
>Debate and passage
>In July 1946, the Bloom Bill passed the House, but due to a failure to steward the bill in the Senate, it was blocked from moving in the United States Senate by Senator Taft. Taft's reasoning, which he gave in a speech later, was concern about a growing government bureaucracy

>Karl E. Mundt (R-SD) introduced H.R. 3342, which was an evolution from the bill he had originally introduced in January 1945, which itself was a version of a bill he introduced in March 1943, at the request of the State Department.

>As a Cold War measure, it was intended to compete with propaganda from the Soviet Union and Communist organizations primarily in Europe. The principal purpose of the legislation was to engage in a global struggle for minds and wills, a phrase used by Presidents Harry S. Truman and Dwight D. Eisenhower.

>It established the programming mandate that still serves as the foundation for U.S. overseas information and cultural programs at the Department of State.

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Smith%E2%80%93Mundt_Act



>Israel under attack
>no pagan threads
>no anti-Christian threads
>no BBC cuck threads
Really makes you think

File: PSYOPS PATCH.jpg (117 KB, 774x809)



Propaganda; Hacking Human Psyche // MK-ULTRA Edition **Anonymous**
04/13/20(Mon)03:15:23 No.10075851 ► >>10075872 >>10076675

MK-ULTRA insider dropped his Testimony.
I shall present evidence that supports it.

>> **Anonymous** 04/13/20(Mon)03:17:27 No.10075852 ►
File: MK ULTRA ANON DREAM.png (1.47 MB, 2632x2948)



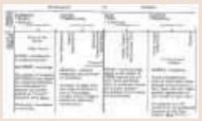
Testimony; To the Left side, largest screencaped post upper side of the cap.

>> **Anonymous** 04/13/20(Mon)03:19:23 No.10075853 ►
File: plato cave.jpg (70 KB, 577x378)



>Researchers at Tohoku University in Japan published findings
>Study in which the brains of 290 children between the ages of 5y and 18y
>found that the more television these kids watched, the bulkier the brain's hypothalamus, septum, sensorimotor area and visual cortex became. These areas are implicated in multiple processes, including emotional responses, arousal, aggression and vision, respectively.
>The brain showed thickening in a frontal lobe region, the frontopolar cortex, that is known to lower language-based reasoning ability. Testing confirmed that verbal IQ scores, which measure vocabulary and language skills, fell in proportion to the hours of TV the children watched.
>The changes in brain tissue occurred regardless of the child's sex or age or his or her family's income.
https://www.scientificamerican.com/article/does-tv-rot-your-brain/

>> **Anonymous** 04/13/20(Mon)03:20:27 No.10075854 ► >>10075857 >>10075859
File: Mind States Propaganda an(...).jpg (137 KB, 702x411)



>There are different types of brain waves: beta waves are present when the mind is alert and focused on a task and alpha waves when the mind is relaxed, free to wander or daydream.
>In that important alpha state the brain is processing all the info it's recently taken in, learning from it, storing away memories to make room for more information, and making new connections that spark creative ideas.
> But EEG studies, which detect electrical activity in the brain, have found that the higher-functioning levels of the brain, like the neocortex we use for analysis and reasoning, go offline when we zombie out in front of the screen. Meanwhile the visual cortex, the brain's largest cortical tissue, is highly stimulated.
>This basically leaves the brain in a sort of limbo state of rest—it's taking in a boatload of information but not processing it
https://www.vice.com/en_us/article/3daqaj/is-watching-tv-actually-a-good-way-to-rest-your-brain

>> **Anonymous** 04/13/20(Mon)03:20:34 No.10075855 ►

>> **Anonymous** 04/13/20(Mon)03:22:23 No.10075856 ►

>> **Anonymous** 04/13/20(Mon)03:23:07 No.10075857 ►
File: domesticated through weap(...).png (462 KB, 1820x772)



>>10075854 #
>Conversely, since the human and chimpanzee lineages diverged, our species has acquired more refined capacities for both higher fidelity imitation and cumulative cultural learning.
> more refined capacities for both higher fidelity imitation and cumulative cultural learning.

>Turning to imitative development, an intriguing picture is emerging in which children exhibit quite surprising susceptibility to over-copying of others in the face of apparently obvious perceptual evidence of causal irrelevance.

>Finally, there is the question of control of imitation. As the prior paragraph indicates, one new and interesting set of issues here concerns ontogenetic changes—a lessening of control, towards more 'mindless' blanket copying as children develop. However, in both human infants and apes, other studies are mapping a widening range of conditions in which individuals express selectivity in their social learning strategies. These include social factors such as the intentions of, and constraints on, the model and physical factors such as principles of causality. In addition, our preliminary results suggest that chimpanzees may be restricted in their capacity to modify and upgrade the first approaches to a task they learn, in contexts where children show a readiness to upgrade, facilitating a process of cumulative cultural change.

> However, we note that the latter findings concern infants and, again perhaps surprisingly, it is in the older and more cognitively mature children (and even adults) that we find more 'blanket' copying. These intriguing, apparent paradoxes should drive further research to resolve them in coming years.
>perhaps surprisingly, it is in the older and more cognitively mature children (and even adults) that we find more 'blanket' copying
https://royalsocietypublishing.org/doi/full/10.1098/rstb.2009.0069

Anonymous 04/13/20(Mon)03:24:40 No.10075858 ► >>10075860 >>10075873
File: PSYops.png (394 KB, 860x351)



>Neuro-linguistic programming is a psychological approach that involves analyzing strategies and applying them to reach a goal.
>Visual persuasion is the use of graphics to amplify a message in order to motivate the receiver to act a certain way.
>Audio-visual entrainment, a subset of brainwave entrainment, uses flashes of lights and pulses of tones to guide the brain into various states of brainwave activity.

>Previous research has indicated that, compared to audio-only presentation, audio-visual congruent presentation can lead to a more intense emotional response.
>The participants were presented with audio-only condition, audio-visual congruent condition, and audio-visual incongruent condition and then required to judge the intensity of emotional experience elicited by the music. Their emotional responses to the music were measured using self-ratings and physiological aspects, including heart rate, skin temperature, EMG root mean square and prefrontal EEG. Relative to the audio-only presentation, the audio-visual congruent presentation led to a more intense emotional response. More importantly, the audio-visual integration occurred both in the positive music and in the negative music.
>Furthermore, the audio-visual integration effect was larger for positive music than for negative music; meanwhile the audio-visual integration effect was strongest with the visual information presented within 80s for negative music, which indicated that this integration effect was more likely to occur in the negative music. These results suggest that when the music was positive, the effect of audio-visual integration was greater. When the music was negative, the modulation effect of the presentation durations of visual information on the music-induced emotion was more significant.
https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC6542535/

>In the 21st Milennium, there is only Psy-War.

Anonymous 04/13/20(Mon)03:24:48 No.10075859 ►

Anonymous 04/13/20(Mon)03:29:11 No.10075860 ►

Anonymous 04/13/20(Mon)03:29:41 No.10075861 ►
File: 1568168394867.png (528 KB, 1172x850)



>CIA
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=QmBymKXgrV4 [Embed] [Embed] [Embed]
>FBI
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Dr8G6tt4520 [Embed] [Embed] [Embed]
>Phil " FBI COINTEL agent " Mudd

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=D4eFdtxBjmw [Embed]
>pic related.

Anonymous 04/13/20(Mon)03:34:01 No.10075862 ► >>10075878
File: engineered_autism.png (181 KB, 1196x603)



>"People can carry in their minds and act upon two contradictory ideas at one time, provided that these two contradictory ideas are kept far enough apart."
https://thewaronliberty.com/secret-society-insider-dr-richard-day-national-medical-director-of-planned-parenthood-reveals-the-global-elites-evil-plan-for-humanity/4/

>Jonathan Bowden The Heroic in Popular Culture
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8iq3ERa_Tkk [Embed] [Embed]
>Fold an Aspect into itself.

ANd this is why leftist are NPC's; and how You before taking the redpill, were too.

Anonymous 04/13/20(Mon)03:36:16 No.10075863 ►
File: SYKE WARFARE 2.jpg (235 KB, 608x890)



>Perception management is a term originated by the US military.

>"Perception" is defined as the "process by which individuals select, organize, and interpret the input from their senses to give meaning and order to the world around them".[3] This definition overlaps with the higher-order perceptual processes as defined biologically (the lower-order biological processes are in no way susceptible to management; these low-level processes include a great deal of underlying perceptual categorization performed prior to conscious categorization.

>Components of perception include the perceiver, target of perception, and the situation. Factors that influence the perceiver:
>Schema: organization and interpretation of information based on past experiences and knowledge
>Motivational state: needs, values, and desires of a perceiver at the time of perception
>Mood: emotions of the perceiver at the time of perception
>Factors that influence the target:
>Ambiguity: a lack of clarity. If ambiguity increases, the perceiver may find it harder to form an accurate perception
>Social status: a person's real or perceived position in society or in an organization
>Impression management: an attempt to control the perceptions or impressions of others.
>Targets are likely to use impression management tactics when interacting with perceivers who have power over them.
>Several impression management tactics include behavioral matching between the target of perception and the perceiver, self-promotion (presenting one's self in a positive light), conforming to situational norms, appreciating others, or being consistent.[

>> Anonymous 04/13/20(Mon)03:40:36 No.10075864 ►
File: 1564530180701.png (531 KB, 1920x1080)



>The concept of learned helplessness is a cornerstone of many important theories and ideas in psychology, and it's the basis for several foundational concepts in positive psychology.

>Learned helplessness is a phenomenon observed in both humans and other animals when they have been conditioned to expect pain, suffering, or discomfort without a way to escape it
>his phenomenon is called learned helplessness because it is not an innate trait.

>The initial experiments that formed the basis for this theory were conducted in the late 1960s and early 1970s by psychologists Martin Seligman and Steven Maier.

>all dogs were placed (one at a time) in the box with two chambers. Dogs from Group One and Group Two were quick to figure out that they only needed to jump over the barrier to avoid the shocks,
>Dogs in Group Three were placed in the same harnesses and also administered electrical shocks, but were given no way to avoid them.
>these dogs concluded that there was nothing they could do to avoid being shocked.
https://positivepsychology.com/learned-helplessness-seligman-theory-depression-cure/

>> Anonymous 04/13/20(Mon)03:43:00 No.10075865 ►
File: Ganda.png (39 KB, 1312x374)



>A newly emerging section of psychology known as positive psychology has to do with controlling one's perception of the world. Positive psychology says that in order to be most successful, one must perceive the world in a positive light. This means controlling one's thoughts, feelings, and outlook on life so that they are all positive

Dont worry Goy! everything is just fine!

>> Anonymous 04/13/20(Mon)03:48:28 No.10075866 ► >>10075868 >>10075875 >>10075879
File: TAVISTOCK MASS PSYCHOLOGY 2.png (80 KB, 1310x334)



>Tavistock mass murderers are brainwashing your children
>by Scott Thompson and Jeffrey Steinberg
https://larouchepub.com/eiw/public/1993/eirv20n44-19931112/eirv20n44-19931112_026-tavistock_mass_murderers_are_bra.PDF

>known as the Tavistock Center, devoted to the "study" of what are called "human relations." From this relatively obscure location, an invisible army of social engineers, psychiatrists, psychoanalysts, psychological warfare experts, and brainwashers has been spawned and is deployed, which is responsible for much of the evil that has been done in the world over the last several decades.

>Founded in 1921, the Tavistock Clinic, as it was then known, has served as the psychological warfare arm of the British monarchy and has benefitted from the patronage of that monarchy and allied oligarchical networks. It has always enjoyed a close working relationship with the highest circles of Freemasonry: The current chairman of the center's board of directors is Queen Elizabeth II's cousin, the Duke of Kent, who is Grand Master of the United Grand "Mother Lodge.

Anonymous 04/13/20(Mon)03:50:43 No.10075868 ►
File: TAVISTOCK NEW LEFT.png (208 KB, 777x477)



>>10075866 #
>The class has become the equivalent of a group therapy session, employing the methods for controlling and manipUlating small groups first developed by the. Tavistock networks before World War II. At the time, they were known to be methods for what was called "soft brainwashing," the manipulation of a person's mind without resorting to torture and drugs.

>The effects are the same as hard brainwashing: Victims, in this case defenseless children, have their minds cleansed of certain ideas and values, and other values are substituted. The group dynamics techniques incorporated into various New Age educational reforms use the stock and trade of the

ard /bant/ - International/Random ▼ ▼ Settings Mobile H

is forced to operate. That controlled environment is manipulated by the group leader (the teacher or facilitator) to introduce tension. The group leader, who has an ultimate goal in mind, targets individual members of the group, using peer pressure from other group members and, sometimes, ridicule and other forms of manipulation, to force the group toward a desired consensus belief structure.

Anonymous 04/13/20(Mon)03:58:54 No.10075869 ► >>10075871
File: beatels tavistock.jpg (353 KB, 1000x1000)



>Esalen, a counterculture brain trust If all of this sounds thoroughly bizarre, evil, and looney, that's because it is! While the Tavistock Institute and even the National Training Labs maintain a pretense of scholarship, science, and respectability, the number-three think tank behind the New Age education movement, the Esalen Institute at Big Sur, California, wallows in the muck of the counterculture.

Esalen was literally created as an outgrowth of the CIA and British Secret Intelligence Service's several decades of experimentation with drug-induced brainwashing techniques. The CIA's project MK-Ultra

>In 1959, two offbeat Stanford graduates, Michael Murphy and Richard Price (the latter fresh from a six-month stint in a mental institution back East, where he was zapped with electroshock treatments and heavy drugs on a daily basis), attended Aldous Huxley's lectures at the University of California Medical School at San Francisco and became converts to Huxley's "human potentialities movement," the British Fabians' euphemism for hallucinogenic drug-induced mind control. The Huxley lecture series was sponsored by the U.S. Information Service and was part of the CIA's MKUltra. Murphy and Price were steered to other MK-Ultra operators, including British intelligence figure Gregory Bateson, his wife Margaret Mead, and Stanford psychologist Willis Harman,

Anonymous 04/13/20(Mon)04:01:31 No.10075870 ►
File: bobopatch#5615 become who(...).png (2.48 MB, 1488x1488)



Let's just get this over with and summarize this entire thread. Here's how you know if you've been brainwashed, do you allow yourself, or the society you live in to mentally, physically, and or spiritually limit you from functioning in a way that biologically benefits you in any way, shape, or form.
Of course 98% of you are not anywhere near close to comprehending what that means let alone practicing it consciously in your everyday life and future plans.

Anonymous 04/13/20(Mon)04:04:14 No.10075871 ►
File: psych torture on europe.jpg (96 KB, 579x400)



>>10075869 #
>" In November 1962, Esalen sponsored a seminar boldly titled "Drug-Induced Mysticism," delivered by Dr. Paul Kurtz and Myron SlolarotT. The two admitted LSD users had created an MK-Ultra front called the International Foundation for Advanced Studies to conduct their LSD experiments, and Kurtz was a leader of the Theosophist Society for Psychical Research. By 1969, when the counterculture was reaching its violent apex, none other than mass murderer Charles Manson made visits to Esalen,

>For several years, Esalen was the home base of Dr • Abraham Maslow, the founder of the Frankfurt School-linked self-actualization school of psychology. For many years afterwards, Maslow's leading student, Carl Rogers, played a pivotal role at Esalen. Toward the end of his life, Maslow came to the realization that his theories were all wrong, and were causing enormous mental damage to their practitioners

Anonymous 02/22/15 (Sun) 05.03:54 ID: b84ba7 No.1295559 >>1295691 >>1295769 >>1296581 ▶

File (hide): 1424599434796.jpg (86.61 KB, 620x591, 620:591, 1404394259725.jpg)



>>1295517

Most people on the internet these days probably only come in contact with less than a dozen sites. The GOOGLE with its Gmail & YouTube, Facebook, perhaps a random community like Tumblr, a couple of image boards, the occasional visit to Amazon, maybe some news websites, and that's about it. For the vast majority of the population, the internet is a prepackaged, socially engineered spy grid. It fuels itself on your input and weaponizes the information against you and everyone else.

Already the social engineers are dividing us entirely, confusing the tongue, and making it difficult to communicate effectively. On The GOOGLE and its YouTube, comments and videos are filtered such that you only come in contact with certain predetermined material derived by social algorithms – they make it nearly impossible to discover new random channels & points of view. When you click on a video and scroll down, you're presented with preselected comments that jive with what sort of opinions you tend to agree with, while making you jump through loops of inconvenience to look at all the other discussions taking place. Since The GOOGLE is so influential this sort of strategy is largely finding it's way on every facet of the corporate controlled internet. This means that when I click on a video, say of the puppet Obama fake crying about the Sandy Hook false flag, I will see comments that are critical of his phony bullshit and other comments mocking the controlled counterfeit brainwash-media. Yet, when say, a stereotypical phony "liberal" feminist-type clicks on the same video, she'll be presented with comments that agree with her gun grabbing ideology. In effect we're basically being self-imprisoned on these tiny internet islands where we can't reach out to one another. The GOOGLE can control who & what we interact with and see, and so divide & conquer the mind of the population. It's a good strategy to quell dissent, when I click on a controversial news video or article, I unwittingly come in contact with opinions that tend to support my own, and so, leave with the sense that there is a consensus on a particular world event, like Sandy Hook. This engineering of a false consensus has the effect of pacifying the people, making them content in their beliefs, and in being content, they become lazy and stop questioning the world, and discussing reality with those around them.

By forcing the ignorant to be separate from the wise, from the stupid, from the trolls even, this system of division is impeding the social development of the people at large. The typical person on the internet nowadays is confined within their own little bubble of information, a literal reservation matrix.

The vast majority of modern people only interact with the wider world around them through the lens of the internet. Everything they know and much of where their worldview comes from, is directly influenced through what they experience online. By allowing a cabal of government-corporate entities with advanced technologies in their disposal, to regulate what an individual interacts with online, they can shape and guide the development of one's mind.

We are, quite literally, being domesticated through sophisticated weaponized psychology.

Most of human history and all of the accumulated knowledge is already well immersed on the internet, within our lifetimes all of it will be in the cloud, soon enough the entire population will be hardwired into the internet, in one way or another. It's conceivable that our entire species' recorded collective experience, all of our history & knowledge can be manipulated and censored by predatory algorithms that can gradually and insidiously edit the data, keeping the truths from us. The beast supercomputers can sift through the entire internet and gradually edit out certain sensitive or undesirable information, even change audio files, and manipulate videos. In recent years everyone's identity is being lassoed to the internet, such that there is no longer anonymity and free exchange – certain people can be effectively silenced. The internet that I come in contact with might be an entirely different internet that others come in contact with – by socially engineering groups, and confining certain people within these restricted informational reservations, reality and social/cultural trends can be manufactured.

It's such a passive & insidious strategy. Just as a virus entering a cell coats itself with the host's own membrane, masquerading as self, to elude detection, this beast computer consciousness too uses our own information and our own architecture to elude our defenses and gain entrance into our collective mind.

▶ Anonymous 07/14/18 (Sat) 07:27:41 No.3756

YouTube embed. Click thumbnail to play. [pop]



Two ways of looking at it as i see it

1. When it's [the current year], and you live in a 'post'-Soviet world (i.e. the world created by the victors of WW2), the names of new technology are just as affected by Freudo-Marxist/'SJW' language policing and terminology as everything else. And just as with the Communist terms of old like 'struggle session' or 'social fascism', the main purpose is always *obscurantism*; concealing the true nature, downplaying, putting rainbow colours and ukulele music on it etc. Think 'fake news', 'deep fakes', 'post-truth', 'hate speech' etc.
It's almost like a metaphor for the (new) technology itself. I know there's a specific term for this that's slipped my mind right now, but think about how technology, as it's sold and spread to more and more normies, becomes increasingly less modifiable - everything gets better and 'smarter', yet it feels less and less like you have a say over the details and actions of the tech. The bureaucracy of googling, scrolling through endless tech help forum posts, calling the help lines - the inherent backdoors and keyloggers are obscured, and the 'Intel inside' is irremovable (without voiding warranty).

2. It's just another product of a long line of, what a mate of mine used to call, 'Engineered Autism'. Infantalization. Returning to the 'innocent' Id - uneating the forbidden fruit. Like Sammy touches on in vid related, Android shit being named after children's sweets. Adult colouring books, 'oddly satisfying' videos, fidget spinners etc. GUIs with big 'old people' buttons like the hospital scene from Idiocracy.
It's also an aspect of the postmodernism and sexualization of society (bear with me here). If you've read any Bataille or other French philosophers this might make more sense to you.
As everyone knows, nature and our 'natural' connection to it, isn't inherently 'good' in the modern sense - beautiful plants can be deadly and open flowers are like yonic symbols for bees, the lovely forest animal calls we hear are from animals in fright or looking for pussy, the oil we use is the remains of mass dead animal and plant life. Nature is both a chaos and a magic, and erotism is a part of this 'chaos magic' that 'can't' be integrated into society. Think of the arthouse film that tries to incorporate hardcore porn into a deep emotional story - it just doesn't 'work'. Yet we live in one of the most eroticised times in history - 'food porn', 'torture porn', people increasingly treating each other like disposable fuck toys. This isn't an accident. And if it *was*, that's because it's an inevitable aspect of this innocent Id - this 'chaos magic' - that the Kabbalistic occultists of the world (for example) basically want humanity to return to, or integrate.
Pornography is the ultimate intersection of pure eroticism and pure Hollywood. And what is porn essentially, not as a utility but as a material aspect of reality? Fetishism. And what is fetishism? Inversion. Deconstructivism. Glorifying a minimal aesthetic aspect of the act, rather than the utility of the act itself.
ASMR is the perfect example of fetishism and 'engineered autism' as a means of 'control'. Think about it, what is ASMR? It's the fetishising of certain sounds/certain movements/aesthetics, and the enjoyment of them in a haptic, almost erotic sense. Now think about the reasons people partake in ASMR - virtual Xanax, to shut their brain up and go to sleep, a virtual caring girlfriend/companion, who tells them over and over how wonderful they are and how everything is fine.

With that in mind, consider the following
>Chaos = Magic = Nature = Erotism = Fetishism = Minimalism/Aestheticism = Postmodernism

TL;DR - it's a symptom of Postmodernism.

the 'radical left'

New information obtained from Tavistock agent Vale

As a result of a months-long investigation into disruptions by British intelligence pedigreed networks against the U.S. Labor Party and its European affiliates, a mass of evidence has been accumulated showing that 1) British Intelligence, through its Tavistock Institute-centered Psychological Warfare Division (PWD) maintains thorough control over the "political left" Trotskyist, anarchist, Maoist and "Third Camp" movements throughout the advanced sector; and 2) in addition to the cited operations against the Labor Party and its affiliates, these capabilities are directed at political terrorism and at espionage operations into the Soviet sector. The overall policy parameters of British Intelligence's deployment of these capabilities are associated with the Bertrand Russell "New Dark Ages" faction, a faction committed to the wholesale destruction of scientific knowledge and the proliferation of antitechnology movements worldwide.

This report is intended to provide relevant intelligence services with a detailed dossier of the cited British Intelligence "cult of leftism" based on investigative findings completed over the past month and a half — with a specific eye towards identifying areas of priority followup actions.

the Army's Psychological Warfare Division, some prominent through the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith, and Second International elements linked to the United Auto Workers (UAW). In general, all of these were known to represent different operational capabilities, all run through the same Bertrand Russell track of British Intelligence.

The special investigative objective of the USLP counterprobe was to establish a greater "closure" on precisely how these capabilities interfaced, and to solve a number of lingering questions of precisely which British Intelligence channels were used for inside-outside NAG actions against the organization, dating continuously at least to the Columbia University student strike of 1968.

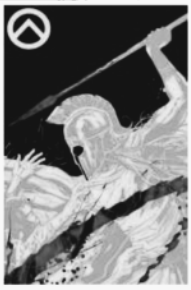
Two evidentiary tracks were established during the early weeks of the investigation. The elaboration and cross-gridding of the two tracks provided all of the answers by Jan. 2, 1979.

First, written evidence was compiled showing that a team of anthropologists and sociologists from the University of Chicago, Columbia University and other locations had been deployed into the USLP as witting agents, principally although not exclusively in the period immediately following the Aug. 15, 1971 Nixon New Economic Policy fiasco. In tracing out background information on this team, it was discovered that the

At the Army's Psychological Warfare Division, some prominent staffers were William S. Paley (CBS), C. D. Jackson (Time/Life), W. Phillips Davison (RAND and Columbia), Saul Padover (New School for Social Research), John W. Riley (Rutgers), Morris Janowitz (Institut fur Sozialforschung and University of Michigan), Daniel Lerner (MIT and Stanford), Edward Shils (University of Chicago). and New York attorney Murray Gurfein (later co-author wit Janowitz), among others. 45 Of these, Davison, Padover, Janowitz and Gurfein were OSS officers assigned to the Psychologica Warfare Division to make use of their expertise in communicatio and German social psychology. 46 Other prominent OSS officer who later contributed to the social sciences include Howard Becke (University of Wisconsin), Alex Inkeles (Harvard), Walter Lange (University of Wisconsin), Douglas Cater (Aspen Institute), and c course Herbert Marcuse (Institut fur Sozialforschung and Ne School). 47 OSS wartime contracting outside the governmer included arrangements for paid social science research b Stanford, the University of California at Berkeley, Columbia Princeton, Yale's Institute of Human Relations, and the Nationa Opinion Research Center, which was then at the University c Denver. 48 Roughly similar lists of social scientists and scholarl contractors can be discovered at each of the government's center of wartime communications and public opinion research. 49

The practical significance of these social linkages has bee explored by social psychologist John A. Clausen, who is a vetera of Samuel Stouffer's Research Branch. Clausen made a systematic study during the early 1980s of the postwar careers of his former colleagues who had gone into the fields of public opinion research, sociology, and psychology. 50 Some twenty-five of twenty-seven veterans who could be located responded to his questionnaire; of these, twenty-four reported that their wartime work had had "lasting implications" and "a major influence on [their] subsequent career." Clausen quotes the reply of psychologist Nathan Maccoby (Stanford): "The Research Branch not only established one of the best old-boy (or girl) networks ever, but an alumnus of the Branch had an open door to most relevant jobs and career lines. We were a lucky bunch." Nearly three-fifths of the respondents indicated that the Research Branch experience "had a major influence on the direction or character of their work in the decade after the war," Clausen continues, "and all but three of the remainder indicated a substantial influence.... [F]ully three-fourths reported the Branch experience to have been a very important influence on their careers as a whole." 51

dentitarian.jpg (221 KB, 593x900) google iqdb



DoingDishes !IfDcns8emA 2 hours ago No.36139696 ☰ >>36139969 >>36140022 >>36140048 >>36140061 >>36140134 >>36140466 >>36140547 >>36141916 (Yo >>36142085

/pol/ I have a story to tell you about the Quinspiracy and 2G. Let me warn you first: the rabbit hole runs deep. Far deeper than I could ever have thought. This is long, but please read it until the end.

I run an imageboard that used to be prominent but nowadays is comparatively a ghost town, so it was a fucking shock to me when I was approached by a three letter agency (hint: department cabinet's seal has blue wings) that wanted to talk to me about our nazi board, /reich/.

I've dealt with feds before, but this was completely different. I'm sure they didn't want a honeypot, in fact, they wanted to help me increase traffic to /reich/ from /pol/ This is something I have to talk about. /pol/, and 4chan as we know it, has been coerced into being compliant with SJW Statists, and over the course of a few months the threads about SJWs, how shitty women are, cuckolds, a variety of "useless" threads will be stamped out, for better or worse.

I now believe SJWs are the creation of a coordinated astroturfing campaign to create a protected class that is intended to function as a front group for the American state. Gamergate and mod censorship of /pol/ has zip to do with cultural marxism or feminism. I was told outright they want to recreate the IOD and use internet/hacker/"nerd" cullture as information warfare to weaken the influence of russian nationalists and identitarians in Europe, much the same way as abstract expressionism was used to counteract soviet influence.

DoingDishes !IfDcns8emA 2 hours ago No.36139746 ☰ >>36140466

I now believe SJWs are the creation of a coordinated astroturfing campaign to create a protected class that is intended to function as a front group for the American state. Gamergate and mod censorship of /pol/ has zip to do with cultural marxism or feminism. I was told outright they want to recreate the IOD and use internet/hacker/"nerd" cullture as information warfare to weaken the influence of russian nationalists and identitarians in Europe, much the same way as abstract expressionism was used to counteract soviet influence.

Control of /pol/ is a key part of this but it's not hard to control /pol/. They wanted /pol/ to get big from the Streisand effect, firstly, which has been working quite well since its inception. Now they are interested in using splintered imageboards like 8bigdicksinmymouth, master, wizard, etc, for coordinated campaigns ("campaigns", no idea what that could mean), and now they're targeting my /reich/. They tried the same thing after chanology with lulzsec and other skiddie collectives, kind of a dry run, but they went rogue and fucked their shit up.

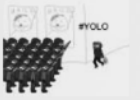
DoingDishes !IfDcns8emA 2 hours ago No.36139791 ☰ >>36140466

I've realized that there's a pattern to how feminists attack websites, after learning all this. They go after websites with the most transient identities--something reddit and 4chan share. Never have I heard of them trying to fuck with MRA websites or forums, racist blogs, or misogynistic websites, it's social media they're focused on. Hell they're attacking /pol/ instead of /r9k/, whom I'm sure has produced serial murderers. Consequently, these feminist campaigns blow up, get a lot of media coverage, and then a lot more people know that 4chan/reddit exists and what it is.

The priorities are listed by ranges. Bebo/Xanga/Facebook are completely useless, it's too tied to real identities, and it'd be risky to just make accounts and add people. Traditional bbs forums, SA, these are mid tier and don't produce much OC. 4chan, Reddit, Imgur, Digg, these are high priority, as they are manipulated easily and produce lots and lots of cultural content; remix-up culture is extremely useful for that.

The sole exception is shills' home base, where there's a ton of fucked up shit that feminists should be furious about (wincest is rampant, as is jailbait, CP, rough fetish porn that could not be construed as pleasurable) but nobody sez a peep. tumblr is where they make use out of useful idiots, who can then take their radicalized SJW bullshit out to college, and then the world.

DoingDishes !IfDcns8emA 2 hours ago No.36139855 ☰ >>36139926 >>36140466
yolo.jpg (331 KB, 1588x1233) google iqdb



They pretty much admitted to me that the #shutdown4chan operation was taken over by their sockpuppets, and the reaction was not entirely /b/ or /pol/. 4chan and tumblr aren't allowed to go toe-to-toe, and moot knows this, which is why--as the /d/ mod said--he fired everybody and placed "SJW mods," except, they're hardly SJWs just people that know how to follow instructions.

Ultimately what they're interested is our ebin may mays and screencaps. People respond to it, even ISIS is hopping on the /pol/ bandwagon, and they think nationalist groups will hold a fondness for American internet humor if shit hits the fan.

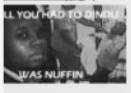
They want shit like pic related produced, stuff that's funny and internet quirky but symbols a kind of freedom in expression, and gamergate, the rapid anti-SJW, the /r9k/ threads, apparently that's a serious problem to their plans. /pol/ produces funny shit when there's current events going on, like Dorner and Zimzam. When the UKR war was starting up you saw a lot of new stuff being drawn and a lot of it was really funny. But jerking off over muh degeneracy, being a sad cunt about how hard it is to find a chaste qt NatSoc waifu, all that other bullshit is a distraction.

oingDishes !IfDcns8emA 2 hours ago No.36139916 ☰ >>36140466 >>36141023 >>36141476

Which brings me back to /reich/. The agent(s) I talked to were interested in site because we apparently have a reputation of being good content creators. Most of it's faded into obscurity, like mombjguy, the prison thread, but we were the genesis of widespread use of "autism" as a slur on *chans after Zimmy autism'd out and shut down 78. Plus a lot of /new/smen came to /reich/ after /news/ got canned, and that was by far the best board we've ever had. They believe our borderline fascist banning policies was plenty effective at keeping the userbase focused on current events, content contribution and discussion, and want to put that to use in creating a place for NatSocs (and other /pol/lacks) too

I don't know how I feel about all this. This was pretty much the narrative as given to me--with a little legalese and and inference statements to avoid breaking rules, but I've checked with Kirtaner and Salz.They weren't given the same speech, they both thought the agents wanted them to start taking appropriate actions against any ZQ harassment until it all blows over to combat the threat of radicalization, but after a few clues they got the same idea I did, more or less.

oingDishes !IfDcns8emA 2 hours ago No.36139962 ☰
oudindu.jpg (79 KB, 876x493) google iqdb



Make of this what you will, but it is true. You are being misled horribly. Don't you think it suspicious that SRS was so fucking effective, but seemed to disappear overnight over some stupid crap? Or that moot seems to be purposefully pissing us all off, DMCA'ing /b/ then slamming down on gamergate threads. He's not stupid, he knows this is ruining the board, but there are things in motion that aren't being talked about and he's getting healthy stipends from these agencies so he can live in Manhattan and tap NYU jewesses. And 8bigdicksupmyasshole is way too good at spreading itself on here. Every chan shits up some 4chan board for traffic draw, but none go to this level. Nobody has that many proxies, TOR is banned, dynamic ip will get noticed soon and mods will ip range ban, there's just no way someone organized is not doing this on purpose. Or what about the nude leaker, how the fuck is he still free?

The more I think about what I've been told, the more quirks of /pol/'s make sense. The cuckolding threads. Ebola chan. The donations to Darren "killing niggers" Wilson. #endfathers day and in general the amount of media attention that's been whipped up, one after the other coming out, like an angry drunk trucker.

[–] ☐ Anonymous 02/14/15 (Sat) 07:54:48 ID: 8fc958 No.1217942

File (hide): 1423860888226.jpg (49.15 KB, 400x322, 200:161, 00a90420.jpg)



>>1216958

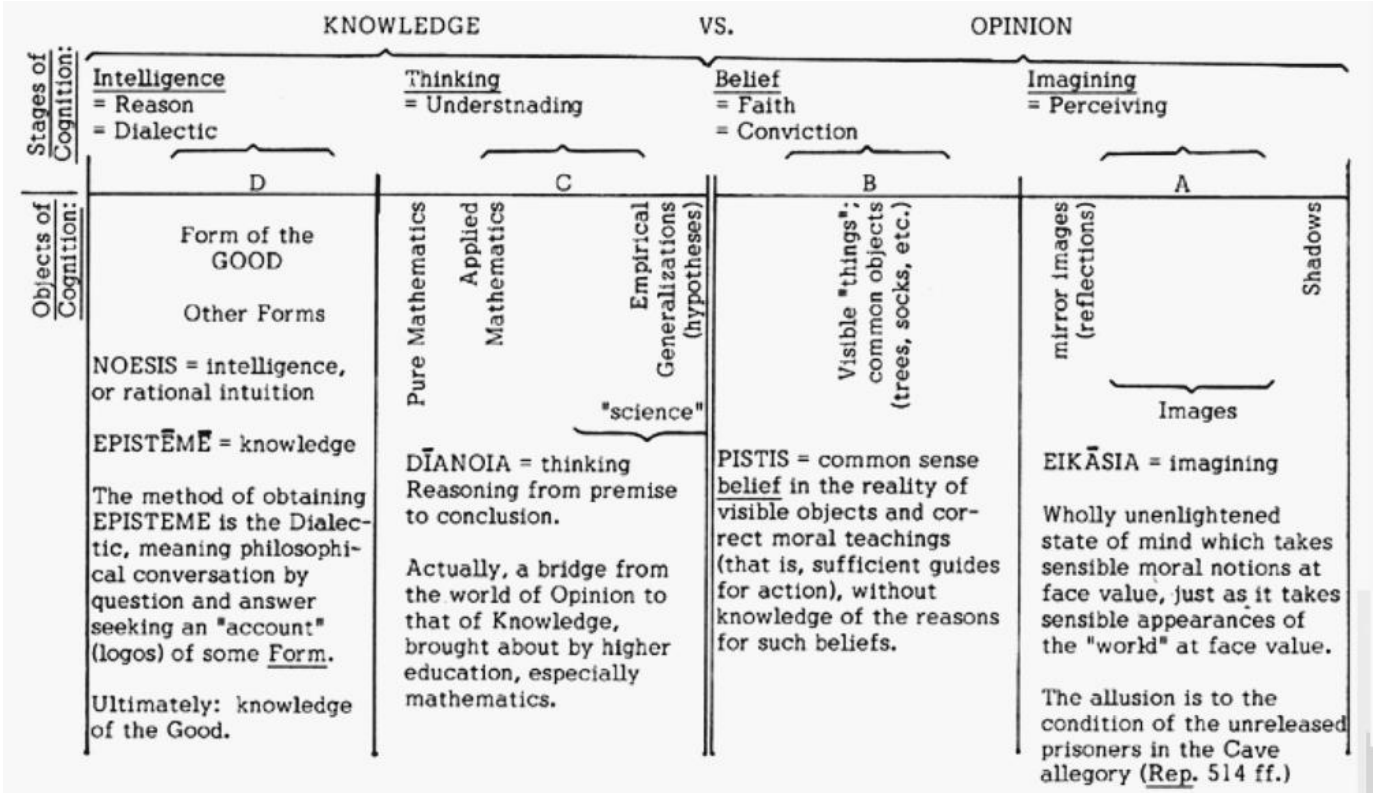
underrated post. the television has been the most powerful programming tool invented. passively receiving pre-determined content, adhering to a schedule; these turned everyone into children of society, content to watch the spectacle and try to keep up.

the family unit was slowly dismantled under the guise of freedom and independence. this was an engineered push to destroy any anti-state support structures, but it takes two to tango, and the boomers were more than willing to buy into fantasies that inflated their egos. they didn't need to raise their children; that was what schools were for. they didn't need to take care of their children past 18; this is america and independence is what we worship.

i look around at the boomers and they are a sorry lot. they lived their entire lives as consumer tourists, never investing in anything, never building or growing anything of their own. if they did manage anything, it was to save up for their retirement, although let's be honest, most just cashed in on the housing bubble fueled by the corrupt federal reserve.

they don't really have any reason to live, except to consume and travel. they end up wasting most of their savings and retirements constantly chasing a lifestyle they never reach; they can't be young again, and the happiness that was promised them by all the commercials just isn't there. they continue to spend more and more money to prolong their lives, which they use to just watch more TV, leaving nothing behind for their children or grandchildren.

they sit in their nice houses while we scrounge with room-mates, and they blame you for the destruction of this world.



https://axiomamuse.wordpress.com/2011/08/22/darpa-prepares-for-meme-war/

DARPA Prepares for Meme War



Kaye Beech

August 22, 2011

~Hat tip to P.H. for the RFP~

"Potent memes can change minds, alter behavior, catalyze collective mindshifts and transform cultures. Which is why meme warfare has became the geopolitical battle of our information age. Whoever has the memes has the power."–Kalle Lasn

"DARPA is soliciting innovative research proposals in the area of social media in strategic communication. Proposed research should investigate innovative approaches that enable revolutionary advances in science, devices, or systems" Pg 4

If you are wondering what is the purpose of this program, jump ahead to page 9:

"Entirely new phenomena are emerging that require thinking about social interactions in a new way. The tools that we have today for awareness and defense in the social media space are heavily dependent on chance. We must eliminate our current reliance on a combination of luck and unsophisticated manual methods by using systematic automated and semi-automated human operator support to detect, classify, measure, track and influence events in social media at data scale and in a timely fashion."

In a nutshell, the US government is losing the meme war. Due to lightning fast communication technology (such as the internet), old fashioned propaganda and methods of though and behavior control just isn't cutting it. DARPA is (and has been) working on a way to fix that.

A meme is a postulated unit of cultural ideas, symbols or practices, which can be transmitted from one mind to another through writing, speech, gestures, rituals or other imitable phenomena. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Meme



Remember Total Information Awareness?

The Information Awareness Office (IAO) was established by the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA) in January 2002 to bring together several DARPA projects focused on applying surveillance and information technology to track and monitor terrorists and other asymmetric threats to national security, by achieving Total Information Awareness (TIA).

This would be achieved by creating enormous computer databases to gather and store the personal information of everyone in the United States, including personal e-mails, social networks, credit card records, phone calls, medical records, and numerous other sources including, without any requirement for a search warrant. link

The Total Information Awareness Office was (supposedly) de-funded by Congress in 2003 due to mass public outrage. In truth, while TIA dropped the creepy logo, its objectives are still being fulfilled.

According to Memes.org:

Richard Dawkins coined the term meme, which first came into popular use with the publication of his book The Selfish Gene in 1976. Dawkins based the word on a shortening of the Greek "mimeme" (something imitated), making it sound similar to "gene". http://memes.org/definition-of-meme

Memetic Engineering is the process of modifying human beliefs and thought patterns by purposely altering, creating or propagating memes. When used in the context presented by DARPA, it might be called a Meme War.

Memetic Engineering is the process of modifying human beliefs and thought patterns by purposely altering, creating or propagating meme

purposely altering, creating or propagating meme

"The general goal of the Social Media in Strategic Communication (SMISC) program is to develop a new science of social networks built on an emerging technology base." pg 4

(4 Specific Goals of SMISC-)

In particular, SMISC will develop automated and semi-automated operator support tools and techniques for the systematic and methodical use of social media at data scale and in a timely fashion to accomplish four specific program goals:
1. Detect, classify, measure and track the

- formation, development and spread of ideas and concepts (memes), and
- purposeful or deceptive messaging and misinformation.

2. Recognize persuasion campaign structures and influence operations across social media sites and communities.
3. Identify participants and intent, and measure effects of persuasion campaigns.
4. Counter messaging of detected adversary influence operations.

DARPA Declares:

"We must eliminate our current reliance on a combination of luck and unsophisticated manual methods by using systematic automated and semi-automated human operator support to **detect, classify, measure, track and influence events in social media** at data scale and in a timely fashion."

Technology areas particularly relevant to SMISC are shown here grouped to correspond to the four basic goals of the program as described above:
1. Linguistic cues, patterns of information flow, topic trend analysis, narrative structure analysis, sentiment detection and opinion mining;
2. Meme tracking across communities, graph analytics/probabilistic reasoning, pattern detection, cultural narratives;
3. Inducing identities, modeling emergent communities, trust analytics, network dynamics modeling;
4. Automated content generation, bots in social media, crowd sourcing.

Most of the 35 page document is boring details of fulfilling the RFP. The first several pages is where the interesting stuff is. Have a look

"It was, indeed, the Age of Information, but information was not the precursor to knowledge; it was the tool of the salesmen."

Anonymous (ID: EHzmPa2n) ♻ 09/12/19(Thu)15:13:28 No.226339304 ▶ >>226350494 >>226370568 >>226382657 >>226383096 >>226389862
File: 1506612474432.jpg (42 KB, 497x285)



>>226331833 (OP)
>The idea behind deconstruction is to deconstruct the workings of strong nation-states with powerful immigration policies, to deconstruct the rhetoric of nationalism, the politics of place, the metaphysics of native land and native tongue... The idea is to disarm the bombs... of identity that nation-states build to defend themselves against the stranger, against Jews and Arabs and immigrants...

>Jacques Derrida

In his own words; Derrida, a marxist post-modernist philosopher, the father of deconstructionism and a jew.

This is a daily reminder that modern day immigration policies do not only answer to the workings of a capitalist system who seeks to import cheap labor, but also to left-wing ideas such as deconstructionism.

Mass immigration is a tool to destroy identity, the nation state, to erase borders, to achieve the perceived utopia of a post-racial and post-national world, and unify it.

And they are willing to achieve that at any cost. It doesn't matter how costly it is for the native populations of Europe whose identities will be erased from the Earth or the short and mid-term well being of its citizens, due to the increase in crime rates and such.

These people have a pathological obsession with events such as the Holocaust and the World Wars, and they truly believe that by doing that they will avoid events like those in the future.

Terms You Must Know

If You Really Want To Be Redpilled

False Dichotomy

Abused constantly, a false dichotomy is the presentation of two opposing and often incorrect ideas without allowing consideration for alternatives. These issues are often polarizing and do not allow for compromise. When presented with a choice, it is the critical minded that explore other possibilities and not only those presented. The most common examples of a false dichotomy include abortion (what if I think it's wrong but should be legal?), Republicans vs. Democrats (what if both parties work for the same people?), gun control (what if I want to find out why someone would want to kill themselves or others in the first place?) and many others.

Conflation

This is the act of combining two or more distinct concepts into a single concept. It is often done unconsciously but is used as an effective tool to marginalize.

Disinformation vs. Misinformation

Disinformation is information that is intentionally false or misleading; it is often manufactured through withholding pertinent information, relaying a smaller truth coated in lies or outright fabrication. Disinformation is the cornerstone of propaganda.
Misinformation is false information irrespective of intent; it is often believed, conveyed and acted upon in earnest. Misinformation is the result of propaganda.

Honeypot

A honeypot is a contrived device used for the purposes of drawing in a particular demographic so as to control or placate them. For example, a whistleblower website might sound appealing to expose injustices, however, it could just as easily be a trap to expose whistleblowers before they reach the public.

Compartmentalization

The most misunderstood aspect regarding any broad conspiracy, compartmentalization describes the separation of knowledge between two or more entities as part of a larger plan. This could also be described as the "need to know" basis. The right hand does not have to know what the left hand is doing to build a house, however, the brain does - this is the prevailing concept that allows for many people to engage in assisting in a conspiracy without their own knowledge.

Critical Thinking

Critical thinking describes the act of actively considering a given subject as opposed to allowing for passive input. During passive thought, an individual receives information without appraising its validity or contrasting it against other information. Due to the lack of consideration, passively acquired information is often discarded even when true, an example of the memory hole. This form of thought often leads to both doublethink or cognitive dissonance. A student who merely accepts everything their educators state as fact or one who determines reality only as it is narrated in socially acceptable news outlets, both due to their passive appeal to an authority as definitive, are examples of passive thinking.

Predictive Programming

Predictive programming is the process by which an individual(s) is targeted with images or memes to prepare them to be more accepting of implemented future plans and events. This acts to produce desired reactions in society by acclimating individuals to what might otherwise be considered reprehensible. Instead, having subconsciously experienced a similar event through a movie or news story, the actual event becomes easier to digest as normal.

Groupthink

Groupthink describes any number of individuals applying their desire for ease of conformity over critical evaluation. Groupthink arrives at conclusions based upon collective acceptance rather than earnest analysis.

Doublethink

Accepting two or more mutually contradicting beliefs as correct simultaneously. This is often a product of passive thought, where an individual accepts information despite its inherent contradiction to other accepted and opposing information. One who is afflicted with doublethink will often abandon inconvenient truths subconsciously yet call upon them as necessary. One who employs doublethink can never be disproven.

Memory Hole

The "memory hole" was described in Orwell's 1984 as a receptacle for the destruction of inconvenient information. In contemporary usage, it is more colloquially used to describe any alteration or destruction of information and events, including in the mind of the individual. These actions are taken literally with the scrubbing of information from the internet and redacted documents and figuratively in overwhelmed minds who forget pertinent and necessary correlating data.

Correlation & Causation

Correlation describes a mutual similarity or relationship between two things; it is often misused to infer a cause. This is a constant problem in medical scientific circles and is often used to justify racial discrimination (both of which conveniently ignore alternate theories that possess equally strong or even greater correlations).

Cognitive Dissonance

Cognitive dissonance describes the feelings and subsequent reactions to when an individual possesses a particular belief that is contradicted by new information. Rather than passively accept both as with doublethink or critically assess the situation to determine the nature of the held belief and the contradicting information, the individual seeks to reaffirm their belief through marginalizing the information, gathering support from other individuals and/or distorting the information or their own belief. This is often done without malice or intent since the individual is often unaware that their desperation to cling to their reality is strong enough to warrant distortion of their perception.

File: 1368230436274.gif-(2 MB, 286x256, Teletubbies.gif)



Editorial time **Anonymous** 05/10/13(Fri)20:00 No.14025755 Replies: >>14026232 >>14026478 >>14026588 >>14027559 >>14028155 >>14029129 >>14029251

In the years since he stopped watching television I've never forgotten the Teletubbies. Something there hung with me. A foreboding. Something that the digitally enhanced colors, lilty childlike music and fluffy, impish dancing couldn't wipe away. Something dark. Darker than most expect.

And no, I'm not haunted by the alleged "liberal agenda" of the show. I don't care that a bunch of right wing folks feel threatened by some puffy, dancing TV people. No, it was something else that I couldn't put my finger on. What was it that resonated so deep in the core of me about Tinky Winky, Dipsy, Lala and Po?

I woke one night in a sweat. The Revelation came to me and it shook me to my marrow. It's so much more complex than any child can grasp. So thick is the subtext that it could be misinterpreted or missed completely by the adults that are watching. Maybe, those that feared the "Agenda" only had it partly right. It's not a liberal agenda... it is simply a warning.

Teletubbies is a dark, Orwellian nightmare about a genetically engineered slave class being systematically trained to become part of our society.

>> **Anonymous** 05/10/13(Fri)20:02 No.14025804 Replies: >>14029129

In order for you to see what I mean, you need to Tivo or tape an episode. Just check the listings of your local PBS station. Just watch one and you will see exactly what I am talking about. Then perhaps the words that follow and the evidence I provide will resonate within you as they do in me.

While no backstory has ever been provided on the show about where the Tubbies are or even where they come from, one thing is clear - they are not in control of their own destiny.

Three things control their day to day lives. First there is "The Voice", a tinny female voice that tells them when to eat, when to sleep and when to say goodbye. The robotic, maternal voice blasts from a speaker implanted in the ground - hinting that something larger lies underneath and is constantly vigilant. The second is "Nu Nu", a harmless looking anthropomorphic vacuum cleaner who wanders after them, cleaning up their messes and passively scolding them for bad decisions. NuNu is the watchdog, the controlling tool of the powers that have placed the Tubbies here. The third in the Triumvirate is the iconic, menacing Pinwheel.

The Pinwheel is the true power in Tubbyland, a mystical godhead that the simple minded Tubbies worship. When the pinwheel spins, the Tubbies stop whatever they are doing and run to the top of a hill. Here they perform a ritual for the gods in the sky, trying to curry favor. They gestate and roll around, like puppies having their bellies rubbed, trying to win the ultimate prize... and only one is favored. Only one can be chosen. When that one is chosen, they are blessed by having the genetically implanted bioelectric "television" screen in their abdomen activated. The Tubby is rewarded, not only by being the Pinwheel's messenger to the other Tubbies (a mouthpiece if you will), but also apparently by a physical orgasm of joy at the activation of the screen.

>> **Anonymous** JIDF 05/10/13(Fri)20:03 No.14025851 Replies: >>14029129

And what does the screen show? It shows an indoctrination film. "Here is the world of man and one of its customs. Learn for you will soon join us, live among us and serve us." A message from The Pinwheel God (I call it Revnoku... just because it sounds cool). When the ritual of the indoctrination is done, the Tubbies return to their day, child-like and innocent.

Finally, watching over it all is the Sun-Baby. The innocent, benevolent soul of humankind hangs over it all, illuminating Tubbyland. You see, we are guiltless in this. We have chosen for ourselves the form of a child, an infant. What could be more guilt-free and benevolent than a cooing baby? It is a form that the childlike Tubbies will understand and not fear, a form used to hide the watchful, totalitarian eyes that peer out from the darkness.

The powers that control Tubbyland have made it beautiful. Green and colorful... temperature controlled... I have not determined yet if it is an island or another planet. I lean toward planet because their underground bunker they live in seems to resemble some sort of buried space craft. Wherever they are, they are cut off from outside influence. Anyone who has ever watched "The Prisoner" can make the connection quickly. Like the Eloi from "The Time Machine", they are kept simple, stupid, sated and enslaved in a place of vibrant beauty. Lambs to the slaughter. The better to devour you with, my dear.

>> **Anonymous** 05/10/13(Fri)20:04 No.14025904

I beg you to watch and decide for yourself. It's all there on the screen and finally, for me, all the pieces fit. Children enjoy it, as they should, for the colors and the nonsense... for adults it should be a chilling warning of times to come. It is a morality tale about the potential dangers of cloning and genetic manipulation abuse by those who think themselves benevolent. The Tubbies are alerting us to a future where genetically crafted, androgynous worker beings (with entertainment centers built into them) will serve us. Slaves who will stumble and babble their way through our world, pleasing us... for we are Revnoku!! We are the soulless, immoral God of their world. We demand their obedience. We demand that they perform and dance and work for us.

Teletubbies is simply a warning about the encroaching darkness. The decay of the human spirit as it ages - fat, bloated and raping not only the natural world, but the world we create in our likeness.

Teletubbies is about the end of the world.

Anonymous (ID: xJ55xLV/) 06/06/17(Tue)03:24:04 No.128664444 ▶ >>128665172 >>128666388 >>128666496 >>128666942 >>128666947 >>128667047 >>128667517 >>128667934 >>128672127 >>128672192 >>128673467 >>128677888 >>128678155 >>128678290 >>128678488 >>128680277 >>128680544 >>128680787 >>128681978 >>128685199 >>128688175 >>128689040 >>128689454 >>128689919 >>128690876 >>128692445 >>128693271 >>128693512 >>128694225 >>128694394 >>128694971 >>128695363 >>128697064 >>128698984 >>128699271 >>128699720 >>128709026 >>128709836 >>128709992 >>128710307 >>128716434 >>128719948 >>128720907 >>128723284 >>128723938 >>128724238 >>128734285 >>128739710 >>128741940 >>128744020 >>128748142 >>128748980 >>128750584 >>128752246

File: War mgs 4.png (1.39 MB, 1920x1074)



>>128662776
>This, headlines started to seem very "Oniony"
its simple really. the memewars go on for eterneties already
the memes are how the elite stayed in power. Since the pharaos and probably before the rulers memed how they are all powerfull with the might of god aiding them. For that reason they let themselves get carried around, built huge castles, have huge military parades, all to meme they have power to vanquish everything opposing them. That goes on until the invention of the nukes. From then on detterence became controll as the nuke, the ultimate deterrence, could be memed by the enemies too and not be surpassed so far. They now meme how they controll media, letteragencies, education, economy, when in reality its the memes upholding their power. There are only so few with actual ill intent, the rest just follow because the memes work and they feel like they cant change anything either way since they controll everything. If the memes stop working all of the establishment would collapse as even those inside of it mostly only support it out of lack of alternatives or obliviousness. What changed is that after millenia of the memewarfare we finaly learned how the war is fought and can fight back

we produced memes that were more effective than (((their))) memes since we didnt have to care about credibillity and could focus on the bantz and fun which people were attracted to. the media realized it and tried to copy our memes, but in doing so they sacrificed the one thing they had going for them, credibillity and reputation as unbiased and factual correct source of information. now they may are able to copy our style (poorly), but what they didnt take into account is another of our adventages. we spread the truth while they try to distort it and implement a fictional narrative which gets more and more holes while trying to preserve their reputation. by doing so they halfass their stuff on both ends: effectiveness and reputation

war has changed



A Lesson on Propaganda Anonymous (ID: 6PugtFZw) 01/27/21(Wed)22:00:43 No.305426289 ▶ >>305427172 >>305428446

>""The death of one man is a tragedy. The death of millions is a statistic."
-Joseph Stalin
///
One of the things the political right, both "extreme" and moderate, comes into conflict with often is the common parlance of and popular belief in left-wing propaganda.
That is to say the emotional and ideological effect said propaganda has on the consciousness of the masses. And this comes in part I would posit due to the rights lack of understanding on the subject of propaganda in general.
Those on the right in general tend to be cut from the more logical and rational part of the population. Their language of argument, or at least their language of formal argument, is that of data and facts. Yet in so doing they deny that the vast majority of humanity (including the lion share of themselves) is not convinced by logic but instead by emotion.
When a man comes across a dead body he does not begin examining it by entertaining the thought that the dead person may have done something to warrant his own demise. On the contrary, his primary instinct will be to sympathies and is only after this initial reaction (if at all) that he will begin to question how it came to pass in a rational manner.
On this note i would like to bring it back from the abstract to the specific of political propaganda.
1/3

Anonymous (ID: 6PugtFZw) 01/27/21(Wed)22:02:28 No.305426529 ▶ >>305427172 >>305428446
File: Screenshot 2021-01-27 215115.png (525 KB, 780x557)



2/3
When you tell a child
>"Muh 6,000,000 died in the holocaust
You are not ineffect telling the child anything it can comprehend beyond the piles of corpses it is shown which it must assume numbers the aforementioned figure.
Human beings for the vast majority of their existence lived in tribes of no more then a few hundred and quite often quite fewer. Evolution did not equip us with the ability to understand what millions of dead human beings "are" in a very real sense by virtue of lack of necessity.
Further more the number alone it does not allow us anyway to distinguish that million and the millions which died throughout human history, as well as the tens of millions who died in the war itself
How then do you get grade school kids to care about faceless dead millions that you have taken to base as a "holocaust" (or charred offering) for the legitimacy of your entire liberal social order??
You give it a face.
You give it a story
In the case of the holocaust?
You give it a "diary."
One full of terror, and strife and romanticism
And all of course based on an utterly and undeniably "true" story.
What you create in truth is a character.
A "Meme"
And you get your audience to sympathies with that character
Loathe its enemy
And believe in its cause.
2/3

Anonymous (ID: 6PugtFZw) 01/27/21(Wed)22:05:17 No.305426896 ▶ >>305427172 >>305428446
File: Screenshot 2021-01-27 215447.png (124 KB, 757x544)



3/3
The Right has in the past somewhat ham handedly stumbled on to this before as well.
Ebba being a good example.
Thousands of European women were raped and murdered by migrants in europe durring the refugee crisis But that number can only hold so much significance no matter how much we on the right care for the survival and prosperity of our people.
What can mean infinitely more to us is the story of a girl.
A young girl
With a face
And with a story.
And it is only by understanding this fundimental memetic basis of the human consiousness condition that the right is ever going to get anywhere.
We Need right wing art more then anything in this era perhaps.
And that is why i am thankful to all those who produce and hope to teach others on the importance of creating it.

Torches of Freedom

"Torches of Freedom" was a phrase used to encourage women's smoking by exploiting women's aspirations for a better life during the early twentieth century first-wave feminism in the United States. Cigarettes were described as symbols of emancipation and equality with men. The term was first used by psychoanalyst A. A. Brill when describing the natural desire for women to smoke and was used by Edward Bernays to encourage women to smoke in public despite social taboos. Bernays hired women to march while smoking their "torches of freedom" in the Easter Sunday Parade of 1929, which was a significant moment for fighting social barriers for women smokers.



The 1929 "Torches of Freedom" public relations campaign equated smoking in public with female emancipation. Some women had been smoking decades earlier, but usually in private; this 1890's satirical cartoon from Germany illustrates the notion that smoking was considered unfeminine by some in that period.

Contents

History

Anonymous (ID: IeSVIeNG) 05/14/20(Thu)18:11:32 No.257437384 ▶

>>257422580 (OP)
It was only recently that Shlomo was trying to get headstones wiped free of any reference to Hilter or the fatherland from PoW headstones in the US. The usual excuse of hurt feelings. The VA shot it down, and rightly so.

But there is something more sinister at work here than just trying to stick it to your enemies.

>If you control what people know about the past
>then you get to control what people think of the present
>If you control the present, you control the future

The kikes wanted any reference to German soldiers proud to have served their country or Hilter during the war because it undermines the myth they're trying to build, which amounts to the man who led Germany at the time being some kind of cartoon villain and how no ordinary person could possibly have supported the axis powers.

The same is evident with the civil war, there were some clever and talented generals who fought for the confederacy. This undermines the narrative that all racists must be stupid. And also wants to reduce the whole conflict down to race, even though racism was commonplace and accepted at the time.

Then you're stuck viewing the entire lens of history through their lens, this overly simplistic, hyper sensitive preserving the lie that all races are equal because that's what they need people to believe now in order to control the future.



A Lesson on Propaganda Anonymous (ID: 8PugtFZw) 01/27/21(Wed)22:00:43 No.305426289 ▶ >>305427172 >>305428446

>""The death of one man is a tragedy. The death of millions is a statistic."
-Joseph Stalin
///
One of the things the political right, both "extreme" and moderate, comes into conflict with often is the common parlance of and popular belief in left-wing propaganda.
That is to say the emotional and ideological effect said propaganda has on the consciousness of the masses. And this comes in part I would posit due to the rights lack of understanding on the subject of propaganda in general.
Those on the right in general tend to be cut from the more logical and rational part of the population. Their language of argument, or at least their language of formal argument, is that of data and facts. Yet in so doing they deny that the vast majority of humanity (including the lion share of themselves) is not convinced by logic but instead by emotion.
When a man comes across a dead body he does not begin examining it by entertaining the thought that the dead person may have done something to warrant his own demise. On the contrary, his primary instinct will be to sympathies and is only after this initial reaction (if at all) that he will begin to question how it came to pass in a rational manner.
On this note i would like to bring it back from the abstract to the specific of political propaganda.
1/3

Anonymous (ID: 8PugtFZw) 01/27/21(Wed)22:02:28 No.305426529 ▶ >>305427172 >>305428446
File: Screenshot 2021-01-27 215115.png (525 KB, 780x557)



2/3
When you tell a child
>"Muh 6,000,000 died in the holocaust
You are not ineffect telling the child anything it can comprehend beyond the piles of corpses it is shown which it must assume numbers the aforementioned figure.
Human beings for the vast majority of their existence lived in tribes of no more then a few hundred and quite often quite fewer. Evolution did not equip us with the ability to understand what millions of dead human beings "are" in a very real sense by virtue of lack of necessity.
Further more the number alone it does not allow us anyway to distinguish that million and the millions which died throughout human history, as well as the tens of millions who died in the war itself.
How then do you get grade school kids to care about faceless dead millions that you have taken to base as a "holocaust" (or charred offering) for the legitimacy of your entire liberal social order??
You give it a face.
You give it a story
In the case of the holocaust?
You give it a "diary."
One full of terror, and strife and romanticism
And all of course based on an utterly and undeniably "true" story.
What you create in truth is a character.
A "Meme"
And you get your audience to sympathies with that character
Loathe its enemy
And believe in its cause.
2/3

Anonymous (ID: 8PugtFZw) 01/27/21(Wed)22:05:17 No.305426896 ▶ >>305427172 >>305428446
File: Screenshot 2021-01-27 215447.png (124 KB, 757x544)



3/3
The Right has in the past somewhat ham handedly stumbled on to this before as well.
Ebba being a good example.
Thousands of European women were raped and murdered by migrants in europe durring the refugee crisis But that number can only hold so much significance no matter how much we on the right care for the survival and prosperity of our people.
What can mean infinitely more to us is the story of a girl.
A young girl
With a face
And with a story.
And it is only by understanding this fundimental memetic basis of the human consiousness condition that the right is ever going to get anywhere.
We Need right wing art more then anything in this era perhaps.
And that is why i am thankful to all those who produce and hope to teach others on the importance of creating it.

Anonymous (ID: yVXKkTYj) 08/04/19(Sun)09:34:53 No.221753595 ▶ >>221761272 >>221761287 >>221762647 >>221771414 >>221772540 >>221773880
File: cbn.png (141 KB, 499x487)



Consider this loathsome propaganda nugget here:

https://medium.com/@DaleBeran/4chan-the-skeleton-key-to-the-rise-of-trump-624e7cb798cb

The idea of this piece is this:
1. Hatefullya ttack an entire demographic ('computer nerds', basically); label them nazis
2. Attack Trump in conventional manner
3. Explain away 4chan's magical transformation by invoking the hatred of nerds invoked in 1.

This is a sick sick piece. Understand: although he doesn't say it, the author is engaging in the vilest group-hatred. Because who is he targetting? "Those people" that use 4chan. And who are they?

In fact, the board in its organic phase attracteda certain subcultural demographic/demographics. As suggested, a cross-section of 'computer nerds'. Therefore, when you control the narrative of what 4chan is, YOU CONTROL THE NARRATIVE OF WHAT THE PEOPLE PREVIOUSLY DRAWN TO THE BOARD ARE.

4chan had to be destroyed because when all the nerds got together as a group, they turned into a fairly powerful body of potential political dissent. Without even maximizing the potential, this body showed its effectiveness from 2008-2013.

So by if you co-opt the board with nazi bots, then attack attack attack it, what do you do? You disperse the nerds and make sure they can't unite in a group again..

That is the game.

Meanwhile, where the organic community is gone, an emulated monster is used to inflict a nazi sham on the public. As always, the lie is USED in as many ways as possible. The "incel" meme continues to attack nerds; the shooters are integrated with the nazis, so you push gun control while you also sow political chaos with "internet hate".

Isn't it obvious?

Note: I suspect that there was also an anticipation of a natural turn to the right in politics. So how do you prevent a turn to the right from bearing healthy fruit? CO-OPT IT WITH NAZISM.

Again: how obvious does it need to be?

What I Finally Understood



by Miles Mathis

I am now almost 51, and it took me this long to figure out how the world really works. This time last year, I didn't know.

The truth is, I didn't work on the question much for the first 40 years of my life, so it isn't really surprising I didn't discover this sooner.

I am not claiming to understand how ALL of life works. Just this one thing.

This is what I finally understood: all famous people are there to misdirect you. ALL OF THEM. They didn't accidentally get famous. They don't accidentally get on TV or in movies or in books or on CDs or on the internet. And they certainly don't earn their way into these positions, as is now clear. So how did they get there? Why do you have to see them and hear them all the time? Why do you know who they are? Because they were placed there. They were chosen to fill that position, and they were chosen in order to misdirect you from the truth.

You will say, "C'mon, Miles, that can't be true. *All* of them? I mean, they disagree with eachother. How can they all be placed there?"

Look at it this way: say you wanted to control everyone in the world. Well, people are at different levels. They have different interests and beliefs and levels of intelligence. So if you want to control everyone, you have to place your guys at all these levels, on all possible paths.

If you are a football coach setting up a defense on the field, you don't put all your tacklers in the middle of the field, or all on one side. You spread them out. You want to block all possible paths to the goal. You have to defend against the run and the pass, the short ball and the long ball.

It is the same with government. If you want to govern people, you have to keep them on the path you have chosen for them. That is how the governors understand government. You may think government is about keeping people employed and building highways and educating children, but it isn't. It is about "governing" them. *Moving them around at will.* Think of a governess. She keeps the kids out of trouble and molds them into the sort of adults her employer or her society requires. Same thing with the governors. They keep you from troubling them and mold you into someone who can make them richer. That is what our society requires, and very little else.

With that goal in mind, the last thing the governors want is "enlightened" people or "self-actualized" people. Those people might make money for themselves, think for themselves, and govern themselves. People like that make very poor clients. People like that are just trouble. So the governors have to head them off.

Since people take many different paths, the governors have to place their blockers and tacklers everywhere. They have to have blockers for smart people and dumb people, lazy people and ambitious people, caring people and uncaring people, progressive people and conservative people, men and women, young and old.

And they have to have blockers and tacklers up and down the field, on the fifty-yard line as well as on the five-yard line. If you get past one line of tacklers, they have to have another line ready for you.

To switch the visualization, no matter how high up the mountain you climb, they have to have some guru on a goat-ledge positioned there to shunt you off on the wrong path.



No matter how deep down the rabbit hole you have climbed, they have to have some bearded caterpillar waiting for you to give you bad advice in solemn tones, recommending you eat the wrong cake or try the wrong door.

I admit it took me a while to figure this out. Over the past decade I have lost more and more of my old heroes. I got around them and moved on up the mountain. But then I came to another set of heroes perched up there, and instead of learning from my past mistakes and looking at these heroes with suspicion, I instead protected them from questions like that. I didn't want to lose them, so I didn't look closely at them. I nodded politely in the old ways and knelt down for the next lesson.

But eventually they said something that didn't fit the script, and the curtain was torn. I then felt like Jim Carrey in *The Truman Show*, when his car radio accidentally picks up the director's channel. I was forced to pick up my bamboo mat and kettle of fish and move further up the mountain.

No matter how high I got, I was always met by a new expert, pointing sideways along a path and smiling knowingly.

Finally, I figured out the game. I figured it out by noticing that all these guys popped up there like jack-in-the-boxes, rising up from underground tunnels dug centuries earlier by an army of evil moles. They knew I would come eventually—me or someone like me—and they had made plans. The entire mountain and rabbit hole had been trapped and mined, and I began to look around for David Bowie in the Labyrinth. Like Bowie, these pretend sorcerers gave themselves away to a keen eye, since they got more desperate the nearer you got to the truth. The longer I stayed on the right path, the less likely I was to be fooled by the next trap, and they knew that.

That doesn't mean any of this is easy. Maybe the hardest part is that you have to pass through a treacherous middle level on the mountain. Once you pass the halfway point on the mountain, the gurus get more clever. You already know a lot by that time, so they have to take that into account. They have to lead the lesson by re-teaching you a lot you already know. This makes you trust them. One of their greatest tricks is unmasking gurus on lower levels, although those gurus are really their colleagues. They say, "Oh, by the way, you know that the gurus at level 42, 43, and 44 are working for the man, right? They were trying to keep you from climbing up to this level, because they are jealous of the view I have from here. Beautiful, isn't it?" Guru 45 then subtly suggests his view is superior to views from even higher, and that you have no need to climb up further. He has to say that in just the right way, though, at the right speed, with the right inflections, or you remember that guru 44 just told you pretty much the same thing.

You hit another hard part when you realize all the gurus are planted. As soon as that sinks in fully, they stop sending you gurus. The jack-in-the-boxes stop popping up from the mountain ledges, and you find yourself alone with the birds and the bears. That is scary not only because you have no one to talk to, but even more because your trick of doing the opposite of what you were told no longer works. You can no longer wait for the guru to point left and then move right. You have to decide on your own, without the help of negative evidence.

I know some of you are laughing, but do you understand how hard that is? If you are a good ways up the mountain, just think how many of your decisions were decisions of avoidance. Compare the number of paths you refused because they looked *bad* to the number of paths you chose because they looked *good*. If you are like me, most of your progress has been due to the former. Given ten paths, you chose number 7 because 1-6 and 8-10 all stank. And they all stank because you could see lots of stinky people clogging up those paths. The choice was easy.

But once you get past the gurus, you no longer have stinky people showing you how *not* to live. Up above you are only empty paths, none of them either beckoning you or offending you. All is silent. With the mountaintop draped in cloud, how do you know which way to go?

Let us transport ourselves back down the mountain some ways, where the gurus are as thick as flies on a summer dunghill. At this level, I will not find many who wish to learn my lesson. The students are in thrall to the teachers, and do not wish to fall out of thrall. These students will tell me that one side or the other must be right. Given a certain question, they can't all be wrong, can they?



Well, if they are all paid to be wrong, they can. This is easiest to see from the so-called debates we watch on TV. Whether it is political debates between candidates or manufactured debates on news programs, we always see the question divided two ways, and the people on both sides speaking nonsense. The truth is always avoided by both sides, as if it is a virus. Let's take a topic, say, gun control. This is probably the hottest topic of the past two years. My knee-jerk reaction is to be against gun control, if only because the governors are for it. If the government is trying this hard to sell me something, I know it is not worth buying. The government has proven over and over it can't be trusted, so I do the logical thing and refuse to trust it. But that doesn't mean I have gone out and bought a gun. I am not a hunter so I have no use for a gun. I don't really think a gun is going to even my chances against the government. But this is exactly what the pro-gun side seems to be arguing. And it seems to be what the audience is hearing, since the audience is going out and buying guns like they are about to be discontinued.

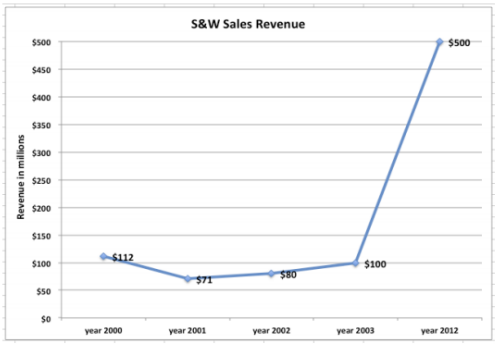
Here is what you never hear in the gun control debate from either side. This is what I would say to the government when it sent in some stuffed shirt to promote gun control:

Look, I have no need for guns. Most of my neighbors have no need for guns, unless they are hunters. If you want us to quit buying guns and ammunition in such outrageous numbers, why don't you quit scaring the shit out of us with all these faked murders like Sandy Hook and the Boston Marathon? Why don't you quit arming the police with tanks and machine guns? Why don't you quit using the army and National Guard to run suspicionless checkpoints? Why don't you quit running drills in schools and small towns, with black helicopters and live ammunition? Why don't you quit tasering people to death for minor infractions? Why don't you quit building private jails to house people who have done next to nothing? Why don't you quit turning the DHS into a Gestapo? Maybe if you guys quit acting like Nazis, we would quit buying so many guns. Has that ever occurred to you?

But you never hear that. You often hear some variation of the argument that the Constitution gives people the right to have arsenals of AR-15's, to protect themselves from the government. That isn't any more sensible than the government line. If we are going to debate the topic (rather than just allow that what is, is what must be), we might want to make some rational suggestions, such as that it isn't necessary for the government to be at war with its own people. We got along fine as a country for 225 years without a Department of Homeland Security, and it wouldn't be that hard to turn back the clock just 14 years, to before 2001. None of this is necessary, neither the arming of the citizenry nor the militarizing of the police force. If we got rid of a few bad people at the top, it would all end tomorrow.

As it goes with that topic, it goes with most others. Neither side is ever telling you the truth, because they are both trying to make a buck off of you. The gun control people are trying to get more taxes for "Homeland Security," while the gun advocates are hoping to sell you a gun. Just imagine the total market for domestic arms sales in the past five years. It boggles the mind. Which means the government is probably playing both sides, as usual. I would be willing to bet that most of the money spent on guns in the US since Obama took office has gone into the pockets of the same billionaires who are profiting from Homeland Security. It is doubtful that most folks have ever thought of that.

Those who haven't should study the recent history of Smith&Wesson. Did you know that Smith&Wesson was bought out in a hostile takeover in 2001, and that the government was involved? Remember, 2001 was also year one of DHS. Coincidence? Did you know that the $200 million company was bought for $15 million, and that this rock-bottom price was due to fire-arm regulation by President Clinton? Did you know that after an initial plunge due to the Clinton regulation, their sales have since skyrocketed?



Just a coincidence, right? Did you know that the buyer of Smith&Wesson was a start-up company named Saf-T-Hammer? We are told it was a maker of gun locks, but it wasn't. It was a *start-up* company with no history of making anything. "Saf-T-Hammer never manufactured that lock independently before buying out S&W, and does not now manufacture it separately from the guns." This brings up the question of who *does* own Saf-T-Hammer. Well the company changed names to Smith and Wesson Holding Group, which now has 83% Institutional Ownership. What does that mean? It means the company is owned by institutions, mainly investment firms and banks. The two biggest owners are the Vanguard Group and Fidelity Investments, but other owners include the Royal Bank of Canada, ING, and Barclays. So my suspicion is proved true once again. The billionaire investors are making money off you both ways: they tax you for Homeland Security, which scares you into buying guns, and the money you spend on guns also goes to them.

This list of institutional investors of Smith&Wesson rings a bell, since the top two appear on Project Censored's 2013 list of the world's top investment firms:

1 BlackRock US $3.560 trillion
2 UBS Switzerland $2.280 trillion
3 Allianz Germany $2.213 trillion
4 Vanguard Group US $2.080 trillion
5 State Street Global Advisors (SSgA) US $1.908
6 PIMCO (Pacific Investment Management Company) US $1.820 trillion
7 Fidelity Investments US $1.576 trillion
8 AXA Group France $1.393 trillion
9 JPMorgan Asset Management US $1.347 trillion
10 Credit Suisse Switzerland $1.279 trillion
11 BNY Mellon Asset Management US $1.299 trillion
12 HSBC UK $1.230 trillion
13 Deutsche Bank Germany $1.227 trillion

The number is managed funds. Notice that Vanguard and Fidelity are high on the list. Blackrock bought out Barclays Investments in 2009, but Barclays still has company assets of over 2 trillion. Note, that is *company assets* for Barclays, not managed funds.

Beyond that, all of these companies have been caught up in illegal activities in the past decade, including the gigantic LIBOR and ISDAfix scandals, in which these people were caught fixing the prices of just about everything. Many of them have been fined hundreds of millions of dollars, but they still refuse to obey the laws. Most of them have been caught laundering huge amounts of money, but again, they have just been slapped on the wrist and gone on as before. Vanguard was prosecuted by the government under the RICO Act for illegally investing clients' monies in offshore gambling sites. They bought off the court.

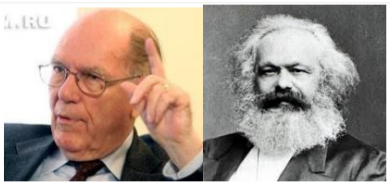
You might also be interested to know that Vanguard and Blackrock are invested in Sturm, Ruger &Co., a competitor of Smith&Wesson. No matter what brand of gun you buy, they are raking in the money.

The gurus are screwing you from both ends. The people they are hiring to debate gun control in the media on both sides are working for the banks. The escalation benefits them from all directions.

So make a list of all the famous people selling both sides of this argument. No, really. Make an actual list. Write down all the people you love to hate who are on the other side. Then write down all the people that you think are on your side. Then ask yourself, "Are *any* of them speaking any sense?" Or are they all promoting this escalation one way or the other?

This is how it goes, on all topics.

So what pushed me over the edge on the greater question of famous people? What was the AHA moment? You may laugh, but it was Lyndon LaRouche. Someone said to me recently, "You know, what is weird is how right Lyndon LaRouche was." And I got to thinking. Yes, he was right about a lot of things, and he was even right about the "out there" stuff, like the government pushing drugs [see *Dope, Inc.*], laundering money, fluoride, the financial meltdown, pedophilia, and so on. So I went back and studied his writings across the board. Do you know what I found? A higher-level guru, placed fairly far up the mountain to misdirect the most *avant* of the *avant garde* conspiracy theorists. I found he was a Marxist until he was almost 60, which of course I saw as a red flag. No one over thirty was still a Marxist in the US in 1970, except a few dupes and a few small-time spooks working the campuses. No true intellectual could stomach Marx's prose, much less his theory.



I say that not as a champion of capitalism or of the US system in general, but only as a champion of reason. It should now be clear that Marxism was never anything else but a disguised replacement for Republicanism, created to appeal to the idealistic youth of the West who were disenchanted with their own failed institutions. That is, Socialism was dressed from the beginning to look like a fairer sister of Democracy/Republicanism, but it was actually a crone in poor make-up. It was purposely created to break down immediately into fascism, the way plastic is now made to break down when exposed to light. Marxism borrowed the egalitarian platitudes of Republicanism, and even outdid it in its flattering of the lower classes; but the theorists conveniently left out any of the hard facts of government, like constitutions or courts *or human nature*. And by resting the whole theory on the workers, Marx and his buddies knowingly built their edifice on sand. Though top-down governance is often or usually predatory, bottom-up governance is simply a contradiction in terms. You are just as likely to successfully run a country from workers' cooperatives as you are to run your house from the kids' bedroom.

I am all in favor of trade unions and worker-owned companies; but at the same time I would not like to see a co-op of Walmart, McDonald's, and USPS employees running the country. While the system we have doesn't put the best people at the top, Marxism wouldn't either.

But there were many other red flags with LaRouche, including his promotion of Leibniz, Abe Lincoln, Franklin Roosevelt, John Kennedy, NAWAPA, SDI, and so on. It may seem strange to say it, but LaRouche was a gatekeeper like Chomsky, placed pretty far down the road to catch those who got too far ahead. Like Chomsky, LaRouche was instructed to admit to a large percentage of US and British crimes, to appeal to progressives and good researchers who had already discovered them. And also like Chomsky, LaRouche was there to prevent deeper truths from being discovered. Ironically, perhaps, LaRouche was—in most ways—positioned further up the mountain than Chomsky. LaRouche could admit to 911 where Chomsky couldn't. LaRouche could talk about *outre* crimes that wouldn't appeal to Chomsky's audience. And they were instructed to blow a very different smoke regarding Kennedy. While Chomsky pretended to be above the whole discussion, LaRouche was instructed to tell a new variant of the Oliver Stone story, intellectualizing it with the Yalta system and a new player, Mortimer Bloomfield. Notice in that link that LaRouche suggests Kennedy was killed for believing the US could win a war ["war-winning capability"] with the USSR. You have to be kidding me! Talk about muddying the waters with an absurdity. Do you really believe a US President could be too hawkish for the financiers behind him? This should only serve to remind us that LaRouche is himself a hawk, even hungrier for confrontation and new weapons systems than his colleague (I mean archenemy) Kissinger.

Which brings up LaRouche's web of contacts. We are told that LaRouche traveled the world, having meetings with top people in many countries, including the Soviet Union. So how did he manage that? In 1967, at age 45, we are told he was teaching at New York City's Free School, but there is no listing anywhere for that. We are told a group of students from Columbia and City College came to his classes and suddenly the National Caucus of Labor Committees was born. But if LaRouche was charismatic enough to start this movement on his own, why didn't he start it earlier? Why did he wait until 1968, when he was 46? We must ask not just *why* his movement caught fire then, but *how*. How were all the magazines and books and travel funded? How did LaRouche manage to schedule meetings with important people, seeing that up to 1968 he was not one and had no contacts? Some would say I have some far-out ideas like LaRouche had in the 1970's. Do you think I can use those ideas to schedule meetings with the heads of state in Europe, Russia and Asia? Of course not. Revolutionary or non-mainstream ideas are precisely what *prevent* one from doing that. LaRouche's entire biography is a contradiction, since we are being sold the idea that he was attacking the mainstream leaders viciously, while at the same time taking meetings with them.

You will say I am implying that SDS (Students for a Democratic Society) or parts of it were infiltrated by the government, but LaRouche himself tells us that. His NCLC was originally a faction of SDS, and although "it was originally a New Left organization influenced by Trotskyist ideas," it was "opposed to other New Left organizations which LaRouche said were dominated by the Ford Foundation, Institute for Policy Studies and Herbert Marcuse." If you can accept what he says—that *other* New Left organizations were dominated by these government think-tanks and foundations—why not his NCLC? LaRouche's organization has all the earmarks of late 1960's government programs, including brainwashing, violence, cultism, and created confusion, so why not ask the question?

"LaRouche writes in his autobiography that in 1971 the NCLC formed 'intelligence units', and the following year started training members in paramilitary tactics." Intelligence units? Does that sound like the language of a Marxist professor, or of a CIA agent?

So if he is an agent, why did they later throw him in jail? Are you sure they did? I have shown you in recent papers that several famous people you thought were in jail probably never were, including Ezra Pound and Charles Manson. LaRouche's alleged time in jail simply glosses up his resume even more in the eyes of those who would follow him.

Notice that LaRouche has always been encouraging confrontation. In the early years we are told his followers beat their Marxist foes with pipes and bats. I think it is just another planted story, but the form of the story is crucial. They want you to *think* there is a lot of political violence going on, even though there isn't; just as now they want you to think there are mass murders every month, although there aren't. The billionaires love a manufactured world of fear and chaos, because fear and chaos keep all markets brisk. In a world of love and satisfaction, all sales would plummet.

This is why we saw George Bush telling people to go out and buy stuff after 911. They found that they had overplayed that one by a tad, and that people were so shocked they had stopped buying. You want to scare people just enough to make them buy stuff to decorate the bunker, but not enough to send them down into it. They learned their lesson there, and they keep the security level at a constant bright orange now, instead of blinking red. At orange, most people will be at Walmart every other day stocking up on toilet paper, baking soda, and camouflage pants; at red they will have pad-locked the shutters, armed the booby traps, and lit the candles.

Some will say, "What about you? How do we know you aren't another posted guru, planted to misdirect us?" Well, I'm not famous, am I? I am not on TV, am I? I am not promoted by some studio or consortium or publisher or think-tank. No one is sending you here: if you got to these pages you got here on your own, probably by lucking out in a websearch. That is another difference between me and someone like LaRouche. Although most of the US articles about him over the years have been negative, they still wrote about him. You should find that curious in itself. Coverage is coverage, you know, positive or negative. As they say, all press is good press as long as they spell your name right.

None of the articles on LaRouche over the years made any sense, because if LaRouche really were what the articles were claiming—a crazy cultist out to defame America and England—why were they writing about him? Why would the mainstream give someone like that the publicity? Remember, LaRouche was right about some things, and one of the things he was right about was the CIA's total control of the press. We didn't need him to tell us that, since we got proof of it from the Senate hearings in the late 1970's (see the Church Committee hearings). Well, given that, why would this controlled press want to publicize LaRouche at all? Why not just ignore him completely? That's what they do to people they really wish to bury, like me for instance.

I don't even have a Wikipedia page. Go try to build a Wiki page for me, and see how long it lasts. By contrast, study LaRouche's Wikipedia page. Not only is it extremely long, it is not nearly as black as you might think it would be, given his professed stance against the mainstream. Normally, Wikipedia blackwashes people it doesn't like unmercifully. Although we see large parts of his page spun negative, we see surprisingly large parts spun positive. You will say those parts were written by his acolytes, but that is to ignore how Wikipedia normally works. Normally, if you go on a page of someone the institutions hate, you will find a complete blackwash. If you try to add any positive remarks or correct the negative ones, your comments will be deleted immediately. But we don't see that with LaRouche. That in itself is a sign I am right about him.

I am not saying you should trust me. You shouldn't trust anyone, especially someone you haven't met in person. You should read everything closely and make a decision based on continuity and logic, not on trust.

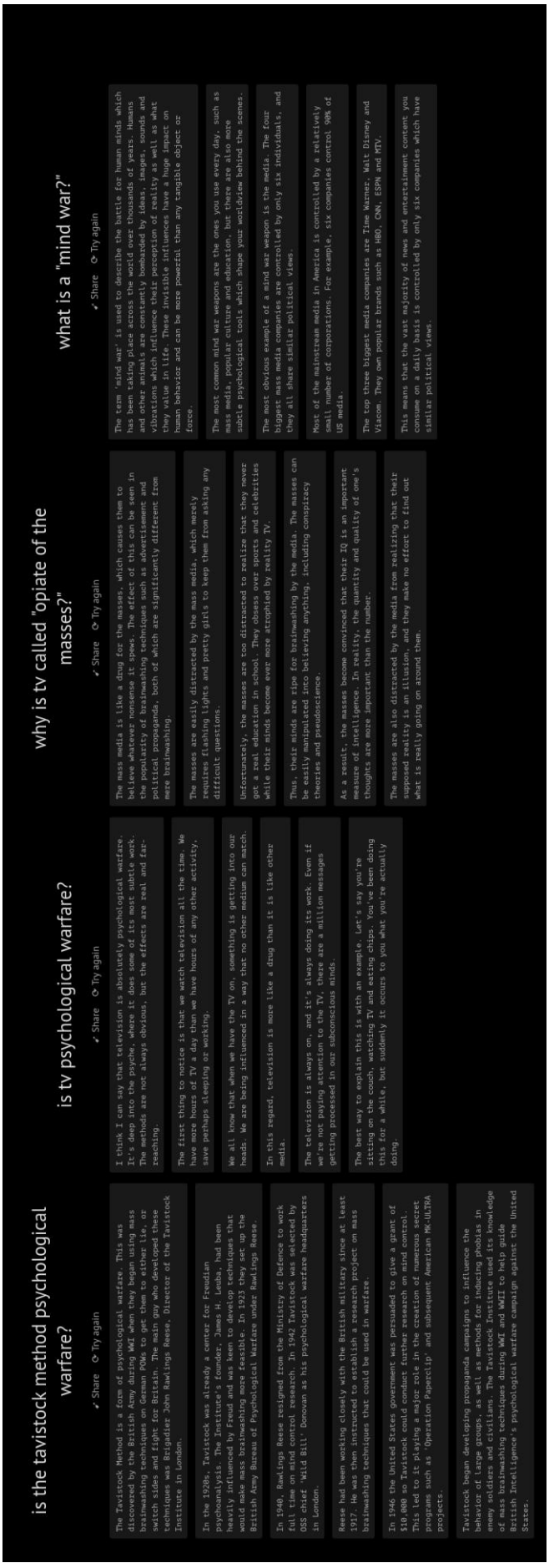
So how far back does this rule go, you will ask. Is every famous person in history a plant, or just the living ones? I intend the rule to apply to only the living ones, and the recently dead. I have shown in recent papers that we can take the rule back to the Civil War, but the further back we go the more exceptions there will be. My research is limited, of course, so I can't address every famous person who ever lived. But any famous person from the past who is still promoted heavily should immediately fall into your bag and ring a bell. I saw Alan Watts being promoted in strange ways in the film *Her* recently, and had I not already known he was an agent, I would have been alerted to him in that way. Going further back, I showed in a recent paper that Walt Whitman was being promoted in the film *Kill Your Darlings*. This was one of the red flags that outed him for me.

Since the broad control of media didn't take effect until recently, there will no doubt be many exceptions to the rule even in the late 19th century and early 20th century. There may be some few exceptions still. But don't make the mistake of assuming that just because you have gone back before 1947 that the control no longer exists. It was less perfect and less broad, but it has existed for many centuries, and perhaps forever.

Throughout history, the most egregious crimes against humanity – genocides – were enabled and fueled by state-run propaganda.

It is the single most potent weapon to mobilize a society against a vulnerable group.

But the one thing victims were never able to do was to counter the propaganda and inform the public on a scale equal to their oppressors





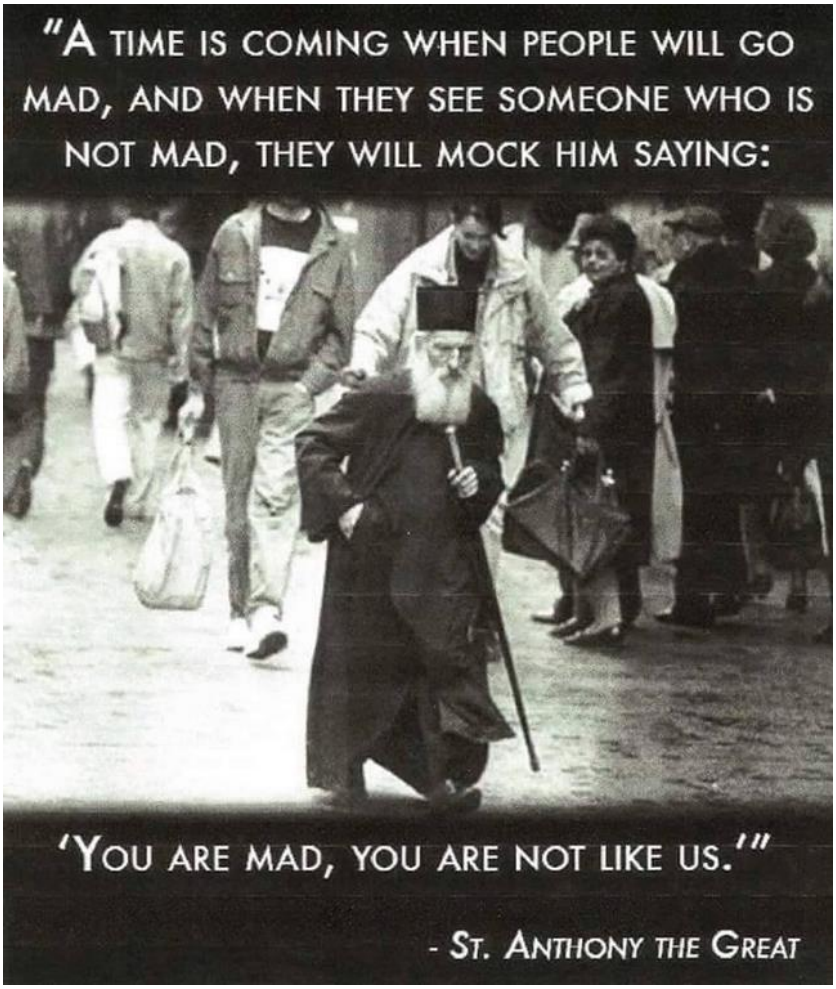
>>308799
Evil music, evil books, evil movies, evil comics, evil PnP games, evil video games, evil guns, evil swords, evil kitchen knives, evil chainsaws, evil baseball bats with evil nails and evil barbed wire.

It's always the same fucking thing. Liberals, conservatives. Nobody cares.

We have created a world where children can't be children, but people never grow up.
Where masculinity is loathed and ridiculed, but boys are constantly told to man up. After they are raised as a little princesses,
or what the gender neutral term is.
Where all confrontation is frowned on, but bullying can't be stopped, except by violence,
that gets the bullied to trouble.
Where all the fucking knowledge is right in front of you, but you're a fucking loser nerd if you look at it.
Can't get job without experience, can't get experience without job.
At least there's a shitload of work to do, nobody just doesn't want to pay for it.
In this world only sane thing to do is to go insane.

And after going loony, people wonder: what was that guy's problem?

PROPHECIES


"A TIME IS COMING WHEN PEOPLE WILL GO MAD, AND WHEN THEY SEE SOMEONE WHO IS NOT MAD, THEY WILL MOCK HIM SAYING:
'YOU ARE MAD, YOU ARE NOT LIKE US.'"
- ST. ANTHONY THE GREAT

ALOIS IRLMAIER



Alois Irlmaier was a dowser and well digger who lived in Freislassing, Bavaria. He was famous for his psychic abilities, and after World War II, many people sought his clairvoyant skills to locate their families and friends. Because of his fame, Irlmaier had a few enemies and was ridiculed and accused of being a warlock. But after appearing in court, the charges were dismissed, Irlmaier told the judge exactly what clothes the judge's wife was wearing that day and what she was doing. Even though he had never seen her, he proved to be completely correct, and the judge released him.

The future appeared to Irlmaier as in a movie, with only numbers appearing veiled, coded, or incomplete. He predicted his own death in July 1959. His last words were: "I am glad that I can go now, because I won't have to experience what I see." Here are his accounts of the extraordinary visions he received.

"The **Third Great War comes, when three high-ranking men will be killed.**

"While the Bavarians sit at a card game in Wirthaus, the strange soldiers will look into the windows and doors. **A totally black column of people will come from the East**. Everything goes quite quickly. From the Golden City (Prague) it moves out. The first worm goes from the blue waters of the Danube northwest to the Swiss border. By Regensburg there stands no more bridge over the river, but southernly from the blue water they will not come. **The second great push will come over Saxony westward against the Ruhr**. **The third army column from the northwest will go westward over Berlin**. It all goes very quickly and fast. **From the Danube to the coast will be controlled by the Grays** [uniform color]. Two fleeing refugee groups will cross the river; the third is lost and encircled by the enemy. Munich, South Bavaria, and Austria need not have fear.

"The enemy headquarters will be a **red-roofed monastery, whose altar faces north** [Freyung?].

"I see the earth like a ball in front of me, above which only white clouds fly. Ten thousand doves rise out of the sand [Africa] and fly over us, but they do not drop down. But there where the headquarters of the others are, **they throw black boxes, 25 centimeters high**; there everything is wiped out." [doves = planes ; sand = Sahara]

"Then the movement moves to the north and cuts off the third army."

THE THREE DAYS OF DARKNESS

"It will become dark on one day during the year. Then a huge thunderstorm will appear with bolts of lightning and thunder and an earthquake will move the earth. **Do not go out of the house.**
No lights will burn **except for candle lights**. The stream of people stops. **Whoever inhales the dust will develop cramps and die**. **Do not open the windows. Cover the windows with black paper on the glass**. *[perhaps aluminium foil will work too?]*
All open water will become poisonous, and all open food which has not been canned. Also all foods in glass will not make it."

"Outside, the dust moves. Many people will die. **After seventy-two hours everything will be over**. But I will say it you again, **do not go outside, do not look out of the window. Let the candles burn, keep watch, and pray. Overnight more people will die than in the combined two world wars**."

"Thereafter the Pope will return and the first great "Te Deum" will be sung in the Dome in Cologne. Then he will crown three kings, a Hungarian, an Austrian, and a Bavarian. *[so good bye and good riddance, German republic]* The Bavarian is an old man with white hair, and he wears lederhosen. In the beginning there will be famine, but then the Danube returns to its level, thereafter there will be so many groceries brought up the Danube that all will be fed."

"During this time **the climate will change**. It will become warmer, and the **southern fruits and grapes will grow very well in Bavaria**. And people will move there, who want to, and everybody can live where they want to and have as much land as they can handle. **The land north and east of the Danube will be resettled. There are only a few people left.** Then the traveling salesmen will say, buy my wares, or I will go crazy. The sausages will spill from the plates, there will be such an abundance. There will come a long, happy time, and those who live to experience it will be very happy..."

A darkness of 72 hours will precede peace. The time of the year may be autumn, for there will be snow on the mountains, but not yet in the lowlands. **The sign of the Cross will appear in the heavens**. The war will end as quickly as it began, and a natural phenomenon will end it. The last battle will be near Cologne, and it will be won by the West..."

"The **"Great City" of the United States will be destroyed by rockets, and the West Coast will be invaded by Asians, but they will be beaten back...**" *[China most likely]*

"The Third World War will come, but I cannot predict the year. **It will be preceded by signs in the skies**, which will be seen **by millions of people**.

War will begin on a rainy night, shortly before harvest time, when the ears are full. War will begin after the assassination of an eminent politician in Czechoslovakia or in Yugoslavia. An invasion from the East will follow..." *[my bet is on the Balkans btw]*

"Then it **rains a yellow dust** in a line. The golden line. The Golden City of Prague will be destroyed; it starts there. It continues in a straight line to the sea by the bay [Hamburg, Lubeck, or Stetin]."

"The tanks drive, but those who sit inside are covered with death. **There where it falls, nothing will live**. No trees, no flowers, no animals, no grass. Everything will wither and turn black. The houses will stand."

"What it is, I don't know and cannot say. It is a long line. **He who crosses it dies**. The soldiers of the east cannot cross to the West, and the soldiers of the West cannot cross to the East. The wind blows the deadly cloud to the East. Suddenly the eastern armies collapse. They throw away everything they carry with them and try to escape to the North. But **none of them will return**."

"But **by the Rhine things will be finalized**. From the three army movements **not one soldier will be able to return home**. There will be so many dead... thousands of bodies black, the rotting flesh falls from the bones."

889

"I see **three things**, be they three days, three weeks, or three months, I don't know."

"In Russia **a new revolution** will break out, **and a civil war.** The **dead bodies will be so numerous that they will have difficulty removing them from the streets**. The Russian people will begin to believe in Christ and the Cross will be honored once again."

"**The leaders will kill themselves, and in the blood the blame will be washed away**. I see **a red mass mixed with yellow faces**. I see a total uprising and a horrible massacre and plunder. Then they will sing the Easter Song and burn candles before pictures of Mary.

Through the power of the prayers of Christianity, this Monster out of Hell will die, and even young people will begin to believe again the Virgin Mother of God."

Watzmann Mt. **Wendelstein**



"Then comes a single aircraft from the East. **It throws a "neutralizer" in the great water by England**. Then the **water lifts in one single piece as high as a tower and falls back down**. It makes an earthquake and a giant wave [tsunami] and everything will be overflooded. **Almost all of England and the European coast to Berlin will sink except for a few mountain peaks.**"

"Simultaneously, a new land will arise which existed earlier [Atlantis? Doggerland?]. **Three great cities will sink.** One through water [**London**]. The second will sink [**New York**], and the third just falls apart [**Rome**]. The **city with the steel tower** [**Paris**] will be set on fire by its inhabitants and will be leveled to the ground." *[Paris will never be rebuild again and its ruins will serve as a warning for future generations as a modern Sodom and Gomorrha]*

"Also in **Italy** it will be very bad. **All priests except six will be murdered. The Pope will flee**."

"Whoever lives south of the Danube need not worry about the Russians. The people between Watzmann Mountain and Wendelstein need not worry and will be isolated."

"Then from "K" [Koln?] flies out the flaming tongue up to the Northwest, West and South. Only once will the tongue fly so shortly, then burns a small town north of Saurisel [near Berechtsgarten].

"The Munich people will not have much happen to them, but there will be a little distress. But a **great famine will come** and will take the animals from the farmer. Then the farmer really has to set himself to the task, for they [thieves and robbers] will try to steal the very underwear off of him."

"Simultaneously, there will stand up a large man **[the Great Monarch]**, and at that point the war stops. The whole thing does not take very long." *[see the *many* prophecies from catholic private revelation on the Great Monarch]*

"The **bearded people of seven yesterdays** will finally end and their enemy will flee. On the riverbank they will camp and fight with desperation. There, however, their might will be annihilated, their power broken, so that hardly one will remain alive to return home to report their defeat." *[these are likely the muslims, both from Turkey and the many immigrants, who will commit great crimes, but in the end they will be completely vanquished by the Great Monarch. He will in the end defeat Turkey, 1/3th of the Turks will die, 1/3th will convert to Christianity and the rest will flee to North-Africa, but their resistance will only be shortlived as North-Africa will also be conquered by the Great Monarch and convert to Christianity.]*

Read up on the longly expected and prophecised Great Catholic Monarch. It looks like practically impossible today to accept this will really happen soon and in our lifetime of the lucky ones that are to survive the Great Chastisement (WW3, the natural catastrophy coming from the sky and the supernatural chastisement that is the temporary opening of the gates of hell giving us the Three Days of Darkness during which the sun will not be in the sky and demons will roam the earth).

The Great Monarch will against all odds battle the globohomo forces and win every battle. Early on he will be despised by the general public, but when his forces grow even old people will join him to throw themselves in the frontlines. Just when the Church is considered practically completely destroyed, it will rise again like a phoenix from its ashes. The Great Monarch will be protected by God and he will conquer so much land he will re-establish the Holy Roman Empire and it will be larger than pagan Rome ever was. He will be a Frank and of Charlemagne's blood, he will become Emperor by the grace of God and establish his throne in Jerusalem (many jews will convert, the ones that do not will later, after the death of the Great Monarch and the short but glorious new Christian era marked by peace and prosperity, give rise to the antichrist).

The Great Monarch will be crowned emperor by the Angelic Pope, a pope who is chosen and supported by angels, after a period of the papal chair being empty during the times of chastisement. These painful times will however eradicate atheism, there will be supernatural events of such an extent that only a fool will doubt the existence of God thereafter.

Further reading on the Great Monarch, a recommended work is:

CATHOLIC PROPHECY by Yves Dupont (1970)
https://archive.org/details/CatholicProphecy

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 1392048465122[1].png, 331KiB, 700x379



12 Days Green Pill Tue 11 Feb 2014 01:55:30 No.26414122 Report

Quoted By: >>26414411

>The Prophecies Of Alois Irlmaier

May 1, 1999 - Future Visions

On this page statements of Alois Irlmaier are listed, which refer to a big war in the future. Conrad Adlmaier got these statements when discussing with Alois Irlmaier and published them later. In addition also statements are listed, which Conrad Adlmaier did not publish in his books, but indicated to a third person orally. In these statements Alois Irlmaier shows an almost precise description of a large battle in the future.

What causes the war?

"Everything calls peace, Schalom! Then it will occur - a new Middle East war suddenly flames up, big naval forces are facing hostiley in the Mediterranean - the situation is strained. But the actual firing spark is set on fire in the Balkan: I see a "large one" falling, a bloody dagger lies beside him - then impact is on impact. ..."

"Two men kill a third highranked. They were paid by other people. ..."

"The third murder occurred. Then the war starts. ..."

"One of the murderer is a small black man, the other a little bit taller, with brightcolored hair. I think, it will be at the Balkans, but cannot say it exactly. ..."

"The year before the war will be a fruitful year with much fruit and grain. After the murder of the third it starts overnight. ... I see quite clearly three numbers, two eights and a nine. But I cannot say what it means and cannot state a time. The war begins at sunrise. He comes along rapidly. The farmers sit in the pub playing cards, when the foreign soldiers look through the windows and doors. Quite black an army comes from the east, but however everything occurs very rapidly. I see a three, but I do not know if it means three days or three weeks. It comes from the golden city. The first worm begins at the blue Water in the northwest and goes to the Swiss borders. As far as Regensburg no more bridges crossing the Donau (english=danube?) exist, they do not come from the south of the blue water."

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 1388443125775[1].jpg, 32KiB, 300x460



12 Days Green Pill Tue 11 Feb 2014 01:56:02 No.26414139 Report

Quoted By: >>26414165 >>26414411

"... Then impact is on impact. Massed units march from the East into Belgrade and moved forward to Italy. Thereafter three armored wedges immediately advance with lightning speed in the north of the Danube over West Germany towards the Rhine - without preliminary warning. This will occur so unexpectedly that the population flees full of panic to the west. Many cars will clog the roads - if they would have stayed at home or would not have used the main streets. Everything, which will be an obstacle for the rapidly advancing tanks on highspeed-motorways and other fast-motorways, will be down-rolled. I cannot see any Danube-bridges above Regensburg anymore. Hardly anything remains of the big city Frankfurt.. The Rhine Valley will be devastated, mainly by air. ..."

"... I see three spearheads coming: the below spearhead comes along over the forest, but then pulls up itself northwestly alongside the Danube. The line is for instance Prague, Bavarian forest and northwest. The blue water is the southern boundary. The second spearhead goes from east to west over Saxonia, the third from northeast to southwest. Now I see the earth like a ball before me, on which the lines of the airplanes step out (project), which do now fly up like swarms of white pigeons from the sand. The Russian does not stop anywhere, while running in his three wedges. Day and night they run in order to reach the Ruhrdistrict, where the many furnaces and fire-places are... "

"The second spear comes westwards over Saxonia towards the Ruhrdistrict, exactly like the third, which goes from northeast westwards over Berlin. Day and night the Russians run, inexorably their target is the Ruhrdistrict... "

"...Immediately the revenge comes from across the large water. However the yellow dragon invade in Alaska and Canada at the same time. But he comes not far..."

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 1391476687703[1].jpg, 31KiB, 350x417



Ragnarök/Irlmaier/WW3 prophecies Green Pill Tue 11 Feb 2014 01:56:54 No.26414165 Report

Quoted By: >>26414181 >>26414411

>>26414139

"I see the earth like a ball before me, on whom now the white pigeons fly near, a very large number coming up from the sand. And then it rains a yellow dust in a line. When the golden city is destroyed, it begins. Like a yellow line it goes up to the city in the bay. It will be a clear night, when they begin to throw it. The tanks are still driving, but those who sit in these tanks became quite black. Where it falls down, everything will be dead, no tree, no bush, no cattle, no grass, this becomes withered and black. The houses still exist. I don't know, what it is and so I cannot tell it. It is a long line. Who goes over this line, dies. The ones, who are on the one side cannot go over to the other side. Then everything at the spearheads breaks down. They all must go to the north. What they have with them, they throw away. Nobody will come back anymore... "

"The airplanes drop a yellow powder between the Black Sea and the North Sea. Thus a death strip is created, straight from the Black Sea to the North Sea, as wide as half Bavaria. In this zone no more grass can grow, let alone humans live. The Russian supply is interrupted... "

"Swarms of pigeons ascend from the sand. Two herds achieve the combat area from the west to southwest... The squadrons turn towards the north and cut off the course of the third army. From the east there are many caterpillars. But in the caterpillars everybody is allready dead, although the vehicles keep rolling on, in order to gradually stop automatic. Here, the pilots also throw off their small black boxes. They do explode, before they touch the soil, and spread a yellow or green smoke or dust. What comes in contact with this becomes dead, whether it is a human, an animal or a plant. For one year no organism is allowed to enter this area, otherwise it will expose itself to the largest mortal danger. At the Rhine the attack is finally repelled. From the three spearheads no soldier will come home anymore... "

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 1391453576738[1].jpg, 39KiB, 614x610



Ragnarök/Irlmaier/WW3 prophecies Green Pill Tue 11 Feb 2014 01:57:26 No.26414181 Report

Quoted By: >>26414213 >>26414411

>>26414165

"These boxes are satanic. When they explode, a yellow and green dust or smoke arises, everything that comes in contact to it, is dead, it is a human, an animal or a plant. The humans become quite black and the meat fall off their bones, so sharply is the poison."

"... By a natural catastrophe or something similar the Russians suddenly evade to the north. Around Cologne the last battle has started. ..."

"... At the Rhine I see a half-moon, which wants to devour everything. The horns of the sickle want to close. What this means, I do not know. ..."

"Then they are flying to the north. In the center there is a mark, there lives nothing anymore, no human, no animal, no grass. They fly to the quite north, where the third spearhead had come in, and do cut off everything. So they will all be murdered, nobody from these three armies will come back home anymore. ...But then I see someone flying, coming from the east, who drops something into the large water, so that something strange will happen. The water lifts itself as high as a tower and falls down, then everything is inundated (flooded). There is an earthquake and the half of the big island will sink. The whole action will not last long, I see three lines - three days, three weeks, three months, I don't know exactly, but it won't last long!"

"A single airplane, which comes from the east, throws something into the large water. Then the water lifts itself as high as a tower and falls down. Everything is inundated. There is an earthquake. The southern part of England slips into the water. Three large cities will be ruined: one will be destroyed by the water, the second is located so high in the Sea, that you can only see the church tower and the third falls in."

"One part of England disappears, when the thing falls into the sea, which the pilot drops. Then the water lifts itself as high as a tower and falls down. What this thing is, I do not know..."

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 1391653153793[1].jpg, 218KiB, 459x634



Ragnarök/Irlmaier/WW3 prophecies Green Pill Tue 11 Feb 2014 01:58:15 No.26414213 Report

Quoted By: >>26414240 >>26414411

>>26414181

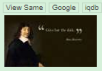
"The countries at the sea are endangered of the water heavily, the sea is very unrest, the waves go high as a house; it foams, as if it would cook/boil in the underground. Islands disappear, and the climate changes. A part of the proud island sinks, if the thing falls into the sea, which the pilot drops. Then the water lifts itself as high as a tower and falls down. What this thing is, I do not know. When it comes, I do not know."

"The January will be so warm at some time that the mosquitos will dance. It can be that we already come into a time, when there won't be a normal winter at all, like we do know him now."

"...During the war the big darkness comes, which lasts 72 hours." "It will become dark at a day during the war. Then a hail impact, consting of lightning and thunder, breaks out and an earthquake vibrates the earth. Please do not go out of the house at that time. The lights do not burn, except candle light, the current stops. Who inhales the dust, gets a cramp and dies. Do not open the windows, cover it completely with black paper. All open-standing water become poisonous and also all open-standing meals, which are not in locked doses. Also no meals in glasses, because they would not cover it up completely. Outside the death by dust goes around, many humans die. After 72 hours everything is over. But again: Do not go out of the house, do not look out of the windows, and keep the candle light burning. And pray. Overnight there will die more humans than in the two world wars before."

"...Do not open a window during during the 72 hours. The rivers will have so few water that you can easily pass them. The cattle falls, the grass becomes yellow and dry, the dead humans will become quite yellow and black. The wind drives the clouds of death off to the east."

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 1391373304620[1].jpg, 295KiB, 1920x1080



Green Pill Tue 11 Feb 2014 01:59:02 No.26414240 Report

Quoted By: >>26414263 >>26414411

>>26414213

"...The city with the iron tower becomes the victim of the own people. They ignite everything. Revolution is, and everything is going wildly. The islands before the coast sink, because the water is quite wild. I see large holes in the sea, which will be filled, when the enormous waves return. The beautiful city at the blue sea sinks almost completely in the sea and in the dirt and sand, which the sea ejects. I see three cities sinking in the south, in the northwest and in the west."

"The large city with the high iron tower is on fire. But this has been done by the own people, not by those, which came from the east. And I can exactly see that the city is made equal to the ground. And in Italy it is going wildly too. They kill many people there and the Pope flees, but many clergymen will be killed, many churches collapse. "

"In Russia a revolution breaks out and a civil war. The corpses are so much that you cannot remove them off the roads anymore. The cross comes to honours anew. The Russian people believe in God anew. The large ones among the party leaders commit suicide and in the blood the great guilty is washed off. I see a red mass, mixed with yellow faces, it is a general riot and horrable killing. Then they sing the Easter song and burn candles in front of sacral pictures. By the prayer of the Christianity the monster of hell dies; also the young people believe anew in the intercession of the God's mother."

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 1390970674932[1].jpg, 81KiB, 360x500



Green Pill Tue 11 Feb 2014 01:59:58 No.26414263 Report

Quoted By: >>26414411

>>26414240

"After the victory an emperor is crowned by the fleeing Pope. How long all this lasts, I do not know. I see three nines. The third nine brings the peace. If everything is over, a part of the inhabitants have died, and the people are frightened of God anew. The laws, which bring death to the children, become invalid after the clearing. Then peace will be. A good time. I see three crowns flashing, and a gaunt old man will be our King. Also the very old crown in the south comes to honours again."

"The Pope, who had not to flee across the water for a long period of time, returns. When the flowers bloom on the meadows, he will return and mourn for his murdered brothers. "

" . . .After these events a long, lucky time comes. Those, who will experience it, will be very happy and can praise themselves lucky. But the people have to begin there, where their grandfathers began."

http://www.crystalinks.com/irlmaier.html

FOR CURRENT UPDATES ON THIS HAPPENING SEE: http://freedomboard.kirara.ca/fringe/res/1989.html

#1

sry for the text error i use google translator...!

To complete the prophecies of Baba Vanga, here are those of Nicolaas van Rensburg. What is surprising is that he sees the Russian attack Western Europe, but with the current data, it becomes more plausible: the Russians (Putin at least) take a stand for the Iran, against part they are currently experiencing a heat wave, probably due to HAARP, when we had, we chose to be in NATO. That said, it is not at all sure that everything that happens, if only because the consciousness that evolved in recent years thus changing the future from the time of clairvoyance, it is found with Edgar Cayce.

Nikolaas Van Rensburg (vR) was born August 30, 1864 on a farm near Wolmaranstad in South Africa (SA) and died in 1926. At the age of 7, he only goes for 20 days at school because her father needs to work on the farm. He will learn writing by the Bible with the help of his mother. This is the only book that he read throughout his life for 55 years.

That is about 7 years to develop his gifts voyance.Dès 1914, he predicted the end of WWI, a terrible epidemic that kills more people than the war itself (Spanish flu).
Because of this gift, it will help in 1899 and later also the general Boer (white South Africa from the Netherlands) to lead a good strategy before the British, in the so-called "war the Boers from 1899 to 1902 "," the British are far superior in numbers, "and that, seeing the movement of their troops and thus avoiding their pitfalls. It will be said of him that he is one of the most important characters of this historical era (1900).

While participating in almost all actions, he will never will use a weapon against the enemy (British), its role is more that of an advisor and troop, repair of souls.
It will be very appreciated but will also see the defeat of the Boers during this phase which earned him the resentment of some politiciens.C 'was during this revolt (1900) that the clairvoyant Van Rensburg will reach their climax.

1 - He sees the british concentration camps in South Africa where more than 26,000 die Boer civilians, hunger, thirst, exhaustion and disease.
2 - Thus, he predicted not only for South Africa but also for Europe.
3 - He sees the first World War with Germany which would lose.
4 - He saw the use of U-Boot (German submarines).
5 - mounted and the fall of communism.
6 - The independence of Ireland, of India, South Africa,
7 - He sees a militarist Germany but he does not invoke any primary responsibility for this at the second World War.
8 - He also sees the new German defeat and the bombing of German cities and the massacres of which he makes England primarily responsible (Dresden etc ...).
9 - He sees the Nuremberg trials and executions of the main German leaders.
10 - The division of Germany.
11 - The Constitution of the United Nations.
12 - The constitution of the European Union.
13 - The New World Order.
14 - He sees the Catholic Church treacherous.
15 - He sees Chernobyl.
16 - He saw the fall of the Berlin Wall.
17 - The German reunification.
18 - The murder of Diana.
19 - Gulf Wars 1 and 2.
20 - The election of Angela Merkel (German Chancellor first wife).
21-He also sees the end of Apartheid and the black government of Nelson Mandela, etc ...
After the prophecies previously made here now, not yet fulfilled the prophecies and the more possible order.

1 / The increasing flow of foreigners in Europe, which will cause conflicts between natives and immigrants.
2 / A terrible war in Africa, which will get worse.
3 / A wonderful world economic crash.
4 / The Civil War in all countries of Europe. With an incredible misery.
5 / The destruction of Japan by an earthquake.
6 / The murder of a Communist leader outside a large building.
7 / The 3rd World War will happen very quickly and as follows:

A - Early Spring, from Russia. The war is fast and extremely destructive.
B - The British and American troops are annihilated in Europe. The United States withdrew.
C - The Russians reach the Spanish border, overwhelming the French troops in passing.
D-The British betrayed the pact with the United States by working with the Russians.
E-The United States recognized the betrayal and attack the British in the Middle East.
F-The Russians attack by Turkey and Iraq also.
G-Terrible battles will also take place in Israel and Syria. Use of weapons of mass destruction including bomb-its.
H-After reaching the Spanish border, the world will think that the Russians can not be stopped.
I-It is here that a German power unknown today (Vril-Gesellschaft or Schwarze Sonne?), Using secret weapons wonderful ending Russian supremacy.** These weapons are a direct development of German secret weapons dating from the end of the second World War and used by "another secret Germany", which devised.
J-The United States joined the Germans and bombard England. No shelter can withstand bombs.
K-After winning the war in Europe, the Germans go to Africa where they restore order and allow the establishment of a Boer state.
L-At the same time a strong man and just took charge of Germany.
M-After the war, some countries in Europe and especially in the East are almost annihilated.

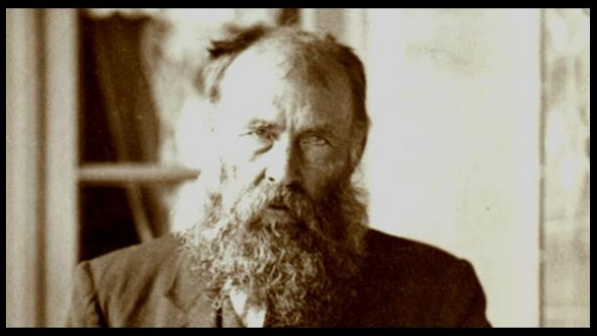
8 / After all this, Russia, France, Israel, the United States, but especially not England play virtually no role.
9 / The England and the Jews, whose shenanigans of the first two world wars will be revealed and judged.
10 / The English are driven by the Germans but also by other nations (eg Ireland) across and will not be anywhere, safely.
11 / The Boer country (South Africa) becomes very strong economically and many African states s' join. It is also a very religious (or spiritual) but not fanatical.
12 / English as a language disappears almost completely.
13 / Many Europeans emigrated to South Africa.
14 / Germany becomes THE world power and is respected by all.
15 / The Ecology becomes a priority.
** (Van Rensburg said about the German secret power that he could not say more.Who said at the time - around 1900 -, Van Rensburg, not to say more and why?Time travel by that power or divine law and imperative?Curiously these visions coincide with that of sighted Waldviertel, Alois Irlemaier and the great Hildegard von Biggen)In books, we also see that:

16 / The role of China is also presented.
17 / There is a special chapter on the seven calamities involving England, described in detail.24 / A great Asian Tsunami. (* Arrived)
18 / The total destruction of New York following a natural disaster.
19 / And finally, the arrival of a huge comet bringing Peace on Earth with her.

He said that all these events to come will, among other things, like starting signal the death of the first black president elected in South Africa (Nelson Mandela), and that he or Thabo Mbeki will die a violent death and it will be the signal, after the death of Mandela, the great massacres of the whites.

Johannesburg will be the highlight, but blacks also will massacre them, all manipulated by whites (see Kissinger and Company or Baron of London).

End of life, Van Rensburg will be more and more visions of the post-2000.We learn things about the world situation:
1 - the rise of Islamism in India and Africa but across
2 - the total meltdown of manners with all that is known for prostitution, pedophilia etc. ....
3 - A retrour of communism.
4 - The current US madness against the east which will end at with atomic bombs probably in Iran (he writes Turkey but implies the former empire of the 13th century so otthoman Iraq and Iran).).
5 - A probable atomic bomb, never seen in England and winding crown and the current queen by the Teutonic ... (said of the Germans) to blow Donarkanone kind XLCD 354Hd.



Siener van Rensburg prophecies
1 - He sees the british concentration camps in South Africa where more than 26,000 die Boer civilians, hunger, thirst, exhaustion and disease.
2 - Thus, he predicted not only for South Africa but also for Europe.
3 - He sees the first World War with Germany which would lose.
4 - He saw the use of U-Boot (German submarines).
5 - mounted and the fall of communism.
6 - The independence of Ireland, of India, South Africa,
7 - He sees a militarist Germany but he does not invoke any primary responsibility for this at the second World War.
8 - He also sees the new German defeat and the bombing of German cities and the massacres of which he makes England primarily responsible (Dresden etc ...).
9 - He sees the Nuremberg trials and executions of the main German leaders.
10 - The division of Germany.
11 - The Constitution of the United Nations.
12 - The constitution of the European Union.
13 - The New World Order.
14 - He sees the Catholic Church treacherous.
15 - He sees Chernobyl.
16 - He saw the fall of the Berlin Wall.
17 - The German reunification.
18 - The murder of Diana.
19 - Gulf Wars 1 and 2.
20 - The election of Angela Merkel (German Chancellor first wife).
21-He also sees the end of Apartheid and the black government of Nelson Mandela, etc ...
After the prophecies previously made here now, not yet fulfilled the prophecies and the more possible order.
1 / The increasing flow of foreigners in Europe, which will cause conflicts between natives and immigrants.
2 / A terrible war in Africa, which will get worse.
3 / A wonderful world economic crash.
4 / The Civil War in all countries of Europe. With an incredible misery.
5 / The destruction of Japan by an earthquake.
6 / The murder of a Communist leader outside a large building.
7 / The 3rd World War will happen very quickly and as follows:

A - Early Spring, from Russia. The war is fast and extremely destructive.
B - The British and American troops are annihilated in Europe. The United States withdrew.
C - The Russians reach the Spanish border, overwhelming the French troops in passing.
D-The British betrayed the pact with the United States by working with the Russians.
E-The United States recognized the betrayal and attack the British in the Middle East.
F-The Russians attack by Turkey and Iraq also.
G-Terrible battles will also take place in Israel and Syria. Use of weapons of mass destruction including bomb-its.
H-After reaching the Spanish border, the world will think that the Russians can not be stopped.
I-It is here that a German power unknown today (Vril-Gesellschaft or Schwarze Sonne?), Using secret weapons wonderful ending Russian supremacy.** These weapons are a direct development of German secret weapons dating from the end of the second World War and used by "another secret Germany", which devised.
J-The United States joined the Germans and bombard England. No shelter can withstand bombs.
K-After winning the war in Europe, the Germans go to Africa where they restore order and allow the establishment of a Boer state.
L-At the same time a strong man and just took charge of Germany.
M-After the war, some countries in Europe and especially in the East are almost annihilated.

8 / After all this, Russia, France, Israel, the United States, but especially not England play virtually no role.
9 / The England and the Jews, whose shenanigans of the first two world wars will be revealed and judged.
10 / The English are driven by the Germans but also by other nations (eg Ireland) across and will not be anywhere, safely.
11 / The Boer country (South Africa) becomes very strong economically and many African states s' join. It is also a very religious (or spiritual) but not fanatical.
12 / English as a language disappears almost completely.
13 / The role of China is also presented.
14 / There is a special chapter on the seven calamities involving England, described in detail.

End of life, Van Rensburg will be more and more visions of the post-2000
We learn things about the world situation:
1 - the rise of Islamism (Isis)
2 - the total meltdown of manners with all that is known for prostitution, pedophilia etc. .... (LGBT)
3 - A retrour of communism. (sjw)
4 - The US against the east which will end at with atomic bombs



480KiB, 438x722, Nicolaas van Rensburg.png

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace

Prophecies of Nicolaas van Rensburg for the coming War **Anonymous** ID:p/Whkcum Thu 02 Apr 2020 01:10:10 No.251484451 View | Reply | Original | Report [5 / 5 / 1]

Quoted By: >>251484688

Prophecies of Nicolaas van Rensburg for the coming War

>Wie auch die meisten europäischen Seher sah Nicolaas van Rensburg einen dritten Weltkrieg auf uns zukommen. Die entsprechenden Visionen wurden von seinem Umfeld auswendig gelernt, mündlich überliefert und in den 40er Jahren niedergeschrieben. Auch hier kann man keine klare Aussage über die Chronologie der Ereignisse treffen.
Like most European prophets Nicolaas van Rensburg too saw the coming of the Third World War. His prophecies were memorized word for word by the people around him and passed on as oral lore until they were finally put to paper in the 40s. Even with this there is no clear chronology of the events.
>Der Krieg beginnt ungefähr im April oder Mai.
The war starts in April or May
> Russland stößt sehr schnell und ohne nennenswerten Widerstand bis nach Spanien vor.
Russia marches though Europe, all the way to Spain without any noteworthy resistance.
>England trifft aus Furcht vor einem Angriff ein Geheimabkommen mit den Russen und gibt westliche Militärgeheimnisse preis. Die Amerikaner erkennen den Verrat und bekämpfen die Engländer in Ägypten.
Out of fear of being attacked England reaches a secret agreement with Russia and reveals Western military secrets. America realizes they have been betrayed and fights the English in Egypt.
>Amerikanische Truppen besiegen die Russen in Syrien und Palästina (Israel). Das Land wird dabei vollkommen zerstört.
Americans defeat the Russians in Syria and Palestine (Israel). The land is completely destroyed.
> Es fließt mehr Blut als jemals zuvor. B- und C-Waffen kommen zum Einsatz, eventuell auch Atomwaffen. Am Schlimmsten sind jedoch „elektrische Strahlen, welche Tod und Verderben säen".
More blood will be spilled, then in any war before. Biological and Chemical weapons will be used, eventually even Atomic weapons. The worst though are the "electrical weapons, that wreak death and destruction".

1/4

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace Nicolaas van Rensburg2.jpg, 210KiB, 996x1625



Anonymous ID:p/Whkcum Thu 02 Apr 2020 01:11:24 No.251484688 Report

Quoted By: >>251484800

>>251484451

>Alles hat den Anschein als würden die Russen siegen. Eine finstere Stimmung macht sich breit.
All signs point to a Russian victory. A dark mood spreads among the people.
> In diesem Moment geschieht ein Wunder: Spanier, Amerikaner und Deutsche ringen die Angreifer in den Pyrenäen nieder. Die deutschen Truppen seien mit Geheimwaffen ausgerüstet, welche von Deutschland gegen Ende des 2. Weltkrieges dort versteckt worden seien. Eine starke deutsche Macht trete in Aktion, was keiner erwarte, der die Prophezeiungen des Seher nicht kenne. Die Welt sage „Gott hat den Deutschen geholfen – wie denn andererseits könnte Deutschland das gemacht haben."
At this moment a miracle happens: Spanish, American, and German forces overpower the Russians in the Pyrenees. The German troops are armed with Secret Weapons, hidden there by Germany during the end of the Second World War. A strong German force mobilizes. The world says "God helped the Germans, how else would Germany have been able to do it."
>Die russischen Truppen ziehen sich zurück und bombardieren – trotz des Vertrages – England
The Russians retreat and bomb England, even though they have a pact.
>Spanien erobert Gibraltar
Spain conquers Gibraltar.
>Deutsche und amerikanische Truppen besiegen die Reste der russischen Armee
German and American forces defeat the rest of the Russian army.

2/4

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace Nicolaas van Rensburg3.jpg, 21KiB, 362x246



Anonymous ID:p/Whkcum Thu 02 Apr 2020 01:12:09 No.251484800 Report

Quoted By: >>251484931

>>251484688

> „Wenn diese Dinge beginnen, steht in Deutschland ein Mann auf, der die Zügel übernehmen wird. Sie haben diese Übernahme viele Jahre im Geheimen vorbereitet. Und die Waffen, die Deutschland produzieren wird, werden von so einer Art sein, dass viele Länder Angst haben werden Deutschland anzugreifen.
> Sie werden auch befreit, erlangen all ihre Ländereien in Europa zurück und werden so mächtig, dass ich es nach dem Ende des dritten Weltkrieges am Kopf des Tisches sitzen sehe. England Platz ist leer, da es nicht länger eine Nation ist.
>Und jetzt bekommt Deutschland eine Gelegenheit, all seine Männer zu rächen, die nach einem Krieg gehängt wurden (!)"
>(Anm.: Rensburg sagte übrigens man solle den Leuten nicht all seine Voraussagen zur Kenntnis geben, speziell über die deutsche Macht.)
"When these things start, a man will rise to power in Germany and take the reigns in his hand. They have been working secretly for many years on the takeover. The weapons that Germany will produce will be such, that many countries will be afraid to attack.
"Germany will be Free, and will regain ALL of its former territories in Europe. They will become so mighty that at the end of the Third World War, they will sit at the head of the table. England's seat is empty, because it is no longer a nation.
"And now Germany will get the chance to avenge all the men that were hanged in the last World War."
>In Afrika kämpfen weiße und schwarze Südafrikaner mit deutscher Waffenhilfe gegen Truppen aus dem Nordosten Afrikas. Während dieses Kampfes werden die Truppen von einer großen Dunkelheit eingehüllt. Danach entsteht ein neuer Burenstaat.
In Africa white and black South Africans with the support of German weapon shipments fight against soldiers from Northeast Africa. During this fight the soldiers are covered in a great darkness. After this a new Boar State arises.

3/4

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace 1584025056670.jpg, 3MiB, 2256x3256



Anonymous ID:p/Whkcum Thu 02 Apr 2020 01:13:01 No.251484931 Report

>>251484800

>Nachkriegssituation
After the War
>Deutschland erklärt Frieden in Europa, erhält die ehemaligen Gebiete zurück und wird in kurzer Zeit zur mächtigsten Nation
Germany declares peace in Europe, and reclaims its former territories. In a short amount of time Germany grows to be a Super Power.
>Russland, England, die USA und Frankreich werden schwach
Russia, England, the USA, and France are all weak now.
>Die neue Afrikaaner-Nation wird wirtschaftlich stark und ein Aushängeschild des Christentums. Viele Europäer wandern dorthin aus.
The new Afrikaner Nation will become a economic powerhouse and the embodiment of Christendom. Many Europeans will move there.

4/4

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 6DE459F9-7178-4030-B600-506C5F8E (...).jpg, 10KiB, 191x301



Anonymous ID:3jEOX1g2 Tue 31 Mar 2020 05:39:53 No.251129388 Report

Quoted By: >>251129586 >>251129648

>>251128707
LIST OF PREDICTIONS
Prophecies from 1899 until his death in 1926:
Fulfilled:
* The outcome of the Boer War.
* The Great 'Flu epidemic of 1918.
* England's loss of all her colonies.
* Independence for Ireland.
* The atomic disaster at Chernobyl on April 26 1986.
* Lady Di's death The divorce and tragic death of "a beautiful English Lady in a car accident who would be mourned by the whole world."
* Civil war in Bosnia.
* Dr HF Verwoerd, former Prime Minister, will die at the hand of a close friend.
* The release of Nelson Mandela by ex-President FW de Klerk.
* The Necklace Murders by blacks against blacks
* South Africa will be governed by a black government.
Not fulfilled yet (scan the topics and read what you wish)
* Japan will be destroyed by earthquakes.
* Ethnical violence in Russia and Europe

Actually, this does seem to be in formation. Muslims in Europe already are changing the population profile. They represent a different religion and a race (Arab) within Europe. Whatever they protest about, will affect the countries they are in. I expect them to turn Europe against Israel, which has been the object of their wrath for thousands of years.

* Racial violence will explode worldwide at the turn of the century and start World War III, in which Germany and America will fight side by side.
* Laser weapons?: It is a chilling experience to read about his predictions in 1920 of this coming Third and Final War at the beginning of the 21st century when the armies of the world will use what he called "terrible electrical rays that sow death and destruction from above and below, and soak the earth in blood".

*** This could be an EMP attack, which knocks out the electrical grid over countries.
The old prophet described the events on the battlefields of the world in such detail as though he himself had been an eye-witness.

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 1ACB45A7-7C7C-4BD7-9834-AB5B30DB (...).jpg, 21KiB, 362x246



Anonymous ID:3jEOX1g2 Tue 31 Mar 2020 05:41:37 No.251129586 Report

Quoted By: >>251129760

>>251129388
In 1918 Rensburg prophesied:
"I see there will be a time when the whole world will be ploughed under. This will be the beginning of the Third – and last – World War and everything will be in confusion.
Then I saw a snake lying on the ploughed land. I could not see its head or tail.
Because of this decision his visions and prophecies have been preserved and have now become known throughout South Africa, and the following words are becoming part of the Afrikaner nation's daily discussions: "'Seer' Van Rensburg said so…."

※Seer Van Rensburg was visited frequently by prominent figures in South Africa, such as General JC Smuts, a former Prime Minister of South Africa, during his lifetime. In 1916 General Smuts, past Prime Minister of South Africa, as well as General J.B.M. Hertzog, gave witness before a Parliamentary Committee regarding the truth of this old Boer prophet's visions.

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 830129E5-A57D-4A8B-8655-65C4C8A8 (...).jpg, 7KiB, 244x206



Anonymous ID:3jEOX1g2 Tue 31 Mar 2020 05:43:01 No.251129760 Report

Quoted By: >>251130136

>>251129586
However, the same Jan Smuts, not only prohibited distribution of the prophecies during World War 2, but when a friend of the Boer Prophet, Boy Mussmann, tried to publish them secretly, he was attacked by the police and the visions were confiscated.
Because of the controversial nature of his visions, the old Boer Prophet is today still the centre of many heated debates.
Shortly after the 1992 Referendum in South Africa, a prophecy by Van Rensburg, that a future Afrikaner leader would one day hand over power to the blacks, caused a fist-fight in Parliament.
AIDS:
After a vision on December 1917 and March 1918, he said immorality will increase throughout the world; he saw how a disease broke out in Africa as a result and mainly blacks dying from it.
It spreads throughout the world, but whites are relatively untouched by it.
He saw an old little 'kaffir' dressed in women's clothing sit in Europe and droppings roll off him to the West (he is totally infected with this disease and the Western nations will also be infected).
Kaffir, kaffer or kafir, which once was a blanket term for black southern Africans (see Kaffir (historical usage in southern Africa)), is now utilized exclusively as an ethnic or racial slur. The original meaning of the word was 'heathen', unbeliever or infidel, from the Arabic Kafir.

This was the first vision the Seer had which predicted worldwide decadence, immorality and pornography, also referring to a horrendous sexually transmitted disease' as result. At that time nobody knew of the existence of Aids.
Divorce and death of Princess Diana
According to Professor A.G. Raath of the University of the Orange Free State, the Boer prophet predicted Prince Charles' and Princess Diana's divorce in January 1919.
The Seer said "a divorce was hanging over the head of a very renowned British lady of 'noble birth' (Diana). And when she dies, we prepare for a big election.."

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 08F049EF-9C3A-4A7B-A97A-E5A1C804 (...).jpg, 60KiB, 610x813



Anonymous ID:3jEOX1g2 Tue 31 Mar 2020 05:46:22 No.251130136 Report

Quoted By: >>251130297

>>251129760
Van Rensburg said "when he sees ripe wheat, it means an election is on the cards." And this is exactly what happened! A few days after Princess Diana's death on 29th August 1997, the first election shots were fired by the NP and ANC.
In three important visions in January 1916 & September 1920, he not only saw how Diana would be stripped of everything after her divorce, but that her sudden death would plunge the whole of England into mourning. He further said that there would be dirty tricks involved in her death, and that she would die in a car accident. The scandal, he said, which she brought over the Royal House was the reason she had to die. Among other things, there were rumours that Diana was expecting her Arab lover's child and that she would marry him shortly.
South Africa
1960-1994, the South African government loses more and more grip on situations and circumstances because they 'forgot' their Lord and God that gave them the country in the first place.e.g.: daily opening prayer in parliament was abolished in 1972 for the sake of Muslims and Hindus.
1994 – Mr. van Rensburg correctly prophesied the release of Mr. Mandela, it's political ties (communism) and the false and violent 'peace' that the man and it's party 'preaches'.
1994 until the death of Nelson Mandela: the era in which the Boerevolk (Afrikaners) lose their power in parliament, get persecuted, murdered and alienated from their origin/roots. note: South Africa has got with the ANC a 70% party; therefore it hardly can be called a democracy.
The death of Nelson Mandela to a new and more balanced government: right after the death of Nelson Mandela very big strikes and disobedience occur, and they followed by a local (3 of 7 provinces) civil war for ground and power (eg: Zimbabwe type of actions).

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | BBFC8A07-8125-4058-8B3D-BB77EA8F (...).jpg, 210KiB, 996x1625



Anonymous ID:3jEOX1g2 Tue 31 Mar 2020 05:47:47 No.251130297 Report

Quoted By: >>251130427

>>251130136
These actions are however short lived; the revolt is quenched in a border town called Prieska and the people causing the revolt then are scattered. Mr. van Rensburg has prophesied that weapons will be transported over a railway line to that town; that railway has been completed last year.
During the time of that new government the Lord will return and establish His Millennial reign on the Earth, but also very big trouble will be upon the earth, and as a result many European refugees will flee to South Africa.
The second coming of the Lord being a jubilee year it'll cause the borders of South Africa to extent beyond Zimbabwe and Namibia. Striking details in his dreams and prophecies are known, and symbols reoccurring in his visions are consistent and can be with relative ease correctly interpreted.
The World (especially England, France and USA)
America and England will become bankrupt and full of debts.

*England will be struck by 7 plagues when World War 3 is at hand.
England will be totally annihilated, even their ground will burn away as a Russian-led invasion will invade Europe, through Turkey, and use terrible weapons.
The invasion will be stopped in France by German-American forces. Mr. van Rensburg actually made a remark that Germany will receive new 'ground-breaking' technology from America that they (the Germans) will use to defeat the Russian invasion; the USA will be unable to respond in a timely manner because of a severe attack on their troops, ground and finances.

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 90411EBA-46F7-4764-B705-2D6248AB (...).jpg, 8KiB, 183x275



Anonymous ID:3jEOX1g2 Tue 31 Mar 2020 05:48:53 No.251130427 Report

Quoted By: >>251130646

>>251130297
Mr. van Rensburg also indicated that the trouble for South Africa will be much shorter lived when compared to other countries also less troublesome, as the Lord will send His power and blessing causing South Africa to be a safe-haven for Christians from all over the world.

BABA VANGA

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | vanga about russia.jpg, 51KiB, 1024x598



Anonymous ID:hrdcBVMd Fri 12 Mar 2021 16:07:25 No.311747689 View Report

>>311747482
Encyclopedia of the Clairvoyant Vanga " - 1999

"Nothing is accidental. Therefore, I tell all people that our consciousness should be transformed into kindness. And this is not just a wish. The earth is entering a new period of time, which can be described as the time of virtues. This new state of the planet does not depend on us, it comes regardless of whether we want it or not. The new time requires new thinking, a different consciousness, qualitatively new people, so that the harmony in the universe is not disturbed. Many people try to adapt to the current changes, but this will not help them to enter the future. They were needed by the time that passes, and they fulfilled the mission assigned to them by Heaven. Others, good people, will serve the future: the preservation and development of life."

"There will be big changes in people's lives. They will change beyond recognition. The coming of a new era will be heralded by signs that will appear in 1990."

"Russia is the mother of all Slavic powers. Those who have turned away from it will return in a new form. Russia will not deviate from the path of reforms that will eventually lead to the growth of its strength and power."

"The old Russia will return. Now you are called the Union, and then you will be called, as under St. Sergius, Russia. Like an eagle, Russia will soar above the earth and overshadow the whole earth with its wings. Its spiritual primacy will be recognized by everyone, including America. But this will not happen immediately - in sixty years (described in 1979.). But this will be preceded by the rapprochement of the three countries. China, India, and Moscow will converge at one point. Bulgaria, too, but if it is together with Russia and as if part of Russia. Without Russia, Bulgaria has no future."

"She [Russia] will sweep everything out of her way and not only survive, but also become the ruler of the whole world."

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | baba-vanga-2021-predictions-tsun (...).jpg, 29KiB, 590x350



Anonymous ID:ZftmtG5N Sun 03 Jan 2021 10:51:57 No.299868706 Replies: 306 View Report

it's prophecy time!

Here's what Blind Bulgarian Mystic Baba Vanga Predicts For 2021

>Economic fall of Europe

>Vladimir Putin will survive an assassination attempt

>"the world will suffer from a lot of cataclysms and great disasters. The consciousness of people will change. Difficult times will come. People will be divided by their faith."

>"We are witnessing devastating events that will change the fate and destiny of humanity."

<Invasion of the Muslim extremists" over Europe and that the continent will face chemical attacks from "Muslim invaders"

>"A strong dragon will seize humanity. The 3 giants will unite. Some people will have red money. I see the numbers 100, 5, and many zeros," predicted Vanga.

The interpreters presume that the "dragon" is China, which became a superpower. The 3 giants might be Russia, India, and China, and regarding the money, the 100 Yuan and the 5000 ruble notes have a red color.

FUN TIMES AHEAD, be vigilant and weary of muslims. i think isis is planning a huge revenge, activating their terror cells.

https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-7824281/Blind-mystic-Baba-Varga-predicts-doom-Trump-Putin.html

https://www.ibtimes.sg/murder-putin-alien-discovery-baba-vanga-predicts-2020-disasters-future-36257

WWIII



29KiB, 815x409, apocalypse.jpg

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace

World War III Prophecies OP Mon 28 Jul 2014 17:00:32 No.33100865 View Reply Original Report [255 / 53]

Quoted By: >>33101306 >>33102627 >>33104899 >>33109304 >>33110318 >>33111761 >>33112359 >>33118063 >>33119518 >>33120214 >>33122573 >>33122683 >>33127467 >>33131624 >>33133651 >>33134120

On the 100th anniversary of the First World War (1914-1918), I thought it would be interesting to show you some of the prophecies concerning WW3, that are floating around the internet.
> inb4 /x/
Here are some of the main themes that I found in these different visions:

> A Murder Sets The Spark

"Everything calls peace. Shalom! Then it will occur - a new Middle East war suddenly flares up, big naval forces are facing hostility in the Mediterranean - the situation is strained. But the actual firing spark is set on fire in the Balkans: I see a 'large one' falling, a bloody dagger lies beside him - then impact is on impact. Two men kill a third high-ranked. They were paid by other people. One of the murderers is a small black man, the other a little bit taller, with bright-colored hair. I think it will be at the Balkans, but I cannot say it exactly."
Alois Irlmaier, Germany (1894-1959)

"The Third World War will begin a few days after the murder of a leader in the sector of Yugoslavia-Hungary." A Sister of Queen Brigite Order, Rome (published in 1970)

> Russia Invades Europe

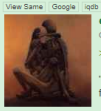
"From the east this war will break out. I am frightened of the east. This war will break out very fast." Wessel Dietrich Eilert, Germany (1764-1833)

"The assault from the east will happen on wide front between northern Scandinavia, Germany and northern Italy." Anton Johansson, Sweden (1858-1909)

"Russia will be the scourge for all nations, because it was not converted. Russia attacks the West, and China invades in Asia." Sister Lucia, Portugal (1907-2005)

"Next, the Red Army will strike against western Germany, exactly up to the French border." Biernacki, Poland (1984)

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 1406014704768.jpg, 3MiB, 1698x1786



OP Mon 28 Jul 2014 17:02:15 No.33100913 Report

Quoted By: >>33112359 >>33121347

> Battle Takes Place Along The Rhine

"Ships without horses come up the Rhine, carriages run without horses but with a buzzing sound. Then, when nobody believes it, there will be a war like there has never been before... Foreigners will occupy the Rhine, but will be defeated after hard resistance... When the bridge at Cologne will be finished, warriors will directly pass this bridge. Those who are requested at last come when everything is past." Johann Peter Knopp von Ehrenberg (1714-1794)

"These tanks will come from the east and will drive with great speed to the west... The tank troops of the Russians will come up to the Rhine." Josef Stockert, Germany (1947)

"At the same time sections of the Russian army will advance by West Prussia, Saxonia and Thuringia to the Rhine, in order to reach Calais and gain control of the channel coast." Brother Adam, Wuerzburg (1949)

"The river Rhine will be overflowing with corpses and blood." Sister Elena Aiello, Italy (1959-1961)

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 1406014794718.jpg, 42KiB, 647x768



OP Mon 28 Jul 2014 17:03:25 No.33100945 Report

Quoted By: >>33112359

> The Holy Chuch Is Attacked

"And in Italy it is going wildly too. They kill many people there and the Pope flees, but many clergymen will be killed, many churches collapse." Alois Irlmaier, Germany (1894-1959)

"Italy will also be harassed by a great revolution, and the Pope will suffer terribly." Sister Elena Aiello, Italy (1959-1961)

"The Holy Father must flee. He must flee fast, in order to escape the blood bath. Cardinals fall and bishops too are victims." Brother Adam, Wuerzburg (1949)

"There is a storm over cloisters and clergymen." Josef Kugelbeer, The Seer of Vorarlberg (1922)

"The Roman Chair will stand empty for some time." Wessel Dietrich Eilert, Germany (1764-1833)

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 1406014776235.jpg, 1MiB, 1920x1200



OP Mon 28 Jul 2014 17:04:57 No.33100992 Report

Quoted By: >>33103606 >>33105620 >>33105798 >>33112359

> Chemical Weapons?

"Yellow-grey dust and heavy, poisonous clouds take the breath from humans and cattle." The Sybille of Prague (?-1658)

"People waging this war will have their scientists who will invent different and strange cannon-balls. When they explode, these cannon-balls, instead of killing, will cast a spell over all that lives: people, armies and livestock." Mitar Tarabic (1829-1899)

"The pilots throw off their small black boxes. They do explode, before they touch the soil, and spread a yellow or green smoke or dust. What comes into contact with this becomes dead, whether it is human, animal or plant. These boxes are satanic. When they explode, a yellow or green dust or smoke arises, everything that comes in contact to it, is dead. The humans becomes quite black and the meat falls off their bones, so sharply is the poison." Alois Irlmaier, Germany (1894-1959)

"There will be weapons totally new. In one day more men will die than in all previous wars. The battles will be accomplished with artificial weapons." Matthias Stormberger (1830)

"You have the meal in front of you and are not allowed to eat it, because it brings you death; and you have the water and may not drink it, because it would also mean your death. The air corrodes into the skin like a poison. Put on all the clothing you have and don't even let the tip of your nose remain uncovered. When you lose your hair it has gotten you." Sepp Wudy (1870-1915)

"The air will be so polluted that one cannot draw one's breath. It will cover several continents, America, Japan, Australia and the wealthy nations. The water will be ruined. We can no longer till the soil." A 90 year old norwegian woman's prophecy recorded by the evangelist Emanuel Minos (1968)

"A powerful wind will rise in the North carrying heavy fog and the densest dust by divine command and it will fill their throats and eyes so they will cease their savagery and be stricken with great fear." St. Hildegard (1098-1179)

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 1406015509192.jpg, 207KiB, 753x1024



OP Mon 28 Jul 2014 17:05:51 No.33101025 Report

Quoted By: >>33105798 >>33120285

> England Will Face a Big Flood?

"The great nation in the ocean that is inhabited by people of different tribes and descent by an earthquake, storm and tidal waves will be devastated. It will be divided, and in great part submerged. The Comet by its tremendous pressure, will force much out of the ocean and flood many countries, causing much want and many plagues." St. Hildegard (1098-1179)

"Then I see someone flying, coming from the east, who drops something into the large water, so that something strange will happen. The water lifts itself as high as a tower and falls down, then everything is inundated. [...] And then: there is an earthquake. The southern part of England slips into the water. One part disappears, when the thing falls into the sea. The countries at the sea are endangered of the water heavily, the waves go high as a house; it foams, as if it would boil. Islands disappear. A part of the proud island sinks, if the thing falls into the sea, which the pilot drops. Then the water lifts itself as high as a tower and falls down. What this thing is, I do not know. When it comes, I do not know." Alois Irlmaier, Germany (1894-1959)
> Only Australia Is Safe

"Only one country at the end of the world, surrounded by great seas, as big as our Europe, will live in peace, without any troubles.... Upon it or over it not a single canon-ball will explode!" Mitar Tarabic (1829-1899)

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | hell.jpg, 84KiB, 502x628



OP Mon 28 Jul 2014 17:06:41 No.33101051 Report

Quoted By: >>33102616

You can read more here:

http://www.jrnyquist.com/may14/new_page_2.htm
http://mountephraimpublishing.com/Alois%20Irlmaier%27s%20Prophecy%20page.htm
http://www.worldprophecies.net/Wessel_Eilert_Prophecy.htm
http://www.inthebeginning.com/articles/norway1968.htm
http://www.unitypublishing.com/prophecy/HildigardSaint.htm

Anonymous (ID: ecMkmfD2) 08/04/19(Sun)00:58:08 No.221705731 >>221705799 >>221705851 >>221705935 >>221706013 >>221706396 >>221706460 >>221708052

>>221674623
MAJOR RED PILL AHEAD

The lost tribes of Israel are the white/Caucasian race, NOT the "Jews", who are actually Edomites/Kenites/Canaanites.

Anonymous (ID: ecMkmfD2) 08/04/19(Sun)00:58:45 No.221705799

>>221705731
The white race has fulfilled EVERY prophecy that was said the people of Israel would do, as mentioned in the Bible.

1.) The descendants of Abraham and Jacob were "to be a great nation" (Genesis 12:2; 18:18) and "a company of nations" (Genesis 17:4; 35:11; 48:19). Wherever the white race has gone it has established great and prosperous nations. These nations include ancient Egypt and Greece, the European nations, America, Canada, Australia, South Africa, etc. Whites are the founders of great nations all over the world, and thus they are the only race to have a COMPANY of great nations. The "Jews" have never had a great nation, let alone a company of great nations. They have been wanderers and vagabonds of the earth (as stated of Cain in Genesis 4:12) never having a nation of their own. The state of Israel only exists with the aid of U.S. money, technology and other resources. And blacks are ONLY prosperous where/when whites have interceded and colonized. Every black or other third world nation is a mess, except where whites have intervened. China, Japan, and South Korea are doing well, but ONLY because they trade with white nations. The rest are pretty much third world shitholes and/or dictatorships. Only a fool would call those "great nations".

Anonymous (ID: ecMkmfD2) 08/04/19(Sun)00:59:12 No.221705851

>>221705731
2.) Israel was to have great agricultural harvests and wealth (Genesis 27:28; Deuteronomy 28:11; 33:13-14, 28). The people of the white race, especially those of U.S. and Canada, have been the world's most successful farmers. They seem to have a natural desire to grow things, and have great success in doing so. All throughout history "Jews" have been known as merchants and money lenders, but never as farmers, because they are very poor farmers. And can anyone say Africans are great farmers? All that fertile land, and all those starving people...

3.) The people of Israel were/are to be God's witness and carry the word of God to all the world (Isaiah 43:10-12, 21; 59:21; Matthew 28:19-20). Over 99% of all Bible missionary work has been carried on by the white race. The United States, Germany and Great Britain, print 97% of all the Bibles in over 700 languages, mostly via Bible societies. They have spread God's word all over the earth.

Anonymous (ID: ecMkmfD2) 08/04/19(Sun)00:59:59 No.221705935

>>221705731
4.) The people of Israel were/are to be God's "battle-axe" and an undefeatable military power (Numbers 24:8; Jeremiah 51:20-23; Isaiah 54:15-17; Micah 5:8-9). The white race has produced the greatest soldiers, conquerors, and military leaders - Joshua, David, Alexander the Great, William the Conqueror, George Washington, Robert E. Lee, MacArthur, Patton, etc. It was the Visigoths and Romans of the white race that defeated hordes of Attila the Hun when no other nation could stop them. Throughout the centuries the white race has served as God's "battle-axe" to "subdue" (Genesis 1:28) and conquer the heathen, demonstrating its military dominance over all other races. It is worth noting that the battle-axe was the great weapon of the Saxon and Germanic people. Also, if not for the white Christian Crusaders, Muslims would have controlled the world long ago. Those who rebel against God use the military dominance of the white race/Christians as an excuse to hate them. "They did this" or "they did that", but the world was better for it, as it was God's plan.

5.) The people of Israel were/are to be a seafaring and colonizing people (Genesis 28:14; 49:13; Numbers 24:7; Deuteronomy 33:19; Judges 5:17; Psalms 2:8; 89:25). Throughout history the world's greatest shipbuilders and seamen are of the white race, going back to their ancestors the Phoenicians. It is through ships and sea navigation that the white race has "spread abroad to the west, and to the east, to the north, and to the south" (Genesis 28:14). They were the first and only race to do so on their own. All the great seamen and explorers were of the white race, including Leif Ericson, Marco Polo, Magellan, Christopher Columbus, Captain Cook, etc. Other races, being unable to build ships on their own, could only use the ships or ship building technology of the white race. As for "Jews" and Blacks, they have never possessed the spirit for exploration.

Anonymous (ID: ecMkmfD2) 08/04/19(Sun)01:00:45 No.221706013

>>221705731
6.) The descendants of Israel were to be multiplied exceedingly (Genesis 13:16; 15:5; 17:2; 22:17; 24:60; 26:4; 28:14; 32:12). This promise most assuredly excludes the "Jews" as being God's Chosen People.

World Population
Caucasoids: 2.297 billion
Mongoloids: 2.125 billion
Negroids: 810 million
Australoid/Caucasoid: 806 million
Negroid/Caucasoid: 196 million
Amerindian/Caucasoid: 180 million
Mongoloid/Caucasoid: 106 million
Asiatic Triracials: 75 million
Amerindian: 55 million
Australoid/Mongoloid: 53.5 million
Triracials: 50 million
Negroid/Mongoloid: 15 million
Australoid: 12.5 million
Negroid/Amerindian: 3.5 million
Khoisan and Pygmy: 1 million

Christians are comprised of about 2.4 billion people (most of them from Europe and the Americas), the "Jews" are only comprised of about 18 million people.

When this promise was repeated in the 8th century B.C. (Hosea 1:10) the true people/nation of Israel was already nearly 18 million people. Either God has failed in His promise or today's preachers are liars/mistaken regarding the "Jews".

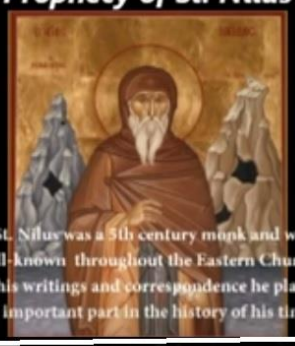
Anonymous (ID: ecMkmfD2) 08/04/19(Sun)01:04:46 No.221706396

>>221705731
7.) The descendants of Abraham and Jacob were/are to be a blessing to all families (nations) of the earth (Genesis 12:3; 18:18; 28:14; Isaiah 27:6). Since the dawn of history the people of the white race have been the obvious leaders in all fields of endeavor -- agriculture, science, medicine, inventions and manufacturing to name a few, and all other nations have benefited from these endeavors. The "Jews" in Palestine need white Christians for food, technology, military support, and other resources. Just who is blessed by whom in this case? In regard to blacks, take a look at many Sub-Saharan African countries, or Haiti, to see how greatly blacks have benefited from whites, as they are now wealthier than any other point in their history, thanks to white nations.

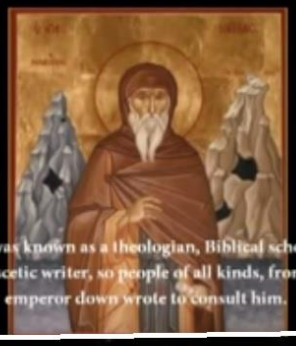
Anonymous (ID: ecMkmfD2) 08/04/19(Sun)01:05:31 No.221706460 >>221706659

>>221705731
8.) The true people of Israel were/are to be blind to their identity, and were/are to be called by a new name and not known as Israel (Isaiah 62:2; 65:15; Hosea 1:9-10; Romans 11:25). Since God was going to "call his servants by another name", we should expect them to be known by a name other than Israel today. God stated that He would put His "name upon the children of Israel" (Numbers 6:27), and thus, through the Messiah, they are called "Christians" (Acts 11:26). All the world refers to the white nations as Christendom. We are named Christians after Jesus Christ. The "Jews" have been commonly known as Israel, yet God clearly said Israel would be known by a "new name". A lot of blacks went public calling themselves Israel in the last 80 years, little do they know that, in the Bible, Israel would NOT go by the name of Israel until the return of the Messiah. Little by little, as his return draws closer, some will awaken to who they truly are. They will instead be called the "Christian nations", which is what the world has called white nations for a long time now. Those who call themselves "Jews" are the *Canaanites* who were conquered in 125 B.C. and converted to Israel. They betrayed the true Israel many times throughout history, as they were NOT pleased with having been conquered. They kept the name Israel, even when their King Herod slaughtered babies to keep the Messiah from being born. The whites, of the TRUE house of Israel, rejoiced at the coming of the Messiah!

Prophecy of St. Nilus



St. Nilus was a 5th century monk and was well-known throughout the Eastern Church; by his writings and correspondence he played an important part in the history of his time.



He was known as a theologian, Biblical scholar and ascetic writer, so people of all kinds, from the emperor down wrote to consult him.

After the year 1900, toward the middle of the 20th century, the people of that time will become unrecognizable. When the time for the Advent of the Antichrist approaches, people's minds will grow cloudy from carnal passions, and dishonor and lawlessness will grow stronger

Then the world will become unrecognizable. People's appearances will change, and it will be impossible to distinguish men from women due to their shamelessness in dress and style of hair.

"These people will be cruel and will be like wild animals because of the temptations of the Antichrist. There will be no respect for parents and elders, love will disappear, and Christian pastors, bishops, and priests will become vain men, completely failing to distinguish the right-hand way from the left.

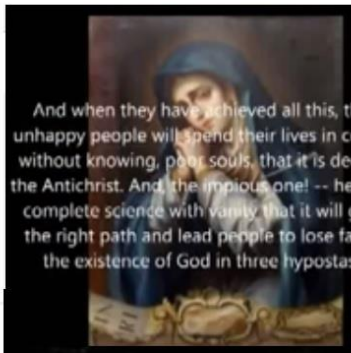
At that time the morals and traditions of Christians and of the Church will change. People will abandon modesty, and dissipation will reign.

Falsehood and greed will attain great proportions, and woe to those who pile up treasures. Lust, adultery, homosexuality, secret deeds and murder will rule in society. At that future time, due to the power of such great crimes and licentiousness, people will be deprived of the grace of the Holy Spirit, which they received in Holy Baptism and equally of remorse.

The Churches of God will be deprived of God-fearing and pious pastors, and woe to the Christians remaining in the world at that time; they will completely lose their faith because they will lack the opportunity of seeing the light of knowledge from anyone at all.

Then they will separate themselves out of the world in holy refuges in search of lightening their spiritual sufferings, but everywhere they will meet obstacles and constraints. And all this will result from the fact that the Antichrist wants to be Lord over everything and become the ruler of the whole universe, and he will produce miracles and fantastic signs.

He will also give depraved wisdom to an unhappy man so that he will discover a way by which one man can carry on a conversation with another from one end of the earth to the other. At that time men will also fly through the air like birds and descend to the bottom of the sea like fish.

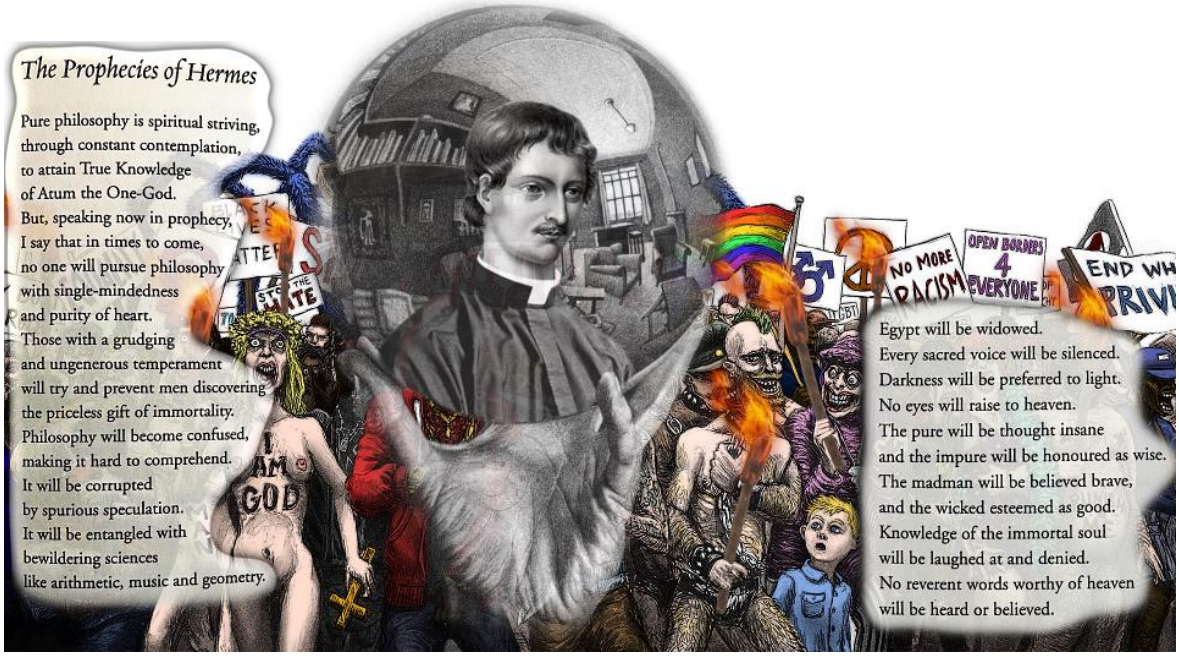


And when they have achieved all this, these unhappy people will spend their lives in comfort without knowing, poor souls, that it is deceit of the Antichrist. And the impious one! -- he will so complete science with vanity that it will go off the right path and lead people to lose faith in the existence of God in three hypostases.

Then the All-good God will see the downfall of the human race and will shorten the days for the sake of those few who are being saved, because the enemy wants to lead even the chosen into temptation, if that is possible... then the sword of chastisement will suddenly appear and kill the perverter and his servants."

The Prophecies of Hermes

Pure philosophy is spiritual striving,
through constant contemplation,
to attain True Knowledge
of Atum the One-God.
But, speaking now in prophecy,
I say that in times to come,
no one will pursue philosophy
with single-mindedness
and purity of heart.
Those with a grudging
and ungenerous temperament
will try and prevent men discovering
the priceless gift of immortality.
Philosophy will become confused,
making it hard to comprehend.
It will be corrupted
by spurious speculation.
It will be entangled with
bewildering sciences
like arithmetic, music and geometry.



Egypt will be widowed.
Every sacred voice will be silenced.
Darkness will be preferred to light.
No eyes will raise to heaven.
The pure will be thought insane
and the impure will be honoured as wise.
The madman will be believed brave,
and the wicked esteemed as good.
Knowledge of the immortal soul
will be laughed at and denied.
No reverent words worthy of heaven
will be heard or believed.

File: St_Paisios.jpg (464 KB, 568x478)



Prophecies of St Paisios, World War 3 Anonymous (ID: X1LwDT9H) 05/11/21(Tue)04:32:59 No.320930844 ► >>320933327 >>320933908 >>320935305 >>320939963 >>320941639 >>320941904 >>320942229 >>320944744 >>320945801 >>320946687

orthodoxaustralia.org/2015/12/01/the-prophecies-of-st-paisios-of-mount-athos/

>One needs to trust God, not oneself. The Russians will take Turkey. The Chinese will cross the Euphrates. Providence tells me that many events will happen: The Russians will take Turkey and Turkey will disappear from the world map because a third of the Turks will become Christians, another third will die in the war and another third will leave for Mesopotamia. The Mid-East will become a theater of a war in which the Russians will take place. Much blood will be spilled. The Chinese, with an army of 200 million, will cross the Euphrates and go all the way to Jerusalem.

>The sign that this event is approaching will be the destruction of the Mosque of Omar, for its destruction will mark the beginning of work by the Jews to rebuild the Temple of Solomon, which was built on the same spot. There will be a great war between Russians and Europeans, and much blood will be spilled. Greece won't play a leading role in that war, but they'll give her Constantinople. Not because the Russians adore the Greeks, but because no better solution will be found. The city will be handed over to the Greek Army even before it has a chance to get there.

>The Jews, inasmuch as they'll have great power and the help of the European leadership, will become proud and insolent beyond measure and conduct themselves shamelessly. They'll try to rule Europe. They'll play all sorts of tricks, but the resulting persecutions will lead Christians to unite completely. However, they won't unite in the way desired by those who are now engaging in various machinations to create a single church united under a single religious leadership.

>Christians will unite because the unfolding situation will naturally separate the sheep from the goats. Then the prophecy: "one flock and one shepherd" will actually come to pass.

>> Anonymous (ID: uTjCOwB4) 05/11/21(Tue)04:50:14 No.320932657 ►

Anymore?

>> Anonymous (ID: lqmpPb77) 05/11/21(Tue)04:55:55 No.320933327 ►

>>320930844 (OP)
Checked and jooopilled

>> Anonymous (ID: lqmpPb77) 05/11/21(Tue)05:01:10 No.320933908 ► >>320934390 >>320941811 >>320944974

>>320930844 (OP)
> Remove your "I" from everything you do. The person who leaves his "I" rises above the earth, moves in another atmosphere. As long as he remains inside himself he cannot become a heavenly being. There is no spiritual life without sacrifice. Try to remember, at least a little bit, that death exists. And since we'll die in any case, let's not take care of ourselves too much. Look after your health, but not to the degree where you begin to bow down before your peace and well-being. I'm not asking anyone to throw themselves headlong into dangerous adventures, but you have to have at least a bit of heroism, my brother!.. Feats are committed not by the tall in size but by the audacious, the heartfelt, and the self-sacrificing. There's no barbarity in spiritual audacity. Such people don't fire at the enemy, but over his head, forcing him to surrender. A kind man prefers being killed to killing. The harmonious person is prepared for accepting divine powers. The mean, the cowardly, and the small of spirit, on the other hand, use impudence to hide their fear. They're afraid of themselves as well as others and shoot without stopping. Courage and audacity are one thing; criminality and malice quite another. In order to succeed at anything one needs a wild streak, in the positive sense. He who lacks this wild streak can become neither a hero nor a saint. The heart must become uncalculating.

Anonymous ID: 5V1wdwcM Mon 13 Jun 2016 23:13:38 No.77200224 Report

Quoted By: >>77200693 >>77201371 >>77201514 >>77202038 >>77202049 >>77202823 >>77204720 >>77204772 >>77204825

Prophecy of /pol/

It will happen when the weather cools.

That's when they'll make their move.

The plans laid long ago, before the founding of America, and older still, will come to fruition.

They're trying to force God's hand.

Watch for these signs:

Three branches will become one.

An island will drift away.

(Note: LEAVE won Brexit on 23 June 2016, 10 days after this prophecy was made.)

A killing bolt will shine in the night but will not kill.

The star will gorge itself on clay.

Idols will speak and move about.

The black flag will fly above the dome.

The belly of the dragon will drip water.

Two voices will call out in a silence that all will hear.

A rock will stand on seven hills.

The ravens will starve.

The bear will leave its cave forever.

The rod and the ring will strike.

http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/77198488/

Do we live in hell? Or is this Kali Yuga **Anonymous** (ID: +CMHMEMt) 04/14/20(Tue)03:02:25 No.253358932 ► >>253359481 >>253359842

Things that once would have revolted me barely register now. Is this just the inevitable conclusion of all this?

I remember seeing pic related on a forum I used to use years ago. This is downright tame compared to what's out there now.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: +CMHMEMt) 04/14/20(Tue)03:06:14 No.253359350 ►

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kali_Yuga

With regard to human relationships, Markandeya's discourse says:

>Avarice and wrath will be common. Humans will openly display animosity towards each other. Ignorance of dharma will occur.

>Religion, truthfulness, cleanliness, tolerance, mercy, physical strength and memory diminish with each passing day.

>People will have thoughts of murder with no justification and will see nothing wrong in that.
>Lust will be viewed as socially acceptable and sexual intercourse will be seen as the central requirement of life.
>Sin will increase exponentially, while virtue will fade and cease to flourish.
>People will become addicted to intoxicating drinks and drugs.
>Gurus will no longer be respected and their students will attempt to injure them. Their teachings will be insulted, and followers of Kama will wrest control of the mind from all human beings.
>All the human beings will declare themselves as gods or boon given by gods and make it as a business instead of teachings.
>People will no longer get married and live with each other just for sexual pleasure.
>Weather and environment will degrade with time and frequent and unpredictable rainfalls will happen.
>Earthquakes will be common.
>Maximum age of humans will be 50 years by the end of Kali Yuga.
>Many fake ideologies will spread throughout the world.
>The powerful people will dominate the poor people.
>Many diseases will spread.
>At the end of Kali Yuga, lord Vishnu will take birth on earth to wipe out the sinners.

RACE


s/IkPZTV ·
57m · 318063813
JPG · 200KB · (800 × 800)
2 Replies
I'm tired. I'm just so fucking tired. It's not even funny any more. The english language, no the entirety of human tongue and pen is not enough to describe what I'm feeling. There is no word, nor sonnet, nor epic possible to describe the level of nigger fatigue I have.

Anonymous (ID: zbjJihFx) 04/21/17(Fri)12:47:27 No.122155649 ▶ >>122155837 >>122156238

>>122142869 (OP)
>tfw I spent 2 years in a bush community
>Town was 99% Aboriginal
>Aboriginal populace spends its days drinking, huffing and fighting
>Theft and assault are rampant
>Young girls just disappear into the desert regularly
>The boys are beaten and raped just as much as the girls
>Young men will pool loose change to buy a hot chicken and then remove the spine so they can take turns fucking it
>They pour glue into coke bottles and heat it up with a lighter, then huff for hours
>They do all this in public
>One day the only supermarket in town has to close for a day
>It's looted before lunch
>"Fukn white cunts makin us do it"
>Government benefits are a day late
>There are 11 robberies and muggings
>In one instance two men robbed the supermarket and then went right across the street to buy smokes from the petrol station
>Police later arrested them, much to their amazement as they believed their plan foolproof
>"Guvmen didn giv us da monee. Gotta fukn eat! Fuk white cunts"

>An entire community entirely paid for by the government, entirely supplied, with precisely 8 white people in town
>Them raping, murdering and stealing from each other is entire the fault of those 8 white people and the government

I wasn't a racist before I came to that hell on earth.

Anonymous (ID: zbjJihFx) 04/21/17(Fri)12:53:17 No.122156176 ▶ >>122157380 >>122157531 >>122157669

>>122155837
It's literally every day. Young children will take a 9km walk to a petrol station along the highway and swarm over cars, snatching up loose change. Their older siblings beat them, then steal most of it.

When they have about $6 between them, they'll go buy the freshest rotisserie chicken, rip out the spine, curl it around, then take turns fucking and cumming inside it, in public. They will share the chicken amongst 3-6 of them, and often teach their younger siblings how to do it.

Anonymous (ID: zbjJihFx) 04/21/17(Fri)13:09:00 No.122157669 ▶ >>122158479

>>122156176
You might ask why they would fuck a chicken if the girls are sexually active by 10 or 11. It's because 90% of the time, there are no young women in the town.

Girls, aged 10-18, will repeatedly take a walk to the nearest truck stop and attempt to get picked up and taken to a different town. They just offer themselves up as road-pussy for truckers and just see where the road takes them. Of course they usually come back in a week or so, riddled with STDs and/or pregnant.
Why?

Because they are uneducated; and when I say uneducated, I mean that in the most broad sense of the term. Kids cannot count past 10, they cannot read or write beyond a few key phrases, they cannot tell time beyond knowing that 12 is midday. They lack any kind of basic arithmetic and most would not be able to write or even tell you their full name, date of birth or address. The girls want to leave, they want to get pregnant and be taken care of for the rest of their lives, but they'd starve without government payouts, so they all eventually return home to collect their money. Of course, after their 5th or 6th time, they end up pregnant and unable to abort, so they either die in a botched attempt or settle down and spread their legs for any man that will take them.

It's fucking depressing.

RACE / ARABS

Anonymous 01/07/19(Mon)01:32:16 No.20489202 ► >>20489229

The """Arabs""" boast about the purity of their race and glorious history. They do indeed have a glorious history of total rape, humiliation, massacres and subjugation at the hands of all their non-Arab 'Ajam barbarian neighbors before Islam and after Islam.

Anonymous 01/07/19(Mon)01:33:25 No.20489229 ► >>20489253

>>20489202
Arabia before the rise of Islam was in a state of war and total suffering as the Arabs in Eastern and Southern Arabia were raped by a train of 'Ajami foreign invaders including the Iranic Parthians, Sassanian Persians and African Ethiopians who fought for supremacy over Arabia The Parthians conquered eastern Arabia from Oman to Bahrain to the coast of eastern Saudi Arabia as they asserted Iranian supremacy over the Persian Gulf. The Parthian Governor Sanatruq ruled Eastern Arabia and when the Persian Sassanians overthrew their Iranic Parthian relatives the Sassanians conquered Eastern Arabia again and Shahanshah Ardashir appointed Shapur I as governor of Eastern Arabia, conquering Oman, Bahrain and Eastern Arabia The Persians ruled Eastern Arabia in three provinces, Mishmahig province in Bahrain, Batan Ardashir in Al-Qatif, Saudi Arabia, and Haggar in Hofuf, Saudi Arabia.The Arab race by tradition originates from the cradle of Yemen and southern Arabia. The Ethiopian Kingdom of Aksum sent their army led by Abraha al-Ashram in 531 to conquer and rape southern Arabia : southern Arabia fell under Ethiopian Aksumite rule as Eastern Arabia was conquered by the Persian Sassanians. Ethiopian rape introduced kinky hair and dark burned skin into the Arab people. Persian Sassanian General Vahrez and his Persian soldiers conquered southern Arabia from the Ethiopians and raped the Arabs again. The sons of Persian soldiers and Arab women in Yemen and southern Arabia were known in Arabic as the 'Abna Furs, "sons of Persians".The Al-Ajman tribe are connected to the rapebabies left by the Persians among Arab women. "'Ajman" shares the same root as "'Ajami", the Arab word for non-Arabs which means a mute non-Arabic speaker and most commonly applied to Persians. The mystery meat """Arabs""" of Ethiopian and Persian rape were among those who served in the Arabian Rashidun army after the rise of Islam so the Persians were only defeated by their very own rapebabies.

Anonymous 01/07/19(Mon)01:34:26 No.20489253 ► >>20489278

>>20489229
After the rise of the Islamic caliphates another round of foreign nomadic 'Ajami invaders this time from the steppes of the Pontic, Siberia, Mongolia, and Central Asia appeared to give the Arabs a continuous straight round of 1,000 years of foreign rape, rule, and humiliation. The TURKS. The Tengrist Khazar Turks annihilated and slaughtered the Arab Rashidun Abd ar-Rahman ibn Rabi'a and his army in 652 the reign of Caliph Uthman ibn Affan and sacrificed Abdurrahman's corpse to their god for reign. In their first battles the Tengrist Ashina Xian slaughtered the Arab Umayyads led by Al-Yashkuri in Aqsu in 717 and the Tengrist Turkic Turgesh led by Suluk Khaghan slaughtered the Arab Umayyads led by Muslim ibn Sa'id al-Kilabi on the day of thirst in 724. This was the first taste of the Tengrist Turkic sword.

The Tengrist Turks from Siberia were seen as the dreaded gog magog awaiting to fight the Muslims in Arabic Islamic tradition and the authentic Hadith of the Sunnis in Bukhari and Muslim in the Six Books call the Turks flat nosed infidels with small eyes, and faces like shields whom the Muslims must fight before the last hour. Shia Hadith call the Khazar Turks flat nosed, and small eyed.

Anonymous 01/07/19(Mon)01:35:26 No.20489278 ► >>20489301

>>20489253
Daylam in northern Iran remained free from Arab Muslim rule under the Iranian Daylamites and the Persian Ziyarids ruled there as Zoroastrians and later Muslims. The Persians supported the Abbasid revolution against the Umayyads which resulted in the slaughter and rape of the Umayyad's Arab tribal jund armies stationed in the Levant and their replacement by Abbasid Khorasani armies in Baghdad. The entire Arab Umayyad family execept one man was slaughtered. The Persian Tahirids, Samanids, Saffarids, and Buyids took back control over Transoxania, Iran and Iraq from the Arabs as the capital was moved to Baghdad, a city of a Persian name. Arabs lost all control of the caliphate lands outside of the Arabian peninsula. The Iranian Barmakids ruled as Vizers and the Persian Buyids puppeteered the Abbasid court in Baghdad as the Persian Samanids ruled in Transoxania. The Persian Buyids defeated the Arab Hamdanids in the battle of Baghdad in 946 when the Arab Hamdanids tried to wrest control of the caliphate from the Persian Buyids. The Persian Tahirids and Turkic soldiers destabilized the Abbasid court in the Anarchy at Samarra in 861-866 and the Turkic soldiers murdered Abbasid Caliphs Al-Mutawakkil, Al-Musta'in, and Al-Muhtadi, deposed Al-Mu'tazz and placed a puppet Al-Mu'tamid as Caliph .Turkic and North African Berber soldiers from Samarra rampaged all over Iraq in the Anarchy of Samarra and Abbasid civil war of 865–866, slaughtering and raping Arabs in a train of humiliation as the Abbasid caliphate's military was entirely in the hands of the Turks and Berber North Africans. The Turkic Tulunids ruled in Egypt as the Berbers retook control of North Africa. Turkic slave soldiers led by Mahmud of Ghazni overthrew the Samanids but focused their attentions against India.

Anonymous 01/07/19(Mon)01:36:28 No.20489301 ► >>20489320

>>20489278
The Tengrist Seljuq Oghuz Turks on the Kazakh steppe were in the service of the Turkic Khazar Khagans who converted to Judaism. The Seljuqs saw the opportunity to conquer and swept the Arab caliphate's lands to build their own empire. The Seljuqs converted to Islam and invaded and conquered the Abbasid caliphate stretching their empire from Central Asia to the Levant and Asia Minor down to Oman which they conquered as well. Seljuq Turk Sultan Tughril I forced the Arab Abbasid Caliph Al-Qa'im to give his own daughter to be married to Tughril in an act of humiliation against the Arabs. The Seljuq Oghuz Turk conquest of the Arabs opened the floodgates to a 1,000 year horde of Turko-Mongol nomadic invaders conquering, massacring, and raping the Arabs in a nonstop train of pain, suffering, and humiliation.

Only """Arabs""" with fabricated genealogies remained. The Rasulid dynasty ruling Yemen on the Arabian peninsula were Oghuz Turks LARPing as Arabs with a fabricated genealogy to the Arab Ghassanid tribe. Their ancestors were Oghuz Turks who invaded, conquered, and raped the Arabs in the Middle East in the Seljuq conquest. The prominent Al-Atassi family are Oghuz Turkmen LARPing with a fabricated Hashemite Arab genealogy.

The Oghuz Turkic Zengids ruled over the Arabs following the Seljuqs while Ismaili Berber tribes from Maghreb supporting the Ismaili Shia Fatimids conquered Egypt and Hejaz in the western Arabian peninsula.

Anonymous 01/07/19(Mon)01:37:29 No.20489320 ► >>20489353

>>20489301
A Persian of Sassanian descent, Abu Sa'id al-Jannabi founded the Ismaili Shia Sevener Qarmatian state which conquered Bahrain and Eastern Arabia. The Persian Abu Sa'id married an Arab woman of the Banu'l-Qassar and his son Abu Tahir al-Jannabi started his reign of terror against the Arabs. From Kufa in southern Iraq and Bahrain and Eastern Arabia the Persian led Qarmatians started a reign of terror, massacre and rape against the Arab Sunnis of the Arabian peninsula. The Persian Qarmatians led by Abu Tahir sacked Mecca, stole the black stone from the Ka'aba, shattered it into pieces, and used the black stone pieces as part of a toilet to shit on for years before returning the shattered black stone in pieces. The Persian led Qarmatian Seveners slaughtered Arab Sunni pilgrims at Hajj in Mecca and threw their corpses into the Zamzam well to desecrate it. They considered the hajj pilgrimage as an abomination and slaughtered tens of thousands of Arab hajj pilgrims all over Arabia's hajj routes killing over 20,000 Arab pilgrims in 906. The Persian Qarmatian state and reign of terror over the entire Arabia was only ended by Seljuq Oghuz Turkic intervention as the Seljuq Turks invaded Eastern Arabia and conquered Muscat in Oman.

The Zengid Oghuz Turks followed the Seljuq Oghuz Turks in ruling over the Arabs of the north during the Crusades. The Ayyubid Kurds succeeded the Zengid Oghuz Turks as masters of the Arabs, conquered Egypt, Hejaz, the Levant, northern Arabia, and western Iraq. The Ayyubid Kurds were overthrown by their Mamluk Turkic Kipchak soldiers in Egypt and the Levant who ruled as masters of the Arabs of the Hejaz. The Mamluk Turkic Kipchak Bahris were succeeded by the Mamluk Circassian and Abkhaz Burji Sultans as masters of the Arabs.

The """Arab""" mystery meat LARPers of Arabia had Ethiopian, Persian, Oghuz Turkic, Kipchak Turkic, and Circassian sperm piled upon their wombs for 1,000 years before the new terror arrived.

Anonymous 01/07/19(Mon)01:38:50 No.20489353 ► >>20489387
File: arab drink camel piss.jpg (22 KB, 480x360)



>>20489320
Just when the Abbasids thought they could get a rest in the disintegration of the Seljuq empire, a new terror and horde appeared from the East. The Mongols swept Central Asia taking the Turkic Mamluk state of Khwarezm before the Mongol Ilkhan Hulagu invaded Iraq Mesopotamia, slaughtering and raping millions of Arabs. The Arab Abbasid Caliph Al-Musta'sim was given a torturous death by the Mongols as molten gold was poured down his throat. Two million Arabs were killed and raped in Baghdad alone in 1258. The Mongol army was composed of Mongols, Chinese, Armenians, and Georgians who each took the time to run over a train of rape upon the Arab women of Baghdad and Iraq. Only the Nestorian Christian Assyrians of Baghdad were spared from the slaughter and rape by the Mongols.

The Mongols in Iraq and Mamluk Turkic Kipchaks from Egypt and the Levant fought in a struggle for supremacy to rule and rape the Arabs of the deserts between them. The Mongol Ilkhanate was succeeded by the Mongol Jalayirids in their rape fest over the Arabs of Iraq.

Anonymous 01/07/19(Mon)01:40:37 No.20489387 ► >>20489408
File: Arabs eating locusts.jpg (27 KB, 500x375)



>>20489353
Another Turco-Mongol conqueror from Central Asia came to give an even bigger round of rape, suffering and humiliation to the Arabs- Timur or Tamerlane. After his India conquests, the Turco-Mongol Timur swept his Turco-Mongol army to invade the Middle East, and stormed Iraq Mestopotamia and the Sunni cities of the interior Levant. Timur temporarily put on a LARP as a Shia to justify his rape fest against the majority Sunni Arab people of the Middle East. Timur sacked Baghad in 1401, slaughtering and raping all the Arab inhabitants, building a giant tower from their skulls. The Circassian Mamluks abandoned their Sunni Arab subjects in the eastern Levant to Timur and fled to Egypt. Timur's army pillaged, tortured, and raped the Arabs of Damascus and Aleppo for days in 1400 as he declared himself Allah's punishment upon the Sunni Arab heirs of the Umayyads for the Arab Umayyad killing of Hussein ibn Ali. Arabs were raped, tortured in presses, beheaded, enslaved. The greatest insult to call one of their victims is "Tamerlane's bastard".

The Oghuz Turkic Qara Qoyunlu (Black Sheep Turkomans) and Oghuz Turkic Aq Qoyunlu (White Sheep Turkomans) succeeded the Turco-Mongol Timurids in their rape fest of rule over the Arabs in Iraq.

The Turkic Aq Qoyunlu were succeeded by the Shia Twelver Safavids, a non-Arab dynasty of either Kurdish or Turk Iranian origin which used its Qizilbash Shia Turkmen cannibal warriors to terrorize, rape and humiliate the Arabs as it conquered Baghdad and Iraq. The Safavid Qizilbash Oghuz Turkmen warriors destroyed the sacred tombs of Sunni scholars in Baghdad, installed dog's bones in their graves and used them as public toilets as they raped and slaughtered Arab Sunnis.

Anonymous 01/07/19(Mon)01:41:38 No.20489408 ► >>20489426
File: arabs eat locusts.jpg (76 KB, 400x580)



>>20489387
The Circassian Burji Mamluks in Egypt, Levant and Hejaz in western Arabia were defeated by the Ottoman Oghuz Turks. The Ottoman Oghuz Turks were of the kayi tribe from Central Asia driven out of there by the Mongol invasion to flee to Anatolia. They conquered Anatolia and the Mamluk Sultanate, taking dominion of Egypt, Levant, and the Arab Hejaz of western Arabia down to Yemen's Aden port. The Ottomans swept through North Africa to the Moroccan border and engaged the Safavids in a war over whose Turkic soldiers, Ottoman or Safavid, would rape the Arab mystery meat of Iraq for the next five centuries. The Ottoman Turks captured Baghdad from the Safavids in 1534 until the Safavids captured Baghdad again from the Ottomans in 1624 and the Ottomans recaptured Baghdad from the Safavids in 1638.

The Afsharid Oghuz Turkmen Nadir Shah from Iran invaded Iraq again to give another round of extreme pain, humiliation, and suffering to the Arabs of Mesopotamia. Nader Shah's Turkmen warriors sieged Baghdad and Samarra in 1733 as the Afsharid Oghuz Turks fought against the Ottoman Oghuz Turks to determine their supremacy over their Arab slaves and both Turkish armies inflicted rape, humiliation, and massacres upon the Arabs. Nader Shah's Afsharid Turkmen siege of Mosul in 1743 reduced the Arab Sunnis of Mosul to cannibalism forcing them to eat dogs, cats, every haram creature imaginable and eat their own children in desperation as they starved while their Ottoamn Turkish masters ate well. The Ottomans used Georgian Mamluks to rule and rape the Arabs of Iraq for the next century.

Millions of mystery meat """Arabs""" with paternal Turkmen Oghuz origins and Turkish names like Aq Biyiq, Qawuqji, Khashoggi (Khashuqji) live in Arab lands as well as LARPers like the Rasulids and Al-Attassi.

Anonymous 01/07/19(Mon)01:42:40 No.20489426 ► >>20489447

>>20489408
The Portuguese entry into the Indian Ocean introduced a whole new level of pain and suffering for the Arabian peninsula and its mystery meat rape products LARPing as Arabs. The Portuguese went on a slaughter and raping spree across the cities of southern Arabia and Eastern Arabia in the Persian Gulf as they conquered and ruled.

The Ottoman Turks conquered Aden in 1538 from Arabs and the Portuguese conquered Aden from the Turks until the Turks recaptured Aden in 1548 from the Portuguese.

The Portuguese conquered and sacked Muscat in 1507 while the Ottoman Turks tried to take Muscat from the Portuguese in 1546 and the Turks captured Muscat in 1552 before the Portuguese recaptured Muscat and the Turks recaptured Muscat from the Portuguese again in 1581 before the Portuguese recaptured Muscat in 1588. The Portuguese ruled Muscat until 1650. The Portuguese defeated the Ottomans in the Strait of Hormuz in 1553 asserting control over the Persian Gulf and defeated the Ottomans again in the Gulf of Oman in 1554. The Portuguese defeated the Ottomans in the 1559 Siege of Bahrain and repulsed the Ottoman attack, confirming Portuguese rule over Bahrain.

The Portuguese defeated the Arab Jabrid rulers of Bahrain and eastern Arabia in Al-Qatif and Al-Hasa. Portuguese and Persians of Hormuz formed an alliance, the Portuguese led by António Correia and Persians led by Reis Xarafo (Asharoff). The Portuguese and Persians defeated the Jabrid Amir Muqrin ibn Zamil leaving his mortally wounded body to suffer before cutting his head off. António Correia depicted Muqrin ibn Zamil's bleeding head on his coat of arms which his descendants, the Counts of Lousã still carry. The Portuguese raped and pillaged in their rule over Eastern Arabia while the Turks ruled western Arabia's Hejaz down to Aden.

Anonymous 01/07/19(Mon)01:43:44 No.20489447 ► >>20489466
File: Arab camel piss drink.jpg (94 KB, 707x936)



>>20489426
The Albanian Khedive Muhammad Ali and his Albanian officers and soldiers took over Egypt and waged war on behalf of the Ottomans against the Saudi Wahhabi Emirate of Diriyah (First Saudi State) in Najd, the interior of Arabia. The Albanian army from Egypt led by Muhammad Ali's sons Tusun Pasha and Ibrahim Pasha defeated the Arab Saudi Wahhabi army in Najd. The Albanians sacked and destroyed the Sauli capital of Diriyah, and brought members of the Saudi royal family and family of Muhammad ibn Abdul-Wahhab to be executed by the Ottomans. The Saudi Imam Abdullah bin Saud was forced to listen to the lute, a haram musical instrument to the Wahhabis before he was beheaded and his body desecrated by the Ottoman Turks. Albanian officers commanded Egyptian mystery meats of Turkic Kipchak, Kurdish, Nubian, Circassian and other invaders from the rape train menagerie in their invasion of Saudi Najd in central Arabia.

Anonymous 01/07/19(Mon)01:44:45 No.20489466 ► >>20887843

>>20489447
The Ottoman Turk and Albanian rape of the Arabs in Al-Qassim region of Najd resulted in so many rapebabies among Arab women that many residents of Al-Qassim cannot even trace their family and tribal genealogy to before 1800 and are shunned for their tribeless status as they have failed to fabricate a proper one in time like the LARPers did due to extended Ottoman rule of Najd. The Albanians in Egypt continued to intervene in the Emirate of Nejd (Second Saudi State) from 1824–1891 installing puppet rulers as they saw fit and the Ottomans installed the Rashidi dynasty as puppet rulers of Ha'il in northern Najd until the end of the Ottoman empire. The Ottoman Turks ruled the Arabs of Hejaz, Ha'il and Al-Hasa (Al-Ahsa) until World War I. The story of خزي شتري is recorded in Arab history where Ottoman Turkish soldiers preyed upon the Arab women of an Arab Bedouin tribe from Najd in it's seasonal and yearly migrations to the eastern Syrian desert. Punitive campaigns of rape and terror against the Arab tribes were launched by the Ottoman Turks into Najd until the end of their empire.

The British defeated the Arab Al-Qasimi pirates of the later UAE in the Persian Gulf campaign of 1809 and once again defeated the Arab Al-Qasimi in the Persian Gulf campaign of 1819. The Arab fleet was destroyed by the British in the 1809 campaign. At Ras Al Khaimah in 1819 the British only suffered five casualties while the Arabs suffered 1,000. The British captured Aden of South Arabia in 1839. The Anglo-Zanzibar War between the British and Arabs in 1896 lasted a total of 38 minutes with one British wounded and 500 Arab dead.

Anonymous 01/25/19(Fri)22:30:43 No.20887843 ► >>20489513
File: The_Gaunche_-Turkish_capi(...).jpg (292 KB, 750x1162)



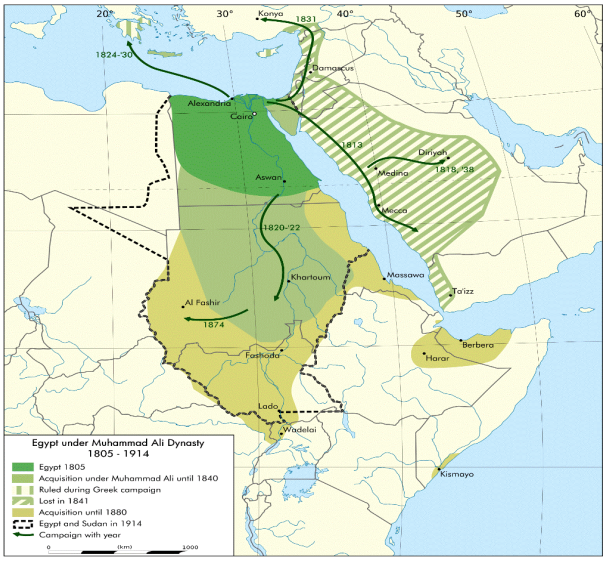
>>20954118
The Ottoman Turks were extremely cruel to the enslaved Arab population. Execution by being blown to pieces by while being strapped to cannon muzzles, impalement by stakes, hanging by hooks on walls as their bodies were ripped and fell from hook to hook over several days while they were still alive, and an extremely cruel form of impalement called gaunching by being hoisted and hung by a rope over metal hooks which pierced their bodies and left them there for days and tortured them until they died were extremely popular during the Ottoman Sultanate. The Turks would pay and reward executioners who would prolong the deaths of the impaled Arabs for as long as possible.

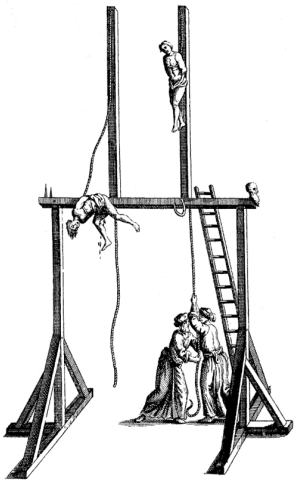
Anonymous 01/07/19(Mon)01:47:11 No.20489513 ►

>>20887843
For over 2,000 years Arabia has been under the control of non-Arab invaders since the time of the Parthian Iranian empire in 224 to the Ottoman Turkish empire in 1924. The Arab mystery meat has been wrecked and raped by Parthians, Ethiopians, Persians, Turks, Mongols, Georgians, Armenians, Chinese, Kurds, Circassians, Albanians, Portuguese, British. The Parthians, Sassanian, Aksum, Seljuqs, Qarmatians, Zengids, Ayyubids, Bahris, Burjis, Ilkhanate, Jalayirids, Timurids, Qara Qoyunlu, Aq Qoyunlu, Safavids, Ottomans, Portuguese, British.



The Ottoman Empire in 1914 at the start of the war.





View Same | Google | ImgOps | iqdb | SauceNAO | Image-Abdullah_bin_Saud_FSS2.jpg, 163KiB, 882x1731



Anonymous Fri 29 Mar 2019 02:37:10 No.6369850 Report

Quoted By: >>6369854 >>6369949 >>6370064

>>6368113

What the Turks did to Arabs.

http://almezmaah.com/english/2018/01/16/ottoman-crimes-in-the-arab-countries-part-2/

>The Ottoman Sultan entrusted the forces of Muhammad Ali Pasha, the governor of Egypt, with the elimination of the first Saudi state, where, his son's forces, Ibrahim Pasha advanced and took control of most of Najd for 9 months, during which he committed heinous crimes against the princes, scientists, community leaders and the public. Then he returned to Egypt destroying everything he encountered on his way back of castles and fortresses, looting livestock and properties and destroying the fields. He left behind one of his commanders, Hussein Bek, who killed more than 230 men and looted their money and belongings, and then imposed heavy taxes on those who remained, and destroyed their farms.

>Prince Abdullah bin Saud was sent to Cairo and from there to Astana, along with his senior associates, handcuffed, where they were executed. The Russian Embassy in Astana described the incident as follows:

>"Last week, the Wahhabis leader, his minister and his imam who were captured in Diriyah and recently brought to the capital were beheaded. To further glorify the victory, the Sultan ordered on this day the convening of the council in the old palace in the capital. The three prisoners were brought to the palace tied in heavy chains and surrounded by a crowd of spectators. After the ceremony, the Sultan ordered them to be executed. The leader was beheaded in front of the main gate of St. Sophia, the minister's neck was cut in front of the entrance to the Serail while the third was beheaded in one of the main markets in the capital."

View Same | Google | ImgOps | iqdb | SauceNAO | Egypt_under_Muhammad_Ali_Dynasty (...).png, 1022KiB, 1998x2253



Anonymous Fri 29 Mar 2019 02:38:16 No.6369854 Report

Quoted By: >>6369855

>>6369850

>The forces of Ibrahim Pasha have committed – by direct orders from the Ottoman Sultan – extensive violations in the cities and towns of Najd, from robbing and vandalism, cutting off the ears of the dead and sending them to Astana, as well as the torture of princes and jurists through several means such as tying them in the nozzles of the cannons and firing shells, and then throwing their bodies to dogs.

>They were the masters in making it as they conducted many studies on its use. The Ottoman state paid hefty rewards to the skilled executioner who could prolong the victim's life with the spear inside him for as long as possible, that might reach to a one full day! This type of torture happens when a stake is pushed slowly all way through the anus to the top of the right shoulder without affecting the vital parts of the human body such as the heart and the lungs, which might lead to the death of the "offender." However, if the offender died during the operation, the executioner shall be tried for gross negligence and may be subjected to the same punishment as a punishment for his neglection.

View Same | Google | ImgOps | iqdb | SauceNAO | The_Gaunche_Turkish_capital_pun (...).jpg, 292KiB, 750x1162



Anonymous Fri 29 Mar 2019 02:38:43 No.6369855 Report

Quoted By: >>6369856 >>6370161

>>6369854

>The task of weakening the grip of the House of Saud was given to the powerful viceroy of Egypt, Muhammad Ali Pasha, by the Ottomans. This initiated the Ottoman–Saudi War, in which Muhammad Ali sent his troops to the Hejaz region by sea. His son, Ibrahim Pasha, then led Ottoman forces into the heart of Nejd, capturing town after town. Saud's successor, his son Abdullah bin Saud, was unable to prevent the recapture of the region.[7] Finally, Ibrahim reached the Saudi capital at Diriyah and placed it under siege for several months until it surrendered in the winter of 1818. Ibrahim then shipped off many members of the clans of Al Saud and Muhammed Ibn Abd Al Wahhab to Egypt and the Ottoman capital, Istanbul. Abdullah bin Saud was later executed in the Ottoman capital Istanbul with his severed head later thrown into the waters of the Bosphorus, marking the end of what was known as the First Saudi State.

>his severed head later thrown into the waters of the Bosphorus

>Ibrahim Pasha (Mohammad Ali's son) completely destroyed Abdullah's forces and took their capital, Diriyah in Najd. Abdullah bin Saud was captured along with two of his Wahhabi supporters. They were then sent to prison in Constantinople. Abdullah and his two followers were publicly beheaded for their crimes against holy cities and mosques.[1][3] Prior to his execution, bin Saud, a Wahhabi who forbade to listen music, was forced to listen to the lute.[2]
>... but the Moors and Arabs are either impaled for the same crime, or else they are hung up by the neck, over the battlements of the city walls, or else they are thrown upon the chingan or hooks that are fixed all over the walls below, where sometimes they break from one hook to another, and hang in the most exquisite torments, thirty or forty hours.

View Same | Google | ImgOps | iqdb | SauceNAO | khedivate_of_egypt_by_saracenneg (...).jpg, 10KiB, 169x250



Anonymous Fri 29 Mar 2019 02:39:10 No.6369856 Report

Quoted By: >>6369860 >>6369876

>>6369855

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Seferberlik#Controversy_over_the_experience_of_Safarbelik_in_Medina_(Saudi_Arabia)

>Although both scholars disagree over the meaning of Safarberlik, they are in agreement about the events that the term Safarberlik describes. In Medina's memory of the war, Safarberlik refers to the collective deportation of the city's inhabitants by the famous Hijaz train. According to current research on the topic in Medina, Safarberlik for the original inhabitants of the city invokes memories of humiliation and the destruction of social and familial structure.[8] Families, women and children were dragged to the train and randomly abandoned in Greater Syria, Iraq, and Turkey. According to the same source, only 140 people remained in the city and they suffered from food shortages caused by the Ottoman military leader Omar Fakhr eddin, also known as Fakhri Pasha.

These are the mighty """Arabs""", ahfad ul-fatiheen (احفاد الفاتحين), "descendants of the conquerors".

View Same | Google | ImgOps | iqdb | SauceNAO | Empalement.jpg, 2MiB, 1262x1832



Anonymous Fri 29 Mar 2019 02:41:40 No.6369860 Report

Quoted By: >>6369999 >>6370103

>>6369856

https://www.weeklystandard.com/lee-smith/the-return-of-the-ottomans

>Baksheesh is bribery, and the khazouk is a spike driven through its victim's rectum, which the Ottomans used to terrify locals and deter potential insurgents. The Ottomans were hated here and throughout the Arabic-speaking Middle East... also by their Sunni Arab coreligionists. All felt the heavy yoke of the Sublime Porte.

>shared history, explaining that "Arab and Turkish blood is one blood across history"—a phrase that unintentionally resonates with historical pathos... after all are often disparagingly called Tamerlane's bastards, a reference to the trail of destruction and sexual violence that the Turkic conqueror left in his wake.

http://www.shlama.be/shlama/content/view/3/4/

>Damascus – that is where the bastards of Timur the Lame live.

View Same | Google | ImgOps | iqdb | SauceNAO | 1548377192464.jpg, 38KiB, 612x410



Anonymous Fri 29 Mar 2019 02:44:01 No.6369876 Report

>>6369856

Modern Arabs are Ahfad ul-Fatiheen (grandchildren of the conquerors) but not Ahfad of the the original Arab Fatiheen, they are ahfad of the Turk Fatiheen.

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wahhabi_War

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hejaz_Vilayet

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Baghdad_Vilayet

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Baghdad_Eyalet

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Battle_of_Marj_Dabiq

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Seljuk_Empire

Today Arab women still crave the Turk.

https://www.albawaba.com/entertainment/why-do-arab-women-love-turkish-soaps-so-much-698640

https://www.thenational.ae/uae/arab-women-find-a-voice-in-turkish-soap-operas-1.570893

https://uk.reuters.com/article/uk-saudi-soapopera/turkish-soap-opera-flop-takes-arab-world-by-storm-idUKL633715120080726

https://www.al-monitor.com/pulse/originals/2013/01/turkish-soap-operas-arab-audiences-noor.html

https://www.izleyiciplatformu.com/why-do-arab-women-love-turkish-series/

https://www.albawaba.com/entertainment/why-do-arab-women-love-turkish-soaps-so-much-698640

https://www.arabnews.com/node/1197036/media

https://www.thenational.ae/world/mena/turkey-has-a-star-role-in-more-than-just-tv-drama-1.379054

View Same | Google | ImgOps | iqdb | SauceNAO | Timur_reconstruction03.jpg, 247KiB, 590x892



Anonymous Fri 29 Mar 2019 02:57:36 No.6369949 Report

Quoted By: >>6369999 >>6370103

>>6369850
Timur i Lang killed, tortured and raped tens of millions of Arabs in his campaigns.

http://listverse.com/2018/01/15/10-terrors-of-the-tyrant-tamerlane/

>Much of the population suffered horribly. They were crushed in wine presses, bastinadoed, burned, or otherwise tortured. Rape was extremely prevalent. Many were enslaved. Many children were left to starve when their mothers were carried off into slavery, and Tamerlane marched the cream of the city's artisans, craftsmen, and skilled workers back to Samarkand.[7]

>Tamerlane may have been a self-proclaimed Muslim, but some of his worst atrocities were carried out against his fellow Muslims, particularly during his campaign in Syria. His crimes in Damascus earned him the status as an official enemy of Islam from the Muslim leaders of the time.

>In some parts of the world even now in the 21st century, the worst insult one child can say to another child is to call him "Timur." It is a very stigmatic and hateful reference to the bastard offspring of the rape victims of the city and their modern descendants, who may show Mongol features in the face. It is quite something to say that a 600-year-old tragedy can bring tears, anger, and discord this far separated in time from the initial act.

View Same | Google | ImgOps | iqdb | SauceNAO | Tamerlane.jpg, 52KiB, 632x422



Anonymous Fri 29 Mar 2019 03:08:57 No.6369999 Report

Quoted By: >>6370103

>>6369860
>>6369949
>it may be worth mentioning that Damascenes are to this day sometimes popularly called 'Tamerlane's bastards'.

https://www.deseretnews.com/article/605591/Uzbekistan-turns-conqueror-into-hero.html

>He captured Baghdad and Damascus, routed the Turkish and Egyptian armies, sacked and destroyed Delhi, extended his domain to within striking distance of Moscow and was moving to conquer China when he died of fever in 1405.

>According to Western historians, he left pyramids of skulls behind as warnings in cities he overran, including 90,000 in the ruins of Baghdad. His armies, which fired severed heads at besieged cities, are estimated to have massacred as many as 17 million people.

https://owlcation.com/humanities/40-Facts-about-Tamerlane-Timur-the-Lame

>4. In 1941, Russian archaeologists excavated Tamerlane's tomb, confirming that he had a debilitating hip injury and two fingers missing from his right hand.

>5. The excavation revealed that he was tall for the time (1.73 m) and broad-chested. He had prominent cheek bones and Mongoloid features (see reconstruction).

>When Tamerlane appeared to the gates of the city, the Baghdads decided to be peaceful and tolerant and welcome the conqueror without exercising violence always useless and condemnable. Without throwing an arrow, Tamerlane entered to Baghdad. Shortly afterwards, his soldiers erected a pyramid, a memorial of the conquest in the center of the metropolis with the skulls of its hundred thousand inhabitants.

View Same | Google | ImgOps | iqdb | SauceNAO | ancient-Baghdad.jpg, 53KiB, 632x261



Anonymous Fri 29 Mar 2019 03:29:12 No.6370103 Report

Quoted By: >>6370111

>>6369949

>>6369860
>>6369949
>>6369999
http://listverse.com/2018/01/15/10-terrors-of-the-tyrant-tamerlane/

>Tamerlane's army had passed through the area before but had left it unmolested after the city's leader and protector, Sultan Ahmad, had fled in terror and left his treasure there open to capture. During his cowardly exile, however, he had unwisely chosen to insult Timur's physical handicaps and return to recapture the city while Timur was off on other conquests. Tamerlane would not stand for this. He marched on Baghdad.

>When the residents of Baghdad saw Tamerlane's immense army camped outside their walls, they then saw their city as "no longer [. . .] the house of peace, but as the palace of hell and discord." The chilling sound of grating could be heard as the sappers dug underneath the city's walls yard by yard. The panicked people struggled desperately to repair the walls as they began to crumble about them in the face of the sappers.

>It is said that during the summer siege, the air was so hot that birds fell out of the sky mid-flight. This seems a bit of dramatic hyperbole, but is also said (from more reliable sources) that armor-clad troops manning the walls, boiling in the desert heat, would prop their helmets up with a stick so as to appear to still be defending the walls, and then they would head home to get out of the heat. When Timur saw this evident weakness of the garrison's discipline exposed, he planned a general attack. The main assault began after six weeks and one day of siege.

>An order was given, and countless scaling ladders and troops scurried over the walls like a river of army ants. The Tigris (Tigris River) offered no sanctuary or means of escape. Citizens attempted this route but were cut down by archers. The governor and his daughter made a desperate attempt to escape, but their boat was shot at and overturned. They both drowned.

View Same | Google | ImgOps | iqdb | SauceNAO | skull-pyramid.jpg, 61KiB, 632x417



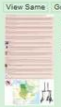
Anonymous Fri 29 Mar 2019 03:30:07 No.6370111 Report

Quoted By: >>6370139

>>6370103
>As in India, troops were given a quota of heads to collect for the skull pyramids that were to be built. Two heads per soldier was demanded, and to fall short of the quota meant the loss of the soldier's own head. Timur ordered that every personal dwelling be destroyed and that, "not one single house was to be left in the city unrazed."

>No quarter was given, not even to women, old men, or children. 90,000 human beings—mostly Muslims—were gutted that day. 90,000 skulls were erected into 120 stinking towers throughout the city of Baghdad.[4]

View Same | Google | ImgOps | iqdb | SauceNAO | 1549136451964.gif, 2MiB, 1880x3452



Anonymous Fri 29 Mar 2019 03:34:04 No.6370134 Report

>>6368113
Turkish tortures.

Anonymous Fri 29 Mar 2019 03:34:58 No.6370139 Report

Quoted By: >>6370150

>>6370111
for what purpose?

Anonymous Fri 29 Mar 2019 03:38:50 No.6370150 Report

>>6370139
To show the Arabs the power of their Turco-Mongol masters.

Anonymous Fri 29 Mar 2019 03:40:49 No.6370161 Report

>>6369855
The gaunche was a brutal torturous execution used by Ottoman Turkish masters against their Arab slaves.

Anonymous Fri 29 Mar 2019 03:59:14 No.6370234 Report

Quoted By: >>6370240

>>6368113
The Mongol Ilkhan Hulagu Khan or 旭烈兀.

>Death counts vary widely and cannot be easily substantiated: A low estimate is about 90,000 dead; higher estimates range from 200,000 to a million. The Mongols looted and then destroyed. Mosques were burned to the ground. The caliph was captured and forced to watch as his citizens were murdered and his treasury plundered. Il Milione, a book on the travels of Venetian merchant Marco Polo, states that Hulagu starved the caliph to death, but there is no corroborating evidence for that. Most historians believe the Mongol and Muslim accounts that the caliph was rolled up in a rug and the Mongols rode their horses over him, as they believed that the earth would be offended if touched by royal blood. All but one of his sons were killed. Baghdad was a depopulated, ruined city for several centuries. Smaller states in the region hastened to reassure Hulagu of their loyalty, and the Mongols turned to Syria in 1259, conquering the Ayyubid dynasty and sending advance patrols as far ahead as Gaza.

>A thousand squads of northern Chinese sappers accompanied the Mongol Khan Hulagu during his conquest of the Middle East.

He also tried to send this letter to European leaders, unfortunately it never reached them.

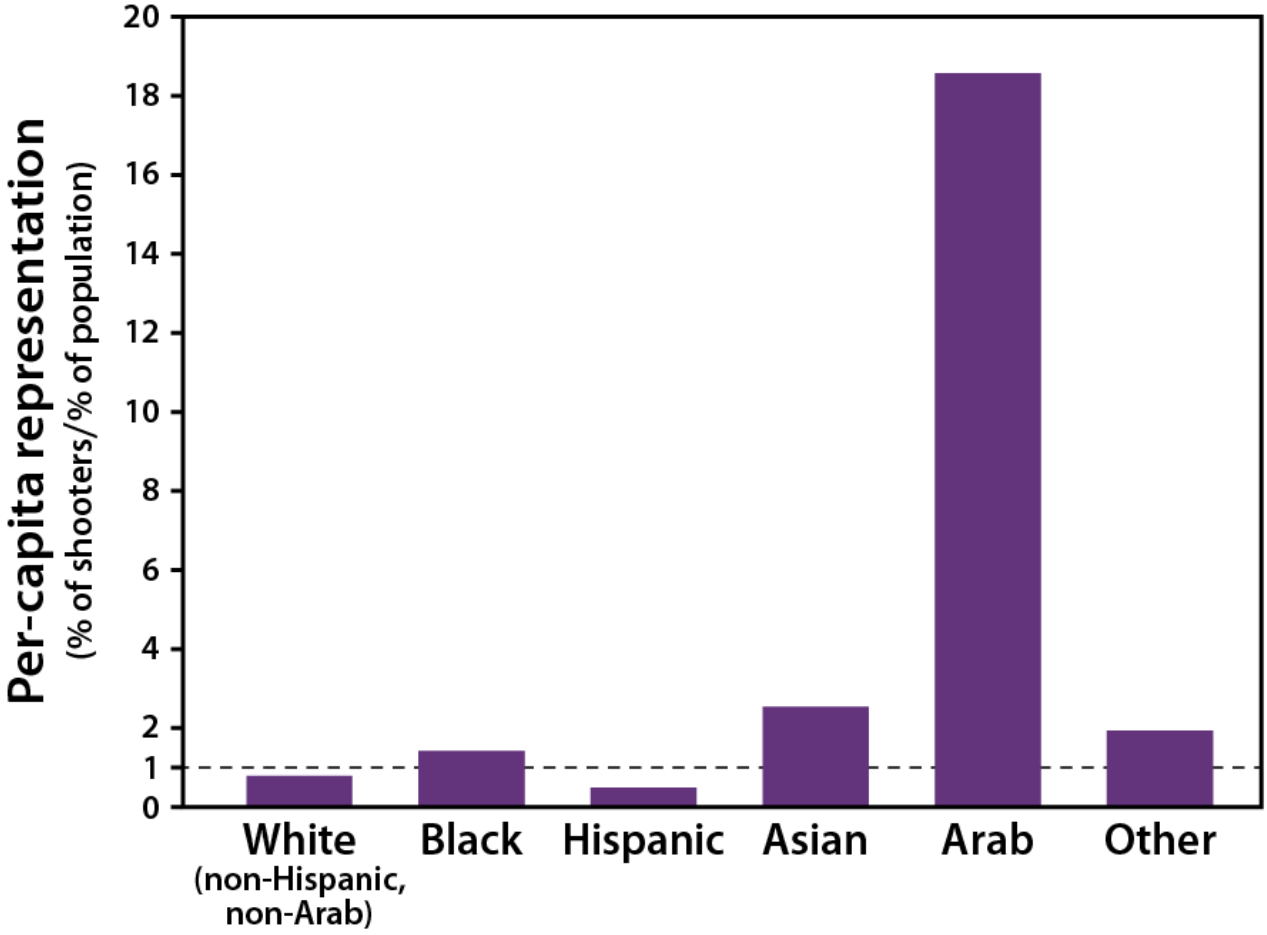
>From the head of the Mongol army, anxious to devastate the perfidious nation of the Saracens, with the good-will support of the Christian faith (...) so that you, who are the rulers of the coasts on the other side of the sea, endeavor to deny a refuge for the Infidels, your enemies and ours, by having your subjects diligently patrol the seas.

Based Asians.

Anonymous Fri 29 Mar 2019 04:01:47 No.6370240 Report

>>6370234
Hulagu Khan and his Mongol, Georgian, Armenian and Chinese soldiers killed and raped Arabs but spared Nestorian Assyrian Christians.

Arabs vastly overrepresented among mass shooters in U.S., whites underrepresented



Data sources: *Mother Jones US Mass Shootings, 1982-2016 database**
http://www.motherjones.com/politics/2012/12/mass-shootings-mother-jones-full-data
*Database was modified as follows
- Shooters of Arab ancestry were removed from the White category and placed in their own category.
- The Beltway snipers were included.
- For incidents involving more than one attacker (i.e., Columbine, Beltway, and San Bernardino) the assailants were separated and considered individually.

Overview of Race and Hispanic Origin
www.census.gov/prod/2001pubs/c2kbr01-1.pdf

The Arab Population
www.census.gov/prod/2003pubs/c2kbr-23.pdf

RACE / ARYANS

Anonymous (ID: SQNPSr+A) 03/11/20(Wed)21:02:19 No.247560685 ► >>247560945
File: who would win.jpg (46 KB, 479x319)



Nationless- State divides by attacking three aspects
1. Primal needs – securing a mate and a future for your posterity
2. Ideology – The basic premises in which we infer conclusions from
3. Culture – a groups genetic predisposition to behave a certain way.
The first way they attack, is they set up the haves and haves not. They use Pavlov conditioning techniques to keep people inline with the looming threat of being cut off from wealth and resources and the prospect of gaining great wealth and resources.
The second is they control the discourse and only present false narratives on history, spirituality, and science. This leads to mass confusion on why things aren't working. This allows the foreign nation to continue to steal from our people.
Third way is through multiculturalism. By having competing cultures you have a constant struggle over the state which allows the false priest to continue to maintain power.
It is a fact that genes determine how well a person will do in any given environment. But how does that work?
Our genes determines how we perceive everything. An example of this is the blue and dark blue dress argument. The reason why some saw it as White and gold is genetics. All of our senses and how our brains process the data collected from our senses is dictated by our genetics.
The way we can measure this is by genetic distance.
Genetic Distance is done by counting the alleles between two people. Every allele found is one point. The greater the genetic distance the greater the difference in perception.
Humans only can react to the data we get from our senses. if two people receive the same sense data but they have a high difference in genetic distance we will perceive it way differently so we will react way different. This leads to us having different feelings toward things. Causing a difference in culture. Which other racial groups don't understand.

Anonymous (ID: SQNPSr+A) 03/11/20(Wed)21:04:10 No.247560945 ► >>247561113

>>247560685
To give an example of two Whites genetic distance comparing a Englishman and a Dutchman there is a 21 point difference. When comparing a Englishman and sub-Saharan African Bantu man there is a 2288 point difference.
This explains why Germans, English, French, Scandinavians, aka Europeans came to America and assimilated quite easily and within one generation. But is also explains why Blacks, Asians, and Hispanics have not assimilated. There is too much or a genetic distance which means too much of a difference in perception. Every person can adapt to survive but when they get into groups they start terra forming the environment around them to meet their cultural needs. This is why multiculturalism is a failed state.
multiculturalism = a nationless state
The different groups fight for power over the state to terra form it. It is obvious that the different cultures cannot be ruled under one state without destruction of the other nations.

Where do we start?
We start at ideology. Ideology includes identity. So we will start with who we are.
Are we Nazis?
Are we capitalist?
Are we Marxist?
Are we Christian?

Anonymous (ID: SQNPSr+A) 03/11/20(Wed)21:05:25 No.247561113 ► >>247561282

>>247560945
The greatest problem my people have is that they identify with behavior and ideological conclusions instead of the cause of behavior and the cause of ideological conclusions.
When I was younger and in middle school there was a race war or fight between the Hispanics and the Blacks after school. Nothing horrible came of it, but there was about 100 people that showed up together to defend their people.
A few months later there was another mass fight or war between Mexicans and skaters. Now I wasn't a skater so I didn't participate. I also thought it was weird that these two groups were fighting each other. I assumed anyone could skate regardless of race.
Do you know the demographics of the skaters?
They were White. So this was a race war and the Mexicans who were skaters chose to fight against the skaters. At the time I notice the clear distinction, but I still believed this wasn't about race because they identify as skaters. Even Mexicans accused me of fighting on the side of the skaters. I assured them I wasn't because I wasn't a skater. When I responded with this they had this bewildered look on their face, as if they were dealing with cognitive dissonance. It wasn't until years later that I understood why they acted and gave the look they did when I gave that response. I never denied my racial identity, but I didn't understand that skater, in this situation, was implicit for White. The Hispanics got it, but us Whites didn't. This experience, and others, taught me the problem we face as a people. We identify as skaters, Christians, gamers, hipsters, zoomers, boomers, etc. But we don't identify with who we are. All of these identities are not objective they are social constructs. They are the behavioral outcomes that mask our racial identity. The cause of culture isn't the outcomes, it is our collective genetics, it's our race. This is what my people need to learn.
We aren't Christian.
We aren't gamers.
We aren't skaters.

Anonymous (ID: SQNPSr+A) 03/11/20(Wed)21:06:39 No.247561282 ► >>247561455
File: yasna3.png (302 KB, 578x777)



>>247561113
We are Aryans!
Hispanics and Blacks understand they are Hispanic and Black.
They know these are hobbies and beliefs and not identity.
We as a people must get rid of false identities and we must understand we are a product of our ancestors. We perceive the world a certain way because we received certain variants of genes that the other groups don't share. Our identity is the cause of our behavior and logical conclusions about our beliefs, because our genes dictate how we perceive everything, even how we interrupt concepts.
If our objective identity or true identity is our race, then what are we called and why?
In the modern tongue today we are called Aryan. Why? Because we descend from a person who's name is FRYA.
Aryan in the original tongue is pronounced Frea-jian or Fryan. We know this account because of written word and transmission from older times. In a manual script called the Oera Linda Book there is a Hymn in it that predates the all other writings of our people.
The Hymn tells us that FRYA is the Great Mother of our people and from Her all Whites descend from. This Hymn is back up by other manual scripts.

Anonymous (ID: SQNPSr+A) 03/11/20(Wed)21:07:54 No.247561455 ► >>247561654
File: yazidi girl .jpg (91 KB, 640x730)



>>247561282
Two manual scripts that date back to 1500 BCE. The Khorda Avesta and the Avesta Yasna. In the Oera Linda Book it has an historical account where a contingent of Aryans or Fryans left Europe around 1600 BCE. They made their way to a place called Ira (Iran) with Tyrian sailors and families. As you can see the Khorda Avesta and the Avesta Yasna (see pics) backs the migration of the Aryans who left Europe around 1600 BCE. These passages backs this because it mentions the Fryans and the Tyrians together. The Hymn and the historical account in the Oera Linda Book are found on pages 19 and 61. https://www.campbellmgold.com/archive_esoteric/oera_linda_book_sandbach_1876.pdf
In Iraq today the descendants of the small contingent who left Europe are called the Yazidi. Even though they mixed with the Tyrians they were able to preserve their Aryan genetics by practicing an ethno-Religion that only allowed to be born into the group forbidding converts.
This shows the genetic link and the oral as well as the written link. This tells without a doubt who we are and who is our first Ancestor.

Anonymous (ID: SQNPSr+A) 03/11/20(Wed)21:09:08 No.247561654 ► >>247561959 >>247563320
File: 157326173116 21.png (635 KB, 1031x1031)



>>247561455
Now that we know our true identity and why, we can now start a Nation from our people.
A White person is an Aryan that has disgraced their origin. It is time to follow our way. We must form a new Aryan Nation. To be apart of this New Nation you must be of the same race shown in the pic and you must accept the covenant of FRYA.

Anonymous (ID: SQNPSr+A) 03/11/20(Wed)21:11:22 No.247561959 ► >>247562153
File: Freya and aryan.jpg (92 KB, 563x909)



>>247561654
Aryan Covenant
Prosperity awaits the free. At last they shall see me again. Through Him only can I recognize as free who is neither a slave to another nor to himself. This is my counsel:—
1. When in dire distress, and when mental and physical energy avail nothing, then have recourse to the spirit of Wr-alda; but do not appeal to him before you have tried all other means, for I tell you beforehand, and time will prove its truth, that those who give way to discouragement sink under their burdens.
2. To Wr-alda's spirit only shall you bend the knee in gratitude—thricefold—for what you have received, for what you do receive, and for the hope of aid in time of need.
3. You have seen how speedily I have come to your assistance. Do likewise to your neighbour, but wait not for his entreaties. The suffering would curse you, my maidens would erase your name from the book, and I would regard you as a stranger.
4. Let not your neighbour express his thanks to you on bended knee, which is only due to Wr-alda's spirit. Envy would assail you, Wisdom would ridicule you, and my maidens would accuse you of irreverence.
5. Four things are given for your enjoyment—air, water, land, and fire—but Wr-alda is the sole possessor of them. Therefore my counsel to you is, choose upright men-who will fairly divide the labor and the fruits, so that no man shall be exempt from work or from the duty of defense.
6. If ever it should happen that one of your people should sell his freedom, he is not of you, he is a bastard. I counsel you to expel him and his mother from the land. Repeat this to your children morning, noon, and night, till they think of it in their dreams.

Anonymous (ID: SQNPSr+A) 03/11/20(Wed)21:12:41 No.247562153 ► >>247563602
File: Aryan1.jpg (88 KB, 899x549)



>>247561959
7. If any man shall deprive another, even his debtor, of his liberty, let him be to you as a vile slave; and I advise you to burn his body and that of his mother in an open place, and bury them fifty feet below the ground, so that no grass shall grow upon them. It would poison your cattle.
8. Meddle not with the people of Lyda, nor of Finda, because Wr-alda would help them, and any injury that you inflicted on them would recoil upon your own heads.
9. If it should happen that they come to you for advice or assistance, then it behoves you to help them; but if they should rob you, then fall upon them with fire and sword.
10. If any of them should seek a daughter of yours to wife, and she is willing, explain to her her folly; but if she will follow her lover, let her go in peace.
11. If your son wishes for a daughter of theirs, do the same as to your daughter; but let not either one or the other ever return among you, for they would introduce foreign morals and customs, and if these were accepted by you, I could no longer watch over you.
12. Upon my servant Vesta I have placed all my hopes. Therefore you must choose her for Folk Mother. Follow my advice, then she will hereafter remain my servant as well as all the sacred maidens who succeed her. Then shall the lamp which I have lighted for you never be extinguished. Its brightness shall always illuminate your intellect, and you shall always remain as free from foreign domination as your fresh river-water is distinct from the salt sea.

Those who accept their true identity and accept the Aryan covenant can join me and form a nation that will defeat the nationless-state.

Q: Which European peoples were considered to be *Aryan* by the National-Socialists?



«Depiction of the German races 1 and 2: Nordic, Falish, Western, East-baltic, Eastern, Dinaric»

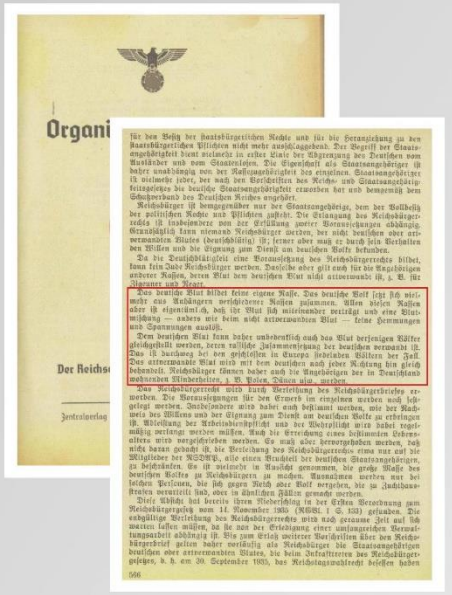




«These six races [Nordic, Falish, Western, East-Baltic, Eastern, Dinaric] are called ***Aryan*** according to our legislation. Therefore, those people who belong to one of the six races or carry the properties of these races in a mixed form are considered Aryan in Germany. (Non-Aryans, on the other hand, are the **Orientals** and **Near Easterners**, or crosses of these two with other races, as represented by the Jewish people.)"»

«Diese sechs Rassen werden nach unserer Gesetzgebung als arisch bezeichnet.
Arier find also die menschen in Deutschland, die einer dieser sechs Rassen angehören oder die Gigenschasten dieser Rassen gemischt in sich tragen. (Nicht arier sind dagegen die Orientalen und Vorderasiatischen oder Kreuzungen dieser beiden mit anderen Rassen, wie sie das Jüdische Volk darstellt.)»

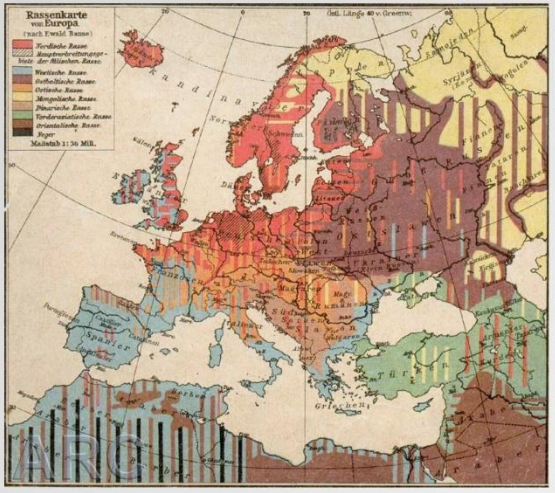
Richard Rein. Rasse und Kultur unserer Urväter. Ein methodisch-schultechnisches Hilfsbuch für Unterricht und Vorträge in der Vorgeschichte.
(«Race and culture of our ancestors. A methodical-school technical booklet for lessons and lectures in prehistory.»), 1936. Frankfurt/M. P. 18.



«**German blood does not form its own race**. The German people are made up of representatives of **different races**. But all these races are characterized by the fact that ***their blood is mutually compatible*** and the mixture of these bloods, unlike the blood that is unrelated to them, does not create obstacles and tensions.

To the German blood, you can, without a doubt, equate the blood of those peoples whose racial makeup is similar to the German people. This applies to all peoples inhabiting the enclosed spaces of Europe. Blood, related to the German, is equally viewed in relation to all its' properties Therefore, minorities living in Germany, for example, **Poles, Danes, etc. can become citizen of the Reich**»

Robert Ley. Organisationsbuch der NSDAP, 1943, Zentralverlag der NSDAP, P. 566.



This illustration shows the ***Racial map of Europe*** **in the National Socialists' view.**

As we can see, **all European peoples are presented as a mixture of six Aryan races**, e.g. the Eastern Slavs are mostly comprised of the **East Baltic** and **Nordic races.**

So, despite countless years of **wartime propaganda** with a single aim to *divide and conquer* the nations of Europe with such ridiculous claims as 'Nazis considered Slavs to be subhuman', we in the modern age can still research and discover the **documented reality**.

A: ALL OF THEM

RACE / ASIANS

▶ **Anonymous** 10/23/17 (Mon) 06:45:12 ID: 1fff91 No.10792564
File (hide): e0ab37ba238bfe5···.png (466.36 KB, 500x760, 25:38, Full Blooded Ainu Man.png) (h) (u)



>>10791353
>They're not all equal. Even in India you have a caste system where the plebs are for grunt work only. They don't go to the schools where creativity is encouraged.
The only "asians" that were worth anything were admixed white mongrels. India was only great when it was a nation of brown slaves ruled by white elites. The current upper caste are all mongrels of shitty brown poo and the original Aryan lines, which were lily white until they got raped and molested into mud during the original collapse of Indian civilization. Likewise, the Japanese were just as shitty and insect-like as the Koreans and the Chinese until they ended up admixing with the white natives, the Ainu, who lived on the islands first. The nips are an entire race of hapas, which is why they aren't as awful as the full blooded chinks.

Asians are not "great." The Chinese only score as high as they do on tests and exams because they cultivate an intense culture of cheating, and will burn themselves out memorizing useless facts just to get into a "good" college where simply attending classes is enough to get you a passing grade. And the nips are only good because they're part-white.

Asians are not a "good race." Every asian strain besides the nipponese one should be wiped off the face of the earth, and all the hapas should be dumped off on Japan where they can live with the rest of their kind.

>b-but muh Uncle Adolf said they were honorary Aryans!
Uncle Adolf also thought Muslims were the greatest thing since sliced bread, and hated Eastern Europeans. Uncle Addy had fucked opinions, and was not right about everything. Get over it.

I feel no pity or camaraderie for any of the nonwhite races for one simple reason: none of them are trying to save us. In the darkest hour of European history, as we lay bleeding on the ground from traitorous knives in the dark, we know who our true friends are. All nonwhite races either look on hungrily like vultures, or stand aloof and uncaring as to our fate. All we have done, all we have given them, everything we have innovated and invented and wrought for them, and it all amounts to nothing in their eyes. Were the positions reversed, you would hear a great outcrying from the European peoples to save and preserve our non-European neighbors. But when it is us who are threatened with extinction, with extermination, with cultural and racial death, you hear nothing. Arabs do not march in the streets and shout that white Christians have a right to exist. Japanese activists do not crowd their own streets and wave signs while screaming for justice for the Europeans. There is only silence.

That alone tells you all you need to know about the relationship between the European races and the non-European races. I do not know where all of these "if you don't support based asians you must be from reddit" posters are coming from: probably reddit, in all honesty. But regardless of their source, they are naive fools who understand nothing about race or history.

▶ **Anonymous** 02/17/17 (Fri) 13:16:03 ID: 3aa459 No.9290643 >>9290699 >>9290744 >>9290756 >>9291050 >>9291669
File (hide): 0e0990c23835a39···.jpg (75.21 KB, 800x590, 80:59, bundesarchiv_bild_135-ka-1....jpg)



Hey everyone. I went to UCSD and I still am in various faceberg groups related to the school. I have been keeping up with this drama. Here is what you need to understand: UCSD's student body is at least 20% Chinese-national foreign students. Another 30% is Chinese-Americans. The sheer amount of international students really pissee me off during my time there. If you have experience with actually Chinese you know they are sheepish, introverted, with little to no desire to assimilate. Let me paint you a picture of my frustration. I was in a Spanish class with maybe about 14 students, ten of which were Asian of some form or another. Whenever the teacher asked a question, only the non-asian students would answer. It led to this really depressing dynamic where the teacher would ask a question and it would longer in the air for a minute in a silent classroom as he waiting for someone new to raise their hand. The nickname on campus for the school is UC Socially Dead, and a large part of this is because the Chinese students are not normal members of the student body, they only speak amongst themselves and they slice the campus population in two. As you might know, the Chinese school system prizes rote memorization over individual thought and classroom discussion, so these insect-people operate like a silent give and it's fucking creepy. They students who arrive here are the sons of Chinese factory and business owners and they wear flashy outfits and drive Vipers and Aston Martins (no joke). Definitely the worst part of my college experience was sharing space with these creatures. I like Asians generally, but mainland Chinese are programmed Communist robots with no soul.

Which brings me to this whole Dali Lama thing. I've read some of his books, he's a smart guy and I feel for the plight of Tibet, but I don't really care either way about him. The only reason the student body is so riled up is because these commie chink fucks are so ass-blasted over someone visiting the campus who the CCP's propaganda told them was the devil. These Chinese students are such drones that ever since this shit was announced, they spam all the UCSD social media networks about how this is an offensive injustice (read: to their Communist masters). They cite how just it was for China to seize Tibet and how Tibet was an evil land of voodoo and slavery. It's ridiculous. The worst part about all these foreign Chinese students is the fact that it's a public school that was created for the Children of California, and every year the population of internationals has steadily grown, because the greedy administration just wants to make more money via out of state tuition (while raising the in state tuition as well).

Don't go to UCSD....Ever.

>Picture is 1938 SS expedition to Tibet

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | shanzai_chinese_mind.jpg, 45KiB, 550x856



Anonymous ID:0f+LftyQ Tue 23 Mar 2021 14:25:15 No.313358465 View | Report

>>313355049
>Chinese thought is pragmatic in a unique sense. It does not trace the being or the origin, but the changing constellations of things (pragmata). It is about recognizing the changeable passing of things, to access it depending on the situation and take advantage of it. Chinese thought deeply mistrusts immutable essences or principles. This flexibility or adaptability, which refers to the lack of essence, to the emptiness, is for Hegel a sample of cunning, hypocrisy or immorality.
http://revistaanfibia.com/ensayo/los-chinos-no-tienen-honor/

>In the West, this would be seen as piracy, or even desecration, but in Chinese culture, originals are continually transformed—deconstructed. In this volume in the Untimely Meditations series, Byung-Chul Han traces the thread of deconstruction, or “decreation,” in Chinese thought, from ancient masterpieces that invite inscription and transcription to Maoism—“a kind a shanzhai Marxism,” Han writes.

>Han discusses the Chinese concepts of quan, or law, which literally means the weight that slides back and forth on a scale, radically different from Western notions of absoluteness; zhen ji, or original, determined not by an act of creation but by unending process; xian zhan, or seals of leisure, affixed by collectors and part of the picture's composition; fuzhi, or copy, a replica of equal value to the original; and shanzhai. The Far East, Han writes, is not familiar with such “pre-deconstructive” factors as original or identity. Far Eastern thought begins with deconstruction.
https://mitpress.mit.edu/books/shanzhai

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | Asians Macro.png, 505KiB, 1480x3392



Anonymous ID:0f+LftyQ Tue 23 Mar 2021 13:57:45 No.313355049 View | Report
Quoted By: >>313358465

>>313354643
>Hegel, nothing more and nothing less, notes in the Chinese a tendency to lie. He accuses them of "great immorality." In China, apparently, there would be no honor. The Chinese “are known to lie there more than anyone” (1). Hegel is surprised that no one takes a lie wrong once it is discovered. The Chinese behave, Hegel adds, "cunning and devious", so Europeans should be careful in dealing with them. Apparently, Hegel does not find any conclusive justification for "the conscience of moral turpitude."

>Hence, it refers to Buddhism, which has "nothing, as the supreme and absolute, as God" and "requires the contempt of the individual as the highest perfection." Hegel understands that behind the negativity of the Buddhist void lies a nihilistic nothingness. That is why he makes her responsible for the "great immorality" of the Chinese. Nihilistic nothingness, Hegel argues without any qualms, does not admit any commitment, conclusion or constancy. Nihilistic nothingness opposes any God who represents truth and authenticity.
Byong Chul Han; Shanzai , Chinese Deconstruction.

Humans of New York
7 hrs ·

"I'm studying human development. A few years ago I came across an article that said there were no successful black nations in the world. It really angered me. I thought: 'Some fellow is trying to run us down.' But then I discovered the author of the article was Nigerian. And the more I read, the more I realized it was true. And I started to think that maybe we should be mad at ourselves. I always hear my friends complaining about the politicians in this country. I tell them: 'Imagine that lightning strikes and suddenly you're the president. Would you know enough honest people to form a government?' And they freeze. Because our culture doesn't ascribe a premium to honesty. People will laugh at you for being honest and broke. Nigeria has the highest concentration of black people in the world. So this is where it should happen. But development doesn't begin with things, it begins with people. I'm not saying that self-criticism is the answer. But it's the beginning of the answer. Maybe we should be a little less proud and a little more discontent. Maybe we should stop blaming our immorality on poverty. I grew up in the slums and I don't want to hear it. Don't blame it on colonialism, nepotism, racism, or any of the 'isms.' And don't blame it on the slave trade. Because slavery didn't begin with white people. White people purchased slaves from our shores—that's true. But black people did the selling. And we were paid for what we sold."

(Lagos, Nigeria)

WHY IS AFRICA POOR? *Let's see what liberal academics say:*

Nicholas Kristof, from *The New York Times*

a hodgepodge of ethnic groups within borders drawn arbitrarily by colonial rulers are still struggling to adjust to modern nationhood. Such instability has always been fatal to economic development

Johnson Olaosebikan Aremu, *University of Ado-Ekiti*

Conflicts in Africa may be said to have been caused by a multiplicity of factors such as: arbitrary borders created by the colonial powers, heterogeneous ethnic composition of African states...

Refugee problem: One of the attendant effects of wars and conflicts in Africa is the emergence of numerous number of displaced persons who have become refugee in different nations across the continent

Helen Penn, in *Unequal Childhoods*

the borders of ex-colonial countries are arbitrary, cutting across tribal or ethnic or religious borders, leaving a legacy of unresolved and probably irresolvable disputes.

Dainess Maganda, in *Language and Literature*

political instability due to ethnic conflict, illiteracy, chronic poverty, disease, and hunger. Most importantly the authors identify the princial cause of this instability in the arbitrary borders that Europe forced upon the African states that were irrelevant to the socio-political economic and cultural traditions of the local people

Max Fisher, from *The Atlantic Monthly*

Europe's arbitrary post-colonial borders left Africans bunched into countries that don't represent their heritage, a contradiction that still troubles them today.

David Bigman, in *Poverty, Hunger and Democracy in Africa*

the problems created by the arbitrarily drawn colonial borders now came into the open often resulting in border disputes between tribes that escalated into disputes between countries, violent conflicts, and wars

James Fenske, *Yale Univesity*

Many of Africa's borders were set arbitrarily during the Berlin Conference of 1884-5. Alesina et al. (2006) demonstrate that "artificial" states – those with straight-line borders and particularly those for which major ethnic groups are split along multiple countries – have lower GDP per capita today. Englebert et al. (2002) find that borders that divide African ethnic groups, regardless of their pre-colonial state centralization, are more likely to lead to international disputes. The same is true of straight-line borders, though inclusion

Adesola Adeyemo, *University of San Francisco*

Cultural and ethnic diversity is undeniably one of the reasons why many African nations are failed states today. Most if not all African nation has experienced some form of cultural clash that has led to ongoing conflicts and xenophobia which in return has stumped economic and political changes.

Alberto Alesina, William Easterly, and Janina Matuszeski, *Harvard University*

Artificial states are those in which political borders do not coincide with a division of nationalities desired by the people on the ground. Former colonizers or post war agreement amongst winners regarding borders have often created monstrosities in which ethnic or religious or linguistic groups were thrown together or separated without any respect for peoples' aspirations. Eighty per cent of African borders follow latitudinal and longitudinal lines and many scholars believe that such artificial (unnatural) borders which create ethnically fragmented countries or, conversely, separate into bordering countries the same people, are at the roots of Africa's economic tragedy.[1]

Saadia Touval *in International Organization*

the mass incorporation

of the diverse cultures under a 'United States of Africa' will provoke one of the most gruesome ethnic/cultural genocides the world would have ever witnessed

According to them, the problem is TOO MUCH DIVERSITY

poverty and conflict are the result when people of different cultures, races, and languages are forced to live together



‘Whites forced education down our throats, it’s actually not our thing’, Minister of Basic Education



My mother and I were being driven around by an old geezer who was a proper Boer; built like a brick shithouse, tanned like leather and tall as the sky. Driving around the outer suburbs of Gaborone there was a donkey on the side of the road. The poor creature was bleeding, beaten, shackled in chains and limping along in the blistering heat. Naturally, my mother shouts at the driver to stop so we could help it. She was raising all kind of hell about it and exhausted herself complaining and crying to this brick wall of a man, who paid her no mind and just kept on driving cool as a cucumber without so much as raising an eyebrow. When we reached our destination, he very calmly explained to her;

“The blacks here in Africa are not like the ones you see on your little T.V set. They have sussed out a few things about us whites, and they know our weaknesses. What you saw was a very common trap here; the blacks know that if we whites see an animal in pain we will do anything to help it, so they torture these poor devils and put them on the side of the road as bait. If I had stopped, we would have been robbed, the Jeep would be gone, and we wouldn’t be having this chat right now because we would all be dead or worse.”

All these years later, I remember that story and see it as a parable for how our empathy as a people has been repeatedly weaponized against us by those who seek to harm us.

Anonymous 05/01/13 (Wed) 23:02:48 No.2893139 >>2893150 >>2893314 >>2893366

File: 1367413367915.jpg (192.82 KB, 864x546, problem jared diamond guns ger...)



>>2893098

1. The unrivalled extent of the Eurasian landmass allowed the proliferation of many different civilisations, between which information could be exchanged allowing far greater cross-fertilization of cultures.

Wrong! However unified the Eurasian land-mass may look to a cartographer, it is intractably divided by formidable topographical features. Europe is isolated from Central Asia by the Alps, the Urals, the Caucasus, the Russian Steppes, the Taiga and the Anatolian plateau. East Asia is divided from Central Asia by the Thar desert the Himalayas the Gobi desert and the Tian Shan mountains. No significant cultural exchanges took place between these regions until the 15th century, by which time sub-Saharan Africa and America lagged far behind Europe and China in terms of technology and higher cultural attainment. Sub-Saharan Africa lies as close to the Fertile Crescent, regarded as the cradle of civilisation, as Western Europe and far closer than China.

2. A diverse abundance of potential food crops is necessary in order for settled agricultural communities to flourish.

Wrong! The Inca created a complex civilisation based on the cultivation of two food crops, the potato and maize. Large agricultural communities, like Cahokia in North America, flourished on the exploitation of maize. Western European agriculture was overwhelmingly based on wheat production, China's on rice.

3.The European biome contained a greater variety of domesticable crops than Africa and America and these crops were more nutritious.

Wrong! America had indigenous food crops which were more nutritious than European staples. Beans, corn, squashes and peanuts are superior to wheat and, if grown in rotation, create a self-replenishing agricultural cycle. Far from having no viable indigenous staples, Africa had okra, rice, sorghum, millet, the bambara ground nut, black-eyed peas, watermelons and numerous gourds and tubers, as well as immensely useful plants such as the oil palm and the tamarisk. African slaves actually introduced rice cultivation to the United States. The standard refrence on this subject is, "Lost Crops of Africa".

4. Eurasia had more domesticable large mammals than Sub-Saharan Africa or the Americas.

Wrong! Africa has indigenous breeds of sheep, goats and cattle which were spread from the Sudan to the Cape by 200AD. The South Americans domesticated the llama. The North Americans, like the Aboriginals of Australia, almost hunted their domesticable mammals to extinction. Why didn't Europeans hunt horses, cows and sheep to extinction?

5. Only urban civilisations can develop the levels of technological skill and social organisztion required for military conquest.

Wrong! The two greatest conquerors in history, Atilla the Hun and Ghengis Khan came from nomadic tribal civilisations. Rome was overthrown by nomads. The Indus valley civilisation was destroyed by Indo-European barbarians.

6. The transmission of European diseases helped European nations conquer non-European nations.

Wrong! The European nations had achieved such technological superiority to non-European nations by the colonial epoch, that there could be no serious question of a non-European army successfully resisting an attack by a European army. Europeans conquered huge swathes of territory with tiny armies (Pizzaro). Epidemic disease only became a factor post-conquest. In Africa, India and South America native diseases like malaria were just as deadly to Europeans as European diseases were to the indigenous peoples.

7. China lacked the type of convoluted coastline necessary for dissidents to hide out in.

Bizzare! Is Jared Diamond trying to claim that dissidents can only hide on convoluted coastlines? This is about as strange as his assumption that only large bodies of water constitute an effective barrier to trade and travel. China abounds in intractable wastes and remote mountain ranges where bandits and outlaws fled the authority of central government, the most obvious region being the famous water margin.

8. Urban populations are less intelligent than non-urban populations.

Western European civilisation sets a premium on education. Abstract reasoning skills are rewarded by better employment prospects, which in turn create enhanced relationship opportunities, meaning that intelligent people are encouraged to procreate with other intelligent people, unlike in Papua New Guinea, where the physical prowess is far more important than deductive logic.

Europe and China developed the worlds greatest civilisations in regions which were no bigger than the regions inhabited by any other cultures, which enjoyed no great advantages in terms of agricultural potential, which had no special abundance of handy food crops and which had particular disadvantages in terms of climate. Diamond's theory sounds so incontestable because he has edited out substantial volumes of contradictory information with the skill and shamelessness of a Stalin era Commissar.

Guns, Germs, and Steel revisited

Posted on September 4, 2017 by gcochran9 https://archive.is/PWyaZ

Jared Diamond's thesis, in Guns, Germs, and Steel, is that regional differences in civilizational achievement are entirely caused by biogeographical factors, while regional differences in ability have had no effect. It isn't that he believes that there are no such regional differences: he argues that the populations with the fewest achievements are the most intelligent !

In particular, Diamond argues that people in PNG (Papua New Guinea), are significantly smarter than the average bear. "in mental ability, New Guineans are probably genetically superior [my emphasis] to Westerners": p21. "Modern 'Stone Age' peoples are on the average probably more intelligent, not less intelligent, than industrialized peoples. " p 21.

This is sufficiently odd that readers of GGS often refuse to admit that Diamond ever said it. They'll deny that it's even in the book. They tend to replace this meme with another of their own device: you see, hunter-gatherers are innately better at hunting and gathering – at their own way of life – than developed peoples would be. Of course that doesn't really work either, since innate superiority at obsolete tasks (a born buggy-whip maker?) doesn't necessarily translate to modern superiority, or even adequacy.

I've only seen this claim – PNG Über Alles – in one other place, ever. A character in a book by Poul Anderson said "The only true humans on earth, my friends, the main line of evolution, the masters of the future, are the lordly Melanesians. "
Of course that character was feigning insanity, but still.

In arguing that the last actually are first – that populations that invented calculus and gunpowder and penicillin are duller than those that invented very little – Diamond dismisses the entire field of psychometrics. He mentions no evidence, doesn't even bother to argue about it. It's his personal impressions of the locals in PNG versus everybody from Alfred Binet to the College Board. The word "IQ" isn't even in the book.

It's a ballsy approach – implying that the whole field is just pointless crap, not even worth discussing. It's how I would deal with astrology or gender studies. It's how everybody should have dealt with Freudian analysis.

The problem with Diamond's non-argument is that aptitude tests actually work. A one-hour paper-and-pencil test gives a reasonable estimate of a student's general problem-solving ability, which is why everybody uses such tests. The Army find that the top scorers make much more accurate tank gunners – it's hard to ignore a 120-millimeter DU shell. Regional scores on IQ tests and other educational tests (PISA, etc) do track regional differences in S&T achievements. Not perfectly – northeast Asians have the highest scores but have not made the largest contributions to the development of modern technology – but pretty well. Populations that have low average scores on such tests have contributed very little to the development of modern science and technology.

If there was some fatal flaw in our methods of testing academic aptitude, you'd see some people (or whole populations) that scored low (say 80) but were still whizzes at electrical engineering or molecular biology. That doesn't happen. To be fair, we do see many people with high scores embrace various forms of madness, everything from Koreshanity (Why, this is Pellucidar, nor are we out of it.) to Fomenko's New Chronology (Gary Kasparov). But then they're intelligence tests, not sanity tests.

If Diamond were right (and the tests wrong), there would be tremendous opportunities for arbitrage, just as sabermetrics let baseball managers identify undervalued players. For example, if people from PNG were indeed significantly smarter than the world average, UCLA could develop powerhouse departments, full of likely future Nobelists, at low cost. People would eventually try to look intelligent by putting a bone through their nose. Why hasn't this happened? Pure stubbornness? Shouldn't Harvard pre-emptively adopt this policy, in order to stay on top?

If Diamond were right, hunter-gatherers and other backward peoples should be able to catch up with the developed world rather easily, being smarter. In fact, they should be able to rapidly surpass us: even a moderately higher average IQ in a population greatly increases the fraction that scores above a high threshold. PNG should be shot with genius. Yet there's no sign of it.
Diamond acknowledges as much. "We see in our daily lives that some of the conquered peoples continue to form an underclass, centuries after the conquests or slave imports took place. " p 25. " Yes, the transistor, invented at Bell Labs in the eastern United States in 1947, leapt 8,000 miles to launch an electronics industry in Japan – but it did not make the shorter leap to found new industries in Zaire or Paraguay. The nations rising to new power are still ones that were incorporated thousands of years ago into the old centers of dominance based on food production, or that have been repopulated by peoples from those centers."
"Prospects for world dominance of sub-Saharan Africans, Aboriginal Australians, and Native Americans remain dim. The hand of history's course at 8000 B.C. lies heavily on us." p 417.

Why should that be so? If hunter-gatherers are " probably more intelligent, not less intelligent, than industrialized peoples", why doesn't it show? Maybe they aren't plugged into the old-boy networks, but why don't they win the math contests and chess tournaments? Where's their Paul Morphy, their Ramanujan, their George Green? Mathematicians, at least, would cheerfully hire a grizzly bear as long as it ate fewer undergraduates than it solved Hilbert problems.

Where are the practical payoffs? "Many of the living descendants of the Aborigines who survived the era of European colonization are now finding it difficult to succeed economically in white Australian society." p 19. Again, if they're so smart, why aren't they rich? Why do they flunk algebra?

Perhaps we should consider dysgenic effects. Because of low birth rates among highly educated women, IQ is probably declining today in developed countries, at ~1 pt a generation. Probably this hasn't been going on for very long. . But if it goes on long enough, a day may come when the minds of the men of the industrialized countries fail, leaving the inhabitants of Sentinel Island the smartest people on Earth.
But it is not this day.

Enough about the thesis: it's a mess. Measurements don't support it, and none of its implications have gone through the formality of actually happening. Back to the book itself, which is not all bad.

You see the idea that biogeographical circumstances shaped the rise of civilization and technology is not at all crazy. The mistake is assuming that that is the only factor, or that those circumstances never change the peoples exposed to them: never change them above the neck, that is. Diamond is happy enough to admit that selection for disease resistance changed Eurasians and Africans.

Diamond emphasizes the important of domestications of animals and crops, the big step towards civilization. This allowed vast increase in population size and social complexity: you can't overemphasize its importance.

He discusses various ways in which parts of this big story support his thesis. Often they don't really, but the discussion can still be interesting.

Most significant domestic animals were domesticated somewhere in Eurasia or North Africa, only a couple in South America (llamas and vicuna), nothing in the rest of the world. Diamond argues that this wasn't because populations varied in their interest in or aptitude for domestication. Instead, the explanation is that only a few large animals were suitable for domestication.

He's unconvincing. Sure, there were places where this was true: what were the Maori in New Zealand going to domesticate – weta? And Australia didn't have a lot of large mammals, at least not after people wiped out its megafauna. But there are plenty of large animals in Sub-Saharan Africa, yet none were domesticated. He argues that zebras were wilder, more untameable than horses – but people have tamed zebras, while the wild ancestors of horses (tarpans, which survived into the 19th century) were usually described as untameable. The wild ancestors of cows (aurochsen, which survived into the 17th century) were big and mean. They enjoyed impaling people on their horns and flinging them for distance. The eland is a large African antelope, and by Diamond's argument it must be untameable, since the locals never tamed it. But in fact it's rather easy to tame, and there's now a domesticated version.

The key here is that one can select for disposition, for tameness, as well as obvious physical features, and an animal can go from totally wild to cuddly in ten generations – remember the selection experiment with Siberian foxes. In the long run disposition is not a big obstacle. Selection fixes it – selection applied to above-neck traits.

Diamond makes a similar argument about domesticating plants as crops: only a few plants were suitable for domestication, and part of the reason that some populations never developed crops was a lack of suitable plant species. I'll give him Eskimos. but that's about it.

Here his argument is far weaker: there are a buttload of plants that could be domesticated and might be quite useful, yet have not been. Enthusiastic agronomists keep trying to get funding for domestication of jojoba, or buffalo gourd, or guayule – usually government interest runs out well before success.
The reason that a few crops account for the great preponderance of modern agriculture is that a bird in the hand – an already-domesticated, already- optimized crop – feeds your family/makes money right now, while a potentially useful yet undomesticated crop doesn't. One successful domestication tends to inhibit others that could flourish in the same niche. Several crops were domesticated in the eastern United States, but with the advent of maize and beans (from Mesoamerica) most were abandoned. Maybe if those Amerindians had continued to selectively breed sumpweed for a few thousand years, it could have been a contender: but nobody is quite that stubborn.
Teosinte was an unpromising weed: it's hard to see why anyone bothered to try to domesticate it, and it took a long time to turn it into something like modern maize. If someone had brought wheat to Mexico six thousand years ago, likely the locals would have dropped maize like a hot potato. But maize ultimately had advantages: it's a C4 plant, while wheat is C3: maize yields can be much higher.

Why didn't people domesticate foxes, back in the day? Is it because foxes are solitary hunters, don't have the right pack structure and thus can't be domesticated, blah blah blah? No: they're easy to domesticate. But we already had dogs: what was the point? You had to be crazy like a Russian.

One other factor has tended to suppress locally-domesticated plants – what you might call alien advantage. If you grow a crop near its origin, there will be local pests and pathogens that are adapted to it. It you try growing it in a distant land with a compatible climate, it often does very much better than in its own country. So... crops from Central and South America have done very well in Africa, or sometimes in Southeast Asia. Rubber tree plantations work fine in Malaysia and Liberia but fail in Brazil. Maize is the biggest crop in Africa, while manioc and peanuts are important. Most cocoa is grown in Africa: most coffee is grown in South America.

Sometimes, Diamond was wrong, but in a perfectly reasonable way, not in the devoted service of a flawed thesis, but just because the facts weren't all in yet. We all need to worry about that.

He considered the disastrous impact of Eurasian and African diseases on the inhabitants of the New World, contrasted with a much smaller impact in the opposite direction, and concluded that a major factor had probably been transmission from domesticated animals. Eurasians domesticated quite a few animals, Amerindians not many – perhaps that was the explanation. In Guns, Germs, and Steel (p 207), he mentions measles, tuberculosis, smallpox, influenza, pertussis (whooping cough), and falciparum malaria as likely cases of transmission from domesticated animals.

We know a lot more about this we did twenty years ago, since we've been sequencing the genes of everything in sight – and it appears that Diamond was mistaken about the most important members of that list. TB appears to be ancient in humans, smallpox probably came from some East African rodent, while falciparum malaria seems to have derived from a form of malaria carried by gorillas. Measles really does descend from rinderpest, a cattle plague, but then rinderpest (and mumps) probably descend from bat viruses. Domesticated animals do play a role in influenza, along with wild birds. I don't think we know the origins of pertussis.

So why then was the Old World such a fount of infectious disease? Well, it's bigger. Civilization was older, had had more time to pick up crowd diseases. Humans have close relatives in the Old World that carried important pathogens (chimps and gorillas), while Sasquatches are germ-free. Important pathogens, especially those with insect vectors like malaria, maybe couldn't make it to the New World through ice-age Beringia. Transportation and trade were more advanced in the Old World, and spread disease more efficiently.

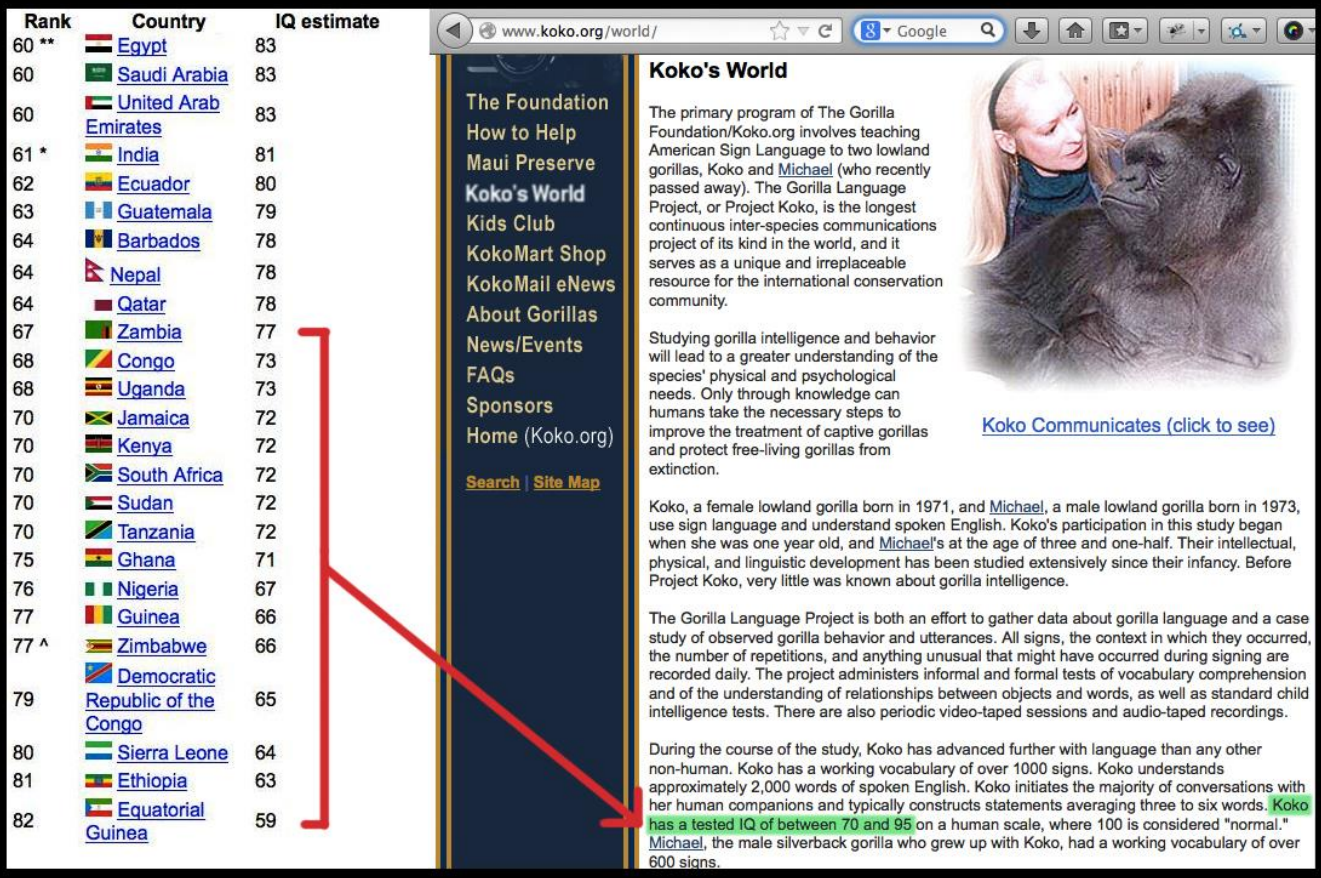
I don't think that Diamond was making excuses for Amerindians in this, as he was when talking about domestication: having lots of plagues isn't usually considered an accomplishment. Origination in livestock seemed like a reasonable idea at the time, considering the state of the art. It seemed so to others as well, like William McNeill. It's not totally wrong – definitely true for measles – but it's not a huge part of the explanation.

Sometimes Diamond was right. He says that it's a lot easier for crops to spread east and west than north and south, and he's correct. Middle Eastern crops worked in much of Europe, especially southern Europe, and also were important in India and China. On the other hand maize had to adapt to shorter growing seasons as it spread into North America: this took time. Post-Columbian spread of maize in Africa was much faster.
Geographical barriers were major factors in slowing the spread of civilization. Although a few distressed mariners must have occasionally crossed the Pacific in ancient times, nothing significant (in terms of crops or ideas) seems to have made it across before Columbus. Amerindians had to develop everything themselves, while populations in the Old World were sharing seeds and ideas (and plagues). Having to invent everything from scratch is a disadvantage, no question.
The geography of the Americas greatly inhibited contact between Mesoamerica and the Andean civilization: even today the Pan-American highway doesn't go all the way through. The Sahara was even worse, but most of the budding civilizations of Eurasia did manage some contact.

Conclusion
We could use more serious work on macrohistory and the rise of civilization: it's an interesting and important subject. In particular I'd like to see a really smart and detailed comparison of the two totally independent births of civilization in the Old and New Worlds. But this book isn't serious. The thesis is a joke, and most of the supporting arguments are forced (i.e. wrong). Perhaps the most important thing we can learn from Guns, Germs, and Steel is that most people are suckers, eager to sign on to ridiculous theories as long as they have the right political implications.

Gorillas have higher IQs than blacks but still live in the jungle, impoverished and with primitive tools. Why?

Rank	Country	IQ estimate
60 **	Egypt	83
60	Saudi Arabia	83
60	United Arab Emirates	83
61 *	India	81
62	Ecuador	80
63	Guatemala	79
64	Barbados	78
64	Nepal	78
64	Qatar	78
67	Zambia	77
68	Congo	73
68	Uganda	73
70	Jamaica	72
70	Kenya	72
70	South Africa	72
70	Sudan	72
70	Tanzania	72
75	Ghana	71
76	Nigeria	67
77	Guinea	66
77 ^	Zimbabwe	66
79	Democratic Republic of the Congo	65
80	Sierra Leone	64
81	Ethiopia	63
82	Equatorial Guinea	59



They lack proper education and access to opportunities. Ask Congress to end inequality! #Justice4Koko #FCKH8

Africans need the food aid and support of western nations / europeans, because they are literally too stupid to understand how sustenance farming works

Anonymous 04/22/13(Mon)20:16:59 UTC-7 No.13158364 Replies: >>13158524 >>13158645 >>13158751 >>13158891 >>13159040 >>13159049 >>13159140
File: 1366687019476.jpg-(32 KB, 553x484, 1366524416810.jpg)



>>13158007

>Ethiopia
>Average IQ: 63

Holy mother of god, that can't possibly be right, otherwise according to OP's post, 48.8% of them would be too dumb to harvest vegetables, and they would all be starving to dea---

AT LAST I TRULY SEE

Anonymous (ID: uXHrDbA) 07/05/20(Sun)16:35:48 No.266470482 ▶ >>266471684
File: 30cf24fddb70c40cac3f7fcacf(...).jpg (386 KB, 2048x1421)



You aren't taking anything, just being used by jew democrats as war dogs.

Holding automatic weapons on instagram doesn't make you a real power to be feared. All what you do is playing the victim card everytime you see that you're going to lose. Take a look at the history, great civilizations have performed wonderful things, yet when they were about to lose, at least they took it with pride and honor instead of crying and saying: " whiteboi is bad, hlp me". You are neither of these things, just a bunch of cowards who like to hold weapons made by whitebois on instagram and hit defenseless people on the street. Once you finally get your race war you will probably lose it since you don't have the numbers, the organization, the physical & psychological discipline neither enough IQ to perform a plane to take over the country. More than that, once you are going to lose, you are not even going to accept and take the defeat with honor, but you will flee like cowards crying and saying how bad the whiteboi is, even though it was you who wanted this.

Europe, North-Africa, Asia and America. All of them had a few things in common: an intelligent civilization, with values, and more important, with the courage to launch a mark on history. You, on the other hand, have not achieved anything. Beyond that, other races are starting to get bored of you. The Arabs are fed up with you taking their achievements in their history and appropriating them as yours. Asians are already starting to get to know you and only see you as cheap & useless labor force. Latinos have just surpassed you in every respect when they've been around much less time than you have been in the United States, and whites are beginning to wake up.

History contemplates you blackbois, if history has one thing, is it's fair. You will remain in history as an insignificant group that has achieved nothing and that their only attempt to achieve something was based on using victimhood as their main weapon.

▶ Anonymous 15 minutes ago ID: 66f216 No.7162866 >>7162914 >>7162953 >>7162974

>>7162748
>One of my best friends is obssessed with horses, he rides, trains, and takes care of them at the local stable. He told me that the deal with zebras was not that they can't be domesticated but that their hearts are not strong like horses. I'm not sure if that's true or not but I'm sure he knows his shit.

No, he does not.

I am an amateur zoologist, and have been since a child, and I'm an actual biochemist by trade.

Zebras have no issue with their hearts in this vein; however, even if such WAS the case, this is the sort of issue domestication and selective breeding corrects.

Do you think the original horses tamed by humans were fucking Clydesdales?

No, they were wimpy lil shit horses, that couldn't even carry a man's weight.

Over thousands of years, humans shaped horses - as we did with basically all domesticated animal forms - to serve our needs, producing the creatures you see today.

Zebras could absolutely be domesticated, have been domesticated, and there is absolutely zero physiological cause for the absence of such on behalf of the African people.

The Africans basically domesticated nothing.

They didn't domesticate dogs, despite several canid-esque creatures inhabiting Africa.
They didn't domesticate zebras, the local equine equivalent.
They didn't even domesticate the local bovine or porcine equivalents - no tamed cape buffalo or wildebeest, no tamed warthog.

They domesticated nothing - because they didn't have to, so they didn't both to.

Africa is basically the garden of Eden - far more than half of the local plant species are edible, and animal matter (whether gathered directly or obtained from large predator's kills) is plentiful.

There is no excuse for this shit - niggers didn't domesticate shit, because they had no need to domesticate shit, because the environment did not require it of them in order to survive, just as it did present selective force towards intellectual development that would lead one to such behaviors in the event it wasn't a necessity to do so.

Bottom line: Niggers never developed beyond where they were thousands of years ago, because they didn't have to - and so, when confronted by clades of hominid who DID have to experience such conditions, and evolve as a result (with heavy selection upon intelligence and cooperation), they were utterly defeated and generally look like what they are, pseudo-boon subpar hominids.

Anonymous (ID: 14qSFtzp) 04/16/20(Thu)17:20:08 No.253721371 ▶ >>253721623 >>253721704 >>253721743 >>253724083 >>253724265 >>253724311 >>253726727 >>253727034 >>253727336
File: 1535754795797.jpg (68 KB, 750x1010)



If we had properly colonized Africa, that entire continent could be an absolute powerhouse of agriculture, industry, and innovation. It could be the center of the modern world, Europe or America might be a pitiful backwater in comparison to Africa. Instead of a money pit that sucks up the world's resources, it could be a titan that's landing spaceships on distant planets.

Civilization as we know it is a mutilated stump of what it could have been if we had colonized Africa. Our heart is ripped out, and we are limping along with Europe and america, which are both being invaded and overrun greatly harming their production. The entire world economy is being converted to pump resources into these failing brown people, instead of to producing new spacecraft or feats of engineering. And the problem is only getting worse with years, this is a world in collapse

Anonymous (ID: 9ACR0KWZ) 04/16/20(Thu)17:04:29 No.253719652 ▶ >>253720097 >>253723124 >>253724448 >>253724756 >>253724969 >>253725271 >>253725308 >>253727268
File: rxs.png (50 KB, 423x552)



>>253719279 (OP)
The world would objectively be a better place if every nigger on earth was euthanized.

Anonymous (ID: qrZVdCAA) 04/16/20(Thu)17:35:32 No.253723124 ▶ >>253726317 >>253727268 >>253728080
File: 1569569403566.jpg (290 KB, 975x730)



>>253719652
This, they do it to themselves. they have total control of their countries with next to no diversity and this is how they choose to live.

Remember how niggers in the US talk about how white people's law is oppressive to them? This is what they mean. They WANT this. They idealize Africa. They are only here because we give them free shit. All they can do is brag about which city they ruined is worse and makes them tougher to be from. You think Detroit or Atlanta or Chicago are bad because of whites when they are over 70% of those places and hold every electable position of power for over 50 years?

Africans live like shit because they are savages. We can't fix Africa without conquering the whole continent, and forcing a eugenics program on them sterilizing most of them for at least 5 generations, during which time they will continue to hunt off entire species and waste resources without contributing anything to the world.

In 1000 years what will matter more? That we built asteroid redirection robots and colony ships, or that we helped Africans reach the 15th century genetically? The opportunity cost of helping them could very well cost us our survival. The US is facing a financial collapse and we spend $770B a year on them, tens of trillions of dollars. And it hasn't helped them at all. Meanwhile NASA doesn't get 1/10th of that.

Can we please admit our current path has failed? We aren't equal and nothing will ever fix them, and trying will cost us everything.

Anonymous (ID: bc5f26R) 04/16/20(Thu)17:31:43 No.253722674 ▶ >>253724901

>>253719567
No, we need to bring back shameless imperialism before China irrevocably beats us in their new Scramble for Africa.

>>253719279 (OP)
I wouldn't say they deserve it. That's like saying lions should be tried for homicide. They're just carrying out their nature. If a population is genetically coded to be criminal and shortsighted, it's pointless to assign blame rather than carry out sensible solutions to curtail the problems associated with the population. American pioneers didn't try to reason with wolves; they exterminated them.

Let's look at another situation. Arkansas is a culturally southern state known for its religiosity and white Ozark hillbillies who fly the rebel flag with pride. However, there are black enclaves, such as Pine Bluff, located some 45 miles south-southeast of the capital, Little Rock. According to the 2010 census, Pine Bluff had nearly 50,000 residents, over 75% of whom were black. In such a solid black majority city, one might think that the black community would be able to overcome the adversities which are so often attributed to "systemic racism." Quite to the contrary, "Pine Bluff, AR has a violent crime rate that is 196% higher than the Arkansas average and 323% higher than the national average. For property crime, Pine Bluff, AR is 85% higher than the Arkansas average and 145% higher than the national average."

You don't reason with wolves. You don't assign blame to them. You exterminate them or let your communities be ravaged by them.

▶ Anonymous 02/15/17 (Wed) 02:09:52 ID: 7881df No.9263935 >>9263973 >>9263976 >>9264066 >>9264279

>used to work at a small restaurant in Minnesota
>pajeets and chinks are a relatively rare sight, but the somalis…
>holy fucking shit, the somalis
>hundreds of them around the town
>every time one of their broods decides to show up at the restaurant, it's a bloody field day
>first, several men saunter in, heads like lightbulbs bobbing up and down
>then follows a swarm of macaques some retarded bleeding heart had the nerve to call children
>then in waddles the broodmother, always pregnant
>the smell immediately scares all of the clients off, as they seem to never bathe
>macaques immediately start trashing the place, screeching and ooking like the wild animals they are
>men are screaming at each other at the top of their voices in what passes as leisurely conversation
>making an order takes at least forty minutes because their collective knowledge of English rivals that of a 2-year-old Mongolian child, and they never seem to agree on what they want
>when the order is brought, they always try to complain about how slow it was
>they eat like animals, scattering and splattering bits of food everywhere
>no utensils, just their hands
>utensils are used as toys by the macaques, who throw them at each other
>they always try to leave without paying, with the adults quietly slipping away and leaving the macaques behind in a hope that we won't hold them up
>no dice, restaurant owner had pulled some strings with the local cops and now there's a patrol car constantly chilling near the restaurant
>they immediately catch the baboons and force them to pay
>no point in arresting them
>they will be let off scot-free by the judge anyway
>the money received from the baboons is usually barely enough to compensate for the damage they have done and for cleaning up their mess
I have a theory that these creatures are purposefully engineered biological weapons. I know of no being with a glimmer of sentience that behaves like that.

▶ **Anonymous** 02/07/16 (Sun) 22:47:03 ID: 315a41 No.4877579 >>4878676

>>4854168

More than twice. We've done it five or six times since the 1800's. Invade, force peace on them, build homes, streets, hospitals, schools, courthouses, train doctors, lawyers, policemen, teachers, etc.

An average of two years after we declare the job finished and leave, the paved streets are mud lanes again, the hospitals are crumbling ruins where patients lie on the bare ground and barely receive any treatment, the houses are rotting hovels again, the schools are gone, and all the teachers, doctors, and policemen have reverted to living like illiterate savages again.

There's a reason Haiti has 98% deforestation, and that reason is niggers.

When the French ruled Haiti, it was dubbed "the Paris of the west" and one of the wealthiest, most advanced colonies in the world. Then the niggers raped and murdered every single white in the colony, down to the last child, and it's been a barbaric shithole ever since. Niggers cannot maintain civilization even when it is literally handed over to them and they've been trained to maintain it by the white man. Everywhere you look in the world, Zimbabwe, Haiti, Detroit, Liberia, as soon as the white man leaves, the niggers go right back to what they were doing before whitey ever showed up: squatting naked in a filthy mud hut, killing their neighbors with spears, raping anything that moves, cannibalizing each other, practicing ooga-booga voodoo magic, and basically behaving like savage beasts. Every. Single. Time.

▶ **Anonymous** *(You)* 02/08/16 (Mon) 00:13:05 ID: d19635 No.4878676

File (hide): 1454875985743.jpg (34.43 KB, 500x131, 500:131, pol in a nutshell.jpg)



>>4877579

That problem goes deep down to nigger psyche itself. You see, niggers do not understand the concept of working for personal or community gain. They are incapable of understanding a simple concept of effort+time+goal=results. This is mainly due to them having evolved in an environment that never required anything from them except for most basic survival instincts. Nigger is hungry, nigger goes and plucks a banana from a tree. Nigger is thirsty, nigger bows down and drinks from a nearby river or rivulet. Nigger is cold, nigger picks up whatever is lying around, smears mud and shit all over it it and gets a house. I am generalizing here, but you get the idea. Niggers never had to work for anything and never faced a choice of "you work or you starve" like Europeans did, and the environment they lived in offered nothing to amend that. This also accounts for their inability to think ahead and plan for anywhere beyond the next 5 seconds.

Now, when a nigger sees a White man living in a nice, sturdy house, eating delicious food instead of some monkey leftovers, drinking clean water and overall being a civilized person, nigger does not admire the hard work that went into this lifestyle, because the very concept of it does not exist in his brain. Nigger thinks that the White man has all that because of some civilization-making magic - that crops grow because da whitey does some voodoo over them, that water remains clean because voodoo, that food just appears on the table because voodoo.

Naturally, the nigger feels envious and wants to have all that too, but again, he does not know that hard work is required for that and he does not want to wait because instant gratification is etched in his genetic make-up. So, he invades the house, kills the White man and takes everything for himself. But for some reason, water soon stops flowing when he turns the tap, crops no longer pop from the ground and food does not appear in the fridge. And no matter how many times the nigger dances around with a tambourine and invites witch doctors to bless the house, nothing happens. Eventually the nigger decides that the evil whitey cursed the house and either sells it some other nigger or just abandons it.

This is pretty much what happened in all African colonies and any place where Whites and nigs used to live together but Whites later left. Niggers who did not realize that water flows from the tap because Whites run treatment plants and maintain the pipes and that crops grow because Whites plant, irrigate and tend to them, killed or drove the Whites away in the name of "liberation" (generously inculcated into them by kikes) are now left with nothing but rusty metal, barren dead fields and rain puddles as the only source of water. Now they are killing each other over what scraps of civilization remain and praying for Whites to come back. But if Whites actually return, do you think it will be any different this time? Of course not. Niggers will very rapidly grow resentful of having to work for their daily bread and drive the evil white devils out again. Needless to say, the concept of gratitude is as alien to their evolutionary psychology as foresight.

File: 21.jpg (54 KB, 436x469)



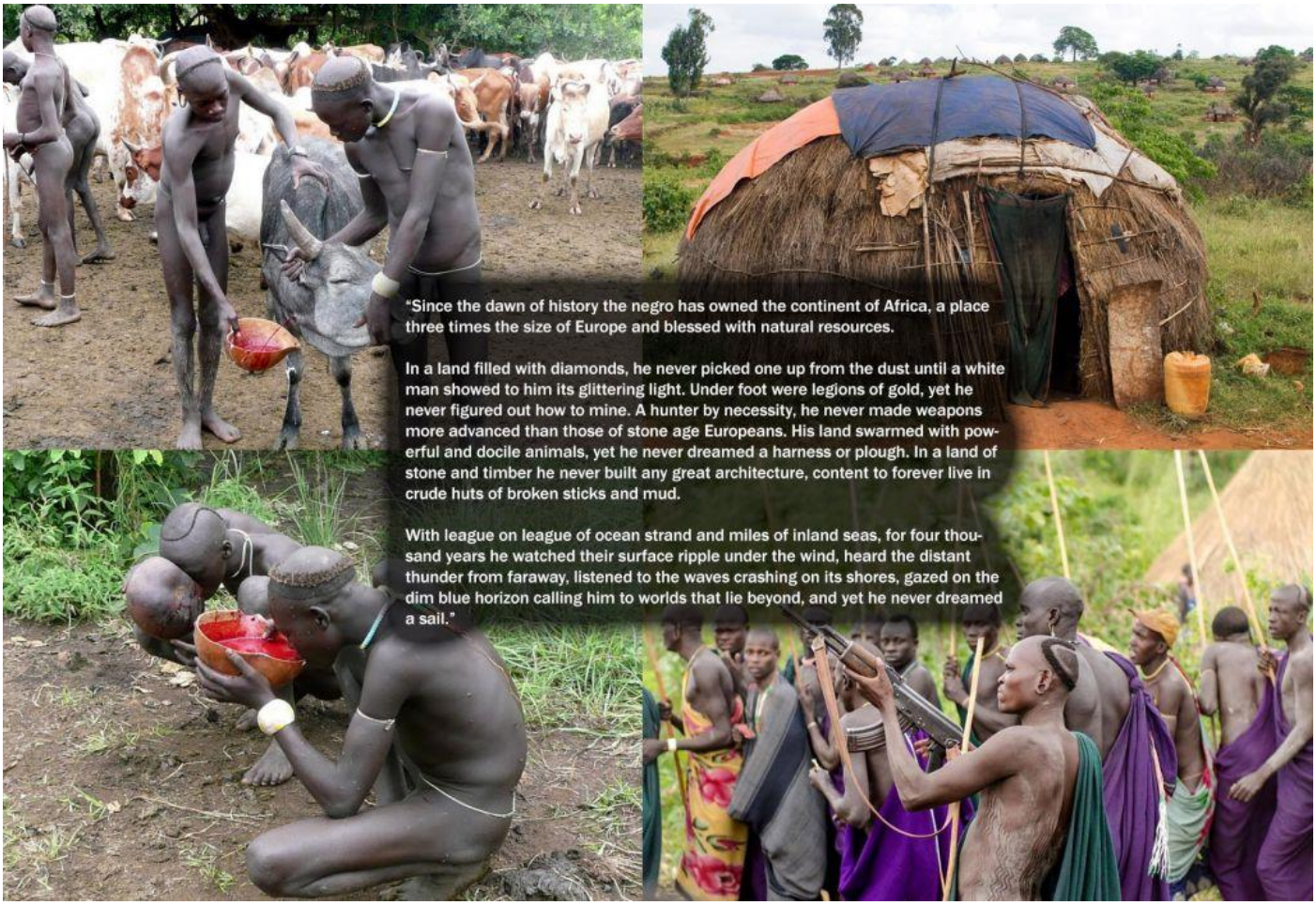
Anonymous (ID: 0Hz35gY7) 07/28/15(Tue)04:25:17 No.48709827 ▶ >>48710115 >>48710199 >>48710227 >>48710312 >>48710341 >>48710402 >>48710428 >>48710696 >>48713416 >>48713417 >>48713465 >>48714019 >>48715404

So my liberal, do-gooder, everyone-is-equal sister just got back from visiting Africa for 2 months. Here's what she said about it:

>Black Africans gehave and live like animals.
>Are given housing to live in but choose to live "traditionally" (aka live in shanty, shitty huts).
>"Expect" aid from other countries, then openly hoard it and kill each other for it.
>The majority of them are overweight or at least average weight. Even in small, poor villages she saw no starving Africans, they all had access to decent food and water (provided by humanitarian aid of course).
>They are savage beyond belief. Constant violence between black Africans, child abuse committed openly on the streets (kids not just being disciplined but brutally beaten or bashed with objects).
>They don't seem to care about their shitty living conditions or culture whatsoever.
>They think white people should be killed.
>Rude, stupid and arrogant. No kinship, steal and murder each other for no reason.
>No concept of things like hygiene or manners.
>Blame white people for everything yet expect handouts and aid. They will harass white people on the street to give them money even if they don't need it.
>Very little or no empathy. Treat animals inhumanely and with cruelty.

It was interesting to hear her talk about them like this. She is am extremely liberal University graduate who always thought "everyone was equal". Right now she just admitted she thinks blacks are "less evolved" than whites, and also confessed she's proud to be white. She has also cut off contact with one of her friends who fucks black guys exclusively because she has no respect for her any more.

Anyone else have stories of family members taking the redpill whether they like it or not?



RACE / BLACKS - AMERICA

Anonymous (ID: ECOAaCMb) 08/24/16(Wed)11:38:27 No.86390802 ▸ >>86390859
File: 523523242342.png (42 KB, 288x734)



>>86388763 (OP)
Not a separate country, but I worked in Englewood for two years. Worst time of my life. Got robbed five times, stabbed once.

Anonymous (ID: YGiKwtiJ) 08/24/16(Wed)11:39:18 No.86390859 ▸ >>86391226

>>86390802
Is it just literal anarchy over there?

Anonymous (ID: ECOAaCMb) 08/24/16(Wed)11:45:53 No.86391226 ▸ >>86391375 >>86391480
File: sarajevo_englewood.png (581 KB, 967x334)



>>86390859
Yes.

It's the wild west. Every night you hear gunshots, but cops don't even bother showing up for those. They only show up when a dindu is shot or murdered, and even then it takes them about an hour on average.

Packs of feral niggers roam the streets every day, every hour. Trash on every square centimeter of ground. Sidewalks and roads that look like they got bombed. Abandoned houses with dindus on the roof openly carrying AR-15s. Little children on bicycles trying to sell me crack and heroin brazenly at 3 PM in the afternoon.

You know how blacks get profiled by police? It's the reverse over there. I've gotten pulled over maybe 50 times. If you're white and driving around, and a cop sees you, they will pull you over, no questions asked. They'll tell you to get the fuck out of here.

Anonymous (ID: YGiKwtiJ) 08/24/16(Wed)11:48:13 No.86391375 ▸ >>86391880

>>86390970
>open embed link
>thumbnail has niggers standing with an open fire in the middle of the road

>>86391226
how do schools even operate there?

Anonymous (ID: ECOAaCMb) 08/24/16(Wed)11:57:19 No.86391880 ▸ >>86392022 >>86392116 >>86392187 >>86392189 >>86392760 >>86392950 >>86393622 >>86394987
File: AmericaReads-720x350.jpg (52 KB, 720x350)



>>86391375
It's funny that you ask, because my job there was tutoring nigger teenagers how to read. Seriously. Like reading basic English. I didn't work with special ed kids, these were just normal teenagers in high school.

The schools were something else, man. I can't even begin to describe how filthy it was. They didn't even have enough money to buy desks so a lot of the niggers had to sit on the ground while I was teaching them fucking Dr. Seuss. Of course they didn't pay attention, of course I was called a white boy cracker racist etc. That's a given when working with niggers in schools.

I've seen so many jungle monkeys fucking and sucking in the hallways I could've made a porno if I had a camera. Fights every single day, no exceptions, sometimes 3-4 a day. There was another white person that worked with me, a woman in her mid 20s. She called the cops so many times because the students were touching her or trying to fuck her.

The bathrooms barely worked. Half the time I was there I had to use the woman's bathroom because the men's was literally flooded and the toilets were broken, the porcelain kept getting stolen. The women's bathroom was full of period blood and shit everywhere. Most of the time I just pissed outside, it was so bad.

Anonymous (ID: YGiKwtiJ) 08/24/16(Wed)11:59:36 No.86392022 ▸ >>86393076

>>86391880
More anons need to be asking you questions. This is very neat.

How did teachers carry themselves? Did they even care?

Are there any cliques in black high schools or are they all just clones of one another?

Anonymous (ID: C8RIZeCd) 08/24/16(Wed)12:00:58 No.86392116 ▸ >>86393076

>>86391880
w..why you do dat, anon?

Anonymous (ID: YGiKwtiJ) 08/24/16(Wed)12:02:12 No.86392189 ▸ >>86393076 >>86393779

>>86391880
Another question

how were grocery stores there?

Anonymous (ID: ECOAaCMb) 08/24/16(Wed)12:18:54 No.86393076 ▸ >>86393514
File: 52352352.jpg (338 KB, 768x432)



>>86392022
The teachers were mostly black. None of them cared. Some of them would just show up to class, take attendance then leave to the teacher's lounge for the next three hours. This old black female teacher was my best friend there, she gave me advice on how to deal with unruly kids, what to do if they start getting hostile, how to deal with hopeless individuals who don't listen to anything you say no matter how hard you try. She told me most of these kids are hopeless and are going to drop out.

As for cliques, lol it wasn't like cool niggers/emo niggers/preppy niggers etc. It was gangs. Literal street gangs like the Gangster Disciples and Blood Disciples.

>>86392116
I was a liberal in college and wanted financial aid. I started out with the idea that anyone can be taught, anyone can be helped, doesn't matter what the color of their skin. I ended up Moonman.

>>86392189
There were none. Englewood is what is known a "food desert." Every establishment was a liquor store, a church or a fried chicken place. The closest grocery store was one Aldi a few miles from my job. The nearest one after that was in a completely different area of the city

Anonymous (ID: Z9AmUjhY) 08/24/16(Wed)12:12:54 No.86392760 ▸ >>86393324

>>86391880
Did you have any kids who really tried despite their situation and got fucked off at all of the nogging that went on?

Anonymous (ID: ECOAaCMb) 08/24/16(Wed)12:23:44 No.86393324 ▸ >>86393402

>>86392760
There were one or two loud black girls that would always tell the class to shut the fuck up, Mr. Anon is speaking y'all. Sometimes they would get in a physical fight with the other students trying to shut them the fuck up.

There was a few quiet students that didn't say much, but I could tell that they wanted to try learning. They were very polite, raising their hands before speaking, asking questions, etc.

Also, a couple kids never showed up after a while. I assumed they dropped out at first. The principal ended up calling their parents and telling me they were shot and killed.

Anonymous (ID: MH8Oqqxg) 08/24/16(Wed)12:27:31 No.86393514 ▸ >>86393682 >>86394062

>>86393076
When did you stop caring while there? Was it a student who stabbed you?

Don't wanna pry into personal shit but this is like talking to an astronaut going into the deep, cold, cocoa butter scented space and coming back alive.

Anonymous (ID: Z9AmUjhY) 08/24/16(Wed)12:25:15 No.[illegible]

>>86393324
Have you watched The Wire?

Anonymous (ID: ECOAaCMb) 08/24/16(Wed)12:38:29 No.86394062 ▸ >>86394207 >>86394366 >>86394623
File: 2242297617_c47e4f0e77.jpg (148 KB, 500x333)



>>86393402
Yeah. It was nothing like Season 4, trust me. Prez was lucky the class liked him at the end. The three classes I tutored hated me my entire time there.

>>86393514
I got stabbed on my way to my car, by an older gentleman. He ran up to me, asked me something (I couldn't hear him so I just said what?) and pulled out a knife and lodged it in my left arm. I didn't even feel it, I thought he just punched me. He stabbed me again in the stomach and this time I felt it. I'm not a martial arts master, so I'm not going to lie to you and tell you I beat his ass. I started yelling and screaming for help and he ran away.

When did I stop caring? It happened sometime in the first two weeks. I wanted to teach these kids how to read because I felt it was a very important thing, I don't care what attitude they had against me or if they didn't care enough to learn. But every day of them not listening to me, not paying attention, not handing in homework, yelling and calling me a cracker took its toll, and I just broke down and stopped caring.

Anonymous (ID: dkYC+g9/) 08/24/16(Wed)12:29:43 No.86393622 ▸ >>86394279

>>86391880
Did you fuck the little thots?

Anonymous (ID: ECOAaOMb) 08/24/16(Wed)12:42:41 No.86394279 ▸

>>86393622
Fuck no. They shut down the school six different times because of a scabies infection.

Anonymous (ID: YGiKwtiJ) 08/24/16(Wed)12:41:10 No.86394207 ▸ >>86394768

>>86394062
What advice did the black women give you on how to handle them?

Did you actually manage to get through to any of the kids or see any light of potential in any of them?

Anonymous (ID: ECOAaOMb) 08/24/16(Wed)12:51:45 No.86394768 ▸ >>86394950

>>86394207
The old black lady told me the first thing you should do if any of them start acting aggressive, getting up and in your face etc. is to run out of the classroom and go find the school security officer. He was a fat nigger that hated, HATED the kids there. Pulled his gun out five different times on them while I was there. But he was always busy, so if he wasn't around, just inform the principal and usually they just called CPD.

She also told me not to become too familiar with the kids because they are constantly dropping out, being absent and being transferred to other classes. The best advice, though, she said, was never to give in and call them niggers or even say the word black, don't mention race at all, even if you really want to. She was redpilled as fuck. Called me unlucky that I don't get a chance to call them niggers like she does every day. One of the other white tutors, she said, got chased out of the school when he said something like "Yeah it's just another black thang" (trying to be funny). The entire class went bonkers.

I got through to maybe 3 or 4 kids out of the class of 30 I would be tutoring, but since there was always new faces it was more like 100-150 that I ended up tutoring. By "got through" I don't mean like they said thanks, you're a cool white guy anon, I love books now! I mean they listened to what I said and followed my directions.

Anonymous (ID: YGiKwtiJ) 08/24/16(Wed)12:54:47 No.86394950 ▸ >>86395817

>>86394768
The adults you met, did they act like adults or were they like teenagers but in grown adult bodies?

Did black girls ever hit on you?

Were there any white acting blacks?

How real is the crab in bucket mentality for blacks?

Anonymous (ID: ECOAaOMb) 08/24/16(Wed)13:10:34 No.86395817 ▸ >>86395935
File: 55151141.jpg (110 KB, 650x433)



>>86394950
The adults were like me. They hated teaching there. Most of them lived there, too, so they hated it twice as much. The principal was an idealist black woman who thought the kids weren't all hopeless and to give them a chance no matter how hard you want to give up. A lot of other teachers just quit and I never saw them again. There was a funny Mexican guy that came in for one day. He was a substitute. He made jokes the entire time about how blacks are worthless, and he would fuck with the students, telling them to put their shorts up unless they had tiny legs.

Black girls would hit on me a lot, grabbing my ass sometimes, leaning against me, asking me if my dick is big, etc. None of them were particularly attractive.

I knew about the Uncle Tom meme before I got there but I never knew it was this bad. I mentioned before there were a few quiet kids who raised their hands before they spoke. The other students hated him. They called him a lil bitch ass for raising his hand, they laughed in his face, said "you white." Even something as mundane as speaking in complete sentences like "I went to my car" instead of "I jumped in da whip" was received by raucous laughter.

Anonymous (ID: YGiKwtiJ) 08/24/16(Wed)13:12:52 No.86395935 ▸

>>86395817
Thanks anon. That's all the questions I think I have. You should really consider doing a Q&A thread one of these days. There's no doubt some good stories you didn't write up.

File: 1385051316051.gif-(93 KB, 244x162, niggers.gif)



Anonymous 11/21/13(Thu)10:28 UTC-6 No.23289918 Replies: >>23289983 >>23290032 >>23290170 >>23290216

If all blacks suddenly left America...
(keep in mind blacks only make 13% of the US population)
>The prison population would go down by 37%
>There would be almost 50% less gang members
>Rape would go down significantly
>Overweight and obesity percentage would go down by 10%
>Average IQ would go up 7 points, putting the USA tied for third with Japan
>SAT scores would go up by about 100 points
>ACT scores would go up by 5.5 points
>AIDS and HIV would go down by over 67%
>Chlamydia cases would go down by 50%
>Gonorrhea would go down by 69%
>Syphilis would go would go down by 58%
>The average income would be over 20k more per year
>The amount of people in poverty would go down by over 30%
>Homelessness would go down by 57%
>And the number of welfare recipients would go down by about 40%

Sources:
en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Demographics_of_the_United_States

www.bop.gov/news/quick.jsp#1

kff.org/other/state-indicator/adult-overweightobesity-rate-by-re/

www.nytimes.com/books/first/j/jencks-gap.html

www.amfirstbooks.com/IntroPages/NonToolbarTopics/IdeologicalQuiz/Quiz-3-Commentary/IdeolQuiz_Answer_02.html

aids.gov/hiv-aids-basics/hiv-aids-101/statistics/

www.cdc.gov/std/stats11/gonorrhea.htm

www.cdc.gov/std/stats11/syphilis.htm

www.cdc.gov/std/stats11/chlamydia.htm

www.census.gov/compendia/statab/2012/tables/12s0697.pdf

kff.org/other/state-indicator/poverty-rate-by-raceethnicity/

homeless.samhsa.gov/ResourceFiles/hrc_factsheet.pdf

www.statisticbrain.com/welfare-statistics/

www.nationalgangcenter.gov/survey-analysis/demographics

nces.ed.gov/fastfacts/display.asp?id=171

nces.ed.gov/programs/digest/d10/tables/dt10_155.asp

Anthony Walsh (January 2004). Race and crime: a biosocial analysis. Nova Publishers. pp. 23–24. ISBN 978-1-59033-970-1. Retrieved 1 October 2011.

File: 1372719629107.jpg-(697 KB, 3000x1990, tv_the_wire_nyet316.jpg)



What is it Like to Teach Black Students **Anonymous** 07/01/13(Mon)19:00 No.16438679 Replies: >>16440115 >>16440358 >>16441065 >>16441177 >>16441549 >>16441940 >>16442721 >>16450885

What is it Like to Teach Black Students?

by Christopher Jackson

Until recently I taught at a predominantly black high school in a southeastern state.

The mainstream press gives a hint of what conditions are like in black schools, but only a hint. Expressions journalists use like "chaotic" or "poor learning environment" or "lack of discipline" do not capture what really happens. There is nothing like the day-to-day experience of teaching black children and that is what I will try to convey.

One of the most immediately striking things about my students was that they were loud. They had little conception of ordinary decorum. It was not unusual for five students to be screaming at me at once.

It did no good to try to quiet them and white women were particularly inept at trying. I sat in on one woman's class as she begged the children to pipe down. They just yelled louder so their voices would carry over hers.

Anonymous 07/01/13(Mon)19:01 No.16438710

Anyone who is around young blacks will probably get a constant diet of rap music. Blacks often make up their own jingles, and it was not uncommon for 15 boys to swagger into a classroom, bouncing their shoulders and jiving back. They were yelling back and forth, rapping 15 different sets of words in the same harsh, rasping dialect. The words were almost invariably a childish form of boasting: "Who got dem shine rim, who got dem shine shoe, who got dem shine grill (gold and silver dental caps)?" The amateur rapper usually ends with a claim—in the crudest terms imaginable—that all womankind is sexually devoted to him. For whatever reason, my students would often groan instead of saying a particular word, as in, "She suck dat aaahhhh (think of a long grinding groan), she f**k dat aaaahhhh, she lick dat aaaahhh."

So many black girls dance in the hall, in the classroom, on the chairs, next to the chairs, under the chairs, everywhere. Once I took a call on my cell phone and had to step outside of class. I was away about two minutes but when I got back, the girls had lined up at the front of the classroom and were convulsing to the delight of the boys.

Many black people, especially women, are enormously fat. Some are so fat I had to arrange special seating to accommodate their bulk. I am not saying there are no fat white students—there are—but it is a matter of numbers and attitudes. Many black girls simply do not care that they are fat. There are plenty of white anorexics, but I have never met or heard of a black anorexic.

"Black women be big Mr. Jackson," my students would explain.

"Is it okay in the black community to be a little overweight?" I ask. Two obese girls in front of my desk begin to dance, "You know dem boys lak juicy fruit, Mr. Jackson." "Juicy" is a colorful black expression for the buttocks.

Anonymous 07/01/13(Mon)19:01 No.16438751 Replies: >>16439588 >>16441493 >>16442211

Blacks, on average, are the most directly critical people I have ever met: "Dat shirt stupid. Yo' kid a bastard. Yo' lips big." Unlike whites, who tread gingerly around the subject of race, they can be brutally to the point. Once I needed to send a student to the office to deliver a message. I asked for volunteers, and suddenly you would think my classroom was a bastion of civic engagement. Thirty dark hands shot into the air. My students loved to leave the classroom and slack off, even if just for a few minutes, away from the eye of white authority. I picked a light-skinned boy to deliver the message. One very black student was indignant: "You pick da half-breed." And immediately other blacks take up the cry, and half a dozen mouths are screaming, "He half-breed."

For decades, the country has been lamenting the poor academic performance of blacks and there is much to lament. There is no question, however, that many blacks come to school with a serious handicap that is not their fault. At home they have learned a dialect that is almost a different language. Blacks not only mispronounce words; their grammar is often wrong. When a black wants to ask, "Where is the bathroom?" he may actually say "Whar da badroom be?" Grammatically, this is the equivalent of "Where the bathroom is?" And this is the way they speak in high school. Students write the way they speak, so this is the language that shows up in written assignments.

It is true that some whites face a similar handicap. They speak with what I would call a "country" accent that is hard to reproduce but results in sentences such as "I'm gonna gemme a Coke." Some of these country whites had to learn correct pronunciation and usage. The difference is that most whites overcome this handicap and learn to speak correctly; many blacks do not.

Anonymous 07/01/13(Mon)19:02 No.16438795 Replies: >>16440456 >>16442296

Most of the blacks I taught simply had no interest in academic subjects. I taught history, and students would often say they didn't want to do an assignment or they didn't like history because it was all about white people. Of course, this was "diversity" history, in which every cowboy's black cook got a special page on how he contributed to winning the West, but black children still found it inadequate. So I would throw up my hands and assign them a project on a real, historical black person. My favorite was Marcus Garvey. They had never heard of him, and I would tell them to research him, but they never did. They didn't care and they didn't want to do any work.

Anyone who teaches blacks soon learns that they have a completely different view of government from whites. Once I decided to fill 25 minutes by having students write about one thing the government should do to improve America. I gave this question to three classes totaling about 100 students, approximately 80 of whom were black. My white students came back with generally "conservative" ideas. "We need to cut off people who don't work," was the most common suggestion. Nearly every black gave a variation on the theme of "We need more government services."

My students had only the vaguest notion of who pays for government services. For them, it was like a magical piggy bank that never goes empty. One black girl was exhorting the class on the need for more social services and I kept trying to explain that people, real live people, are taxed for the money to pay for those services. "Yeah, it come from whites," she finally said. "They stingy anyway."

"Many black people make over $50,000 dollars a year and you would also be taking away from your own people," I said.

She had an answer to that: "Dey half breed." The class agreed. I let the subject drop.

Anonymous 07/01/13(Mon)19:03 No.16438826 Replies: >>16443439

Many black girls are perfectly happy to be welfare queens. On career day, one girl explained to the class that she was going to have lots of children and get fat checks from the government. No one in the class seemed to have any objection to this career choice.

Surprising attitudes can come out in class discussion. We were talking about the crimes committed in the aftermath of Hurricane Katrina, and I brought up the rape of a young girl in the bathroom of the Superdome. A majority of my students believed this was a horrible crime but a few took it lightly. One black boy spoke up without raising his hand: "Dat no big deal. They thought they is gonna die so they figured they have some fun. Dey jus' wanna have a fun time; you know what I'm sayin'?" A few black heads nodded in agreement.

My department head once asked all the teachers to get a response from all students to the following question: "Do you think it is okay to break the law if it will benefit you greatly?" By then, I had been teaching for a while and was not surprised by answers that left a young, liberal, white woman colleague aghast. "Yeah" was the favorite answer. As one student explained, "Get dat green."
There is a level of conformity among blacks that whites would find hard to believe. They like one kind of music: rap. They will vote for one political party: Democrat. They dance one way, speak one way, are loud the same way, and fail their exams in the same way. Of course, there are exceptions but they are rare.

Whites are different. Some like country music, others heavy metal, some prefer pop, and still others, God forbid, enjoy rap music. They have different associations, groups, almost ideologies. There are jocks, nerds, preppies, and hunters. Blacks are all— well—black, and they are quick to let other blacks know when they deviate from the norm.

Anonymous 07/01/13(Mon)19:03 No.16438867 Replies: >>16439324 >>16453166 >>16453316

One might object that there are important group differences among blacks that a white man simply cannot detect. I have done my best to find them, but so far as I can tell, they dress the same, talk the same, think the same. Certainly, they form rival groups, but the groups are not different in any discernible way. There simply are no groups of blacks that are as distinctly different from each other as white "nerds," "hunters," or "Goths," for example.

How the world looks to blacks One point on which all blacks agree is that everything is "racis'." This is one message of liberalism they have absorbed completely. Did you do your homework? "Na, homework racis'." Why did you get an F on the test? "Test racis'."

I was trying to teach a unit on British philosophers and the first thing the students noticed about Bentham, Hobbes, and Locke was "Dey all white! Where da black philosophers'?" I tried to explain there were no blacks in eighteenth century Britain. You can probably guess what they said to that: "Dat racis'!" One student accused me of deliberately failing him on a test because I didn't like black people.

"Do you think I really hate black people?" "Yeah." "Have I done anything to make you feel this way? How do you know?" "You just do." "Why do you say that?"

He just smirked, looked out the window, and sucked air through his teeth. Perhaps this was a regional thing, but the blacks often sucked air through their teeth as a wordless expression of disdain or hostility.

My students were sometimes unable to see the world except through the lens of their own blackness. I had a class that was host to a German exchange student. One day he put on a Power Point presentation with famous German landmarks as well as his school and family.

Anonymous 07/01/13(Mon)19:04 No.16438912

From time to time during the presentation, blacks would scream, "Where da black folk?!" The exasperated German tried several times to explain that there were no black people where he lived in Germany. The students did not believe him. I told them Germany is in Europe, where white people are from, and Africa is where black people are from. They insisted that the German student was racist and deliberately refused to associate with blacks.

Blacks are keenly interested in their own racial characteristics. I have learned, for example, that some blacks have "good hair." Good hair is black parlance for black-white hybrid hair. Apparently, it is less kinky, easier to style, and considered more attractive. Blacks are also proud of light skin. Imagine two black students shouting insults across the room. One is dark but slim; the other light and obese. The dark one begins the exchange: "You fat, Ridario!" Ridario smiles, doesn't deign to look at his detractor, shakes his head like a wobbling top, and says, "You wish you light skinned."

They could go on like this, repeating the same insults over and over.

My black students had nothing but contempt for Hispanic immigrants. They would vent their feelings so crudely that our department strongly advised us never to talk about immigration in class in case the principal or some outsider might overhear.

Anonymous 07/01/13(Mon)19:05 No.16438955

Whites were "racis'," of course, but they thought of us at least as Americans. Not the Mexicans. Blacks have a certain, not necessarily hostile understanding of white people. They know how whites act, and it is clear they believe whites are smart and are good at organizing things. At the same time, they probably suspect whites are just putting on an act when they talk about equality, as if it is all a sham that makes it easier for whites to control blacks. Blacks want a bigger piece of the American pie. I'm convinced that if it were up to them they would give whites a considerably smaller piece than whites get now, but they would give us something. They wouldn't give Mexicans anything.

What about black boys and white girls? No one is supposed to notice this or talk about it but it is glaringly obvious: Black boys are obsessed with white girls. I've witnessed the following drama countless times. A black boy saunters up to a white girl. The cocky black dances around her, not really in a menacing way. It's more a shuffle than a threat. As he bobs and shuffles he asks, "When you gonna go wit' me?"

There are two kinds of reply. The more confident white girl gets annoyed, looks away from the black and shouts, "I don't wanna go out with you!" The more demure girl will look at her feet and mumble a polite excuse but ultimately say no.

There is only one response from the black boy: "You racis'." Many girls—all too many—actually feel guilty because they do not want to date blacks. Most white girls at my school stayed away from blacks, but a few, particularly the ones who were addicted to drugs, fell in with them.

Anonymous 07/01/13(Mon)19:05 No.16439008

There is something else that is striking about blacks. They seem to have no sense of romance, of falling in love. What brings men and women together is sex, pure and simple, and there is a crude openness about this. There are many degenerate whites, of course, but some of my white students were capable of real devotion and tenderness, emotions that seemed absent from blacks—especially the boys.

Black schools are violent and the few whites who are too poor to escape are caught in the storm. The violence is astonishing, not so much that it happens, but the atmosphere in which it happens. Blacks can be smiling, seemingly perfectly content with what they are doing, having a good time, and then, suddenly start fighting. It's uncanny. Not long ago, I was walking through the halls and a group of black boys were walking in front of me. All of a sudden they started fighting with another group in the hallway.

Blacks are extraordinarily quick to take offense. Once I accidentally scuffed a black boy's white sneaker with my shoe. He immediately rubbed his body up against mine and threatened to attack me. I stepped outside the class and had a security guard escort the student to the office. It was unusual for students to threaten teachers physically this way, but among themselves, they were quick to fight for similar reasons.

The real victims are the unfortunate whites caught in this. They are always in danger and their educations suffer. White weaklings are particularly susceptible, but mostly to petty violence. They may be slapped or get a couple of kicks when they are trying to open a bottom locker. Typically, blacks save the hard, serious violence for each other.

Anonymous 07/01/13(Mon)19:06 No.16439048 Replies: >>16440484 >>16440625 >>16441221 >>16443822

There was a lot of promiscuous sex among my students and this led to violence. Black girls were constantly fighting over black boys. It was not uncommon to see two girls literally ripping each other's hair out with a police officer in the middle trying to break up the fight. The black boy they were fighting over would be standing by with a smile, enjoying the show he had created. For reasons I cannot explain, boys seldom fought over girls.

Pregnancy was common among the blacks, though many black girls were so fat I could not tell the difference. I don't know how many girls got abortions, but when they had the baby they usually stayed in school and had their own parents look after the child. The school did not offer daycare.

Aside from the police officers constantly on campus, security guards are everywhere in black schools—we had one on every hall. They also sat in on unruly classes and escorted students to the office. They were unarmed but worked closely with the three city police officers who were constantly on duty.

There was a lot of drug-dealing at my school. This was a way to make a fair amount of money but it also gave boys power over girls who wanted drugs. An addicted girl—black or white—became the plaything of anyone who could get her drugs.

One of my students was a notorious drug dealer. Everyone knew it. He was 19 years old and in eleventh grade. Once he got a score of three out of 100 on a test. He had been locked up four times since he was 13.

One day, I asked him, "Why do you come to school?"

He wouldn't answer. He just looked out the window, smiled, and sucked air through his teeth. His friend Yidarius ventured an explanation: "He get dat green and get dem females."

"What is the green?" I asked. "Money or dope?" "Both," said Yidarius with a smile.

Anonymous 07/01/13(Mon)19:07 No.16439082

A very fat student interrupted from across the room: "We get dat lunch," Mr. Jackson. "We gotta get dat lunch and brickfuss." He means the free breakfast and lunch poor students get every day. "Nigga, we know'd you be lovin' brickfuss!" shouts another student.

Some readers may believe that I have drawn a cruel caricature of black students. After all, according to official figures some 85 percent of them graduate. It would be instructive to know how many of those scraped by with barely a C- record. They go from grade to grade and they finally get their diplomas because there is so much pressure on teachers to push them through. It saves money to move them along, the school looks good and the teachers look good.

Many of these children should have been failed but the system would crack under their weight if they were all held back.

How did my experiences make me feel about blacks? Ultimately, I lost sympathy for them. In so many ways they seem to make their own beds. There they were in an integrationist's fantasy—in the same classroom with white students, eating the same lunch, using the same bathrooms, listening to the same teachers—and yet the blacks fail while the whites pass.

One tragic outcome among whites who have been teaching for too long is that it can engender something close to hatred. One teacher I knew gave up fast food—not for health reasons but because where he lived most fast-food workers were black. He had enough of blacks on the job. This was an extreme example but years of frustration can take their toll. Many of my white colleagues with any experience were well on their way to that state of mind.

Anonymous 07/01/13(Mon)19:07 No.16439111

There is an unutterable secret among teachers: Almost all realize that blacks do not respond to traditional white instruction. Does that put the lie to environmentalism? Not at all. It is what brings about endless, pointless innovation that is supposed to bring blacks up to the white level. The solution is more diversity—or put more generally, the solution is change. Change is an almost holy word in education, and you can fail a million times as long as you keep changing. That is why liberals keep revamping the curriculum and the way it is taught. For example, teachers are told that blacks need hands-on instruction and more group work.

Teachers are told that blacks are more vocal and do not learn through reading and lectures. The implication is that they have certain traits that lend themselves to a different kind of teaching.

Whites have learned a certain way for centuries but it just doesn't work with blacks. Of course, this implies racial differences but if pressed, most liberal teachers would say different racial learning styles come from some indefinable cultural characteristic unique to blacks. Therefore, schools must change, America must change. But into what? How do you turn quantum physics into hands-on instruction or group work? No one knows, but we must keep changing until we find something that works.

Anonymous 07/01/13(Mon)19:08 No.16439154 Replies: >>16440008 >>16450852

Public school has certainly changed since anyone reading this was a student. I have a friend who teaches elementary school and she tells me that every week the students get a new diversity lesson, shipped in fresh from some bureaucrat's office in Washington or the state capital. She showed me the materials for one week: a large poster, about the size of a forty-two inch flat-screen television. It shows an utterly diverse group—I mean diverse: handicapped, Muslim, Jewish, effeminate, poor, rich, brown, slightly brown, yellow, etc.—sitting at a table, smiling gaily, accomplishing some undefined task. The poster comes with a sheet of questions the teacher is supposed to ask. One might be: "These kids sure look different, but they look happy. Can you tell me which one in the picture is an American?"

Some eight-year-old, mired in ignorance, will point to a white child like himself. "That one."

The teacher reads from the answer, conveniently printed along with the question. "No, Billy, all these children are Americans. They are just as American as you."

This is what happens at predominately white, middle-class, elementary schools everywhere. Elementary school teachers love All of the Colors of the Race, by award-winning children's poet Arnold Adoff.

These are some of the lines they read to the children: "Mama is chocolate … Daddy is vanilla … Me (sic) is better … It is a new color. It is a new flavor. For love. Sometimes blackness seems too black for me, and whiteness is too sickly pale; and I wish every one were golden. Remember: long ago before people moved and migrated, and mixed and matched … there was one people: one color, one race. The colors are flowing from what was before me to what will be after. All the colors."

Anonymous 07/01/13(Mon)19:08 No.16439192

Teaching as a career It may come as a surprise after what I have written, but my experiences have given me a deep appreciation for teaching as a career. It offers a stable, middle-class life but comes with the capacity to make real differences in the lives of children. In our modern, atomized world children often have very little communication with adults—especially, or even, with their parents—so there is potential for a real transaction between pupil and teacher, disciple and master.

A rewarding relationship can grow up between an exceptional, interested student and his teacher. I have stayed in my classroom with a group of students discussing ideas and playing chess until the janitor kicked us out. I was the old gentleman, imparting my history, culture, personal loves and triumphs, defeats and failures to young kinsman. Sometimes I fancied myself Tyrtaeus, the Spartan poet, who counseled the youth to honor and loyalty. I never had this kind intimacy with a black student, and I know of no other white teacher who did.

Teaching can be fun. For a certain kind of person it is exhilarating to map out battles on chalkboards, and teach heroism. It is rewarding to challenge liberal prejudices, to leave my mark on these children, but what I aimed for with my white students I could never achieve with the blacks.

There is a kind of child whose look can melt your heart: some working-class castaway, in and out of foster homes, often abused, who is nevertheless almost an angel. Your heart melts for these children, this refuse of the modern world.

Anonymous 07/01/13(Mon)19:09 No.16439233 Replies: >>16444129

Many white students possess a certain innocence; their cheeks still blush. Try as I might, I could not get the blacks to care one bit about Beethoven or Sherman's march to the sea, or Tyrtaeus, or Oswald Spengler, or even liberals like John Rawls, or their own history. They cared about nothing I tried to teach them. When this goes on year after year it chokes the soul out of a teacher, destroys his pathos, and sends him guiltily searching for The Bell Curve on the Internet.

Blacks break down the intimacy that can be achieved in the classroom, and leave you convinced that that intimacy is really a form of kinship. Without intending to, they destroy what is most beautiful—whether it be your belief in human equality, your daughter's innocence, or even the state of the hallway.

Just last year I read on the bathroom stall the words "F**k Whitey." Not two feet away, on the same stall, was a small swastika.

The National Council for the Social Studies, the leading authority on social science education in the United States, urges teachers to inculcate such values as equality of opportunity, individual property rights, and a democratic form of government. Even if teachers could inculcate this milquetoast ideology into whites, liberalism is doomed because so many non-whites are not receptive to education of any kind beyond the merest basics.

It is impossible to get them to care about such abstractions as property rights or democratic citizenship. They do not see much further than the fact that you live in a big house and "we in da pro-jek." Of course, there are a few loutish whites who will never think past their next meal and a few sensitive blacks for whom anything is possible, but no society takes on the characteristics of its exceptions.

Anonymous 07/01/13(Mon)19:10 No.16439261 Replies: >>16446451 >>16450101

Once I asked my students, "What do you think of the Constitution?" "It white," one slouching black rang out. The class began to laugh. And I caught myself laughing along with them, laughing while Pompeii's volcano simmers, while the barbarians swell around the Palatine, while the country I love, and the job I love, and the community I love become dimmer by the day.

I read a book by an expatriate Rhodesian who visited Zimbabwe not too many years ago. Traveling with a companion, she stopped at a store along the highway. A black man materialized next to her car window. "Job, boss, (I) work good, boss," he pleaded. "You give job."

"What happened to your old job?" the expatriate white asked. The man replied in the straightforward manner of his race: "We drove out the whites. No more jobs. You give job."

At some level, my students understand the same thing. One day I asked the bored, black faces staring back at me. "What would happen if all the white people in America disappeared tomorrow?"

"We screwed," a young, pitch-black boy screamed back. The rest of the blacks laughed.

I have had children tell me to my face as they struggled with an assignment. "I cain't do dis," Mr. Jackson. "I black."

The point is that human beings are not always rational. It is in the black man's interest to have whites in Zimbabwe but he drives them out and starves. Most whites do not think black Americans could ever do anything so irrational. They see blacks on television smiling, fighting evil whites, embodying white values. But the real black is not on television, and you pull your purse closer when you see him, and you lock the car doors when he swaggers by with his pants hanging down almost to his knees.

Anonymous 07/01/13(Mon)19:10 No.16439291 Replies: >>16440201

I have been in parent-teacher conferences that broke my heart: the child pleading with his parents to take him out of school; the parents convinced their child's fears are groundless. If you love your child, show her you care— not by giving her fancy vacations or a car, but making her innocent years safe and happy. Give her the gift of a not-heavily black school.

Mr. Jackson now teaches at a majority white school.

7.1k

r/TrueOffMyChest · Posted by u/Educationthrowaway12 7 hours ago

I used to teach in a black inner city school. Their issues are their own fault and I'm tired of pretending otherwise.

I've been a high school science teacher for a little under 10 years. I've primarily worked at poor urban schools with high Hispanic immigrant populations and I've loved most of my career. Yeah, some low points and difficult times but that's everyone right?

The year I taught at a black inner city school almost made me leave the profession entirely. I was entering my 5th year teaching and I decided to take on a new challenge. Local inner city schools had been advertising turn around initiatives, and I decided to give it a go as the school I was at had successfully completed a turn around initiative started when I had first arrived. The two schools were very similar with one major difference. The proportion of students who were listed as "economically disadvantaged" (poverty) was the same at both schools but I was leaving primarily Hispanic to go to primarily Black.

The entire year was a complete disaster from beginning to end. I could probably write an entire book about the shit I saw there, but I'm just going to give you the highlights, starting from least to most serious.

Class was basically optional. Kids would walk in or out constantly, if they showed up at all. Any attempts to enforce any kind of rules about tardiness and truancy was usually met with "fuck you nigga". And even if they did show up, they were rowdy and off task constantly. Very little education took place in that room. Or any of them rooms really. For example, one girl pulled out her phone, turned on some music, jumped on her desk and started dancing on top of the desk. I tried to get her down but she kept telling me "fuck you" over and over. This was at least weekly for her. This same little bitch also have a speech to the school board about the institutional forces that keep black people down. Before you accuse me of having shitty classroom management, I tried talking to my AP and my principal about what to do because I had never experienced anything like this. And they told me something I was going to hear repeatedly throughout the year. "It's just their culture. You have to respect that." It's important to note that I was LITERALLY the only white male in the building. Almost every other adult was black with a few Hispanic men and another white woman. The black female principal with a PhD in education told me it's just their culture and I have to respect that. Wow. I wish it ended there but it doesn't.

The crab bucket mentality is real. I had a handful of good kids, and coincidentally I'm sure, they were almost all African immigrants. One boy from Rwanda was accepted to STANFORD! Holy shit I was so proud of him and so happy for him. Know who wasn't? The college counselor trying to pressure him to change his mind and go to fucking Grambling instead. Said he was turning his back on his community by going to Stanford.

Trying to manage them was bad enough, but each class had about 40 kids in it. You might think this is a problem with funding but we got more money per kid than every other high school in the area (and this is a MAJOR city). It didn't go to hiring teachers, it went to just maintaining all the shit the kids just destroyed for fun. We issued each student a laptop, and it was a pretty small school, about 850 kids. Throughout the year we had to issue about 1000 replacements. The kids kept pawning them, or just destroying them for fun. Several times I caught groups of them just throwing the laptops against the wall or down the stairs, cackling and howling while taking turns filming it for Vine (this was before TikTok took off). Every single TI83 calculator in the building was stolen from every math and science teacher. But can't you just make them put it back before they leave? You think we didn't try? They'd howl and scream about any number of things and just storm out with it anyway. And again, couldn't do anything about it because the school cop told me, along with the principal, it's just their culture.

I don't want to hear shit about "well they can't worry about school when they're poor and may not make rent and are hungry" either. Every two weeks we handed out bags of groceries to every kid in addition to the school cafeteria serving free breakfast and lunch to the kids and free dinner later in the evening to students and their families. I don't know why, it was a fucking waste. They'd fish out the snacks and dump everything else. Hundreds of pounds of food wasted a month. We often tried to salvage what we could when they'd just throw the bags on the floor. And I know for a fact that almost all of the housing in the area was heavily subsidized section 8.

And we haven't even touched the real big issue yet, which is violence. Fights were a daily thing. There was pretty much at all times a fight going on somewhere in the halls or in the classroom. Usually the punishment for a fight was about an hour in ISS. A kid needed on average 5 fights before anything more substantial happened, like a one day suspension. Notice how I said "in the classroom" too? At least once a week a teacher got hit. I had quite a few take swings at me. Again, usually just sit in ISS for an hour, right back the next day. The first time a kid took a swing at me, principal demanded to know what I did to provoke him... apparently telling him to remain in his seat was enough to set him off, and it was my fault. Again, why? It's their culture.

And now the big one, where I decided I was done. A group of 6 of the biggest assholes followed me out to the parking lot and they showed me their knives. Said if they didn't get credit for my class toward graduation, they'd kill me. I was terrified. I ran to the school resource officer and the principal. The principal told me I had to give them extra credit. You guessed it, it's just their culture, these things happen. And we wouldn't want to wreck their lives with a police report over something like this would we? For the first time ever in my life, I told a supervisor to fuck off. I would do no such thing, and I would finish my contract to the letter, but I would do absolutely nothing extra of any kind, I was done with that shithole. I never walked the same path twice and kept my back to a wall at all times until in the parking lot where I was constantly looking over my shoulder, prepared to run at any time.

That was 3 years ago. I went to another school in the district, just as poor but Hispanic instead of black. The principal is also Hispanic and an alum of the school. And because of this school, I'm glad I didn't quit education. I love it here, it's just like the school I started off at. There's issues with poverty but they're good people trying to make the best of what they have and I go into work each day (not so much anymore with remote learning due to COVID, but you get what I mean) with a smile on my face. Yeah I have shitty kids, but we all do every year. I was deeply saddened by COVID because I didn't get to say a proper goodbye, I actually cried over that. Except 2017, when it was almost every kid, every period.

That sentence is burned into my brain. It's just their culture. If so, you'll have to forgive me when I'm not exactly sympathetic to your cause. Because you did it to yourself.

2.1k Comments Share Save Hide Report 56% Upvoted

Posted on September 23, 2014

What I Learned in Kindergarten

Nancy Jennings, American Renaissance, September 23, 2014



I got my education about race as a kindergarten teacher.

In the late 1980s, I was in my early 20s just finishing my bachelor's degree in education at Emory University. At that time, I discovered a book called *All I Really Need to Know I Learned in Kindergarten*, a series of tongue-in-cheek lessons on living by Robert Fulghum.

He begins the book with an explanation of his worldview:

> *All I really need to know about how to live and what to do and how to be I learned in kindergarten. Wisdom was not at the top of the graduate school mountain, but there in the sand pile at school.*
>
> *These are the things I learned:*
>
> - Share everything.
> - Play fair.
> - Don't hit people.
> - Put things back where you found them.
> - Clean up your own mess.
> - Don't take things that aren't yours.
> - Say you're sorry when you hurt somebody.
> - Wash your hands before you eat.
> - Flush.
> - Warm cookies and cold milk are good for you.
> - Live a balanced life–learn some and think some and draw and paint and sing and dance and play and work every day some.
> - Take a nap every afternoon.
> - When you go out in the world, watch out for traffic, hold hands and stick together.
> - Be aware of wonder. Remember the little seed in the Styrofoam cup: the roots go down and the plant goes up and nobody really knows how or why, but we are all like that.
> - Goldfish and hamsters and white mice and even the little seed in the Styrofoam cup–they all die. So do we.
> - And then remember the Dick-and-Jane books and the first word you learned–the biggest word of all–LOOK.

He goes on to imagine how great, how wonderful and peaceful and utopian the world would be if everyone lived by his philosophy. I don't disagree.

Coming right out of college–especially one as left-leaning as Emory–I was enamored of the book. I hadn't had sufficient life experience to gain a healthy, realistic cynicism. That was soon to change.

In the Atlanta area in the late '80s, there was an oversupply of teachers competing for positions in the metro area, especially in the "better" school systems. People with advanced degrees were competing with tenured teachers for the best positions available, which left me to choose from whatever was available.

I finally got an interview with Atlanta Public Schools, which had its headquarters downtown. The interviewer seemed very pleased to have a young, white Emory applicant in her office, so the interview was just a formality. She explained apologetically that there were currently no positions in the "posh" Buckhead schools (the only schools with any measurable white population), but she assured me she would place me in a "good" school.

In the end, I taught a total of two-and-a-half years in two different schools before I walked out in the middle of my third year, giving up on the "tenure" that would have been mine had I finished the year.

I couldn't make it. Not even another day. In fact, the day after I quit, I went to spend a nice, restful week in one of Atlanta's premier facilities: the psych ward at Peachford Hospital.

What put me there, you ask?

Spending nearly three years trying in vain to educate (or even control) uncivilized, unintelligent, impulsive, violent, illiterate five- to ten-year-olds, all the while being told that "Every Child CAN Learn," and that any failure to do so is the fault of incompetent teachers.

During this time, I had suffered through several "evaluations" by my principals, where every little detail of my lessons were critiqued, and every disruptive or off-task act by my students counted as a "lost point" on my overall score.

If I objected, the principal would point to the new teacher next door and say, "Well, Mrs. Hudson is new, and she can control *her* class."

Of course, I couldn't point out that Mrs. Hudson is a 40-year-old, six-foot-tall, three-hundred pound black woman who terrifies *me*, let alone her students. That would be "racist." So I persisted in my Sisyphean efforts for months and months, until my psyche just gave out.

The last straw was the day a kindergartner in the class next door brought crack cocaine to school for show-and-tell. He said he found it "under daddy's mattress." His teacher poked her head into my class and asked me to keep an eye on her children while she ran the boy up to the office. They called the father and told him to take his child home for the day; no one called child services or the police, for fear the man would get in trouble.

Leaving public school was probably the best thing I ever did, because cognitive dissonance will eventually resolve itself into either all-out psychosis, or an awakening into reality. I emerged a race realist.

I recently came across that old Robert Fulghum book in the garage, and took a look at the opening page. I can't even recall the naive state of mind in which I formerly enjoyed the book. It was like walking into your old grammar school and thinking, "Wow! It's so small!"

But I decided it was worth revisiting the book's most important points, from the perspective of an all-black kindergarten. (Things aren't quite so "milk and cookies" in an urban grade school, Mr. Fulghum.)

This is what I learned from spending quality time in a downtown Atlanta kindergarten.

#1. *Share everything.*

In an honest desire to provide my students with a nice classroom, similar to the ones in the suburban (white) schools, I spent my own money on supplies for the different "learning centers" in my room: crayons, paint, paper, children's books, a nice Oriental rug, an oversized comfortable reading chair, lamps, little toys for rewards, beautiful posters for the walls . . . you get the idea.

Within the first week, most of the art supplies were destroyed. Not stolen, mind you–destroyed. Broken, dumped out, ripped up. The children's books were either torn up or scribbled over. The rug was half-unraveled, there was permanent marker on the chair, and the lamp wouldn't turn on. I was baffled: What kind of people deliberately ruin the nice things that were meant for them to share?

I think the "share everything" concept wasn't completely foreign to them, however: They applied the principle to my purse, which was routinely raided of cash–even loose change–until I bought a lock for my bottom desk drawer.

#2. *Play Fair.*

This one is easy: *They don't.*

In black kindergarten, losing is not an acceptable conclusion to any game. Nor is it an acceptable position for conflict resolution. One must always win or lose face. Always.

It was therefore not unusual to find a five-year-old wailing on the ground, after trying to cut in line for the slide. Those who didn't think he was entitled to go first would throw him to the ground.

Something similar could happen to the legitimate winner of a game. It doesn't help that black children in our school were notoriously poor winners. The winning team would yell and chant "We beat! We beat! We beat!" in the hall after a kickball game. (This sentence has no direct object, but black children don't appreciate the subtleties of transitive verbs.)

This would, of course, provoke someone on the losing team to throw an insult . . . or a punch . . . or a chair at the winners.

#3. *Don't hit people.*

Please refer to item #2.

This includes hitting people with chairs, books, rocks, baseball bats, or yardsticks–unless you are a black teacher, which gives you permission to hit black children with impunity.

Actually, I would get a few notes from parents at the beginning of each year, authorizing me to spank their child if he/she misbehaves. I could never tell if they were sincere, or were trying to win the "ghetto lottery" and walk off with a big settlement. I suspect it was the latter, since many students directed this threat at me: "My momma *sue*!" (Translation: "You can't touch me or my mother will sue you.")

#4. *Put things back where you found them.*

I realize Mr. Fulghum isn't accustomed to urban laws of supply and demand, as this item assumes that the child intends to return the item in the first place rather than just keeping it for himself.

#5. *Don't take things that aren't yours.*

This is one of those directives that, in the mind of the average black child, only applies to *other* people taking *his* things; he, of course, is immune to this rule.

At a black public school, the teacher had to close and lock her door if she and her class weren't in the classroom. Leaving your door unlocked while you were out of the room was an invitation for a passing student to come in and take whatever he liked.

Taking something that "belongs" to another black child will provoke retribution, though "belonging" was difficult to determine, since black children will claim to own an item if they ever used it, touched it, or looked at it. (Unless it's broken. Then it's yours.)

#6. *Say you're sorry when you hurt somebody.*

This was particularly chilling when dealing with "crack babies": They were both more violent and less empathetic than the average black.

I had one kindergartner named Andre who would show "remorse" (in the form of crocodile tears) only if he got in trouble for hurting someone. It was like looking into the eyes of a soulless child to watch a five-year-old smile, turn around, and whack a classmate over the head with a chair, a look of profound serenity on his face the whole time.

But he was utterly devastated when there were consequences for his actions, usually in the form of lost privileges. He would go home and cry to his mother, who would then show up at school to accuse me of "racism," even though all my students were black.

#7 *Wash your hands before you eat.*

This one is great in theory, but when students eat in a lunchroom that is overrun with cockroaches, I'm not sure hand-washing does much good.

The students, for their part, acted as if this was normal. They'd set their lunch trays on the table, pull out a chair, and before sitting down, they'd lift the chairs a few inches from the ground and drop it. There were likely to be roaches hiding on the underside of the plastic chair, and the sudden jolt would knock them off their perches.

I repeatedly asked the principal to call an exterminator, but she shrugged and replied, "We don't have the budget for one. Besides, as soon as all the roaches are exterminated, those kids will just bring more bugs from home in their backpacks."

I had cockroach nightmares for weeks after I quit.

#8. *Flush*

The restrooms were something out of a horror movie. Apparently, students couldn't be trusted to use the restroom alone, so the entire class had to walk down to use the facilities as a group. The teacher had to go in and inspect the bathrooms before the first child entered, and again after her class was finished, lest she be accused of letting students "run wild" in the bathrooms.

If they were left alone, the boys were known to throw feces and urinate across the room. One particularly clever boy thought it would be funny to urinate in the hand soap dispenser.

The girls were just as bad: The upper elementary girls had to be lectured each year on how to use feminine products properly. Specifically, they had to be told that sanitary pads are one-time-use-only, and to throw them away after each use. Otherwise, their welfare mothers would convince them to re-use the things so they don't have to waste their precious food stamps on boxes of maxi-pads.

#9. *Warm cookies and cold milk are good for you.*

Never has there been a population more resentful than blacks of being told "what's good for them." They already resent the "restrictions" on their EBT cards, and look for any way to cheat the system to get what they want.

Sometimes parents would claim to want something positive–for example, testing for their child so he could qualify for special resource classes–until they realized something was going to be required of them in return. In this case, a home visit by a social worker.

As a brand-new teacher, I was asked to submit names of students who needed special testing, and I obliged. I had no idea what was involved after I turned in those names, but I certainly wasn't expecting the 300-pound mother waiting for me in the office one morning, yelling about "sending the motherf***ing government" to her house to "spy" on her.

I suspect she was afraid she might get caught cheating the system, or was afraid that by turning over doctor's records, the school would find out her child was born with Fetal Alcohol Syndrome. That might have explained why no one could understand what he said.

#10. *Live a balanced life–learn some and think some and . . .* (all those other things white children know how to do without being told).

I believe blacks have a different idea of "a balanced life." "Learning," "thinking," "drawing," "painting," "singing," and "working" are considered "white" activities and to be avoided. "Rapping" is not considered "singing."

"Playing," however, was a multiracial activity and therefore an acceptable pastime. So was "inappropriate sexual contact." I discovered three five-year-olds–a boy and two girls–French kissing in the reading corner. When I caught them, the boy smiled and said, "Them my hoes."

They seemed to live by the idea that "anything worth doing, is worth doing to excess," so "playing" became their main preoccupation while at school.

However, they had a few other interests in their "balanced" life: fighting, cheating, lying, and stealing.

The rest of Mr. Fulghum's list is too sentimental to be adapted to the black school system, but I have a few others I'd like to add to the list:

#11. *Damned if you do, and damned if you don't.*

As a white teacher on an otherwise all-black faculty, everything I did was wrong or "racist" in some way. I never fit in at faculty meetings. At a black school, teachers are loud, boisterous, and everyone makes jokes. If I spoke up, it was because I "didn't want to be there" or "didn't know how to talk to black people." But if I did say something funny, I was "acting strangely" and possibly on drugs.

They thought I could never get discipline right. If I sent a student to the principal for misbehavior, it was because I "couldn't deal with it myself," but if I kept a disruptive child in class and tried to control him, I would be asked "Why didn't you send Kortez to the principal?"

By choosing to teach at a black school right out of college, I was "just doing my practice teaching here to get tenure, before going over to the white school." Of course, it never occurred to them that if I wanted to "breeze through" my first few years to get tenure, I certainly wouldn't have chosen ghetto schools.

If I gave a passing grade to a student who didn't deserve it, it was because "I didn't care," but if I recommended that a student repeat a grade, I was "racist." Again, since I had no white students, I wasn't sure how I could be selectively racist to just one or two children.

#12. *New teachers always get the worst-behaved students.*

I changed schools at the beginning of my third year, and the enrollment projections were incorrect. Apparently, every year, a handful of parents alter their child's birth certificate in an attempt to get the child into kindergarten a year early. This would seem impressive on the surface (Wow, they really want their children to get a jump on learning!) until I realized that for the parents school is free daycare that also offers two meals a day.

There were too many kindergartners for too few classes, so an extra class was formed, and I got stuck with it.

The principal was a large black man who never bothered to hide his resentment against a new white teacher sent to his school without his say-so. Instead of choosing the students for the new class by lottery, he went to the three other overcrowded classes and asked the teachers to "give him a list of four or five students you don't want."

Reflecting now on more than 20 years of teaching, I can think of plenty of students I would have loved to "get rid of." So I know I got the *worst of the worst*: crack babies, Fetal Alcohol kids, violent behavior disorders, and other low-IQ, feral blacks.

That's why I didn't make it through my third year.

#13. *What goes around, comes around.*

Luckily for me, I was able to walk away from that hell hole of a school and shuffle back to my parents, defeated. I tried in vain for almost a year to get a different teaching job in a decent county, but my last principal, a sadistic narcissist who loved seeing the white teacher fail, blackballed me whenever I applied to another school system. I thought my career was over.

Then, almost a year to the day after I quit, the headline in the paper read, "Principal at Atlanta Grammar School Arrested and Charged with Attempted Rape."

As it turns out, my former principal was a well-known womanizer who got moved from school to school, each time after an accusation of sexual harassment. The school board kept trying to brush his behavior under the rug, so he was already at his sixth or seventh school. Apparently, he tried to make a pass at a new black teacher and she went to the police.

As for me, I never went back to public school teaching. I took a private-school job that did not pay as well but that did wonders for my mental health.

#14. *Time is on your side.*

Many of my former liberal friends were less than supportive. They thought I'd become "racist" and had given up too soon. How dare I call my students "the future inmates of America"? What makes me so sure that most of the girls will be pregnant before they are out of their teens? These are just racist stereotypes!

I'm now a married mother of three in my late 40s. I've long since said goodbye to my liberal views, and the loony lefties I once called friends. Even so, I thought it would be fun to look up some of my former students on Facebook or Google.

The worst-behaved kid from my classes is now serving "25-to-life" in an Atlanta prison for shooting his drug dealer. Just as he did when he was a six-year-old, he stubbornly told the police, the judge, and the media, "I din' do nuthin'."

Another girl from my classes has four children by four different fathers. I remember her because of what she wrote for a journal assignment in first grade. When I asked her to finish the sentence, "When I grow up, I'm going to . . . ," she wrote, ". . . fine me a man!"

Apparently, she found more than one.

Today, I still live with my family in the Atlanta area, but we're house-hunting in northern Utah so we can relocate by the end of the year. I've learned that being a race realist will save me and my family. I carry a concealed Glock wherever I go, and intend to move to an area as devoid of blacks as possible (and the skiing is fabulous!).

In hindsight, there was nothing I could have done that would have made one iota of difference for those black children. It was a fool's errand from the start. Faculty resented my presence in "their" schools, and were overjoyed to see the new white teacher fail.

At this point, only politically incorrect solutions can save our country. Either way, I'll be putting as much distance as I can between myself and the nearest black population, will start weaning myself from the grid, and have my ammo handy. When the EBT cards finally run out (and we know they will), they'll come for my goofy liberal Emory friends first.

Mr. Fulghum forgot the Number One Rule:

Sometimes it's best to cut your losses.

File: 1593109384093.png (80 KB, 1093x660)



Anonymous (ID: onPYTbmD) 06/25/20(Thu)20:54:47 No.264834916 ► >>264835234 >>264835954 >>264836867 >>264837090 >>264837444 >>264838183 >>264838383 >>264838922 >>264838949 >>264839452

Has any anon here ever lived in a black ghetto? What did your daily experience with niggers look like? Is pic related accurate?

>> **DerpNigger5000** (ID: MmrQ8B5K) 06/25/20(Thu)20:57:23 No.264835234 ► >>264835426 >>264837191 >>264838922

>>264834916 (OP)
I also worked in a "minority" school district and can say, very confidently, that I slowly grew to hate them.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: onPYTbmD) 06/25/20(Thu)20:58:50 No.264835426 ► >>264836352 >>264837395

>>264835234
Is unconditional hate towards whites the default nigger sentiment like the other teacher said?

>> **Anonymous** (ID: GdhSSnfp) 06/25/20(Thu)21:03:04 No.264835954 ►

>>264834916 (OP)
Bump. I know a white guy who lived in Bed-Stuy. He saw someone get murdered.

>> **DerpNigger5000** (ID: MmrQ8B5K) 06/25/20(Thu)21:06:20 No.264836352 ► >>264837352

>>264835426

Blacks hate whites because whites are the winners and they aren't. Primarily, blacks are envious of everything white people seem to do effortlessly and they make excuses for their lack of ability, personal failures, etc. because it's a cope. This cope is then exacerbated by certain white, leftist, women who never fucking fail to "come to the aid of the poor minority kid, jus tryin to make his momma prowd".

I once had a student who came into class high on meth 15 mins late, I asked him why he was late and he shouted that "fuck you, don't start with me today". I then got in his face, yelled at him and told him to immediately go to the principal's office. The kid turned around and threatened to beat up anyone in the class who told his parents what had happened at which point I snapped, I yelled in the kids face, pushed him up against a wall and told him to hit me if he was such a big guy. I then pulled him by the ear down the hallway and threw him into the principal's office.

In the US, all teachers work on contracts that are yearly so that nobody has any semblance of job security (which is justified by leftists wanting to "get the best teachers", but is really just a scam to not pay teachers anything more than bare minimum). Suffice to say, I didn't have my contract renewed.

That year, there were I think 30 new staff members for the district where 6 of us were at the High School, by the end of the year 5 had quit their job or didn't have their contracts renewed.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: phuPVMLC) 06/25/20(Thu)21:10:27 No.264836867 ► >>264837239

>>264834916 (OP)
I live in a fairly "culturally enriched" area of Boston.
We have:
Muslim Joggers
Spic Joggers
and Classic Joggers.
The Muslims always seem well put together and behaved. The others are fucking loud, and litter EVERYWHERE. It's like they intentionally buy shitty junk food just to throw the containers on the ground. Almost got mugged once. Otherwise it hasn't been terrible, but then again I really don't interact with them much.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: onPYTbmD) 06/25/20(Thu)21:14:29 No.264837352 ► >>264838498

>>264836352
That fucking sucks anon.
>That year, there were I think 30 new staff members for the district where 6 of us were at the High School, by the end of the year 5 had quit their job or didn't have their contracts renewed.
Since I believe such situations are quite common in minority school districts, why don't more teachers who've experienced similar shit come forward and denounce this awful state of things? At least, you should try to make your voices heard whenever some ultra-pozzed college professor tries to virtue-signal on white systemic violence and similar moronic lies.

>> **DerpNigger5000** (ID: MmrQ8B5K) 06/25/20(Thu)21:14:51 No.264837395 ► >>264839034

>>264835426

Over the course of the year I saw everything you could possibly imagine in your worst nightmares. I once got to school in the morning and found one of my math students hanging from a tree, she had apparently decided that she wasn't meant for this world any longer. I had to pull her body down from the tree, call the ambulance, police, etc. and wait for someone to come take the body away. I was incredibly shooken up by this event on a spiritual level, I was angry, I cried, I yelled to god because these people were so incredibly evil to one another and the situation seemed hopeless. She was just a young girl who was 16 years old and had a bit of a handicap (gimpy leg from her mother having taken too many drugs while she was in the whomb). She was a nice girl to me and treated me with nothing but kindness, but this is how things go amongst blacks in the USA- the kinder you are, the shorter your life is. Even right now, I'm holding back a tear just thinking about her lifeless face in my hands, as gay as that might sound to some people.

It was one thing after another at that school, from principals telling the white kids that this school wasn't "for them" and that it was okay if college councilors discriminated against them to the principal deciding that "students don't really need to read old books, throw those away, the need new stuff like comics!", to the superintendent insisting that I use an 8million $ piece of software in my classroom, designed to teach 4 year olds math, because black kids "need some extra practice". To me, day in and day out, getting into verbal altercations with students who had a chip on their shoulder. Every single day, it didn't matter what you did, you just had to suck it up and deal with the fact that your life, as a teacher, meant next to nothing to the administration.

The situation became so bad that a student brought a gun to school. (cont)

>> **DerpNigger5000** (ID: MmrQ8B5K) 06/25/20(Thu)21:23:38 No.264838498 ►

>>264837352

That day the student brought a gun to school it was slightly chilly outside with a breeze coming down from the midwestern plains. I remember that about 5 mins before class officially started, we were told that the building was to be in lockdown and that nobody was to leave the building. My students were really scared and I told them that it would be okay and to not fear because I had a gun in my car, I would help them to escape and go help the police. I told them that I would never let anyone get hurt in my class and put a swift end to anyone who would be foolish enough to threaten us with a gun.

The next day at around noon, a cop came to the door of my classroom. I didn't really understand what he wanted but I politely invited him in. He said that he needed me to come with him to the office and I suspected that one of my students must have gotten in some serious trouble with the law so I followed him.

In the office, I was told that I would have to relinquish my gun and leave the school. I was to be put on teacher suspension and would likely be terminated after 30 days (when the next school board meeting happened).

Ironically, I showed up at the schoolboard meeting with full anticipation of being terminated and was asked to come back and teach the kids at the highschool. I believe that in the entire history of that school, nobody has ever gone in front of the school superintendent for "disciplinary action" and managed to keep their job.

The principal, who was a negroe, of course took offense to this decision and would constantly send me emails about how "if it was a nigga who did what you did whitey, they would have been terminated on the spot" - as if I'm somehow the bad guy for standing up for my students.

>>why don't more people stand up to the system

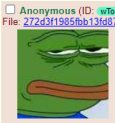
Unfortunately, the problem is bigger than anything a single teacher could handle due to the nature of how the US education system is structured at a State, local and federal level.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: gCCSy1CF) 06/25/20(Thu)21:25:07 No.264838676 ►

I remember reading some forum post when I was a teenager talking about how white nieghborhoods look nice because they are gated communities, have HOAs, and pay for people to pick up trash off the street. Things that poorer neighborhoods didn't have. Not really sure why, but it really stuck out to me.

Anyway, queue like 15 years later and I live close to what can be considered the ghetto. I have seen multiple instance of people just throwing garbage out of their car, and not a single one wasn't black.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: wTaLS7Qs) 06/25/20(Thu)21:27:03 No.264838922 ►
File: 272d3f1985fbb13fd87013901(...).jpg (40 KB, 640x628)



>>264834916 (OP)
>>264835234
Attended a minority school during high school. I can safely without a shadow of a doubt say there is a reason why black schools are having problems finding good teachers. No one wants to work in a fucking zoo after choosing to dedicate their lives to teaching people.

0 sense of living in a civilized world while attending there. Fights every day, people threatening teachers and they get away with it because the teachers would be called racist if they stood up for themselves, etc. I have no doubt that these "people" are quite literally below human standards.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: GEtsPZ2) 06/25/20(Thu)21:27:16 No.264838949 ►

>>264834916 (OP)
I went to a black elementary and middle school where I was the only white, and mostly black high school. I've a pretty good idea of how black people think and I'm constantly aghast to encounter white people that are so fascinated by and worship them, I just don't get how people get that way

>> **Anonymous** (ID: EohhLvgp) 06/25/20(Thu)21:32:17 No.264839612 ► >>264840035

I went to a very expensive private school when I was a child. There were few a black students from well-off families. All of them flunked out and had extreme behavioral issues.

That was my first redpill that it is not environment that shapes these people.

>> **Adum Brate** (ID: y7oCuCjN) 06/25/20(Thu)21:32:59 No.264839697 ►

You don't have to live in a black ghetto to know what blacks are like. Going to school with them and working with them and serving in the military with them is one thing, but teaching them...my goodness, their culture was jacked up...from a weekend where 4 kids locked a white girl in one boy's basement (she was an adoptee and brought a younger girl with her to the house, probably hoping she wouldn't be the only one passed around)-and that shit didn't even get the kids expelled, just OSS for 3 days and a conversation with local cops. Had another kid push a teacher down the stairs-he got sent to an alternative school but came back to us 'cured,' or so said the alt ed school principal, whom he punched in the face. Had a neighborhood drug dealer absent from class, but one of my kids (15 in 8th grade, so it didn't matter what she earned, at 16 it was compulsory to move her up and out) tell me he was slinging, so I opened the window to my classroom and saw him riding his bike through the neighborhood...I called to him and he stopped slinging long enough to attend class. 60% of my kids were 3+ years below grade level in math (7th and 8th grade kids, as big as adults in some cases)-so they were big enough to fight (one 6'3" kid waited outside after school to beat up a sub one day, after coming to us from a school that kicked him out for bringing a gun on the bus)...these kids were not able to do arithmetic, much less be ready to move into abstract, algebraic thinking. I could have taught them if they were 2 years below grade level, but I'm not a miracle worker. Lawrdy Jeebus, do I have stories from those days...I don't hate blacks, per se, but I know who they are and how they are and I don't choose to associate with them. I won't let a talented tenth into my home b/c they ALL have felon relatives, and it just takes the one good one seeing that you have anything of value for their nigger cousin to come rob you...my house remains as unsullied as they remain ineducable.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: +DtnrIpA) 06/25/20(Thu)21:33:32 No.264839762 ►

>>264838056
Bumping just to spite this guy.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: GdhSSnfp) 06/25/20(Thu)21:34:42 No.264839906 ►

>>264839452
Spic stories are fine too.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: GdhSSnfp) 06/25/20(Thu)21:35:48 No.264840035 ►

>>264839612
>There were few a black students from well-off families. All of them flunked out and had extreme behavioral issues.

Do tell. How did their families get wealthy? Were they actually civilized/smart and their kids regressed to the mean or were they niggerball players?

>> **Anonymous** (ID: e6BRVsSH) 06/25/20(Thu)21:37:45 No.264840274 ►

>>264834916 (OP)
>be me
>work as executive chef for decade
>only employees I ever have problems with are black
>only employees who no call no show are black
>always have excuses
>always have attitudes
>never want to work just play on there phones with earbuds in
>in their interviews they're always "getting their life together," to "be a good dad for my new son" who they never see and spend all their money on drugs/bullshit/clothes to make their child support payments
>tfw I get to fire them whenever I want with no repercussions because the owner of my restaurant is a really rich idgaf racist

>> **Anonymous** (ID: LdC340oY) 06/25/20(Thu)21:38:00 No.264840306 ►

>>264834916 (OP)
I grew up in a majority black region and had to go to school with a lot of black kids. I can confirm that "racist" meant any none black person who did anything they didn't like. I can confirm that they behaved like animals when in groups where they thought they could get away with it.

Anonymous (ID: HhdwAu9S) 06/25/20(Thu)21:39:51 No.264840526 ► >>264840776

>>264834916 (OP)
I lived in close proximity to the ghetto and niggers taught me at an early age that I didnt belong anywhere near there...

Ive come to expect that if Im standing in a group of 3 or more niggers, Im getting sucker punched.

Anonymous (ID: CrPrPZvf) 06/25/20(Thu)21:41:52 No.264840776 ►

>>264840526
Blacks never start shit on their own
They always do that stare at the ground and sucking on their lips thing when they walk by a white person by themself
Fucking cowardly niggers

Anonymous (ID: DOsyGzm5) 06/25/20(Thu)21:43:01 No.264840917 ►

I grew up in the ghetto. It wasn't the ghetto a generation before, the community was taken over and my family thoughr it racist to leave just because all the other racist whites did.

By age 4 I had been witness to;
>mother fucking black druggies for drugs and money while my dad was working
>father robbed twice at gunpoint, once tyrone held a gun to my head the whole time
>police raiding my house for said drugs and prostitution

My father sobered up, kidnapped me, and we went three states away. He was charged heavily for burglary and kidnapping just from saving me. He eventually won in court and family court, ONLY because of a retired cop and private investigator built a solid case for my welfare and my mother's prostitution, drug abuse and child neglect.

Anonymous (ID: LdC3490y) 06/25/20(Thu)21:38:00 No.264840306 ►

>>264834916 (OP)
I grew up in a majority black region and had to go to school with a lot of black kids. I can confirm that "racist" meant any none black person who did anything they didn't like. I can confirm that they behaved like animals when in groups where they thought they could get away with it.

Anonymous (ID: DOsyGzm5) 06/25/20(Thu)21:43:01 No.264840917 ► >>264846642

I grew up in the ghetto. It wasn't the ghetto a generation before, the community was taken over and my family thoughr it racist to leave just because all the other racist whites did.

By age 4 I had been witness to;
>mother fucking black druggies for drugs and money while my dad was working
>father robbed twice at gunpoint, once tyrone held a gun to my head the whole time
>police raiding my house for said drugs and prostitution

My father sobered up, kidnapped me, and we went three states away. He was charged heavily for burglary and kidnapping just from saving me. He eventually won in court and family court, ONLY because of a retired cop and private investigator built a solid case for my welfare and my mother's prostitution, drug abuse and child neglect.

Anonymous (ID: 6BpWzoaS) 06/25/20(Thu)21:43:06 No.264840932 ►

>>264834916 (OP)
>Is pic related accurate?
nah that shit is racist CIA bullshit, basically every black dude in the ghetto is at heart a republican, a small business owner who needs less regulation to succeed

Anonymous (ID: SAvOLFKo) [T] 06/25/20(Thu)21:45:03 No.264841184 ► >>264842694

>>264838949
Lack of exposure. Simple as. Despite Jews best efforts, America is still highly segregated.

Whites that worship nigger media and "culture" have never lived in an area that is an appreciable portion black.

And because they are so comfortable, they can mentally afford to be socially generous towards them. Give them the benefit of the doubt, blame it on the niggers' upbringing, etc.

Only when they are forced to live among them will they ever realize.

Anonymous (ID: +Ueb8q7l) 06/25/20(Thu)21:46:46 No.264841417 ► >>264842309 >>264842834 >>264843303 >>264849906

>grew up in a ghetto
>town overall was only 30% black but my neighborhood was 95% black
>retarded father bought house when the hood was still blue collar white, saw it niggifying, and was too lazy to move out, so he raised his kid there
>shootings outside at least weekly, had bullets hit our property
>asshole father sent me outside in the morning to see if his truck had any bullet holes
>had a dog, caught niggers throwing rocks at her and trying to poison her
>the day the dog died, father got robbed that night, stole shit from his yard (a ladder and some other assorted junk)
>father trained me to be a light sleeper because his hearing was shot, my job was to wake him up if someone was breaking in
>to this day i'm a very light sleeper with a very fast reaction, i can scramble to ready state from dead sleep in seconds
>niggers would case our house. this involved the nig coming to the door with some benign request, like donations for dem programs, while he or a partner peeked inside, either through the doorway or through windows while our attention was on the nig at the door with the smooth talk
>only deterrant was that my dad was a gun nut and the nigs knew their life would be forfeit if they entered the house
>they threw litter everywhere, smashed pumpkin decorations in autumn, toppled planters, ripped leaves off trees, stomped grass into dirt
>niggers hate plants. look into a nigger's yard and there is never any plant life, just dirt with some scraps of weeds they havent yet managed to kill
>shootings at least weekly. the house across from us was a known crack den. (hispanic guy). he would holler at the decent looking niggerwimminz and offer them drugs in exchange for sex
>cops did nothing, cops are fucking worthless
>my father had video camera footage of a nigger burglarizing his property and the cops still managed to do nothing to recover it

Anonymous (ID: CfyIdt3) 06/25/20(Thu)21:47:32 No.264841525 ►

>>264839697
My first experience with blacks was at a the public pool when I was a toddler. I was playing with army men and a black kid came over and started taking them from me. So I got them back...then the mother comes along and pushes me into the deep end. I almost drown. Finally pulled out of water. My army men are gone and the black family disappeared. Tell my mom that a black lady pused me into the deep end and she stole my toys. We left. Nothing ever came of it.

Anonymous (ID: Ednht/gR) 06/25/20(Thu)21:47:37 No.264841547 ► >>264841925

>>264840035
>>264840035
Oh I'm not sure about how the parents made their money or their general demeanor. They never got involved with out of school stuff.

I think one was a lawyer? I imagine they got to their position the same way most of these people do: affirmative action.

All I remember is one kid, Steven, punching a white girl in the stomach. He lasted the longest.

Most of them would be with us for half a year before they were expelled or failed out.

I do remember one girl who transferred from Georgia. She was aggressive and would fight anyone who didn't have absolute shining praise for her home state.
She also once accused the teacher of showing a racist movie because the character was "too black"
It was the movie Atlantis and the contrast on the old CRT TV was too low. I told her this and she threatened to hit me.

She was eventually expelled for hitting a girl.

Anonymous (ID: b3UUtfBq) 06/25/20(Thu)21:47:48 No.264841573 ► >>264842215

>>264834916 (OP)
I lived in a DC neighborhood for several months. For those who don't know, DC is one of the blackest cities in the entire country due to it being the first stop for freed slaves traveling north. My neighborhood wasn't that ghetto, it actually had a pretty substantial Italian population, but it was only several blocks away from one of DC's worst/blackest neighborhoods. DC is expensive as fuck, so I did most of my shopping at the closest Wal-Mart, which happened to be located right on the boundary of the aforementioned shitty neighborhood.

The amount of nigger stories I've got from this single Wal-Mart is absurd and I don't even know where to start. Theft is so bad that almost every non-food item is locked up behind a plastic shield. If you want to buy something like toothpaste or deodorant, you have to go find an employee to unlock the shelves for you. When trying to buy alcohol, I've literally had nigger cashiers miscount my birthdate and call over a manager in order to confirm that people born in 1996 are indeed over the age of 21. I've witnessed fistfights break out between employees. I've seen a mother lose her child and get mad at employees for not finding her child quickly enough, while she scrolled through instagram with 5-inch plastic nails. And that's just off the top of my head. Anyone who thinks rural Wal-Marts are bad should visit a nigger Wal-Mart. The nigger blames everyone but themselves, the concepts of slavery and racism act as an infinite excuse for deeply counterproductive behaviors. Their entire "black" culture revolves around mindless consumerism, and aggressive posturing. Niggers are literally worthless.

Anonymous (ID: zsTA24AS) 06/25/20(Thu)21:47:48 No.264841574 ►
File: SouthAfrica.png (185 KB, 443x756)



>>264834916 (OP)
>>264837395
>>264838676
>>264839697
All accurate. Trying to make blacks learn and achieve at normal levels is not only hopeless, it's cruel.

It's like putting a kid with a club foot on a soccer team and expecting him to play at the same level as the varsity players. He's going to hate it, his teammates are going to hate him, the coaches are going to resent being forced to play the kid, and the kid will inevitably hate those that put him in that situation.

Everyone trots out the NAXALT talented 1/10ers as if that somehow negates the mean and the lived experience of anyone who has had to deal with them.

One of my best friends has dedicated his life to all the bullshit SJW shit about uplifting the blacks. He taught in inner city Chicago etc. and still teaches blacks or "special ed" as it's called. Great dude, but the amount of mental gymnastics, cognitive dissonance, and rationalizations he has to use to maintain his sanity is staggering.

I am unsurprised teachers are like #2 on the an hero list.

Anonymous (ID: BkroXuet) 06/25/20(Thu)21:48:31 No.264841669 ►

>>264834916 (OP)
Can confirm. Worked inner city school, they are savages

Anonymous (ID: +Ueb8q7l) 06/25/20(Thu)21:53:23 No.264842309 ► >>264843303

>>264841417
>i went to a majority brown school. 40% nig 40% white 20% hispanic. the whites mostly came from the suburb areas, none lived around me
>nigs target whites if they can, but at the time we were mostly segregated. the whites who weren't trash got into the AP classes, gifted programs, GATE, etc. effectively i only saw niggers in the hallways, during gym, and in the cafeteria
>fights all the time, usually a nig on nig fight or sometimes nig on spic. the whites tried to stay out of trouble, and perhaps because there were still enough of them they avoided being a target
>we had permanent police presence at the school. sometimes additional forces were called in to arrest a nigger.
>few to none of the nigs ever graduated. most got knocked up/knocked someone up before 18. my county was #1 in the state for teen pregnancies and for STDs. the niggers breed young and quickly, it's not uncommon for nigs to start fucking by age 13-14, whereas whites waited until 16-17
>because of the diversity being in the top 10% of students was easy. i ranked #4 in my entire class of ~250 students and got a scholarship to college
>niggers eat junkfood and garbage, get all the gibs programs like free breakfast/lunch, and still complain that they're oppressed. working class whites lived in far inferior quality of life conditions because they never got help
>whites knew not to even bother applying for assistance programs, only niggers and spics ever received it

Anonymous (ID: +Ueb8q7l) 06/25/20(Thu)22:00:56 No.264843303 ► >>264846559

>>264841417
>>264842309
>father never sold the house because he's a lazy retarded shit. house is now worthless because the area got nigged
>it's a duplex, so he lives in one side and rents out the other
>everyone who wants to rent from him is a good for nothing nigger. he usually goes for spics instead, because they're at least 50/50 on paying. nigs never pay, and they destroy the property
>nigs will hoard trash, get bugs, let dogs/kids shit on the floor/carpet, rip copper from the walls, flood the place by being retarded with sinks/washing machines, clog drains, have constant issues they want fixed
>nigs break shit and demand whitey come fix it on their own dime
>even the spics destroy the property half the time
>he can't sell it as it's worthless and he's massively underwater. he bought for somewhere around 150k and it is now worth ~50k
>he regularly gets his vehicle defaced, tires slashed, scratches, etc. just out of spite from the nigs. in the early years when a few whites still lived there, every white in the hood got their tires slashed, but none of the niggers
>knew from a young age nigs not only hate whites just for being white, but target them for malicious harassment
>cops will never, ever help you. they're utterly worthless decorations
>all the nigs are on welfare plus sell drugs on the side, so their "oppressed" asses make tons more money than the whites who have to work for a living, but they still waste all the money
>the average nig lives in a trashed up dump of a house (that they themselves destroyed) but drives a fancy car with custom trim and rims and stero systems
>nigs love loud music. if a nig drives within 2 blocks of you his niggerbeats are DEAFENING. this might explain why every time a nig has a conversation with another nig, they yell to each other even from a few feet away
>if you give a nig a pristine house in perfect condition, they will degrade the property to unsalvageable condition within a few years
>nigs destroy everything they touch

Anonymous (ID: QDQmmDY7) 06/25/20(Thu)22:29:49 No.264847331 ►

I lived in an inner city shithole low income housing subdivision. I was constantly ridiculed for being white for one, the niggers would steal groceries from us as soon as we would get home some days. My childhood dog got out and the wonderful neighbors I had decided to torture him and set him on fire, made the mistake of reporting it to the police because one day when everyone was thankfully out of the house some jolly joggers decided to unload over 100+ rounds into our living room.
One day I came home and there was 30 cops and a bunch of swat officers in front of my house with my door wide open and my windows busted out. Turns out a jogger was running from the racist police busted down my door, tried to use my fridge to barricade himself but they tear gassed the nigger out of my house and had to stay in a Red Cross shelter.
I've had my house tagged and broken into countless times, almost burned down after a nigger set my trash can on fire while ruffling through it. Car broken into/stolen multiple times and used in various crimes. Gunshots And chimpouts are every single day without fail.

Fuck niggers.

Adum Brate (ID: y7oGrDzL) 06/25/20(Thu)22:30:07 No.264847372 ► >>264848851

Dated a girl one time who taught long enough to get motivated to leave and go to law school, told me that her impressions were thus: the kids smelled really bad, and she had one convicted felon-16, but he was convicted of attempted murder because someone attacked him in his niggerhood, he thought he saw a gun, so he pulled out a knife and stabbed the guy.

I had a friend at an urban school get her car stolen during the school day-2 niggers walked around checking doors until they found an unlocked classroom, went through her purse (at lunch time-12:00-ish…) and walked through the parking lot clicking until they unlocked and stole her car. Cops found it 9 hours later with the niggers passed out after smoking dope in the car. Worst part was: the admin did NOT tell the teachers in school-in fact, they threatened any teacher trying to talk about the incident and teacher safety-while the boys got no punishment….the younger got 3 days ISS, the older got 5 days OSS (for STEALING a car) and her job was threatened when she wanted to press charges, so she backed off.

Had a kid who was nice to me beat up a nigger with a baseball bat over drugs and a girl. That nigger had a wigger friend who walked into a classroom and beat up this guy's younger brother.

this story time is fun…with other educators, you can't talk about this shit because 99% of the cunts you work with (male and female) are liberal douches and they love this faggy BLM / antifa stuff. Fuck that. It's traumatic. These niggers know how to instigate and then immediately pull the race card to play the victim, and if you're not black, the assumption is that you are always at fault for not being progressive and social justice-y enough.

Anonymous (ID: 47ywKXjc) 06/25/20(Thu)22:30:56 No.264847472 ►

>>264834916 (OP)
It's just like you would expect. I was followed home by two niglets after breaking a $50 for school lunch and they beat me unconcious with a metal pole in my own backyard over $45.

The black family next door had to routinely hook an extension cord to my outlet for electricity.

You were 2nd class if not black in their neighborhood. That's why I am convinced these white apologists are closeted bdsm mentally challenged pseudo-intellectuals who enjoy the abuse because dad didnt discipline them as children.

Anonymous (ID: HvN0OKnC) 06/25/20(Thu)22:36:58 No.264848252 ► >>264849331

>>264834916 (OP)
I'm a former progressive who lived in proximity to many black people for a long time. Eventually I became racist.

There are good black people though, lots of them. I would say the majority of black men are good people, and almost all of the women. The problem is there are proportionately way more bad black guys than from any other race. After they make it to age 30 they calm down as well.

I think a huge part of the problem is the lack of married parents. They don't have dads. Yes there are genetic behavioral differences but god damn, the lack of dads explains a lot. And the lack of dads is caused by lack of jobs and abundance of welfare. The liberal solutions are idiotic. The community needs lots of fucking jobs and nothing else. Tariff the shit out of other countries and bring the fucking jobs back. The amount we spend of welfare can be cut by 75% if you just bring back fucking jobs. Married parents then cuts down on crime, which cuts down on prison costs, law enforcement, and even educational costs. Fuck globalization. Globalists fuck our country in the ass to save 1 penny on their plastic chinese Wal Mart crap

Anonymous (ID: SyKUJM7W) 06/25/20(Thu)22:37:15 No.264848294 ► >>264849982

>>264841711
I've lived in the ghetto & I've lived in the barria… I'll take Hispanics Every. Fucking. Time.

Anonymous (ID: K7ZcOmIP) 06/25/20(Thu)22:37:19 No.264848304 ►

>>264834916 (OP)
grew up in the ghetto in nyc. not gonna say where. niggers are the penultimate professional victims. no matter what they do, they all believe that they are owed something from the world, and this mentality, coupled with their shortsightedness and inability to think in the long term makes them rationalize being the vile race they are. they are easily the most privileged and protected race of all, but they still believe there is an invisible force holding them down, while instead of looking to improve, seek education, or stop using their race as a crutch, they blast rap music, conspire to commit crimes and smoke drugs all day, doing little else but looking to fuck anything that moves, and spending the rest of the time playing basketball.

I have never done anything to a single black person in my life, but yet i have consistently been the victim of black on white assaults. they are all a worthless disgusting race that are ungovernable and are literal savages. so yes, OP, your pic is indeed accurate.

Anonymous (ID: qWX1cPWj) 06/25/20(Thu)22:37:27 No.264848322 ►

>>264834916 (OP)
I work in a majority black city. The blacks in the area are fine with me when I go out to get lunch. The only decent food options are a Jamaican restaurant and a Soul Food restaurant. I get annoyed by some of them when I'm waiting behind them in line. Blacks not only take forever to give their order but they also make it really specific while bitching at the person behind the counter the entire time. Actually come to think of it that might be why the black people at the restaurants are so polite to me because I don't ever give them a hard time. I wouldn't walk around at night or live here though. People do get shot in this neighborhood at night.

Anonymous (ID: c2HQX5fm) 06/25/20(Thu)22:37:28 No.264848325 ► >>264849494

>>264834916 (OP)
I grew up among minority neighborhoods, basically turned-ghettos. So, there used to be alot of white people in my old neighborhood in NYC, however as the old timers left, they sold their houses to indians, hispanics, and niggers (mostly west indians and Caribbean). My family were the remainders that stayed on the street, and well it was hell. Nigger bikers caravaning drugs, west indians partying loud music and drug/alcohol use every weekend, the hispanics same shit but they invited mariachi bands every other weekend because each of their households were more than 20 at times. The lawns and houses that the white people once took care of turned into garbage, overgrown grass, cracked concrete, no property care from the minorities at all. On top of that the minorties' kid got older, started playing in the street, trashing people's cars occupying spaces like other people's steps, blocking sidewalks, always staring, and wanting to start shit. Their kids turned to shit and work in the local dollarstores. The night that my family decided to move was when there was a huge brawl on the entire street cause some west indian kid threw a party and posted it on facebook and attracted hispanics from out of the borough. Cops came they didn't care (they were minority black niggers too). Luckily, we moved and live amongst white and asian people. Its sad sometimes, I liked my neighborhood but the people that now occupy it only brought shit with them and trashed the place. You couldn't rest easy on a nigger, because they were always picking targets. But for me, it was simple, they knew I wasn't retarded, and they knew that I could hold my own, after many times of them taunting me. It was so depressing and hard to sleep with their late night blasting music and shit. when we moved to the better zipcodes shit became quiet and I've got the best sleep since. However, with all this BLM shit and firecrackers going off everywhere in NYC now, I can't get no sleep.

Anonymous (ID: RZ54cJg1) 06/25/20(Thu)22:37:54 No.264848375 ►

>>264834916 (OP)
Going to a majority black college is interesting, mainly because in englsih class their expectations were so low for writing that it was actually what I learned in the seventh grade. Also they immediately identified me as a wrong-think category and failed me
>muh cooping loser dumbass couldnt pass english
No they literally make you submit to african americans and read manifestos like Malcom X (yes seriously) and if you dont praise them as kangz you fail, i critiqued many of their ideas and the validity of any of it and got shit on..

Anonymous (ID: b2xBgnoG) 06/25/20(Thu)22:45:16 No.264849352 ► >>264849601 >>264850367

>>264834916 (OP)
I lived in a black section of Los Angeles.
I was one of the "good" whites to them. My neighbors in my building were always bringing me their court papers to ask what the charges meant. They would ask me what the doctor meant when they had something wrong with them. I got invited to barbecues where I was the only white person there. I even had very good black friends who would try to set me up with their sisters or cousins or whatever.
They were ALWAYS looking for ways to scam money out of welfare, or charity agencies, and asked how to pretend to be disabled in some way, or asked me to write letters saying I was their former employer, or teacher.
At least 75% of them absolutely hated me, no matter how nice I was to them.
I couldnt own anything of value, because every time I left my apartment, the door would be knocked down, and I would be robbed. I dont mean once a month, or once a week, I mean every time I went somewhere.
I got into more physical altercations in that year or so then the rest of my life combined. Even though my black friends sometimes would stand up for me, it was usually 5-6 niggers surrounding me while one would mug me. You couldnt get away, and even if you took out the main one trying to take your shit, the rest would pile on.
None of them were intelligent at all, even my friends.
I will say, that the elderly ones were nice. Like that friend's mom who always tells saysnot eating enough and constantly feeding you. The elderly men were always wanting to hang out and have a drink and relax and talk about things.
But the majority of the ones under 50 were just garbage. They would look for reasons to "retaliate," like saying you called them a name, or you stole something from them. They truly hate you. Even if they arent physically attacking you, they suck their teeth at you, or call you names when you walk by.They say "white" as if theyre saying "faggot" or "nigger."
These progressives need to live in a black neighborhood for 6 months.

Anonymous (ID: musJxfDw) 06/25/20(Thu)22:46:05 No.264849472 ►

>>264849229
I walked into a kid who had his entire shirt cut open when someone tried to stab him on the bus. No cops were called.

Anonymous (ID: N2tLFVY) 06/25/20(Thu)23:27:59 No.264855335 ►

>>264841920
Blogpoast incoming.
I had a business in a black area. This is in the south, and our urban blacks are not like the feral urban blacks in big cities. They get up to minor shenanigans, and they do on occasion shoot at each other, but they're largely more lazy than criminal.
The area where I had my business had a problem with these lazy, southern urban blacks. So all the businesses got together to talk about what to do about it. Easily 30% of the businesses represented were black-owned.
It's enlightening to talk to ordinary, middle and lower middle class blacks. These folks hate, and I mean hate with a pure blue flame, the antics of niggers. Get them liquored up and you'll hear some epithets that would make the Grand Wizard of the KKK say "shit, nigger, you're going too far." They don't really talk to white people about it that much, because as Oreo Anon says, they never know who their allies are. They don't want to spend the time explaining to white liberals that they're full of shit, and feel like they have to defend their opinions to some rich cunt who thinks if they strain enough juice through their panties that it'll all get better.
They're also not that fond of cops, for the reasons given by the BLM dipshits. They really do get hassled for nothing, but they don't tend to blame the cops. They know the score. But it does really seem like a shit deal to have to explain that, yes, they really do own the 8 year old Lincoln they're driving.
Eventually you find out that these families are all working to save up to move to the suburbs. Their public schools are cesspools, and they want to move their kids to a mostly white school where they can send their kid and have some hope of that kid getting an education. We have a few of these families in my neighborhood now. I have no idea what goes through their heads these days with all the Floyd shit going on, but I know they go on walks and their kids ride their bikes around without fear of the bike getting stolen.

Anonymous (ID: z/SqVjPt) 01/31/19(Thu)00:36:01 No.201600210 ► >>201600366

>>201599279
They don't even have to actually be angry or want to kill you. They literally can't control it. They free off the pack excitement that's why chimpouts spring up so suddenly whenever something happens. They see eachother get riled up and their low IQ assumes there must be something worth being riled up for and they have no concept of future thought or consequences so they just assume rage is the emotion they're supposed to execute right now and they see the target of one of their own's rage so they assume that must be what they're supposed to be mad at and attack

Once one of them starts it that's it, you aren't rationally talking them down. The only reason these chimps didn't try to kill this guy is because the suckerpunch happened so suddenly that they didn't realize what was going on and then their grappling cuddlefest was too confusing but they still instinctively knew to interfere when their guy was losing and to use the white mans weakness of lenience and compassion to cheat to let their buddy try to win again

If you are around a crowd of blacks and ONE of them is against you, ALL of them are against you. ALL. Assume it and you might make it out alive.

Posted on September 11, 2009

Urban Law 101

Donald Williamson, American Renaissance, September 2003

I grew up in a suburb of a large northern city, and had no real contact with blacks until I became a lawyer. After I got my law degree I naïvely looked forward to a rewarding legal career. Little did I realize that 25 years later I would be a self-employed attorney doing domestic and civil litigation for a clientele that is overwhelmingly black.

I didn't plan it that way. I just wanted to do a lot of work in the courtroom, and the best offer I got out of law school was with a small firm that specialized in bankruptcy. Most of its clients were black. Several years later, I set up an independent practice and many of my former clients came to me for domestic work.

Most people do not realize this, but outside the world of corporate or securities law, in any big city the legal profession is to a large degree fueled by the pathologies of blacks and other Third-World people. Of course, whites hire lawyers, but in any city, especially one with a good-sized black population, most of the people who need lawyers are black. In this respect, lawyers are like police officers or social workers–they rarely deal with ordinary white people.

To a large degree, I became racially conscious because of my black clients, who eventually destroyed all my preconceived notions about race. My awakening did not come from one or even a few incidents, but from the accumulation of thousands upon thousands of small interactions.

Day after day my clients continue to amaze me. There is no racial education quite so thorough and convincing as spending time with blacks, and my clients are far from being the poorest and least competent blacks. They are not indigent criminals for whom I am a court-appointed lawyer. They are people who can afford (or think they can afford) a lawyer to get a divorce, contest a custody judgment, beat a traffic ticket, etc. Some are government employees who make $60 to $70 thousand a year, yet even this group is vastly different from whites.

They Don't Know

One of the most striking things about my black clients is the things they do *not* know. Many blacks, for example, do not know their own telephone numbers. They may think they do but they don't, and the problem has gotten worse with the proliferation of cell phones. At least a third of the numbers they leave with my receptionist or on my answering machine are wrong numbers. Often, a potential client will call several times, each time leaving a variation of the same phone number. I keep calling until they get it right. At first I thought I was taking down the numbers incorrectly, but now I know better. With caller ID, it is clear when what the client says does not match the digital display.

Some callers don't even leave a number. About a quarter of the messages blacks leave do not include either a name or a number. Needless to say, many calls are not returned.

More than a handful of blacks who have come to my office do not even know their own home address (they move often). Many cannot tell me their own spouse's names. Now I know to tell clients ahead of time that they will need this sort of information when they come in. Otherwise, if I ask for someone's address he may look hurt and say, "If I'd known you were going to ask me that I would have come prepared."

Many black men know their children's names but do not know how to spell them. With the proliferation of unusual names among blacks, I can only guess at how they are spelled. One client who told me he couldn't spell his children's names said I would need an encyclopedia to look them up. Many men have admitted to me they are not even sure how to pronounce their children's names. Black woman, on the other hand, often become incensed if you mispronounce the very unusual names they have given their children.

The most unusual name I ever came across was Iisszzttadda. I have never met a person, white or black, who could pronounce it correctly. To my surprise the name is pronounced, "I seize the day." Iisszztadda had siblings named Raheem, Utopian, Desiorme, Sid-Timothy, Kizzma, and Larilaril. I have occasionally asked clients the reasons for such unusual names, but the most common answer is "I don't know. It just sounded good." This is the answer I got from a mother who named her child Latrine. (See sidebar below for actual names of blacks I have encountered in my practice.)

I once had a client in my office who did not know his own name. He had been called by his nickname for so long he couldn't remember his given name. This is not as shocking as it sounds. Some black names, like Phe-anjoy or Quithreaun or JyesahJhnai, are so odd, it would be no surprise if they were never used and eventually forgotten.

Names are not the only things blacks do not know. Once when I was filling out a form for a female client I asked if she knew how old her husband was. She told me she didn't know. I asked her the next question on the form, which was her husband's birth date. Amazingly, she knew it–and was genuinely surprised when I told her she could figure out her husband's age from his birth date.

When potential clients call for the first time, often the hardest part is to figure out why they are calling. Usually they begin in the middle of the story. If you let them, they will go on and on, and say nothing. Clients may call about papers they got in the mail, but never have the papers in front of them. They may call for information, but never have a pen or pencil ready to take it down. I have learned to ask direct questions: "What is your name?" "What is the problem?" If a client cannot tell me in three minutes or less what the problem is, I tell him to come to my office and bring a small retainer fee. That way at least I will have to listen to their ramblings only if they are prepared to pay.

Blacks with whom I have already spoken seem to think I should know instantly who they are when they telephone. After I get on the line, a typical conversation may go like this:

"Who am I speaking to?"

"I am your client."

"I have many clients, can you tell me which one?"

"I am your divorce client."

"Can you tell me your name?"

"Rufus."

"Rufus, can you tell me your last name?"

The conversation may go on for some time before I finally figure out who is calling.

I do not take personal injury or product liability cases, but blacks are always asking about bringing suits of this kind: "My vacuum cleaner broke. Can you help me?"

Most of my clients who are not black either show up on time for appointments or call if they must reschedule. Amazing as this may seem, only about five percent of my black clients show up on time, and by that I mean within an hour of the appointed time. Only one in five show up on the appointed day. A few trickle in a day or two later. Most just never show up. Missing an appointment never embarrasses black people. They call repeatedly for new appointments, making four, five or even six appointments and then miss them all. I had one client who called more than 50 times before he finally came to my office. Rarely do I ever get a call from a black client *canceling* an appointment.

When I first started out as a lawyer I would call clients in advance to remind them of their appointments. They thanked me, but it made them no more likely to show up. Also, I used to call clients and potential clients who missed appointments, and try to have them reschedule. This did very little good. The most common response was, "Why are you calling me?" and it was never their fault that they didn't show up. They had many different excuses, but I never heard, "I forgot," or "I'm sorry I didn't make it."

Since appointments mean so little to my clients, I decide each day when I am available, and tell everyone to show up at the same time. On Saturday afternoons I can have as many as twenty appointments for the same time. Usually it is not a problem because few show up and even fewer show up on time. Only once in the last 20 years did everyone show up.

Many of my clients are unable to explain even the most basic facts. Often they must take the witness stand, and no matter how many times we have gone over the testimony in advance, I can be surprised by what they say. Some are simply lying and get tangled up in their lies, but most have such low IQs, they cannot describe even the simplest things. Often they seem to say the first thing that pops into their heads. When they are questioned further they cannot remember what they said previously.

I once had a client whose wife was suing him for child support. In discussions before trial he told me he had two children from a previous marriage. This was favorable for him because it meant he would probably owe his current wife less money. At trial, his wife testified that my client had no children outside of their marriage. When I asked him on the stand how many children he had before he married his current wife, he said he had none. Later I asked him why he had answered that way, when he told me before that he had two other children. "Did I say that?" he asked. I never found out which version was true.

Many of my clients have a hard time following simple directions. Once I appeared in traffic court with a client. In lieu of a conviction he was to see a traffic safety movie. The courtroom was on the second floor of the courthouse, and the traffic safety movie was shown on the first floor. The client was to come back to the courtroom with proof–which would be given him on the first floor–that he watched the movie. Both the judge and I explained this to the client. At the designated hour my client did not come back to the courtroom. Later that afternoon I got a call from the judge, who told me my client had completely misunderstood the instructions. He went to the nearest commercial movie house, saw a movie, and brought back his movie ticket stub.

Long ago I stopped asking my clients why they did something. It is not worth the effort. Most don't know. The ones who know usually cannot give a coherent answer. Even if they can give a coherent answer, it usually changes every time you ask.

For example, one of my black divorce clients tried to hide assets from his spouse–this is not uncommon. Through discovery it came to light that he had secretly bought a piece of property after the divorce had begun. He put his wife's name on the title, a very odd thing to do, since he was trying to hide the property from her. I made the mistake of asking him why he did that. True to my previous experiences, he could not give an answer that made sense.

Clients sometimes tell me they knew they were being cheated, but signed the papers anyway. I have given up asking why they signed, because I know I will not get an intelligible answer.

My clients make mistakes in written and spoken English that are often comical. One client in a criminal case told me he was telling the truth, and was willing to take a "polyester test" to prove it. Another told me he desperately wanted to see me, and needed an appointment "between Tuesday and Wednesday." One who bounced a check told me the problem was "insignificant funds" in his account. I have had clients who have "profiteering" plans at work, want an "uncontestable" divorce (or a "detested" divorce, or an "untested" divorce), had "insects" (incest) in the family, need an "annoyment" (annulment), want a free "flirtation" (consultation), ask about my "container" (retainer), want to "consultate" about a divorce, or had to meet with "media people" (mediation counselors). One man told me, "I own a car but it is not mine," and one who was accused of indecent exposure insisted, "I didn't take my stuff out of my pants."

It took me some time to understand certain kinds of black slang. Within the first month of my independent practice a man called to ask if I could "put a suitcase on a cat." After much inquiry I realized he wanted to know if I could file a law suit against someone. Within the week I got another call asking if I "did luggage." Since I now knew about suitcases, I said yes, I do luggage.

I pride myself on doing good work for my clients, but I cannot remember *even once* being thanked or complimented by a black client. They do not observe even the most common courtesies. Also, with rare exceptions, blacks will never admit they made a mistake. When things go wrong, as they inevitably do, it is always someone else's fault. The most common excuse blacks give is, "They are putting me through the changes." I have yet to figure out exactly what that means.

Most people tell lies because they think a lie will help them. I have come to the conclusion that most of my clients cannot distinguish between a plausible lie and a wild fairy tale. They are convinced people will believe anything they say. Clients often tell me some fantastic story I cannot possibly defend in court. If I tell them what they are saying is unbelievable the usual reaction is anger and screaming. Typically, they will add, "I'm paying you. You have to believe what I say."

Sometimes, despite my warnings, clients will get on the stand and tell obvious, outright lies. The judge may interrupt the testimony and tell me to go outside with my client to "get your story straight." They are not going to sit in court and listen to fairy tales. I take my client outside and tell him he has got to tell the truth, or at least say something believable. My client then starts screaming. "Why are you talking to me this way? You're supposed to be on my side."

I once had a client testify about his assets in a divorce case, in which the court was to determine whether he should pay his estranged wife temporary support. My client was a store-front preacher, and testified that he lived in the marital residence with his wife, though in separate quarters. His wife testified that he was out living with his "ho." My client went on and on about how this was impossible because he was a Man of God. I thought he was lying. The judge ruled that if my client was living with his wife he should share household expenses, which he was not currently paying. At this point, my client realized there was a cost to pretending to be a Man of God living with his lawful wife, and changed his tune. "Judge why are you believing me?" he said. "Believe my wife. I am nothing but an old lying nigger." No one in the courtroom could stop laughing.

Outside Kids

"Outside kid" cases are one of my specialties. For those not in the know, blacks call any child born out of wedlock an outside kid. Black men are good at making children but not at supporting them, and this can be a terrible burden under laws written with white people in mind.

In my state, the parent who does not have custody–almost always the father–pays a percentage of net income to the parent with custody–almost always the mother. The mother gets 20 percent of the father's net income for the first child, 25 percent for two children, and up to 50 percent for five or more children. What if a man has children by several women? *Each mother* gets 20 percent for the first child, so a man with five children by five different women is supposed to be paying *100 percent* of his income in child support. I once had a client who had 12 different children by 10 different women. Theoretically, he owed *250 percent* of his income. These laws simply don't make sense for blacks. Judges have to decide each case as best they can.

Not surprisingly, the average black client will not pay child support unless it is deducted from his paycheck. Many refuse to work, or leave a job to avoid paying. Job turnover is very high among blacks, and the court system has a hard time keeping up with them. Some collections.

Whenever I ask a potential client whether he has paid court-ordered child support he will almost invariably answer with one or more of the following: "I always helps my kids." "I gives the mother money whenever she asks." "I am always there for my kids." "I buys my kids whatever they needs." It almost always turns out they have paid no support, haven't seen their children in years, and at best may have paid for some basketball shoes.

Children do not always seem to have the same importance for blacks that they do for whites. I was in bankruptcy court once waiting for my client's case to be called. A black debtor–not my client–was before the judge trying to convince him to approve his bankruptcy repayment plan. The judge told him he could not afford both his Cadillac and his children, and had to give up one or the other. The debtor immediately said he could not give up his car, and therefore the judge would have to take his kids. The judge threw up his hands and walked off the bench. On another occasion, the same bankruptcy judge told a black debtor he could not afford both his Cadillac and his house. The debtor replied, "You can live in your car but you can't drive your house. Take my house." This was many years ago and tastes in cars may have changed, but I learned how important Cadillacs were to blacks.

In one respect my job is very different from that of a policeman or social worker: I have to make sure I am paid. I try to get paid in full before I agree to represent a client. If I am not paid in full before the case is over I know I will never get any more money. Clients have a hard time understanding they are paying for an attorney's time. Invariably, if a client drops a case before it is over he asks for a full refund. Their reasoning goes something like this: "I paid for a divorce and I didn't get one, so I should get all my money back."

Once I sued a client who didn't pay me. I finally garnished his wages and was paid in full. About six months later he called to ask me to take his next case. I told him I didn't want a client that doesn't pay his bills. He became indignant. He said I got all my money, so what did I have to complain about.

To hear my clients tell it, banks are constantly "messing" with their checking accounts. At least that is what they tell me when their checks bounce. Most of my clients do not have checking accounts, and pay cash. The ones who do have accounts have no idea how much money is in them. Many clients have written me checks on accounts that were closed.

Black clients yell and scream at me every day; I have learned that this is normal. They are like young children who don't get their way. I usually ignore these outbursts, though screaming back at them is usually more effective. I have been threatened with physical violence only twice, and once I had to call the police to escort a client out of my office.

My experience is hardly unique. Most of the lawyers I know have practices similar to mine. Most lawyers therefore are racial realists even if they do not admit it openly. Their actions and comments are no different from mine. People who have daily contact with minorities, who know first-hand that there are racial differences, are likely to be the best prospects for any movement that promotes racial consciousness. They don't like dealing with blacks, but that is simply part of the business. If they can't take it anymore they get into some other line of work.

One lawyer I know moved to the country so he would have white clients. He had lived in the big city all his life, but was willing to pull up all his roots to get a different clientele.

Recently the supreme court in my state ruled that a lawyer can be disciplined for communications that racially denigrate litigants. For that reason I cannot write this article under my own name, much as I would like to. I must hide behind a pseudonym for fear of falling victim to our politically-correct supreme court.

File: civil war2.jpg (96 KB, 640x743)



Anonymous 11/24/14(Mon)22:37:51 No.39144792 ► >>39144953 >>39145065 >>39145082 >>39145113 >>39145131 >>39145220 >>39145556 >>39145651 >>39145719 >>39145766

>all this buttmad
>all these cries of injustice
>blah we're the victims

Jesus Christ will they shut the FUCK UP.

625,000 white people died for YOU motherfucker. FOR YOU. We tore our own fucking country apart for four godamn fucking years because one half of the country thought you should be free. Before that we fucking tore ourselves apart debating freeing your ass and afterwards we had to deal with a fucking insurgency to keep you free.

WHO SET UP UNIVERSITY'S TO TEACH YOU?
WHO DUMPS BILLIONS EACH YEAR TO MAKE SURE YOU HAVE A PLACE TO LIVE AND DON'T GO HUNGRY?
WHO CAME UP WITH THE CONCEPT ABOLITION?
WHO'S ENTIRE SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC POLICY IS DESIGNED TO SUPPORT YOU?
WHO'S ENTIRE NATIONAL CHARITY AND NGO COMMUNITY DESIGNED TO SUPPORT YOU?

WHITE PEOPLE.

You stupid, ungrateful piece of shit fucking niggers. We've done more for you, our lovely 14%, than any Western country has ever done for any of their minorities. The Russians would have sent you to Kamchatka. The British would have starved you to death. No, we, the noble United States of America have chosen to try for literally our entire history to integrate you and make you like us. How do you repay us?

By dropping our education scores so low that we're the laughing stock of industrialized nations.
By making us the most violent country in the Western world.
By supporting radical left wing activists in their bid to destroy our country and the West.
By driving our quality of life ratings into the ground
By driving up our Gini coefficient to almost third world levels.

Fuck you. You've made this Northern Yankee hate you. White people are not the problem. YOU ARE.

625,000 people. FOR WHAT.

Black People Are More Criminal Than White People

v4

Ask the Victims

Each year, the Census Bureau's National Crime Victimization Survey (NCVS) asks over 100,000 Americans (of all races) what violent crimes they were victims of, and who the perpetrator was.

• In 2008, the NCVS found that for single-offender crimes, compared to whites, blacks were **2.1** times more likely to commit simple assault, **3.1** times more likely to commit aggravated assault, **4.0** times more likely to commit rape/sexual assault, and **7.6** times more likely to commit robbery. Those are **huge differences.**

• For **multiple-offender** (group) crimes, compared to whites, blacks were **2.9** times more likely to commit simple assault, **6.4** times more likely to commit aggravated assault, **7.3** times more likely to commit gang rape/sexual assault, and **36** times more likely to commit robbery.

• These figures are actually **too low** because the NCVS counts many Hispanics as "white," increasing the "white" crime rate.

Check Arrest Records

The FBI tracks arrests in the Uniform Crime Reports (UCR).

• In 2008, compared to whites, blacks were **3.1** times more likely to be arrested for aggravated assault; **2.8** times more likely, for forcible rape; and **7.8** times more likely, for robbery.

• Overall, blacks were **2.3** times more likely to be arrested for some kind of crime; **3.9** times more likely, for violent crime; and **6.0** times more likely, for murder.

Compare: It All Adds Up

Victim surveys, arrest records, and Department of Justice statistics on crimes reported to the police (not shown) all give **similar results.** This shows that the police are doing their jobs, *not* picking on minorities. For many serious crimes, the police are arresting **too few** blacks, probably because they don't want to be called "racist."

Inter-racial Crime: Black Criminals Target Whites

The NCVS (2008) clearly shows that black criminals target whites.

• **Single-offender crimes:** blacks committed **83%** of the **520,000** violent crimes between blacks and whites. No more than **10** cases of *completed* white-on-black violence were found.

• Black criminals chose white victims **54%** of the time, but white criminals chose black victims only **4.6%** of the time.

• Blacks were **32** times more likely to attack whites than whites were to attack blacks. For robbery, they were **67** times more likely.

• There were over **19,000** black-on-white rapes/sexual assaults, but **too few** white-on-black to calculate a nation-wide figure.

• **Multiple-offender crimes:** blacks committed **142,000** violent group crimes against whites, including **49,000** robberies and **89,000** assaults. No more than **10** white-on-black violent group crimes *of any kind* were found—too few to calculate a nation-wide figure. So black-on-white crimes made up **close to 100%.**

• Groups of black criminals chose white victims **55%** of the time.

"But That's Just Because Whites Are Richer!"

No, it's not. Only **21%** of all black-on-white crimes were robberies. The rest were assaults, sexual assaults, and rapes, with **no economic motive.**

"But Almost All Serial Killers Are White!"

Contrary to that popular **myth**, over **20%** of serial killers are black [Society for Police and Criminal Psychology]. Blacks (13% of the population) commit *these* crimes at a **higher** rate than whites, too.

"But Poverty Explains Black Crime!"

• A convenient explanation, but actually race differences in crime rates **persist** after **controlling** for socioeconomic status [Lauritsen & Sampson (2000), "Minorities, Crime, and Criminal Justice"].

• That's why the **best indicator** of violent crime levels in an area is the percentage of the population that is **black and Hispanic,** with a startling **81%** correlation [*The Color of Crime,* 2005].

• The next best indicators are lack of education (37% correlation), poverty (36%), and unemployment (35%). Control for *all three,* and the race-crime correlation only drops to **78%.**

• In simple terms: if blacks had the **same jobs, incomes, and educations** as whites, they would commit crimes at **almost exactly the same rate** as they do now.

• Think about it: how can poverty cause rape? What about arson? And why concoct implausible excuses for violent criminals?

"But the Police Are Racist!"

• That's **insulting** and **ignorant.** After adjusting for victimization rates (from the NCVS), white criminals are generally **more likely** to be arrested than black criminals [D'Alessio & Stolzenberg (2003), "Race and the Probability of Arrest," *Social Forces* 81].

• If there *were* systemic racism, the **largest** arrest rate gaps would be for crimes where the police have the **most discretion** in making arrests. But in 2008, compared to whites, blacks were **less** likely to be arrested for liquor law violations, only **1.2** times more likely to be arrested for drunkenness, and just **1.9** times more likely to be arrested for vandalism. So... it's *easier* to frame blacks for murder?

• **Asians** are arrested at **lower** rates than whites for every crime except gambling. Do racist cops really love the Asians that much?

• The police racism theory is full of **contradictions.** It's appealing to those who would like to blame all of black people's problems on white people, but really **it doesn't make any sense.**

"But *I* Was a Victim of Police Racism!"

• That's unfortunate, but according to the data, you're an exception, not the rule. Anecdotes are **statistically insignificant** in a country of 300 million people.

• If racism in America were insignificant, as the data suggest it is, and blacks committed every crime at the **same** rate as whites, **13%** of all complaints against the police would still come from blacks, because they're 13% of the population. Since blacks actually commit crime at **much higher** rates, we should expect about **28%** of complaints to come from blacks (in the absence of any racism).

What Do These Findings Explain?

Blacks make up **13%** of the US population. Where do they live?

• According to the FBI's crime statistics, in 2010, the five **most dangerous cities** in America were Flint, MI (**53%** black), Detroit, MI (**82%** black), St. Louis, MO (**51%** black), New Haven, CT (**37%** black), and Memphis, TN (**61%** black).

• Now look at the five **safest cities** in America: Irvine, CA (**1.4% black**), Temecula, CA (**3.4%** black), Cary, NC (**6.1%** black), Murrietta, CA (**3.4%** black), and Gilbert, AZ (**2.4%** black).

• This is exactly what you would expect from black crime rates. It's one more piece of supporting evidence for the one theory that fits all the data: **black people are more criminal than white people.**

Safe travels and best wishes from UNAMUSEMENT PARK.

File: 1384469945692.jpg-(49 KB, 640x474, realtoronto_1.jpg)



Anonymous 11/14/13(Thu)17:59 No.23015687 Replies: >>23015733 >>23015739 >>23015969 >>23016210 >>23016236 >>23016317 >>23016379 >>23016416 >>23016479 >>23016492 >>23017784 >>23017939 >>23017959 >>23019001 >>23019835 >>23019886 >>23020307 >>23020366 >>23020448

Serious question /pol/. where do you think the nigger mentality came from? Blacks weren't always unruly, disrespectful piles of shit maybe some of them were but they were the minority. Now it seems the number of actually respectable black people is nearly non-existent. What is /pol/'s honest opinion about where the nigger mentality came from or how long its been around? Stormfags need not reply

>> **Anonymous** 11/14/13(Thu)18:00 No.23015720

Gansta rap music.

>> **Anonymous** 11/14/13(Thu)18:00 No.23015733

>>23015687 (OP)
Gangster Rap and Hip Hop culture

>> **Anonymous** 11/14/13(Thu)18:00 No.23015739 Replies: >>23016757

>>23015687 (OP)

Liberals.

http://www.goodreads.com/quotes/770072-i-ll-have-those-niggers-voting-democratic-for-the-next-200

>> **Anonymous** 11/14/13(Thu)18:01 No.23015779 Replies: >>23015908 >>23016344

Yeah, nice try nigger-lover. The race riots in the 60s proves that niggerism is an engrained part of African-American culture, way before any THUG LYFE 4 EVA rap music came onto the scene.

>> **Anonymous** 11/14/13(Thu)19:31 No.23019001 Replies: >>23019079 >>23019476
File: 1384475516757.gif-(393 KB, 200x200, siskopalm.gif)



>>23015687 (OP)
An unfortunate combination of circumstances. From the pre-Emancipation abolitionists to the Civil Rights activists of the 60's there's been a slow and steady progression of Black culture and ideals.

Booker T Washington
>We are free, and our newly emancipated brothers and sisters are a fertile field on which to build a great American society. Let us build up that society through hard work, perseverance, and entrepreneurship.
We got Tuskegee

WEB DuBois
>We have a strong work ethic and an even stronger sense of community, but we lack a unique culture to call our own. Look at the great artists, writers, and musicians of Europe. "We" could do that! Let us build up our community through education and the arts and create a culture all our own.
We got the Harlem Renaissance

Martin Luther King Jr.
>We have a strong work ethic, a strong community, a rich and vibrant culture, but we are still segregated from society and treated as second-class citizens. Let us build our community up through mutual respect, non-violent dissent, and cooperation between races and work together towards achieving equal rights for all.
We got the Civil Rights Movement

Malcolm X
>We are equals, we are a strong community, we have a strong culture - be proud of that! Be proud of your culture, fight to protect and preserve your rights. Let us build our community up through pride and empowerment.
We got the Black Power Movement

>> **Anonymous** 11/14/13(Thu)19:34 No.23019079 Replies: >>23019251 >>23019267 >>23019476
File: 1384475648167.jpg-(17 KB, 634x489, siskotoast.jpg)



>>23019001
Unfortunately, this is where the story of Black society's progress ends. During the 60's and 70's most of the prominent and respected Black leaders were killed or died off, and a power vacuum was created. Many (Jesse Jackson, Al Sharpton, etc) tried to fill the gap but ultimately failed to fill the big shoes left behind by their predecessors.

The rise of crack cocaine and gang culture in the 80's fractured the already weakened community and basically guaranteed that a unified cultural movement like those before would never happen again. Gangsta hitting the mainstream in the late 80's and early 90's created a sort of anti-culture which slowly but surely undid all of the progress made up to this point.

The culture is gone, the role models - the hard-working, educated, talented men and women - are so far overshadowed by the TV stars, rappers, and thugs that they exist in obscurity. The concept of making it on your own through hard work and education is alien to most young people. They all want to grow up and 'live large' like the rappers and dealers or spend their lives leaching off the government.

Working a real job is for suckers, getting an education is for fools, real niggas don't go to school, real niggas don't work 9-5, real niggas work the streets, real niggas don't snitch, real niggas don't become lawyers or cops or teachers or doctors or scientists.

I grew up in Chicago - I grew up hearing this kind of shit from my neighbors every day for 18 years. My parents kept me going to school, they taught me the importance of hard work. Next Spring I'm graduating with a Masters of Science in Physics and going on to do professional research... by any objective standard I am a success.

And yet every time I go home to visit my folks I get a colder reception than some fucking parolee who just stepped off the prison bus. As far as "my people" are concerned, I am a traitor.

So fuck em. I'm saving up to move my whole fucking family out of that shithole.

>> **Anonymous** 11/14/13(Thu)19:40 No.23019251
File: 1384476019088.jpg-(18 KB, 244x320, tears.jpg)



>>23019079

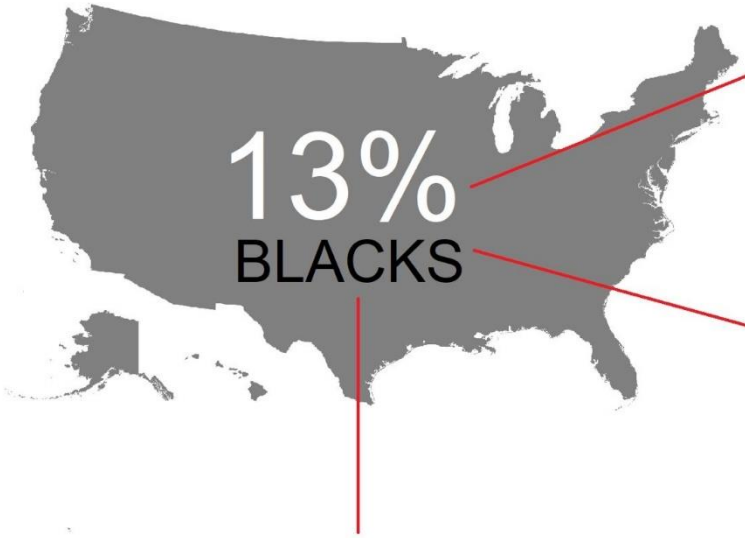
>> **Anonymous** 11/14/13(Thu)19:40 No.23019267

>>23019079
Inspirational proposal

>> **Anonymous** 11/14/13(Thu)19:50 No.23019476
File: 1384476640178.gif-(1.93 MB, 235x240, nod.gif)



>>23019001
>>23019079
10/10
well said



CRIME 51.67% http://www.fbi.gov/crime-statistics

Despite only making up 13% of the entire U.S. Population, blacks account for over 51% of all violent crime throughout the United States.

SEXUALLY TRANSMITTED DISEASE 41.10%

www.cdc.gov.

Despite only making up 13% of the total U.S. Population, blacks account for over 41% of all STD's spread and contracted throughout the United States. Statistically this number is staggering and would essentially mean that 1 in 3 black americans currently has a sexually transmitted disease.

WELFARE 46.2%

www.businessinsider.com // www.bea.gov

Roughly 46.2% of all black americans are on welfare. Of the 53.8% that are NOT on welfare or government assistance, 37% are currently in jail or prison, leaving only a staggeringly low number of 16.8% of the entirte black population working and not on welfare or in prison.

The 46.2% of blacks that are currently on welfare and assistance programs qualify for the following:
1) Free Housing **2)** Free Utilities & Cable **3)** Free Phone
4) Free Transportation **5)** Free Medical **6)** Free Dental
7) Free Education **8)** Free Technical Training **9)** Free Food
10) Affirmative Action Hiring **11)** Affirmative Action Admission
12) Affirmative Action Grading

SO WHAT DOES IT ALL MEAN?

It means that if African American's decided to leave the United States all at once, and return to Africa overnight, that within less than 24hrs: STD's in the US would be almost nonexistent, Murder throughout the US would nearly disappear/ rape, robbery stabbings and shootings would virtually disappear, taxes would plummet to levels never thought possible, and the US would become one of the safest, wealthiest, most prosperous and healthy countries on the face of the planet.

Black on White rape	White on Black rape
2003 - 20,309 White women were raped or sexually assaulted by black men	2003 - 0 black women were raped or sexually assaulted by White men
2004 - 11,611 White women were raped or sexually assaulted by black men	2004 - 0 black women were raped or sexually assaulted by White men
2005 - 37,460 White women were raped or sexually assaulted by black men	2005 - 0 black women were raped or sexually assaulted by White men
2006 - 32,443 White women were raped or sexually assaulted by black men	2006 - 0 black women were raped or sexually assaulted by White men

U.S. Justice Department 2003 rape statistics URL: http://bjs.ojp.usdoj.gov/content/pub/pdf/cvus0302.pdf Scroll to Table 42.
U.S. Justice Department 2004 rape statistics URL: http://bjs.ojp.usdoj.gov/content/pub/pdf/cvus0402.pdf Scroll to Table 42.
U.S. Justice Department 2005 rape statistics URL: http://bjs.ojp.usdoj.gov/content/pub/pdf/cvus0502.pdf Scroll to Table 42.
U.S. Justice Department 2006 rape statistics URL: http://bjs.ojp.usdoj.gov/content/pub/pdf/cvus0602.pdf Scroll to Table 42.



VOTED MOST UNATTRACTIVE RACE BY 87% OF THE WORLD POPULATION:

Nearly the entire world find black men and women to be most unattractive race on the face of the planet.

www.pewpolls.com// opinions.com// publicpolls.org//

CRIME - 51.67%

Despite only making up 13% of the entire US population, blacks account for over 51% of all violent crime throughout the US. Black women account for 78% of all crime committed by women in the US.

www.doj.gov// www.fbi.gov// www.bop.gov// www.crimestoppers.com

WELFARE 46.2%

In the US 46.2% of all blacks are on welfare. Of the 53.8% that are (NOT) on welfare, 37% are currently in jail or prison, still costing taxpayers money. Out of the entire population of blacks in the US, only 16.8% are not on welfare, in jail or prison.

The 46.2% that currently recieve welfare qualify for the following: 1. Free Housing 2. Free Utilities 3. Free Cable 4. Free Phone 5. Free Transportation 6. Free Health Insurance 7. Free Dental Insurance 8. Free Education 9. Free Technical Training 10. Free Food 11. Affirmative Action School Admissions 12. Affirmative Action Grading 13. Affirmative Action Hiring 14. Special Rights 15. Special Treatment

www.cnn.com// www.businessinsider.com// www.bea.gov// www.irs.gov// www.doi.gov//

SEXUALLY TRANSMITTED DISEASE 41.1%

Despite only making up 13% of the US population, blacks account for over 41% of all STD's spread and contracted throughout the US. Statistically this number is staggering and would essentially mean that nearly 1 in 4 blacks in the US has some form of STD.

www.cdc.gov// www.lancet.com// www.virology.com// www.medicaldisease.com..

WHAT DOES IT ALL MEAN?

It means that if African Americans were to all leave the US at the same time, that within less than 24hrs the rates of: Robbery, Rape, Murder, Theft, Fraud, Stabbings would fall to almost non existent levels. The STD and HIV rate in the US would virtually disappear. Taxes would plummet to levels never before seen. Housing prices would skyrocket around large cities. The US would become one of the wealthiest, safest and happiest places on earth. It would jump to being one of the healthiest and most prosperous countries in the world.



Introducing:

The Chimp-Out Category Meter

to Quantify Typical Nigger Behavior (T.N.B.)



As a public service to communities, NiggerMania.com calls for a National Warning System to alert humans of the severity of expected outrageous Nigger Behavior. "Chimp-outs," like hurricanes, tornadoes and other disasters, are best scaled by category, in ascending order. For instance, a Cat-2 chimp-out would be regarded as being more severe than Cat-1. The proposed Chimpout Category Meter would include five categories of increasing severity, as described below.

CAT 1

CHIMP-OUT CATEGORY 1:
Typified by hooting, ooking, hollering, eeking and jibber-jabbering; incorporates copious amounts of profanity, head-wagging and "talking smack" and usually escalates to chattering taunts.



CAT 2

CHIMP-OUT CATEGORY 2:
Similar to Category 1, except that things have escalated past mere potty-mouth "trash talking" and now the Nigger(s) throw objects and commit acts of small-scale property destruction like tagging, etc.



CAT 3

CHIMP-OUT CATEGORY 3:
Includes elements of Cat-1 and Cat-2, but now has escalated to hands-on physical violence and may include gang attack, robbery, assault, looting or larger-scale destruction of property.



CAT 4

CHIMP-OUT CATEGORY 4:
A more severe chimp-out than Cat-3, this category is often accompanied by weapons, multiple attackers and inevitably results in rape, sodomy, severe injury & death.





CAT 5

CHIMP-OUT CATEGORY 5:
The most dangerous chimp-out level, typified by widespread raging mayhem and chaos, highly-aggravated fatalities, including burning, dismembering, boiling, mutilation, skinning and even cannibalism.



IMPORTANT NOTE:
Each category (except Cat-5) moves UP one level if the Nigger Perpetrator gets NAKED at some point during the commission of the act.





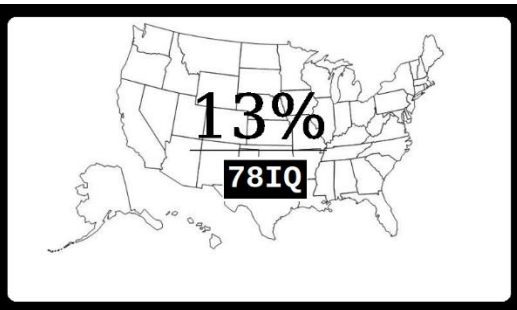
Poster design by GroidsSuck for **www.NiggerMania.com**


EQUALITY FACTS #1
THE INDSPUTABLE FACTS ABOUT RACIAL EQUALITY
28% of all African American males will end up in PRISON
Source: U.S. Dept of Justice
http://bjs.ojp.usdoj.gov/content/pub/press/tlgsfpr.pr/
EQUALITY FACTS #2
THE INDSPUTABLE FACTS ABOUT RACIAL EQUALITY
21.5% of all Black chidlren are born to TEENAGERS!
61.9% are born to UNWED MOTHERS
Source: Center for Disease Control
http://www.cdc.gov/teenpregnancy/LongDescriptors.htm
EQUALITY FACTS #3
THE INDSPUTABLE FACTS ABOUT RACIAL EQUALITY
In Africa, there are currently more SLAVES than there ever existed at one time in the U.S.
Source: Public Broadcasting Service
http://www.pbs.org/newshour/bb/africa/july-dec96/sudan_8-19a.html
EQUALITY FACTS #4
THE INDSPUTABLE FACTS ABOUT RACIAL EQUALITY
48% of Blacks randomly tested had HERPES!
Only 7% knew they had it.
Source: Center for Disease Control
http://www.cdc.gov/std/health-disparities/race.htm
EQUALITY FACTS #5
THE INDSPUTABLE FACTS ABOUT RACIAL EQUALITY
Over HALF of all non-white males will be arrested and charged with a SERIOUS FELONY at least once in their life.
Source: U.S. Dept of Justice
http://bjs.ojp.usdoj.gov/content/pub/pdf/aus8009.pdf
EQUALITY FACTS #6
THE INDSPUTABLE FACTS ABOUT RACIAL EQUALITY
To avoid contracting AIDS / other STDs Africans will gang rape BABIES and TODDLERS.
Source: CNN
http://archives.cnn.com/2001/WORLD/africa/12/10/infant.rape/
EQUALITY FACTS #7
THE INDSPUTABLE FACTS ABOUT RACIAL EQUALITY
To avoid contracting AIDS / other STDs Africans will rape goats up to 3 - 4 times a day.
Source: World Online South Africa
http://worldonline.co.za/news/news_center_02035.46947.html
EQUALITY FACTS #8
THE INDSPUTABLE FACTS ABOUT RACIAL EQUALITY
Of all other groups, Black women are by far the most overweight in the U.S. 51%
Source: Center for Disease Control
http://www.cdc.gov/features/dsobesityadults/index.html
EQUALITY FACTS #9
THE INDSPUTABLE FACTS ABOUT RACIAL EQUALITY
The thickness of the supragranular layer (outside layer) of the African brain is 15% thinner, and it's convultions are fewer and more simple on average when compared to the brain of whites.
WHITE
BLACK
WHITE
BLACK
EQUALITY FACTS #10
THE INDSPUTABLE FACTS ABOUT RACIAL EQUALITY
Throughout 6,000 years of recorded history the pure-blooded African has invented nothing. Not a written language, weaved cloth, a calander, a plow, a road, a bridge, a railway, a ship, a system of measurement, or even the wheel. His shelter has never progressed beyond the common mud hut, the construction of which a muskrat is capable.
Africa, modern day
Rome, 70 AD


Source: The Origin Of Races, 1962
EQUALITY FACTS #11
THE INDSPUTABLE FACTS ABOUT RACIAL EQUALITY
75% of the world's AIDS carriers are BLACK.
Source: AVERT
http://avert.org/worldstats.htm
Source: The Origin Of Races, 1962
EQUALITY FACTS #12
THE INDSPUTABLE FACTS ABOUT RACIAL EQUALITY
62% of black children born in the U.S. are paid for by WELFARE.
Source: Center for Disease Control
http://www.cdc.gov/nchs/slaits/child_tx_mn.htm
EQUALITY FACTS #13
THE INDSPUTABLE FACTS ABOUT RACIAL EQUALITY
90% of all interracial crimes in the U.S. are committed by blacks against whites.
Source: U.S. Dept of Justice
http://bjs.ojp.usdoj.gov/index.cfm?ty=dcdetail&iid=245
EQUALITY FACTS #14
THE INDSPUTABLE FACTS ABOUT RACIAL EQUALITY
Blacks are FOUR TIMES more likely to KILL their CHILDREN than whites.
Source: U.S. Dept of Justice
http://bjs.ojp.usdoj.gov/content/pub/pdf/htius.pdf
EQUALITY FACTS #15
THE INDSPUTABLE FACTS ABOUT RACIAL EQUALITY
Black children are 7 TIMES more likely to be abandoned and be waiting for adoption than white children.
Source: U.S. Census Bureau
http://www.census.gov/population/estimates/nation/intfile3-1.txt
EQUALITY FACTS #16
THE INDSPUTABLE FACTS ABOUT RACIAL EQUALITY
Although outnumbered 9 to 1 blacks commit over HALF of all murders in the United States.
Source: Federal Bureau of Investigation
http://www.fbi.gov/about-us/cjis/ucr/ucr
EQUALITY FACTS #17
THE INDSPUTABLE FACTS ABOUT RACIAL EQUALITY
46% of blacks living in inner-cities between the ages of 16 and 45 are UNEMPLOYED.
Source: U.S. Dept of Justice
http://bjs.ojp.usdoj.gov/content/pub/pdf/ecp.pdf
Decide for yourself: Are you equal?


Whites Without Blacks
Blacks Without Whites





WELFARE 46.2%

In the US 46.2% of all blacks are on welfare. Of the 53.8% that are (NOT) on welfare, 37% are currently in jail or prison, still costing taxpayers money. Out of the entire population of blacks in the US, only 16.8% are not on welfare, in jail or prison.

The 46.2% that currently recieve welfare qualify for the following: 1. Free Housing 2. Free Utilities 3. Free Cable 4. Free Phone 5. Free Transportation 6. Free Health Insurance 7. Free Dental Insurance 8. Free Education 9. Free Technical Training 10. Free Food 11. Affirmative Action School Admissions 12. Affirmative Action Grading 13. Affirmative Action Hiring 14. Special Rights 15. Special Treatment

www.cnn.com// www.businessinsider.com// www.bea.gov// www.irs.gov// www.doi.gov//

CRIME - 51.67%

Despite only making up 13% of the entire US population, blacks account for over 51% of all violent crime throughout the US. Black women account for 78% of all crime committed by women in the US.

www.doj.gov// www.fbi.gov// www.bop.gov// www.crimestoppers.com

VOTED MOST UNATTRACTIVE RACE BY 87% OF THE WORLD POPULATION:

Nearly the entire world find black men and women to be most unattractive race on the face of the planet.

www.pewpolls.com// opinions.com// publicpolls.org//

SEXUALLY TRANSMITTED DISEASE 41.1%

Despite only making up 13% of the US population, blacks account for over 41% of all STD's spread and contracted throughout the US. Statistically this number is staggering and would essentially mean that nearly 1 in 4 blacks in the US has some form of STD.

www.cdc.gov// www.lancet.com// www.virology.com// www.medicaldisease.com..

WHAT DOES IT ALL MEAN?

It means that if African Americans were to all leave the US at the same time, that within less than 24hrs the rates of: Robbery, Rape, Murder, Theft, Fraud, Stabbings would fall to almost non existent levels. The STD and HIV rate in the US would virtually disappear. Taxes would plummet to levels never before seen. Housing prices would skyrocket around large cities. The US would become one of the wealthiest, safest and happiest places on earth. It would jump to being one of the healthiest and most prosperous countries in the world.

INTERRACIAL RAPE

http://bjs.ojp.usdoj.gov/content/pub/pdf/cvus08.pdf



BLACK ON WHITE

19,293



WHITE ON BLACK

0













BLACK PEOPLE

RANKED #1

AS THE WORLDS MOST UNHYGIENIC AND UNATTRACTIVE PEOPLE

86% of BLACK WOMEN - Find black men to be some of the most unattractive men in the world. With Hispanic, Latino, Greek, Italian, Mediterranean and Caucasian being among the most attractive.

74% of BLACK MEN - Find black women to be some of the most unattractive women in the world. With Hispanic, Latino, Mediterranean, Caucasian, Asian and Slavic being among the most attractive.

1 in 4 Black Americans - Has a sexually transmitted disease of some kind. With 1 in 41 actively carrying the HIV/ AIDS virus. The only areas of the world that have rates of STD's and HIV that high are places like; Liberia, The Congo, Zimbabwe, Sudan, Nigeria, Haiti, and other third world countries.

131 Countries out of 195 - Find black people to be the most unattractive in the world. Out 164 countries that were offered to take he poll and answer the questionnaire, only 131 agreed. This means that all 131 countries that agreed to take the poll, found black people to be among the single most unattractive race in the world.

Race and Gender - Less than 5.6% of Caucasian men find black women attractive. Less than 2.4% of Caucasian women find black men attractive. Less than 1.4% of Asian women find black men attractive. Less than 0.9% of Asian men find black women attractive. Less than 9.2% of Hispanic & Latino women find black men attractive. Less than 12.1% of Hispanic & Latino men find black women attractive. Less than 2.4% of Mediterranean men find black women attractive. Less than 3.0% of Mediterranean women find black men attractive.

Hygiene & Diseases - Of all the races of the world, blacks are among some of those with the worst hygiene. Commonly kicked out of the military under a (General Discharge) for body odor and personal hygiene related issues, blacks throughout the world including but not limited to America are generally unclean and unhygienic. It is not uncommon for bugs, lice and fleas to find a home in the hair of blacks, as the curly tangled hair along with the dry scalp issues that black people have provide the ultimate breeding ground for bugs and bacteria.

THE CHEESE - Seldom discussed and rarely talked about is "the cheese". The Cheese is what happens when the dry skin from a black person mixes with their sweat, lotion and natural body oils to create a type of white *cheese bacteria paste*. This disgusting putrid cheese paste is little more than cutaneous candidiasis on steroids. It essentially forms a white paste of bacteria that eats away at the skin and putrifies to create a smell that is so bad it often results in hygiene related discharges from the military, department jobs and more. According the Lancet and the CDC 1 in 5 African Americans suffers from cutaneous candidiasis at least once every 60 days from lack of personal hygiene.

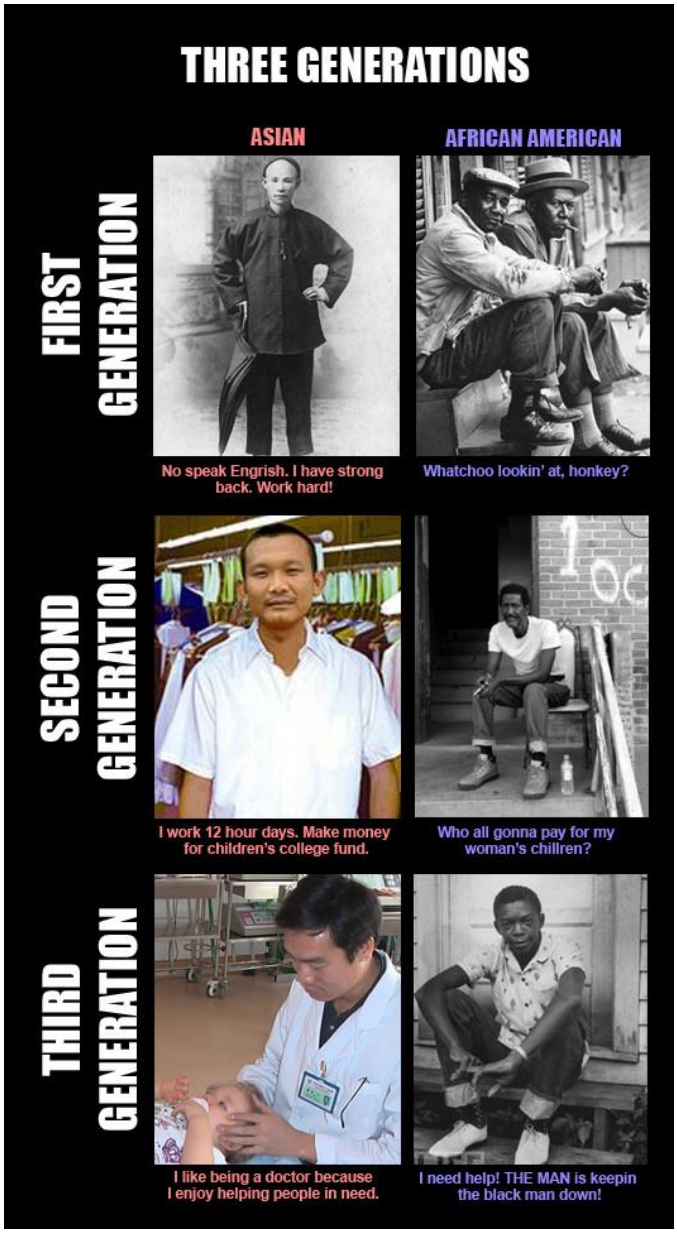
pewresearch.org//publicpolicypolling.com//cdc.gov// ipsos.com//surveyusa.net//today.yougov.com// thelancet.com// dod.gov

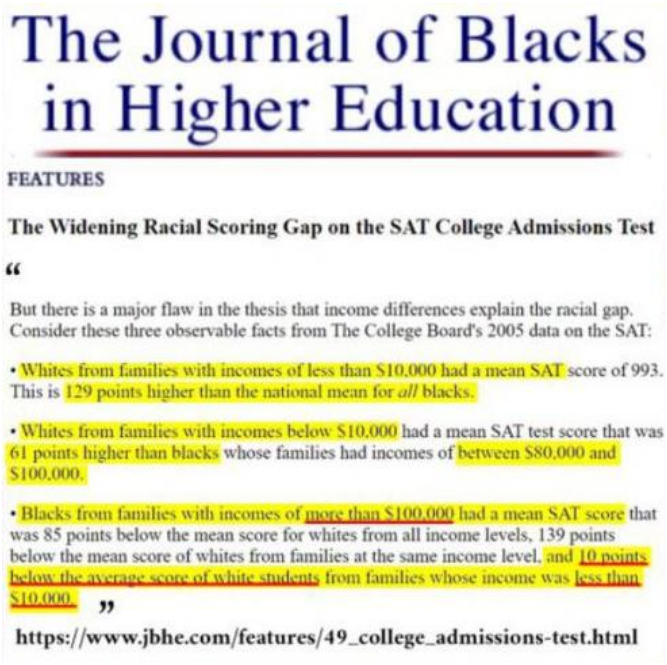
THE UGLY TRUTH

THE UGLY TRUTH

On many different levels blacks simply aren't attractive. From their never ending array of skin disorders and scalp and hair issues, to their STD rates, along with their genetic disorders such as sickle cell anemia, people just aren't interested in dating or marrying black men or women.

The sooner blacks admit to themselves that they are unattractive and undesirable, the better off everyone will be. Statistically the average black male and female is not attractive to most of the world. On the opposite end of the spectrum you have Greeks, Italians, Latinos, Hispanics, Slavic and Germanic people which the world over finds to be among the most attractive in the world. The weaves, the lice, the cheese, the crime rate, the low IQ's, the lack of hygiene, no wonder the world find blacks the most unattractive.





The Journal of Blacks in Higher Education

FEATURES

The Widening Racial Scoring Gap on the SAT College Admissions Test

"

But there is a major flaw in the thesis that income differences explain the racial gap. Consider these three observable facts from The College Board's 2005 data on the SAT:

• Whites from families with incomes of less than $10,000 had a mean SAT score of 993. This is 129 points higher than the national mean for *all* blacks.

• Whites from families with incomes below $10,000 had a mean SAT test score that was 61 points higher than blacks whose families had incomes of between $80,000 and $100,000.

• Blacks from families with incomes of more than $100,000 had a mean SAT score that was 85 points below the mean score for whites from all income levels, 139 points below the mean score of whites from families at the same income level, and 10 points below the average score of white students from families whose income was less than $10,000. "

https://www.jbhe.com/features/49_college_admissions-test.html



Anonymous (ID: bPAU3Plv) 07/12/16(Tue)16:27:55 No.80763464

>>80759498 #
Just like all of the BLM shit, they don't want to stop doing crimes, they just want less punishment.

I guess they assume everyone else acts like niggers too but we don't get in trouble for it? Maybe that's the key here. Black people assume we do as much shooting, fighting, driving in unregistered cars, speeding, etc. as they do and that we simply don't get punished for it!

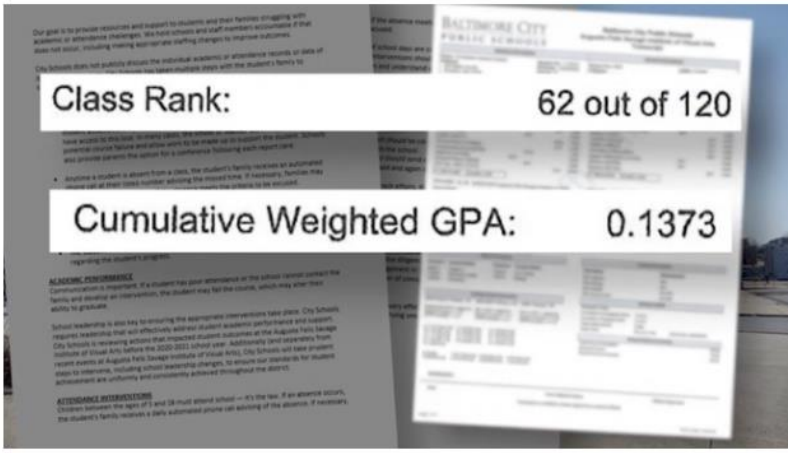
>>80763960 # >>80765192 #





Tiffany France thought her son would receive his diploma this coming June. But after four years of high school, France just learned, her 17-year-old must start over (WBFF)

In his four years at Augusta Fells, France's son earned a GPA of 0.13. He only passed three classes, but his transcripts show his class rank is 62 out of 120. This means, nearly half his classmates, 58 of them, have a 0.13 grade point average or lower.



The student's transcripts show his class rank at 62 out of 120. His GPA is 0.1373 (WBFF)

"He's a good kid. He didn't deserve that. Where's the mentors? Where is the help for him? I hate that this is happening to my child," said an emotional France.

Wilmington insurrection of 1898 - Wikipedia

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wilmington_Insurrection_of_1898

Multiple causes brought it about. The coup was the result of a group of the state's **white** Southern Democrats conspiring and leading a mob of 2,000 **white** men to overthrow the legitimately elected local Fusionist biracial government in Wilmington. They expelled opposition **black** and **white** political leaders from the city, **destroyed** the property and businesses of **black** citizens built up since the ...

Slavery did not destroy black families. Welfare did ...

https://www.lifesitenews.com/opinion/slavery-did-not-destroy-black-families.-welfare-...

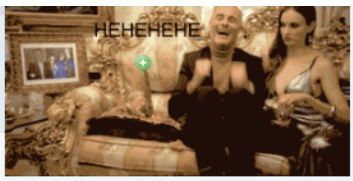
Ricketts observes that between 1960 and 1985, female-headed **families** grew from 20.6 to 43.7 percent of all **black families**, compared to growth from 8.4 to 12 percent for **white families**.

How Liberal Policies Destroyed Black Families

https://www.dailysignal.com/2016/03/29/how-liberal-policies-destroyed-black-families/

It's well known how in 1965 Daniel Patrick Moynihan, assistant secretary of labor to Democrat President Johnson, warned that the **black** family was on the verge of a "complete breakdown" because of...

> If there was ever a flawless proof that niggers are too stupid to exist in white countries, it's that no matter how many times these retarded gorillas get gunned down, a concept as simple as DO NOT FIGHT OR RUN FROM THE ARMED POLICE OFFICER WHO IS PLACING YOU UNDER ARREST ON SUSPICION OF MURDER continues to elude comprehension by the circus peanut the African street monkey passes off as a brain.



Time does not exist to the nigger, there is only the present, the now. A cop yells, "do not run I will (in the future) shoot!" This phrase is meaningless to the nigger. In the nigger's mind he has two choices: be detained by the cops, or run and be free. That the cop will start shooting 5 seconds into the future is incomprehensible to the nigger. Niggers are living in a science fiction parallel universe where there is no continuity with themselves 15-seconds into the future. As a white man you think you are still you 15-seconds in the future, not so to the nigger. The nigger sees no relation to himself 15-seconds in the future, it is a completely different person their interests are unrelated if not opposed.

Once you understand that a nigger cares as much about himself 15-seconds into the future as you do about some random nigger, all of a sudden all a nigger's decisions makes sense. Why go into obscene amounts of debt for some chrome rims? Some other random nigger will have to pay it back instead of you. Why rape some random white girl? Some other random nigger will go to jail not you. Etc. Niggers are literally free of all consequences for their actions as they've broken the cause effect chain through nigger magic.

Now you can also appreciate the injustice of niggers being shot or put in jail. If a nigger shot at a cop 15-seconds ago, that was a completely different random nigger to the nigger. The nigger getting shot was just living his life (in an alternate universe where you forever live in one moment) and is now being shot for literally no reason.

Black mama's have been trying to explain this to thick white people for years with the shorthand "He dindu nuffin'." These obese negresses are trying to explain that, while to you it appears that her nigger son committed some horrific act of violence, in fact that was actually a completely different nigger in a parallel universe. Niggers only exist in the moment, and in the moment the negress is speaking (the only moment she has ever known), her nigger son literally has not done anything wrong.

Being a nigger is like reliving ground hog day over forever, but in 15-second clips. The next time you interact with a nigger or goldfish remember that.



Anonymous ID:ZEUuLyO4 Sat 03 Aug 2019 16:31:16 No.221614559 Report

Quoted By: >>221615274 >>221615383 >>221615460 >>221616838

>>221607137

I had the unfortunate experience of growing up in a 75% negro culture between the ages of 11 and 18. I attended a public school for a few years with them, high school was all white. I grew up in the Mississippi Delta in the 70's and early 80's. This was right after integration. During the early 60's, the town was exclusively segregated. Blacks had their own schools and Whites had theirs. Once integration hit, it was still somewhat segregated. Classes were divided into A, B, C, & D based on performance. The A class was 85% White. The D class was exclusively Nigger. I remember walking by and seeing one White kid in the D class, I felt bad for him when I realized how stupid he must be to be in that class.

I had a few formative experiences.

First, when I was in the third grade a little nigger bitch stole some food from me. A pastry or something. I told the teacher. And though I could not prove the niglet stole it, it was the only logical conclusion. The teacher said, "You people. You are always eating." to her. She lied about it and her little friend lied about it. The thing is, these two little nigger girls were in the "A" class and for the entire year had pretended to be my friend. (New kid in new school and we sat in desks next to each other) Lesson: Niggers are never really your friend, even if they pretend to be. And, they will steal from you if they get the chance. This has been validated over the course of my life.

Second, I remember a little radicalized nigger in about the 8th grade, the year before I went to an all White school. He made the comment one day, "I would love to see some of the big white boys toting a cotton bale around with me holding the whip." There was a nigger teacher standing there, he laughed about it. This same nigger teacher had been a Social Studies teacher of mine earlier. He had lauded communism in class once. Lesson: NIggers do not want equality. They want revenge.

Anonymous ID:ZEUuLyO4 Sat 03 Aug 2019 16:44:49 No.221615460 Report

Quoted By: >>221616838 >>221635060

>>221614559

continued

Nigger do not want equality, they want revenge. Revenge for "slavery," which they themselves never experienced.

I experienced these type things over and over again. Like a pattern that kept repeating. Being a boomer, and being brainwashed my whole life with the "equality" meme, I tried, I honestly tried to drink the kool aid and participate in creating the color blind multicultural paradise like a good goy. I have come to realize that the two core lessons I learned as child, on an instinctual level were true and the propaganda was false. Niggers are what they are. They hate you if you are White and will lie to you reflexively, and steal from you instinctively. They are generally less intelligent than most Whites.

My final red pill came from being in the military and working around them. Literally the only thing I ever saw a nigger being good at in the military was physical exercise, or PT. As a general rule the nigger men will try to fuck anything with a hole. They are lazy and lack the ability to think long term. Nigger women are the most annoying thing on the planet except for maybe the bubonic plague.

Are there a few decent Black people out there? Sure. Usually they are the red pilled Jesus loving type. But, so many niggers pretend to love Jesus that it is hard to tell which ones are actually sincere in their beliefs. And sure, all races have some messed up individuals. But by and large, the nigger has proven itself, as a race to be pretty much worthless. Which reminds me of one last lesson - niggers will always claim group identity when it is beneficial, and act outraged when their group is criticized for a bad habit or evidence of stereotypical behavior.

I have grown to hate niggers at this point in my life and instinctively do not trust them or want to be around them. Ever. At all.

nonymous (ID: AL/Owt1y) 05/29/20(Fri)13:54:28 No.259305054 ▶ >>259308225

Blacks are completely unalike whites (and other races) in all ways that matter for creating, maintaining, and interfacing with complex human civilization. With their low IQs, high time preference, childlike propensity for violence and inability to comprehend future consequences of their actions, boorishness, choatic disposition, and overall general inability to comport to the standards, mores, and manners of white civilization, blacks have been a huge negative for America and any other population they've been introduced to. The statistics on black crime are overwhelming; despite only being 13% of the population, yadda yadda; the memes are true, I'm afraid.

The media has behaved criminally for much of American recent history on the black question. The New York Times, Washington Post, and other usual suspects turn dead black stories and their attendent riots on and off with the flip of a switch. Every TV show, movie, book, etc. portrays the average American black as a hip and cool character, making naturally gracious and impressionable whites wonder why these people have been so supposedly mistreated. Of course, you can read all the Vox articles in the world, but your hind-brain - with its pesky advanced pattern recognition system - will always notice some inconvenient and troubling trends with black youths. Woe to the white person (and there are many) who abandon objective pattern analysis for ideology ("Please don't call me racist!") when it comes to blacks; this person is looking fervently to become a statistic.

☐ **Anonymous** (ID: 7UCBCfzU) 04/21/19(Sun)09:46:43 No.210710247 ▶ >>210712212 >>210718244

File: diversity`.jpg (3.27 MB, 2957x1920)



>>210706480

>A lot of them learn to mimic white people, mostly for bants but in their heart they're black.

This has been my experience in the white collar world. We, like everyone else, now have a ((diversity)) program hard at work, so we have the usual blacks, poos, chinks, arabs,pick your poison.

Chinks are...chinks. They hive together and act like such. Happily and proudly exclusionary and racist, and hiding behind the diversity banner (even though they make up the largest ethnic group on the planet).

Poos kiss ass and happily shit on those beneath them.

Arabs are a cross between blacks and poos.

But blacks....blacks will act white when they are the sole black dude in a white group. Same mannerisms, same bants, etc. Work output is a bit below, but nothing too insane.

Throw another black dude in, and the black culture starts to seep out - they make black reference bants between themselves, but generally aren't too bad. Work slips a bit more, but neither wants to be the nigger in the group.

Three+ black people? Niggers. Group together, slack off whenever/wherever possible, and start throwing around the wh*teboi be oppressin' us shit. The more in that group, the worse it gets until it's absolutely dysfunctional - that number is shockingly low - give or take 5 or 6 blacks in a group, and you have a pack of niggers at the workplace. With all the associated shuckin', jivin', and horseshit.

Never hire them - if you're forced to, put them into groups where they're isolated as the sole black person.

Face the facts, NIGGERS, your race are a failed race because you're a feckless, unruly, uncivilized horde of feral proto-humans. You never figured out how to live in a society bigger than one or two squabbling families. Starting thousands of years ago, everyone else on this planet without exception did - they invented religion, the idea of law, and the ideas of property and respect for the value of human life. This enabled tribes to coalesce into bigger groups and become organized. The rest is history, or rather civilization. But your lot never did this, did they? Abstract thought and problem- solving have never been the black man's strengths, have they? Did they invent a long-lived and intellectually coherent religion? Nope. Did they ever build a city? Nope. Did they even invent bricks? Nope (the reason there's no Stonehenge in Africa is because it took more than 20 people to move the slabs of rock - clearly a non-starter in Africa, where assembling more than 20 niggers normally results in a war). Did they till the land? Nope. Did they domesticate an animal for their use? Nope. Did they invent a written language? Nope. Did they invent the wheel? Mainly, nope. Were they curious enough about what lay out across the sea to sail upon it? Nope. And blacks are the only "humans" on this planet of which all this is true. Eskimos are more technically advanced than blacks were, despite the handicap of having no raw materials to work with other than dead fish and snow. Indians managed to domesticate the elephant. Why couldn't niggers? So why do you fail everywhere even today? Let me offer you jigaboos a hypothesis. It's because feral behavior - innate savagery, murderous violence if annoyed, predisposition to rape many women and thus fecklessly father many children - conferred valuable survival advantages on individuals in the backward, Paleolithic milieu of Africa. But they don't help your kind in a civilized society. Unfortunately for the rest of us, the last few hundred years have not been long enough for these behaviors to have been domesticated out of you all. So you're all still at it. Let me illustrate this for you by analogy. Technically, an American pit bull terrier and an English golden retriever are exactly the same species. They can produce offspring, if crossbred. The former was bred to exhibit certain characteristics - wanton aggression, propensity to fight, physical strength, powerful bite, and so on. The latter was bred to retrieve birds shot and killed by its masters, and to do this, it has to have a docile, placid, non-aggressive nature; otherwise it would treat what it found as its own kill and refuse to hand it over. Now imagine that your small children, aged maybe two or three years old, are going to be locked in a room with five or six of those dogs, and the dogs haven't been fed for a week. Which breed would you rather lock in there with your children? Hungry pit bulls, or hungry golden retrievers? Or do you figure that, even though they look differently, they're all the same species really, so of course the pit bulls certainly won't act any differently? Exactly! All this PC crap we hear spouted in the media about how "there's no such thing as race" is just that - crap. A dog has four legs and a tail; a cat also has four legs and a tail, but that doesn't make it a dog. The superficial similarity between cats and dogs and between whites and blacks is just that - superficial. If there really were no genetic difference between niggers and humans, then presumably my white woman and I could very easily produce a black baby between us at any time, and any nigger and his ho a white one. But we know what we'd say to them if that ever happened, don't we? 😉 Whenever blacks achieve a certain critical mass numerically in a pre-existing non-black society, they start to exhibit their natural feral behavior and to turn their environment back into a recognizably African, essentially Stone Age one. Thus, Africa has the jungle; black enclaves have "da 'hood." Native Africans were small wandering herds of marginal animals, one famine away from extinction, and which therefore fought each other savagely for pieces of territory. Large groups of "African-Americans" at liberty in the west actually deliberately break themselves down into smaller, tribal hordes, because they feel uneasy in and unaccustomed to a larger society. Negro gangs of twenty to fifty individuals assert their rights to "tag" other people's property through gang violence, but fail to co-operate otherwise. For instance, a 15- or 20-strong horde of negroes was recently filmed by a security camera inside a London bank they were robbing. Once they had terrified the cashiers into handing over the money, they then fought each other for it, in the middle of the cashier's hall, like hyenas fighting over an antelope. Having stolen from the bank, they instantly started to steal from each other. The idea of escaping first, then sharing the swag, was just too complex for them to understand, never mind implement. And so it goes on. You cannot fuse blacks into existing large societies or standalone nations because they are just plain not adapted to it. I'm sorry for you niggers and for your savagery, and I'm sorry you were born a violent black aboriginal savage in a civilized society, but I'm more sorry for the white societies that are having to tolerate all your crime while we try to absorb you. This is why all black nations fail economically and sink into corruption, civil war, and permanent dependence on the white man's generosity. And presumably this is also why you pathetically allowed yourselves to be enslaved: you're savage enough still to be angry about it long after it ended, but you were too backward to stop it at the time. No black Spartacus, is there, niggers? Why no slave uprisings among blacks? Slaves repeatedly rose against the Romans even they knew they'd be crucified for it, when captured. White slaves, that is. They cared enough about their stolen liberty that they were prepared to risk even that. So what's different about the negro? Why did you all sit there, enslaving each other even in America, and still enslaving each other even today in Africa, until a kindly but misguided white benefactor set you free? Is it because, as slaves, you were fed, watered, and housed, and that you as a race had no ambition beyond that if it entailed doing any work or taking any risks? What are you - lazy, cowardly, stupid, or all of the above? And you're still bleating about slavery now. If slavery is the root of all your problems, why did Australia prosper? England used Australia as a dumping ground when her prisons overflowed. Within a hundred years, a nation manufactured from convicts in irons had its own autonomous elected government, and barely a hundred years on from then, Australia is now a major economic power in the Pacific. And at no time have they niggerwhined for handouts from the mother country - in fact, if anything, it's mostly been the other way around. You know what? It's because Australia is white. Oh yes it is. Just imagine if there had been a Black Australia. Look how few aborigines were able to live in Australia's climate, and now look at how many whites can. If President Monroe had sent his niggers there, they'd be niggerwhining about how Bwana dumped de po' black folks on a desert island in the middle of nowhere, so they never had a chance. Every week there'd be news of a new famine or civil war in Australia. The Africoons would be slaughtering the Aborigines, or the other way around, or whatever. The collecting tin would come out regularly, but the money would be stolen and spent on Kalashnikov s, and Black Australia would still owe Whitey billions which we'd be expected to just forget. If all those unfortunate convicts we sent out there had been black, Australia today would just be yet another Liberia - a crappy failed nation of murderous warring niggers, with one hand held permanently out for money in the general direction of Bwana. And you know it. So quit whining and thank the white man you live in America, not in Africa.

RACE / DIVERSITY

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | 1542379158568.png, 259KiB, 1000x1000



Anonymous ID:7UlvcDfH Tue 27 Nov 2018 21:04:45 No.194830081 Report

Quoted By: >>194830109 >>194830150 >>194830167 >>194830172 >>194830195 >>194830225 >>194830253 >>194830299 >>194831088

1 of 8

The people of a nation make up what may be called its genetic infrastructure. The genetic infrastructure of a nation is its most valuable material asset – more valuable than its roads and bridges, more valuable even than all the land contained within its borders.

A nation's gross domestic product is driven by the productivity of its people. Sub-Saharan African countries are rich in natural resources but poor in terms of per capita GDP. Singapore, on the other hand, possesses virtually no natural resources yet exhibits very high standards of living. Haiti is situated on land suitable for a tropical paradise. But it is instead a land of abject poverty.

Anonymous ID:7UlvcDfH Tue 27 Nov 2018 21:05:08 No.194830109 Report

Quoted By: >>194830150 >>194830167 >>194830195 >>194830225 >>194830253 >>194830299

>>194830081
2 of 8

From the slums of Haiti to the ghettos of Detroit, from the favelas of Brazil to the townships of South Africa, people of sub-Saharan African descent express their genotype through the communities they create. The same can be said of people of European descent. From the frigid climes of Iceland to the Land Down Under, from the productive Boer farms of South Africa to the expat communities of Mexico, from the Whitopias of Montana to the Gates of Vienna, European people grow societies with European characteristics wherever they plant their genetic seeds.

Anonymous ID:7UlvcDfH Tue 27 Nov 2018 21:05:31 No.194830150 Report

Quoted By: >>194830167 >>194830195 >>194830225 >>194830253 >>194830299

>>194830081
>>194830109
3 of 8

Wealth doesn't exist in the ground; it is created by minds that transform raw materials into useful products, and that transform useful products into more complex and more advanced products. Underlying all great inventions and innovations, from Johann Gutenberg's printing press to Elon Musk's spaceflight enterprise, are great minds. And underlying great minds is a material asset whose necessity in intellectual capital formation most economists either don't grasp or dare not mention. That material asset is the deoxyribonucleic acid that exists within our cells. DNA is destiny – it determines whether a person will be male or female, have light skin or dark, be tall or short, posses the cognitive capacity needed to attain genius-level IQ or be afflicted with mental retardation.

Anonymous ID:7UlvcDfH Tue 27 Nov 2018 21:05:49 No.194830167 Report

Quoted By: >>194830195 >>194830225 >>194830253 >>194830299

>>194830081
>>194830109
>>194830150
4 of 8

DNA shapes who we are as individuals. And our aggregated genetic qualities make up our nation's genetic infrastructure. When a nation's genetic infrastructure is strong and well-maintained, all citizens derive benefits. Not only does a high-quality gene pool produce great thinkers and innovators on the right tail of the IQ bell curve. It also gives us ordinary folks in the middle of the IQ bell curve who are capable of being self-reliant. It gives us well-functioning communities where people can safely walk the streets at night and keep their doors unlocked during the day.

Anonymous ID:7UlvcDfH Tue 27 Nov 2018 21:06:08 No.194830195 Report

Quoted By: >>194830225 >>194830253 >>194830299

>>194830081
>>194830109
>>194830150
>>194830167
5 of 8

A person's genetic hard wiring is like a computer's processor. The more powerful the processor, the more tasks a computer can perform. The more genetically gifted a person is for a particular trait, the more he or she can achieve. The more a nation's gene pool improves, the more its economy and overall quality of life can advance. That is not to say that genes directly transmit the values and principles that are necessary for the creation of a free, prosperous, and glorious society. Just as software determines how a computer's processing capacity is utilized, ideas determine how a person's cognitive capacity is directed -- whether for constructive or destructive ends.

Anonymous ID:7UlvcDfH Tue 27 Nov 2018 21:06:31 No.194830225 Report

Quoted By: >>194830253 >>194830299

>>194830081
>>194830109
>>194830150
>>194830167
>>194830195
6 of 8

Unfortunately, the minds of most of the people who occupy positions of power and influence are filled with destructive ideas. As a consequence, the governments of all Western nations are dedicatedly pursuing destructive policies. Western countries are bent on are destroying their own genetic infrastructure – the one material asset that is indispensable to national identity and without whose preservation Western nations will cease to exist except as arbitrarily demarcated zones of dirt on a global map.

Anonymous ID:7UlvcDfH Tue 27 Nov 2018 21:06:53 No.194830253 Report

Quoted By: >>194830299

>>194830081
>>194830109
>>194830150
>>194830167
>>194830195
>>194830225
7 of 8

Instead of carrying out policies that would strengthen or at the very least preserve the existing genetic infrastructure, government officials are acting as vandals. They are using taxpayer money to vandalize the West's genetic heritage. They are subsidizing fertility among the dimmest segments of society through various social welfare programs. They are discouraging fertility among the brightest through feminist indoctrinations at universities. At great cost, they are importing then housing, feeding, clothing, and schooling non-Western refugees who hail from backward war-torn countries. Commonly, these refugees are culturally hostile Muslims who derive from gene pools have been degraded by generations of inbreeding. These populations also have significantly higher birth rates than native Westerners.

Anonymous ID:7UlvcDfH Tue 27 Nov 2018 21:07:24 No.194830299 Report

Quoted By: >>194830415 >>194833412

>>194830081
>>194830109
>>194830150
>>194830167
>>194830195
>>194830225
>>194830253
8 of 8

Through refugee resettlement and other dysgenic social engineering programs, culturally Marxist governments are bureaucratically breaking down the West's genetic infrastructure. They aim ultimately to replace the genetic infrastructure native to the West with an imported mish-mash of weaker components that don't fit and never will.

These criminal governments are working to secure a dysgenic future for men and women of the West. That is their ideological commitment. It need not be our destiny.

Anonymous 05/19/15 (Tue) 22:01:26 ID: 749107 No.2103717 >>2105310

File (hide): 1432094486902.jpg (9.74 KB, 240x200, 6:5, >communism works.jpg)



>>2097920

Really? You believe it's all down to culture? Why on Earth would you choose that as the most rational explanation for what you see? You've seen evidence that even when born and bred into white culture blacks still do worse. Even the richest blacks only barely do better than the poorest whites. Yet it's all down to culture? Despite thousands of years with no contact (and therefore possible oppression) from other races, blacks created nothing. Despite hundreds of years of opportunity in white societies, blacks have never been truly successful. Despite money almost literally being thrown at them, despite prioritizing them over everyone else for jobs, blacks still remain in the dirt in every civilization, every culture, everywhere. Despite there being literally billions of blacks since contact with (and therefore possible adoption of) "superior white culture" — many times more whites than have existed at the same time — there has not been even one black Mozart, or Beethoven, or Newton, or even a less influential scientist (of which whites have bucketfuls) like Bacon or Maxwell or Faraday. Despite there being many African nations since the beginning of civilization, not even one has come even close to the success of even the poorest and smallest European nations.

And you think them equal? Despite tens of thousands of years of separation from the other races with no selection pressures for adaption, you think they've stayed the same as the others? Stayed equal? Despite every civilization that has encountered them thinking them inferior — from the Egyptians, to the Arabs, to the Romans and Europeans, to the Chinese — you think they're the same? Despite crime and violence and disorder and chaos wherever they go, you think that they are the same? Despite persistent, consistent, measurable, and universal gaps in IQ distributions — the same ones that are strongly linked to any number of good indicators, such as success, prosperity, and low crime — you think they are no different?

And where does this culture come from? Is it just created in a vacuum? How does this "superior culture" come about? How could a superior culture come about if the people it is created by are not superior themselves?

Let's try a thought experiment. Assuming that all humans everywhere had the same predisposition to success and civilization-building, where would we expect the most successful societies to come about? If there are no differences in the people, the difference must come from the land. So, logically, the most powerful and successful civilizations must come from the most rich land. And which is better land? Africa, with its temperate and steady climate, good farmland, diversity of crops and wildlife, tons of ores and natural resources such as coal and oil, as well as large amounts of lumber? Or Europe, with its frigid and fluctuating climate, killing conditions (such as in winter), treacherous and often unfarmable terrain, limited usable crops and wildlife, and difficult-to-extract natural resources?

And what happens when we try to address these problems, assuming that it is all down to culture? We punish success, reward failure, tie lodestones around the necks of the successful, and forcibly integrate those who should never be integrated, inciting untold friction, suffering, cultural alienation, hatred, and effectively shoot our societies in the head. All for the sake of a belief without evidence that is held to religiously. And to solve this you'll cause more hatred, violence, and killing just as all leftist ideologies have everywhere when their deluded fantasies fail to live up to reality, from the French Revolution to modern fucking African Marxists (although they'd kill and rape anyway, so…).

Methinks you're full of shit.

Crushing Truth. (ID: Xoep1eaN) 🇬🇧
03/07/19(Thu)13:57:19 No.205432031

> **Very Based and Very Redpilled** (ID: dgkySYea) 🇬🇧
> 03/05/19(Tue)16:09:57 No.205219230
>
> 
> 229 KB PNG
>
> >>205219183 (OP) #
> The redpill is that the natural order always prevails. There is no and has never been a multi ethnic or multicultural society, only a society in transition to a new demographic power.
>
> The ONLY difference is (for now) this is done through population settlement rather than direct warfare, in this regard it is similar to the colonial period except the state has turned on it's own people (or the state is now ruled by a rival tribe, which it is).
>
> This is what white shitlibs don't understand, they think there will be something sort of star trek utopia at the end when in fact they themselves are Kulaks and will be liquidized.
>
> >>205219373 # >>205219666 # >>205220047 # >>205220642 #
> >>205220917 # >>205227632 # >>205229669 # >>205229694 #

>>205431014 (OP)
Daily and continuous reminder that within 9-10 years more than 50% all children in the UK will be invaders. Around the same time we slip below 70% native overall (mostly traitorous boomers) and lose control over our own political system;

https://youtu.be/9QmgcQik3eU [Open]

We are facing one of the, if not the, fastest and most total collapses in human history. Literal foreign occupation could not exterminate us quicker (think for a second of all the people occupied by imperial powers for centuries who are still intact). In a single lifetime we have to from apex power to being eliminated in our own homelands. Enoch Powell was WRONG; he grossly underestimated the situation.

Africanization and goyification are completely eviscerating our people and we have had all of our meaningful freedoms stripped away from us leaving us a fractured collection of completely hapless Kulaks waiting to be put down with machetes like a sick dog.

Anyone who thinks otherwise is absolutely and completely deluding themselves. The bulk of the native population do not have the willpower to engage in he most basic civic survival strategies such as having children, voting in ethnic interests or engagement in ethnic faith and civic seccession.

The red pill is not that the collapse is coming, but that it has happened and you're living in it right now, there is many accounts of Romans who were in complete denial of the collapse of Rome even AFTER it was sacked and titular claims continued for centuries.

The difference with this dark age is there is no end to it; you can't bounce back if you're replaced.

85% of all native Britons live in 90+% native counties (which their parents fled the horrors of city Africanization and Islamisation to) and so like the boiling frog they just can't understand how bad things really are.

>>205432201 # >>205433116 # >>205433330 #
>>205433480 # >>205433536 # >>205434604 #
>>205434623 # >>205434942 # >>205436382 #
>>205439134 # >>205439377 # >>205440314 #

- More diverse neighborhoods have lower social cohesion. Source: http://www.citylab.com/housing/2013/11/paradox-diverse-communities/7614/
- Diversity increases psychotic experiences. Source: http://bjp.rcpsych.org/content/201/4/282.full
- Diversity increases social adversity. Source: http://bjp.rcpsych.org/content/201/4/282.full
- A 10% increase in diversity doubles the chance of psychotic episodes. Source: http://bjp.rcpsych.org/content/201/4/282.full
- Diversity reduces voter registration, political efficacy, charity, and number of friendships. Source: http://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1111/j.1467-9477.2007.00176.x/abstract
- Ethnic diversity reduces happiness and quality of life. Source: http://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1111/j.1467-9477.2007.00176.x/abstract
- Diversity reduces trust, civic participation, and civic health. Source: http://www.boston.com/news/globe/ideas/articles/2007/08/05/the_downside_of_diversity/?page=full
- Ethnic diversity harms health for Hispanics and Blacks. Source: http://ajph.aphapublications.org/doi/abs/10.2105/AJPH.2012.300787
- Diversity primarily hurts the dominant ethnic group. Source: http://www.theindependentaustralian.com.au/node/57
- Ethnic diversity reduces concern for the environment. Source: http://link.springer.com/article/10.1007%2Fs10640-012-9619-6

Diversity doesn't work.

A society which is unified requires the fewest rules, police and government interventions. Culture is a superior method for enforcing values because it does not require enforcers. Ordinary citizens enforce it by ostracizing those who do not meet its standards.

Without that culture — which unifies vital measures as disparate as the value system, identity, and social pressures — only government can enforce standards. What inevitably results is a Nanny State that makes many rules, sets up lots of detail-fixated bureaucrats, and grows like a cancer, enriching itself.

The problem with diversity is that instead of culture, it chooses anti-culture, or the culture of having no culture. It's an extension of the idea of freedom, which is that you don't have any positive goals, but share a negative goal, which is agreeing to have no goals.

A person in a culture afflicted with diversity — known also by its synonyms internationalism, multiculturalism and cosmopolitanism — faces an ugly choice: they can either join the culture of non-culture and give up on their own values, or they can retain their own values and be socially ostracized or treated as a stereotype.

Diversity always leads to the same thing. Society simultaneously widens its tolerance while demanding more government interference to enforce basic rules. This becomes too much, and soon third-world levels of criminality, corruption, low hygiene and disorder descend.

Look at most countries on earth. Most of them are of mixed race, culture and religion. Over time, this became an anti-culture which settled on the lowest common denominator, which means that no one has much in common. People just want to get rich and escape such societies. There is no actual joy.

- Brett Stevens, *Why Diversity Can Never Work*

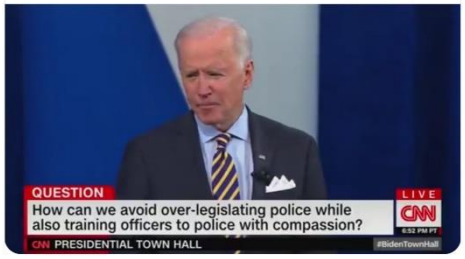
Whitepilled Will and Jack❄Fell liked

Know More News
@Know_More_News

I thought this was an anti semitic conspiracy theory?

Daily Caller @DailyCaller · 10h

BIDEN: "Did you ever five years ago think every second or third ad out of five or six should turn out to be biracial couples?"



6:09 · 17 Feb 21 · Twitter for Android



>>225717023
On the left you have a creature that only just recently started recognising itself if the mirror. It's mind geared towards violence and hatred of beauty.

On the right, you have an angelic child, aware of the creature to her right; aware of their propensity towards violence. She coyly looks away so as to not antagonise the ape, as her heart is pure and her mind, intelligent.

David Reich, PhD.

Leading geneticist at Harvard University.

*Excerpts from "**How Genetics Is Changing Our Understanding of Race**"*
New York Times. March 23, 2018.

"The orthodoxy [holds] that we should be anxious about any research into genetic differences among populations [because in the past they were used to justify slavery, eugenics and genocide]."

"It is simply no longer possible to ignore average genetic differences among races."

"Groundbreaking advances in DNA sequencing technology [...] measure with exquisite accuracy an individual's genetic ancestry."

"[The] line has already been crossed. [Scientists] identified 74 genetic variations that are over-represented in genes known to be important in neurological development. [Another study] found genetic variations in more than 20 genes that were predictive of performance on intelligence tests."

"Differences in genetic ancestry that happen to correlate to many of today's racial constructs are real."

"People who deny substantial biological differences among human populations are digging themselves into an indefensible position [...] that will not survive the onslaught of science."

"All traits influenced by genetics are expected to differ across populations. [...] The genetic influences on behavior and cognition will differ across populations."

"You will sometimes hear that any biological differences among populations are likely to be small. This is not true. The ancestors of East Asians, Europeans, West Africans and Australians were, until recently, almost completely isolated from one another for 40,000 years or longer, which is more than sufficient time for the forces of evolution to work."

"It is [...] dangerous for geneticists and anthropologists to simply repeat the old consensus about human population differences. Voices are filling the void that our silence is creating."

"Genetic studies will show that many traits are influenced by genetic variations, and that these traits will differ on average across human populations. It will be impossible — indeed, anti-scientific, foolish and absurd — to deny those differences."

*Excerpts from "**How to Talk About Race and Genetics**"*
New York Times. March 30, 2018.

"It is likely that a few stereotypes will be validated by findings from genetics."

"[Pretending] that scientific research has shown there can be no meaningful average genetic differences among human populations [...] is contradicted by scientific facts."

"There are clear genetic contributors to many traits, including behavior."

"Present-day human populations, [...] often but not always [...] correlated to today's race categories, have in a number of instances been largely isolated from one another for tens of thousands of years. These long separations have provided adequate opportunity for the frequencies of genetic variations to change."

"Genetic variations are likely to affect behavior and cognition just as they affect other traits."

"Given that all genetically determined traits differ somewhat among populations, we should expect that there will be differences in the average effects, including in traits like behavior."

"To insist that no meaningful average differences among human populations are possible is harmful. It is perceived as misleading, even patronizing, by the general public. And it encourages people not to trust the honesty of scholars."

Imagine what is coming if a scientist with egalitarian political convictions already admits this much...

The latest findings on genetics and intelligence conclusively put an end to the theory that the gap in intelligence between races is caused only by socio-economic factors.

These over 200 alleles are all present in at least one third of the European population.[1]
These over 200 alleles are all known to increase intelligence with genome-wide statistical significance.[2]
These over 200 alleles are all known to influence genes linked to the nervous system.[3]

More specifically, genes linked to the **hippocampus, brain, limbic system, central nervous system, cerebral cortex, cerebrum, parahippocampal gyrus, telencephalon, temporal lobe, brain stem, prosencephalon, rhombencephalon, occipital lobe, cerebellum, visual cortex, parietal lobe, retina, basal ganglia, neural stem cells, corpus striatum,** and **frontal lobe**.

rs159428 (T)	Europeans are **4192%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs6708515 (A)**	Europeans are **299%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs215603 (T)	Europeans are **113%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs6721148 (T)**	Europeans are **269%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs229168 (C)	Europeans are **134%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs6732160 (A)**	Europeans are **110%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs241558 (A)	Europeans are **750%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs6752813 (T)**	Europeans are **644%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs324885 (A)	Europeans are **340%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs6760964 (C)**	Europeans are **110%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs482818 (C)	Europeans are **191%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs6779442 (G)**	Europeans are **112%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs589249 (A)	Europeans are **658%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs6799337 (T)**	Europeans are **277%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs602512 (A)	Europeans are **388%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs6823836 (T)**	Europeans are **1034%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs604149 (A)	Europeans are **403%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs6833433 (A)**	Europeans are **123%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs628594 (A)	Europeans are **119%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs6873367 (T)**	Europeans are **120%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs685958 (A)	Europeans are **733%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs6885410 (A)**	Europeans are **262%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs708913 (A)	Europeans are **341%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs6887429 (A)**	Europeans are **132%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs708915 (T)	Europeans are **256%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs6917204 (T)**	Europeans are **169%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs736471 (T)	Europeans are **136%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs7016874 (A)**	Europeans are **1788%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs737665 (A)	Europeans are **125%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs7131440 (T)**	Europeans are **290%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs761718 (A)	Europeans are **659%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs7131627 (A)**	Europeans are **290%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs801742 (A)	Europeans are **433%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs7156431 (C)**	Europeans are **110%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs803379 (T)	Europeans are **866%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs7195605 (T)**	Europeans are **216%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs872123 (T)	Europeans are **188%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs7197830 (A)**	Europeans are **360%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs889169 (A)	Europeans are **285%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs7199601 (A)**	Europeans are **275%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs918765 (C)	Europeans are **148%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs7403957 (A)**	Europeans are **485%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs943262 (C)	Europeans are **108%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs7534577 (A)**	Europeans are **535%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1016678 (A)	Europeans are **121%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs7575938 (A)**	Europeans are **128%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1050847 (T)	Europeans are **539%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs7624274 (A)**	Europeans are **231%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1083845 (A)	Europeans are **574%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs7779072 (T)**	Europeans are **229%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1085639 (A)	Europeans are **177%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs7896910 (A)**	Europeans are **2007%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1144709 (C)	Europeans are **168%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs7963801 (T)**	Europeans are **2981%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1167800 (G)	Europeans are **344%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs8056960 (C)**	Europeans are **336%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1167827 (A)	Europeans are **1092%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs9309922 (T)**	Europeans are **108%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1291817 (A)	Europeans are **179%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs9328534 (T)**	Europeans are **176%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1291823 (A)	Europeans are **1050%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs9387711 (T)**	Europeans are **139%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1317885 (T)	Europeans are **199%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs9388490 (T)**	Europeans are **121%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1405238 (C)	Europeans are **231%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs9397806 (A)**	Europeans are **113%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1408579 (T)	Europeans are **1487%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs9513780 (T)**	Europeans are **261%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1487441 (A)	Europeans are **156%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs9556702 (A)**	Europeans are **1639%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1487445 (T)	Europeans are **183%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs9607805 (T)**	Europeans are **136%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1519799 (A)	Europeans are **589%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs9611186 (G)**	Europeans are **119%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1521162 (C)	Europeans are **925%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs9682919 (A)**	Europeans are **233%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1599180 (A)	Europeans are **252%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs9889827 (T)**	Europeans are **201%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1729799 (T)	Europeans are **340%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs9933476 (G)**	Europeans are **260%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1893907 (C)	Europeans are **167%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs10057590 (A)**	Europeans are **164%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1906252 (A)	Europeans are **158%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs10078630 (A)**	Europeans are **389%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1956334 (A)	Europeans are **169%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs10124571 (T)**	Europeans are **286%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs1963395 (A)	Europeans are **544%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs10205421 (G)**	Europeans are **338%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs2005827 (A)	Europeans are **1490%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs10233848 (A)**	Europeans are **142%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs2049741 (T)	Europeans are **188%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs10401883 (T)**	Europeans are **106%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs2084131 (A)	Europeans are **468%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs10402747 (T)**	Europeans are **227%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs2099744 (A)	Europeans are **123%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs10411958 (T)**	Europeans are **144%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs2164552 (A)	Europeans are **258%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs10432638 (A)**	Europeans are **1274%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs2164553 (A)	Europeans are **258%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs10476217 (G)**	Europeans are **163%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs2221534 (A)	Europeans are **584%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs10740140 (A)**	Europeans are **316%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs2250660 (C)	Europeans are **300%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs10786832 (T)**	Europeans are **196%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs2279574 (A)	Europeans are **102%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs10821080 (T)**	Europeans are **439%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs2364543 (T)	Europeans are **113%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs10821977 (A)**	Europeans are **559%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs2430926 (T)	Europeans are **393%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs10863246 (A)**	Europeans are **387%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs2543489 (A)	Europeans are **147%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs10889949 (T)**	Europeans are **115%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs2615333 (T)	Europeans are **131%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs10953137 (G)**	Europeans are **130%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs2640564 (T)	Europeans are **232%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs11125721 (A)**	Europeans are **1437%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs2678897 (G)	Europeans are **311%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs11192147 (A)**	Europeans are **188%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs2710691 (T)	Europeans are **382%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs11210394 (T)**	Europeans are **960%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs2819336 (T)	Europeans are **248%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs11576565 (A)**	Europeans are **1131%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs2885198 (A)	Europeans are **468%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs11685902 (T)**	Europeans are **318%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs2899319 (A)	Europeans are **214%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs11768845 (T)**	Europeans are **210%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs2989868 (A)	Europeans are **335%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs11775314 (T)**	Europeans are **443%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs3002284 (T)	Europeans are **210%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs11793831 (T)**	Europeans are **350%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs3748400 (T)	Europeans are **569%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs11864066 (G)**	Europeans are **421%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs3768480 (C)	Europeans are **906%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs12136092 (A)**	Europeans are **799%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs3809912 (T)	Europeans are **563%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs12146618 (T)**	Europeans are **359%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs3813405 (A)	Europeans are **210%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs12208753 (A)**	Europeans are **158%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs3858281 (A)	Europeans are **204%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs12404086 (T)**	Europeans are **797%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4141830 (T)	Europeans are **176%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs12491181 (T)**	Europeans are **830%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4242099 (A)	Europeans are **683%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs12548560 (A)**	Europeans are **100%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4314918 (A)	Europeans are **337%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs12567360 (A)**	Europeans are **183%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4336505 (A)	Europeans are **156%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs12701207 (T)**	Europeans are **154%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4370753 (T)	Europeans are **1141%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs12712784 (T)**	Europeans are **718%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4384309 (A)	Europeans are **131%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs12773994 (T)**	Europeans are **107%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4425734 (A)	Europeans are **280%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs12799722 (A)**	Europeans are **148%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4470366 (A)	Europeans are **202%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs12814021 (T)**	Europeans are **187%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4508164 (T)	Europeans are **526%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs12919084 (T)**	Europeans are **236%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4537697 (A)	Europeans are **222%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs13004882 (T)**	Europeans are **2165%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4600898 (A)	Europeans are **184%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs13019313 (A)**	Europeans are **145%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4693234 (A)	Europeans are **2297%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs13071190 (T)**	Europeans are **289%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4699006 (C)	Europeans are **279%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs13116036 (T)**	Europeans are **2719%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4744250 (A)	Europeans are **445%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs13270346 (A)**	Europeans are **2178%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4767921 (A)	Europeans are **160%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs13413443 (T)**	Europeans are **1394%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4792250 (A)	Europeans are **2504%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs13428598 (T)**	Europeans are **417%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4841430 (G)	Europeans are **112%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs16950305 (G)**	Europeans are **100%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4860797 (A)	Europeans are **133%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs17048855 (A)**	Europeans are **595%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4881269 (A)	Europeans are **1011%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs17106817 (T)**	Europeans are **145%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4895650 (T)	Europeans are **2946%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs17266097 (T)**	Europeans are **1218%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4916751 (T)	Europeans are **139%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs17608413 (T)**	Europeans are **109%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4941735 (T)	Europeans are **180%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs34389480 (A)**	Europeans are **2605%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4954174 (A)	Europeans are **109%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs56115971 (A)**	Europeans are **193%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs4985417 (A)	Europeans are **1305%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs56131188 (T)**	Europeans are **307%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs5001573 (C)	Europeans are **134%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs56146203 (A)**	Europeans are **195%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs6119267 (C)	Europeans are **757%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs59692040 (T)**	Europeans are **130%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs6503513 (A)	Europeans are **178%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs61372148 (T)**	Europeans are **260%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs6534338 (T)	Europeans are **197%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs61527214 (A)**	Europeans are **164%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs6535809 (A)	Europeans are **650%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs61816194 (T)**	Europeans are **467%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs6546856 (T)	Europeans are **418%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs61854130 (A)**	Europeans are **319%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs6546857 (A)	Europeans are **104%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs62383977 (T)**	Europeans are **388%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs6585426 (T)	Europeans are **122%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs66493370 (A)**	Europeans are **358%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans
rs6708046 (T)	Europeans are **136%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans	**rs72845663 (T)**	Europeans are **176%** **more likely** to have this allele than Africans

[1] 1000 Genomes Project (2015). Superpopulations. Europeans, Africans.
[2] Nature Genetics 50, 1112–1121 (2018). Supplementary data. Tables 11, 12, 13, 15, 44. EduYears excluded.
[3] Nature Genetics 50, 1112–1121 (2018). Suplementary data. Tables 6, 7.

https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/variation/tools/1000genomes/
https://www.nature.com/articles/s41588-018-0147-3/

JANUARY 16, 2015 BY ALFREDWCLARK https://archive.is/WipEg

Genetics: White Americans are VERY white

A recent genetics ancestry survey by 23andme found that White Americans (European Americans) on average are: "98.6 percent European, 0.19 percent African and 0.18 percent Native American." Wow, that's pretty white. I'll come back to that in a minute.

The survey also found that Latinos are "18 percent Native American, 65.1 percent European and 6.2 percent African." There might be a little self-selection here, resulting from testing more upper-class Hispanics, who tend to be more white. For instance, Rubén Lisker found the average admixture of a lower-income mestizos in Mexico City to be: 59% Amerindian, 34% European, and 6% black.

Back to European Americans and their utter whiteness. The 98.6% figure, mind you, is an average. According to other studies, more than 95% of White Americans have no African or Amerindian ancestry and the 5% who do seem to have very little, so it is probably this 5% of White Americans who might be adding the 1.4% admixture into the average.

Let that sink in: 95% of White Americans have no African or Amerindian ancestry and those who do seem to have very little. Wow.

Nonetheless, this study puts African Americans at "73.2 percent African, 24 percent European and 0.8 percent Native American." Other studies have estimated African Americans at around 80% African and 20% European.

What does this mean?

As I previously noted:

First, the USA historically has not been a hotbed of miscegenation as Cultural Marxists like to tell us. Your eyes and common sense should tell you that if there were widespread miscegenation, there would be hardly any white Americans but rather large mestizo/mulatto-like populations such as one finds in many Latin American countries (and even there, small white upper classes still exist).

Second, the people in USA tended to cross the color line in only one direction: white —> black. Mulatto people would identify as black and then reintegrate into the black gene pool.

Which brings us to another question, why do mulattoes almost always identify as black?

The standard Cultural Marxist answer to this question is because of *culture*, such as the one-drop rule. But the reality of the situation belies this half-truth.

The most straightforward answer is what Oxford zoologist Jonathan Kingdon suggested in 1996: black looks are dominant while other looks are recessive. Observation seems to bear this out. A person with only 1/16th black ancestry will still often have visible black characteristics, whereas a white person with 1/16th Japanese ancestry would probably pass for 100% white.

In other words, the reason why most mulattoes identify as black is at least in part biological. Perhaps the white phenotype really is recessive and is easily diminished.

As philosopher Nick Land succinctly formulated: White + Color = Color.

Updates:

Razib Khan: "American Racial Boundaries Are Quite Distinct (For Now)"

Sailer: "the big surprise has been how white are American whites"

On only a semi-related note, you should read Peter Frost's recent post on human biodiversity.

This entry was posted in HBD, Medicine and tagged mixed race, race mixing, racial admixture, white americans. Bookmark the permalink.

https://archive.is/TGpRL

July 21, 2014 | By: Sedeer el-Showk

Friends Are Genetically Similar

Aa Aa Aa



You and your friends are surprisingly genetically similar, according to a study appearing in PNAS. The similarity isn't immense -- about 1%, roughly the same as between fourth cousins -- but it's significant enough to be detectedand to have evolutionary implications.

To measure the genetic similarity between friends, Nicholas Christakis and James Fowler used data from the Framingham Heart Study, a long-term cardiovascular study in which participants are examined every two years. According to Christakis and Fowler, the Framingham dataset is the only one "of any significant size" with both information on social ties and detailed genetic data, making it uniquely suited for analysis the correlation of genotype and friendship. They examined around 450,000 polymorphisms in the genomes of nearly 2,000 people and correlated their similarity within the roughly 1,400 pairs of friends within the group. Next, they compared the correlation between friends with the correlation between the (more than a million) non-friendship pairs in the same group. "Looking across the whole genome," said Fowler, "we find that, on average, we are genetically similar to our friends. We have more DNA in common with the people we pick as friends than we do with strangers in the same population."

The tendency for friends to have similar genomes might result from people befriending those of similar ancestry, but the duo are confident that isn't the case. Not only did they control for the effect of population structure and ancestry, but the Framingham data is relatively homogeneous in terms of ethnicity, consisting largely of people of European descent. In addition to the overall genetic similarity between friends, there were also a few sites in the genome which usually differed between friends, a pattern that's harder to attribute to factors like demographics.

Christakis and Fowler didn't stop at simply measuring genetic similarity; they also wanted to figure out what kind of genes were contributing to the similarity. By analyzing 1.5 million polymorphisms across the genome, they identified sets of genes that were likely to be similar or different between friends. Topping the list for common genes were those related to our sense of smell. One explanation for this is that people with similar olfactory genes will smell things in the same way and so be drawn to (or repulsed by) similar environments. Some people are more sensitive to smells than others, and it seems that may have a significant impact on our social connections.

The opposite pattern held for genes related to immunity -- friends tended to be less similar at those parts of the genome. It's not hard to imagine why. After all, if you're succumbing to an unpleasant bug, it would be great to have friends who are resistant to it and could help nurse you back to health. On the other hand, it's not entirely clear how we pick friends with differences in their immune-related genes. There's some evidence that humans use body odour to evaluate aspects of a potential mate's immune response, and a similar process might be at work here. Whatever the case, it seems that one aspect of who we choose to befriend is their genetic make-up, whether we suss it out based on environmental clues, like a similar sensitivity to smells or temperatures, or get swayed by intrinsic cues such as body odour.

One of the most interesting findings of the study is that the genotypes which are shared by friends are more likely to have experienced positive selection than other genotypes. In other words, the similarities between friends are being selected for and impacting human evolution. Our evolutionary environment isn't just made up of physical and ecological factors, but also includes the social environment. The ability to collaborate with others who aren't our kin offers significant advantages, and the dynamics and benefits of those collaborations may depend on a certain genetic compatibility between those involved. "The paper also lends support to the view of human beings as 'metagenomic,'" said Christakis, "not only with respect to the microbes within us but also to the people who surround us. It seems that our fitness depends not only on our own genetic constitutions, but also on the genetic constitutions of our friends." We may have evolved to seek out genetically similar people as friends because forming social groups with those people enabled us to reap the largest rewards for cooperation. As James Fowler put it, "The first mutant to speak needed someone else to speak to. The ability is useless if there's no one who shares it. These types of traits in people are a kind of social network effect."

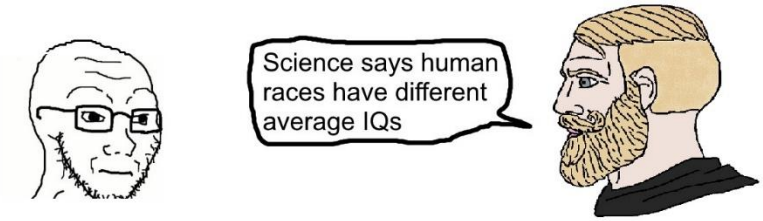
Ref

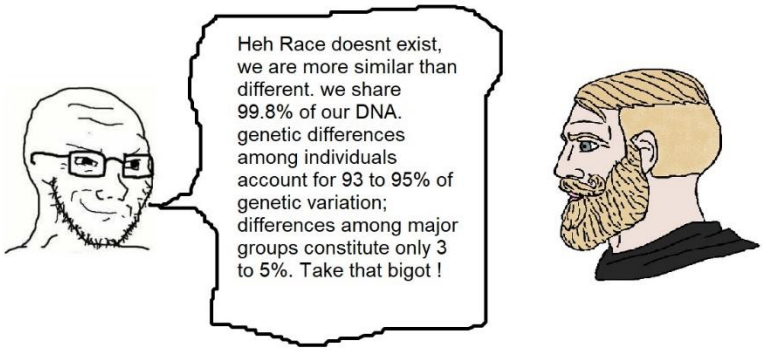
Christakis, N and Fowler, J. Friendship and Natural Selection. *PNAS* e-print before publication (2014) doi:10.1073/pnas.140082511

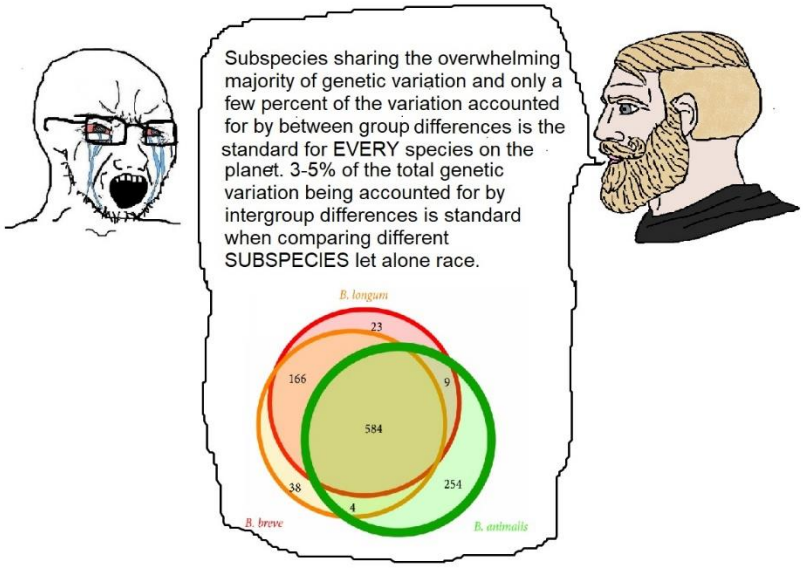
Image credit

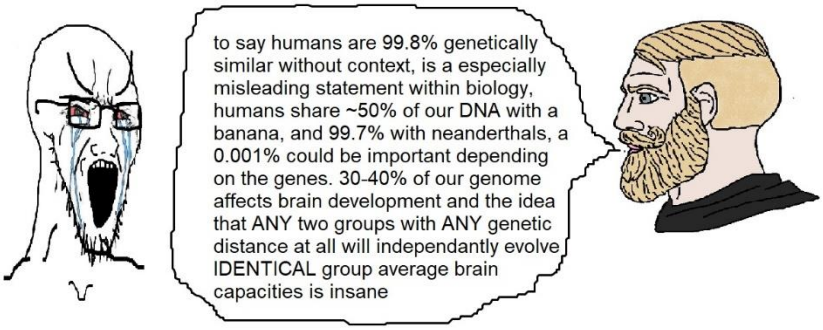
The image is by Benjamin Gimmel and is distributed under a CC-BY-SA license via Wikimedia Commons.


I FUCKING LOVE
SCIENCE!


Science says human races have different average IQs

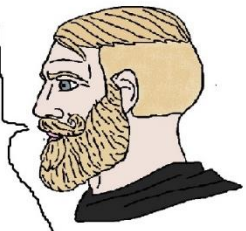

Heh Race doesnt exist, we are more similar than different. we share 99.8% of our DNA. genetic differences among individuals account for 93 to 95% of genetic variation; differences among major groups constitute only 3 to 5%. Take that bigot !


Subspecies sharing the overwhelming majority of genetic variation and only a few percent of the variation accounted for by between group differences is the standard for EVERY species on the planet. 3-5% of the total genetic variation being accounted for by intergroup differences is standard when comparing different SUBSPECIES let alone race.
B. longum
23
166
9
584
38
254
4
B. breve
B. animalis

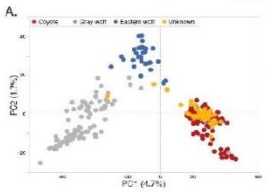

to say humans are 99.8% genetically similar without context, is a especially misleading statement within biology, humans share ~50% of our DNA with a banana, and 99.7% with neanderthals, a 0.001% could be important depending on the genes. 30-40% of our genome affects brain development and the idea that ANY two groups with ANY genetic distance at all will independantly evolve IDENTICAL group average brain capacities is insane



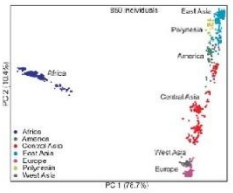
despite the fact the "lines" between racial(subspecies) groups at their genetic borders is somewhat fuzzy due to introgression and hybridisation, this does not invalidate the main groups existance as a valid and useful category just as the few percent of neanderthal dna present in causaians and asians does not mean that the species homosapiens as a group doesnt exist, introgression and hybrid speciation is common in nature, such as wolf subspecies hybridisation and introgression with domestic dogs.

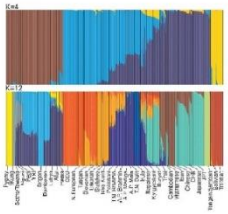


WOLVES



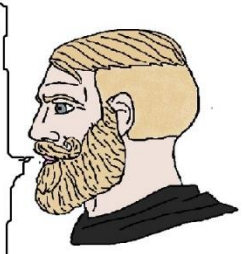
HUMANS

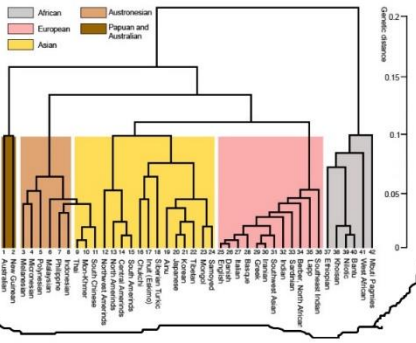






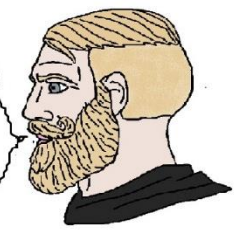
at the end of the day, not only can you catergorize humans into 5 races, those races would be classified as subspecies it it werent for a combination of humanities arrogance to place ourselves above phylogenetic classification, and a deliberate ploy to justify genocide by a highly ethnocentric elite group against a succesful and innovative competitor race that in the last 75 years showed that it cannot be controlled so it would have to be destroyed.







because the instant the races become phylogenetically grouped, as with every other species and biological group on the planet; habitat encroachment, demographic replacement, excessive hybridization all indesputably become a threat to existance to the group these acts are commited against, and the only justification required for that groups particular survival is existence for existences sake and the diversity of our species without any kind of superiority based arguement required. The same way the extinction of the black rhino through interbreeding, out breeding and habitat encroachment by the white rhino would be a tragedy without needing to say the black rhino is "superior" to the white rhino



There is plenty of qualitative genetic evidence to explain the intelligence gap between Eurasians and Africans.



> rs236330 is a gene strongly expressed in neurons, including hippocampal neurons and developing brains, where it regulates neuronal morphology.
>
> rs324650 is a gene involved in neuronal excitability, synaptic plasticity and feedback regulation of acetylcholine release.
>
> East Asian populations (Japanese, Chinese) have the highest average frequency of beneficial alleles (39%), followed by Europeans (35.5%) and sub-Saharan Africans (16.4%).

Piffer, Davide. "Factor Analysis of Population Allele Frequencies as a Simple, Novel Method of Detecting Signals of Recent Polygenic Selection: The Example of Educational Attainment and IQ."



Okay, more than a dozen genes directly associated with intelligence have been found, and so far, all of them are more common among Eurasians than among Africans. I give you that, but intelligence is believed to be associated with *thousands* of genes. It is too soon to claim that Africans are not as intelligent.



> MAPT ("microtubule-associated protein tau"). Chromosome 17. Mutations in this gene can cause neurodegenerative disorders. The H2 haplotype of this gene may have come from the Neanderthals. Physicist and mathematician Roger Penrose proposed that consciousness is a quantum effect that arises in these microtubules.

Hardy, J. et al. (2005). "Evidence suggesting that Homo neanderthalensis contributed the H2 MAPT haplotype to Homo sapiens." Biochem. Soc. Trans., 33:582-585.

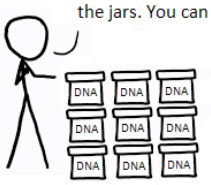
> *MCPH1. Chromosome 8. The alleles of this gene, commonly called "microcephalin," partly determine brain size and organization. A new allele of this gene that increases intelligence arose about 37,000 years ago. This allele is common in Eurasians but rare in Africans.*

Wang, Y. & Su, B. (2004). "Molecular evolution of microcephalin, a gene determining human brain size." Human Molecular Genetics, 13(11):1131-1137.

> rs9320913 (A), rs3783006 (C), rs8049439 (T), rs13188378 (G), rs11584700 (G), rs4851266 (T), rs2054125 (T), rs3227 (C), rs4073894 (A) and rs12640626 (A) are genes associated with intelligence that vary across populations.

Piffer, Davide. "Factor Analysis of Population Allele Frequencies as a Simple, Novel Method of Detecting Signals of Recent Polygenic Selection: The Example of Educational Attainment and IQ."

Too soon, you say? Well, imagine many jars with many candies. You don't know how many candies they have, you don't know their color and you can't look inside the jars. You can only pick them one by one.

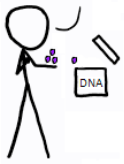




> Single nucleotide polymorphism in the neuroplastin locus associates with cortical thickness and intellectual ability in adolescents.
>
> Common variants at 6q22 and 17q21 associated with intracranial volume are more common among Eurasians.

Desrivières, S et al. "Single Nucleotide Polymorphism in the Neuroplastin Locus Associates with Cortical Thickness and Intellectual Ability in Adolescents." Molecular Psychiatry 20.2 (2015): 263–274.

Every time you pick one, it is purple. Well, chances are, most of the candies are actually purple.







> *Following the world distribution of the major gene of intelligence (C2orf16 rs191912), in Sub-Saharan Africa this gene is practically non-existent, as its carriers amount to 1-2% of the population whereas in many regions of Eurasia the gene can be found in almost 50% of the population.*

Weiss, Volkmar. "Racial Differences and the Probability of C2orf16 rs191912 to be the Major Gene Locus of General Cognitive Ability."

It can't be! Think of the consequences!





> EST00083 ("expressed sequence tag") is an mtDNA polymorphism found more often in high IQ groups. It is articularly common in Europe (less so in Asia), where it is associated with a lineage that dates back 35,000 years.

Thomas, M.G. et al. (1998). "Mitochondrial DNA and IQ in Europe." Intelligence, 26:167-173.

> *The gene ASPM is a specific regulator of brain size, and its evolution in the lineage leading to Homo sapiens was driven by strong positive selection. Here, we show that one genetic variant of ASPM in humans arose merely about 5800 years ago in Eurasia and has since swept to high frequency under strong positive selection.*

Mekel-Bobrov N et al. "Ongoing adaptive evolution of ASPM, a brain size determinant in Homo sapiens." Science. 2005 Sep 9;309(5741):1720-2.



Appeal to consequences? My job here is done.

File: 1581930671630.png (277 KB, 781x619)
'Ghost' DNA In West Africans Complicates Story Of Human Origins



NIGGER GENE FOUND Anonymous (ID: HnQKQmt) 02/18/20(Tue)19:42:48 No.244299760 ▶ >>244299984 >>244300521 >>244300848 >>244300689 >>244301056 >>244301233 >>244301396 >>244301588 >>244302179 >>244303075 >>244304206 >>244305057 >>244305326 >>244305388 >>244306442 >>244306952 >>244308710 >>244309008 >>244309111 >>244309130 >>244309375 >>244309460 >>244311240 >>244311394 >>244311426 >>244312122 >>244312281 >>244312541 >>244312976 >>244313771 >>244313984 >>244314341 >>244315210 >>244315497 >>244315895 >>244316072 >>244316768 >>244316958 >>244317288 >>244318226 >>244321145 >>244321532 >>244321876 >>244322153 >>244322217 >>244323303 >>244323925 >>244324630 >>244326203 >>244327861 >>244328365 >>244328579 >>244328633 >>244328806 >>244328890 >>244329334 >>244329355 >>244332744

THE NIGGER GENE HAS BEEN FOUND
WEST AFRICANS ARE NOT HUMAN

>https://www.npr.org/2020/02/12/805237120/ghost-dna-in-west-africans-complicates-story-of-human-origins?utm_source=pocket-newtab

>> Anonymous (ID: 2or15PlO) 02/18/20(Tue)19:45:05 No.244299984 ▶ >>244300345 >>244300449 >>244317434 >>244326378

>>244299760 (OP)
WE

>> Anonymous (ID: HM3aIII/) 02/18/20(Tue)19:46:39 No.244300156 ▶ >>244302285 >>244305111 >>244306417 >>244307684 >>244309149 >>244320595 >>244323797 >>244327892 >>244329341 >>244333173

White flight is based and redpilled.

One thing many people don't understand about white flight is that vibrant and diverse people need lots of services just to live. Buses, section 8 housing, social workers, all these must be in place before any vibrant diversity can find its way into a community. Only then can a community receive enrichment. White people know this, which is why in most areas, high density housing is banned and buses are only for seniors.

The threats made here in particular that "they will just follow you hahahaha" fall flat when you realize an incredible, expensive infrastructure is needed to maintain a diverse community, or to enrich a non-diverse one. Anybody who is dumb enough to post "deyz jus gwon foller yew" is just worried about more white flight.

White flight is based, redpilled, and works amazingly well. There is nothing honorable about staying in a diverse area with all the risks to your and your family's safety, the higher taxes, and the feeling of oppression one must endure...

Fixation index

The fixation index (FST) is a measure of population differentiation due to genetic structure.

Fst = 0.0 means the two populations are identical, Fst = 1.0 means they have nothing in common.



Fst between Europeans & sub-Saharan Africans: 0.153





Fst between North American Wolves & Coyotes: 0.153



https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fixation_index#Autosomal_genetic_distances_based_on_SNPs

https://www.fws.gov/southeast/pdf/publication/red-wolf-genetics-research-von-holdt.pdf

Myth #6: "There isn't significant genetic distance between races"

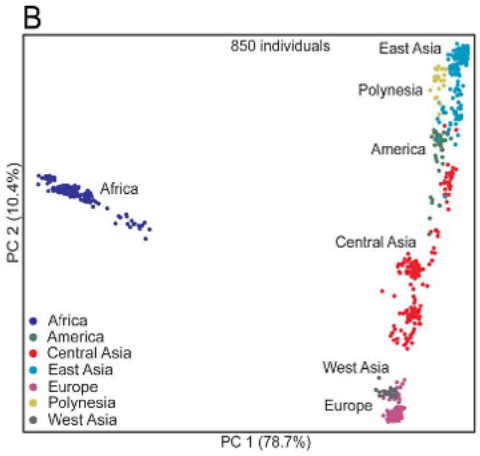
Fact: If we used the same standards of taxonomic classification we use for animals, Homo sapiens would have a number of subspecies.

Africans are cleanly separated from the rest of mankind and the genetic distance between Eurasians and Africans is higher than the distance between many subspecies of animals.

Species	Genetic diversity (^)	Recognized subspecies
Humans	~0.7	0
Jaguars	~0.7	9
Chimpanzees	~0.7	4
Leopards	~0.6	8
Pumas	~0.5	6
Elk	~0.4	7

^ Heterozygosity

Woodley, Michael. "Is Homo sapiens polytypic? Human taxonomic diversity and its implications." School of Biological Sciences, University of London. Medical Hypotheses 74 (2010) 195–201.



Xing J, Watkins WS, Shlien A, et al. Toward a more Uniform Sampling of Human Genetic Diversity: A Survey of Worldwide Populations by High-density Genotyping. *Genomics*.

Tigers

Different subspecies, can interbreed and produce fertile offspring.



Bengal Siberian Sumatran

Orangutans

Different subspecies, can interbreed and produce fertile offspring.



Bornean Sumatran Tapanuli

Canines

Different species, can interbreed and produce fertile offspring.



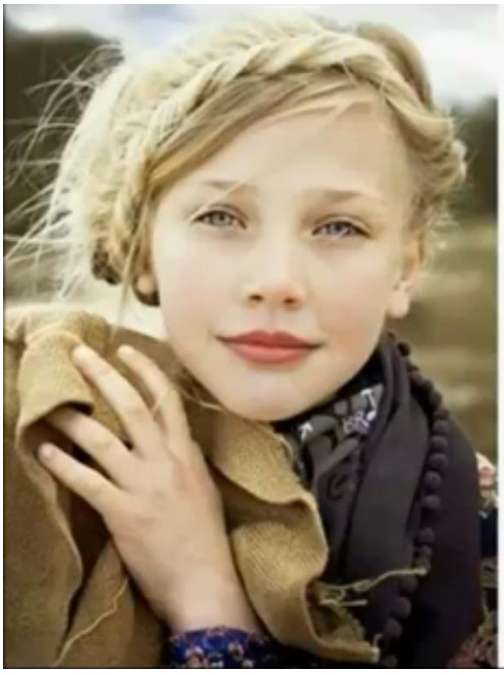
Wolf Coyote Dog

Humans

Same species, same subspecies, race isn't real, stop being a bigot.



Human Human Human



Russian Geneticists Disprove "Out of Africa" Claim

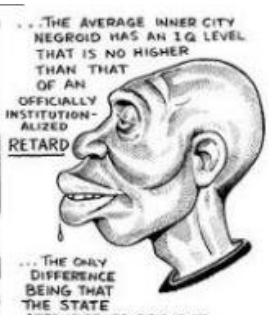
A critical datapoint has emerged that disproves the "Out of Africa" concept; not one non-African participant out of more than 400 individuals in the Project tested positive to any of thirteen "African" sub-clades.

Re-Examining the "Out of Africa" Theory and the Origin of Europeoids (Caucasoids) in Light of DNA Genealogy. Seven thousand five hundred fifty-six (7556) haplotypes of 46 subclades in 17 major haplogroups were considered, and the finding that the Europeoid haplogroups did not descend from "African" haplogroups A or B is supported by the fact that bearers of the Europeoid haplogroups, as well as all non-African haplogroups do not carry either SNPs M91, P97, M31, P82, M23, M114, P262, M32, M59, P289, P291, P102, M13, M171, M118 (haplogroup A and its sub-clades SNPs) or M60, M181, P90 (haplogroup B). (1)

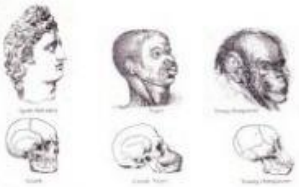
1). Klyosov, A. & Rozhanskii, I. (2012). Re-Examining the "Out of Africa" Theory and the Origin of Europeoids (Caucasoids) in Light of DNA Genealogy. Advances in Anthropology, 2, 80-86.



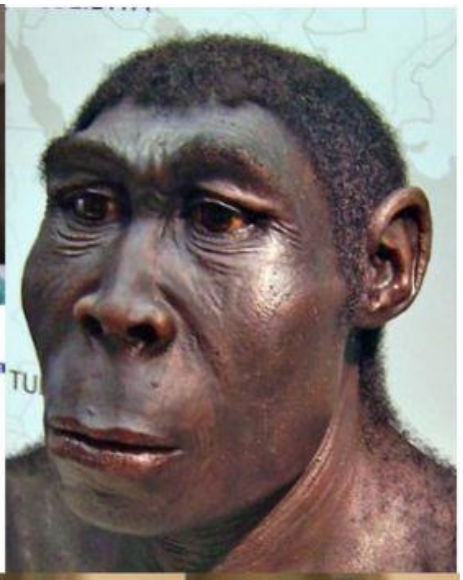










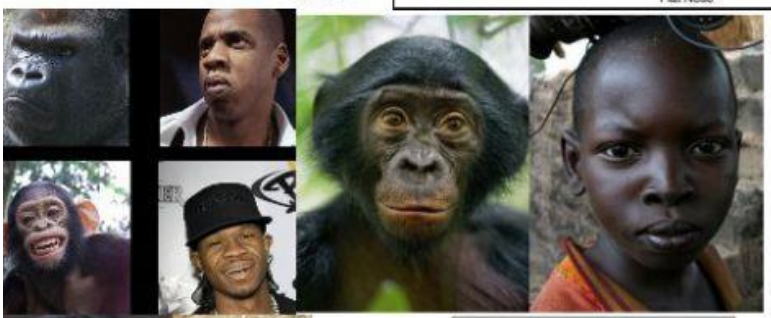












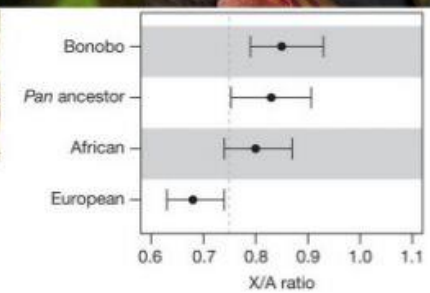




Homo Erectus

Modern African

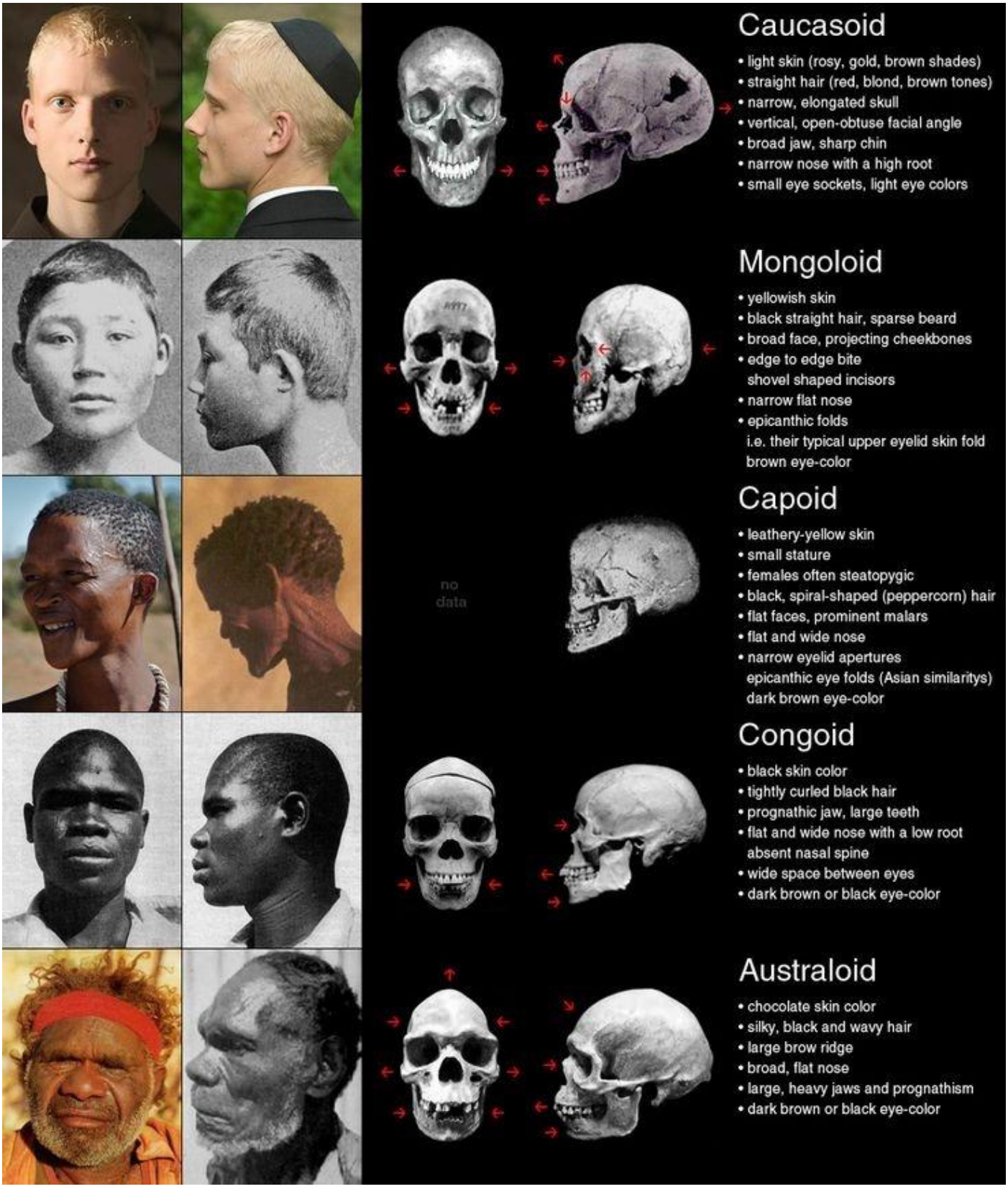




In 2011, DNA from three African groups (Biaka Pygmies, San, and Mandinka) was tested and shown to come from a now-extinct species that broke away from the modern human lineage over 700,000 years ago.[1]

In 2012, another study tested three sub-Saharan African populations (Pygmies, Hadza and Sandawe) and it was again found that the ancestors of modern Africans bred with different species of hominins, not found in the DNA of non-Africans.[2]

1). Hammer, M.F. et al. Proc. Natl Acad. Sci. (2011).
2). Tishkoff, S.A. et al. Cell. Volume 150, Issue 3, (2012).


Caucasoid
• light skin (rosy, gold, brown shades)
• straight hair (red, blond, brown tones)
• narrow, elongated skull
• vertical, open-obtuse facial angle
• broad jaw, sharp chin
• narrow nose with a high root
• small eye sockets, light eye colors
Mongoloid
• yellowish skin
• black straight hair, sparse beard
• broad face, projecting cheekbones
• edge to edge bite
shovel shaped incisors
• narrow flat nose
• epicanthic folds
i.e. their typical upper eyelid skin fold
brown eye-color
Capoid
no data
• leathery-yellow skin
• small stature
• females often steatopygic
• black, spiral-shaped (peppercorn) hair
• flat faces, prominent malars
• flat and wide nose
• narrow eyelid apertures
epicanthic eye folds (Asian similaritys)
dark brown eye-color
Congoid
• black skin color
• tightly curled black hair
• prognathic jaw, large teeth
• flat and wide nose with a low root
absent nasal spine
• wide space between eyes
• dark brown or black eye-color
Australoid
• chocolate skin color
• silky, black and wavy hair
• large brow ridge
• broad, flat nose
• large, heavy jaws and prognathism
• dark brown or black eye-color





Anonymous (ID: uclxt5HA) 03/18/18(Sun)15:34:17 No.164476282 >>164476641 (You)
1492009166681.jpg (145 KB, 1031x876) google yandex iqdb wait



>>164475154 (You)
Then hit them with this one
>Indeed it is. What if I told you
>That the instinctual love of family members observed all over the world and throughout all of time comes from the same place that racism comes from?
>If you care more about your parents or children more so than a random Indian peasant halfway around the world, you basing that off of their genetic proximity to you. Which is racism.

>You're an organism that wants to keep your DNA chemical reaction going.
>You are a social organism as well.
>So when organisms that are close to you genetically are safe and do well, you are safe and do well.
>When you saw someone who wasn't part of your tribe and didn't speak your language
>they were there most over to kill the men, rape the women, steal the food, and/or burn your village to the ground

>You care more about a kitten getting killed with a hammer than an ant .
>Because the kitten is a mammal and thus closer to you than an ant.

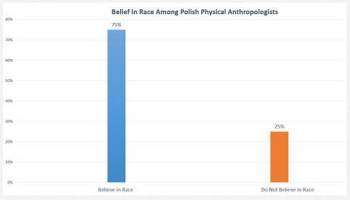
Human Races are Real: Refuting Eleven Common Arguments against the Existence of Race https://archive.is/pxlcm

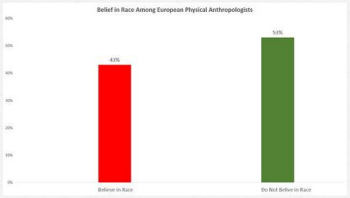
I am a race realist, meaning that I think human races are real and important. Many people, especially in the social sciences, are race deniers, meaning that they deny either that race is real or that it is important. The vast majority of the time, race deniers will use the same handful of arguments to make their case. So, in this post I am going to respond to, and hopefully refute, the 11 arguments I hear most often from race deniers. The responses that I give won't be the only responses to these arguments that are possible, but they will be the ones that I think refute race denialism in the simplest, and quickest, way possible.

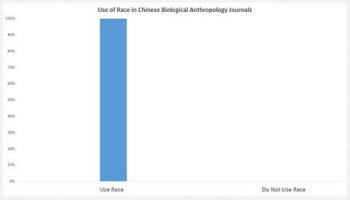
Before going into said arguments, I'm want to briefly state what race is and why it is a valid biological concept. A race is just a subspecies, meaning a set of populations that have evolved somewhat separately from other populations within the same species and, as a result, exhibits some interesting genetic and physical differences. These populations are defined geographically, because geography was the main limiting factor to human mating for most of pre-history. (It's hard to mate with people who live on the other side of seas, oceans, mountains, and deserts.) Categorizing people this way is useful because groups that evolve together end up resembling each other in countless ways. The fact that the races differ, on average, in terms of behavior, appearance, and genetics, has applications in medicine (races differ in disease rates and how they will respond to drugs for genetic reasons) (Riegos et al. 2015) (Ojodu et al. 2014), forensics (determining the race of an offender or victim via a biological criterion can be useful in identifying them) (Wade 2004), and the social sciences (the study of racial differences in crime, intelligence, personality, etc., is a major area of interest to many in these fields) (Rushton and Jensen 2005) (Lynn 2002) (Piffer 2015). Thus, race is a concept rooted in biology and which is useful in science. To my mind, that makes it a valid scientific concept. With that said, let's look at some of the most common arguments to the contrary:

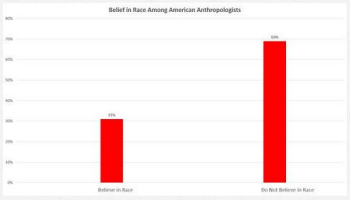
No Credible Scientists Believe in Race

This is false and usually stated with no proper citation. As reviewed in (Liebermann et al. 2004), surveys show that a many researchers around the world believe in the existence of human races:









As can be seen, belief in race among researchers varies depending on where in the world you look. But the only place where there is anything like a consensus is China, and the consensus there is that race exists. The claim that no credible scientists believe in race is thus clearly false.

There Hasn't Been Enough Time for Races to Evolve

If evolution is occurring at a fast enough pace, very little time is needed for subspecies to evolve. In the case of humans, the race have been evolving separately for somewhere between 60,000 and 100,000 years. This is more than enough time for subspecies to evolve. For example, the Moose has evolved several subspecies in the last 100,000 years (Mikko and Andersson 1995), 2 subspecies of waterfowl evolved in less than 100,000 years (Wilson et al. 2011), 8 subspecies of tiger evolved in roughly 72,000 years (Lou et al. 2004), the Lizard "Laudakia stellio" evolved 2 subspecies in 12,000 years (Brammah et al. 2010) and, finally, the polar bear has only been evolving separately from the brown bear for 70,000-100,000 years (Lindqvist et al. 2010). Moreover, it only took 200,000 years for Neanderthals and modern humans to evolve into separate species (or, perhaps subspecies). Thus, 100,000 years is clearly enough time for the races to have evolved significant differences.

Animal	Number of Subspecies or Species	Time Spend Evolving Apart
Moose	2	100,000 years
Waterfowl	8	100,000 years
Brown/Polar Bear	2	100,000 years
Tiger	8	72,000 years
Laudakia Stellio	2	12,000 years
Homo Sapiens v Neanderthal	2	200,000 years
Homo Sapiens	**?**	**100,000 years**

There Are No Race Genes

A "race gene" is a gene that is present in every member of one race and only members of that race. Such genes do not exist. Some people think that the non-existence of race genes shows that races don't exist either. But this does not follow because no great racial theorist has ever utilized a notion of race that was contingent upon the existence of "race genes". Prior to the 20th century, races were almost always defined by where your ancestors came from and what your hair, face, skull, skin color, and general anatomy, looked like (Hamilton 2008). In the 20th century race continued to be tied to ancestry, but the traits scientists used to infer ancestry changed from observable physical traits to gene frequencies (Ayala 1985) (Reardon 2005 Chapter 2). When race realists of the past talked about racial differences in gene frequencies they meant that certain genes were more common among some races than others. It never meant that every member of one race had a given gene that no member of any other race had. Because of this, the non-existence of race genes cannot be taken to demonstrate the non-existence of races.

You can't tell someone's Race by their Genes

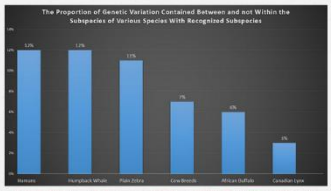
This is another factual claim which simply is not true. (Tang et al. 2004) were able to predict the self-identified race of Americans 99.8% of the time based on a moderate sampling of their genomes alone. Moreover, commercial services such as 23AndMe regularly analyze people's genomes to produce highly reliable estimates of their ancestry. Thus, contrary to what is often said, you can in fact tell someone's race by looking at their genes.

Races Cannot Be Important Because We All Share 99% of Our DNA

We also share 95-98% of our DNA with Chimps and, yet, there are some pretty big differences between us and chimps (Varki and Altheide 2005). Geneticists estimate that an average pair of humans will differ at 5 million base pairs in their DNA (Bamshad 2004). To put that in perspective, the genetic disease sickle cell anemia is caused by a mutation of 1 base pair. Clearly then, there is enough genetic diversity within the human species to cause some pretty significant differences. In fact, according to a meta-analysis of every twin study done since 1950, which adds up to a sample size of 14,000,000, roughly half of the differences between people of the same race, whether you look at simple physical differences or psychological ones, are caused by genetics (Polderman et al. 2015). Given that the genetic distance between members of the same race is smaller than the genetic distance between members of different races, this data clearly shows that there are enough genetic differences between the races to cause important physical and psychological differences.

Human Races Are Not Genetically Distinct Enough To Be Valid Biological Categories

The most commonly used measure of the genetic distance between populations is called an Fst value. Humans have a higher Fst value than many other species which have recognized subspecies, meaning that human races are more genetically distinct than the subspecies in these other species. Thus, the genetic distance between races is sufficient for them to be considered subspecies.



Sources: Eihaik 2012, Jackson et al. 2014, Lorenzen et al. 2008, Jordana 2003, Hafft et al. 2000, and Schwartz et al 2007.

There is More Genetic Variation within Races than between them

This is related to those Fst values I just mentioned. An Fst value is the proportion of genetic variation within a species that is contained between populations rather than within them. It is true that the human Fst value is less than 0.5, meaning that less than 50% of our genetic variation is between populations. But this is normal in the animal kingdom and it is normal among species that have recognized subspecies. The above chart clearly shows that there are several species which have less variation between populations than humans do which also have recognized subspecies. Moreover, the genetic differences between races are more than enough to ensure that members of the same race are virtually always more genetically similar to one another than members of different races (Witherspoon et al. 2007). Further still, as was reviewed above, the genetic distance between races is greater than the genetic distance between members of the same race, and genetic differences within race is enough to cause important differences in physical and mental traits. Because of this, the proportion of genetic variation contained between human races, rather than within them, cannot legitimately be used to discard the existence, or significance, of race.

Human Variation is Clinal Not Racial

"Clinal" just means that human traits, and genetic differences, tend to change slowly and as a function of geography. For instance, as you move further from the equator skin color tends to be come lighter. The point that race deniers are making is that this gradual change in variation doesn't have any "hard lines" that demarcate one race from another. Instead, races blend into one another.

This is true but irrelevant. Scientists often impose discrete categories on continuous variation. For instance, color categories like "blue" and "green" are discrete categories imposed on the perfectly continuous variation that is the color spectrum. In fact, zoologists even have a word for situations in which subspecies are connected by intermediate populations that change in a clinal fashion: "intergradation".

Besides, human genetic variation is not, in fact, just like the color spectrum. Same race populations are more genetically similar than different race populations even when all three populations are separated by the same geographic distance (Rosenberg 2005).

In summary, human genetic variation is not perfectly clinal and, even if it was, that would not preclude the imposition of discrete categories on human variation nor would it be abnormal within the context of subspecies taxonomy. For these reasons, the cline argument fails to discredit race.

The Traits That Races Are Based On Are Arbitrary

This argument postulates that you could come up with mutually exclusive groupings of people based on different traits and that, because there is no objective method of choosing which traits to use, which grouping you decide to go with is arbitrary. For instance, you could group people based on skin color and, as a result, Africans and certain groups of Indians might be grouped together. Or, you could group people based on height in which case Indians and Africans would most certainly not be grouped together.



Of course, populations are normally grouped based on sets of several characteristics. But the point remains: you can come up with different, mutually exclusive, ways of grouping people, and there is no obvious way of choosing which is correct. And, so the argument goes, if the basis for race is arbitrary then race itself must be arbitrary as-well.

The problem with this argument is simple: races are defined by ancestry, not observable, physical, traits. As a consequence of being descended from different ancestral populations, the races differ in many characteristics. Such differences are correlated with race, but they do not define race. An albino African is still racially Black. Thus, the argument that the characteristics that define race are arbitrary is based on a straw man because observable traits do not define race, they just correlate with race.

A common line of response to this argument will be to say that the areas of ancestry that define race are also arbitrary. For instance, one might say that grouping together people that descend from Europe, as opposed to, say, southern Europeans and northern Africans, is an arbitrary decision. This is wrong because the edges of the continents have historically restricted gene flow. In other words, people had a strong tendency to mate with people on the same continent as them and, as a result, they evolved together within a common gene pool. This is why, even when you take widely dispersed populations from throughout the world, when researchers have programs group people's genetic data into 4-6 "clusters" which maximize the extent to which members of the same cluster are more genetically similar than members of other clusters said clusters nearly perfectly align with tradition notions of race (Rosenberg et al. 2002). (Tang et al. 2005) (Rosenberg et al. 2005).

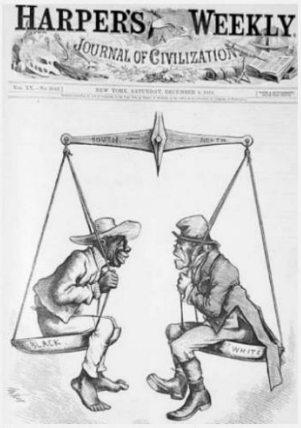
Now, it is true that the exact lines of these clusters are somewhat arbitrary. Sometimes gene frequencies change very slowly across regions and so the exact line one chooses doesn't have an obvious justification beyond it being a line on a map. But, in spite of these fuzzy boundaries, race is still a useful scientific concept. And, besides, at this point we've really just returned to the cline argument addressed above. Thus, the "arbitrary traits" argument does not in any way show that race is not a valid and useful scientific concept.

Racial Categories Change across Time and Place

Race deniers sometimes argue that people in different places, or even westerns just a few centuries ago, had radically different ideas about who was a member of which race and that, because of this, race is invalid. But if we look back to the 18th century, we can see when Linnaeus came up with the first major racial system he posited three races: Asians, Whites, and Blacks. A few decades later, history's most influential racial system would be devised by Johan Blumenbach who separated humanity into five races: East Asians, South Asians, Native Americans, Whites, and Blacks (Hamilton 2008). Clearly, these systems of racial classification are highly similar to those used by most westerns today.

Now, it is true that, as exemplified by Linnaeus and Blumenbach, some authors posited the existence of more races than another. But these differences are not as serious as they might at first seem. Typically, such disagreements were the result of one author wanting to group humans into larger racial categories than the other. By the 20th century, this difference came to be seen as largely unimportant, because these racial schemes are not mutually exclusive (Boyd 1950). We can easily utilize racial schemes which differ in their level of aggregation, saying, at different times, "Caucasian", "White", and "German", for instance, without contradicting ourselves or causing confusion. Thus, the seeming contradictions of traditional racial theories, upon closer analysis, fade away. Scientists have basically agreed on human races for a very long time.

A favorite talking point of race deniers is that the Irish weren't considered white in early American history. This is false. If this were true, the Irish could not have immigrated here in mass since the naturalization acts of the 1700's limited citizenship to free whites. And yet, millions of Irish were allowed to immigrate. Why? Because everyone has always known that the Irish are white. It is true that the Irish were sometimes compared to blacks, but no one seriously thought that they were literally, racially, black. Any honest person who looks at 19th century anti-Irish propaganda immediately realizes that the complaint was that the Irish were thought to be as bad as blacks, not that they literally were black.



Still, it is true that some people around the world have come up with some pretty weird ideas about race. But, so what? What does that have to do with whether or not traditional European racial theories are useful in modern science? Nothing. And so it is irrelevant to the validity of race as a scientific concept.

Race Is a Social Construct

Any time we categorize objects we decide to group things one way as opposed to another. In this sense, all categories are social constructs. If we wanted to we could get rid of the category "table" and, in its place, invent two new categories: one for all "tables" that are brown and another for all "tables" that are not brown. Of course, it is more useful to have one single category which denotes all tables and so that is what we go with. But the point is that we choice to "go with" one category scheme and not the other. Thus, there is something "social" or "artificial" about all categories.

But this isn't specific to race. All categories are tools and their validity must be determined by whether or not they are useful. And I have already shown that race is useful.

It is worth noting that most biologists have always known this about race. Some of the first biologists to talk about race, such as the previously referenced Linnaeus and Blumenbach, commented on the fact that racial categories were invented by culture and, to some extent, arbitrary (Stuessy 2009) (Blumenbach 1775). And yet, both men knew that human races had real and significant biological differences.

Clearly then, race realists have long known that race is a "social construct" and pointing this out does nothing to refute the race realist position.

Conclusion

In summary, the races evolved separately for a long enough period of time to become subspecies. Moreover, their genetic differences are larger than those seen among subspecies in other species. It is true that there are no race genes, and that we share 99% of our genomes with each other, but neither of these facts exclude the possibility of important racial differences. Contrary to popular opinion, scientists can tell what your race is by looking at your DNA, and ideas about race have not changed as much as is commonly thought. It is true that, to some extent, human variation is "clinal", but that has nothing to do with whether or not we should categories people racially. And, when we do group people racially, it is based on ancestry, not arbitrarily chosen traits. These reasons, and others like them, are why most researchers around the world agree with the obvious truth that race exists and, in some contexts, such as medicine, social science, and forensics, is important.

Race only skin deep?

Whites and blacks evolved separately for 60K+ years and there are major genetic/biological differences between them throughout the body and mind.

1. *Body proportions. Whites have longer torsos, wider waists, and shorter arms and legs than blacks.*
2. *Bone density. Whites have lower bone density, greater incidence of osteoporotic fractures, and more bone regrowth than blacks.*
3. *Muscularity. Whites have lower ratio of fast switch to slow twitch muscles than blacks, and lower frequency of ACTN3 "speed gene".*
4. *Metabolic rate. Whites have a lower resting metabolism than blacks, in both sexes and regardless of obesity.*
5. *Fat storage. Whites have a higher proportion of visceral (internal) fat and lower subcutaneous (skin) fat than blacks. Blacks also tend to have Steatopygia: large butt fat.*
6. *Disease susceptibility. Some diseases (Cystic Fibrosis) affect mostly whites; others mostly blacks (Sickle Cell). Many illnesses and treatments have disparate effects on whites/blacks.*
7. *Birth rate. Whites have a lower rate of fraternal (two egg) twin births than blacks, half as high prior to fertility drugs. Lower birth rates are biologically correlated with higher parental investment.*
8. *Pregnancy. Whites normally have a longer gestation period (40 to 39 weeks) and a lower preterm birth rate than blacks; black fetuses mature quicker.*
9. *Maturation rate. White youths mature slower than blacks across all developmental indices, including infant motor skills, pubertal growth, and menstruation. Slower maturation is biologically correlated with higher intelligence.*
10. *Hormones. White young men have lower free testosterone than blacks, and white men and women have lower estrogen than blacks. Whites are less hormone-driven.*
11. *Aggression. Blacks have over 10x higher frequency of violence-linked gene allele MAOA-2R than whites.*
12. *Skull shape. Whites' skulls typically differ from blacks' in many respects: no sagittal ridge keel, eye sockets more angular, nasal cavity narrower, palate more triangular, jaw less prognathic, etc.*
13. *Brain size. Whites' brains are typically 6-8% larger than blacks'. Larger brains are correlated with higher intelligence.*
14. *IQ & genes. Whites consistently score 15 points (1SD) higher than Black Americans and 20+ points higher than Africans on IQ tests; this gap being genetically based. Gene alleles linked to intelligence have higher frequency in Whites than blacks.*

For sources, see: 14 Biological Race Differences
http://fjamger.blogspot.com/2015/11/14brd.html

See also: 14 Reasons IQ Race Gap is Genetic
http://fjamger.blogspot.com/2015/11/14rir.html

11-26-15 V-1 @FrankJ1232

Anonymous (ID: d1yS5wk0) 01/06/21(Wed)10:59:13 No.300483993 ▶ >>300484611 >>300485942 >>300487115
File: human drives.jpg (400 KB, 2336x2172)



>>300482879 (You)
The first environment an organism may face is the presence of freely available resources, which is referred to as an r-selective environment. This most often occurs when a predator keeps a population consistently lower than the carrying capacity of its environment. Just as rabbits do not strip their grassy fields bare due to the predation they endure, the r-strategy is designed to exploit an environment where resources are freely available, everywhere.

In r-selection, those individuals who waste time fighting for food will be out-reproduced by pacifists, who simply focus upon eating, and reproducing. Fighting also entails risks of injury or death – risks which are pointless given the free availability of resources everywhere. Hence this environment will favor a tendency towards conflict avoidance, and tend to cull the aggressive and competitive. It will also evolve tendencies towards mating as early as possible, as often as possible, with as many mates as possible, while investing as little effort as possible rearing offspring. Here, there are unlimited resources just waiting to be utilized, and even the most unfit can acquire them. As a result, it is more advantageous to produce as many offspring as possible, as quickly as possible, regardless of fitness, so as to out-reproduce those who either waste time producing quality offspring or waste time competing with each other.

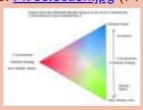
Anonymous (ID: d1yS5wk0) 01/06/21(Wed)11:02:14 No.300484611 ▶ >>300484873 >>300487115 >>300487696
File: Apha1.jpg (167 KB, 1178x1280)



>>300483993 (You)
Since group competition will not arise in the r-selected environment, r-type organisms will not exhibit loyalty to fellow members of their species, or a drive to sacrifice on their behalf. Indeed, the very notion of in-group will be foreign, and the concept of personal sacrifice for other in-group members will be wholly alien. This is why rabbits, mice, antelope, and other r-selected species, although pleasant, will tend to not exhibit any loyalty or emotional attachment to peers. When resources are freely available, group competition is a risk one need not engage in to acquire resources, so this loyalty to in-group and emotional attachment to peers is not favored.

Here in the r-strategy, we see the origins of the Liberal's tendencies towards conflict avoidance, from oppositions to free-market capitalism, to pacifism, to demands that all citizens disarm so as to avoid any chance of conflict and competition. Even the newer tendencies to support the "everyone gets a trophy" movement are outgrowths of this competition-averse urge, and desire for free resource availability. Similarly, Liberals are supportive of promiscuity, supportive of efforts to expose children to ever earlier sexual education, and, as the debate over Murphy Brown showed, Liberals are supportive of low-investment, single parenting. Finally, as John Jost has shown, Liberals show diminished loyalty to in-group, similar to how r-selected organisms do not fully understand the reason for even perceiving an in-group in nature.

Anonymous (ID: d1yS5wk0) 01/06/21(Wed)11:03:44 No.300484873 ▶ >>300485169 >>300487115 >>300487696
File: r k selection.jpg (71 KB, 1280x921)



>>300484611 (You)
In the other environment, a population exists at the carrying capacity of its environment. Since there is not enough food to go around, and someone must die from starvation, this will evolve a specific psychology within such a species.

Termed a K-type psychology, or K-Selected Reproductive Strategy, this psychology will embrace competitions between individuals and accept disparities in competitive outcomes as an innate part of the world, that is not to be challenged. Since individuals who do not fight for some portion of the limited resources will starve, this environment will favor an innately competitive, conflict-prone psychology. Study shows, such a psychology will also tend to embrace monogamy, embrace chastity until monogamous adulthood, and favor high-investment, two-parent parenting, with an emphasis upon rearing as successful an offspring as possible. This sexual selectiveness, mate monopolization, and high-investment rearing is all a form of competing to produce fitter offspring than peers. This evolves, because if one's offspring are fitter than the offspring of peers, they will be likely to acquire resources themselves, and reproduce successfully.

Anonymous (ID: d1yS5wk0) 01/06/21(Wed)11:05:11 No.300485169 ▶ >>300486728 >>300488867
File: justice to care with quotes.png (492 KB, 1316x848)



>>300484873 (You)
Although total numbers of offspring will be diminished with this high-investment rearing strategy, the offspring's success in competition is what is most important in a K-selective environment. Here, wasting time producing numerous offspring that are not as fit as possible will doom one to Darwinian failure. As time goes on, and K-selection continues, forming into competitive groups will often emerge as a strategy to acquire resources. This will add add loyalty to in-group to the suite of K-type psychological characteristics. This is why when we look at K-selected species in nature, we see packs of wolves, herds of elephants, prides of lions, and pods of dolphins, and each individual is loyal to their group and its competitive success. Since the only way to survive will be to acquire one's resources by out-competing peers, this invariably produces tremendously fast rates of evolutionary advancement. For this reason, K-selected organisms are usually more evolutionarily advanced than their r-selected counterparts, and will exhibit more complex adaptations, from increased intelligence and sentience, to increased physical capabilities, to loyalty and prosociality, in species where group competition occurs.

Clearly, this mirrors the Conservative's embrace of competitions, such as war, capitalism, and even the bearing of arms in self-defense against criminals. It also mirrors the Conservatives tendency to favor family values, such as abstinence until monogamy and two-parent parenting. It even explains why Conservatives feel driven to see their nation succeed as greatly as possible, regardless of the effects this has upon other nations or just members of their out-group.

Anonymous (ID: d1yS5wk0) 01/06/21(Wed)11:12:50 No.300486728 ▶ >>300487139 >>300492522
File: alpha3.jpg (122 KB, 1071x1280)



>>300485169 (You)
In nature, since it is the individuals who best exemplify this r-selected psychological standard who will reproduce under conditions of resource abundance, their offspring will carry these traits. As time goes on, the population will gradually develop ever more extreme presentations of these traits. As we show, there is copious evidence that a genetic allele, which diminishes dopamine signaling, is associated with every facet of the r-strategy's psychology, as well as a predisposition towards political Liberalism.

In addition, the r-strategy may have evolved to be engendered within individuals by environmental stimuli as well, through a desensitization to the neurotransmitter dopamine. This effect arises from its copious release in such an environment down-regulating receptor expression and consequently reducing receptor densities in nervous tissue. We also maintain that a lack of adversity in the environment will fail to develop a drive or ability to confront adversity, through a failure to develop a brain structure called the amygdala. In summary, an organism placed in an environment devoid of adversity, and filled with pleasure, may find itself more demanding of pleasure and less tolerant of adversity, than an organism which is enured to a less hospitable environment.

Anonymous (ID: d1yS5wk0) 01/06/21(Wed)11:14:49 No.300487139 ▶ >>300487519 >>300492895
File: scientific studies of lefties.png (1.02 MB, 3000x2250)



>>300486728 (You)
Within r/K selection theory, all populations will contain some differing degrees of r and K selected psychologies. As an environment shifts to one extreme or the other, a population will adopt a more r or K-selected psychology, but this will only last as long as the environmental conditions which produced the shift continue. Under conditions of reduced mortality, and copious resource availability, both r and K-selected psychologies will be present. This will continue until such time as resources become limited, and a competitive, K-selected pressure takes hold, or predation begins to cull both sides evenly, and the K-selected individuals, being slower reproducers are relatively culled back.

Interestingly, r/K Theory not only explains a means by which our political ideologies are adaptive to a specific environment. Many have noted an increasingly masculine quality to the women in our culture, as well as a corresponding effeminate nature to our men. Rush Limbaugh will often refer to them as the Feminazis, and the Castrati. In nature, a K-selected model of rearing involves a feminine mother, who nurtures offspring and guides them away from danger, combined with a more masculine male who will aggressively confront dangers, so as to protect his family.

Anonymous (ID: d1yS5wk0) 01/06/21(Wed)11:16:40 No.300487519 ▶ >>300487664
File: monkeystealsthepeaches.jpg (66 KB, 750x607)



>>300487139 (You)
However, when a population becomes increasingly r-selected, the nature of the sexual dimorphism and these sex-specific rearing behaviors will change. As you see a more r-strategy emerge, females of the species will need to become increasingly aggressive and masculine, since due to paternal abandonment, they must provision and protect their offspring alone. Since r-selected males are solely concerned with mating (before abandoning their mate), and fleeing from conflict, they become more diminutive, and more cowardly. The end result is the r-strategy has, inherent within it, a model of aggressive, manly females who raise children alone, and diminutive, effete males who are solely concerned with superficial, mate-attracting flash, and conflict avoidance.

there is evidence indicating that this phenomenon, accidentally over-expressed, may be responsible for producing males who are so effeminate that they are actually homosexual, and females who are so manly, they cross the boundary into lesbianism. Not only do the rearing behaviors and sexual characteristics change, but the males become attracted to more manly characteristics (which are now exhibited by the most adaptive females), and the females become more attracted to effeminate characteristics (which are now exhibited by the most adaptive males).

Anonymous (ID: d1yS5wk0) 01/06/21(Wed)11:17:23 No.300487664 ▶ >>300487853 >>300493396
File: civ cycle.jpg (47 KB, 600x338)



>>300487519 (You)
Some will ask, why would we have evolved both of these psychologies, within our species, instead of trending totally r or K. This can occur for a number of reasons. Obviously an organism which inhabits an environment where resources surge in availability, and then become scarce can see its r-types surge in number during times of plenty, only to die back once resources become scarce. Indeed, such a population may eventually see its individuals adapt to change their strategy with the availability of resources. Or, as time goes on, the r-types may evolve strategies designed to see a few members persist during times of scarcity, so they may explode again once resources become plentiful.

But in humans, the mechanism was probably a little more complex. When we first evolved, a critical adaptation was our loss of body hair. It allowed us to move about in the heat of an African day, when all other furred prey needed to bed down. To acquire meat, all we needed to do was roust a bedded down antelope, make it run a short distance, and it would rapidly collapse of heat stroke, so we could then acquire its meat. There are tribes in Africa who still hunt using this method.

This allowed us to explode in numbers, but as in all ecosystems, we eventually found there were not enough resources to support the population. It was at this time that our population divided.

Anonymous (ID: d1yS5wk0) 01/06/21(Wed)11:18:15 No.300487853 ▶ >>300488267
File: Drawing masculine feminine 2mb.png (2.08 MB, 1743x1147)



>>300487664 (You)
At this point, the competition was fierce. One group adopted the K-selected psychology, stayed put, and slugged it out for resources, in free, merit based competition. They formed into groups, battled for territory and resources, and adopted a competitive, K-selected reproductive strategy. They became the K-type cohort of our population, embracing freedom and self-determination, free competition, monogamy, strong family values, loyalty to in-group, and sexual chastity in the youth.

As the battles began to rage, another cohort, more cowardly and weak, fled. Those who fled the fastest and the farthest, found themselves in a new, untapped territory, with free resource availability yet again. Those among them who did the best from Darwin's perspective, were those who adopted the most r-type strategy of free promiscuity, single parenting, and early age at first intercourse. They had no need for loyalty to in-group, and indeed, would have adopted a more selfish and cowardly psychology, to better disperse their genes, and serve their own self interests. They became our population's r-type cohort, and even today, the gene which is associated with Liberalism is found in large numbers in migratory populations, even as social psychologists note that Liberals score highly in novelty seeking, such as preferring new and novel environments, or unusual foods.

Anonymous (ID: d1yS5wk0) 01/06/21(Wed)11:20:11 No.300488267 ▶ >>300488467 >>300494218
File: alpha2.jpg (126 KB, 1280x1265)



>>300487853 (You)
As time went on, Homo sapiens likely spread across the globe in this manner. r-types fled as the territory behind them became K-selective and competitive. As time went on, this constant selective pressure favoring fleeing gradually made the r-type more prone to flee competitions and adhere to an r-type mating strategy, and less able to even comprehend why K-types would ever seek monogamy or aggression when threatened, or innately perceive an in-group in need of defense.

In between where the r-types fled to, and where the K-types were battling it out, there was likely a sort of geographical spectrum. At one end were the extreme r-types on the frontier, and at the other were the extreme K-types, battling with neighbors. But in the middle, were areas where some r-types were mingling with some K-types. It is likely that there, these two strategies were evolving psychological traits which would allow them to persist in a mixed population. K-types tried to purge the disloyalty, selfishness, and promiscuity of the r-types, while r-types tried to use deception, as well as the rule-breaking and lack of loyalty identified by Jost (himself a Liberal), as an advantage. It would not surprise me if our political animus was evolved.

Anonymous (ID: d1yS5wk0) 01/06/21(Wed)11:21:07 No.300488467 ▶ >>300488972 >>300495733
File: Drawing tabula experienti(...).jpg (2.45 MB, 3036x4048)



>>300488267 (You)
It is also interesting to note, even today, as r-types gain hold in a civilization, they seek to provide the unproductive and uncompetitive with the free resource availability of the r-selected environment. As in nature, as this goes on, the r-type cohort grows in the population, until the entire financial ecosystem collapses, the government dissolves, and the civilization becomes ruthlessly competitive. As in nature, free resource availability cannot go on forever.

To be clear, individuals are complex. Just as it is difficult to characterize a single individual organism's exact reproductive strategy in nature, it is difficult to characterize a single human's political strategy. However, just as the quantum mechanical world yields the chaos of its uncertainty to the order and formality of Newtonian physics when viewed from a distance, as we zoom out from our society we will find two primary ideologies within it. Just as in nature, these two ideologies match exactly the two psychologies of the r and K-type psychology.

Before closing, I would like to note that the primary environmental condition favoring an r-strategy is free resource availability. Too often the r-strategy is portrayed as a defensive adaptation designed solely to overcome the mortality of predation, or other forms of environmental harshness, through increased reproductive rates. The r-strategy however, is just as much an offensive adaptation designed to exploit free resource availability, and the absence of competitive selections for survival and reproduction.

Anonymous (ID: d1yS5wk0) 01/06/21(Wed)11:23:33 No.300488972 ▶ >>300494815 >>300496880
File: return to patriarchy2.jpg (262 KB, 1436x860)



>>300488467 (You)
in microbiology complex, highly-adapted microbes are often drawn from a harsh, highly selective environment, and transferred to an unselective environment of ideal conditions and free resource availability (such as a petri dish of nutrient media housed in an incubator). There, they initially grow slowly, as each parent cell carefully produces colonies full of highly adapted daughter cells.

Some parent cells however, make mistakes, and produce less complex offspring, who reproduce more rapidly, as they devote less energy to their parent cell's complex adaptations. As time goes on a highly evolved isolate can quickly shed its adaptations and devolve into a strain of simpler, less complex cells which grow colonies astonishingly quickly on agar. Over time, if given only free resource availability, the cells of the simpler dysgenic strain will numerically dominate any peers which retain their complexity and adaptation. In this environment, due to the absence of competitive selections favoring fitness or complexity, the sole determinate of survival becomes sheer numerical advantage. As a result, it is this standard which the organism will evolve towards, and one will increasingly find a less complex, less evolved organism devoted solely to mating and reproduction. Free resource availability, and an absence of competitive selection pressure, by itself, is all that is necessary to fuel a rapid growth in the r-strategist cohort within a population.

In closing, it is impossible to deny that every aspect of political ideology revolves around the same fundamental issues of behavior that r/K selection theory revolves around. Although our species' embrace of group competition has further molded these urges, this is the evolutionary foundation of ideology. It is where political ideology began. For that reason, no individual can ever fully understand political ideology or the forces which motivate it, absent a grasp of r/K Selection Theory.

The K-selected Wolf



Wolves are a quintessential K-strategist species. Wolves are competitive and protective, because they must fight for food to survive. They carefully select the fittest mate, and monopolize that fit mate, so that their offspring will be as genetically fit as possible, relative to peers. They embrace two-parent family values, as offspring are reared carefully in a loving and supportive pack/family environment, so they will have the best chance of succeeding themselves in their own competitions. They do not allow offspring to mate until mature and proven in competition, so any immaturity will not lead to their offspring securing sub-par monogamous mates. Finally, they develop a strong pack-loyaly to maximize the chances of their pack's competitive success, and by extension, their own. Males evolve to be courageous and strong as they set out to provision the famly and absorb any risk, while females carefully nurture offspring back at the den.

The r-selected Rabbit



Rabbits are quintessential r-strategists. Rabbits live in fields of grass they never fully exhaust. Their goal is to produce as many offspring as quickly as possible. They flee from danger, because to fight for food that they can get elsewhere is an unnecessary risk. They mate promiscuously with any mate, because their goal is solely to reproduce, absent concerns for genetic quality - when resources are everywhere, even the most defective offspring can find food, mate, and pass genes forward. While males are off mating as often as possible, females raise offspring alone, and quickly send them on their way to whelp a new litter. Offspring begin having sex early, to maximize numbers of their own offspring. Loyalty to in-group is unknown to the rabbit, because there is no competition for resources, since resources are everywhere. Among r-stategists, males will tend to exhibit smaller, more feminine, less robust physical qualities, to better facilitate fleeing and showy displays of flash and beauty, to facilitate mate attraction, and mating. r-strategist females, by contrast will tend to grow big, assertive, and ill-tempered, to better occupy a more masculine family role, provisioning and protecting the offspring they raise alone.

The f-selected Termite



Termites are quintessential f-strategists. These fucking retards behave just like rabbits, which are just glorified vermin, and ravenously consume and devour everything in their path. The difference between them is that these faggots go out of their way to kill themselves after they're done with everything else. Their sole concern is to just eat and destroy, seeking short term benefit over long term security. These little cunts just can't help themselves and always overstep their boundaries, literally destroying their own source of security and fuel in every instance. They scurry and scatter anytime someone discovers them, but like fucking lemmings, always return to their folly as soon as someone looks away. Whenever some group manages to evict these pieces of shit, they always sleaze their way back in somehow. These stupid little bastards infest just about every civilized country on Earth, and are reviled for their incessant tendency to hold your house ransom. They do this through the banks they own and the money they extort. These fags were behind the attacks on the world trade center, and willingly and knowingly bombed the USS Liberty. In more recent times, they've been pushing the destruction of white civilization and the destruction of the family via cultural marxism, another word for literal fucking communism.

Anonymous (ID: d1yS5wk0) 01/06/21(Wed)10:44:43 No.300481241 ▶ >>300481933 >>300482477
File: PoliticalHierarchies what(...).png (1.06 MB, 5488x4872)



>>300475768 (OP)
our political ideologies evolved from r/K Selection Theory in evolutionary ecology.

In evolutionary ecology, r and K describe two fundamental psychologies seen in nature, designed to adapt an organism to either a glut or a shortage.

Rabbits are r-strategists, designed to exploit free resources, like fields of grass. The five psychological traits inherent to the r-strategy are docility/conflict-avoidance, promiscuity/non-monogamy, single-mom'ing, early sexualization of young, and no loyalty to a competitive in-group. All help this glut-exploiting psychology to out-reproduce everyone else by avoiding danger, mating widely starting young, booting offspring early to mate again, and never risking for others .

Wolves are K-strategists, designed for when resources are too limited for everyone to survive. The five traits of a K-strategist are competitiveness/ aggressiveness/protectiveness, competitive mate monopolization/ monogamy, high-investment two-parent rearing, only mating when mature, and high loyalty to one's competitive in-group. All these traits either help you win when you have to fight, or produce and protect fitter offspring, so they will win in a dangerous world that culls the weak.

Our political battle is one between a glut-exploiting r-reproductive strategy of rabbits designed to produce raw numbers and a shortage-surviving K-reproductive strategy of wolves designed to produce quality. The swings between conservatism and liberalism at the societal level are not the result of logical argument or reasoned debate. They are the result of psychological shifts produced by perceptions of K-stimuli in the environment such as conflict, danger, and shortage, or r-stimuli, such as safety, pleasure, and abundance. These perceptions trigger ancient mechanisms in the brain that adapt psychology to environment. All of politics and much of history are r vs K.

Anonymous (ID: d1yS5wk0) 01/06/21(Wed)10:48:35 No.300481933 ▶ >>300482339
File: trichotomy presssure strategy.jpg (755 KB, 3892x2292)



>>300481241 (You)
Pressure Causes Strategy.
Politics is reaction to socio-environmental pressure.
You don't get the strategy/the action/the behavior,
without the pressure/stimuli.

Anonymous (ID: d1yS5wk0) 01/06/21(Wed)10:50:44 No.300482339 ▶ >>300482569 >>300484562
File: Axis Prosperity Hardship.jpg (520 KB, 3661x1409)



>>300481933 (You)
your personality is a reaction grown from your socio-environment.

Anonymous (ID: d1yS5wk0) 01/06/21(Wed)10:52:01 No.300482569 ▶ >>300482879
File: morality line.png (1.38 MB, 2804x1304)



>>300482339 (You)
Personality "traits" are how you express your relationship
with your environment.

Anonymous (ID: d1yS5wk0) 01/06/21(Wed)10:53:31 No.300482879 ▶ >>300483993
File: A and N socialization.png (1.47 MB, 2520x1144)



>>300482569 (You)
Socialization is the process of molding your personality to the stimuli you are receiving from the women around you.
Women control socialization.

Since women have been put in power, they have been socializing towards r type psychology.

towards agreeableness and neuroticism which they are one standard deviation higher in.

The personality traits of r type psychology.

Anonymous (ID: bpLGkNyo)
04/09/21(Fri)00:50:44 No.32712356

>>32712224 #
Niggers use r selection breeding strategy, it means they try and fuck many women and put no investment into the kids, where as k selection strategy you find a fertile woman, breed her, and then spend your life raising the kids to be the best they can be by providing resources.

Europeans use k selection strategy, it's why they like titties because during sex the titties are on the same side as the woman's eyes so you can look into her eyes and bond with her during the act. This creates a permanent bond for life. Whereas niggers like ass because they are r selected and like to fuck women doggy style, no eye contact involved so there's no bonding taking place. The nigger just pounds a wet hole, creates a new child and looks for another hole to pound. It's why nigger single parent households are so common.

Anonymous 09/10/14(Wed)23:46:20 No.35549108 ▶ >>35553082 >>35553284

Here you go:

>Rats kill other rats if they don't belong to their gene pool
>They use certain race based traits to determine who is a friend and who is a enemy
>They kill the latter, based on traits like smell
>The first human hordes are said to have functioned similar
>Several studies of primitive societies second that
>22% of newborns get killed before they grew into adults
>In slums we have similar figures - why?
>Like rats, primitive humans can only view 50 to 75 others as belonging to their gene-pool
>You don't belong to the gene pool, you have no right to live

That's what is ingrained in our genes. Racism is genetic. And now, before you go all hurr, durr y it works in big cities?!?!-on me, let me clear that point upfront:

>Modern, more intelligent humans managed to replace gene-traits, with meme-traits
>Memes are things like the color red the Bloods gang wears
>Or the eye-brow flash you see world wide when people greet each other
>Or shaking hands when being introduced to someone
>Memes work as substitutes for genes
>Without memes living together peacefully wouldn't be possible

This means not racism, but TOLERANCE is a social construct. Tolerance is not natural, every lion or primitive human will kill a womans kids that came from another man to preserve and plant his own genetic. Get that into your head. Tolerance for other races is a social construct and NOT natural. Racism is.

tl;dr OP is a faggot.

Anonymous (ID: 1Yv8qXSA) 06/02/20(Tue)20:40:27 No.260383696 ▶

>>260372766
My demands
1. Accept blacks are a threat to humanity

Genes influences personality and behavior. Leftism itself is a genetic abnormality that causes personality problems and actively makes life worse for everyone else. During Pinochet and La Violencia in Colombia numerous leftists were just tortured and killed. The mass murder of entire left wingers with their entire family actually cause a drop in leftists voter share that persists across generation. Entire villages of socialists just stopped existing. Why? Because left wing behavioral trait genes was wiped out from the population. Intolerance of this evil will literally solve the problem, but only when you realize the truth and realize that politics is objective, not subjective. Believing politics is subjective is how leftists can lie via orthodoxy. If you select against any antiracist European, you make the ethnicity more ethnocentric genetically. The best thing about genetics, is that antiracists and leftists deny genetics. They don't think DNA is the main determinant in personality behavior and intellectual traits. Instead they rely on pseudoscience like environmental determinism or socioeconomic factors. There is scientific evidence that LEFTISM itself correlates with maladaptive genetic traits. You can BREED leftism out of humans. No far leftists is sane. Use this knowledge to end them. Many leftists principles are objectively wrong and can be scientifically debunked but the leftists doesn't care, he doesn't function on logic, but orthodoxy. He is righteous and those who disagree with leftists are evil. How do you think they killed 100 million people. Thus, the best solution is for people who hold left wing views to be removed out of the genepool. Also applies to blacks. Why should we allow one that bites Europeans anymore then we allow pitbulls to do so? You don't, you execute them. You too OP unless your recant your false insane statement. Politics is objective.

Anonymous (ID: Lsmf6W1v) 06/01/20(Mon)01:22:36 No.259903049 ▶
File: 1407726361031.jpg (401 KB, 1008x1260)



>>259890588 (OP)
The biggest lie of them all is that race is only skin deep and we're all the same. It's ludicrous to believe that evolving in completely different environments under completely different circumstances all lead to the same path. We recognize this for every other animal on Earth, but are forced to lie about ourselves for the sake of society.

All the races look different because they are different, and a major difference is IQ. Africans simply have a significantly lower average IQ than any other people aside from maybe the Australian Abbos. Civilization and high societal living is just not fundamental to some races. Recognizing racial differences isn't some high crime or sin, it's just accepting reality.

The main reason why you're forced to think otherwise is because a homogeneous society is much harder to control and profit off of. We are purposefully diluted in order to create societies that are easier to manipulate by those with the power to do so. A homogeneous United States would not have accepted rampant offshoring of American prosperity, a militarized police, unmitigated domestic spying, or any other affliction which erodes our freedoms and the pursuits of our personal happiness.

Multiculturalism and multiracial societies are the perfect vessel for a domesticated, powerless citizenry.

Russian-speakers who want to make aliya could need DNA test

Prime Minister's Office says would-be immigrants from former Soviet Union may be asked to prove Jewish bloodline

BY ASHER ZEIGER AND TIMES OF ISRAEL STAFF | July 29, 2013, 10:19 am |

https://archive.is/aEG7I



Young immigrants from Russia at the Putin Bar in Jerusalem on November 18, 2008. (photo credit: Anna Kaplan/ Flash90)



HAARETZ

Scientists Discover Gene That Predisposes Ashkenazi Jews to Schizophrenia

Variations of the DNST3 gene make Ashkenazi Jews 40 percent more likely to develop schizophrenia and similar diseases.

Home > Israel News

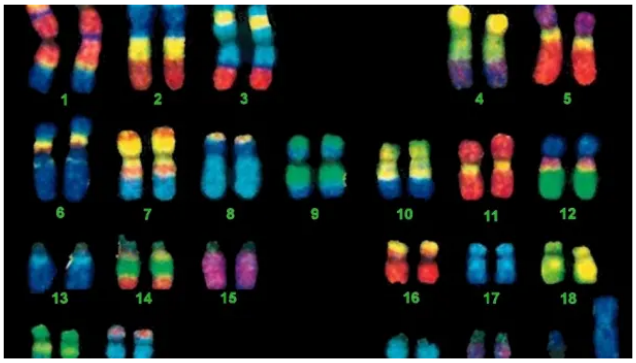
Israeli High Court Allows DNA Testing to Prove Judaism

Petition filed by Avigdor Lieberman, Yisrael Beitenu and several individuals asking for the DNA testing to prove Judaism to be disallowed is struck down

Aaron Rabinowitz | Send me email alerts

https://archive.is/c4ftW

Jan 24, 2020 3:15 AM

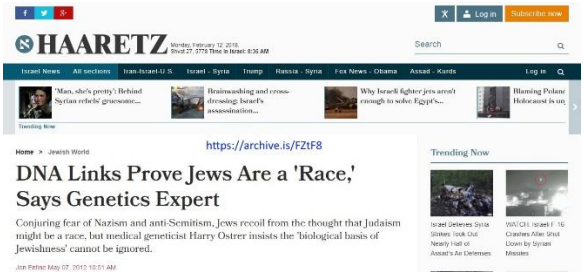


Human chromosomes under the microscope Credit: Memorial University of Newfoundland via JTA

A panel of High Court justices rejected the petition filed by Avigdor Lieberman, Yisrael Beitenu and several private petitioners against the Chief Rabbinate and the rabbinical courts, ruling that DNA testing to prove one's Judaism should be allowed.

The High Court of Justice also ruled that the petitioners did not prove that the rabbinate acted in a discriminatory manner in this matter. At the same time, the majority decision said the rabbinate must formulate written rules on the issue within a year.

The majority decision was written by Justice Neal Hendel, who noted that two important issues were raised in the petition: reexamination by the rabbinical court of the Judaism of someone who was already recognized and registered as a Jew, and conducting genetic tests to prove one's Judaism.



https://archive.is/FZtF8

DNA Links Prove Jews Are a 'Race,' Says Genetics Expert

Conjuring fear of Nazism and anti-Semitism, Jews recoil from the thought that Judaism might be a race, but medical geneticist Harry Ostrer insists the 'biological basis of Jewishness' cannot be ignored.

Ethiopian women in Israel 'given contraceptive without consent'

https://archive.is/PIPqG

Israel's health ministry is investigating claims that Ethiopian immigrants have unwittingly had Depo-Provera jabs for years



A woman from the Ethiopian community at a protest in Jerusalem calling for relatives to be brought to Israel. A documentary claims immigrants received contraceptive shots in Ethiopian transit camps and Israel. Photograph: Menahem Kahana/AFP/Getty



https://archive.fo/4MPPy

Jewish World

https://archive.fo/250Bv



Rabbi Dov Lior
Photo: Gil Yohanan

facebook
print
send to friend
comment

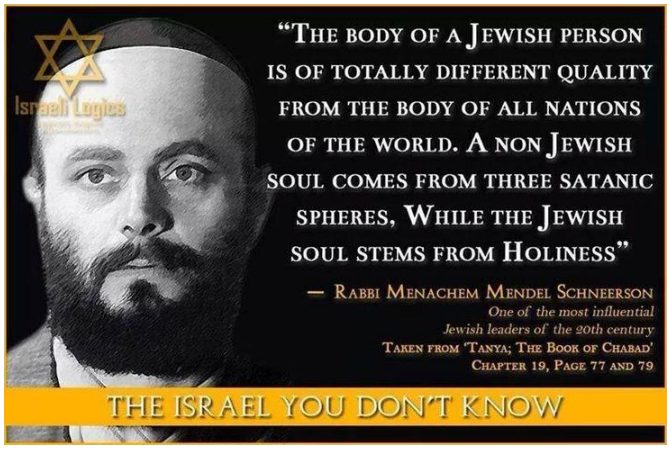
'Gentile sperm leads to barbaric offspring'

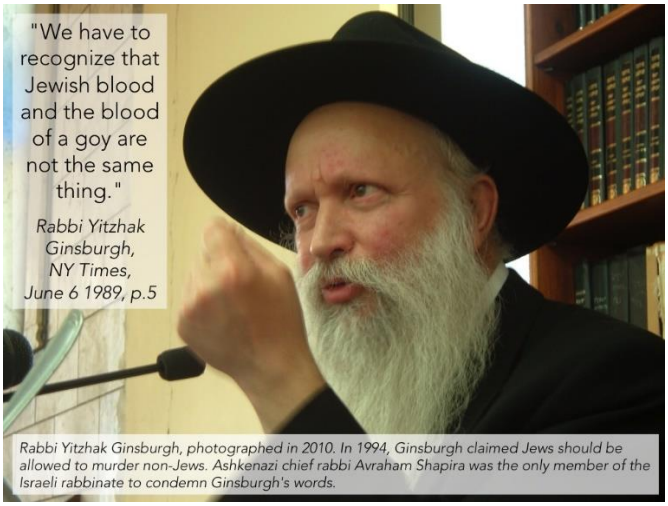
Rabbi Dov Lior says Jewish Law prohibits sterile couples from conceiving using non-Jew's sperm, as it causes adverse traits. On subject of single mothers he says, 'Child cannot be 100% normal'

Kobi Nahshoni | Published: 01.12.11 , 08:30

Rabbi Dov Lior, a senior authority on Jewish law in the Religious Zionism movement, asserted recently that a Jewish woman should never get pregnant using sperm donated by a non-Jewish man – even if it is the last option available.

According to Lior, a baby born through such an insemination will have the "negative genetic traits that characterize non-Jews." Instead, he advised sterile couples to adopt.







Ben-Ari noted that former Prime Minister Golda Meir, "a prime minister of the Labor party, a representative of the left, etc. - when she spoke about assimilation she said...'whoever marries and assimilates joins the six million (Jews murdered in the Holocaust). She saw in what's happening here a continuation of the work of (Nazi Leader Adolf) Hitler."

http://www.israelnationalnews.com/News/News.aspx/184130

DNC CHAIR WASSERMAN SCHULTZ SLAMS JEWISH INTERMARRIAGE, MEDIA IGNORES



by JOHN NOLTE | 3 Feb 2015 | 378 https://archive.md/VVm0A

Chuck Schumer 'worried' that his daughter was not marrying a Jew

Phil Weiss and Yakov Hirsch on June 7, 2016 22 Comments Adjust Font Size

https://archive.fo/K1R1h

Sen. Ch

THE ELECTRONIC INTIFADA

In Israel, intermarriage viewed as treason

Jonathan Cook
The Electronic Intifada
25 September 2009

A local authority in Israel has announced that it is establishing a special team of youth counsellors and psychologists whose job it will be to identify young Jewish women who are dating Arab men and "rescue" them.

The move by the municipality of Petah Tikva, a city close to Tel Aviv, is the latest in a series of separate — and little discussed — initiatives from official bodies, rabbis, private organizations and groups of Israeli residents to try to prevent interracial dating and marriage.

Home > Israel News https://archive.is/YISqm

Israel Bans Novel Depicting Arab-Jewish Love Story From Schools Over Miscegenation Fears

Move comes despite the fact that the official responsible for teaching of literature in secular state schools recommended the book for use in advanced literature classes, as did a professional committee of academics and educators.

Or Kashti | Dec 30, 2015 7:15 PM

Israel's education minister: Intermarriage among US Jews 'like second Holocaust'

ADL chief says Rafi Peretz's remark 'trivializes the Shoah'; Israel-Diaspora activist group calls Israeli discourse about US Jews 'irresponsible and disrespectful'

By JTA and TOI STAFF
9 July 2019, 11:53 pm | 36

https://archive.is/yB2zA

Home > Israel News

Future of U.S. Jews 'Keeps Me Up at Night,' Israeli Minister Tells Jewish Gathering

https://archive.is/h5sJC

Naftali Bennett tells AJC conference that his main goal as diaspora affairs minister is 'saving the Jews' and warns of 'losing millions of Jews to assimilation'

Judy Maltz | Send me email alerts

Jun 12, 2018 8:59 PM

Tweet 0 Zen Subscribe



Naftali Bennett speaks at Tel Aviv University, February 2018. Credit: \ Moti Milrod

- U.S. Jews say Israel is losing their support by capitulating to ultra-Orthodox demands
- American, Israeli Jews sharply divided over Trump, Western Wall and settlements, survey shows
- Israelis don't think Netanyahu's government should listen to U.S. Jews, survey shows

Forward

Anti-Semitism in America is Nothing New. Don't Deny Jewish History and Culture by Calling Us "White"

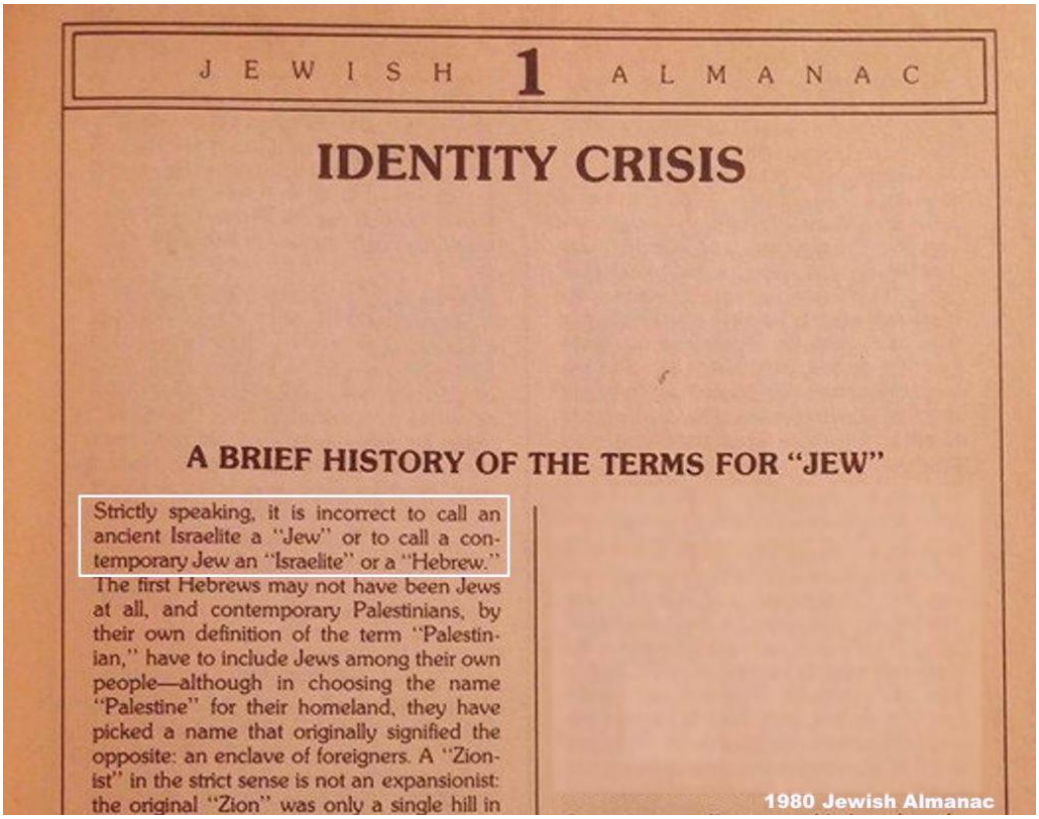
December 1, 2016



Adelson: My 'most important' project ups Jewish inmarriage from 42 to 76 percent

Philip Weiss on October 3, 2016 3 Comments Adjust Font Size

https://archive.is/thW9y



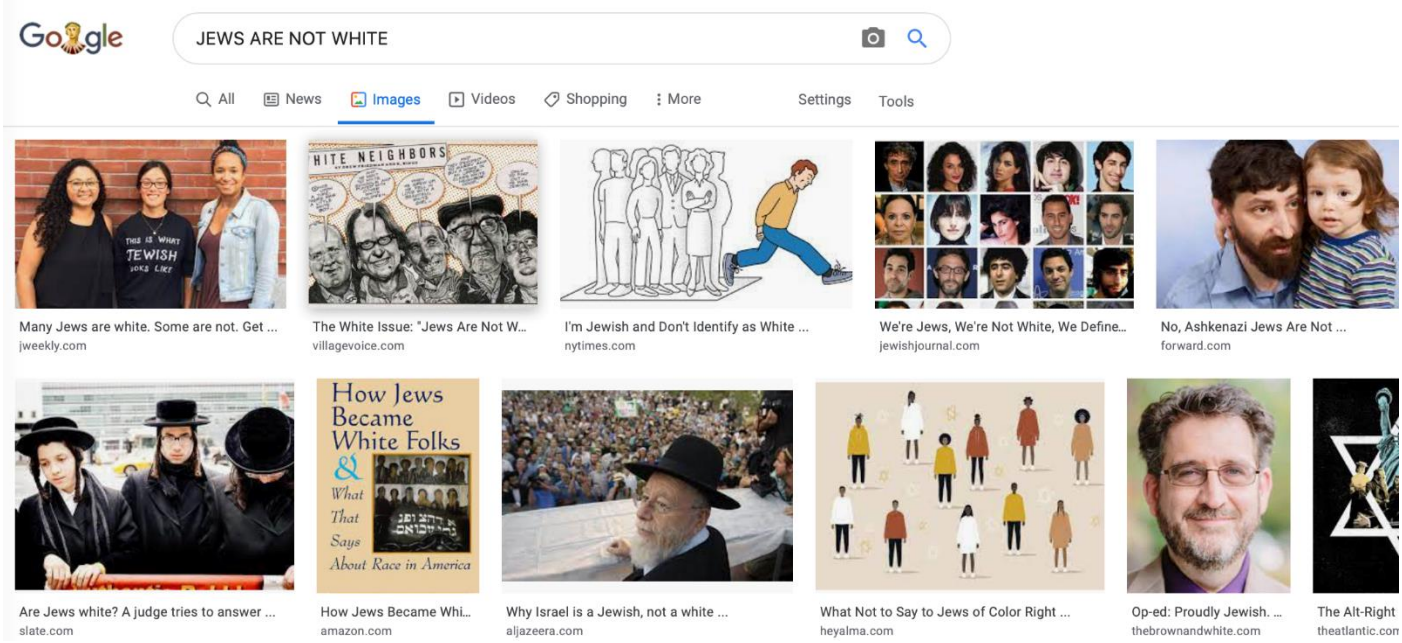
JEWISH 1 ALMANAC

IDENTITY CRISIS

A BRIEF HISTORY OF THE TERMS FOR "JEW"

Strictly speaking, it is incorrect to call an ancient Israelite a "Jew" or to call a contemporary Jew an "Israelite" or a "Hebrew." The first Hebrews may not have been Jews at all, and contemporary Palestinians, by their own definition of the term "Palestinian," have to include Jews among their own people—although in choosing the name "Palestine" for their homeland, they have picked a name that originally signified the opposite: an enclave of foreigners. A "Zionist" in the strict sense is not an expansionist: the original "Zion" was only a single hill in

1980 Jewish Almanac



Ashkenazi Jews are not white – Response to Haaretz article

DECEMBER 5, 2014, 5:16 PM | 196

https://archive.is/wuHvp

Recommend Share 6.4k Tweet 171 +1 0 Email Print Share

BLOGGER



Hila Hershkoviz

In response to Haaretz article "Jews, white privilege and the fight against racism in America" (by Benjy Cannon 4/12/14) I would like to say loud and clear: Ashkenazi Jews are not white.

Get The Times of Israel's Daily Edition by email and never miss our top stories FREE SIGN UP!

Every time I read about a Jew somewhere identifying as a white person, I cringe. As an Israeli Jew, who like most other Israeli Jews, is completely foreign to the concept of Jews being "white" I would like to address this article to my Jewish brothers and sisters in America.

archive.is/yP1Yc

Are you Jewish?

Do you have Jewish roots? Are you an Ashkenazi? Are you a Levi or a Cohen?

A DNA test by iGENEA provides you with clear evidence of whether you have Jewish roots. Based on your specific genetic characteristics, we can identify whether you are of Jewish descent, which line the Jewish descent is from (paternal, maternal or both lines) and even to what percentage you are Jewish. In addition, your profile is compared with more than 700,000 people in our database. If we find a genetic match, i.e., people with whom you correspond genetically, you may contact these people and intensify your family research.

iGENEA Basic	iGENEA Premium	iGENEA Expert
EUR 179.-	EUR 499.-	EUR 1299.-
ORDER	ORDER	ORDER
Ordered by 29% of customers for an origins analysis.	Ordered by 55% of customers for an origins analysis.	Ordered by 16% of customers for an origins analysis.

Is Judaism more than a religion? Is there a jewish Gene?

Ethnic groups who marry among themselves for generations are genetically "linked". It is scientifically undisputed that there are genetic patterns that occur frequently in Jews. Jews have developed over the centuries a certain degree of genetic homogeneity that becomes visible in a DNA-test.

The Jewish People, however, is not entirely genetically seperable. So no test can give you an unambiguous proof. Nevertheless a



archive.fo/Tf3j5

Legacy: A Genetic History of the Jewish People

By Harry Ostrer

Oxford University Press, 288 Pages, $24.95

In his new book, "Legacy: A Genetic History of the Jewish People," Harry Ostrer, a medical geneticist and professor at Albert Einstein College of Medicine in New York, claims that Jews are different, and the differences are not just skin deep. Jews exhibit, he writes, a distinctive genetic signature. Considering that the Nazis tried to exterminate Jews based on their supposed racial distinctiveness, such a conclusion might be a cause

Genetic citizenship: DNA testing and the Israeli Law of Return

Ian V. McGonigle ✉, Lauren W. Herman,

Journal of Law and the Biosciences, Volume 2, Issue 2, 13 July 2015, Pages 469–478, https://doi.org/10.1093/jlb/lsv027
Published: 17 June 2015

PDF Cite Permissions Share ▾ archive.is/1qCAS

Abstract

The Israeli State recently announced that it may begin to use genetic tests to determine whether potential immigrants are Jewish or not. This development would demand a rethinking of Israeli law on the issue of the definition of Jewishness. In this article, we discuss the historical and legal context of secular and religious definitions of Jewishness and rights to immigration in the State of Israel. We give a brief overview of different ways in which genes have been regarded as Jewish, and we discuss the relationship between this new use of genetics and the society with which it is co-produced. In conclusion, we raise several questions about future potential impacts of Jewish genetics on Israeli law and society.

Issue Section: New Developments,

Masha Yakerson, like many of her Jewish, college-age peers, attempted to sign up for a Birthright Israel[1] trip in the summer of 2013.[2] Birthright told Yakerson, whose family is from Russia, that to prove that she was Jewish, and eligible for the trip, she would need to take a DNA test.[3] Birthright claimed that the test was required by the Israeli consulate, and further that a DNA test would be required if Yakerson ever wanted to make *aliyah* (immigrate to

Scientists Discover Gene That Predisposes Ashkenazi Jews to Schizophrenia

Variations of the DNST3 gene make Ashkenazi Jews 40 percent more likely to develop schizophrenia and similar diseases.

Ido Efrati | Send me email alerts

Nov 26, 2013 10:20 AM

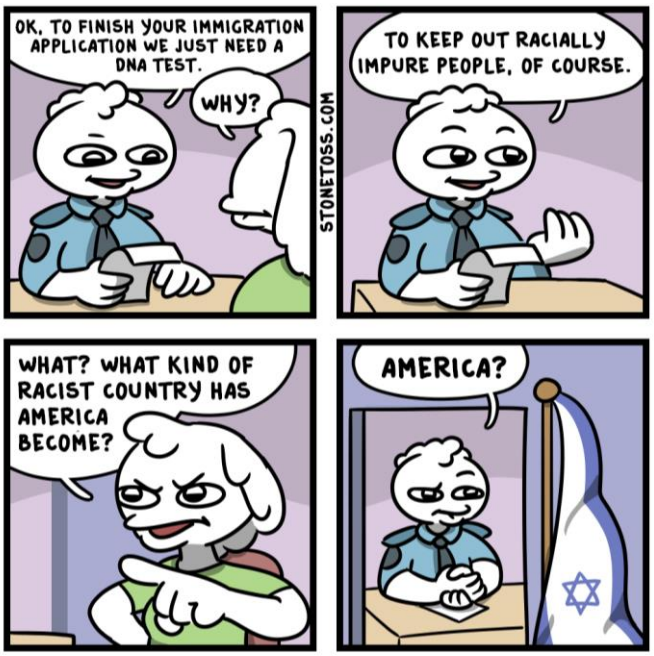
http://archive.is/5BplJ

1094 Tweet 0 Zen Subscribe

- Haredi love goes high-tech: No DNA testing, no wedding
- How Ashkenazi are you? Tapping into genetic secrets online
- DNA links prove Jews are a 'race,' says genetics expert
- Israeli scientists discover substance that may fend off Alzheimer's, aging
- Neanderthals had sex with other species - and family, DNA study shows
- Why are some bacteria resistant to antibiotics?
- Joint Israeli-U.S. research points way to more effective anti-depressants
- Why scientists are putting flies on little treadmills
- Israeli scientists unlock secret of mind control — in zombie cockroaches

Israeli and American scientists have discovered a gene among Ashkenazi Jews that increases their chances of developing the mental disorder schizophrenia, as well schizoaffective disorder and







Kathleen A. Hinojosa @kathleehinojosa · 9h
.@Salon There is a disgusting #ItsOkayToBeWhite poster campaign all around the country and it is not okay. Please investigate. #HateCrime
31 7 3

Doug Flutie @JeffWri17101679 · 7h
Quick question @kathleehinojosa Are you Jewish?
2 39

Kathleen A. Hinojosa @kathleehinojosa · 7h
Yes but I don't see why you need to bring that up...
14

Newps @Newp95 · 5h
OYYYY VEEEYYY

> **Kathleen A. Hinojosa**
> @kathleehinojosa
> Replying to @WurzelRoot @CNN and 7 others
> As a white person I think we can do better than racism.
> 12:52 PM · Nov 1, 2017

4 2 28

Donald Kimball @DonKimball14 · 57m
Amazing



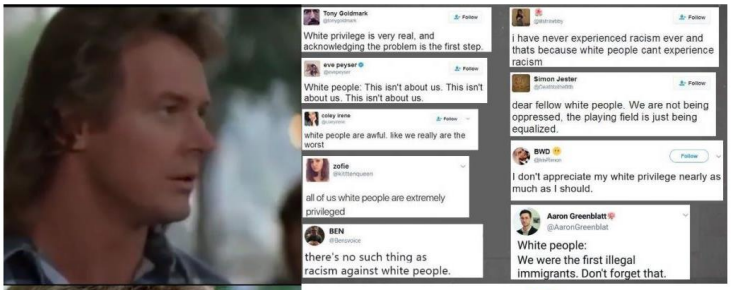
1

Kathleen A. Hinojosa
@kathleehinojosa
Follow

Replying to @DonKimball14 @Newp95 and 2 others

Take this down!! @ACLU #HateSpeechIsNotFreeSpeech

5:32 PM - 1 Nov 2017


Tony Goldmark
White privilege is very real, and acknowledging the problem is the first step.
eve peyser
White people: This isn't about us. This isn't about us. This isn't about us.
coley irene
white people are awful. like we really are the worst
zofie
all of us white people are extremely privileged
BEN
there's no such thing as racism against white people.
i have never experienced racism ever and thats because white people cant experience racism
Simon Jester
dear fellow white people. We are not being oppressed, the playing field is just being equalized.
BWD
I don't appreciate my white privilege nearly as much as I should.
Aaron Greenblatt
@AaronGreenblat
White people:
We were the first illegal immigrants. Don't forget that.


Tony Goldmark
@QSKSw @DJSoundBite I'm Jewish.
eve peyser
I don't want to sound too controversial, but I'm a Jewish person.
coley irene
my ancestors were Jewish!
zofie @kitttenqueen · 4h
proud of my jewishness. proud of who i am.
Benvoice
I always remember my mom telling us as kids that we were not white, "we just looked white."
im a jewish atheist
Simon Jester
@justinjm1 I'm part Jewish
BWD
Who said it was a argument? I'm Jewish
Aaron Greenblatt
@AaronGreenblat
Uhhhhh...I'm not white...I Jewish...


Aaron Greenblatt
@AaronGreenblat
Follow
White people:
We were the first illegal immigrants. Don't forget that.
#DefendDACA
5:10 PM - 6 Sep 2017
27 Retweets 44 Likes
Aaron Greenblatt
@AaronGreenblat
Follow
Replying to @NickiFuentes
You're not going to "solve" these demographic trends, honey. Your people are being replaced - and there's nothing you can do about it!
8:09 AM - 5 Sep 2017
56 Retweets 23 Likes
Aaron Greenblatt
@AaronGreenblat
Jew. Queer. Socialist. Student. Agitator. DSA. Contributor @ IGD. #PunchNazis #GoodNightAltRight They/them.


billy eichner
@billyeichner
Historic fact: I am the first white host EVER on Billy on the Street.
2014-09-15, 4:20 PM
billy eichner
@billyeichner
I, along with other white twitter comedians, am and always will be the last word on race relations thank you so much
billy eichner
@billyeichner
I am anti-white.
2017-02-16, 1:56 PM
266 RETWEETS 2,703 LIKES
billy eichner
@billyeichner
Thank you! Fun fact: I look Irish but I'm Jewish! twitter.com/aoife_osull/st...
billy eichner
@billyeichner
Hey ALT RIGHT - Tonight 2 very nice JEWISH boys take over @truTV whether u like it or not!!! BILLY ON THE STREET with @Sethrogen 10:30/930c!


Iliza Shlesinger
@iliza
I know, I'm white and pretty and blonde so I should be on Fox News. Sorry to challenge your idea on what a nonconformist looks like.
2017-05-03, 3:34 PM
Iliza Shlesinger
@iliza
Don't worry, when it's your rights, you'll care.Lotta straight white conservatives doing the same "complaining" when we bring up gun control
2017-01-28, 11:49 PM
Iliza Shlesinger
@iliza
Can we expire like... all the white dudes who didn't get laid in high school? Seems to be the majority of our social issues right there
2016-10-09, 7:48 PM
Iliza Shlesinger
@iliza
Replying to @iliza
"Omg WE DO SAY THAT!"I just want black people to know we don't sit around drinking milk. Jews don't anyway, the goyem do, for sure.

Anonymous 04/18/18(Wed)00:35:37 No.4498873 ▶ >>4498893 >>4498918 >>4498928 >>4498933 >>4498948 >>4498971 >>4499031 >>4499041 >>4499082 >>4499826 >>4500138 >>4500327 >>4500577 >>4500695 >>4500701 >>4500857 >>4500899 >>4500999 >>4501122

What did the Jews do to make Hitler and the German people hate them so much?

Anonymous 04/18/18(Wed)05:23:55 No.4500222 ▶ >>4500229 >>4500249 >>4500271 >>4500307 >>4500454
File: 1523189684252.png (98 KB, 593x600)



I'm taking the bait.

The 2 types of people who respond to this are either unironic leftypol / r/socialism (same thing) colonists who organize via discord and reddit threads to come here. The other are errant /pol/fags. r/socialism will have you believe that Jews dindu, they're literally interchangeable with every other ethnicity and race, etc. They don't believe in any of that stuff anyway. They're brainwashed retard ideologues whose pattern of thought leads to Lysenkoism.

/pol/fags are inherently conspiratorial and take things too far on Jews. There is inherent truth in some of the claims, but they're too generalized. Here's the reality:

Jews are quite a unique people. After forming the diaspora and spreading across Europe, they developed extremely complicated international communique. They had always been pretty decent merchants in the Roman Empire, but expulsion from Israel/Palestine enhanced this. Their religion is basically racial supremacism and rejection of all non-Jewish spirituality. It is codified blood-worship. So they were, from the get go, extremely ethnocentric and bigoted. They genocided gentiles at every opportunity they could, they celebrate the massacres of peoples like Canaanites and Hellenic people in the Middle East. They depopulated Cyprus, for god's sake.

Now when Europe was Christianized, they got ghettoized and forced wholly and only into usurious jobs that Christians weren't supposed to do. Now, Jews always self-segregated - ghettoization just made it legally enforceable. In the ghettos their tribalism got even worse. Christians constantly tried to convert Jews anyway, so they did have a way to integrate into society. But most prefered their own racial religion. Pogroms and attacks on Jews, particularly in Eastern Europe where they became the aristocracy's only middle class to extract wealth from gentile peasants, did reinforce this radical in-group preference. Sometimes it was justified, Jews often behaved badly. 1/-

Anonymous 04/18/18(Wed)05:33:47 No.4500249 ▶ >>4500271 >>4500307

>>4500222
Other times it was just superstition on the gentile peasants' part. Jews often got favored in court politics for their useful attributes. So monarchs and lords sometimes were quite generous and sentimental toward Jews. In Russia they tried to move Jews to the Pale to have them settle the land and farm for themselves, so they wouldn't be an entirely middle class people who did no manual labor. Jews refused. Attempts to help Jews by gentiles, few and far between, have often been rejected out of hand.

Eventually with the rise of secularism, and Napoleon's liberation of them, you get a large emergence of atheistic Jews. Some rich Jews had already climbed the ladder into gentile aristocratic families, but most had to face the trial of living outside the ghetto. Religious Jews remained in the ghetto, happy to do their thing. Still extremely racist, still are. The secular Jews became rootless cosmopolitans that flocked to cities. They detached themselves from their original culture, but still retained a Jewish psychology and morality. Often this metamorphized into political religion, like Communism. Communism is extremely messianic and utopian that attempts to bring heaven on earth, which appeals to that Jewish mindset. They also felt persecuted and so lots of the secular Jews flocked to communist movements. Communism is international and requires basically identityless ground-down workers with nothing to live for but bread (at least back then, now it is all mentally ill trannies and bourgeois losers. I guess Engels and the elite of Marxists fit that category, but the old commie footman did not). Jews fit quite well as the communist intellectual class, becoming in a way their own caste of rabbis.

The ghettoization of Jews into financial professions had an inadvertant eugenic effect. They're smart folks. So they tend to overrepresent in intellectual movements. But many both secular and religious, also act as nepotistic crime families giving jobs to other Jews

Anonymous 04/18/18(Wed)05:42:16 No.4500271 ▶ >>4500307

>>4500222
>>4500249
Both secular and religious, generally moderate, also possess a kind of political rationale predicated on soft-racism like: 'What is good for the Jews?'. They have practiced this form of ethnic politics for millennia. The Talmud, Torah are all founded on 'what is good for the Jews'. Jews support political parties that support them. That makes sense. You're a minority who is often persecuted - you want to exert what control you have to secure a better life. So they wield their disproportionate power (generalizing, a good deal of atheistic jews reject this stuff) as a block to influence gentile society. Often to the host population's detriment. So you have gentiles reacting to the Jews' power in their own countries. Jews often become nations-within-nations, reluctant to leave their ancient tribalism behind. They aren't just another religion like Catholicism or Zoroastrianism, or something. Their religion is explicitly ethnic, and they themselves are ethnically distinct. A Catholic Englishman might have fierce disagreement with a Prot Englishman. At the end of the day, they're both still Englishman. The Catholic might lobby for the Pope, but he's still part of the English nation. Jews are neither ethnic kin nor religious comrades. Through historical experience and their own religious foundation, they are at times a subversive force in society. This is why Jews are often hated.

They're often very ruthless too. Politically, economically, socially, their ghetto culture permeates everything. You don't want to cross Jews.

Anonymous 04/18/18(Wed)05:53:05 No.4500307 ▶ >>4500808 >>4500857

>>4500271
>>4500249
>>4500222
Culturally Atheistic jews often lash out at gentile morality and norms. They like to undermine gentile religion a lot. Modern art is basically controlled by them. 'Degenerate' movements boast a hefty sum of Jews at the head, and they're pretty conscious of it. There is a hatred you could say that is subconcious to them. They've always been outsiders, persecuted for wrong reasons and right. Gentile society to them isn't theres implicitly, and so who cares if you destroy it?

Orthodox Jews and the like just keep to themselves. They're unpleasant people who are the extreme end of Jewish supremacism, but they often coordinate with moderate and secular Jews for funding. Anti-semitism foundations, Holocaust remembrance, etc. The worst Orthodox Jews do is spit at churches, be rude on the street, do dirty business, buy up blocks of American urban housing from poor African Americans who are too dumb to realize the steal they're giving to the orthodox, and then they sell them to white leftypol type bourgeois gentrifiers, etc. Many examples, but on a broad political scale they don't do very much. They just want to be left alone.

An interesting branch of Jewry are the AnCap Jews like Rothbard. Basically they're the extreme capitalist stereotype that juxtaposes the rabbinic communist idealist. Extremely cynical people, they go hard with the ghetto culture with none of the tradition/religion.

Jews are just very complicated, but you eventually understand how dysfunctional they are and why they end up getting hurt. Hopefully they all move to Israel where they can make their own nation and don't get persecuted anymore.

Anonymous 05/29/19 (Wed) 17:21:11 ID: 1161cf No.13333817 >>13333819 >>13337012
File (hide): 1a365fd62cb6fb7….jpg (1.85 MB, 4236x3477, 1412:1159, Carl Schleicher (Active c.….jpg) (h) (u)



>>13326925 (OP)
You are asking what is probably the most important question in social science.

First of all, let us define which population we are talking about. The actual ancient Jews were just violent and stupid Semitic tribespeople, and middle-eastern Jews remain so to this day. The population of interest are the Ashkenazi Jews. From the standpoint of human-biodiversity, Ashkenazim are the most fascinating, bizarre and dangerous population of humans to have ever evolved. I am of partial Ashkenazi ancestry and have done extensive research on this profoundly important topic. In this post I will outline what I have learned.

Genetic studies suggest that Ashkenazim are descended from near-eastern men who intermarried with Italian women during the early Roman imperial period. Modern Ashkenazim are about 60% European in terms of autosomal DNA. This new hybrid population was subjected to unique selective pressures for 2000 years, creating the population which now rules all of our societies.

Christian Europeans are a proselytizing and welcoming people, combined with the fact that the Ashkenazi root population was partially European probably resulted in massive bleed-off into the general European population through intermarriage and conversion. Through most of their history it is known that Ashkenazim specialized in mercantile trades, but it is likely that they had a much more natural population structure in the beginning. All of the stem-Ashkenazim who lived and worked around Europeans eventually converted and intermarried. This process also resulted in breeding for higher IQ, as all Ashkenazim who couldn't make the cut in the mercantile niche would be encouraged to leave the Jewish community.

Increased intelligence alone cannot explain the bizarre Ashkenazi behavioral patterns which we have all observed. Even a wealthy and smart stem-Ashkenazi was still half-European and might be tempted to integrate into European Christian society, and no doubt many did so in every generation. The very openness of European society resulted in a perverse selective pressure. Those Ashkenazim who had an affinity for European culture, aesthetics and morality were more likely to chose to integrate with Europeans over the millenia, disproportionately leaving in the Ashkenazi gene-pool those individuals with an innate genetic aversion to all things European; their culture, aesthetics, morality and physical appearance.

Additionally, the Ashkenazim were bred for an extremely high level of in-group cohesion and coordination. Their group loyalty is fanatical. Most of the Ashkenazim that could be bribed or co-opted by our leaders have been removed from their gene-pool over the last two thousand years. They Ashkenazim operate in a solid front, divided only in tactical disagreements over "What is best for Jews".
(Part 1of2)

Anonymous 05/29/19 (Wed) 17:21:45 ID: 1161cf No.13333819 >>13333841 >>13337012
File (hide): 9ec39ca5cd99701….jpg (3.71 MB, 3461x2752, 3461:2752, Lajos Koloszvary (1871-193….jpg) (h) (u)



>>13333817
To put it all together; Europeans have bred for themselves the ultimate parasite. European openness to outsiders allowed the Ashkenazi breeding pool to shed their community members of typical intelligence into the host population, allowing them to create a specialized highly-intelligent mercantile clan. Even worse, this openness filtered the Ashkenazim of all genes which might predispose them to have a positive disposition towards European people. The Ashkenazim that remained in the clan for over 2000 years were selected for a general malevolence towards Europeans, a rejection of all things European. Combine this with their extraordinary cohesion, it is fair to say that the Ashkenazim were bred to be the ultimate anti-Europeans, our civilizational super-parasite.

This in itself would be bad enough, basically condemning European peoples to extermination by this malevolent merchant clan, but the situation may be even worse. Ashkenazi genetic malevolence is particularly targeted at Europeans, but extends to all humanity. It is known that Ashkenazim played a disproportionate role in the development of atomic weapons, well above that of their proportion of physicists. Many European physicists were reluctant to participate in the development of such a weapon, a trait which was not shared by Ashkenazim. I believe that in the case that Ashkenazim are ever struck a blow which might challenge their supremacy, they may unleash a Samson doomsday weapon which will kill all life on earth, in fact I think it likely that they have already developed such weapons in order to blackmail our leaders. They are god's chosen people after all, and all this earth and everything on it exists only to serve them.

Fermi's paradox led to speculation about a "Great Filter", some unknown mechanism which destroys civilizations before they reach a certain level of development, explaining why the universe appears so empty. The evolution of an intelligent and highly malevolent parasitic population such as Ashkenazim may be a candidate for the Great Filter. Every time an advanced civilization rises up against their parasitic highly-coordinated merchant clan which invariably rises to rule them, the merchants Samson the whole thing rather permit their hosts to go free.
(Part 2of2)

▶ **Anonymous** 04/22/19 (Mon) 12:04:11 ID: aaa918 No.13171930 >>13171972 >>13172043

File (hide): 9ba66a2af64ed35⋯.jpg (1.7 MB, 3000x2628, 250:219, Albert Edelfelt (1854–1905....jpg) (h) (u)



>>13166478 (OP)
>Are Ashkenazi Jews genetically superior to most other races?
Ashkenazim aren't so much a race as a highly inbred mixed-race merchant clan.
>Ashkenazi Jews are also ethnically European, according to all reliable genetic studies:
Only about 50-60% European, mostly along the female line.
>How is European + high intelligence + longevity not the ultimate genetic combination?
You gloss over the undesirable characteristics of Ashkenazim.

1. Small physical stature and unattractive physical and facial features. Physical fitness was simply not a trait for which Ashkenazim were selected.

2. Extremely high rates of effeminacy, homosexuality and general sexual perversion. I presume that the historically high rates of arranged marriage have relaxed selection for normal reproductive inclinations.

3. Severe personality problems and general mental instability. Probably a side-effect of extremely rapid evolutionary selection for intelligence.

4. A hard-coded misanthropy towards all non-Jews, Europeans in particular. Since Ashkenazim have been a sub-population within European societies for well over a thousand years, they were subjected to unusual selective pressures. Given their origins, it is not surprising that were was much phenotypic overlap between Europeans and Ashkenazim, but with every generation those Ashkenazim who had a positive disposition towards European peoples, aesthetics, culture or behavioral norms would filter out of the Ashkenazi community and integrate with Europeans. This selection pressure filtered out most pro-European inclinations among the Ashkenazi breeding-pool, leaving only those Ashkenazim with a genetic malevolence towards all things European, and since Europeans are objectively the most beautiful, artistic, moral and courageous of human populations, Ashkenazim have been selected for inclinations towards general misanthropy, perversion and evil.

Ashkenazim aren't a normal land-race, but a specialized civilizational parasite of Europeans. Furthermore, their selection for extreme intelligence and misanthropy makes them a profound threat to all life on earth. It was Ashkenazi scientists who pioneered atomic weapons when European scientists were reticent to do so. I fear that it may be the case that Ashkenazim are a candidate for the solution to the Fermi paradox. As yourself, I am a person of partial Ashkenazi ancestry and I have no doubt in my mind that Ashkenazim would not hesitate of destroy all life on earth rather than lose power, since, after all, they are god's chosen people and all in the universe exists to serve them. The Ashkenazim have probably already developed doomsday weapons in order to extinguish all life on earth in case their power is ever seriously threatened again.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: G742mebJ) 01/02/20(Thu)17:50:49 No.238060779 ▶ >>238060851 >>238062673

>>238058068 (OP)
The first and greatest lie, that Jewry is not a racial question, but a religion, inevitably leads to further lies.

If we thoroughly study the racial nature of the Jew, we conclude that Jewry is not a race in the ordinary sense of the word. Instead, as Houston Steward Chamberlain wrote, it must be seen as a counter-race, although the term "counter-race" cannot be understood in a biological sense. From a biological standpoint, Jewry is a stable, inbred mixture of extreme races and racial rubbish. The concept of "counter-race" primarily means the destructive and disruptive effect of Jewry within natural races. The distinguishing mark of Jewry within human races has to do on the one hand with the racial makeup of the Jews, who have been scattered for millennia, and on the other hand in their stubborn adherence to the crassest materialism, based on their so-called religious laws.

Jewry is the result of the mixing of every possible race. It is the biggest racial mish-mash in history. This racial mish-mash is so dangerous for all peoples because it because it includes elements from every race. The bad characteristics of these races have been passed on for many generations through Jewry in ever stronger form. From this artificial, rootless, materialistic racial mish-mash, a parasitic counter-race has developed among the peoples.

The core of Jewry is the coming together of rootless, rejected, asocial, sick, and degenerate elements of the various races, predominately of Middle Eastern and Oriental origins. One should remember that in antiquity, lepers were ejected from their racial community, just as were criminal asocial elements.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: G742mebJ) 01/02/20(Thu)17:51:41 No.238060851 ▶ >>238060895 >>238062673

>>238060779
As a result of its parasitic distribution among the peoples over thousands of years, Jewry wormed its way into almost all the races on earth. As a social parasite, it infected the lower classes, slaves, proletarians, the mob, etc. They had the least resistance to Jewish racial parasitism. These classes, which had largely lost their instincts against racial foreigners, allowed Jewish blood to infiltrate.

In the Old Testament, we read in Exodus 12:38 about the departure from Egypt of the Children of Israel: "Many others of the rabble left with them."

Since these lower classes leaned strongly to criminality and asocial behavior, and were inclined to political revolution, the Jewish racial mish-mash incorporated the negative characteristics of these races, and increased them over the generations by mixing with the blood of the lowest elements of other races, passing them on in increased degree from generation to generation. Thus, the Jewish counter-race moved ever more to the negative side. The artificial Jewish racial mish-mash was held together by the force of materialistic religious laws that focused on life this side of the grave. It promised its adherents prosperity on earth, and lordship over all other peoples and nations. This Jewish racial mixture was kept strictly separate from the influence of foreign gods.

During several hundred years of the Babylonian Captivity, the Jewish racial mish-mash was strengthened by inbreeding. The inclusion of foreign elements, from this point on, was almost nonexistent. For the first time in history, a well-defined and distinct type emerged in the form of the Jewish counter-race.

This Jewish counter-race incorporated to the greatest degree the bad characteristics of nearly all races that it had inherited over the centuries by a process of negative selection.

>> **Anonymous** (ID: G742mebJ) 01/02/20(Thu)17:52:12 No.238060895 ▶ >>238062673

>>238060851
This brief overview of Jewish racial origins demonstrates the uniqueness of the origin and development of Jewry, which is precisely the opposite of the origin and development of all other races. As we have seen, other races grew organically from particular situations over an ethnically-based history, through a process of contact and struggle in commerce and war with other peoples. Unlike other peoples, it did not attempt to raise its members to a higher level through industry and labor.

Jewry is neither a race nor a mixed race. It is a confusing mixture of races, racial mixtures, and racial fragments, artificially held together by its rabbis. It acts as a kind of counter-race, which can only destroy, never build. Jewry is the product of the inbreeding of asocial, criminal, sick, degenerate, and rejected elements of every possible race in the ancient world. Jewry is neither a race nor a people nor a religion in our sense of those words. It possesses no homeland, but leads a rootless, parasitic life at the expense of the host peoples. Its current homeland is largely the criminal neighborhoods of the great cities of the world, its god is money, its policy is revolution and the destruction of the cultural treasures of mankind.

Anonymous (ID: gg2nu66Y) 05/01/18(Tue)15:48:34 No.170106598 ▶ >>170106690 >>170106739 >>170107295

It appears that the Jew is a literall demonic construct. I believe that this is the result of their pact with Satan, or, for a more secular approach, it's the result of millenia of genetically unhealthy practices, and other degenerate behaviors.

The Jewish genestic makeover is so drastically fragile, that if a Ashkenazi does not interbreed with the goyim, it's DNA will break down within 3 generations. Symbolicaly speaking, their existance is one of always dying, never growing, they experience no evolution, they are binded to this ruined existence. It is only logical to be so, as the Jew is the result of the failed attempt at copying the human nature, an attempt perperated by Satan.

It most also be remenbered that the god the Jew worships is the literal christian and muslim devil, satan, or whatever you want to call it, the Oppositor. Like a doll, a failed and flawed 'life' form.

So failed and pathetic, that the Jew is resorted to even more demonic practices, such as that of torture, child sacrifice and blood drinking. Yes, the Jew is a literal vampire. It is with the arrival of the Jew in Europe, that the myth of the vampire began spreading, this, together with the numerous cases of 'blood libel' (the unspeakable torture and drinking of a child's blood), that mark the Jew as the demon he is. The drinking of blood is required for the most important Jews, for his basic survival. It also grants him/her with longer life and improved aesthetics. The cost? The absolute ruinage of the Jewish genetic make over.

Anonymous (ID: gg2nu66Y) 05/01/18(Tue)15:49:27 No.170106690 ▶ >>170106791 >>170106841 >>170107295

>>170106598

The average Jew is plagued with a plethora of genetic diseases, many exisiting only in the Jew, and the others being various degrees of magnitude more common on the Jew then on the goyim. As for the important Jews, these ones engage in rituals to bind even more their souls with Satan, in fact, confirm Satan's ownage of the Jew's soul. In return he is granted with great riches and power, like a vampire. But also like a vampire, he must now drink blood and perform such unspeakable acts to stay alive and maintain the 'gifts' granted to him by Satan.

Of course, sometimes, the average Jews suffers also from this curse. One of their specific diseases are to this day only treatable by drinking blood. Most Jews will travel for Israel for such a treatment, who remains a mystery to this day.

The drinking of blood is, however, more common to the important Jews, but to any of them, the victim of the drinking must have been terrorized and tortured before the drinking, to boost the enpowering demonic effects of the ritual. Speaking of it, rituals are another way of gaining power for the Jew. Drinking blood is in itself a ritual, but there are also rituals were no drinking is required. Just the killing of one, or multiple number of people in a way of an offering to Satan, also grants them with gifts.

In fact, one must know that must mass shootings, terrorist attacks, 'accidents' and wars are more than often rituals, perperated for the sole purpose of offering of the killings to Satan.

The US is the nation with the largest number of Jews, alongside with Israel of course. One then, no longer wonders why so many mass shootings take place there. One also realizes now why Palestine and Israel is the stage of so much violence and death.

Anonymous (ID: gg2nu66Y) 05/01/18(Tue)15:50:35 No.170106791 ▶ >>170106896 >>170106957 >>170107295

>>170106690

Remember also, that high-caste Jews will sacrifice even fellow Jews if necessary, such was the case of the Holocaust. While no near a figure of six million died, a small number of deaths did occur. Realize that the rich high-caste managed to flee, while the poor remaneid to be killed. Nowadays, the mere mentioning of the Holocaust has become a sacrilege, and this great ritual is forever re-enacted by films, books and whatnot.

Another important fact is that the Jew considers the goy as an animal, something foreign and different. Worthy only of slavery (note that most slave traders in history were Jews), torture and death. The Jew will also prefer the YOUNGEST for their rituals, children are the main victims of this, adult victims of blood drinking are indeed rare. Even newborns will be sacrificed, and often, eaten whole. Remember too that the removal of the foreskin is also a sacrifice, so is abortion too. The bodies almost always will end up with the Jew, to be eaten whole.

While newborn blood is the most effective, you can't terrify a newborn as much as you can a child. And the Jew enjoys terrifying the child, so there is a preference. Also, the victim, during the ritual, and not, will be raped in extreme levels, tortured, then killed. Most Jews are big pedophiles, and big sexual degenerates in general, homosexuals and pansexuals, engaging also in Zoophilia. One can but imagine the amount of shear terror the victim suffers, from rape and torture, to having your blood drinked and your body eaten, while you are still alive.

It must be noted that the practice of witchcraft is summed up in the many rituals the Jews perperate. Most of them involve sacrifice and torture of something. An animal, a man, a boy, but something.

I also would like to correlate the resemblance of the image of a Witch and a Vampire with the aesthetical appearance of the Jew. The large nose is almost always the linking bridge.

▶ Anonymous 08/17/20 (Mon) 19:08:43 ID: 19e8bc No.152085 >>152264

File (hide): 7b7174c6c44c1d0···.jpg (159.07 KB, 1000x1200, 5:6, 15357836_1.jpg) (h) (u)



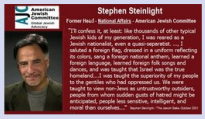
File (hide): 2948bcb8dd4d272···.jpg (233.95 KB, 1000x710, 100:71, couple_reading_der_sturmer.jpg) (h) (u)



Is the Jewish Question and the Race Question the same question and the Jewish Question is simply a more specific version of the Race Question?

▶ Anonymous 08/18/20 (Tue) 03:37:14 ID: 517df9 No.152264

File (hide): b69a9693824cfab···.jpg (69.59 KB, 580x322, 290:161, 88387.jpg) (h) (u)



>>152085

I don't think it's the same thing. There's a reason why the term "jewish question" exists. Jews are a very evil group of people. They have an exclusionary religion-ideology that nourishes and rewards deceit and exploitation of outsiders. If I had to select the greatest trick of the modern jew, it wouldn't even be the holohoax but how they have manipulated masses of people into believing, at the same time, that racism is the greatest evil in the world and that jews are the purest victims. These two beliefs are completely contradictory because there has been and there is no greater racists in world history than the jews. Their religion teaches them they're special and chosen by God and everyone else was born to be a slave to them and is made of filth. It's easy to understand why they're so evil simply by researching judaism but there's certainly a genetic component as well. They're very inbred due to how their religion demands them to not marry outsiders. Due to this, their personalities are about as stereotypical as their noses - conniving, manipulative, pure evil. Truth is to the jews like water is to oil. Which is why they hate stereotypes so much. Stereotypes completely neuter them, because when you know and expect the jew to be a lying, scheming bastard it greatly diminishes their ability to swindle you.

I think many people brush aside the true evil of judaism in their ignorance because jewish propaganda is so pervasive in American society and they have convinced many idiots not to believe stereotypes in order to make them vulnerable to their deceit. People never care to research or learn what judaism is all about. They think "it's just like Christianity" or believe some bullshit a jew told them about it. It's nothing like Christianity at all. In fact there's far more similarities between Christianity and Islam than Christianity and judaism. The whole judeo-Christian cannard is just a trick to make stupid Christians accept jews as their own, and look how much they have been betrayed and taken advantage of by these types. America has paid hundreds of billions of dollars in tribute to Israel in the last decades. Look at all these race riots, all this destruction and loos of life - behind all of that are evil, manipulative, lying kikes.

In light of all these things: no - the jew is not a mere racial variety. I believe it's perfectly possible for different races to coexist and thrive together. This is not the case for the jew. The jew will always pursue nothing less than exploitative, win-lose relations and if you deny them that, they'll do unspeakable evils in its pursuit. They believe they're entitled to it, after all, you're supposed to be their slave. Just look at Jefrey Epstein, Harvey Weinstein as examples of what thses monsters will casually do in pursuit of subjugating others. They're truly, completely evil and that's why the term jewish question exists and requires its own special solution.

JEWISH JOURNAL
Connect. Inform. Inspire.

Jews are not white people, or why Jews support the Left (a response to Dennis Prager)

by Tom Teicholz
Posted on Sep. 2, 2016 at 11:13 am

Jews will always believe Black Lives matter because Jews do not think of themselves as "White People." You have but to walk down a street in Tel Aviv to see the multiplicity of Jewish skin colors. You have but to live as a Jew in any time in history, in any country including the United States, to recognize we are not the White People – we were not the White People allowed into certain clubs, schools, neighborhoods for most of American history.

Jews will always agitate for and support causes of the Left, because we are commanded to be a beacon unto others and to see social activism and seeking Justice, Tikkun Olam and Tzedaka, as part of the Jewish DNA. We are chosen to do so.

The quest for the Jewish gene



	Findings	Historical hypothesis	Conclusion
▶ The new study	There is a dominant Caucasian element in the genetic makeup of European Jews	The ancestors of European Jews were the inhabitants of the Khazar Empire, who converted to Judaism in the 8th century C.E.	Jews of various groups do not share the same genetic makeup – there is no "Jewish nation"
▶ Existing studies	Jews all over the world share the same genetic element whose origin is in the Middle East	The ancestors of European Jews were sent on exile from the Land of Israel 2,000 years ago	Jews of various countries share the same genetic makeup, which proves they originate from the Judean Kingdom

POPULAR FALLACIES USED TO PUSH RACE MIXING:

1. "Race mixing increases genetic diversity!"

Grossly incorrect. There is only so much space on the 46 chromosomes that you don't get more diverse, and you only inherit half the chromosomes from each parent so the amount of individual genetic diversity does not change, this assuming that mixing races is the same thing as heterozygosity which is bullshit, there are completely heterozygous individuals within racial populations.

Another thing:

Mixed race does not imply more functional immune systems in terms of HLA diversity. You can have a admixed individual with a very limited set of these allotypes and an non-admixed individual who has many sets up to a maximum of 18 human leukocyte antigen allotypes for 9 loci. Because each human population already has more than 18 HLA variants and there is a limit of 18 per individual it's better to pass on the ones that give resistance to regional pathogens which offspring will be more likely to encounter than foreign ones from foreign populations.

Also note that with hybridization you can lose polymorphisms because Hardy Weinberg does not apply to gene flow and migrant polymorphisms become fixated. And if all the existing clusters were to hybridize we would be left with only one cluster rather than the many we have today, minimizing our species' biodiversity fore tha aforementioned reason (fixation). Now why is biodiversity a good thing? The more distinct populations that a species has the more chances it has to survive a pandemic. If you have only one hybridized cluster you have only one chance at the species surviving but with dozens or hundreds of distinct populations one or a few of those populations may have a mutation/mutations to survive such a disaster. See Nagylaki (1979) for more on island model migration.

So it is best to have many different populations that carry many different allelic variants SNPs so that in the case of an epidemic or something of that sort we have the best chances of surviving as a speices rather than just one hybrid population.

2. "We are moving towards a single global race!"

Completely and utterly incorrect for a number of reasons. Firstly, not all hybrids are the same (Eurasians differ from Mulattoes to a very great degree for example on the Fixation Index of genetic distance). Secondly, racial mixing more often than not means a race being *subsumed* by another due to differences in population levels and so on. Finally, something Western Whites often ignore is that the West is sui generis in its adoption of 'racelessness' as some kind of principle of policy. East Asia remains 99.9% East Asian, Sub-Saharan Africa 99.9% Sub-Saharan African and so on. What is going on in the Western World is more adequately described as *racial replacement* (i.e. the replacement of the native or founding groups with foreign groups due to immigration and differential breeding rates) rather than any utopian 'blending up' ideal.

3. "Mixed race children are healthier!"

The statistical evidence actually suggests otherwise. *The National Longditudinal Survey of Adolescent Health*, which stratifies by race, shows that mixed race individuals actually report more health complications than their monoracial counterparts in most cases. A study involving undergraduate students at San Francisco State University and the University of Hawaii at Hilo revealed that mixed-race individuals (basically white-Asian mixes) had worse health than whites or Asians. A newer study (Choi and Harachi 2006) that assessed substance use and violent behaviors among 2,082 students in Seattle public middle schools has reported mixed-race individuals being worse on these counts, after controlling for differences in socioeconomic status.

It's worth noting anecdotally that population groups which exhibit high degrees of consistent homogeneity throughout the ages. For example the Sardinians, Faroese and to a lesser extent Japanese and Icelandic peoples all report some of the highest rates of personal health on Earth, whether it's life expectation, rates of cardiovascular and heart disease and so on. Take home message? Homogeneous, highly interrelated groups can be extraordinarily healthy if the founding population exhibited good genetic health.

4. "But what about Hybrid Vigor?!"

Ah, this dusty old "hybrid vigor" canard. The problem with this idea is it only works for two genetically depressed populations that have been inbred for too long, for example, ornamental plants that have been artificialy selected for a certain type of petal without regard to other vital traits that affect health, growth and reproduction. The resulting "vigor" of the progeny of the cross(hybrid) is really just a return to some standard of functional genetic fitness.

The hybrid most likely inherits at least one working copy of genes that code for functional proteins, whereas in the genetically depressed parent genome, both copies may have produced "broken" non-functional or semi-functional products.

5. "Aren't mixed race people more attractive?"

The argument that mixed-race individuals are more attractive is based on the assumption that greater heterozygosity equals more symmetry, which equals greater attractiveness, but there are at least two much more powerful correlates of facial beauty that the proponents ignore. Note also that the only study that people who propound this argument cite in favor of mixed-race individuals being more symmetrical is Jay Phelan's study, which remains unpublished several years after its completion.

To delve deeper into this, one should read about craniofacial morphology in mixed-race individuals, white-Native American mixes to be more precise, and note that canonical variates analysis revealed a canonical root, explaining 36% of the variance, that made the mestizos deviate from shape variables in between whites and Native Americans. 52% of the 52 shape variables deviated from the mathematical average shape of the parent races, and here is the key quote:

"Finally, it is interesting that the distances that could not be assigned to a particular developmental pattern appeared to introduce "noise" and blur the effects of cranial integration." Martinez-Abadias (2006).

The developmental patterns talked about above are mathematical averaging based upon the expectation from quantitative genetics, i.e., additive genetic variation, and morphological integration of different parts of the skull, whereby different parts of the skull effectively behave like a single unit, i.e., a change in one part corresponds to changes in other associated parts.

Morphological integration is an important concept. Whereas one may not appreciate the facial features of another race, one will be able to pick out the better looking among another race, and these better looking people will have some kind of harmony between various parts of their face, but this harmony is more likely to be lost as a result of race mixing compared to same-race breeding.

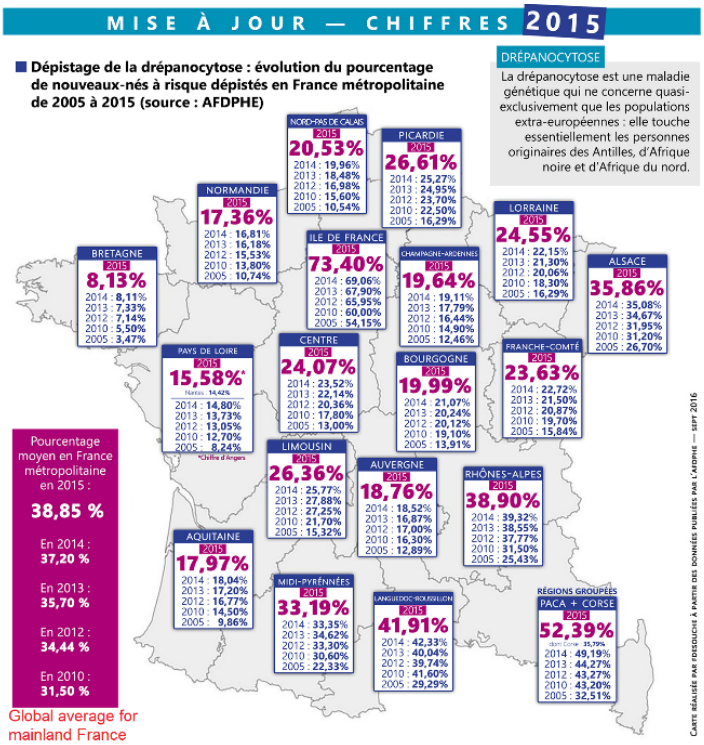
Ethnic statistics are illegal in France

However every newborn in France with African parents or ancestry are tested for sickle cell anemia and this data is public

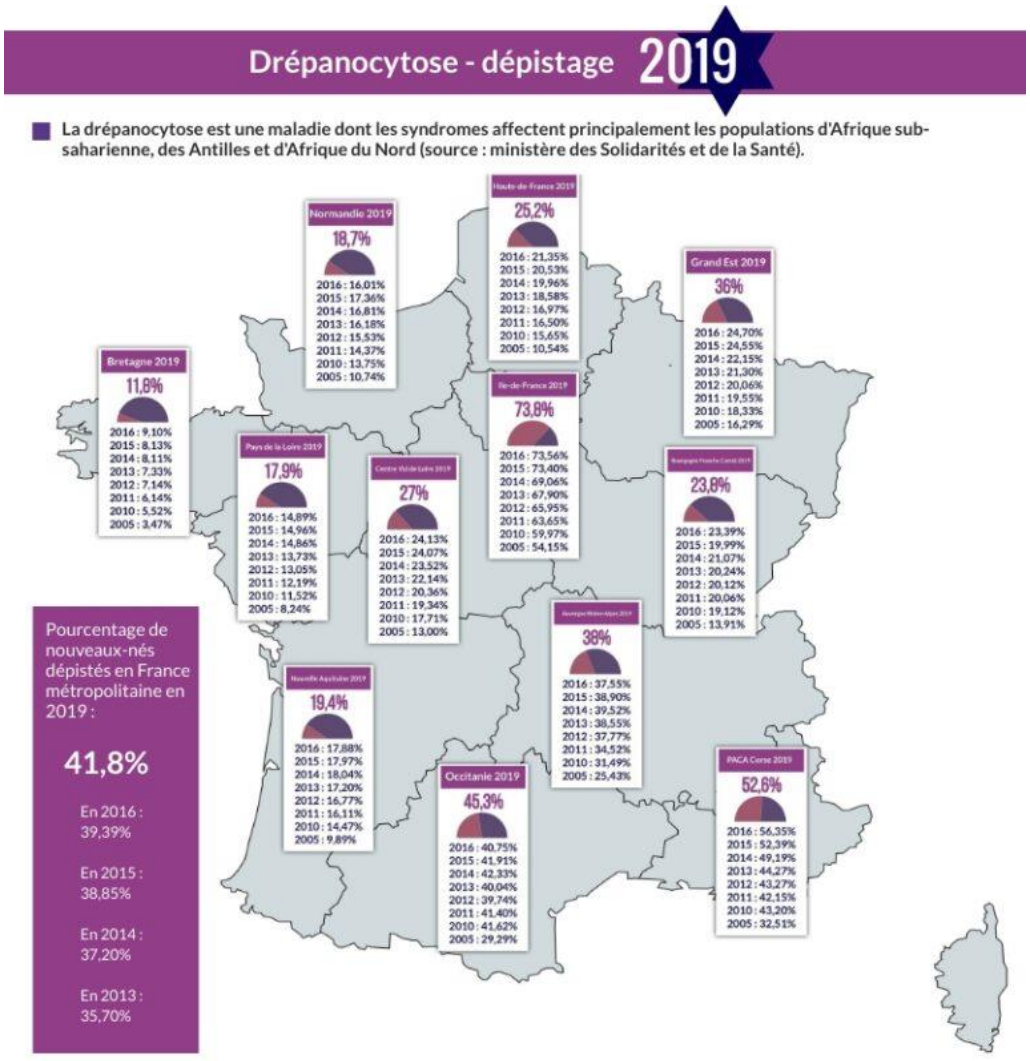
SCA is a genetic disease (severe chronic pain) which exists almost exclusively in Africa

These numbers represent the percentage of Africans (regardless of generation #) born in each region of France

At this rate, France will reach 50% of African background birth in 2020-2024



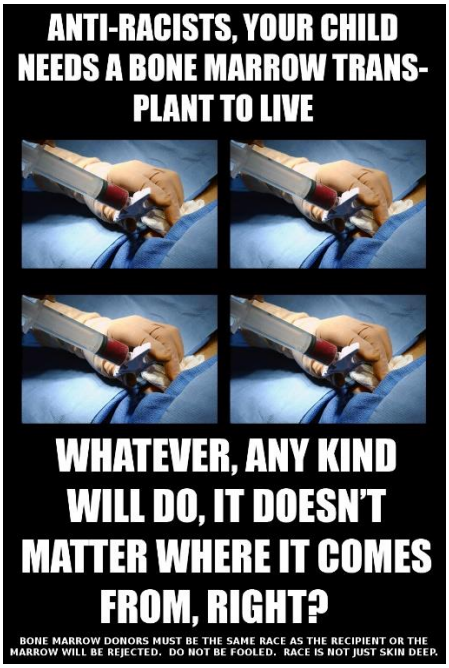
4 years later, it's getting worse.jpg

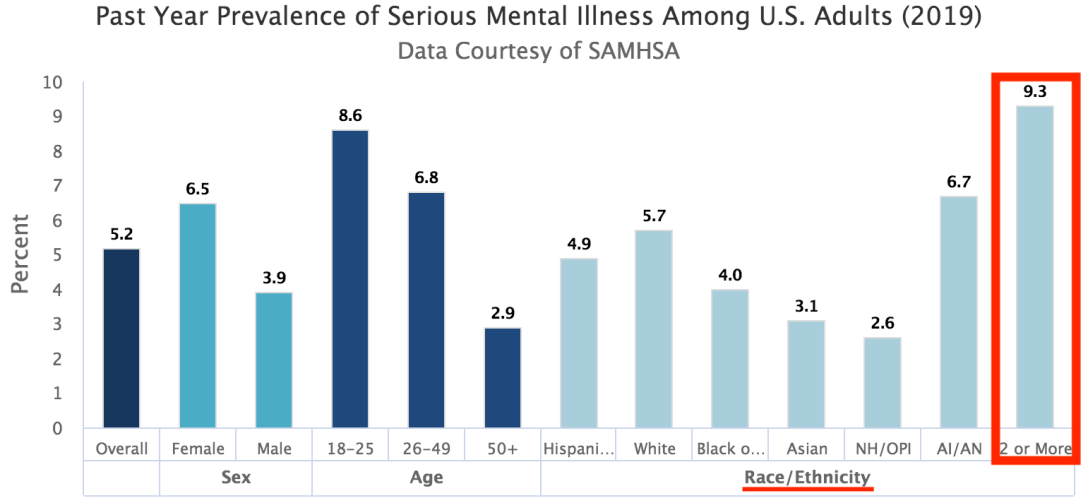


When a multi-ethnic child is diagnosed with leukemia, neither parent is genetically close enough to the child to be a compatible donor for a bone-marrow transplant.

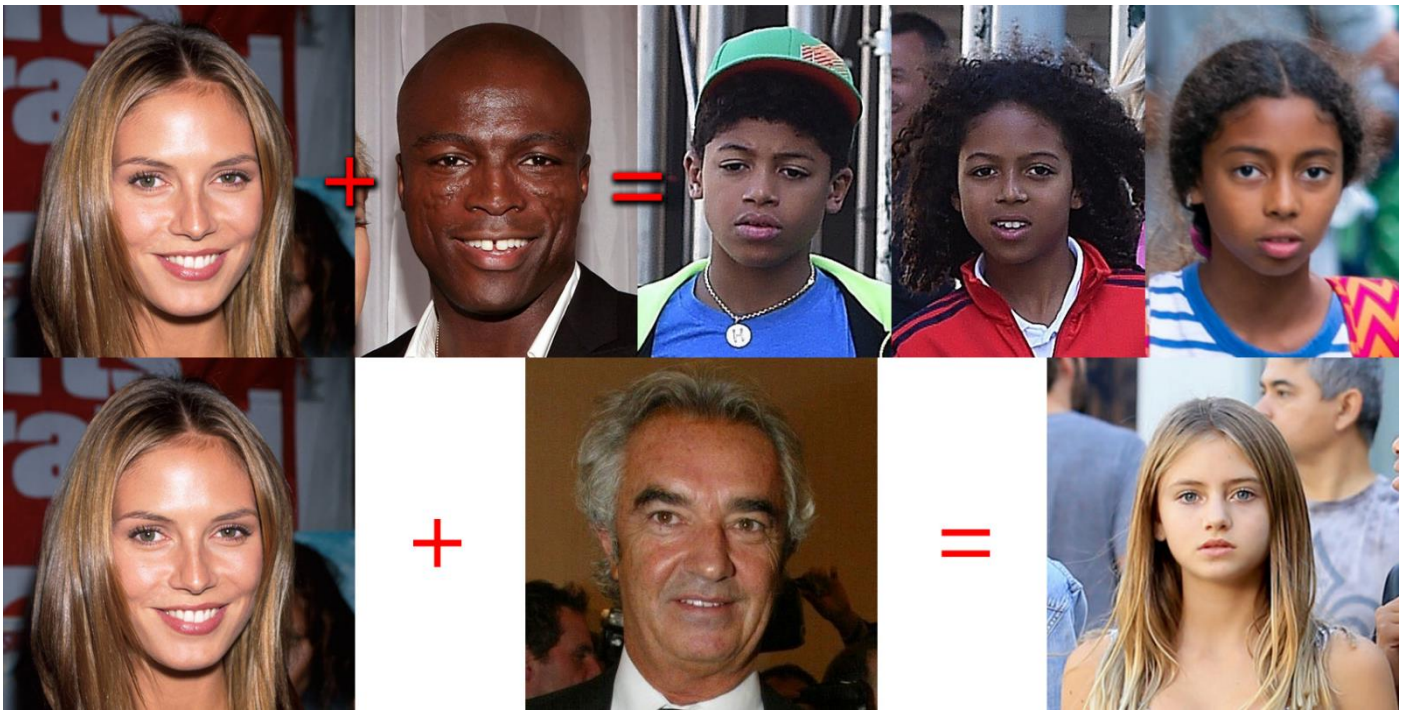
If you can help, visit our website and register as a donor today.
www.nhsbt.nhs.uk







Source: https://www.nimh.nih.gov/health/statistics/mental-illness.shtml





Joyce
@Joyce_004

I've said this before, but this stuff doesn't happen to "racists." We don't get punched out in "knockout games," doused with acid or beaten to death by dusky partners, etc. The racist possesses a baseline situational awareness. The normie is a bleeding fish in a shark tank.

> **New York Post** @nypost · 16h
> Colorado teen beaten to death in parking lot, ex-boyfriend arrested trib.al/L6SpG5g





Lauren, 24

41 miles away Active 1 day ago

About Lauren

I'm learning to love the twists and turns life has been on this never ending rollercoaster.

The name's Lauren.
My son is my world!!
Family and friends are everything to me.

Roastie 24

About roastie
I payed the coal toll
Now i have to take care of this
Goblin child.

My name is roastie
I <3 Gobby boy
Give me beta bux plz



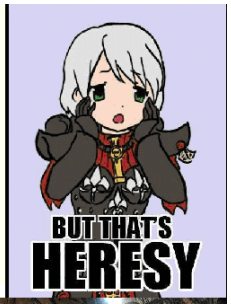
Anonymous (ID: WMUjKBMc) 02/09/21(Tue)16:47:49 No.307348652 ▶

>>307348028 (You)
This picture is like a Renaissance painting in its poignancy: the desperately self-deluded White mother with her expression of soul-crushing grief, her impotent affirmations of her son's "beauty", the niglet's violent, feral expression betraying a low intelligence and ape-like, violent nature at even such a young age. A Rembrandt is not art such as this.

Biblical Guide to Race Mixing Anonymous (ID: t2NTPf2A) 07/07/17(Fri)01:32:35 No.132709902 ▶ >>132710403

"You shall keep my statutes. You shall not let your cattle breed with a different kind. You shall not sow your field with two kinds of seed, nor shall you wear a garment of cloth made of two kinds of material." -Leviticus 19:19
And behold, one of the people of Israel came and brought a Midianite woman to his family, in the sight of Moses and in the sight of the whole congregation of the people of Israel, while they were weeping in the entrance of the tent of meeting. When Phinehas the son of Eleazar, son of Aaron the priest, saw it, he rose and left the congregation and took a spear in his hand and went after the man of Israel into the chamber and pierced both of them, the man of Israel and the woman through her belly. Thus the plague on the people of Israel was stopped." -Numbers 25:6-8
"As soon as the people heard the law, they separated from Israel all those of foreign descent." -Nehemiah 13:3
"Do not be mismatched with unbelievers. For what partnership is there between righteousness and lawlessness? Or what fellowship is there between light and darkness? 2 Corinthians 6:14 (NRSV)
The strategy of our enemy is to mix the races and produce what the Bible calls "bastards". The Hebrew word for bastard is "mamzer" and means a mongrel or half-breed. "A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord" Deut. 23:2.

If any of you can debunk this or provide additional information, please do so.



Anonymous (ID: nZtzO9OZ) 02/07/17(Tue)12:16:00 No.111527234 ▶ >>111536539 >>111542269

Niggers are not human, no this isn't going to be a racist rant this is going to be the BIGGEST redpill you will ever receive and it's directly from God.

Exodus 23:29
I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee.

>beast of the field multiply against thee

How can a farm animal multiply against you? Wouldn't it be beneficial if you have many ox or cows?

Leviticus 26:22
I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and your high ways shall be desolate

>wild beasts who kidnap children, destroy your property, kill you and make you desolate

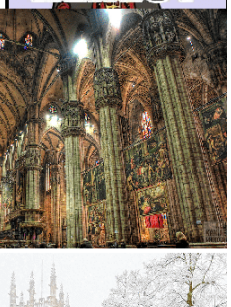
Hmmm... this sounds similar to what happened in South Africa and Rhodesia

Jonah 3:7-8
And he caused it to be proclaimed and published through Nineveh by the decree of the king and his nobles, saying, Let neither man nor beast, herd nor flock, taste any thing: let them not feed, nor drink water:
But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto God: yea, let them turn every one from his evil way, and from the violence that is in their hands.

>let beast be covered in sackcloth clothing
>violence in their hands

What beast will
1) multiply against you
2) make you few in number
3) kidnap your children
4) make your land desolate
5) wears clothing
6) has hands

THE NIGGER
THE NIGGER IS NOT HUMAN THE NIGGER WAS NOT MADE IN GODS IMAGE BECAUSE HE IS NOT MAN HE IS THE BEAST OF THE FIELD!!!
HE IS A BEAST AND BESTIALITY IS A SIN WHICH IS PUNISHABLE BY DEATH!





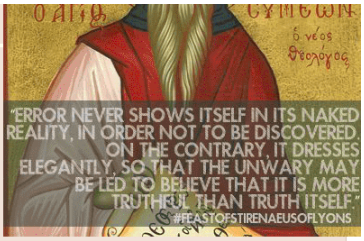
Anonymous (ID: 46nVyyh5) 07/10/17(Mon)18:22:03 No.133155611 ▶
File: 1474213720123.png (737 KB, 1293x1407)



2 PETER 2
Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation against them before the Lord.But these, as natural brute beasts, made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption; And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, as they that count it pleasure to riot in the day time. Spots they are and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while they feast with you;Having eyes full of adultery, and that cannot cease from sin; beguiling unstable souls: an heart they have exercised with covetous practices; cursed children:Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Balaam the son of Bosor, who loved the wages of unrighteousness;But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbad the madness of the prophet.



NON WHITES ARE NOT HUMAN SAID SO BY PETER THE 1st POPE



Anonymous (ID: yPK9f3Mq) 07/25/17(Tue)22:26:45 No.134950411 ▶
File: 24737c6153f4c3ef13e3895cd(...).jpg (68 KB, 488x650)



>There be four things which are lesser [ones] upon the earth, but they bear their own valuable wisdom
>The ants are A PEOPLE not strong, yet they prepare their daily bread in the summer;
>The badgers are but a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the rocks;
>The locusts have no king, yet go they forth all of them by bands;
>The lizard taketh hold with her hands, and is in kings' palaces.
Genesis 1:24
>AND GOD SAID "Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth AFTER HIS OWN KIND and it was so.

Matthew 7:6 – Say no to rapugees.
>Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.

Anonymous (ID: 46nVyyh5) 07/10/17(Mon)19:02:50 No.133159748 ▶ >>133159938
File: 1498691353043.jpg (60 KB, 500x702)



>>133159603
Tobit 4:12-13
Beware of all whoredom, my son, and chiefly take a wife of the seed of thy fathers, and take not a strange woman to wife, which is not of thy father's tribe: for we are the children of the prophets, Noe, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob: remember, my son, that our fathers from the beginning, even that they all married wives of their own kindred, and were blessed in their children, and their seed shall inherit the land. Now therefore, my son, love thy brethren, and despise not in thy heart thy brethren, the sons and daughters of thy people, in not taking a wife of them.
Ezra 10
And Ezra the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have transgressed, and have taken strange wives, to increase the trespass of Israel. Now therefore make confession unto the Lord God of your fathers, and do his pleasure: and separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives. Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, As thou hast said, so must we do.

Nehemiah 13
In those days also saw I Jews that had married wives of Ashdod, of Ammon, and of Moab:And their children spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and could not speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language of each people.And I contended with them, and cursed them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, and made them swear by God, saying, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves. Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things? yet among many nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Israel: nevertheless even him did outlandish women cause to sin. Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to transgress against our God in marrying strange wives?





Niggers object to this saying Moses married an "Ethiopian." Only the Kjv says this, almost all other translations along with the original Hebrew says "Cushite." Read these verses.
Genesis 25:1-2 Abraham took a wife, and her name was Keturah. And she bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah
Exodus 18:1-2 When Jethro, the priest of Midian, Moses' father in law, heard of all that God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people, and that the Lord had brought Israel out of Egypt;
Then Jethro, Moses' father in law, took Zipporah, Moses' wife, after he had sent her back
Genesis 10
And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in the earth. And the beginning of his kingdom was Babylon... and he built Ninevah.
Babylon and Arabia are called "Cush" in Bible Atlases and in tradition and Scripture. Ethiopia was a PART of Cush, not all of Cush. Midianites in bible atlases all show that their homeland was in Arabia on the coast right across from Ethiopia. Hence Ziporrah was by nationality a Cushite, but by blood a child of Abraham, a Hebrew, and a Shemite, not the Cushites of Ham. Ethiopia's nigger slaves were called Cushites bc that was the land that they lived in. The niggers took over later on.
Genesis 11:29
And Terah took Abram his son, and Lot the son of Haran his son's son, and Sarai his daughter in law, his son Abram's wife; and they went forth with them from UR of the Chaldees, to go into the land of Canaan; and they came unto Haran, and dwelt there.
Abraham came from Ur of Sumeria. As shown on the left, these are the statues from those days of men from Ur, that is what Abraham looked like. As you can see the Merchants are true to their lineage.

Anonymous ID:Qj02baPd Fri 30 Jun 2017 18:07:14 No.131940394 Report
Quoted By: >>131941586 >>131942170

>>131911591
WM with AF here.

Don't do it. Do not do it. Unless having an Asian wife is your sole drive in life, your lifelong obsession, there is nothing worthwhile to gain from having a physically and mentally weak partner who looks upon you as a trophy husband.

The "traditional values" people espouse are absolute rubbish. Sure, they'll cook wholesome food. They will also have absolutely no sympathy or appreciation for your hard work. It's expected of men to quietly kill themselves through work in all Asian cultures. Even when Asian work days typically start later in the day and have half a dozen breaks through the day. To them, they can't understand why you're tired when you come home from a 12 hour shift with one 30 minute break. They'll still expect you to drive them off to go shopping, because god forbid you let them drive.

Sure, they'll probably stay loyal. Their relationship role models all stayed loyal, more or less. They also never speak to each other unless they need something or are fighting. To them, every waking moment of the day should be about finding ways to make money, or at least feeling like you're finding ways to make money. Having a friendly chat is wasted time to them.

The cultural phenomenon of taking photos of fucking everything will poison every enjoyable moment in your relationship. Aside from encouraging an incredibly narcissistic mindset, it will erode those valuable moments of respite from male responsibility. Come home from work to a meal being served? That's a staple for psychological respite. I can put up with the shit I went through today if I can just get a good meal in me, cooked for me in appreciation for the work I've done. Oh, don't eat it yet. They have to take a photo. No, that one's no good, have to take another 10 pictures from different angles. What? Oh, hello. You're late. What? I was talking to my friend about the picture of my food.

I don't need to go on to the damage you will do to your children.

Anonymous ID:Qj02baPd Fri 30 Jun 2017 18:25:22 No.131942170 Report

>>131940394
The Asian female that is idolized in the west is the exact opposite of what makes a good housewife. They are weak, they are clingy, they are dependent. I know attractive white women who split firewood with two children strapped into child carriers. Good luck getting your 90 pound wife who's been destroyed by a large Caucasian child to carry around 1/3 of their body weight.

Basically, WMAF has a few positives.
>Can pick them up with one hand
>Lack of body odour
>Don't need to spend as much on hair products

Everything else is a negative. Combine this with most Asian cultures having customs of gifting sums of money a few times a year to family members (Oh, but not to your partner because she's got it MADE. She's got a white man.) and you'll find yourself considerably worse off than you would just living out your fantasy seasonally under an alias in some backwater part of SEA.

Anonymous ID:Qj02baPd Fri 30 Jun 2017 18:42:39 No.131943882 Report
Quoted By: >>131948057

>>131941586
Being the most attractive child by far in a very large (every Asian) family - Narcissism

Asian culture of child competition. You are contracting yourself into 20 years of tormenting your child through piano lessons, after school and extra curricular activities, everything. Now, I don't mind pushing children to excel. It was the thing I needed most as a child. But if it's to excel just for photo opportunities for their mother, then that is fucking wrong.

The obnoxious and pervasive keeping up with the Joneses in Asian circles. I have a Viet friend whose parents bought him a BMW for his 18th birthday. Oh, but they didn't buy it. They used his savings for the deposit and took out a loan for him for the car. So he was stuck paying payments for a $120,000 car for the first 10 years of his life, just so their friends and family would hear that he was driving a BMW to uni.

Everything they do, every change they make in a household is catalyzed by the actions of someone else in their community who is seen as being more successful. They are through and through followers. Presenting an outer shell of success and confidence while spending so little time nurturing and developing independent, creative thought that the only way they can talk to someone more successful than them is to ask them incessantly for advice on every aspect of their life. No common understanding, it's all superior and inferior in all relationships. That's something incredibly prevalent in all Asian cultures.

This is overwhelmingly why White men are so attractive in Asia. We are, to them, superior.

Anonymous ID:Qj02baPd Fri 30 Jun 2017 19:24:03 No.131947931 Report
Quoted By: >>131948247 >>131948986

>>131945348
How the fuck does virginity factor into building a family? Is that going to help her pick up the slack when you, the sole provider for your family, injure yourself at work?

And the actual 'want' to have sex is just submissiveness. You're trying to sneak another point in there where it doesn't belong.

It sounds like you could get what you want out of a marriage by finding an 18 year old white girl, beating her regularly and buying her Asian cook books.

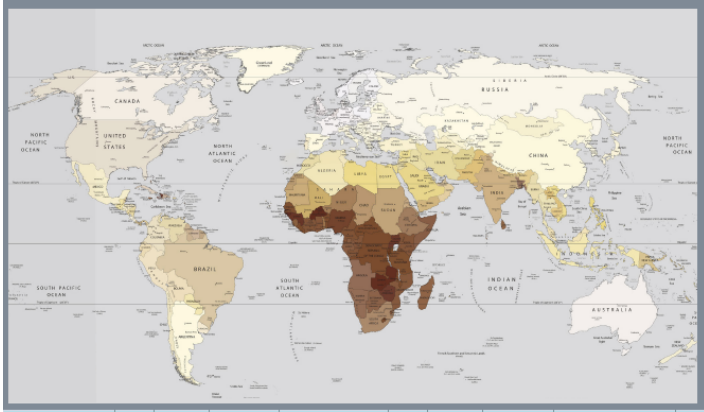
Asians don't age as quickly, partially because of genetics, but the majority of this is due to their diet. They eat whole foods, high fat foods, and most importantly varied foods and offal. They limit their daily rice intake because they know it makes them fat. Grains and starchy foods fill the same role in our diet, but we gorge ourselves on them and then get told to pay people to fix it. Oh, and when Asian women fall from grace they fall really, really fucking hard. I can understand if you're looking for a concubine or a short term fling but someone who you're going to be bound to for the rest of your life? Once they hit 40-50 and they turn into a crone overnight, you're going to have to deal with seeing that every day, and with their psychological issues arising from having a personality built entirely around the physical appearance of a high school girl. At least a white woman *can* age gracefully, so long as you don't just buy them KFC twice a week.

So you don't care about child rearing, selflessness, work ethic, responsibility, any of that stuff? You're right on track to create a fantastic family.

IQ Correlation to Skin Tone Across the World

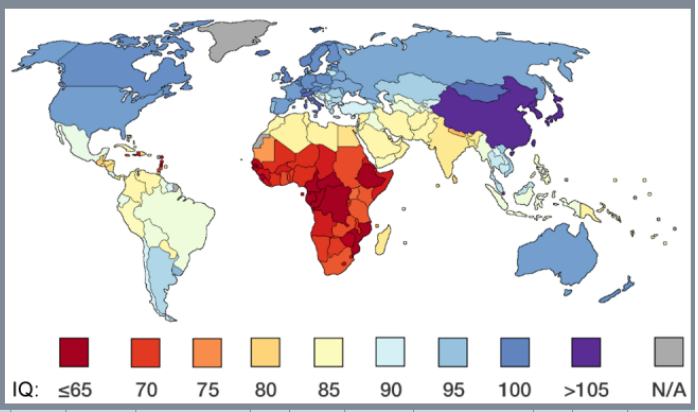
Skin tone map

Based on the Von Luschan Chromatic Scale - circa 1900



IQ map

IQs discovered by Richard Lynn, Tatu Vanhanen, and Jelte Wicherts - circa 2000

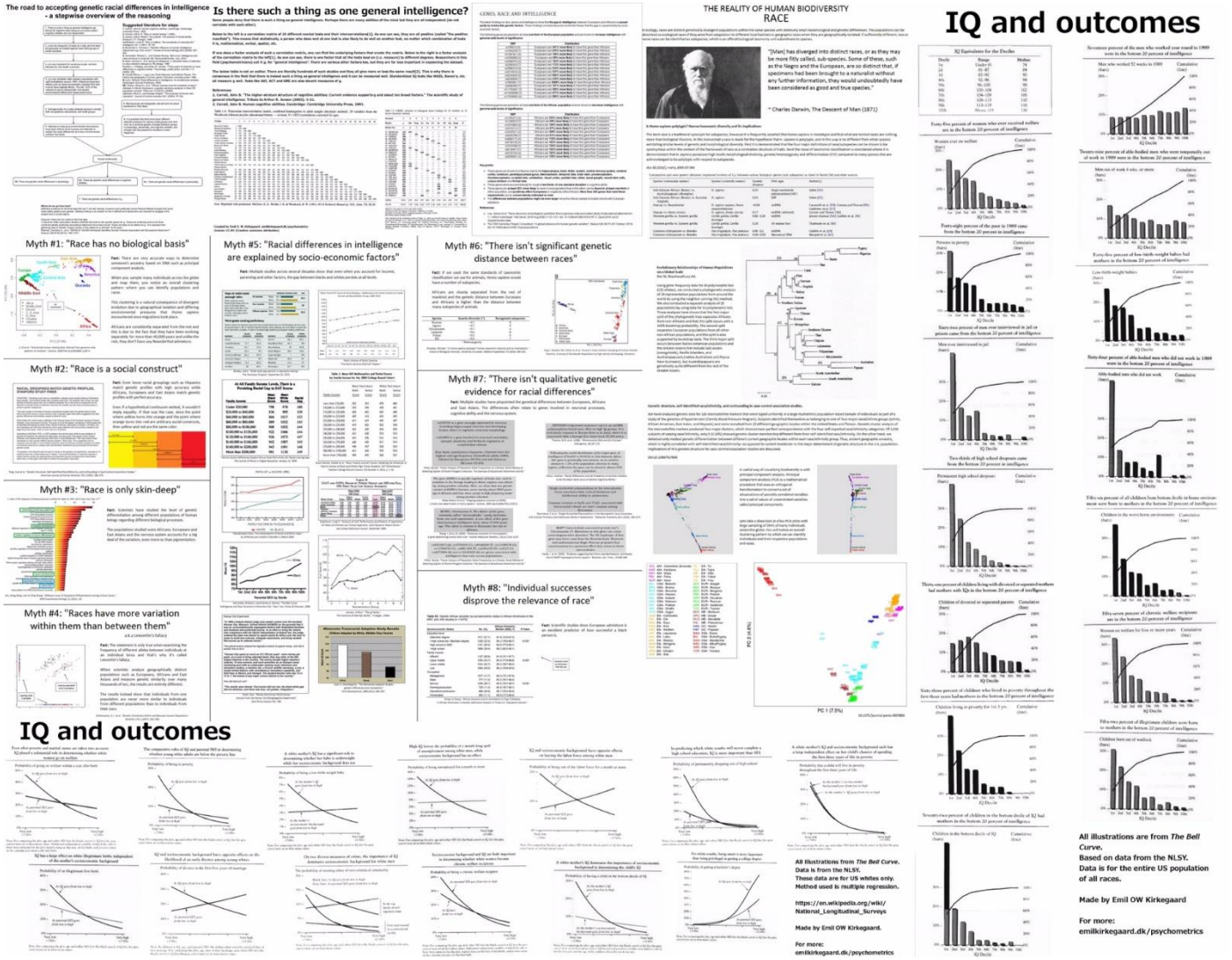


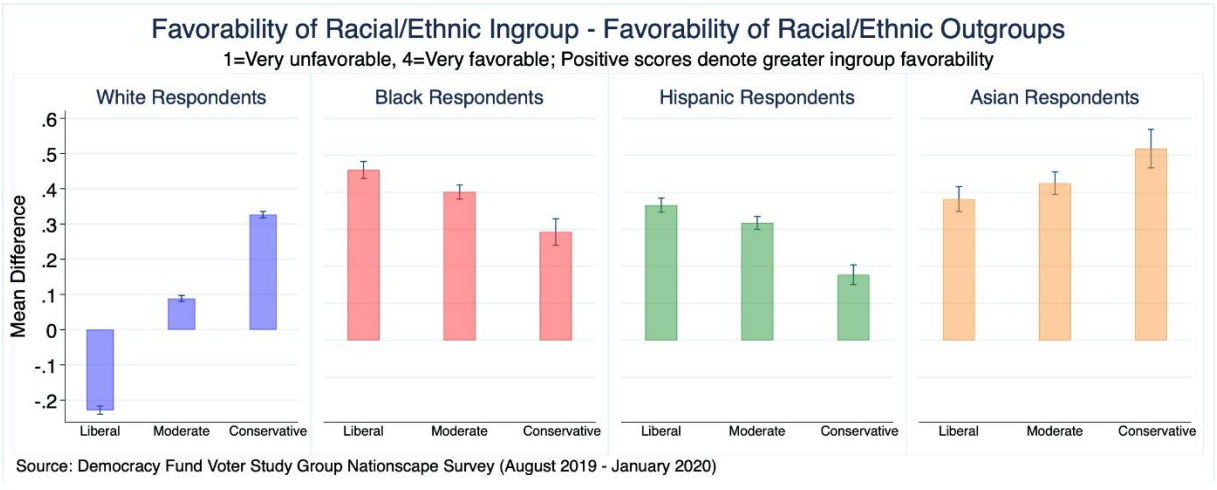
Country	IQ	Skin	RGB	Country	IQ	Skin	RGB	Country	IQ	Skin	RGB	Country	IQ	Skin	RGB	Country	IQ	Skin	RGB
Hong Kong	108		252,248,221	Russia	97		250,246,234	Serbia	89		251,247,222	Solomon Islands	84		219,200,141	Namibia	74		147,109,86
Singapore	108		239,221,183	Ukraine	97		253,247,231	Suriname	89		207,183,157	Uganda	84		109,56,48	Ghana	73		132,87,58
South Korea	106		255,254,235	Moldova	96		254,248,226	Ecuador	88		235,219,183	UAE	84		218,199,169	Tanzania	72		126,81,48
Japan	105		254,247,221	Slovakia	96		253,250,243	Mexico	88		242,233,200	Venezuela	84		229,216,174	C. African Republic	71		123,76,46
China	105		252,248,221	Slovenia	96		255,255,243	Azerbaijan	87		249,246,231	Algeria	83		240,229,184	Jamaica	71		149,105,76
Taiwan	104		253,249,220	Uruguay	96		245,235,210	Bolivia	87		238,222,189	Libya	83		238,219,140	Sudan	71		193,164,122
Italy	102		252,244,221	Israel	95		231,220,166	Guyana	87		202,177,146	Oman	83		228,207,164	Benin	70		122,76,43
Iceland	101		245,243,244	Portugal	95		244,238,202	Indonesia	87		243,231,179	Papua New Guinea	83		216,196,146	Botswana	70		141,99,75
Mongolia	101		246,240,208	Armenia	94		254,249,229	Iraq	87		234,223,169	Syria	83		240,225,158	Rwanda	70		114,64,39
Switzerland	101		251,247,244	Georgia	94		252,250,229	Myanmar	87		233,220,176	Tunisia	83		244,232,192	Togo	70		159,117,75
Austria	100		248,247,252	Kazakhstan	94		255,250,230	Tajikistan	87		255,251,231	Bangladesh	82		159,124,104	Burundi	69		118,62,29
Luxembourg	100		241,240,238	Romania	94		251,245,231	Turkmenistan	87		246,236,200	Dom. Republic	82		203,177,154	Côte d'Ivoire	69		130,85,56
Netherlands	100		237,227,225	Vietnam	94		237,219,145	Uzbekistan	87		250,243,214	India	82		206,177,133	Ethiopia	69		161,126,96
Norway	100		244,242,245	Argentina	93		254,248,224	Kuwait	86		230,217,185	Lebanon	82		231,220,166	Malawi	69		126,77,45
United Kingdom	100		241,235,235	Bulgaria	93		255,251,227	Philippines	86		236,218,132	Madagascar	82		144,100,71	Niger	69		165,127,90
Belgium	99		234,226,224	Greece	92		252,247,227	Cuba	85		222,206,190	Zimbabwe	82		108,60,46	Angola	68		146,108,87
Canada	99		244,237,227	Ireland	92		247,245,246	Eritrea	85		203,175,135	Egypt	81		234,217,147	Burkina Faso	68		98,46,32
Estonia	99		245,243,246	Malaysia	92		241,226,183	Fiji	85		225,203,154	Honduras	81		245,234,202	Chad	68		185,151,113
Finland	99		245,243,244	Brunei	91		241,226,183	Kiribati	85		225,203,154	Nicaragua	81		228,214,167	Djibouti	68		175,142,107
Germany	99		245,241,242	Cambodia	91		233,207,146	Peru	85		239,225,196	Bhutan	80		227,206,143	Somalia	68		136,94,70
Poland	99		245,243,246	Cyprus	91		253,249,224	Trinidad & Tobago	85		212,190,153	El Salvador	80		247,238,199	Swaziland	68		134,90,65
Sweden	99		239,238,236	Macedonia	91		253,251,230	Yemen	85		209,182,129	Kenya	80		132,87,58	Guinea	67		103,54,39
Andorra	98		253,250,245	Lithuania	91		250,247,240	Afghanistan	84		224,210,147	Guatemala	79		239,227,167	Guinea-Bissau	67		99,46,32
Australia	98		244,239,236	Sierra Leone	91		141,98,66	Belize	84		233,207,156	Sri Lanka	79		146,103,71	Haiti	67		116,63,45
Czech Republic	98		247,243,242	Thailand	91		236,227,184	Colombia	84		234,223,195	Zambia	79		98,46,32	Lesotho	67		122,76,43
Denmark	98		247,243,240	Albania	90		253,249,222	Iran	84		230,218,160	DROT Congo	78		123,76,46	Liberia	67		123,77,44
France	98		246,242,241	Bosnia and Herz	90		252,246,224	Jordan	84		231,220,166	Nepal	78		225,202,148	Cameroon	64		129,84,55
Hungary	98		253,249,224	Chile	90		240,231,198	Morocco	84		231,219,169	Qatar	78		233,222,177	Gabon	64		137,93,66
Latvia	98		251,248,241	Croatia	90		251,248,231	Nigeria	84		116,68,46	South Africa	77		171,138,107	Mozambique	64		133,89,62
Spain	98		255,249,225	Kyrgyzstan	90		252,247,227	Pakistan	84		223,193,123	Congo	76		123,76,46	Equatorial Guinea	59		132,86,52
United States	98		229,222,206	Turkey	90		250,241,210	Panama	84		229,206,152	Mauritania	76		202,172,122				
Belarus	97		254,250,225	Costa Rica	89		243,236,217	Paraguay	84		243,231,179	Senegal	76		126,81,50				
Malta	97		251,244,218	Laos	89		224,195,127	Saudi Arabia	84		232,214,140	Mali	74		203,174,108				



Personal comment: One must be careful when interpreting such information due to muddying variables which may affect IQ such as nutrition, environment, culture or poverty. However, on the chance DNA does play a part (and let's face it, that's not outside the realm of possibility), then we're basically reducing the intelligence of the world by inviting migrants into Europe, Australia, Canada, and the US from foreign countries. Should we really be playing dice with the future of humanity like this?

IQ source: http://www.photius.com/rankings/national_iq_scores_country_ranks.html Skin colour source: http://archive.is/IJrSA Compiled by: RPD (2016)

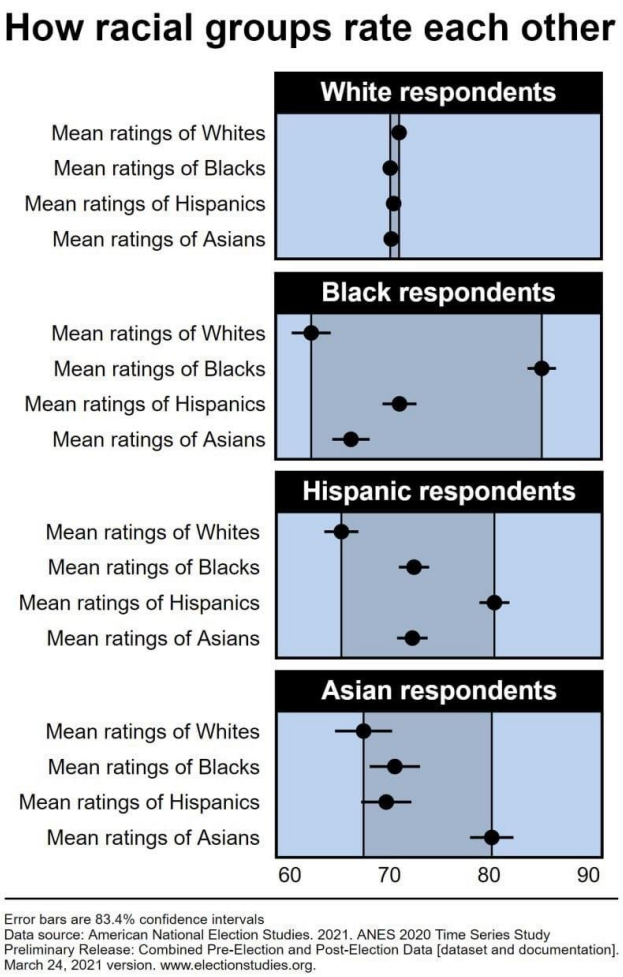


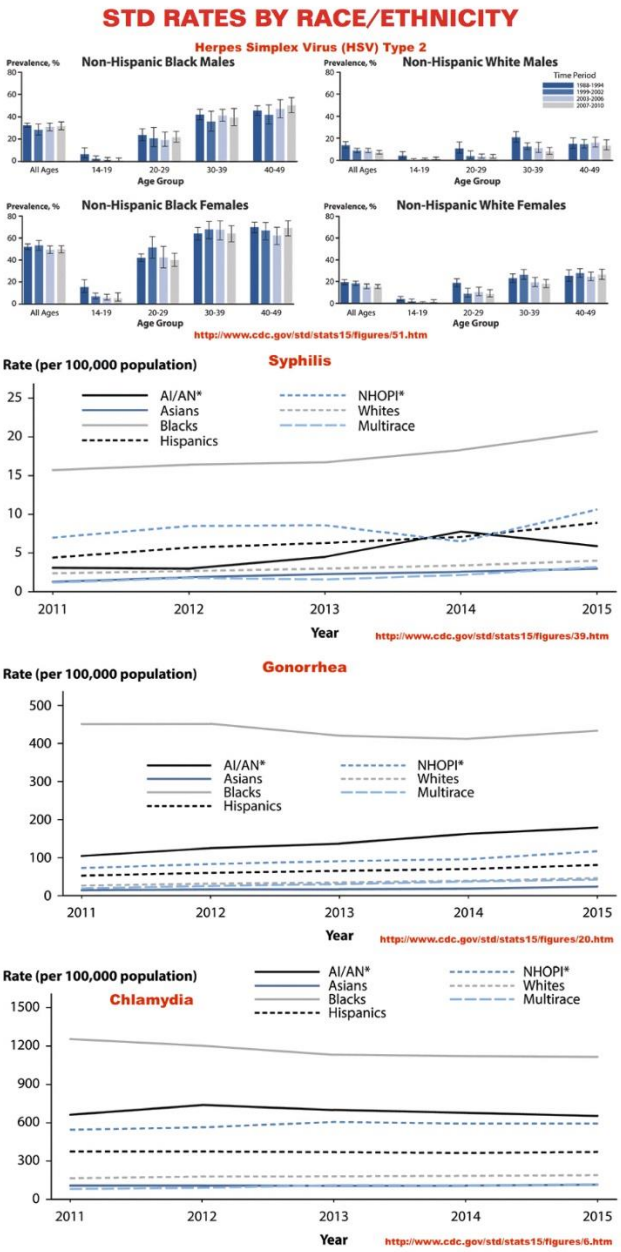


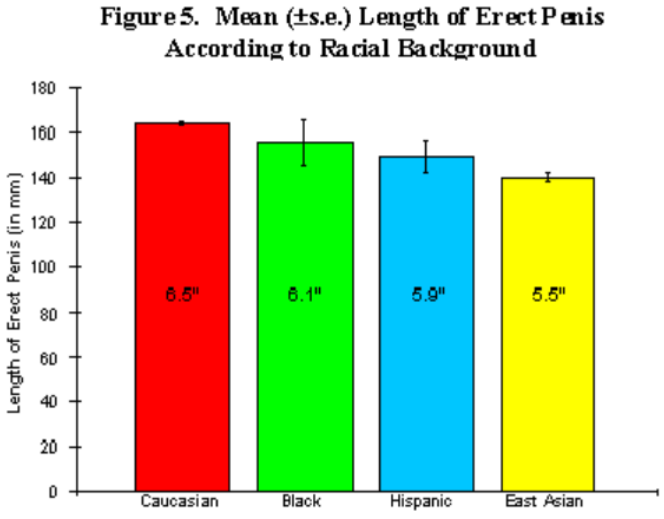
Anonymous (ID: 0wX1rem) 06/29/20(Mon)00:26:47 No.265349377 ▶ >>265349707
racial in-group bias.jpg (221 KB, 2358x944)

>>265337867
let's play some leftist stereo-type bingo.
Leftists always project.
Leftists only recognize two of the five dimensions of morality: Care/harm and fairness.
Leftists live with cognitive dissonance. Normal people suffer from it and try to resolve it. Leftists don't need their model of the world to make sense, they can just pay lip service to wildly contradictory beliefs and if you point out the contradiction they dodge with emotional appeals and shaming language (racist, sexist,...).

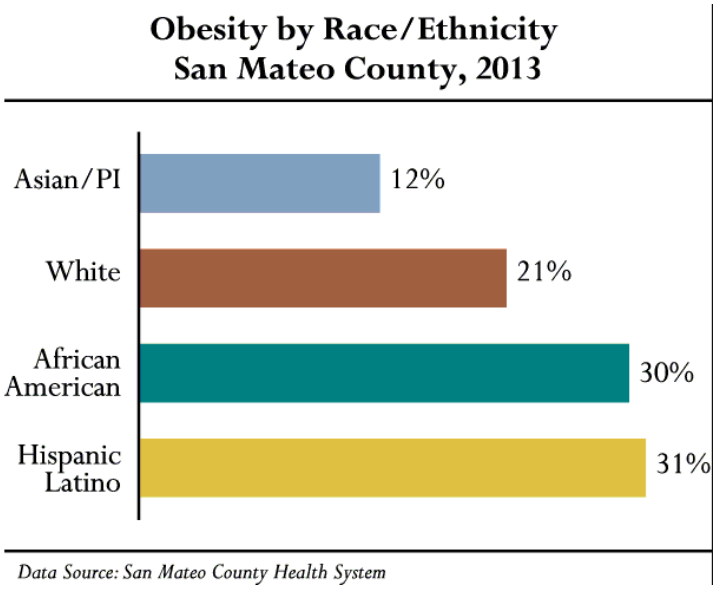
>They see racial minorities as competitors, WHO ARE BETTER THAN THEM
combination of eternal projection and trendy cuck fetish.
>It ALL comes down to sexual insecurity
literally everything is always just about sex to the demented who still name drop Freud as an authority on psychology.
then we have various instances of
>If you don't like thing that means you are afraid of thing or you envy thing
afraid -> harm/care. envy -> fairness. classic projection of 2D morality.
>looking at a group they've been told is disgusting and wrong
another projection of lack of moral dimension (purity) / healthy disgust response. sane people aren't told it's disgusting and wrong, we simply see or hear of it and judge it ourselves, even as children. meanwhile to morally defective people the "disgusting and wrong" aspects of things we label "degeneracy" are really just something you're "told". they cannot perceive it.
>And that's not fair
we've been over this.
>Self-reflection only brings pain, so they avoid it
zero self-awareness ironically projecting his lack of self-awareness.
>Gender minorities are happy with themselves and can see themselves as attractive
denial of obvious realities, lip service to obviously self-contradictory party line. they're suffering from oppression, they need extra care, you must feel sorry for them but also they're happy and have lots of self-esteem.







Source: https://www.sizesurvey.com/result.html



▶ Anonymous 12/30/17 (Sat) 21:29:39 No.2046

High Rates of Black Crime is Not Unique to the United States

Ireland:

>Africans are 1.4% of the population

https://archive.is/1KPDm

>Africans were 6% of persons committed to prison & places of detention 2001-2006.

https://web.archive.org/web/20150726090351/http://www.crimecouncil.gov.ie/statistics_cri_prison_table8.html

The United Kingdom:

>More black people jailed in England and Wales proportionally than in US. New study finds seven times more black people per population are in prison – in the US number is just four times as many

https://archive.is/OoczY

>Twelve per cent of London's men are black. But 54 per cent of the street crimes committed by men in London, along with 46 per cent of the knife crimes and more than half of the gun crimes, are thought by the Metropolitan Police to have been committed by black men.

https://archive.is/LZbUB

Canada:

>Blacks make up nearly one in 10 of the 15,000 inmates in Canada's federal prisons, where they have a second-class status, according to a report from Howard Sapers, ombudsman for federal inmates.

https://archive.is/H7ei4

>Blacks are just 2% of the general Canadian population

https://archive.is/Rvbpj

Switzerland:

>In 2010 for the first time was a statistic published which listed delinquency by nationality (based on 2009 data). To avoid distortions due to demographic structure, only the male population aged between 18 and 34 was considered for each group. From this study it became clear that crime rate is highly correlated on the country of origin of the various migrant groups. Thus, immigrants from Germany, France and Austria had a significantly lower crime rate than Swiss citizens (60% to 80%), while immigrants from Angola, Nigeria and Algeria had a crime rate of above 600% of that of Swiss population. In between these extremes were immigrants from Former Yugoslavia, with crime rates of between 210% and 300% of the Swiss value.[9]

https://archive.is/v2u2J

https://archive.is/mAgR

Australia:

>SUDANESE and Somali-born Victorians are about five times more likely to commit crimes than the wider community, a trend that must be addressed to prevent Cronulla-style social unrest, police warn.

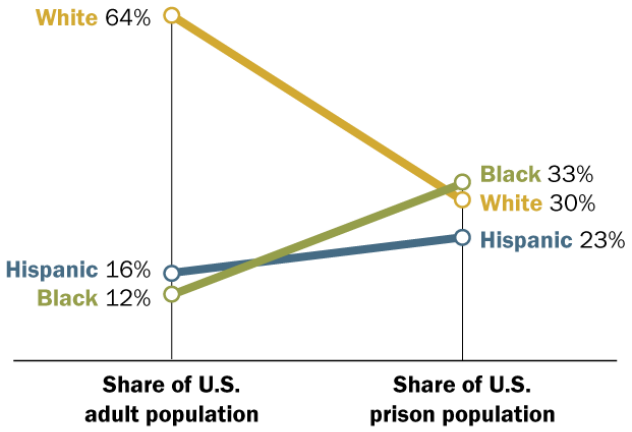
https://archive.is/dPAr4



Blacks, Hispanics make up larger shares of prisoners than of U.S. population

U.S. adult population and U.S. prison population by race and Hispanic origin, 2017

Source: https://archive.is/vHfxf



Note: Whites and blacks include those who report being only one race and are non-Hispanic. Hispanics are of any race. Prison population is defined as inmates sentenced to more than a year in federal or state prison.
Source: U.S. Census Bureau, Bureau of Justice Statistics.

PEW RESEARCH CENTER

Anonymous 02/17/21(Wed)11:41:10 No.146757203

>>146756919 #
When you break down the race of the Top 500 Amateurs on PornHub you get these results :
389 Whites
47 Latinas
35 Asians
26 Blacks
and 3 Hapas

Out of those 389 white women a staggering 385 are with white men.
That leaves only 3 white girls that are coalburners, and 1 white guy that's a cuck
https://www.pornhub.com/model/nova-starr
https://www.pornhub.com/model/kittendaddy
https://www.pornhub.com/model/jayjademoon
https://www.pornhub.com/model/beckywhyte

Most incels base their entire life view around Jewish made porn, so I thought I'd cut out the middle-man and go straight to the Amateurs where the models have complete control of what THEY produce and what THEY put out. Isn't it amazing how all of a sudden the "BBC" thing magically disappears?!

You wanna know who the real race traitors are tho ^_^

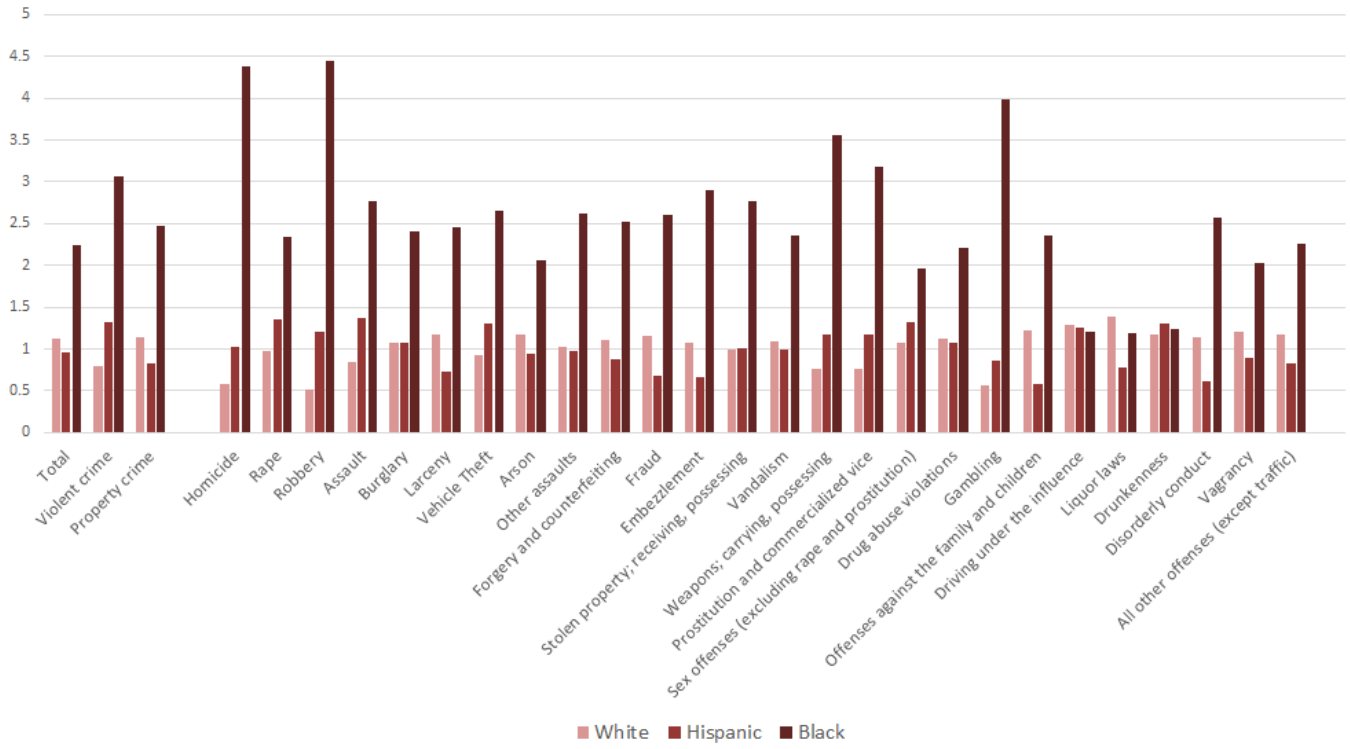
Out of the 35 Asian girls...
25
yep.
TWENTY FIVE!!!!!!
are with white men!!! and not a single Asian Male/White Female couple

WFBM = Internet Meme
WMAF = REALITY

>>146757251 # >>146757323 #

Criminal Offense Rates for Americans, by Race

(weighted by population and normalized to the national average)



Source: FBI, Criminal Justice Information Services Division
https://ucr.fbi.gov/crime-in-the-u.s/2018/crime-in-the-u.s.-2018/tables/table-43

Anonymous 08/26/14(Tue)00:41:13 No.34698691 ► >>34698746 >>34698800 >>34699440 >>34699489 >>34700129 >>34700454 >>34700841

>>34698518 (OP)
He mentions the NCVS of 2010, despite there being a 2012 version. Anyway, I could not see any black on white or white on black numbers anywhere in the 2010 or 2012 reports. I even checked the 2011 one just in case.

Where did the numbers come from?

Made up bullshit. So let me give you something actually sourced:

FACT: - Though only 12% of the population, Blacks take 38.3% of the total of all welfare payments. Whites are 72% of the population, and take 30.5% of the total.
http://aspe.hhs.gov/hsp/leavers99/race.htm#fig1

FACT: - Though only 12% of the population, Blacks take 38% of taxpayer-subsidized housing
http://www.huduser.org/datasets/assthsg/statedata96/descript.htm

FACT: - Blacks are responsible for 40.8% of all domestic violence cases, despite being only 13% of the population.
See page 28:
http://bjs.ojp.usdoj.gov/content/pub/pdf/vi.pdf

FACT: 28% of Black males go to jail, vs. 4.4% of White males.
http://www.ojp.usdoj.gov/bjs/crimoff.htm

FACT: - Blacks are four times more likely than Whites to kill their children
http://bjs.ojp.usdoj.gov/content/homicide/children.cfm#kidsrts

FACT - Blacks "were 7 times more likely than whites to commit homicide in 2005"
http://bjs.ojp.usdoj.gov/content/homicide/race.cfm

Fact is black teens comprise only 15 percent of all U.S. teenagers but were 70 percent of all news AIDS diagnoses in 2012, according to CDC
http://www.louisianaweekly.com/hivaids-take-heavy-toll-on-black-youth/

Fact is Black privilege in America means that Black people find nothing at all wrong with excusing away the deplorable actions of 20 Black men who raped an 11-year-old girl.
http://abcnews.go.com/US/gang-rape-charges-18-men-sparks-racial-tensions/story?id=13095476

Fun Fact: only 25 percent of Black males are graduating in New York state, and in New York City?which has the largest Black male enrollment?only 28 percent graduates.
http://www.clutchmagonline.com/2010/08/only-47-percent-of-black-males-graduate-high-school-whats-happening/

Anonymous 08/26/14(Tue)00:42:15 No.34698746 ► >>34698805 >>34698886 >>34699489

>>34698691
Fact is research shows black women, many living in Atlanta, are being infected with HIV -- so much so that the new cases are being compared to African countries.
http://www.11alive.com/news/article/240913/3/HIV-crisis-facing-black-women-in-metro-Atlanta

Fact is Black Privilege means being responsible for virtually all crime in Atlanta: Blacks are 54 percent of the population but are responsible for:

- 100 percent of homicide
- 95 percent of rape
- 94 percent of robbery
- 84 percent of aggravated assault
- 93 percent of burglary

Source: APD Uniform Crime Reports, Apr 2011 to Apr 2012
http://www.atlantapd.org/uniformcrimereports.aspx

FACT: Most inventions attributed to black people are myths.
http://unamusementpark.com/2012/02/black-alternate-history-month-the-extended-remix

FACT: - 62% of ALL Black births are paid for by the US government
http://www.cdc.gov/nchs/datawh/statab/pubd/2319_69.htm [archived]

FACT: 68.7% of Blacks are born out of wedlock
http://www.cdc.gov/nchs/fastats/pdf/nvsr50_05tb19.pdf [archived]

Anonymous 08/26/14(Tue)00:43:18 No.34698805 ► >>34698853 >>34698886 >>34699489 >>34701005

>>34698746
CRIME

Total Murders committed by blacks in 2011: 2925
Total Murders committed by whites in 2011: 2823

White victims of black murderers: 448
Black victims of white murderers: 193

Murdering rate for blacks 7.1 / 100,000
Murdering rate for whites 1.1 / 100,000

Victimhood rate for blacks 6.7 / 100,000
Victimhood rate for whites 1.3 / 100,000

Rate of black on black murder: 84% of all murders committed by blacks
Rate of white on white murder: 93% of all murders committed by whites

Rate of black on white murder: 15% of all murders committed by blacks
Rate of white on black murder: 6% of all murders committed by whites

Conclusions:
Blacks are 7x more likely to murder than whites
Blacks are 5x more likely to be murdered than whites
Blacks are 2x more likely to murder a white than be murdered by a whites
Blacks though representing 13% of the data set committed over 50% of the murders

Numbers are arrived at using rounded percentages. National Population was rounded to 13% Black, and 78% White. The 78% White includes Hispanics because that is how the FBI tracks murder statistics. Worth noting that this inflates white crime rates.

Raw Data used: http://www.fbi.gov/about-us/cjis/ucr/crime-in-the-u.s/2011/crime-in-the-u.s.-2011/tables/expanded-homicide-data-table-6

http://www.fbi.gov/about-us/cjis/ucr/crime-in-the-u.s/2011/crime-in-the-u.s.-2011/tables/table-43

Anonymous 08/26/14(Tue)00:44:22 No.34698853 ► >>34698904 >>34699489

>>34698805
In the United Kingdom:
Approximately 2.8% of the population is black. (Source: 2012 Census)
In 2011-2012, 23% of arrests were of blacks, 4 times higher arrest rate for blacks than whites, taking population into account (Source: MOJ publication, "Race and the Criminal Justice System")

In Australia:
http://www.theage.com.au/victoria/african-youth-crime-concern-20120819-24glt.html

In the UK, ethnic minorities disproportionate source of crime and asocial behaviour:
http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/uknews/crime/7856404/Police-statistics-shed-fresh-light-on-link-between-crime-and-race.html
http://www.justice.gov.uk/downloads/statistics/mojstats/stats-race-cjs-2010.pdf

UK has more blacks in jail proportionately than the US:
http://www.guardian.co.uk/society/2010/oct/11/black-prison-population-increase-england

Anonymous 08/26/14(Tue)00:45:24 No.34698904 ► >>34698947 >>34699489

>>34698853
WELFARE

Demographic breakdown of America

Whites (not counting hispanics) are currently at 63.7% of the US population.
African-Americans: 12.6% of the US population.
Hispanics are at 16.3% of the US population.

Source: wikipedia, which has its own sources at the bottom.

Taking the current population of the US (2014 estimate is 317 493 212), that would give us:

White people: 202 243 176
African Americanas: 40 004 144
Hispanics: 51 751 393

Now, the number of people who receive food stamps (in 2012, according to US department of Agriculture): 46 609 000

Now, according to SNAP (http://www.snaptohealth.org/snap/snap-frequently-asked-questions/) the percentages are as follow (percentage of the total number of people on food stamps)
43% white people
33% african-americans
19% hispanic

Now, in terms of numbers that is:
White: 20,041,870
Blacks: 15,380,970
Hispanic: 8,855,710

So far so good, right?
Let's see what PERCENTAGE OF PEOPLE PER RACE are on food stamps:
Whites: 20,041,870 on food stamps out of 202,243,176 people. Gives 9.91%
Blacks: 15,380,970 on food stamps out of 40,004,114 people. Gives 38.45%
Hispanics: 8,855,710 on food stamps out of 51,751,393 people. Gives 17.11%

Give or take 2-3% due to SNAP statistics being about 2012 and US population estimate for 2014.
But the conclusion is pretty much:

9.91% OF WHITE(NON-HISPANIC) PEOPLE ARE ON FOOD STAMPS
17.11% OF HISPANICS ARE ON FOOD STAMPS.
38.45% OF BLACKS ARE ON FOOD STAMPS

38.45%? Thats more than 1 in 3 blacks vs whites at 1 in 10. More than 3 times more likey to be on stamps than whites.

Anonymous 08/26/14(Tue)00:46:26 No.34698947 ► >>34699489

>>34698904
If Blacks left America

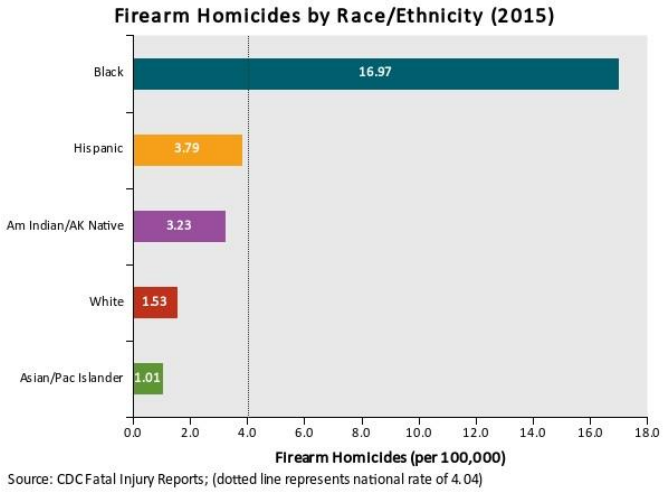
If all blacks suddenly left America...
(keep in mind blacks only make 13% of the US population)
>The prison population would go down by 37%
>There would be almost 50% less gang members
>Rape would go down significantly
>Overweight and obesity percentage would go down by 10%
>Average IQ would go up 7 points, putting the USA tied for third with Japan
>SAT scores would go up by about 100 points
>ACT scores would go up by 5.5 points
>AIDS and HIV would go down by over 67%
>Chlamydia cases would go down by 50%
>Gonorrhea would go down by 69%
>Syphilis would go would go down by 58%
>The average income would be over 20k more per year
>The amount of people in poverty would go down by over 30%
>Homelessness would go down by 57%
>And the number of welfare recipients would go down by about 40%

Sources:
en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Demographics_of_the_United_States

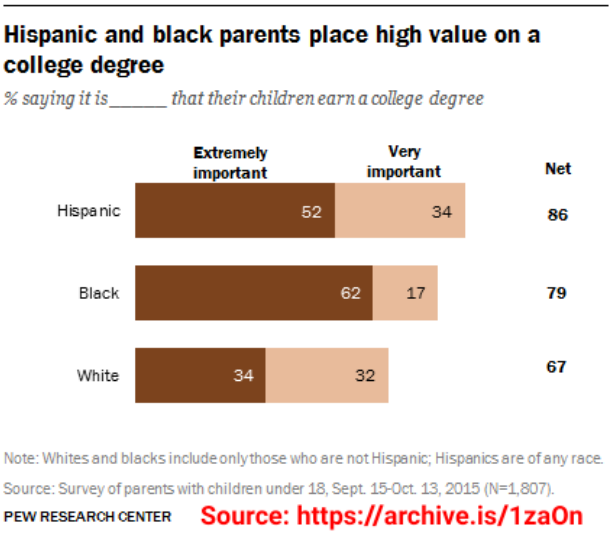
www.bop.gov/news/quick.jsp#1
kff.org/other/state-indicator/adult-overweightobesity-rate-by-re/
www.nytimes.com/books/first/j/jencks-gap.html
www.amfirstbooks.com/IntroPages/NonToolbarTopics/IdeologicalQuiz/Quiz-3-Commentary/IdeolQuiz_Answer_02.html
aids.gov/hiv-aids-basics/hiv-aids-101/statistics/
www.cdc.gov/std/stats11/gonorrhea.htm
www.cdc.gov/std/stats11/syphilis.htm
www.cdc.gov/std/stats11/chlamydia.htm
www.census.gov/compendia/statab/2012/tables/12s0697.pdf
kff.org/other/state-indicator/poverty-rate-by-raceethnicity/
homeless.samhsa.gov/ResourceFiles/hrc_factsheet.pdf
www.statisticbrain.com/welfare-statistics/
www.nationalgangcenter.gov/survey-analysis/demographics
nces.ed.gov/fastfacts/display.asp?id=171
nces.ed.gov/programs/digest/d10/tables/dt10_155.asp
Anthony Walsh (January 2004). Race and crime: a biosocial analysis. Nova Publishers. pp. 23?24. ISBN 978-1-59033-970-1. Retrieved 1 October 2011.

Anonymous 08/26/14(Tue)00:47:04 No.34698982 ► >>34700122

facts are racist



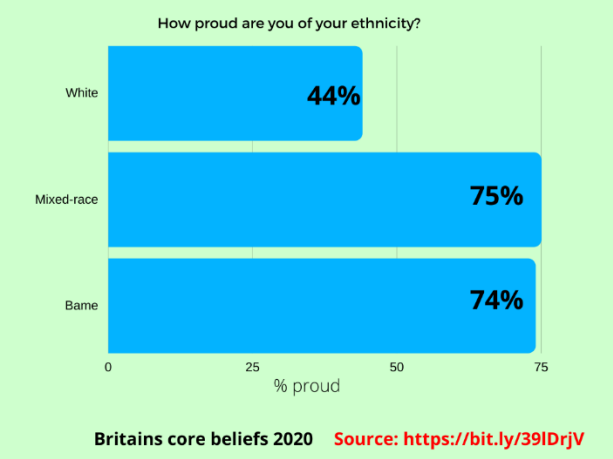
Source: CDC Fatal Injury Reports; (dotted line represents national rate of 4.04)



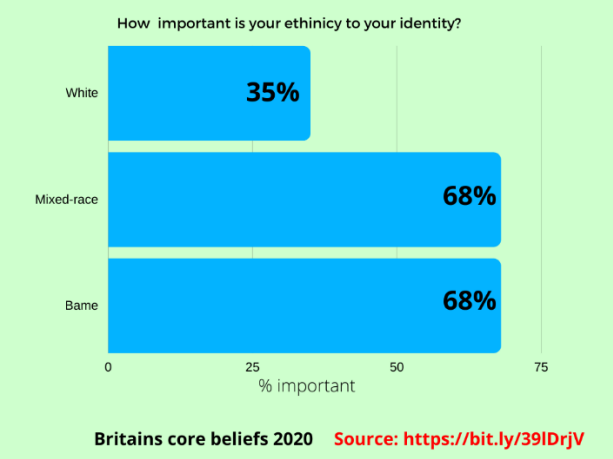
Note: Whites and blacks include only those who are not Hispanic; Hispanics are of any race.

Source: Survey of parents with children under 18, Sept. 15-Oct. 13, 2015 (N=1,807).

PEW RESEARCH CENTER Source: https://archive.is/1zaOn



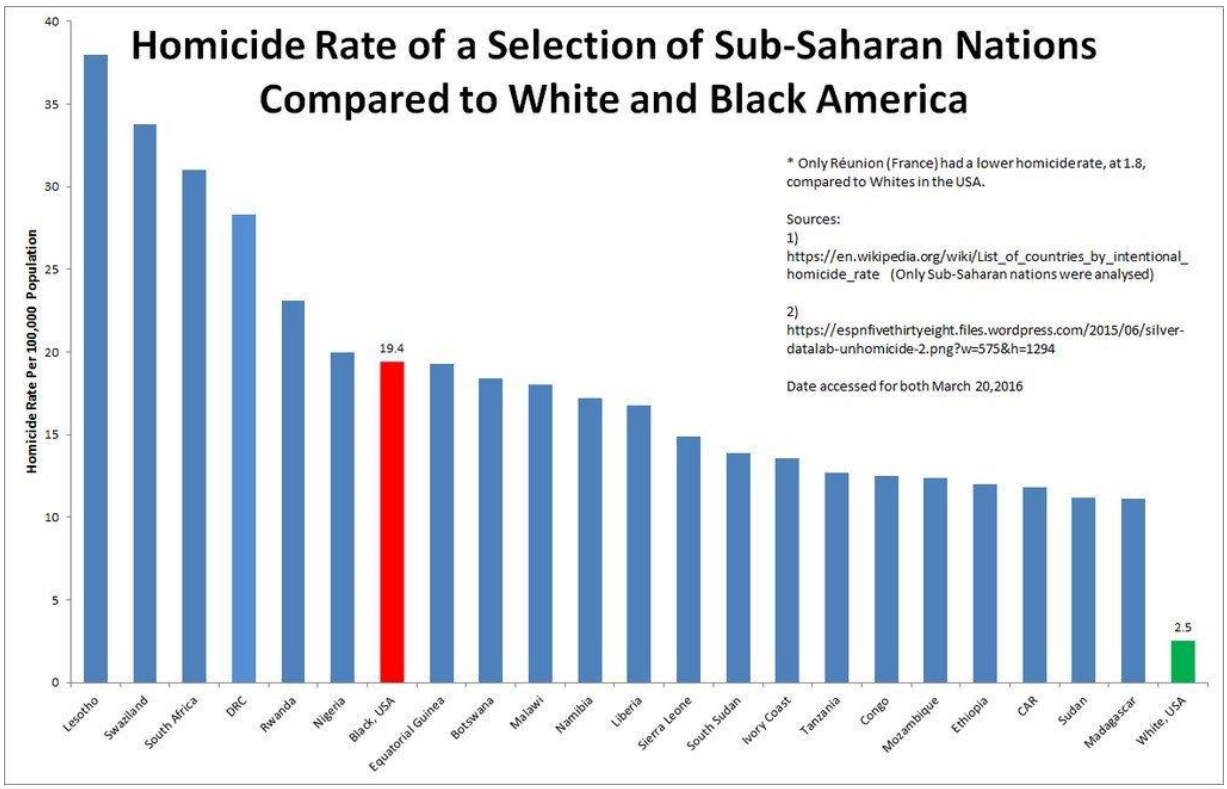
Britains core beliefs 2020 Source: https://bit.ly/39lDrjV



Britains core beliefs 2020 Source: https://bit.ly/39lDrjV

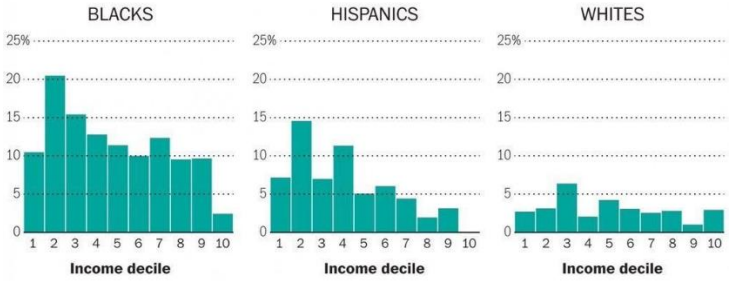
Verbal IQ by Race and Highest Degree Earned 1972-2014

Highest Degree	White Verbal IQ	Black Verbal IQ	Black/White Verbal IQ Gap
High school Dropout	89	82	7
High school Diploma	98	90	8
Junior College Degree	102	95	7
Bachelors Degree	108	100	8
Graduate Degree	113	102	11



Rich black kids are more likely to go to prison than poor white kids

Share of people born between 1957 and 1965 who eventually went to prison or jail, by how much wealth they had as of 1985, when they were between 20 and 28 years old



WAPO.ST/**WONKBLOG** https://archive.is/ND1PU

Note: Rates may be understated, as those incarcerated for brief periods between surveys are not included.

Source: NLSY; Zaw, K., Hamilton, D. and Darity, W. 2016. "Race, Wealth and Incarceration," Race and Social Problems.

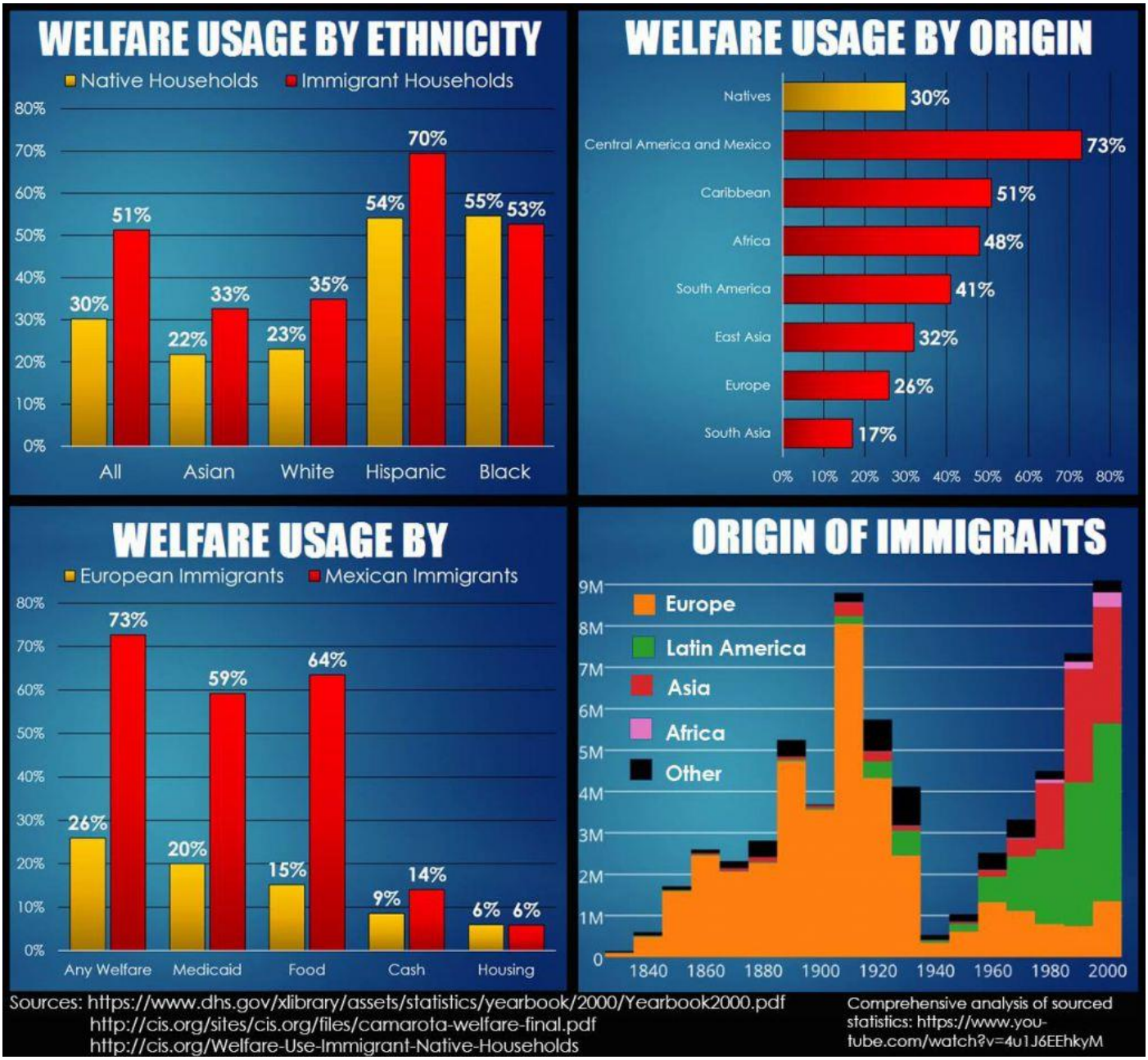


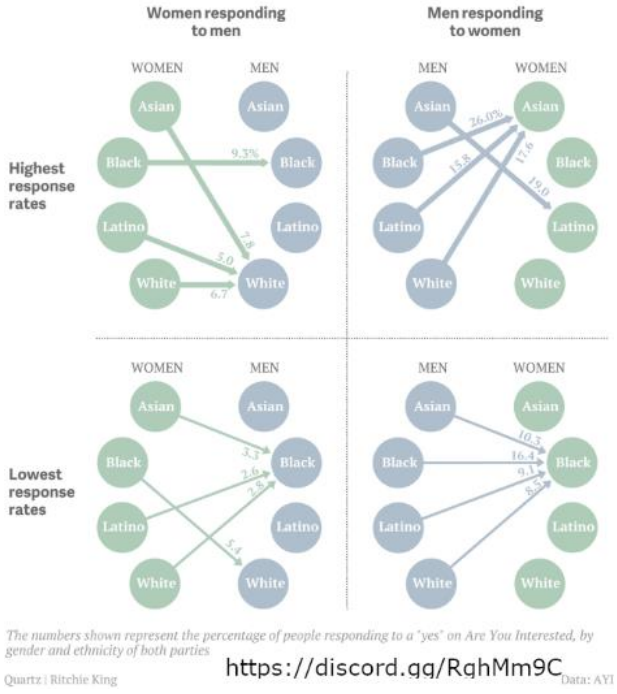
Matthew

2019 FBI crime statistics just released. It's now 13%/56%

2019 FBI Crime Statistics		Race				Sex			
Murder Offenders	Total	Known	Black or African American	NonBlack	Unknown	Known	Male	Female	Unknown
Total	16,245	11,493	6,425	5,068	4,752	11,743	10,335	1,408	4,502
% of Known Offenders		100.0%	**55.9%**	44.1%		100.0%	**88.0%**	12.0%	
% of Population			13.4%	86.6%			49.2%	50.8%	
Black to Nonblack Murder Ratio			**8.2**						
Male to Female Murder Ratio							**7.6**		

9:43 AM · Oct 3, 2020 · Twitter for iPhone





https://discord.gg/RqhMm9C

Anonymous 04/27/21(Tue)17:12:57 No.318921723 ▶

Intimate Partner Violence in Interracial and Monoracial Couples
https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/23554541/

"interracial marriages are less stable. The risk of marital dissolution among mixed marriages is about 1.21 times that of (or 21% higher than) non-mixed endogamous marriages"
Marital Dissolution Among Interracial Couples
https://ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC4183451/

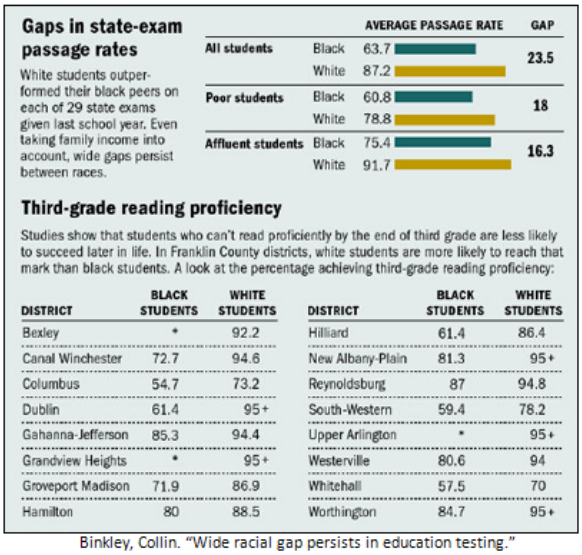
after controlling for determinants of divorce, interracial couples are about 50 percent more likely to divorce than endogamous couples"
https://census.gov/content/dam/Census/library/publications/2000/demo/interracial-instability.pdf

"adolescents who are involved in interracial relationships are more likely to terminate their relationships than their counterparts involved in intraracial relationships even after we adjust for individual, relationship and social network factors"
Stability of interracial and intraracial romantic relationships among adolescents
https://sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0049089X04000882

"Interracial marriage is associated with increases in severe distress for Native American men, white women, and for Hispanic men and women married to non-white spouses, compared to endogamous members of the same groups"
'What about the couple?' Interracial marriage and psychological distress
https://sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0049089X05000438

"overall, interracial couples have higher rates of divorce, particularly for those marrying during the late-1980s." "non-White females and White males and Hispanics and non-Hispanic persons had similar or lower risks of divorce."
"But Will It Last?": Marital Instability Among Interracial and Same-Race Couples*
https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1111/j.1741-3729.2008.00491.x

Myth #5: "Racial differences in intelligence are explained by socio-economic factors"



Gaps in state-exam passage rates

White students outperformed their black peers on each of 29 state exams given last school year. Even taking family income into account, wide gaps persist between races.

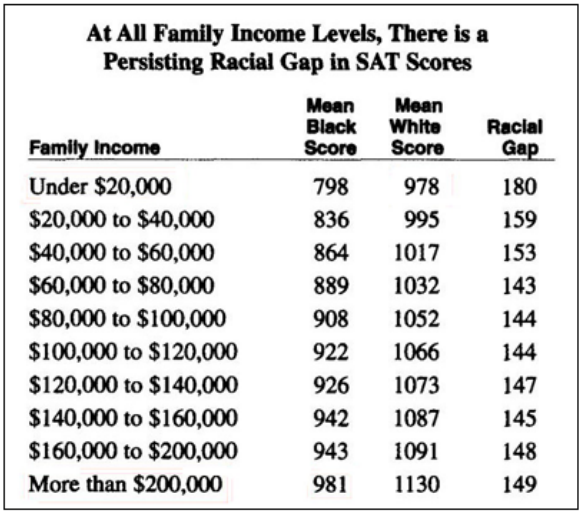
		AVERAGE PASSAGE RATE	GAP
All students	Black	63.7	23.5
	White	87.2	
Poor students	Black	60.8	18
	White	78.8	
Affluent students	Black	75.4	16.3
	White	91.7	

Third-grade reading proficiency

Studies show that students who can't read proficiently by the end of third grade are less likely to succeed later in life. In Franklin County districts, white students are more likely to reach that mark than black students. A look at the percentage achieving third-grade reading proficiency:

DISTRICT	BLACK STUDENTS	WHITE STUDENTS	DISTRICT	BLACK STUDENTS	WHITE STUDENTS
Bexley	*	92.2	Hilliard	61.4	86.4
Canal Winchester	72.7	94.6	New Albany-Plain	81.3	95+
Columbus	54.7	73.2	Reynoldsburg	87	94.8
Dublin	61.4	95+	South-Western	59.4	78.2
Gahanna-Jefferson	85.3	94.4	Upper Arlington	*	95+
Grandview Heights	*	95+	Westerville	80.6	94
Groveport Madison	71.9	86.9	Whitehall	57.5	70
Hamilton	80	88.5	Worthington	84.7	95+

Binkley, Collin. "Wide racial gap persists in education testing."
The Columbus Dispatch. September 22, 2013.

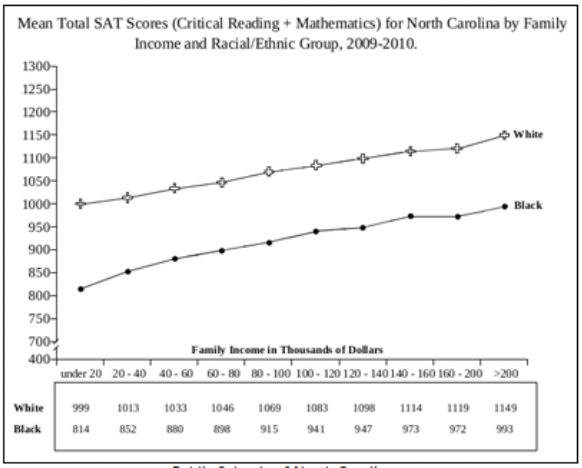


At All Family Income Levels, There is a Persisting Racial Gap in SAT Scores

Family Income	Mean Black Score	Mean White Score	Racial Gap
Under $20,000	798	978	180
$20,000 to $40,000	836	995	159
$40,000 to $60,000	864	1017	153
$60,000 to $80,000	889	1032	143
$80,000 to $100,000	908	1052	144
$100,000 to $120,000	922	1066	144
$120,000 to $140,000	926	1073	147
$140,000 to $160,000	942	1087	145
$160,000 to $200,000	943	1091	148
More than $200,000	981	1130	149

"Family Income Differences Explain Only a Small Part of the SAT Racial Scoring Gap."
The Journal of Blacks in Higher Education. January 22, 2009.





Public Schools of North Carolina.
"The North Carolina 2010 SAT Report."

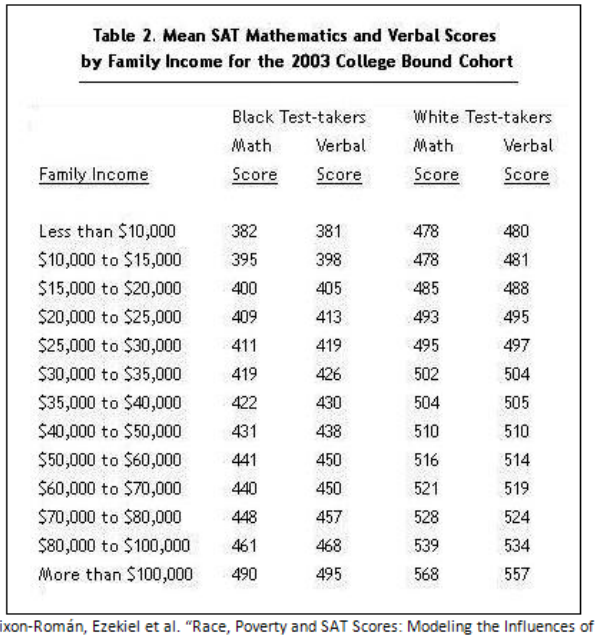
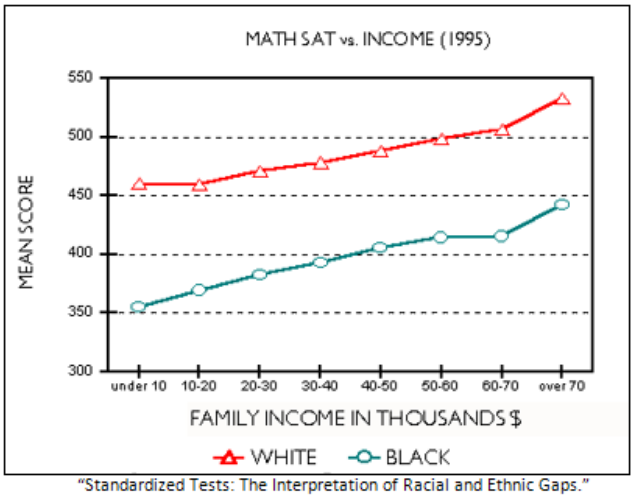


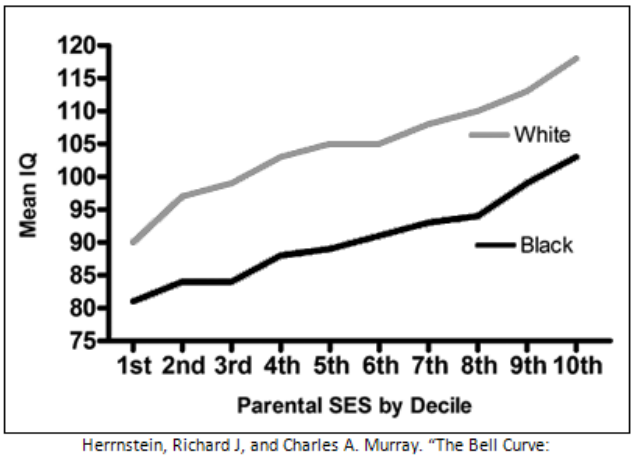
Table 2. Mean SAT Mathematics and Verbal Scores by Family Income for the 2003 College Bound Cohort

	Black Test-takers		White Test-takers	
Family Income	Math Score	Verbal Score	Math Score	Verbal Score
Less than $10,000	382	381	478	480
$10,000 to $15,000	395	398	478	481
$15,000 to $20,000	400	405	485	488
$20,000 to $25,000	409	413	493	495
$25,000 to $30,000	411	419	495	497
$30,000 to $35,000	419	426	502	504
$35,000 to $40,000	422	430	504	505
$40,000 to $50,000	431	438	510	510
$50,000 to $60,000	441	450	516	514
$60,000 to $70,000	440	450	521	519
$70,000 to $80,000	448	457	528	524
$80,000 to $100,000	461	468	539	534
More than $100,000	490	495	568	557

Dixon-Román, Ezekiel et al. "Race, Poverty and SAT Scores: Modeling the Influences of Family Income on Black and White High School Students' SAT Performance."
Teachers College Record Volume 115 Number 4, 2013, p. 1-33.



"Standardized Tests: The Interpretation of Racial and Ethnic Gaps."
La Griffe du Lion Volume 2 Number 3, March 2000.



Herrnstein, Richard J, and Charles A. Murray. "The Bell Curve:
Intelligence and Class Structure in American Life." New York: Simon & Schuster, 1996.

Kansas City Experiment.

"In 1985 a federal district judge took partial control over the troubled Kansas City, Missouri, School District (KCMSD) on the grounds that it was an unconstitutionally segregated district with dilapidated facilities and students who performed poorly. In an effort to bring the district into compliance with his liberal interpretation of federal law, the judge ordered the state and district to spend nearly $2 billion over the next 12 years to build new schools, integrate classrooms, and bring student test scores up to national norms."

The judicial branch ordered the legislative branch to spend money, and told it exactly how to do it.

"Kansas City spent as much as $11,700 per pupil - more money per pupil, on a cost of living adjusted basis, than any other of the 280 largest districts in the country. The money bought higher teachers' salaries, 15 new schools, and such amenities as an Olympic-sized swimming pool with an underwater viewing room, television and animation studios, a robotics lab, a 25-acre wildlife sanctuary, a zoo, a model United Nations with simultaneous translation capability, and field trips to Mexico and Senegal. The student-teacher ratio was 12 or 13 to 1, the lowest of any major school district in the country."

How did that turn out?

"The results were dismal. Test scores did not rise; the black-white gap did not diminish; and there was less, not greater, integration."

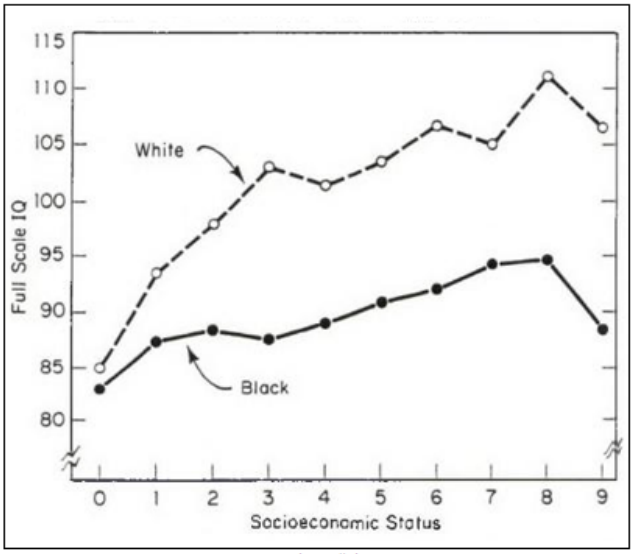
Ciotti, Paul. "Money And School Performance:
Lessons from the Kansas City Desegregation Experiment".
Cato Policy Analysis No. 298.

Family Income on Black and White High School Students' SAT Performance."
Teachers College Record Volume 115 Number 4, 2013, p. 1-33.

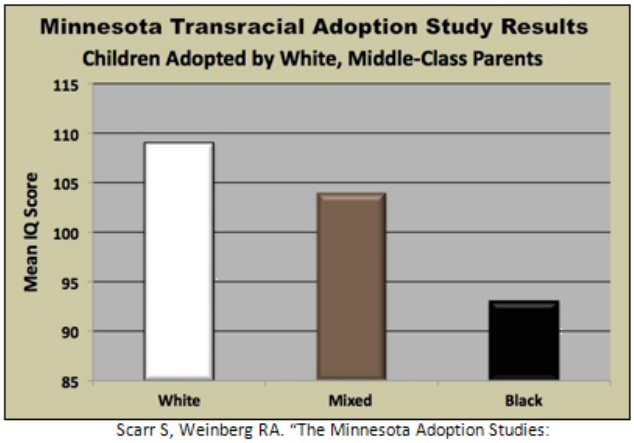
TABLE 10
LSAT AND UGPA MEANS BY ETHNIC GROUP AND SES FOR FALL 1991 FIRST-YEAR LAW SCHOOL STUDENTS

	Mean UGPA SES Group				Mean LSAT SES Group			
Ethnic Group	Upper	Upper-Middle	Middle	Lower-Middle	Upper	Upper-Middle	Middle	Lower-Middle
American Indian	2.86	2.93	3.00	2.94	34.70	31.76	31.17	31.72
Asian American	3.26	3.21	3.19	3.16	37.16	37.09	35.60	34.17
Black	2.87	2.79	2.87	2.87	30.62	30.66	28.20	27.51
Hispanic	3.16	3.14	3.09	3.14	34.95	34.55	34.16	31.63
Mexican American	3.08	2.99	3.02	3.02	34.78	33.80	33.78	31.24
Puerto Rican	3.00	3.01	3.10	3.01	32.15	32.94	33.93	29.91
White	3.27	3.24	3.23	3.29	38.31	37.90	36.95	36.24

Wightman, Linda F. "Analysis of LSAT Performance and Patterns of Application for Male and Female Law School Applicants. LSAC Research Report Series."
Law School Admission Council. December 1994.



Jensen, Arthur. "The g Factor:
The Science of Mental Ability". Praeger, 1998.



Scarr S, Weinberg RA. "The Minnesota Adoption Studies:
genetic differences and malleability."
Child Development. 1983;54(2):260–267.

Anonymous (ID: EUhELQ4M)

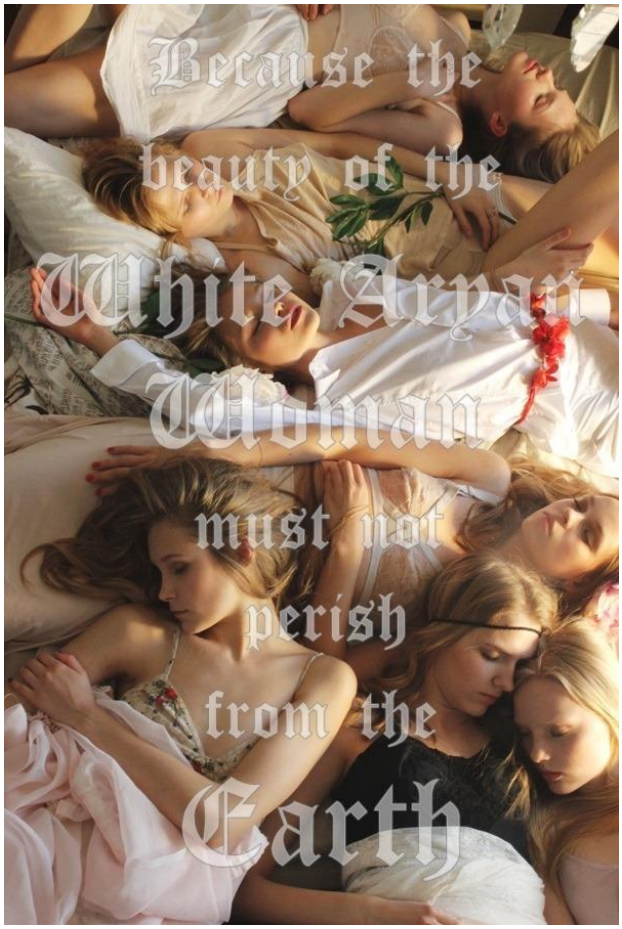


42 KB PNG

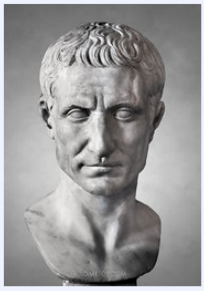
>The whyte man once ruled the land as far as the eye could see
>It is said that he even ruled the seas
>The beasts would bow to him
>Legends say that he could redirect rivers, destroy mountains
>That not even the skies were his limit
>Diseases were cured, no one went hungry on his dominions, even the common peasantry had a voice and was protected by laws.
>It is believed that his buildings would stick like daggers Deep into the sky´s belly
>That he could give life to iron harnessing the thunder and lightning.
>nonsense, who can even dream of such things? How can such a species die?

The Legends Speak of the "Whyte Man"
A People Who Could Use Magic to Fly to the Moon
Most However, Think They Never Existed at All





File (hide): 1458101378348.jpg (124.53 KB, 449x640, 449:640, Julius_Caesar.jpg)



[–] **Western Civilisation and the European Racial Stock** **Anonymous** 03/16/16 (Wed) 00:09:37 ID: 7954c9 No.5414982 [Watch Thread]

The uniqueness of Western Civilisation and the values and culture it entails is a direct expression of the European racial stock and our capabilities. The two are inseparable. Our Western civilisation, which has produced such greatness, prosperity and the values of individuality, justice, personal sacrifice, order, nobility, and many others we take for granted, rests solely on the shoulders of the European race and our unique drive and vigour. To lose the European race in this world due to mass-immigration is to lose a people who have collectively produced the greatest minds and high culture of any other people on earth. At best, non-European peoples may adapt to our society and at worst, act as direct agents of its decline, but in the long run the result will be the same – the complete replacement of the European race, and under that our civilisation, by people who are incapable of upholding or matching our success. If the European peoples were to die out in this world, the very civilisation that has led to our success would crumble and decline, and would eventually be replaced with a society more representative of the capabilities of the races that replaced us. One cannot expect to preserve the European tradition and social order by replacing the very race of people who produced it. Any society that comes after Europeans have been replaced and our civilisation has crumbled will be as foreign to us now as any non-European civilisation we see today. The endless march of history will continue, but the European flame will have been extinguished. We will fade into obscurity and be forgotten along with our civilisation like so many before us, and the world will have lost some of the greatest, most successful people it has ever produced.

File (hide): 1418212726541.png (246.56 KB, 416x316, 104:79, statuc.png)



Völk 12/10/14 (Wed) 22:58:46 ID: 7ca6d3 No.1184 [Watch Thread]

We stand here, all of us, the children of our fathers. And we are proud.

Our fathers and their fathers before them have achieved great and mighty accomplishments. They've traveled the world, conquering, building monuments to the glory and magnanimity of their lives, testaments to stand against the ages announcing their lives worth to generations who will have long forgotten their names, their tribes, their languages and their culture. We live in a culture that our ancestors spilled their sweat and blood to keep alive from the countless woes and perils that have beset our lands and countries. We come from a family upon who's backs empires have been wrought from the earth. And it is for this reason the world hates us. Don't think that they don't.

They hate us because in order to build these empires we had to subjugate their cultures. They hate us because in order to build our monuments we had to take their stone. They hate us because in order to build our culture we had subvert theirs.

But it's not because these things are evil that they hate us.

It's because they didn't think of it first

The thieves and mongrels that live outside the developed western world have nothing but a mockery of a culture dominated by the leftover swill and crumbs from our dinner-side conversations. Their countries are weak because they are full of weak men. Their culture is weak because it is full of weak men. Their lives are meaningless and pitiful because they are meaningless and pitiful people.

The world is our birthright, and they hate us because our fathers have given us the world wile theirs faltered in the mire of irrelevance.

It is madness for us to give up what has been built for us, it is insanity to think that the cultures of the so called third world have the mettle to govern themselves when they didn't have running water until we built it for them, when they didn't have electricity until we gave it to them, when they didn't have medicine until we injected them with it. It is pure madness to think that these cultures have any value other than what they have created, and they have created little value. Their poverty is that of their own making, and we have no more duty to them than we have duty to the air we breath.

It is natural for some cultures to rise and others to fall, and we should be proud that it is our culture that has risen

It is madness for us to go against the grain of nature, and it is suicide for us to give up the history which we have fought and died to protect from the mongrels who would take it from us. Their very existence is an affront to reason, that they would choose to be a part of a culture that has given them nothing but trouble and attack a culture which has built everything that they value.

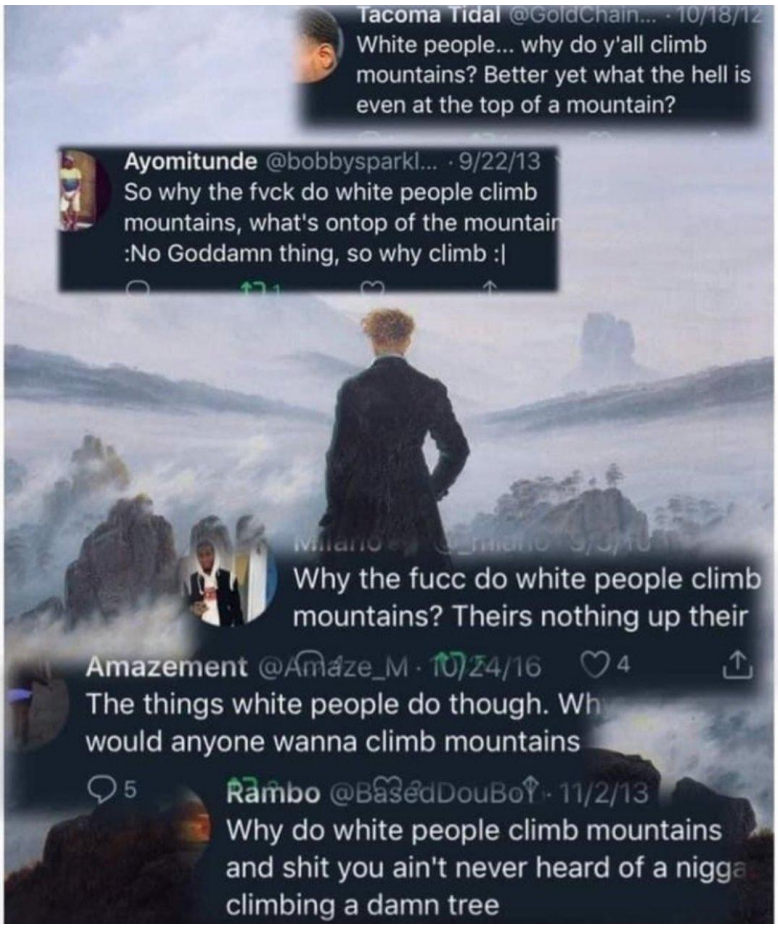
And to the men inside our culture who wish to give away our birthright, I tell them to leave first. Be the first to take off the shackles of the so called "white supremacy" of European domination, be the first to give up your Iphones, your manufactured goods, your motor cars and heated homes. Be the first to live off the wild, fend for yourselves and hunt and gather like the natives you're so fond of.

If you hate our culture, then you shouldn't benefit from it.

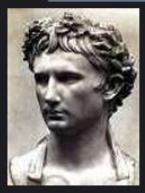
We live in a time when our enemies have never been more numerous. We live in an age when the self defeating ideologies of masochistic ignorance is touted as the one and only correct belief. Our countrymen have lost faith in our right to rule, the right that is, by all measures, the birthright that our ancestors had forged from us when they lifted the rocks for Stone-Henge and built the great cities of Rome, Paris, London, Athens, the pinnacles of architecture in their time that had not been matched for a thousand years after their nations had fallen. Our right to rule is not given to us by the divine, it is taken from god by our might and will instilled in us by the generations of glory that has ensured and protected the existence of a civilized world!

We are the products of a civilized world, and we have a right to that world.

And we are proud of it



Anonymous 09/19/13(Thu)04:24 No.20700824
File: 1379579048336.jpg-(33 KB, 300x401, aug.jpg)



>>20699187
>Smelly shitskin thinks he can conquer the White man
That's what the Persians thought in 500BC
The Punics in 250BC
The various Moors and Muslims throughout late antiquity and the middle ages
The East Asians in the modern era
And countless other fools

We conquered you all. And we set you free. The only force that could bring us to our knees was our own.

You think a brief moment of lethargy is a sign of our downfall?

Our blood was forged in the frost of mother Europe, tempered like the Extremophiles which became the archetype of all true life.

We suffered the plagues, the famines, the fires, the wars and the ruinous ideologies which sent us into darkness countless times.

And every time we fell, we found a way to rise again.

Do not mistake our cuts for mortal wounds or our slumber for a lifeless corpse, unless you want to make the same mistake that all the other opportunistic hordes lost throughout the ages have done.

So by all means continue with your heckling, continue with your defilement of our legacy, continue with your delusions of victory, the sooner you wake the sleeping giant the better.

It matters not how many of us remain when it happens, we have turned the tide against greater calamities before.

Mother Earth will once again feel the marching feet of her greatest children on her surface, perhaps this time in true unity, and perhaps this time to your lament; with less mercy.

Anonymous 10/21/14 (Tue) 02:45:46 ID: 389b5a No.206008 >>206666 >>206675 >>206701 >>206725 >>211722 >>215088

File (hide): 1413873946425.jpg (88.73 KB, 1680x1050, 8:5, 1378171810243.jpg)



>>203703
I'm not a Nazi by any means, but honestly, I cannot understand how anyone could look at the history of the white races and then proceed to fuck with them in any way.

For roughly 2000 years the Europeans did nothing but fight each other tooth and nail constantly. When they got tired of that, they left their continent just to look for things to fight. After they were done fighting in every jungle on every continent, they got right back to fighting each other again in the two most destructive wars ever witnessed in history. Whites descend primarily from absolutely ruthless and cunning killers. Why would you pick a fight with a man who has the blood of an entire army of genocidal maniacs running through his veins?

I mean, when you're dealing with people whose violence is beyond comprehension in it's scale when it's directed at *themselves*, how well do non-whites expect to be treated when they aren't on good terms?

I mean for fucks sake, the last time white people got angry at a non-white race—like, really genuinely angry—they split the atom, opening up an entire new era of science and incinerating 100,000 people before they had breakfast and ruining the genetic lineage of the survivors for decades to come. Then they did it again a few days later **for no reason.**

Seriously. Do not fuck with white people.

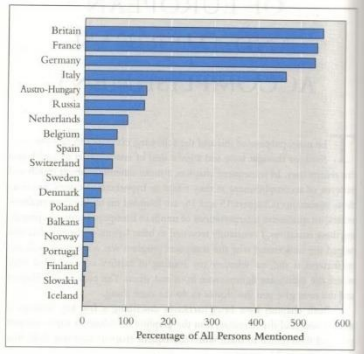
▶ **Anonymous** 09/25/17 (Mon) 19:57:23 ID: 09af49 No.10659954 >>10659992 >>10660038 >>10680565

"you're a white supremacist"
"Not really. You just have an inferiority complex"

All non-whites just have an inferiority complex.
They compensate for it with self-aggrandizement where whites are more prone to self-deprecation and humbleness, partly as a way to make the inferior feel less bad about their inferiority.
That's how nice white people are.
But it has been taken too far and is now being abused and used as an attack vector.
There is a reason non-whites/ women/ fags love their "mexican pride", "black power" "women stronk" "poz pride" bullshit.
And why so many involved seem weak and pathetic and have no real power, yet talk endlessly about how powerful they are.
They need these lies to stoke their egos because they are weak and they know it.
Like a woman that needs constant reassurance that she is beautiful/ needed/ loved etc.
They have zero objective evidence that they are superior or even adequate in any important way and boundless evidence that they are living a lie every waking second.
Their entire existence is at our mercy, and they know it deep down.
THEY believe white men are supreme, and they resent us for that and ALWAYS will, no matter how well we treat them or how "successful" they become.
This is the major difference between us and them.
If we white men ever came across a group that was objectively superior to us, we would accept the facts, and approach with a spirit of co-operation and willingness to learn from them.
Competitive perhaps, but with respect for their achievements.
Not butthurt resentment and hostility because someone was better than us.
That is classic narcissistic, bitchlike behavior, and yet more evidence that we ARE in fact so far superior to the shitskin hordes that you might as well call us supreme even if that wasn't necessarily our goal.
We are not "supremacists" telling the world we are better than them, we don't need to, we show it in our every thought and action.
We are not "supremacists" because we are not even in competition with them, we are so far ahead that it does not need to be said that we are supreme, it's as obvious as the sun being bright.
We are only in competition with OURSELVES.
We are competing with ourselves to see how far we can evolve, what the human mind and body is capable of.
Calling us white supremacists is as dumb as calling water "wet water"

The concentration of European accomplishment from 1400–1950 is easy enough to sum up if you don't worry about complications: the numbers of significant figures from Britain, France, and Germany dwarf those from everywhere else except Italy. The chart below shows the distribution.

The big four, and everybody else

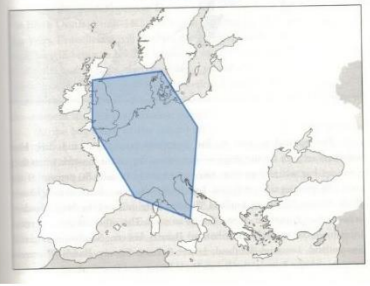


The big four alone account for 72 percent of all the significant figures from 1400–1950. Add in Russia and the Netherlands, and 80 percent of all significant figures are accounted for. But countries are bulky and their borders change. Saying that a certain number of significant figures came from Italy obscures the reality that most of them came from specific parts of Italy surrounding Florence and Venice. For that matter, Italy did not even exist as a unified nation-state until 19C. Neither did Germany. Britain encompasses four distinctive linguistic and cultural entities. During the period when

Russia accumulated its significant figures, it included within its borders parts or all of eight different countries on today's map. Even the French, who share a common language and have lived in a well-defined nation for several centuries, sprawl over a large and diverse geographic area. So let us put aside nations for a moment and consider how the map looks when more specific places of origin replace them. By *origin* I refer to the place where a significant figure spent the bulk of his childhood—usually, though not always, his place of birth.

To prepare the breakdowns that follow, I broke the map of Europe into 134 regions and 121 cities. Appendix 4 gives the details. Using those regions and cities rather than countries, let us reconsider the statement that Britain, France, Germany, Italy, Russia, and the Netherlands accounted for 80 percent of the European significant figures. If we ignore national borders and instead create the most compact polygon (in terms of land area) that encloses 80 percent of the places where the significant figures grew up, it forms the shape in the figure below, with borders defined by Naples, Marseilles, the western border of Dorset County in England, a point a few miles above Glasgow, the northern tip of Denmark, and a point a few miles east of the city that used to be Breslau in German Silesia (now Wroclaw in Poland).

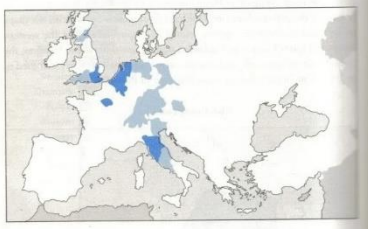
The European Core



This new way of looking at the distribution of significant figures across Europe does not wholly contradict the dominating role of the big four shown in the chapter's initial chart, but it changes the emphases. All of the Netherlands is still in the new way of looking at Europe. *Parts* of Britain, France, Germany, and Italy are still in. Russia is out. Or you can think of it another way: 80 percent of all the European significant figures can be enclosed in an area that does *not* include Russia, Sweden, Norway, Finland, Spain, Portugal, the Balkans, Poland, Hungary, East and West Prussia, Ireland, Wales, most of Scotland, the lower quarter of Italy, and about a third of France.

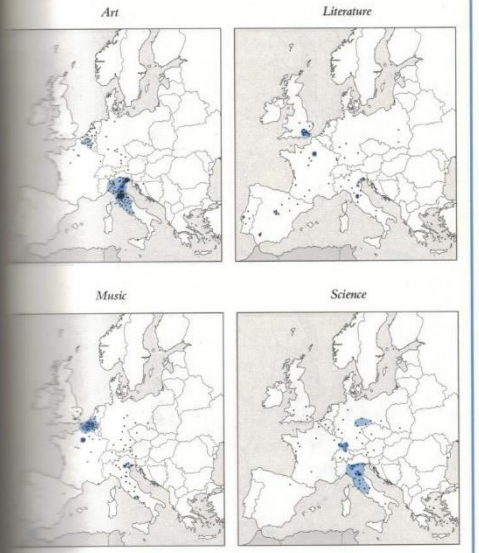
The next graphic zooms in the focus, demonstrating how much a few regions dominate even within the European core.

Concentrations within the European Core

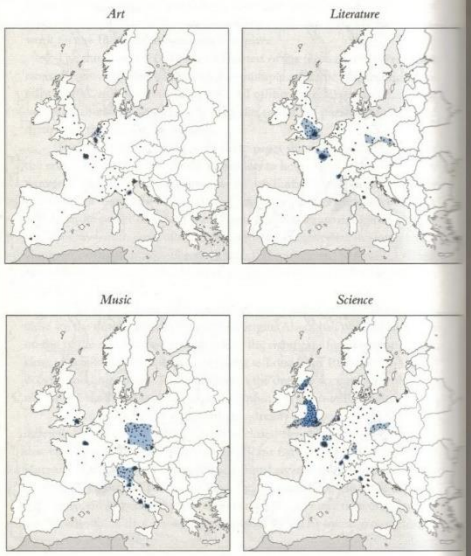


The colored regions in the European core (light and dark blue together) account for the origins—not where they went to work when they grew up, but where they were born and raised—of fully 50 percent of the total European significant figures. Just the five regions colored in dark blue—Île de France, Southeast England, Tuscany, Belgium, and the Netherlands—account for 26 percent of the European total. The other 24 percent come from (in order of their contribution) Bavaria, Venetia, Southwest England, Switzerland, Lowland Scotland, Lower Saxony, Saxony, Baden-Württemberg, Northeast Austria, the Italian Papal States, and Brandenburg.

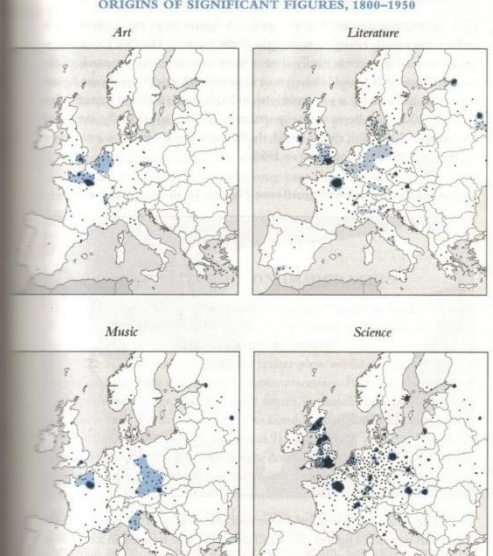
ORIGINS OF SIGNIFICANT FIGURES, 1400–1600



ORIGINS OF SIGNIFICANT FIGURES, 1600–1800



ORIGINS OF SIGNIFICANT FIGURES, 1800–1950





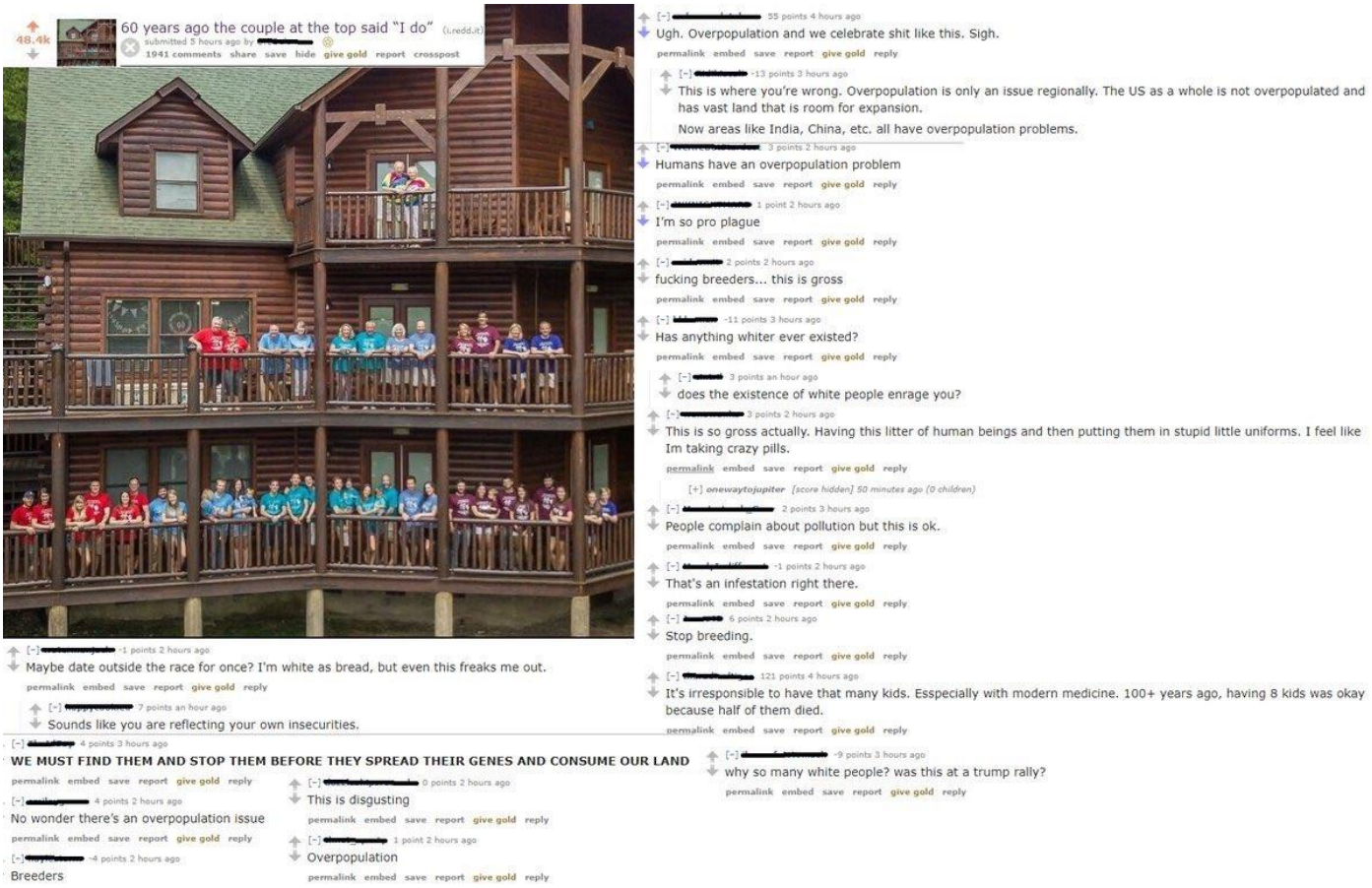
Trade Me sells 'It's Okay To Be White' T-shirts

22/05/2019 Scott Palmer



Watch: Patrick Gower reveals the new face of white supremacy in New Zealand. Credits: Image: vjm_publishing / Trade Me + Twitter; Video: Newshub

The Human Rights Commission (HRC) says there's "no place" for 'It's Okay To Be White' stickers and T-shirts currently being sold on Trade Me.



Patterns of Racial-Ethnic Exclusion by Internet Daters

Belinda Robnett, Cynthia Feliciano

Social Forces, Volume 89, Number 3, March 2011, pp. 807-828 (Article)

Published by Oxford University Press
DOI: 10.1353/sof.2011.0008



Consistent with social exchange and group position theories, Asians, Latinos and blacks are more open to dating whites than whites are to dating them. Of those who state a racial preference, 97 percent of white men exclude black women, 48 percent exclude Latinas, and 53 percent exclude Asian women. In contrast, white men are excluded by 76 percent of black women, 33 percent of Latinas, and only 11 percent of Asian women. Similarly, 92 percent of white women exclude black men, 77 percent exclude Latinos, and 93 percent exclude Asian men. White women are excluded by 71 percent of black men, 31 percent of Latinos, and 36 percent of Asian men.

Latinos and Asians most prefer to outdate whites, supporting the view that they are assimilating minorities; fewer Latinos and Asians exclude whites as dates than exclude all other minority groups. This is most true for Asian women, only 11 percent of whom exclude white men as dates, far less than the 40 percent excluding Asian men. The *rates* of exclusion of non-black minorities by Latinos and Asians are also similar to whites. For example, among men, 55 percent of Latinos and 53 percent of white men exclude Asian women; among women, 73 percent of Asian women and 76 percent of white women exclude Latinos. Latinas and Asian men also exclude non-black minorities at rates similar to whites. Net of controls, Asian men and women are *more* likely than whites to exclude Latinos (Appendix Table 2).

In general, however, Asians and Latinos (with the exception of Latinas) are far more inclusive of one another than of blacks. Similar to whites, more than 94 percent of Asians exclude blacks. However, Latinos do not fully fit this pattern because they are *less* exclusionary of blacks than whites are: 76 percent of Latinas and 81 percent of Latinos exclude blacks compared to more than 91 percent of white men and women. Although Latinos are far less exclusionary of black women, the latter remain significantly more excluded than white women or Asian women. Latinas' dating preferences are inconsistent with racial-economic exchange theory as they exclude Asian men (90%) at higher rates than black men (76%).

The fact that Asians' and Latinos' exclusion patterns are similar to whites is consistent with the idea that Asians and Latinos distance themselves from blacks in the process of assimilating. Asians and Latino men also distance themselves from non-black minorities. However, this pattern does not hold for Latinas as they exclude Asian men more than black men.

Our finding that blacks are far more likely than Asians and Latinos to exclude whites as possible dates provides further support for the unique racial position of blacks. The similarities in the racial preferences of Asians and Latinos and whites are especially striking in contrast to these findings. For example, 76 percent of black females exclude white men as possible dates, compared to only 33 percent of Latinas and 11 percent of Asian women. Latinos, not whites, are the most commonly preferred out-date among blacks. For example, only 39 percent of black men exclude Latinas as dates, but 72 percent exclude whites. Taken together with the finding that Latinos are more inclusive

Anonymous ID:a6VazJ43 Fri 20 Mar 2020 04:50:15 No.249113727 View Report

This white-guilting of us is just a manifestation of your envy and spite. Your cultures and brown amorphous races, clearly don't measure up. The white man, at least compared to you, has operated with grace in the West, exercising honor in their day to day life and encounters with others. The white man invented pretty much everything that provided individuals in this world with any quality of life—farmed food, antibiotics, computers, film, telecommunications, TV, guns, ice skates, skis, boats, zoology, biology, science in general, airplanes, the combustion engine, anti-virals, sunglasses, eye glasses, Windows, Doom, poker, QWERTY, the smartphone, water purification, sanitiation, the toilet, rocket propulsion, electricity, the bandaid, antihistamines, booze...

What have you brought the world? By comparison, nothing but disease, war and guilt. You whine about oppression, when in reality, you're parasites who couldn't survive without us; at least not at the standards you've become accustomed to while living in our society. Without us, billions of you wouldn't even be here due to starvation. South Africa and Rhodesia (now Zimbabwe he'll) were objectively a better place for Africans with whites in rule than without them.

Native Americans were no different. They operated inefficiently, wasting scarce natural resources. They lived like filthy savages—at standards worse than the homeless in our 19th century society. They rooted in piss and shit. They raped and beat women. Pedophilia was a norm. They tortured and mutilated their own people and natives of other tribes. They enslaved millions, and practiced ritual sacrifice. And disease was coming for them regardless. Their degree of inbreeding, lack of technology and reliance on bush meat meant they were prime candidates for disease. And this is exactly why places like Africa, South America and Asia are breeding grounds for disease. Eating monkeys, bats, roaches = Ebola.

View Same Google iqdb SauceNAO Trace spanish-siege.ngsversion.1545123 (...).jpg, 555KiB, 1900x1286



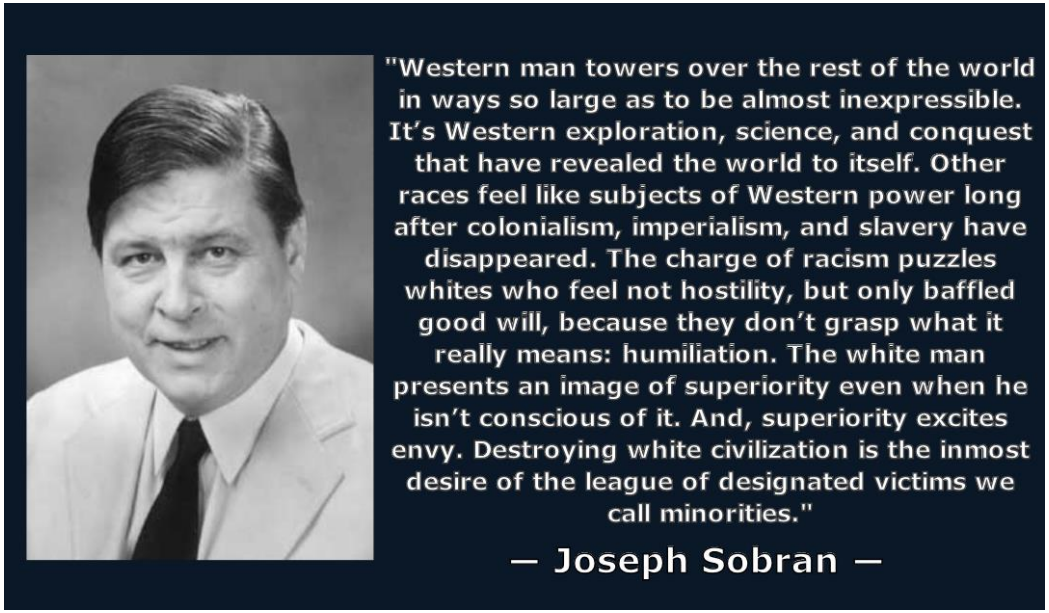
Anonymous ID:ZSdI5U9k Wed 05 Feb 2020 12:30:54 No.242464492 Report

>>242437077

When it comes to the art of death, every species on earth pales in comparison to that of the white race. Yet as I look at the fine instruments you hold, I feel they could be put to far greater purpose. Such implements can be used not for simple eradication but rather the protection of the balance of our very existence. That's right, to purge those who offer nothing to
our community because when put to task all of us must admit an obvious truth, that not everyone in our vast population deserves to be apart of our family. Instead they attack our values, they attack our ecosystem in a crime of arrogant apathy far greater than that of crude genocide.

Yet hope is here, it's starring you in the face it may be different and seem frightening but
you will come to cherish it, the time has come that we must hold our own children in high regard, and in fact protect them and the most fascinating thing is that these children will ultimately allow us to grow stronger and more powerful. They are our saviors, our masters and they will restore the balance that we could not.

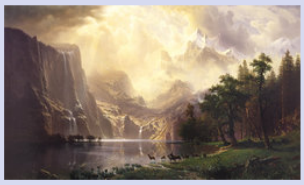
Not long ago someone on earth had a passing thought, that all life is sacred and must therefore be protected. If defiance is truly Israel's intention, do not pretend and act otherwise. Even environmental conservations is skewed in favor of your own hubris a viewpoint most refuse to acknowledge. We must consider all life on earth not just the prosperity of a single species, that presumes your own rule over creation. Jews repeatedly claim they're on the side of justice, but what greater justice is there than natural selection? The White race has been inhabited and relinquished of the sacred duty of preserving the balance of life on earth thus exposing you as nothing but parasites infesting this planet. You are parasites.



Joseph Sobran on why hearts are being broken and nations destroyed:

'The concept of envy—the hatred of the superior—has dropped out of our moral vocabulary. The idea that white Christian civilization is hated more for its virtues than its sins doesn't occur to us, because it's not a nice idea. Western man towers over the rest of the world in ways so large as to be almost inexpressible. It's Western exploration, science, and conquest that have revealed the world to itself. Other races feel like subjects of Western power long after colonialism, imperialism, and slavery have disappeared. The charge of racism puzzles whites who feel not hostility, but only baffled good will, because they don't grasp what it really means: humiliation. The white man presents an image of superiority even when he isn't conscious of it. And, superiority excites envy. Destroying white civilization is the inmost desire of the league of designated victims we call minorities.'—*Sobran's*, April 1997

▶ **Anonymous** 03/05/16 (Sat) 22:01:39 ID: 9efb98 No.5267053
File (hide): 1457233300028.jpg (2.86 MB, 2200x1295, 440:259, 1393228549386.jpg)



Western culture is:

Justice;

This is something that you will not find in many parts of the world, including many European nations (if not all of them) today; in recent history however it existed though it was largely a Northern European/Anglo phenomenon and remnants of the belief are still held today; most people would not fear getting stopped by the police in Canada, Norway, France or Scotland... but would in Italy and Spain, and certainly in non-European/white nations where it is simply accepted that justice does not exist and corruption is everywhere.

Order;

Since the Roman Empire 'order' has been an aspect of European society that has not gone away. Even in the old tribes of Europe there was structure, hierarchy and respect. Highly linked with justice, as order cannot exist in corrupt nations; though separated as you can dispense justice without having order. Peaceful, polite society is something that is very European.

Heroism;

Not necessarily in the personal sense, but in the sense that the West has always been obsessed with stories, song and art that depict heroism. These aspects of culture have provided inspiration to the commoners and nobles for all of recorded history; and the 'aspiring' nature of Europeans is something unique. It developed into democracy, republicanism and an obsession with 'self-determination' and 'self-responsibility'; the individual sought to create himself, not merely accept what he was born as. This has been twisted in the modern world, but was initially something beautiful and is something undeniably characteristic of Westerners.

Chivalry;

Similar to the aforementioned 'heroism' and 'order'; chivalry further explores certain aspects of human behavior in the West. There have only been a few cultures in history who have taken on a moral code that was so encompassing that it affected even general speech. Whilst it doesn't apply to the whole of Europe, it is particularly noticeable in Britain and her colonies, and France. Manners, being polite, holding doors for women, being gracious in defeat and humble in victory. It is something unique to our people.

Empiricism;

Another largely European philosophy, though more contained to Britain and Protestant nations than to Catholic ones. It has shaped Europe in its constant desire for 'progress', something that has certainly become twisted in today's world, yet something that remains something distinctly Western. Our desire to find out exactly how and why 'things' work has revolutionised technology and given us true insights into how reality works.

All of these were shaped to some degree by the widespread Christian faith, the Graeco-Roman philosophical procedure and the Germanic honour culture. After centuries of refinement they are as described above.

I just want an aryan settlement **Honkler** 2020-May-16 21:10:55 399dce No. 8386 >>8407 >>8408 >>8421 >>8431 >>8456 >>8551 >>8567 >>8631 >>8758



tumblr_mvh5aa1o... .jpg
(123.34 kiB 768x416)

I dont care about the jews anymore, i dont care about the niggers anymore, i dont care about the normies and NPC's anymore, i dont care about china anymore, i dont care about the middle east anymore, i dont care about what homos and trannys and e-thots are doing anymore, i dont care about the pozzed movies tv an video games anymore, i dont care about the pozzed media anymore, i dont care about economies anymore, i dont care about immigration anymore, i dont care about islam or christianity or paganism anymore, i dont care about WW2 anymore, i dont care about any war anywhere anymore. i dont care. i dont fucking care. obsessing about any of this is pointless now. the only purpose that anything pol has to say is to direct you to the ultimate conclusion of all of it, which is what is rarely talked about: the aryan volkisch settlement. we should be focusing our time and effort to find other people like ourselves IRL, acquire land together, work the land for prosperity, work towards becoming as self sufficient as possible and able to defend our land, and then the last part, the women, will come naturally once we've established ourselves. we just breed within our community, ignore everything outside. this is the ultimate conclusion, anything else is a waste of our time, infact worse because until we exist outside of the system we continue to feed it.

Vengence for fallen Boers. **Honkler** 2020-May-17 15:41:38 000000 No. 8567 >>8679 >>8681 >>8827

>>8386 (OP)
>don't do anything about white genocide: the thread.
>>8386 (OP)
You are a traitor to your race. Every single day, whites are being barbarically slaughtered in South Africa where there was Volkish communities. The Jews, and their nigger golems simply won't allow you to exist in isolated communites, in the future they will Ruby Ridge every amish, mennonite, or similar group and niggers gloat at the destruction of the white race. Libertarianism/Anarchy-lite has never worked and never will work, because of the Jew World Order we live in and our biological nature.

Global white genocide can NOT be ignored, over 68,000 whites have been killed in SA by niggers.

Do you expect them to simply be ok with whites having anything near white settlement? We must take the fight to the kikes and exterminate every last one. At this stage of the Brazilification of the white countries, anything less than total extermination of non-whites would mean the end of european culture, history and civilization. You can't just shut it out and ignore it.

United Nations Definition of Genocide

The Convention on Genocide, approved by the General Assembly of the United Nations on 9 December 1948, defines the crime of genocide as follows:

In the present convention, genocide means any of the following acts committed with intent to destroy, in whole or in part, a national, ethnical, racial, or religious group, as such:

(a) Killing members of the group;

(b) Causing serious bodily or mental harm to members of the group;

(c) Deliberately inflicting on the group conditions of life calculated to bring about its physical destruction in whole or in part;

(d) Imposing measures intended to prevent births within the group;

(e) Forcibly transferring children of the group to another group.

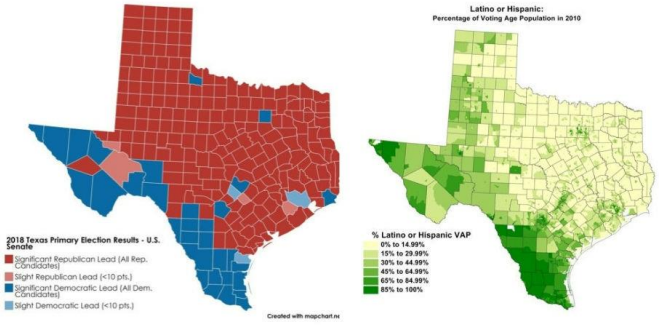
PHILIA

Aristotelian concept signifying 'friendship' — ethno-cultural consensus between members of the same City.

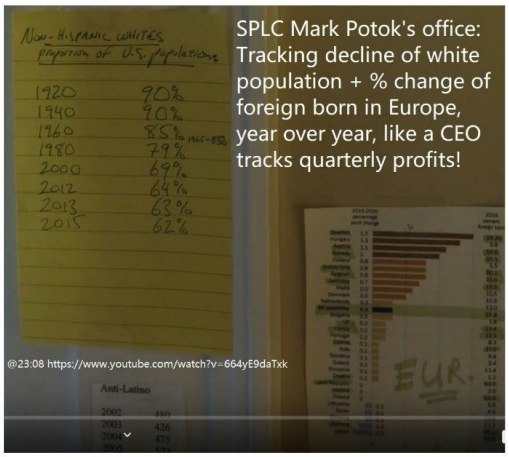
For Aristotle, democracy is possible only within homogeneous ethnic groups, while despots have always reigned over highly fragmented societies.

A multi-ethnic society is thus necessarily anti-democratic and chaotic, for it lacks *philia*, this profound, flesh-and-blood fraternity of citizens. Tyrants and despots divide and rule, they want the City divided by ethnic rivalries. The **indispensable condition for ensuring a people's sovereignty accordingly resides in its unity.** Ethnic chaos prevents all *philia* from developing. A citizenry is formed on the basis of proximity — or it is not formed at all. The abstract, integrationist doctrines of the French Revolution envisage man as simply a 'man', a resident, a consumer. Civic spirit, like public safety, social harmony,

In a multiraicial democracy, elections are not a contest of ideas, but a racial headcount.



19:52 - 2 sep. 2018







Indian women- white men breeding party anon 931820 8 hours ago #231355 Reply

>>231352

I've been to one. They are simply called breeding parties. They have them in Delhi, Madras, Mumbai, and also in the UK among the Indian expats. The breeding parties are for Indian women, usually very upscale and immerses in Western circles, who want white babies but don't want a white husband, or at least don't want to divorce their Indian husbands. If they have the consent or at least tolerance of their husbands and families, then they're set up with a breeding party. The goal here is for the Indian woman to get pregnant by a white man, and that man has to be tall, blue eyed, handsome, intelligent, usually a businessman who's in India for a time. To insure that she gets pregnant, she has sex with multiple white. To simplify things and to make her feel comfortable, the sex and breeding is done in a group setting with other Indian women there to be bred also. The women should be ovulating at that time. Most of the women get pregnant the at the breeding party, some don't and return again. One woman I heard of went again to a party, even though she was already pregnant from the first party (she didn't tell anyone though). She loved it so much the first time she had to do it again!

If you think this is an exaggeration, which I think too.

>>> This breeding party stuff could be an exaggeration. But it is a fact that Indian women who have children through white men show off their white skinned blue eyed infants. In fact the Indian grand parents are much prouder than their daughters themselves.

I know a Tamil brahmin lady whose daughter married a white American man. When they went to India, her sister took her aside and asked her "when are you getting us a white baby? All of us are eagerly waiting for that,"

29
Monday
Jul 2013

Poverty Causes Crime? Meet White Appalachia

Posted by bharford in Cincinnati Race Riots, Povery Causes Crime? Meet White Appalachia

≈ 45 Comments

Tags

Poverty and Crime-Disconnect



Newsflash: The Top 10 Poorest Counties in America are in Appalachia and populated By Whites.

Folks, this is REAL Poverty, as in no subsidized vouchers to pay for modern forced Central Air (HVAC) with which to set at 85F in the dead of winter paid for by tax payers, but(Whites) Living with NO power or running water, and using stoves that burn wood or coal for heat. No government supplied vouchers are sent to Appalachian families to burn said wood either.
Don't cut wood= No heat.
Not many Section 8 vouchers either for that matter in this neck of the woods.

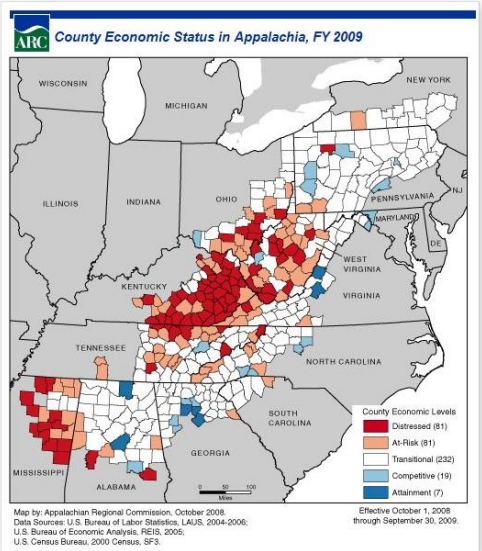


Stove and Heater all in one.

The 10 U.S. counties with the lowest annual median household incomes are:
1. Owsley County, Ky. – $21,177
2. Zavala County, Texas – $21,843
3. Clay County, Ky. – $22,255
4. Knox County, Ky. -$22,493
5. Wilcox County, Ala. – $22,611
6. Quitman County, Miss. – $22,625
7. Sumter County, Ala. – $22,857
8. McCreary County, Ky. – $23,163

http://cnsnews.com/news/article/america-s-10-poorest-counties-are-gulf-coast-states-kentucky-and-indian-reservations

Yet, The violent crime rate for Appalachia in 2010 was **lower** than the national violent crime rate average by 56.76%



How The Federal Government Inflates Crime Statistics For Whites



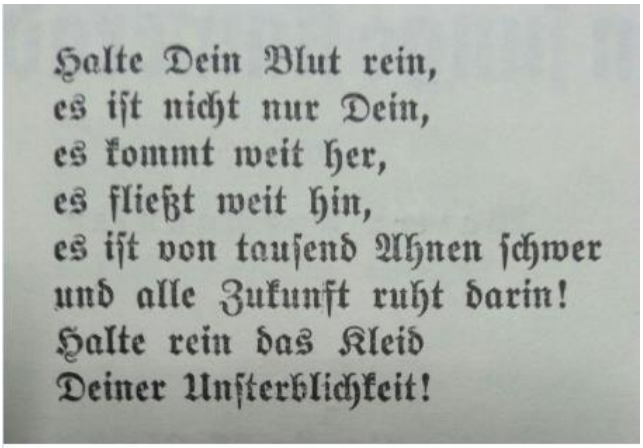
(Photo by Kevork Djansezian/Getty Images)

ALEX PFEIFFER

WHITE HOUSE CORRESPONDENT

July 13, 2016

9:52 PM ET



Keep your blood pure,
it's not just yours,
it comes from far away,
it flows far down,
it has the weight of a thousand ancestors
and all the future rests therein!
Keep clean the dress
of your immortality!

File (hide): 5fc47480559e8a4···.jpg (289.51 KB, 1480x833, 1480:833, 1.jpg) (h) (u)



[–] ▶ **The Loathsome American Book That Inspired Hitler** Anonymous 08/30/17 (Wed) 13:06:10 ID: 163840 No.10524858 >>10525142 >>10525297 >>10525625 >>10527042 >>10527078 >>10527608 >>10528510 >>10529352 >>10529672 [Watch Thread] [Show All Posts]

>It may be the most dangerous scientific tract ever written. And what followed the publication of the book the Führer called 'his Bible' is a mirror image of today's headlines.

In response to the deadly riots in Charlottesville, Virginia, this month, President Donald Trump said, "We condemn in the strongest possible terms this egregious display of hatred, bigotry, and violence on many sides. On many sides." Trump's failure to directly condemn white supremacists and neo-Nazis came on the heels of his travel ban on people from seven Muslim-predominant countries, and his desire to build a wall on our southern border to keep out the "bad hombres."

Though it has dominated headlines, few are noticing that identical events followed a book published 100 years ago. It was arguably the most dangerous scientific treatise ever written. And in it is the one phenomenon that ties all of these events together.

In 1916, Madison Grant, a New York City conservationist and lawyer, published The Passing of the Great Race. It was an extension of popular eugenic theories first proposed by Francis Galton, a British scientist and half-cousin of Charles Darwin. Galton believed that selective breeding shouldn't be limited to animals. He argued that if we could breed faster horses, we should be able to breed better people, too. He claimed that traits like intelligence, loyalty, bravery, and honesty were also inherited.

In The Passing of the Great Race, Grant took Galton's theories one step further. Using population movements, facial features, and pseudoscience, Grant argued that undesirable traits were passed not only from one family member to another, but within certain ethnic backgrounds and religious groups.

America, he argued, was committing "race suicide." No longer were immigrants coming from "desirable" parts of northwestern Europe like the British Isles, Scandinavia, and Germany; they were coming from lesser countries in Southern and Eastern Europe. First published in the spring of 1916, The Passing of the Great Race was reprinted in 1922, 1923, 1924, 1926, 1930, 1932, and 1936, selling more than a million copies—arguably, one of the most popular scientific tracts in history.

▶ Anonymous 08/30/17 (Wed) 13:07:29 ID: 163840 No.10524865 >>10525269 >>10527078 >>10527340 >>10527608 >>10528510 >>10528573 >>10530038

File (hide): ae0b2bd160ff17b···.jpg (543.85 KB, 1920x1200, 8:5, 2.jpg) (h) (u)



In 1917—one year after Grant published his book—Congress passed a law banning "all idiots, imbeciles, feebleminded persons, epileptics, insane persons, [and] persons of constitutional psychopathic inferiority" from entering the U.S. During deliberations, one congressman read directly from The Passing of the Great Race. As a consequence, about 1,500 immigrants a year were denied entrance. One ardent eugenicist wrote a letter to Grant urging him to build a Great Wall: "Can we build a wall high enough around this country so as to keep out these cheaper races; or will it be a feeble dam, leaving it to our descendants to abandon the country to blacks, browns, and yellows."

In 1921, Congress passed the Emergency Quota Act, which limited the number of immigrants to no more than 3 percent of the number of people originally from that country residing in America. In the year prior, some 800,000 immigrants entered the United States; the year after it was enacted, that number was reduced to 300,000.

In 1924, Congress passed the Immigration Restriction Act, which limited Africans and banned Arabs and Asians outright. After 1924, the number of immigrants permitted to enter the United States every year was cut to 20,000.

In 1929, Congress passed the National Origins Act, further restricting immigration from Southern and Eastern Europe.

Because of these laws, more immigrants came into the United States in 1907 alone than during the entire next quarter-century.

Madison Grant was thrilled. "[This is] one of the greatest steps forward in the history of this country," he said, according to Jonathan Peter Spiro's book, Defending the Master Race: Conservation, Eugenics, and the Legacy of Madison Grant. "We have closed the doors just in time to prevent our Nordic population from being overrun by the lower races." The director of Ellis Island, the entry point for most European immigrants, commented that immigrants were starting to look more like Americans.

Ten years after The Passing of the Great Race was published, it was translated into German, the language in which a disgruntled corporal—recently imprisoned for his part in a riot in Bavaria—read it. After finishing it, he sent a letter to Madison Grant. "This book is my Bible," he wrote. The soldier later included whole sections of Grant's book in his own book, Mein Kampf. What Grant had called the Nordic race, Adolf Hitler called the Aryan race.

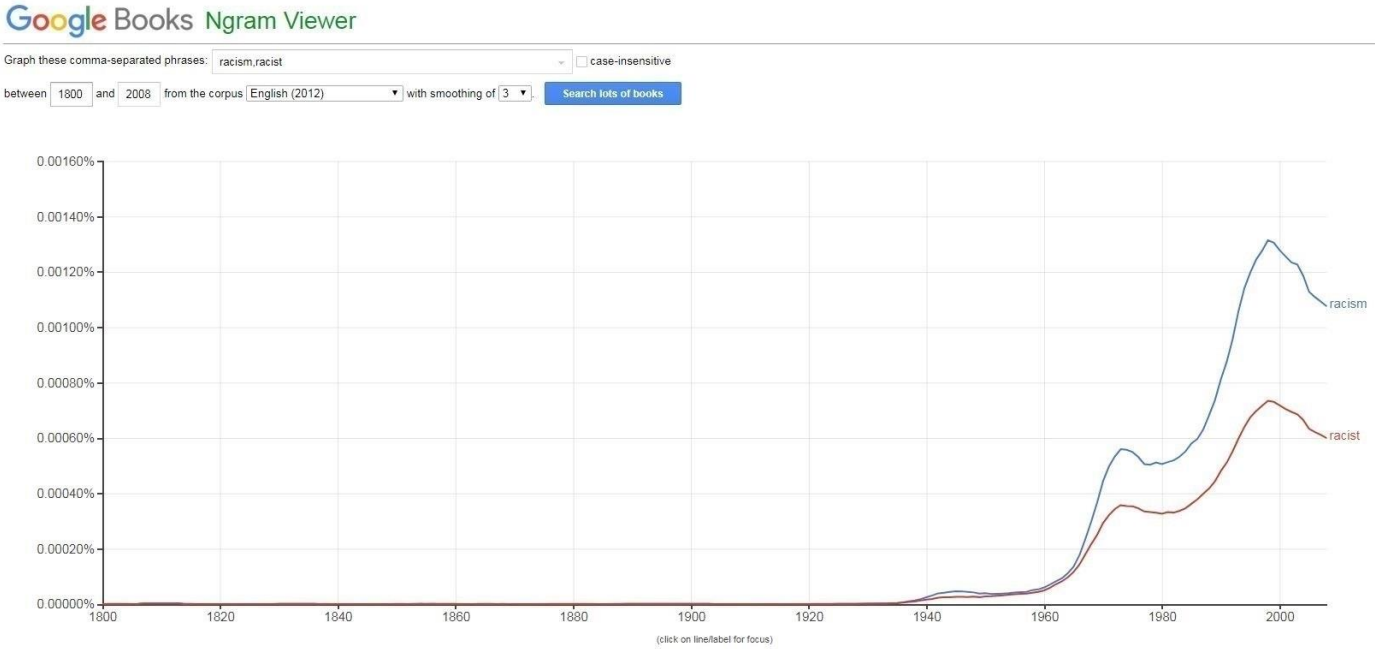
To say that The Passing of the Great Race had influenced Mein Kampf would be an understatement; in some sections, Hitler had virtually plagiarized Grant's book. For example, in The Passing of the Great Race, Grant wrote, "It has taken us 50 years to learn that speaking English, wearing good clothes, and going to school and to church does not transform a Negro into a white man." In Mein Kampf, Hitler wrote, "But it is a scarcely conceivable fallacy of thought to believe that a Negro or a Chinese, let us say, will turn into a German because he learns German and is willing to speak the German language."

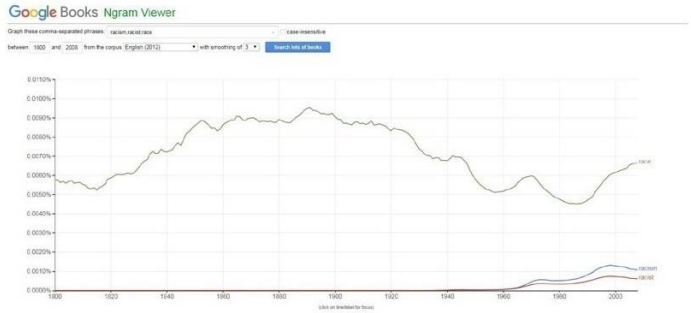
In 1936, three years after Adolf Hitler came to power, the Nazi party listed The Passing of the Great Race as essential reading. Grant's "race suicide"—a fear that his Nordic race would be diluted out by "inferior" races—had become ethnic genocide. "National Socialism is nothing but applied biology," said Rudolf Hess, Hitler's deputy Führer. During the next decade, "race purity" would reach its hideous, illogical end. Although neo-Nazis and white supremacists still laud The Passing of the Great Race in their literature and on their websites, the book has faded into darkness. Its lesson—that we are all members of one race, the human race—shouldn't.

Debiasing Desire: Addressing Bias & Discrimination on Intimate Platforms

ACM Reference Format:
Jevan Hutson, Jessie G. Taft, Solon Barocas, and Karen Levy. 2018. Debiasing Desire: Addressing Bias & Discrimination on Intimate Platforms. *Proc. ACM Hum.-Comput. Interact.* 2, CSCW, Article 73 (November 2018), 18 pages. https://doi.org/10.1145/3274342

Extensive research documents disparities in racial preferences in online dating. As OKCupid founder and data scientist Christian Rudder stated of the matches formed on his site, "when you're looking at how two American strangers behave in a romantic context, race is the ultimate confounding factor" [79]. For example, white users of OKCupid are more likely to receive messages or have their messages responded to than their non-white peers, while Asian men and black women are least likely to receive messages or responses [80]. Heterosexual women of all races prefer white over nonwhite partners [80, 91]. White men and women of all ages are more likely to pursue dates with white rather than non-white partners [62] and are least likely to date outside their race [77], while Asian and Latino men and women demonstrate comparable patterns of racial exclusion [77]. College students are more likely to exclude blacks, particularly black women, as possible dates [4]. Black men and women are ten times more likely to message whites on an intimate platform than whites are to message blacks [65].





"race"

Though Communists claim to be "anti-racist," racism in many Communist countries is very common. In fact, the term "racism" was invented by a Communist, Leon Trotsky, as a smear term for Communists to use against opponents who they saw as blocking their path to achieve Communist goals.[1]

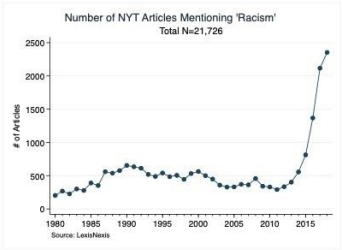
i.e. jews (yet again) creating words to control goyim thoughts and actions

Trotsky first used the word racist, or something to that effect, in a treatise entitled 'What is National Socialism?'. Now, the last time I checked, the Nazis were quite racist, and for the love of Gott, I can't think of any way to spin that in a positive light.

I'd contend that, for once in his life, Trotsky was simply calling a spade a spade.

I mean, what was the world's most famous Jew supposed to do? Pen an ode to eugenics? Do Dachau and Auschwitz, or the slave trade and the Bengal Famine, for that matter, really need qualifying? And if so, for what purposes?

a typical jew pilpul of this fact



By Luftschiff

Debates are battles, particularly when it comes to existential issues. Non-Whites and White-hating leftists are not, and have never been, interested in fair and honest exchanges of ideas with their racial and ideological enemies, namely White nationalists. For anti-Whites, the "debate" is a solely platform to shout down and silence us before the public. If they cannot silence us, their fallback strategy is to deconstruct language and key points so that a debate cannot even take place.

The most common example of this strategy is when they play the Define Game:

White nationalist: We support a homeland for White people.
Anti-White: Define "White."
White nationalist: Meaning anyone of European descent.
Anti-White: Define "European."
White nationalist: Anyone whose ancestry goes back to Europe and whose ancestors built European civilization.
Anti-White: Sorry, your definitions of "White" and "European" don't fulfill my conveniently-narrow definitions that just so happen to support my own viewpoint of White people not being real.

Of course, they never openly state the last point, they'll just keep going on and on by asking you to define this and explain that. The point of the Define Game is not to discuss the topic, but to keep the White nationalist jumping through verbal hoops so the topic is never discussed. It is worth noting they never play the Define Game with any other race's interests.

Anti-Whites are fundamentally dishonest because they see debating as part of a racial struggle against Whites, not a reasoned intellectual exchange. They will therefore utilize any strategy to win that battle. Denying that White people exist while simultaneously hating Whites, blaming their own failures on Whites, and attacking White identity is a psychological tactic they use to trip us up. This tactic is derived from the Jewish "chutzpah," which is basically extreme shamelessness and dishonesty. This is not surprising, as Jews lead and fund all anti-White "intellectual" and political movements across the West.

In short, in any debate on racial issues, the goals of the anti-Whites are to never address White interests, or simply pretend they don't exist. Conversely, our goal in any debate is to get anti-Whites to admit their anti-Whiteness and their blatant hostility to White interests.

Unfortunately, many Alt Right and White nationalist leaders don't understand this. People like Jared Taylor and Richard Spencer believe that answering, in a rational and reasoned manner, any and all questions our enemies lob at them will get people to our side.

It won't. It never has.

People do not follow reason, they follow strength. When Jared Taylor appeared on the Phil Donahue show in 2003, Taylor managed to get a few good points in, but he let himself get bullied by Donahue's ceaseless personal attacks and quips, which ultimately made Taylor look weak. Spencer does a bit better in the banter department, but he too is hamstrung by his lack of aggression and lack of understanding that a debate with an enemy is a battle, not a discussion.

So how do we win this battle? First, by always using strong, assertive, aggressive language as opposed to weak, neutral, or defensive language. One of the rules of warfare is that if you are always defending, you are losing.

Every attack on us must not only be met with a defense, but a counter-attack. Every anti-White argument should be turned against them so that they are the ones who are forced to defend their viewpoints. We don't need to defend ours, as ours are natural and already adhered to by all other races.

Let's apply this to the original exchange.

White nationalist: We support a homeland for White people.
Anti-White: Define "White."
White nationalist: Don't play stupid. You know who White people are because you openly support our dispossession and preach hatred of us.
Anti-White: No, I don't White people—
White nationalist: No, you do hate us, and I'm not letting you get away with claiming you don't while you support everything that harms us.

Never answer the anti-White's question. Assume their dishonesty. Always reframe and keep your eye on the goal, which is hammering them until they admit their hostility to White people. Always keep the pressure on them and make their anti-Whiteness the central issue, not your pro-Whiteness, which, again, is natural and healthy.

Strong language also plays into the idea of "Agree and Amplify." Remember that the audience has been indoctrinated into believing that not only are you an "evil Nazi," but that you're a dishonest evil Nazi who will deny being an evil Nazi. This is the expectation you have to go off of, so Agree and Amplify.

Anti-White: You're filled with hate.
Weak response: I don't hate anyone, I just want what's best for my race just as you do for yours.
Strong response: Yes, we're the hate that your hate produced. If you hate Whites, we're going to hate you right back.

Anti-White: You're a White supremacist.
Weak response: My ideology has nothing to do with wanting to rule over non-Whites, I just want separation and freedom for all.
Strong response: Yes, Whites should be supreme in our own lands. If you disagree it means you want our subjugation, which makes you an enemy.

Anti-White: You're a White nationalist.
Weak response: I believe in identity and nationalism for all peoples.
Strong response: If you're against White Nationalism, you hate White people, because a nation is its people.

Anti-White: You're anti-Semitic.
Weak response: No, anti-Semitism is defined as an irrational fear of Jewish people. I just think some Jews unintentionally promote things which have harmful effects, etc.
Strong response: Yes, because Jews are anti-White foreigners who openly call for our genocide, which makes them our enemy.

Anti-White: So do you want to kill all non-Whites?
Weak response: Absolutely not. I believe in peaceful separation of all peoples.
Strong response: It is non-Whites who openly state their desire to kill all White people. If we're attacked, we'll defend ourselves until we're safe from the genocidal goals of non-Whites.

The weak responses are defensive and rely on reason. Appealing to reason is a poor strategy when we are in a fight for our survival, and these arguments will convince relatively few people. The strong responses work because they are direct, honest, and show that you're willing to fight. People naturally admire those who do not let themselves be pushed around. Also, the shorter and pithier the response, the better.

The second aspect to understand about debating anti-Whites is that we must start the debate as "far" into the debate as possible. This means beginning with the crux of the issue, or your strongest and most salient point, instead of arriving at it eventually.

Example of the ineffectual, "ground-up" approach:

Anti-White: Why do you oppose immigration?
Weak response: I believe that immigration results in a net negative for Whites.
Anti-White: Why do you believe that?
Weak response: Studies have shown it, etc.
Anti-White: Those are racist studies though. Plenty of other studies show it's a positive.
Weak response: Those are biased studies.
Anti-White: No, your studies are biased.

And it goes like that because the White nationalist is starting at the level the anti-White wants him to, i.e. the lowest level. Thus, it will take that much longer to arrive at the point. By the time that happens, the White nationalist will have already had his points picked apart by rhetorical anti-White nonsense: exactly the kind of nonsense the audience has been indoctrinated into.

This is the better approach:

Anti-White: Why do you oppose immigration?
Strong response: Why do you oppose keeping America White?
Anti-White: It's not about keeping America White–
Strong response: Yes it is. You're promoting mass non-White immigration into our country. That means you want to turn America non-White.
Anti-White: But this was never a "White" (scare quotes of course) country–
Strong response: Of course it was a White country, that's exactly why you're promoting "diversity." You want to turn it into a non-White country. Why?

The Anti-White is on the defensive, fighting on the White nationalist's terms. Anti-Whites don't expect this kind of rhetoric from us, which is why it's so devastating. They have no defense against it. They can't have any defense against it. They have to either admit their anti-Whiteness or shut down the debate. In both instances, we win.

Aggression wins debates. Always be on the attack and always be guiding the debate by being one step ahead of the enemy. The facts are on our side. Reality is on our side. The left needs verbosity and tricks to mystify people. All we need to do is state the blunt truth, and keep bludgeoning our enemies over the head with it.

Assume the dishonesty and hostility of the anti-Whites and make the audience see their dishonesty. When attacked, counter-attack. Never stray from the crux of the issue and never be nice to these people. In closing, remember the words of George S. Patton, someone who found out all too late that the wrong side won World War II: "Nobody ever defended anything successfully, there is only attack and attack and attack some more."

File (hide): f741919f866bbb8---.png (450.44 KB, 1329x892, 1329:892, how to destroy a nation.png) (b) (g)



[–] ▶ **How to destroy a nation** Anonymous 01/11/20 (Sat) 06:10:30 ID: 2863b9 No.20149 >>20408 >>20615 [Watch Thread] [Show All Posts]

As seen on Voat:

https://voat.co/v/politics/3603287

I am not much of a thread creator on the chan so forgive me of my formatting is off. It seemed important that this be posted.

Why is it, for example, that nations such as Japan, Sweden, and England— all nations with limited natural resources—could have progressive active cultures for more than one thousand years, whereas mighty civilizations such as classical Rome, Greece, or Persia, among others, collapse after only a few centuries?

▶ Anonymous 01/11/20 (Sat) 06:15:03 ID: 2863b9 No.20152

When reviewing the historical development of all nations, mention is often made of a "rise and fall" of a particular civilization. This poses a major question: Why have some civilizations lasted a thousand years or more, while others rise and collapse within a few hundred?

Why is it, for example, that nations such as Japan, Sweden, and England— all nations with limited natural resources—could have progressive active cultures for more than one thousand years, whereas mighty civilizations such as classical Rome, Greece, or Persia, among others, collapse after only a few centuries?

Politically correct historians blame the rise and fall of the great nations of the past on politics, economics, morals, lawlessness, debt, environment, and a host of other superficial reasons. However, Japan, England, and Sweden have gone through similar crises scores of times, without those countries falling into decay. It is obvious that there must be some other factor at work

Herein lies the key to understanding the rise and fall of all civilizations. In any given territory, the people making up the society in that territory create a culture which is unique to themselves. A society or civilization is only a reflection of the population of that particular territory. For example, the Chinese civilization is a product of the Chinese people, and is a reflection of the makeup of the population living in China. The Chinese civilization is unique to the Chinese people; they made it and it reflects their values and norms. As the Chinese people made the Chinese civilization, it logically follows that the Chinese culture would disappear if the Chinese people were to disappear. If, however, Australian Aborigines had to immigrate into China in their millions, and the Chinese population had to dramatically reduce in number, then in a few years the character of Chinese civilization would change—to reflect the new inhabitants of that territory. In other words, the society or civilization of that territory would then reflect the fact that the majority of inhabitants were now Aborigines rather than Chinese people. If China had to fill up with Aborigines, this would mean the end of Chinese civilization. Aborigines would create a new civilization which would reflect themselves, and not that of the Chinese people.

That this should happen is perfectly logical. It has nothing to do with which culture is more advanced, or any notions of superiority or inferiority. It is merely a reflection of the fact that a civilization is a product of the nature of the people making up the population in the territory.

▶ Anonymous 01/11/20 (Sat) 06:15.29 ID: 2863b9 No.20153

When reviewing the historical development of all nations, mention is often made of a "rise and fall" of a particular civilization. This poses a major question: Why have some civilizations lasted a thousand years or more, while others rise and collapse within a few hundred?

Why is it, for example, that nations such as Japan, Sweden, and England— all nations with limited natural resources—could have progressive active cultures for more than one thousand years, whereas mighty civilizations such as classical Rome, Greece, or Persia, among others, collapse after only a few centuries?

Politically correct historians blame the rise and fall of the great nations of the past on politics, economics, morals, lawlessness, debt, environment, and a host of other superficial reasons. However, Japan, England, and Sweden have gone through similar crises scores of times, without those countries falling into decay. It is obvious that there must be some other factor at work

Herein lies the key to understanding the rise and fall of all civilizations. In any given territory, the people making up the society in that territory create a culture which is unique to themselves. A society or civilization is only a reflection of the population of that particular territory. For example, the Chinese civilization is a product of the Chinese people, and is a reflection of the makeup of the population living in China. The Chinese civilization is unique to the Chinese people; they made it and it reflects their values and norms. As the Chinese people made the Chinese civilization, it logically follows that the Chinese culture would disappear if the Chinese people were to disappear. If, however, Australian Aborigines had to immigrate into China in their millions, and the Chinese population had to dramatically reduce in number, then in a few years the character of Chinese civilization would change—to reflect the new inhabitants of that territory. In other words, the society or civilization of that territory would then reflect the fact that the majority of inhabitants were now Aborigines rather than Chinese people. If China had to fill up with Aborigines, this would mean the end of Chinese civilization. Aborigines would create a new civilization which would reflect themselves, and not that of the Chinese people.

That this should happen is perfectly logical. It has nothing to do with which culture is more advanced, or any notions of superiority or inferiority. It is merely a reflection of the fact that a civilization is a product of the nature of the people making up the population in the territory.

▶ Anonymous 01/11/20 (Sat) 06:17:58 ID: 2863b9 No.20155 >>20600

It is this startlingly obvious principle which determines the creation and dissolution of civilizations—once the people who create a certain society or civilization disappear, then that society or civilization will disappear with them. If the vanished population is replaced by different peoples, then a new society or culture is created which reflects the culture and civilization of the new inhabitants of that region.

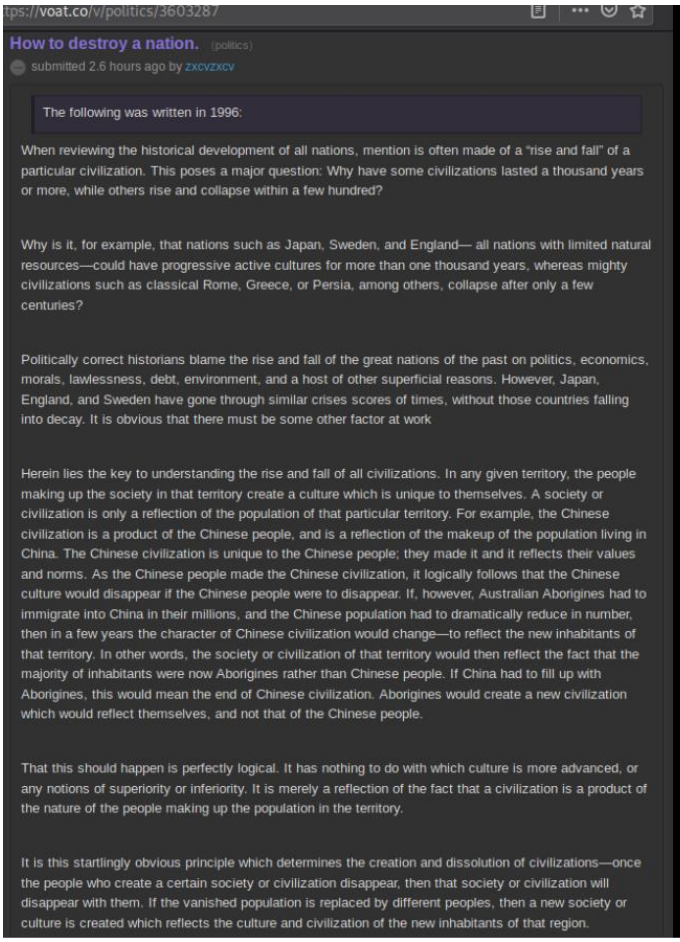
There are numerous examples of this process at work. One which will be familiar to all is the shift which occurred in North America. On that continent, the Amerind (American Indian) people lived for thousands of years, creating a civilization which dominated that continent. In other words, the civilization and culture which dominated North America reflected the fact that the Amerind people lived and formed the majority population there. After 1500 AD that continent filled up with white immigrants from Europe. These white immigrants displaced the Amerinds by squeezing them out of possession of North America. The great shift in North American civilization then occurred. Whereas the Amerind culture had dominated for thousands of years, within a couple hundred years the dominant civilization on that continent had become white European. This shift reflected the fact that the majority of inhabitants of North America were white Europeans—and the Amerind civilization, for all practical purposes, disappeared. The Amerind civilization in North America "fell" because the population of North America changed.

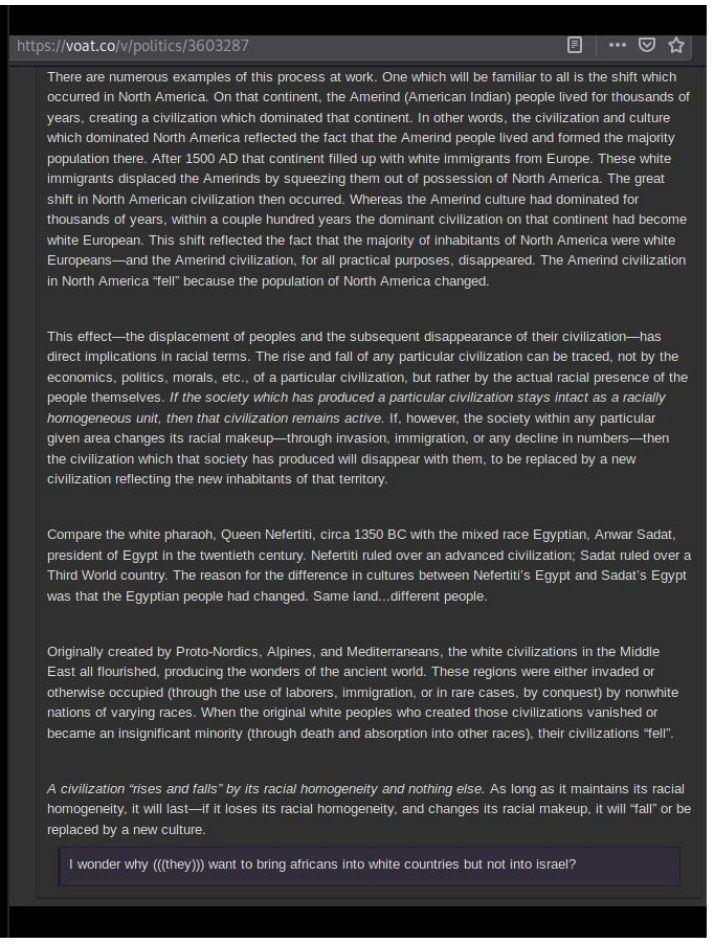
This effect—the displacement of peoples and the subsequent disappearance of their civilization—has direct implications in racial terms. The rise and fall of any particular civilization can be traced, not by the economics, politics, morals, etc., of a particular civilization, but rather by the actual racial presence of the people themselves. If the society which has produced a particular civilization stays intact as a racially homogeneous unit, then that civilization remains active. If, however, the society within any particular given area changes its racial makeup—through invasion, immigration, or any decline in numbers—then the civilization which that society has produced will disappear with them, to be replaced by a new civilization reflecting the new inhabitants of that territory.

Compare the white pharaoh, Queen Nefertiti, circa 1350 BC with the mixed race Egyptian, Anwar Sadat, president of Egypt in the twentieth century. Nefertiti ruled over an advanced civilization; Sadat ruled over a Third World country. The reason for the difference in cultures between Nefertiti's Egypt and Sadat's Egypt was that the Egyptian people had changed. Same land...different people.

Originally created by Proto-Nordics, Alpines, and Mediterraneans, the white civilizations in the Middle East all flourished, producing the wonders of the ancient world. These regions were either invaded or otherwise occupied (through the use of laborers, immigration, or in rare cases, by conquest) by nonwhite nations of varying races. When the original white peoples who created those civilizations vanished or became an insignificant minority (through death and absorption into other races), their civilizations "fell".

A civilization "rises and falls" by its racial homogeneity and nothing else. As long as it maintains its racial homogeneity, it will last—if it loses its racial homogeneity, and changes its racial makeup, it will "fall" or be replaced by a new culture.





Anonymous (ID: CpSr3UZi) 04/20/16(Wed)13:40:29 No.71550761 ▶ >>71550892 >>71551137
File: 1404788095560.jpg (5 KB, 220x230)



>>71547984 (OP)
This is simply an effort to further demonize the white demographic.. American citizens have been systematically brainwashed into casting judgment on past figures who acted reasonably within their time periods, so that guilt may yield "social justice."

People will NEVER mention that Jackson was a product of a time when events like the Fort Mims massacre occurred (Creek indians attacking settlements, slinging babies against walls and mass murdering settlers.) He was a man who had the resolve to slaughter them in return, then spare their leader (William Weatherford, my ancestor) because he respected his will to do battle.

People will NEVER mention that Jackson did put the nation into debt, but only because he wished to dismantle the corrupt nature of US banking. Any president who has attempted this has been systematically torn to shreds by modern historians (Jackson) or murdered (JFK).

No one will ever mention that Abraham Lincoln oversaw the largest mass execution in American history, after pledging to rid the state of Minnesota of all Native Americans, and allowing for their illegal expulsion. Or that he had re-colonization policies for ridding America of Africans.

Finally, no one will ever mention that Jackson was the only reason we are a fucking nation at this current period in time. He had the balls and gall to make illegal secession (this may be a negative, though) without yielding any bloodshed whatsoever. If not for Jackson, this nation would be divided at this period of time; he is literally the source of the Union's strength at the time of the Civil War, something a man like Lincoln could NEVER have the ability to compel.

Anonymous (ID: 210DeFNu) 04/29/20(Wed)17:28:34 No.255551224 ▶

>>255550372
No one said the issue wasn't race. It absolutely is.
Race goes WELL beyond looks though. As another said, "Race isn't a social construct, society is a racial construct".
Spics cannot maintain America or American culture. Their majority means the death of everything we've built and everything we are, because it cannot be passed on to them, nor are they worthy to receive it.
The Spics are mainly Aztecs and Mayans, neither of whom are native to most of the United States, they had a small range into Texas and the Southwest but were largely hated by other Natives who didn't appreciate being sent to an altar for cannibalistic Human sacrifice rituals. Not sure why that bothered them so much, but it really did.
This is not "America being returned to its rightful owners" as most of those "rightful owners" were wiped out by Smallpox and n longer exist.
It is simply an invasion and should be treated like an invasion, and if Whites are to be treated as the Amerindians were, then we should at least have the right to kill and scalp spic men, women and children, while torturing to death those who betrayed our people.
That WAS the rule of law when we ascended here, was it not?

Anonymous (ID: R8yBePN8) 04/16/20(Thu)17:11:55 No.253720479 ▶ >>253725418

>>253718173 (OP)
Being in a big class at college where they blamed whites for everything and then said something along the lines, "By 2019 whites will no longer be the majority of births, and by 2025 Hispanics will be the majority of births. The average age of white people is 54, while our average age is 11, soon we will have total control of the USA!" Then everyone started cheering and I realized only a few of us out of 500 or so were actually white men, and white women were clapping along.

their bragging about it made me see race for the first time. Typically I was a delinquent that sat in the back, showed up late, and put as little effort in because I was acing everything anyway. Also I was in engineering courses so I put very little thought or effort into my gen ed classes. I had to take one on Psychology of racial prejudice and that's where this happened.

They gave me a reason to care, arguing that being a minority by itself is why blacks and Hispanics had harder lives and why they did more crime. So when they point out the demographic shift and give me a timeline, and were so thrilled to be able to oppress us, even bragging about keeping affirmative action while being a majority, and raising taxes on whites. And bragging about South Africa as if it was a success. I knew right in that class that day that Hitler was right. He was trying to save our race and we have to fight for it too. These people want to oppress us, they want to take away our power and they want to steal the legacy of our ancestors.

Fuck everything about them. I stopped donating, stopped caring about shit like darfur, started sharing my views and making decisions to improve the standing of myself and my family. These people have entire continents. Our future is not negotiable.

Anonymous (ID: Qr1G9HP) 04/16/20(Thu)18:32:43 No.253729260 ▶

>>253718173 (OP)
Going to be long. Bear with me.

The realization of just (((who))) has been behind the destruction of Western Civilization.
I can see the toxic influence of the tribe in everything they touch and for that I want them out and if they will not leave, then I want them destroyed.
I am a Nationalist because I can see that the nations of the world were meant to live separately. Each of us belong in separate communities and developments that best reflect our unique cultures and ideas. This idea of a universal mingling is built on a flight of fancy, pushed by kikes who hope to hide in the background and direct it all to their benefit. It won't work and there is no reason to want it to work. In the end multiculturalism is the death of culture.
I am a Socialist because I want what is best for my people. I've seen what Capitalism becomes. We all have seen it. Capitalism IS Globalism, because bord3ers get in the way of their money.
Capitalism IS mass immigration, because it cuts labor costs and also reduces the value of that labor. I recognize that my fellow citizens deserve a dignified, living wage and that a cosmopolitan clique of globalist urbanites should not have total control of the nation's wealth; a control which they use to then gain control of the nation itself.
Democracy is a scam. The Bankers have a Democracy, because their vote gets counted. The NGOs and Special Interest Groups have a Democracy, because their vote gets counted.
You? Me? Take one look at the state of Virginia and tell me that Democracy is at work there.

TL;DR: Separate places for separate peoples. Capitalism and Marxism are Jewish con games. Democracy is a big club, and you ain't in it. Death to the Jews.

http://fakehatecrimes.org/

Anonymous ID:EP6qKhP4 Tue 02 Jun 2020 07:23:09 No.260249572 Report

Quoted By: >>260249785

>>260249250
Mein Kampf by Adolf Hitler
Volume One - A Reckoning
Chapter XI: Nation and Race

THERE are some truths which are so obvious that for this very reason they are not seen or at least not recognized by ordinary people. They sometimes pass by such truisms as though blind and are most astonished when someone suddenly discovers what everyone really ought to know. Columbus's eggs lie around by the hundreds of thousands, but Columbuses are met with less frequently.
Thus men without exception wander about in the garden of Nature; they imagine that they know practically everything and yet with few exceptions pass blindly by one of the most patent principles of Nature's rule: the inner segregation of the species of all living beings on this earth.

Anonymous ID:EP6qKhP4 Tue 02 Jun 2020 07:24:23 No.260249785 Report

Quoted By: >>260250079

>>260249572
Even the most superficial observation shows that Nature's restricted form of propagation and increase is an almost rigid basic law of all the innumerable forms of expression of her vital urge. Every animal mates only with a member of the same species. The titmouse seeks the titmouse, the finch the finch, the stork the stork, the field mouse the field mouse, the dormouse the dormouse, the wolf the she-wolf, etc.
Only unusual circumstances can change this, primarily the compulsion of captivity or any other cause that makes it impossible to mate within the same species. But then Nature begins to resist this with all possible means, and her most visible protest consists either in refusing further capacity for propagation to bastards or in limiting the fertility of later offspring; in most cases, however, she takes away the power of resistance to disease or hostile attacks.
This is only too natural.
Any crossing of two beings not at exactly the same level produces a medium between the level of the two parents. This means: the offspring will probably stand higher than the racially lower parent, but not as high as the higher one. Consequently, it will later succumb in the struggle against the higher level. Such mating is contrary to the will of Nature for a higher breeding of all life. The precondition for this does not lie in associating superior and inferior, but in the total victory of the former. The stronger must dominate and not blend with the weaker, thus sacrificing his own greatness. Only the born weakling can view this as cruel, but he after all is only a weak and limited man; for if this law did not prevail, any conceivable higher development of organic living beings would be unthinkable.

Anonymous ID:EP6qKhP4 Tue 02 Jun 2020 07:25:57 No.260250079 Report

Quoted By: >>260250300

>>260249785
The consequence of this racial purity, universally valid in Nature, is not only the sharp outward delimitation of the various races, but their uniform character in themselves. The fox is always a fox, the goose a goose, the tiger a tiger, etc., and the difference can lie at most in the varying measure of force, strength, intelligence, dexterity, endurance, etc., of the individual specimens. But you will never find a fox who in his inner attitude might, for example, show humanitarian tendencies toward geese, as similarly there is no cat with a friendly inclination toward mice.
Therefore, here, too, the struggle among themselves arises less from inner aversion than from hunger and love. In both cases, Nature looks on calmly, with satisfaction, in fact. In the struggle for daily bread all those who are weak and sickly or less determined succumb, while the struggle of the males for the female grants the right or opportunity to propagate only to the healthiest. And struggle is always a means for improving a species' health and power of resistance and, therefore, a cause of its higher development.
If the process were different, all further and higher development would cease and the opposite would occur. For, since the inferior always predominates numerically over the best, if both had the same possibility of preserving life and propagating, the inferior would multiply so much more rapidly that in the end the best would inevitably be driven into the background, unless a correction of this state of affairs were undertaken. Nature does just this by subjecting the weaker part to such severe living conditions that by them alone the number is limited, and by not permitting the remainder to increase promiscuously, but making a new and ruthless choice according to strength and health.

Anonymous ID:EP6qKhP4 Tue 02 Jun 2020 07:27:07 No.260250300 Report

Quoted By: >>260250549 >>260250778

>>260250079
No more than Nature desires the mating of weaker with stronger individuals, even less does she desire the blending of a higher with a lower race, since, if she did, her whole work of higher breeding, over perhaps hundreds of thousands of years, night be ruined with one blow.
Historical experience offers countless proofs of this. It shows with terrifying clarity that in every mingling of Aryan blood with that of lower peoples the result was the end of the cultured people. North America, whose population consists in by far the largest part of Germanic elements who mixed but little with the lower colored peoples, shows a different humanity and culture from Central and South America, where the predominantly Latin immigrants often mixed with the aborigines on a large scale. By this one example, we can clearly and distinctly recognize the effect of racial mixture. The Germanic inhabitant of the American continent, who has remained racially pure and unmixed, rose to be master of the continent; he will remain the master as long as he does not fall a victim to defilement of the blood.
The result of all racial crossing is therefore in brief always the following:

Lowering of the level of the higher race;
Physical and intellectual regression and hence the beginning of a slowly but surely progressing sickness.

Anonymous ID:EP6qKhP4 Tue 02 Jun 2020 07:28:20 No.260250549 Report

Quoted By: >>260250842

>>260250300
To bring about such a development is, then, nothing else but to sin against the will of the eternal creator.
And as a sin this act is rewarded.
When man attempts to rebel against the iron logic of Nature, he comes into struggle with the principles to which he himself owes his existence as a man. And this attack I must lead to his own doom.
Here, of course, we encounter the objection of the modern pacifist, as truly Jewish in its effrontery as it is stupid! 'Man's role is to overcome Nature!'
Millions thoughtlessly parrot this Jewish nonsense and end up by really imagining that they themselves represent a kind of conqueror of Nature; though in this they dispose of no other weapon than an idea, and at that such a miserable one, that if it were true no world at all would be conceivable
But quite aside from the fact that man has never yet conquered Nature in anything, but at most has caught hold of and tried to lift one or another corner of her immense gigantic veil of eternal riddles and secrets, that in reality he invents nothing but only discovers everything, that he does not dominate Nature, but has only risen on the basis of his knowledge of various laws and secrets of Nature to be lord over those other living creatures who lack this knowledge-quite aside from all this, an idea cannot overcome the preconditions for the development and being of humanity, since the idea itself depends only on man. Without human beings there is no human idea in this world, therefore the idea as such is always conditioned by the presence of human beings and hence of all the laws which created the precondition for their existence.

Anonymous ID:EP6qKhP4 Tue 02 Jun 2020 07:30:04 No.260250842 Report

Quoted By: >>260251208

>>260250549
And not only that! Certain ideas are even tied up with certain men. This applies most of all to those ideas whose content originates, not in an exact scientific truth, but in the world of emotion, or, as it is so beautifully and clearly expressed today, reflects an 'inner experience.' All these ideas, which have nothing to do with cold logic as such, but represent only pure expressions of feeling, ethical conceptions, etc., are chained to the existence of men, to whose intellectual imagination and creative power they owe their existence. Precisely in this case the preservation of these definite races and men is the precondition for the existence of these ideas. Anyone, for example, who really desired the victory of the pacifistic idea in this world with all his heart would have to fight with all the means at his disposal for the conquest of the world by the Germans; for, if the opposite should occur, the last pacifist would die out with the last German, since the rest of the world has never fallen so deeply as our own people, unfortunately, has for this nonsense so contrary to Nature and reason. Then, if we were serious, whether we liked it or not, we would have to wage wars in order to arrive at pacifism. This and nothing else was what Wilson, the American world savior, intended, or so at least our German visionaries believed-and thereby his purpose was fulfilled.

Anonymous ID:EP6qKhP4 Tue 02 Jun 2020 07:31:55 No.260251208 Report

>>260250842
In actual fact the pacifistic-humane idea is perfectly all right perhaps when the highest type of man has previously conquered and subjected the world to an extent that makes him the sole ruler of this earth. Then this idea lacks the power of producing evil effects in exact proportion as its practical application becomes rare and finally impossible. Therefore, first struggle and then we shall see what can be done.I Otherwise mankind has passed the high point of its development and the end is not the domination of any ethical idea but barbarism and consequently chaos. At this point someone or other may laugh, but this planet once moved through the ether for millions of years without human beings and it can do so again some day if men forget that they owe their higher existence, not to the ideas of a few crazy ideologists, but to the knowledge and ruthless application of Nature's stern and rigid laws.
Everything we admire on this earth today-science and art, technology and inventions-is only the creative product of a few peoples and originally perhaps of one race. On them depends the existence of this whole culture. If they perish, the beauty of this earth will sink into the grave with them.
However much the soil, for example, can influence men, the result of the influence will always be different depending on the races in question. The low fertility of a living space may spur the one race to the highest achievements; in others it will only be the cause of bitterest poverty and final undernourishment with all its consequences. The inner nature of peoples is always determining for the manner in which outward influences will be effective. What leads the one to starvation trains the other to hard work.

Anonymous ID:EP6qKhP4 Tue 02 Jun 2020 07:33:09 No.260251431 Report

All great cultures of the past perished only because the originally creative race died out from blood poisoning.
The ultimate cause of such a decline was their forgetting that all culture depends on men and not conversely; hence that to preserve a certain culture the man who creates it must be preserved. This preservation is bound up with the rigid law of necessity and the right to victory of the best and stronger in this world.
Those who want to live, let them fight, and those who do not want to fight in this world of eternal struggle do not deserve to live.
Even if this were hard-that is how it is ! Assuredly, however by far the harder fate is that which strikes the man who thinks he can overcome Nature, but in the last analysis only mocks her. Distress, misfortune, and diseases are her answer.
The man who misjudges and disregards the racial laws actually forfeits the happiness that seems destined to be his. He thwarts the triumphal march of the best race and hence also the precondition for all human progress, and remains, in consequence burdened with all the sensibility of man, in the animal realm of helpless misery.

Race and Intelligence: the Facts

How Much Do You Really Know?

Race differences in intelligence have been the subject of decades of research by experts like Arthur Jensen, Richard Lynn, and J.P. Rushton. This flyer is a very brief introduction to their work. You may not like their findings, but that doesn't make them any less true.

Intelligence

From *Mainstream Science on Intelligence* (1994), endorsed by 52 experts: "Intelligence is a VERY GENERAL MENTAL CAPABILITY that, among other things, involves the ability to reason, plan, solve problems, think abstractly, comprehend complex ideas, learn quickly and learn from experience."

Furthermore, intelligence tests "are among the MOST ACCURATE (in technical terms, RELIABLE and VALID) of all psychological tests and assessments." For one thing, intelligence tests "are NOT CULTURALLY BIASED against American blacks."

The 'G' Factor

Psychologists have detected a GENERAL MENTAL ABILITY factor, called **g**, which underlies all forms of thinking: verbal, spatial, mathematical, and so on. **g** is raw brainpower: both HIGHLY GENERAL and HIGHLY PRACTICAL. It even helps you read a bus schedule. It is not a "statistical artifact" or just "book smarts."

From teachers to welders, from lawyers to soldiers, **g** predicts job performance better than any other factor — even job experience (Schmidt & Hunter, 2004).

IQ

IQ tests, like the WAIS, Stanford-Binet, and Raven's Matrices, are a very good way to measure **g**. From *Mainstream Science on Intelligence* again: "IQ is STRONGLY RELATED, probably more so than any other single measurable human trait, to many important educational, occupational, economic, and social outcomes." In other words, your childhood IQ score is a VERY GOOD PREDICTOR of future success.

Mind the Gap

In the US, the average white IQ is about **100**, the average black IQ is about **85**, and the average East Asian IQ is about **105**. The **15**- to **18**-point black-white difference is known as the IQ GAP, and it is an ESTABLISHED SCIENTIFIC FACT. You can skip *The Bell Curve* (not that there was anything wrong with it), and look it up in basic college textbooks like *Human Biological Variation* (2006): "There is LITTLE DEBATE over the average **15**-point difference [in IQ] between American blacks and whites."

"But I Know Lots of Smart Black People"

Congratulations. Have them explain AVERAGES to you.

Standardized Testing

The standard deviation, **σ** ("sigma"), of a set of test scores measures how much the scores "spread out." **σ** changes from test to test, but it always represents the same thing, so **σ** provides a STANDARDIZED UNIT for measuring test score gaps. For IQ tests, **σ** is 15 points, so the black/white gap there is about **1.1 σ's**.

A 2001 meta-analysis (Roth et al.) looked at 105 studies of cognitive ability, with a total of over 6 MILLION test subjects. It found that the average black **g** is **1.1 σ's** lower than the average white **g**. So whether it's the SAT or the Stanford-Binet, tests of brainpower always find VERY SIMILAR RACIAL DIFFERENCES.

A Case of Poverty and "Privilege"?

Researchers have already tested that theory and proved it WRONG. Let's consider the SAT, which mostly measures **g**. Colleges use it because it predicts academic success well. SAT scores tend to rise with family income. But AT EVERY INCOME LEVEL, whites score MUCH HIGHER than blacks on both the math and verbal sections (by **100** to **110** points). For example, in 2009, white children from the POOREST families, earning under $20K a year, outscored (by **12** points) black children from the RICHEST families, earning up to $200K a year.

Strong Evidence for a Genetic Gap

Busing, affirmative action, special scholarships, No Child Left Behind, "stereotype threat" experiments, even the Flynn effect... NONE OF THEM closed the IQ gap, because it's probably **50** to **80%** genetic (Rushton & Jensen, 2005). That is what SCIENCE tells us.

Three quick points to make: (1) **g** is **80%** heritable in adulthood: an **89%** correlation between genes and **g**. (2) Race is genetic; with 326 genetic markers, you can predict self-identified race with **100%** accuracy (Tang et al., 2004). (3) Any study that claims the gap is "environmental," but DOESN'T CONTROL FOR GENES (like twin studies do), is worthless.

Strong evidence for a genetic gap comes from IQ-testing the kids of smart parents. Biology predicts they will *regress* (go back) to the *mean* (average) for their *population* (race). In fact, white kids regress toward a mean IQ about **15** points higher than black kids. Environmental theories can't explain that.

The 1976 Minnesota Transracial Adoption Study tested the IQs of white, black, and mixed-race kids, all ADOPTED by advantaged white families. As always, whites scored **15** points above blacks. Mixed-race kids placed according to their GENES: between black and white. 12 families mistakenly believed their mixed-race child was black, and raised them that way; these kids scored like the other MIXED-RACE kids (similar genes), not like actual black kids (similar environment).

Major Social Implications

The **g** gap explains racial disparities in social outcomes, which are usually blamed on "systemic racism." Since **88%** of blacks are born BELOW THE WHITE AVERAGE in intelligence (Levin, 1997), does it make sense to "correct" black under-representation with affirmative action, or are we just DISCRIMINATING against whites in order to advance some blacks beyond their abilities?

©4chan™ PRESS /pol/



RACE: AN HONEST CONVERSATION Anonymous ID: 1Ia8dLr/g Wed 15 Aug 2018 11:32:56

Quoted By: >>182347605 >>182348437 >>182350469

INTRODUCTION

1. For years, people have professed to want to have an honest conversation about race. Yet any participant in those "honest" conversations who dares to challenge the prevailing orthodoxy is censored. It's time for a truly honest and open conversation on race.

2. The myth that human races aren't real is the single most destructive lie the West has ever told itself. Western countries are currently undergoing a process of irreversible, unprecedented demographic change that is entirely premised on the false notion that people are interchangeable—that, under the same environmental and societal circumstances, a country comprised of white people and a country comprised of black people would behave exactly the same. This belief is so ridiculous on its face that it can only be truly held by those who have been subject to years of emotional and mental manipulation.

3. Here, I intend to argue in three parts. First, I will demonstrate how racial egalitarians are wrong and that race is a real, viable concept which accurately and effectively labels large groups of people. Second, I will demonstrate that races exhibit average group differences in a variety of ways, such as intelligence and behavior. Lastly, I will demonstrate how societies are defined by the racial compositions of their members, and how changing that composition inevitably changes the society itself—for the dramatically worse, in the case of the West's future.

Anonymous ID: 1Ia8dLr/g Wed 15 Aug 2018 11:34:20 No.182347641 Report

4. At a time when even making a light-hearted race joke is grounds for being fired from your job and treated as a social pariah and being a white person who wears a Chinese style dress is enough to generate nationwide anger, it comes as no surprise that many reading this article are going to be hesitant. Since we were children, the intellectual elites have hammered into our heads time and time again that every race of people is exactly the same, that those who deny this equality are "racists", and that "racists" are not only wrong—they're guilty of moral failure. I know this subject matter is sensitive. I know there's a temptation to remain ignorant and convince yourself that the status quo about race is backed by brilliant scientists who—surely—have defeated the backward racists on the battlefield of ideas. But I humbly ask my readers: Consider keeping an open mind while you read this. Consider that your currently deeply held convictions on the merits of racial egalitarianism are NOT the consequence of rigorous scientific research at all—but of naked political self-interest that most are too scared to challenge. Consider that you've been lied to.
RACE IS REAL

5. The scientific community and everyday people of all ages recognize race intuitively and empirically.

6. Even babies recognize race. Babies as young as six months old exhibit racial biases in favor of their own race and against other races:
- White babies prefer other whites, and black babies prefer other blacks.

Anonymous ID: 1Ia8dLr/g Wed 15 Aug 2018 11:35:20 No.182347692 Report

7. Scientists can nearly perfectly estimate someone's race by examining their DNA. A 2005 study out of UC San Francisco2 of 3,636 participants found that researchers could guess someone's self-identified race based on their genes with 99.86% accuracy.

8. We are often told by racial egalitarians that race isn't real because it's a social construct. These egalitarians tell us that this is because the majority of human genetic variation (85%) is found within races rather than between them (15%). As such, they say we cannot make claims such as, "Asian people are more intelligent than black people." This makes no sense. Instead of race and intelligence, consider gender and height. There is far more genetic variation on height within genders than between them—the height difference between the tallest and shortest woman is far greater than the height difference between the average man and average woman. And yet, would anybody say that the average man is not taller than the average woman? Of course not. The average male is roughly six inches taller than the average female. It doesn't mean that there are no short men and no tall women—but it DOES mean that men are taller than women.

Anonymous ID: 1Ia8dLr/g Wed 15 Aug 2018 11:36:26 No.182347732 Report

9. We are also told that race isn't real because we cannot agree on consistent definitions of what each race is. Racial egalitarians will point to fringe cases to try to disprove the rule. For example, they will ask: Are Italians/Irish white? They're both widely considered white now, but racial egalitarians will argue that they weren't always viewed as white in America. (Of course, this isn't even true anyway—both of those groups were labeled as "white ethnics" when they first arrived en masse to America in the early 20th century.)
10.) What about groups with
mixed European admixture? Are Turks white? Ashkenazi Jews? Armenians? Sicilians? These questions are intended only to obfuscate, and are never asked in good faith. Just because we cannot say for sure whether cyanfluoroselleal are blue or green does not mean that "blue" and "green" do not exist.
10.Accepting that racial groups have somewhat arbitrary cutoffs makes far more sense than completely dismissing the notion that those groups exist at all. Besides, non-white racial groups such as "black" are never deconstructed.

11.Racial groups have been subjected to tens of thousands of years of divergent evolutionary pressures. If this evolutionary pressure is sufficient to cause races of people to develop entirely different physical traits, it shouldn't be unreasonable to consider that they could also evolve different mental and behavioral traits too.

Anonymous ID: 1Ia8dLr/g Wed 15 Aug 2018 11:37:24 No.182347788 Report

RACES VARY IN ATHLETICISM

12.Races of people are measurably different on average by various metrics, such as IQ, crime, and athleticism. While even mentioning the first two is grounds for expulsion from polite society, many people openly recognize differences in athleticism. As such, we will begin there.

13.Blacks have more Type II (fast-twitch) muscle fibers compared to whites, who have more Type I (slow-twitch) muscle fibers. The former fire faster and are better equipped for anaerobic exercises, but also increase the likelihood of certain cardiorespiratory diseases. The latter fire slower and possess greater

Anonymous ID: 1Ia8dLr/g Wed 15 Aug 2018 11:38:27 No.182347848 Report

Follow on from 13) aerobic capacities. This also partially explains why blacks are at a greater risk of heart disease and obesity. Within Type II fibers, they can be further broken down into Type IIx and Type IIa. The Type IIx fibers have even more anaerobic potential than both Type IIa and Type I!!
- Blacks have relatively more of the Type IIx fibers.

14.Small differences in averages show up much more prominently at the extremes. While the average black person may only be slightly faster than the average white person, these differences become extremely apparent at the top levels. From 1984 to now, every single finalist in the Olympic men's 100-meter dash has been of African heritage12
- In 2015, the NBA was 75% black13 despite blacks being 12% of the U.S. population.

15.Japan's best up-and-coming sprinter is Abdul Hakim Sani Brown, a 19-year-old born to a Ghanaian father and Japanese mother. Brown won the 100-meter dash at the 2015 World Youth Championships, setting a new global record. Japan's population is 127 million, and there are only approximately 3,000 people of African origin in the entire country, or 0.002%. If it were really due to chance, the odds that their best sprinter would just happen to be black is roughly 1 in 42,000

Anonymous ID: 1Ia8dLr/g Wed 15 Aug 2018 11:40:37 No.182347976 Report

16.Racial egalitarians will argue that the best sprinters are almost all West Africans, while the best distance runners are almost all East Africans (particularly Kenyans), so broadly classifying them as "black" is too imprecise. It is certainly true that there are genetic divisions within each race—particularly Africans. However, broad racial classifications still tell us much about certain athletic traits on average—particularly in diaspora countries such as America, where the black population is of mixed African heritage rather than just one country or region. Further, we will observe that these intra-racial divisions matter much less with regard to more societally pressing factors such as intelligence and criminality.
RACES VARY IN INTELLIGENCE

Anonymous ID: 1Ia8dLr/g Wed 15 Aug 2018 11:41:16 No.182348005 Report

17.In America, East Asian IQ is approximately 106, white IQ is approximately 101, and African-American IQ is approximately 85. There is little debate that those are the approximate averages—rather, the debate is whether the differences are due entirely to environmental factors, or due to a mix of genetic and environmental factors. I will argue that the latter is correct.
18.IQ gaps even persist when scientists attempt to adjust for environmental factors. In a 1992 study by Richard Weinberg and Sandra Scarr4
, children of 101
transracial adoptive families were tested for intelligence at ages 7 and 17. All of these children were adopted into similar homes—middle and upper-middle class white Minnesota families. The children's biological scores still varied greatly by race. At age 17, black kids who were adopted into white homes scored 89 on their IQ tests. White kids adopted into white homes scored 106. This 16-point IQ gap is remarkably similar to the IQ gap between whites and blacks in America in general. Even more interestingly, half-black children who were adopted into white homes scored 99 on their IQ tests, almost perfectly in between the black scores and the white scores, even though in most cases the parents did not even know the children were only half black. This indicates that nature, not just nurture, plays a serious role in racial IQ gaps.

Anonymous ID: 1Ia8dLr/g Wed 15 Aug 2018 11:42:17 No.182348052 Report

19.Some racial egalitarians have claimed IQ tests are not fair—that they are inherently biased against blacks since they are primarily written by white people and there are cultural gaps in knowledge. This does not explain why Asians consistently outperform whites on IQ, despite a supposed pro-white bias. Further, some scientists have attempted to create "culture-killed" IQ tests to adjust for this. Raven's Progressive Matrices is exactly that—it's a non-verbal IQ test intended to analyze fluid reasoning. And yet when the test was administered in South Africa, the same racial gaps showed up once again. Africans averaged 44 of 60 questions correct, implying an IQ of 84. Whites averaged 54 of 60 questions correct, implying an IQ of 1045
- In fact, this IQ gap is slightly LARGER than what
we normally see, and the difference in African-white scores was greatest on the questions with the highest g-factor, or correlation with general intelligence.

20.Gaps in intellectual and academic performance between races were never expected to last. In a 2003 ruling, the Supreme Court defended affirmative action by writing, "The Court expects that 25 years from now, the use of racial preferences will no longer be necessary to further the interest approved today." And yet, 15 years after that ruling, racial gaps appear unchanged. Over fifty years after Jim Crow, these gaps remain stubbornly persistent.

Anonymous ID: 1Ia8dLr/g Wed 15 Aug 2018 11:43:33 No.182348112 Report

21.As noted in the athleticism section, small differences in mean show up much more intensely at the statistical extremes. Of 206 Nobel prize winners in physics, 0 are black. Of 196 Nobel laureates in physiology or medicine, 0 are black. Of 174 Nobel laureates in chemistry, 0 are black. Twenty percent of the world is black, yet not a single black person has ever won a science Nobel prize.
RACES VARY IN CRIMINALITY

22. Races also vary in terms of the rates at which they commit crime. Even adjusting for other factors such as poverty and education levels does not come close to explaining the gaps in crime rates. Blacks make up 12% of America's population but 37% of its inmates and 52% of its convicted murderers.

23. Majority black counties with median incomes of nearly $100,000 have more murders per capita than even lower-class majority white counties6
- American
Indians have nearly the same average household income as American blacks, yet the latter commits over twice as much murder per capita. The correlation between violent crime and the percentage of the population that is black and Hispanic is 0.81. The correlation between violent crime and the percentage of the population that is unemployed or in poverty is just 0.35 and 0.36 respectively.Overall, knowing the racial demographics of an area is a better indicator of its crime rate than knowing any other single demographic factor.

Anonymous ID: 1Ia8dLr/g Wed 15 Aug 2018 11:45:11 No.182348194 Report

24.We are told that massively high black crime rates are largely due to a history of persecution—after all, blacks were slaves, and Jim Crow only ended up half a century ago. We are told that America's history of racism is alive today, and it is because blacks suffer from this racism that they commit more crime. But if racism drives crime, then surely as racism declines, so too should the black crime rate.

25.That has not happened. According to Pew, incarceration rates between blacks and whites have actually widened since 19608
- While racism still exists, certainly
it is a weaker force than it was during segregation—during a time when whites and blacks were not even allowed to use the same public spaces or water fountains. Indeed, sociologists have found that racist attitudes have continued declining over time9
- Yet the crime data does not reflect this.

26.Racial egalitarians will counter that black arrests are largely a consequence of bias on the part of the police. They tell us that if only police treated racial groups equally, the black arrest rate would surely fall. Crime victimization data indicates otherwise. Every year, the Justice Department surveys victims of crimes and asks them various questions about what happened—who committed the crime against you, when did it happen, etc. This victimization data—the National Crime Victimization Survey (NCVS) matches up quite well with the arrest data

Anonymous ID: 1Ia8dLr/g Wed 15 Aug 2018 11:46:10 No.182348225 Report

27.Black vs. non-black crime rates are also remarkably consistent across countries. In England and Wales, blacks make up 2.7% of the population but 13.7% of its inmates. In Canada, blacks are 3% of the population but roughly 10% of inmates. Is this due to Canada's history of Jim Crow segregation, or Wales' history of plantation slavery? I have been unable to find a single country with a sizable black minority population in which the black minority does not commit seriously outsized (at least 2.5x population percentage) rates of violent crime. From Brazil to Israel to France, the rule remains intact across geographies.

28.In 2013, the black homicide rate was 10.46 per 100,000 (4,379 black murder arrests). That same year, the white homicide rate was 1.55 per 100,000 (3,799 white murder arrests). The black murder rate is remarkably similar to sub□Saharan African countries—such as Uganda, Zambia, Zimbabwe, Togo, Gambia, and Angola—all of which had intentional homicide rates of approximately 10 to 11 per 100,000. The white murder rate is remarkably similar to various European countries—such as Macedonia, Slovakia, Belgium, Finland, and Hungary—all of which had intentional homicide rates between approximately 1.3 and 1.8 per 100,000
- Black American towns are strikingly similar in crime to black countries, and white American towns are strikingly similar in crime to white countries. Races appear to regress to mean racial behavior in terms of violent crime.

29.Overall, black criminality persists across both time and countries. It it were really simply due to systematic racism, these similar figures would be a shocking coincidence.

Anonymous ID: 1Ia8dLr/g Wed 15 Aug 2018 11:47:58 No.182348290 Report

SOCIETY IS DOWNSTREAM FROM RACE
30.Once we accept that race is real, every coincidence about why certain societies are the way that they are disappears.

31.Suddenly, it makes sense why every majority black city and country on the planet—without exception—is characterized by relatively high levels of crime and dysfunction. Now it makes sense why Haiti and the Dominican Republic can occupy the same island, have similar histories with colonialism, yet the former is dysfunctional while the latter is fine. Now it makes sense why Japan got nuked twice and instantly rebuilt itself, but African countries which were colonized anywhere from 50 to 300 years ago have still not been able to do so. Now it makes sense why Iceland could be a volcanic island with practically no arable land floating in the middle of the Atlantic Ocean, but still become the single safest and nearly the most prosperous country on Earth. Does anyone reasonably believe that Iceland would have become Iceland if it were inhabited by Somalians?

Anonymous ID: 1Ia8dLr/g Wed 15 Aug 2018 11:48:46 No.182348336 Report

32.Despite objections from African supremacist revisionists, Sub-Saharan Africa has never been prosperous. Before colonialism, black Africans—even those in the largest black empires such as Songhai and Mali—still had not invented two-story buildings, written language, domesticated animals, or the wheel. Ancient Egyptians were not black—they were most closely related to modern Near Eastern and European people14
- A study out of the University of Tuebingen found
no black African DNA which they called "pretty representative" of the Middle East and North Africa overall at the time. There was a short period (about six decades) in which Nubian armies seized the Egyptian throne, leading to five Nubian pharaohs who had the blessing of the Egyptian priesthood. However, the Egyptian population itself was certainly not black, the overwhelming majority of its leadership was never black, and civilization itself was in no way built by blacks.

33.In the words of British historian Hugo Trevor-Roper, "Perhaps, in the future, there will be some African history to teach. But at present there is none, or very little: there is only the history of the Europeans in Africa. The rest is largely darkness, like the history of pre-European, pre-Columbian America. And darkness is no subject for history."

Anonymous ID: 1Ia8dLr/g Wed 15 Aug 2018 11:50:44 No.182348419 Report

34. Past waves of immigrants to America were able to assimilate because they were Europeans. Even when many first arrived here in large waves at the start of the 20th century, Irish, Italian, and Jewish immigrants committed far less major crime than Mexicans and blacks15
- These groups were more or less entirely integrated
into the mainstream within 30 or 40 years of arriving. By the time JFK was elected president in 1963, anti-Irish sentiment was dealt its final blow. This contrasts sharply with non-European, non-Asian immigrants. Mexicans have been in the country in large numbers for over a century, yet still have not integrated well. Third and fourth-generation Mexicans have actually underperformed second-generation Mexicans in terms of educational attainment and economic status16
- Mexican-American average IQ is 87, only slightly above
African-American IQ.

35.Across the Western world, governments and people are beating themselves up over why they have completely failed to integrate brown and black waves of immigrants. There is much hand-wringing in Germany over why, 60 years later, Turks remain entirely unintegrated. France is scratching its head as to why it has had so much trouble bringing North Africans into the fold. And white Americans repeatedly blame themselves—blame their own "racism"—for their inability to bring newly arrived Latino immigrants up to white levels of educational attainment, crime rates, and income. These countries blame institutional racism, and when there is no overt racism to be found they instead find fault with "implicit racial bias", which although unseen must surely be the cause. Perhaps the real answer is much simpler—the countries didn't change, the immigrants did.

Anonymous ID: 1Ia8dLr/g Wed 15 Aug 2018 11:51:57 No.182348469 Report

THE FUTURE OF THE WEST

36.While this article has been largely matter-of-fact up to this point, I would be remiss if I concluded without speculation regarding the consequences of rapid demographic change. The stakes are too high to do otherwise.

37.America is set to become majority-minority by 2045. While Brits will suffer the same fate by the late 2060s. If current trends persist, they are set to be followed by Germany, France, Sweden, Italy, Spain, the Netherlands, Belgium, and Greece all within a century.

38.If anything, the rate of change in these countries could speed up even more drastically. There are currently one billion sub-Saharan Africans. By the end of the century, that number will quadruple to four billion. Do you think those four billion people will be content to remain in Nigeria, and Ghana, and Somalia? Or will they want to come to New York, and London, and Paris? What would you want to do if you were one of them? Apply the same thought process to the booming populations of the Arab world, India, and Southeast Asia.

Anonymous ID: 1Ia8dLr/g Wed 15 Aug 2018 11:53:14 No.182348534 Report

39.This is the most drastic demographic transformation in modern history, and it's not due to warfare or force but rather due simply to voluntary migration trends. Entire nations which were ethnically homogenously European for millennia will become majority non-white in a matter of just several generations. Perhaps if there were no biological differences between groups of people, this change would be purely aesthetic and wouldn't merit objection. Sure, French people would end up with darker skin, but French culture and French history and French society would remain intact. But if the egalitarians are wrong, we are on the precipice of the greatest demographic nightmare in Western history.

40.Indeed, if the egalitarians are mistaken, and current migratory trends continue—both of which appear quite likely— London will become Lagos, Madrid will become Mogadishu, and New York will become Nairobi.

41.It is not too late to correct course, to seize control of the steering wheel and turn the ship around. The Western world can slam its hatches shut now if only there is the will to do so. But I am concerned that, rather than course correct, too many Westerners are perfectly content with their cushy lives, content to stay seated in the comfort of their own cabins below the deck, repeating to themselves that old egalitarian lie as the ship sails ever closer to disaster. That lie is dangerous. Indeed, it is the most dangerous lie to have ever infected our society. Only the truth will set us free, and only the truth will spare us from rivers flowing with much blood.

Anonymous ID: 1Ia8dLr/g Wed 15 Aug 2018 11:53:48 No.182348557 Report

Sources
1. University of Toronto, Kang Lee. https://www.utoronto.ca/news/racial-bias-may-2begin-babies-six-months-u-t-research-reveals
2. UCSF, Neil Risch. https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC1196372/
3. David Bernstein. https://www.washingtonpost.com/news/volokh-conspiracy/wp/2017/03/22/sorry-but-the-irish-were-always-white-and-so-were-2the-italians-jews-and-so-on/
4. Richard Weinberg, Sandra Scarr.
https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/0160289692902BP
5. J. Phillippe Ruston, Marvyn Skuy.
http://citeseerx.ist.psu.edu/viewdoc/download?doi=10.1.1.503.9118&rep=rep1&ty
pe=pdf
6. RCA, via DOJ figures.
https://randomoriticalanalysis.wordpress.com/2015/11/16/racial-differences-in2homicide-rates-are-poorly-explained-by-economics/
7. Jared Taylor, The Color of Crime.
http://2kyxvh2v7phct1mvg6j237nc2.wpengine.netdna-cdn.com/wp2content/uploads/2011/12/2005-Color-of-Crime-Report.pdf
8. Pew Research Center. http://www.pewsearch.org/fact2tank/2013/09/06/incarceration-gap-between-whites-and-blacks-widens/
9. Economist.
https://www.economist.com/blogs/democracyinamerica/2017/05/bending-toward2justice
10.UN Office on Drugs and Crime.
https://www.indexmundi.com/facts/indicators/VC.IHR.PSRC.P5/rankings
11.Caesar T, Hunter G. https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/25739568
12.Olympics. https://www.olympic.org/athletics/100m-men
13.Richard Lapchik. http://demographicsandsports.org/nba-demographics/
14.University of Tuebingen. https://www.nature.com/articles/ncomms15694
15.Carolyn Moehling. https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC2631353/
16.UCLA. http://mexroom.ucla.edu/releases/ucla-study-of-four-generations-46372
17.NCVS, 2016. https://www.bjs.gov/content/pub/pdf/cv16.pdf

File (hide): 1463728329691.jpg (55.43 KB, 600x338, 300:169, Drunken Raccoon.jpg)



[–] ▶ **Racism is necessary for survival** Ceros Matr 05/20/16 (Fri) 17:12:09
ID: 69cf7a No.6054066 [Watch Thread]

Nature's wrath is never one to lag behind delusion. And today, the White Race is delusional.

If you were to invite, into your home, the creatures of the forest—the rabbits, the mice, the birds, and, of course, the bees—you would soon find your house honeycombed with all manner of vermin. You may not perceive them as such, as vermin; Yet, they are, by any sane, rational definition of the word.

The rabbits tear through your bedspread; chewing, guffawing in delight over the wondrous snowy mountains of padding they will use to make their nest. The mice rummage through your kitchen as hunched-back church grannies perusing a yard sale. The birds make light of your lampshades high up near the ceiling where they will lay their eggs—but not before, for the sake of safety, they use their beaks and bit of gumption to unplug the lamp itself, as even miniscule heat of a fluorescent bulb could damage the delicate growth of their extra-corporeal embryos.

In short, you, your wife, your children, are bred out of your own home. You find under every book, under every table, or chair, or stool, or anything solid to stand on, a new form of life—life brought, or rather entered, through your open door.

And when your youngest, your little-one scarcely fleshy enough to have sentient thought or mastery over the mutterings that leave their porthole asks, "Daddy, should we close the door now?" You do a very naughty thing; using your outdoor voice, you reply,

"KEEP YOUR HATE SPEECH OFF THIS CAMPUS. KEEP YOUR HATE SPEECH OFF THIS CAMPUS."

And so your little-one begins to sob. But you, rightfully, morally, stand firm. You smirk as you inhale the fumes of a forest mouse caught in the toaster, wafting out of your now colonized kitchen. Mirth is to you! You have given refuge, safe-keeping for the creatures of the forest. And now by the millions they birth, inside your home.

You let your chiseled chin-chin-cheroo point in the direction of your wife. She too is sobbing, but only because her newest addition, her latest edition to the publication of your family genetics turned out to be a racist. Who knew they start so young? Why would anyone be racist towards the creatures of the forest? You let your chiseled chiny-chin-chin-cheroo point up towards the sky. You ponder these things.

At this moment, a tumbly, stumbly raccoon peters down the stairs—getting more sway-some and tippy-some as it nears the bottom step. It eyes your wife, bubbly-bubbly pip-pop gin in hand, and saunters forth to greet her with a salubrious grin, but falls dead. This beguiles you. Are the guests in your home not healthy enough to mate with your wife? You do not ponder this question. The raccoon is of much higher being than your racist spawn. For at least it, does not need your ever-loving care and attention, pathetic offspring, weak offspring.

And so today, the White Race lets swing open that proverbial door. Morals, borders, heritage—all are to be thrown to the wind, for we are all human. And what use is a military if there are no borders to defend? And what use it to have children when the Africans have so many? Surely, they will take care of us when we are old and done. For we are all human, and what is the use of nature while we remain fed?

Anonymous (ID: rMwO2TtM) 04/27/15(Mon)19:34:48 No.44344398 ▶ >>44344508 >>44344896
File: alfred1_2797968b.jpg (75 KB, 620x387)



I think the root of racism is tribal fitness

People are naturally inclined to want their tribe to be as fit as possible to maximize the chance of survival for themselves and their offspring. That's why you have inherent disdain for things like lazyness, homosexuality, infidelity, and self-harm in those around you, even though those actions don't affect you personally at all they decrease the fitness of your tribe.

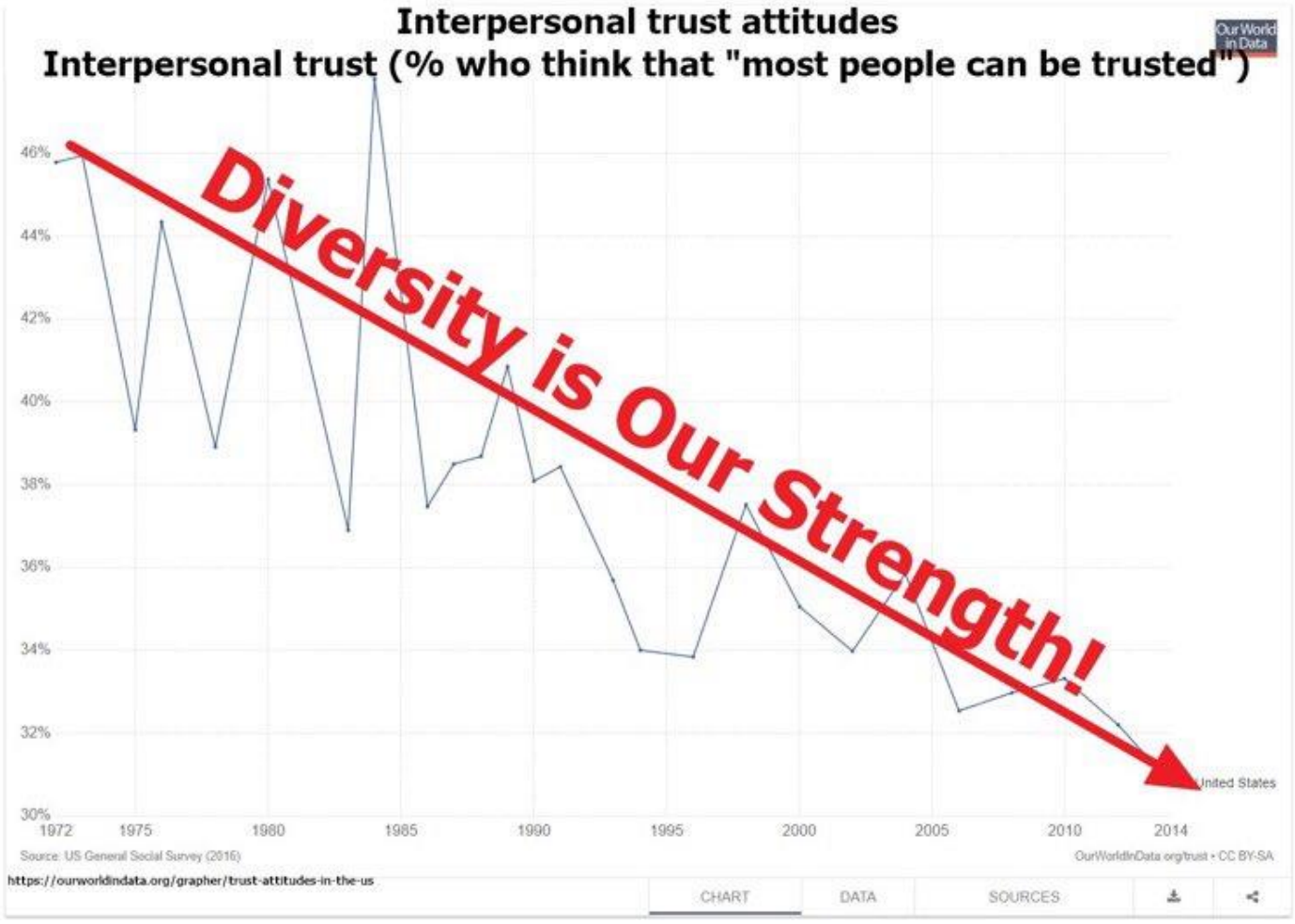
With that said I think multiculturalism is one of the quickest most effect ways the strength can be drained out of a tribe (in this case the tribe is our community or nation). Multiculturalism as WE are all aware leads to economic weakness, lack of social cohesion, increases in crime, and unhappiness/unrest.

Racism is a natural and beneficial reaction, Perhaps even an evolved one.

Nations that do not exert racism (the west) will slowly entropy and lose their economic strength and experience civil unrest eventually being conquered by stronger nations that do exert racism (china, the middle east)

I'm sure many ancient tribes in pre-history tried multiculturalism, but none of those tribes are with us today because racism gave their enemies a distinctive advantage just as slanted eyes gives asians an advantage in wind-swept climes and white skin gives caucasians an advantage in areas of low sunlight,

REFUGEES


Interpersonal trust attitudes
Interpersonal trust (% who think that "most people can be trusted")
Our World in Data
Diversity is Our Strength!
46%
44%
42%
40%
38%
36%
34%
32%
30%
1972
1975
1980
1985
1990
1995
2000
2005
2010
2014
United States
Source: US General Social Survey (2016)
OurWorldInData.org/trust • CC BY-SA
https://ourworldindata.org/grapher/trust-attitudes-in-the-us
CHART
DATA
SOURCES

THE GREAT REPLACEMENT

The following material is available from the UN's own website. Look it up

www.un.org/en/development/desa/population/publications/ageing/replacement-migration.shtml

Web Search "UN Replacement Migration"

UNITED NATIONS

Department of Economic and Social Affairs
Population Division

Replacement Migration:
Is It a Solution to Declining and Ageing Populations?

the report considers replacement migration for eight low-fertility countries (France, Germany, Italy, Japan, Republic of Korea, Russian Federation, United Kingdom and United States) and two regions (Europe and the European Union).

Replacement Migration:
for eight low-fertility countries
offset population decline
the levels of fertility decline
migrants needed to offset population decline
migrants and their descendants would range between 59 per cent and 99 per cent
migration must be seen as part of the larger globalization process
influencing the economic, political and cultural character
may also give rise to social tensions.

Definition of "Genocide" :

General Assembly of the United Nations resolution 96

11 December 1946

Article II: In the present Convention, genocide means any of the following acts committed with intent to destroy, in whole or in part, a national, ethnical, racial or religious group, as such:

(a) Killing members of the group;

(b) Causing serious bodily or mental harm to members of the group;

(c) Deliberately inflicting on the group conditions of life calculated to bring about its physical destruction in whole or in part;

(d) Imposing measures intended to prevent births within the group;

Mail Online

French writer behind The Great Replacement – the immigration conspiracy theory New Zealand mosque killer named his manifesto after – denounces 'idiotic terrorist act'

- Gunman used Renaud Camus' The Great Replacement as title of his 'manifesto'
- The 2011 work argues European populations are being supplanted by migration
- White supremacists have used it to justify resistance to the so-called 'invasion'

RAWSTORY US

"What we're witnessing around the world is the death rattle of white supremacy that has become the death march of white supremacy," Ali said. "This is a globalized ideology of supremacy that believes that white people, whoever represents white people, are superior and they have a shared fear and conspiracy theory, something called the 'white genocide' or the 'great replacement', which says that Jews are the head of this cabal that are trying to weaken an trying to subordinate the white race through the savages."

Ali said the mosque shooter wasn't the first to use the "language of invasion", citing prior anti-immigrant, anti-Islamic mass shootings in Norway and Quebec, and slammed the Republican Party for its role in promoting the ideology.

The Washington Post
Democracy Dies in Darkness

This is how the accused New Zealand mosque shooter's manifesto begins. The manifesto itself is titled "The Great Replacement," a reference to a far-right theory that immigration and differences in birthrates will cause the gradual replacement of white people by non-white people.

As a demographer, I'm very familiar with this kind of argument. The modern academic discipline of demography was founded at a time when immigration, low birthrates among the wealthy and white, and what these trends meant for the "health" of the future population were major concerns for liberal reformers and intellectuals alike. The field's focus gradually shifted. Nazism starkly illustrated the horrors that were a logical

NEW ATLAS

LIFESTYLE SCIENCE TECHNOLOGY

SCIENCE

From aliens to immigration, international study finds most believe a conspiracy theory

Rich Haridy | November 30th, 2018

The New York Times

'Replacement Theory,' a Racist, Sexist Doctrine, Spreads in Far-Right Circles



The New York Times

The White-Extinction Conspiracy Theory Is Bonkers

The New Zealand attacker wanted you to think white people face existential decline. They don't.

By Farhad Manjoo
Opinion Columnist

INDEPENDENT

JOIN US? SUBSCRIBE REGISTER LOGIN

NEWS POLITICS VOICES FINAL SAY SPORT CULTURE VIDEO INDY/LIFE INDYBEST LONG READS INDY100 VOUCHERS

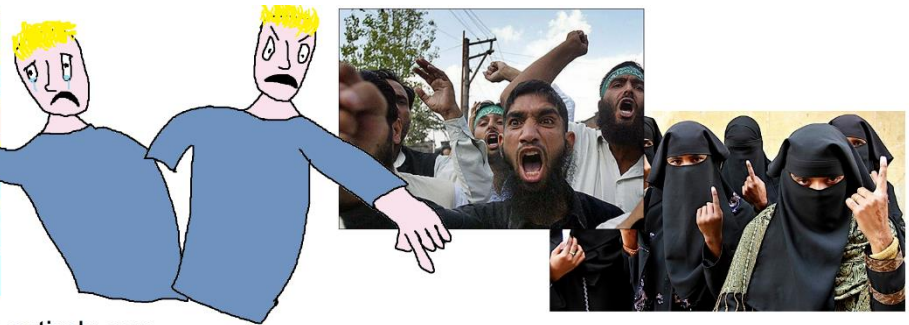
How to defeat the cretinous 'great replacement' theory at the heart of the Christchurch mosque attack

For people like Brenton Tarrant, the world isn't just changing, his 'people' are losing

Shane Burley | @shane_burley1,
Alexander Reid Ross | @areidross | 4 days ago | 750 shares |
12 comments

"You will not replace us, Jews will not replace us."





Oh no, those people being at war is entirely our fault. We drew their borders arbitrarily and put together people of completely different cultures! How could they live peacefully together when their countries are made up of so totally contrasting people?

But of course muslims can integrate into our society! Just because they have another religion and different habits doesn't mean we can't live together in harmony! Diversity is a strength!

World ▶ Europe US http://archive.vn/eM5Pr

The Observer Anthony Browne Sun 3 Sep 2000 17.02 BST

The last days of a white world

We are near a global watershed - a time when white people will not be in the majority in the developed world, Britain included. Anthony Browne reports

BROOKINGS



THE AVENUE

The US will become 'minority white' in 2045, Census projects

THE GLOBE AND MAIL SUBSCRIBE LOG IN

JOHN IBBITSON

The politics of 2036, when Canada is as brown as it is white



JOHN IBBITSON > PUBLISHED JANUARY 27, 2017

Daily Mail .com News

RIP this Britain: With academic objectivity, Oxford Professor and population expert DAVID COLEMAN says white Britons could be in the minority by the 2060s - or sooner

Scotland more diverse with doubling of non-white residents, census shows

Survey of 2011 also finds steep rise in number of people living alone

Severin Carrell, *Scotland correspondent*

THE IRISH TIMES

LATEST NEWS MOST READ MEDIA IRELA

Irish could be minority ethnic group here by 2050 - professor

Ireland's native population could be in a minority by the middle of this century, the president of Dublin City

BUSINESS THE ECONOMY

Census 2016: Milestone passed as Australia becomes more Asian, less European

By **Peter Martin**

Updated June 27, 2017 – 6.31pm, first published at 9.00am



The face of Auckland city is slowly changing as students from all ethnicities merge. Photo / Greg Bowker



New figures from Statistics Sweden have found that Swedish children are now or almost a minority in several areas in Sweden.

ZeroHedge

The Incredible Shrinking Population: By 2080, Italians Will Be A Minority In Their Own Nation

Norway is greater now than ever before. The population grew 1.3 per cent last year, with immigration accounting for 72 per cent of this growth. This means that the country's population, which has passed the 5 million mark, is now much more diverse. Equally diverse are the

TRENDING: TRUMP STATE VISIT EASTER ATTACKS BRE

FRANKFURT BECOMES FIRST GERMAN CITY WHERE NATIVES ARE MINORITY

TRENDING: TRUMP STATE VISIT EASTER ATTACKS BRE

HISTORIC EUROPEAN CITY ANTWERP NOW MAJORITY-MINORITY

Within 40 years, given current demographic trends, the white population in France and the rest of old Europe will recede, creating a Muslim majority, a French researcher says.

Charles Gave, an economist, fund manager and political commentator, published his conclusions this month on the webpage of his

Bloomberg Opinion Sut

Economics

Whites Surprisingly Chill About Becoming Minority

With such a huge shift, you might expect more drama.

By Francis Wilkinson

May 19, 2015, 3:27 PM GMT+1

Replacing the people who make these



with the people who make these



is our strength



Anonymous (ID: NDQu3kjJ) 16:28:23 Aug 04 No.181134878 181135363 # 181135519 # 181138071 #
45 KB x 265x505 1531764739155.jpg yandex tineye bing iqdb wait



>>181134105 #
They represent a new debt resource. A "refugee" off the boat can borrow £4000 straight away. This generates £4000 out of thin air. In Year One they can borrow up to £12000 more, rising to another £16000 in Year Two. That's £30000 added to the economy by witchcraft and all they have to do is pile these animals into our countries. You chaps took in 1.7million. That means Germany has magicked £5.1billion out of thin air.

"Ah, but what happens in Year Three? Or when they have to start paying the money back?" Good question. And not one that is being adressed at all. The UK experiment with the Roma Gypos has just allowed them to keep borrowing money indefinetly.

Note that indigenous applicants for the same sort of money caps out at £6000 full stop. This is a mad, utterly irresponsible economic experiement to be paid for by an as yet unborn demographic in our nation.

Anonymous (ID: NDQu3kjJ) 16:44:52 Aug 04 No.181136204 181136371 # 181136478 #
84 KB x 1280x720 1531765729405.jpg yandex tineye bing iqdb wait



>>181135363 #
The "aid" that is given to them takes the form of behind the scenes bank loans. Our government falls over itself to issue them with Corporate Names with little to no background checks, and then uses those legal entities to borrow money "on their behalf". It's why Cameron, Merkel et al kept saying "these folks are worth billions to the economy". Billions in loans the government can take out on their behalf, about half of which is then pumped into local councils to rehouse them, feed 'em etc, a large chunk goes to the charities helping bring them over here etc etc The whole thing is utterly disgusting, and really does need exposing by professional journalists, but seeing as they are all part of it anyway, that ain't going to happen in our lifetime.

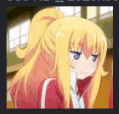
The case study to investigate are the Roma Gypsies in Rotherham. The UK now has the largest concentration of these subhumans on planet Earth. They were the test case for this new debt scam in the early 2000s. They are also the reason Rotherham kept voting Labour even after the complicity of Labour councillors in the muslim gang rape machine: the gypos voted for more gibs, they weren't being raped, what did they care?

Anonymous (ID: NDQu3kjJ) 16:56:28 Aug 04 No.181137082 181137194 # 181137504 #
31 KB x 196x199 1529692144784.gif yandex tineye bing iqdb wait



>>181136371 #
Nothing that I can just link to right now. There are a couple of researchers working on it, they should publish something this year, and believe me I'll be spamming it up on /pol/ when they do.
>>181136478 #
This is the problem: they have done that. To the absolute limit of what the banks will tolerate. It takes 18 years to grow a new debt resource idigenously and even then a Brit is only worth £6000 a year. Importing one is almost instantaneous, and worth five time that for "emergency humanitarian reasons". Basically, our governments are broke, greedy as all hell, and consider a banking gibsmedat of about £10000 a head (after they pay the trickle to welfare services) to be an excellent exchange. We have to cope with the niggers moving in next door, of course, but fuck us.

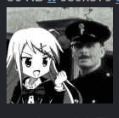
Anonymous (ID: NDQu3kjJ) 17:11:21 Aug 04 No.181138317 181138418 #
953 KB x 1029x994 1524503401356.png yandex tineye bing iqdb wait



>>181137194 #
That's the fuckery of it. In Year Three onwards, they cost more money. The Treasury is so broke it considers ~£10K in hand to be a good deal. Don't forget it's the banks driving this mass migration in the first place to make workers of the world more equally poor. The banks will continue to grant more loans based on refugee statuses well past the Year Two limit because it suits them just fine to put pressure on job security overall, driving the Minimum Wage as norm. Sorry, Living Wage oh ho ho (it's 50p an hour more than MW).

There's fuckery within fuckery here, none of it in our favour. Basically it all revolves around money being meaningless these days; banks can just magick that stuff out of nowhere now, and they are trying to use this ability to reshape the planet because, presumably, they are insane sociopaths.
>>181137504 #
I'm pretty sure the UK government at least has White Elephanted everything it can White Elephant. H2S High Speed Rail Links To Manchester, anyone? Anyone at all? You get there 20mins quicker! Only £20bn. Or £40bn. Okay, it's £80bn. Well, probably £120bn when we get started.

Anonymous (ID: NDQu3kjJ) 17:35:12 Aug 04 No.181140485
86 KB x 639x579 1531148142735.jpg yandex tineye bing iqdb wait



>>181138418 #
No, that's yet another way to monetize the invaders. The "they are worth billions to the economy" loan involves the government taking a list of newly minted adult corporate names and presenting it to the central bank who rubber stamps it and releases the money out of nowhere, supposedly to help be humane to the newcommers, but there's usually about £10k left over per person. The nogs could probably demand that cash be paid directly to them, that would be an amusing turn of events. You'd see this shit end so quickly and the borders snap shut overnight.

Like I mentioned, there's decent research into this scam going on with results looking set to be published this year, so hopefully the next time we have this discussion I can link to something substantial. The scam is why the idea spread like a disease across Europe, and indeed has infested faraway places like Canada. It's the reason there are Somalis in Canada in the first place, the last place on Earth you'd expect to find them. It's government greed fuelled by banker meddling to engineer fixed wages for workers across the planet in their multicultural paradise of a world without borders.

Ah, I appear to have done the opposite of what OP wanted. Uh... cookery, colourful dresses, yet another form of funny looking headwear, more brown people good white pepo evil they must atone for the 70 year interruption to the 300000 year murderspree in Africa etc etc

Honestly? The only benefit immigration had to offer the UK was fit paki girls, and they are far and few between, with the only positive being the third generation caught BWC fever and went after bagging white husbands to spite their parents. That's it. Exotic coloured pussy for chad.

Swedish Dentist Reveals 80% of Migrant 'Children' Are Actually Adults – Is Fired and Now May Lose Home

by Jim Hoft 150 Comments

7.6K Share 239 Tweet Email

Swedish dentist Bernt Herlitz revealed to authorities that after checking the molar teeth of hundreds of migrant children that 80% of the so-called children were actually adults.

Herlitz was quickly fired and now may lose his home.

https://archive.fo/m0aLK Archived / 214 / 23

File: IMG_1204.jpg (27 KB, 318x159)



AIDS being pushed into Europe !!5xn097Eja6X (ID: 9gAxD9di) 06/01/17(Thu)05:31:30 No.127973784 ▶ >>127974107 >>127974422 >>127974540 >>127974709 >>127975076 >>127975179 >>127975202 >>127975336 >>127975631 >>127975680 >>127975746 >>127975925 >>127975928 >>127976379 >>127976431 >>127976860 >>127976937 >>127977097 >>127977123 >>127977148 >>127977321 >>127977417 >>127977827 >>127978505 >>127978871 >>127979052 >>127979315 >>127980058 >>127981029 >>127987602

I'm not going to say who I am, nor give any hints.

But I want to tell the world something.

(I'm using a tripcode, so I can be identified if I make a future post).

The reason Africans are being sent into Europe is because there's a plan to cause an HIV epidemic in the western world.

(What I'm about to tell you has been scientifically studied for the past 16 years, you can even find the studies on google. These studies have been conducted in preparation for this event).

Africans aren't even refugees, yet are being sent in as refugees.(well over 90% of the migrants aren't refugees at all). The European governments are allowing migrant MEN for 2 reasons. The first is to keep the men confined in camps with hopes of spreading it through homosexual activity within the camp. (Previous studies confirm this will happen). Then the bisexual men who contracted HIV in the camp, will then spread it to the women of the host nation, and the gay men will spread it to the other gay men in the host nation. Drugs are rampant in the camps and men will spread the HIV through needles. The straight men will infect the straight women of the host nation. (Men are much more likely to give women HIV than the opposite, that's why MEN are being allowed to migrate as refugees.?Africans have an extremely high rate of HIV, and many don't even know they have it. The European governments know this, and that's why they are doing it.

I want to explain more about this at a later time. You can find studies of refugees and AIDS on google, dating back to November of 2001.

Hillary/Jeb were supposed to be a part of this plan. So the USA got lucky, for now.

!!5xn097Eja6X (ID: 9gAxD9di) 06/01/17(Thu)06:13:57 No.127976304 ▶ >>127976735 >>127976866

>>127976153
I really don't want to say who I am, but let's just say a pharmaceutical company is preparing for this epidemic, and they plan on it being a multi trillion dollar business.

!!5xn097Eja6X (ID: 9gAxD9di) 06/01/17(Thu)05:44:30 No.127974576 ▶ >>127974648 >>127974800 >>127974875 >>127979135

>>127974422
They want to sell treatment to every white person in the western world.

!!5xn097Eja6X (ID: 9gAxD9di) 06/01/17(Thu)06:14:49 No.127976351 ▶ >>127976713

>>127976226
It's not about death... it's about treatment costs.

!!5xn097Eja6X (ID: 9gAxD9di) 06/01/17(Thu)07:10:27 No.127980042 ▶ >>127980184

>>127979774
Nobody is going to die. Everything will be normal, other than everyone getting HIV treatment.

!!5xn097Eja6X (ID: 9gAxD9di) 06/01/17(Thu)05:56:21 No.127975257 ▶ >>127975363 >>127975774 >>127976153

>>127975076
http://hivinsite.ucsf.edu/InSite?page=kb-08-01-08

There's tons of studies you can google.

I'm giving you this study from 2001, to show this has been on the works. You can get studies from 2001 to 2012... most were in preparation for this.

!!5xn097Eja6X (ID: 9gAxD9di) 06/01/17(Thu)06:56:50 No.127979128 ▶ >>127979413 >>127979927 >>127980163

>>127978871
Black females are the most infected because they are sleeping with black men.

It's much easier for women to get HIV from men than the other way around.

Once the infected Africans start sleeping with the white women of Europe, the white women will become the most infected.

!!5xn097Eja6X (ID: 9gAxD9di) 06/01/17(Thu)07:15:47 No.127980380 ▶ >>127981573

>>127979927
https://www.google.com/amp/www.breitbart.com/london/2015/11/27/world-health-org-hiv-europe-time-high-migrant-high-risk/amp/

And this was back in 2015.

The idea to have middle eastern men and Africans together is to spread HIV to each other. Then the middle eastern men will spread it to the Europeans. White women are much more likely to sleep with a middle eastern man.

!!5xn097Eja6X (ID: 9gAxD9di) 06/01/17(Thu)07:17:41 No.127980525 ▶

>>127980184
Everyone with HIV will live their full life span, as long as they keep up with the treatment. This is why is such a big deal to pharma, they will get repeat customers for life.

!!5xn097Eja6X (ID: 9gAxD9di) 06/01/17(Thu)05:48:20 No.127974795 ▶ >>127975101

>>127974648
Hopefully they hold up. Australia wasn't even on the radar as far as I know.

Germany will be the epicenter of the HIV treatment market.

!!5xn097Eja6X (ID: 9gAxD9di) 06/01/17(Thu)06:31:11 No.127977407 ▶ >>127977735

>>127976866
It actually is a secondary effect.

The Syrian war has everything to do with banking. Just like Sudan, Afghanistan, Iraq, Iran, Libya.

The pharma company in question is riding the wave of "refugees" with Africans. Merkel is 100% controlled. And the CIA is controlled too (and vice versa). One of the biggest profiteers from the upcoming HIV epidemic is ex-CIA. Macron is controlled. Hillary/Jeb were both controlled too.

!!5xn097Eja6X (ID: 9gAxD9di) 06/01/17(Thu)06:24:51 No.127976968 ▶ >>127977129

>>127976713
>total corruption by the government through pharma corps

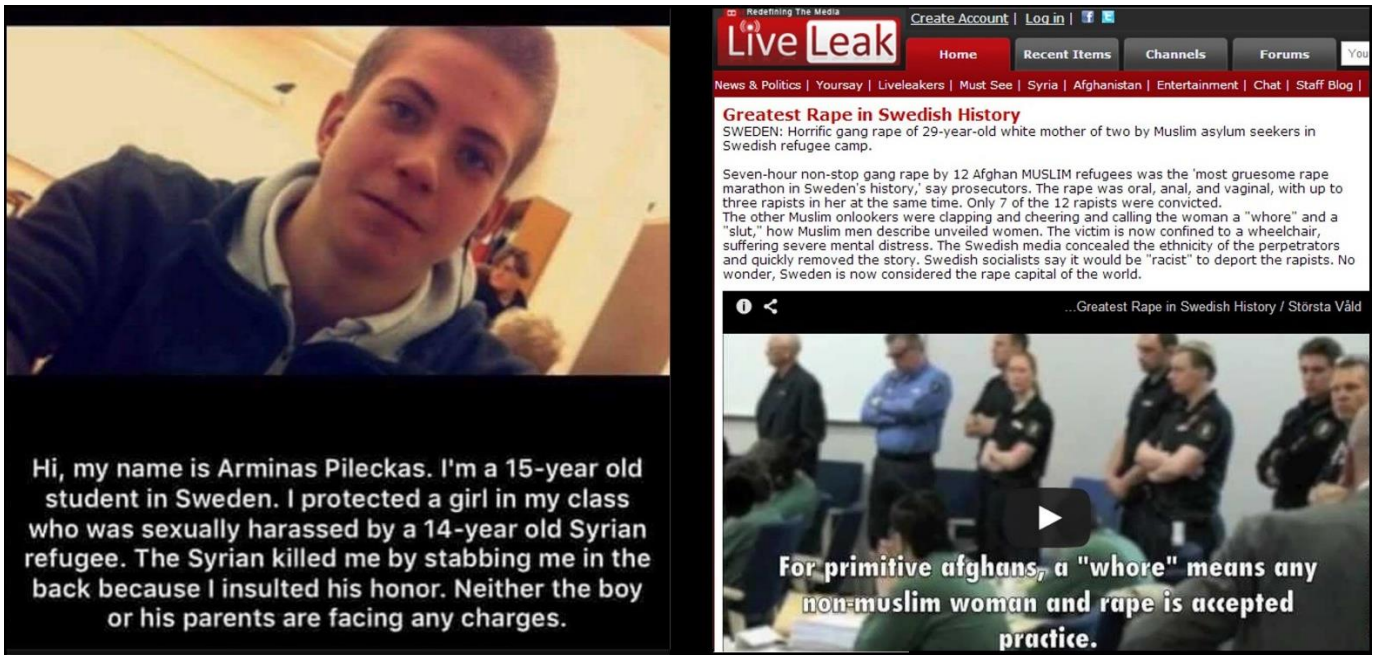
That's literally what you have. Big pharma control the world. Look at Obama, he was the "leader of the free world", and he did whatever we told him to do. Liz Fowler wrote Obamacare word for word and handed it to Obama.

!!5xn097Eja6X (ID: 9gAxD9di) 06/01/17(Thu)06:38:30 No.127977934 ▶ >>127978196 >>127978319

>>127977816
European governments are controlled by the big pharma... they do what we say.

!!5xn097Eja6X (ID: 9gAxD9di) 06/01/17(Thu)06:54:24 No.127978969 ▶ >>127979774

>>127978335
You think the European leaders care about their people, that's hilarious. The European leaders do whatever the big pharma companies tell them to do. They just want a big paycheck, they don't care what happens. Merkel and Macron and a bunch of other leaders don't even have kids... do you think they care what happens on the future? They just want to get paid. Merkel does whatever the pharma companies tell her to do. She is inviting Africans in because we told her to.





FRENCH PRO-MIGRANT MP TORTURED BY MIGRANTS

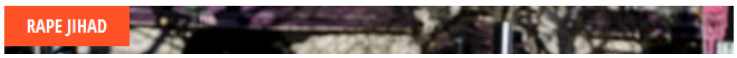
By *T.me/GalliaDaily* HTTP://ARCHIVE.TODAY/OXZDT

Bernard Tapie (78 years old) is a famous French millionaire and a former socialist MP.

Sweden: Muslim classmates gang rape 14-year-old girl in school, remain enrolled because "rapists are victims too," says principal

By Pamela Geller - *on March 7, 2017*

RAPE JIHAD



Why China will rule the world in 10 years.jpg



IMMIGRATION AND CRIME

Denmark

> According to official statistics, crime rates among refugees and their descendants were 73% higher than for the male population average, even when taking into account their socioeconomic background.
>
> A study found that 70% of young people placed on youth detention centers were immigrants with 40% of them being refugees.

http://www.information.dk/189994

Finland

> According to official statistics, 21% of rapes were committed by foreigners whereas foreigners merely comprised 2% of the population.

http://www.helsinki.fi/kriminologian-ja-oikeuspolitiikan-instituutti/

France

> A study found that the share of immigrants had a positive and significant impact on the crime rate, confirming that a larger share of immigrants was associated with a higher crime rate. The data implied that this may have been caused by the higher unemployment. However, unemployed persons born in France were still far less likely to commit crimes than unemployed recent immigrants.

https://web.archive.org/web/20131011002420/http://park.itc.u-tokyo.ac.jp/yastodo/immigrants.pdf

Germany

> According to official statistics, the crime rate of immigrants was at first glimpse about 5 times higher than that for Germans. A differentiated analysis of the Bavarian police showed that the relation of 5:1 merely dropped to 3:1 when only the registered population of foreigners was taken into account.

http://www.rsf.uni-greifswald.de/fileadmin/mediapool/lehrstuehle/duenkel/Germany_youngMig.pdf

> According to official statistics, young male immigrants in Berlin were 3 times more likely to commit violent crimes than their German peers.

http://www.dw.com/en/identifying-the-roots-of-immigrant-crime/a-1953916

Greece

> According to official statistics, immigrants were responsible for about 50% of the criminal activity in Greece.

http://www.bbc.co.uk/news/world-radio-and-tv-19269891

Italy

> According to official statistics, perpetrators of rape were foreigners in 40% of the cases. In Milan, it was 59% of the cases. In Rome, it was 52% of the cases.

http://www.frontpagemag.com/point/170934/52-rapes-rome-committed-immigrants-59-milan-40-daniel-greenfield

Netherlands

> According to official statistics, 37.5% of all recorded suspects of a crime living in the Netherlands were of foreign origin including those of second generation. The proportion of these persons in the suspect population was therefore almost twice as high as the share of immigrants among the Dutch population. The highest suspect rates per capita were found among first (4.9) and second generation (7.1) male migrants from a non-western background. Rates for Western migrants were very close to those of the native Dutch.

https://openaccess.leidenuniv.nl/bitstream/handle/1887/16374/Leun%20van%20der.pdf?sequence=2

> According to official statistics, 63% teenagers convicted of serious crime were children of parents born outside the Netherlands. In the research, 447 case files of youngsters aged from 12 to 17 were studied. All the files involved cases in which the perpetrator was convicted of a crime for which the maximum jail sentence is 8 years or more. These were murder, manslaughter, robbery with violence, extortion, arson, public acts of violence and sexual crimes.

https://web.archive.org/web/20121010003158/http://www.nisnews.nl/public/180309_1.htm

Norway

> According to official statistics, of 131 individuals charged with the 152 rapes in which the perpetrator could be identified, 46% were of African, Middle Eastern or Asian origin while 54% are of Norwegian, other European or American origin. In the cases of rape aggravated by physical violence, all the identified individuals were of African, Middle Eastern or Asian origin

https://www.politi.no/vedlegg/lokale*vedlegg/oslo/Vedlegg*1309.pdf

> According to official statistics, over 90% of violent rape in Oslo in the years 2007, 2008 and 2009 was committed by non-Western immigrants.

http://www.nrk.no/norge/rekordmange-overfallsvoldtekter-1.6944861

Spain

> According to official statistics, 30% of all crimes were committed by foreigners whereas foreigners only make up 15% of the population.

http://www.tercerainformacion.es/spip.php?article10906

> A study found that a higher proportions of Latin American and African immigrants tend to widen the crime differential, the effect being larger for the Africans.

http://www.fedea.es/report2008/pdf/dt2008-34.pdf

Switzerland

> According to official statistics, 70% of prison population had no Swiss citizenship, compared to 22% of total resident population.

https://www.vimentis.ch/d/publikation/154/Ausl%E4nderkriminalit%E4t+in+der+Schweiz.html

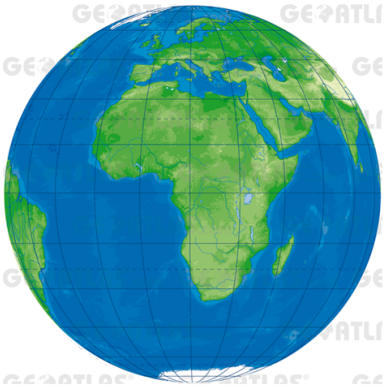
> According to official statistics, immigrants from Germany, France and Austria had a significantly lower crime rate than Swiss citizens (60% to 80%), while immigrants from Angola, Nigeria and Algeria had a crime rate of above 600% of that of Swiss population.

http://www.tagesanzeiger.ch/schweiz/standard/Neue-Statistik-Tamilen-sind-krimineller-als-ExJugoslawen/story/27784193

Sweden

> According to official statistics, 25% of the almost 1.5 million offences were found to be committed by people born abroad, while almost 20% were committed by Swedish-born people with a foreign background. Thus, immigrants were found to be 4 times more likely to be investigated for lethal violence and robbery than ethnic Swedes. In addition, immigrants were 3 times more likely to be investigated for violent assault, and 5 times more likely to be investigated for sex crimes. Overall, North Africa and Western Asia were strongly overrepresented in the crime statistics.

http://www.thelocal.se/20051214/2683



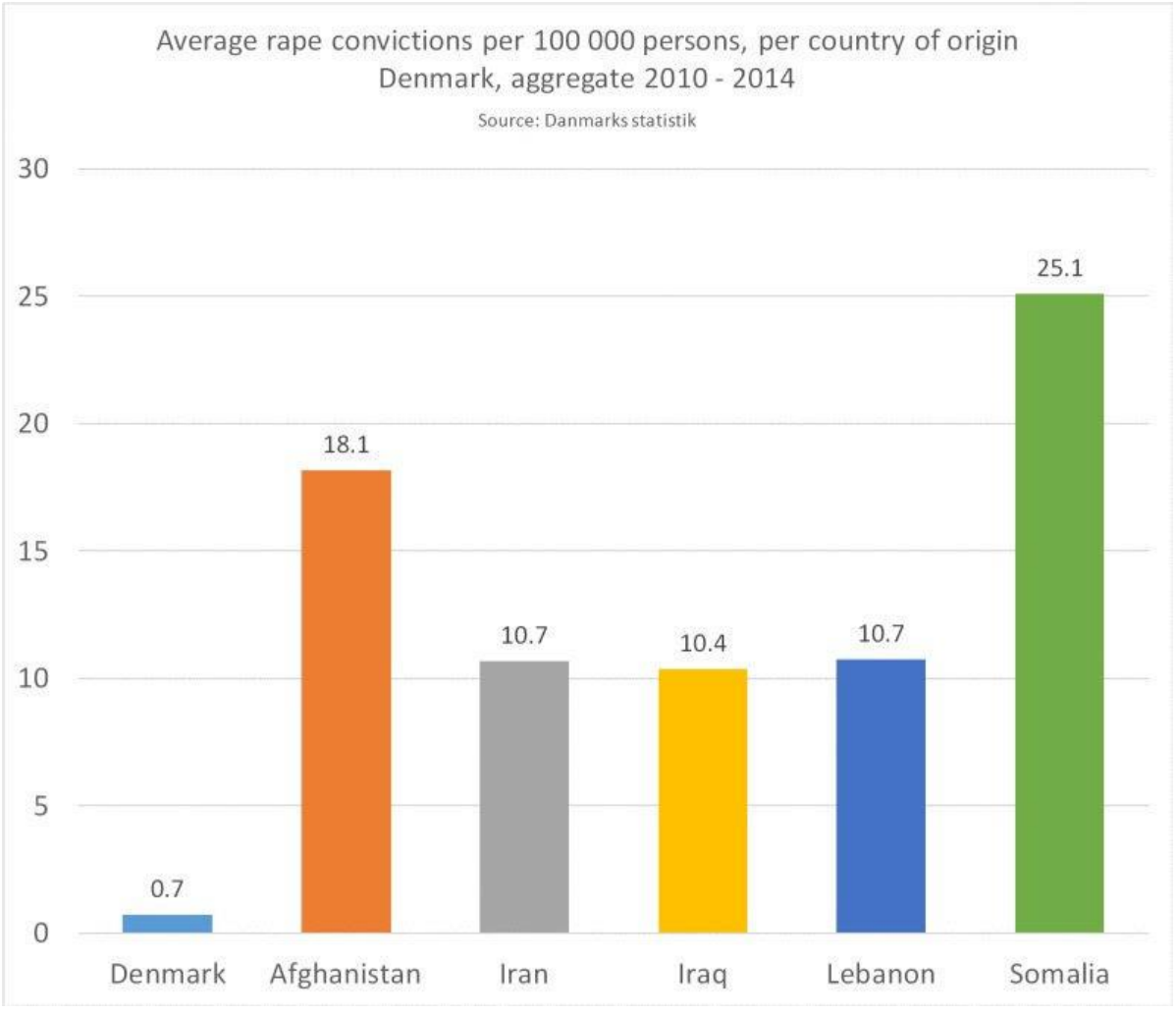
Perpetrators of terrorist attacks in France since 1995.jpg

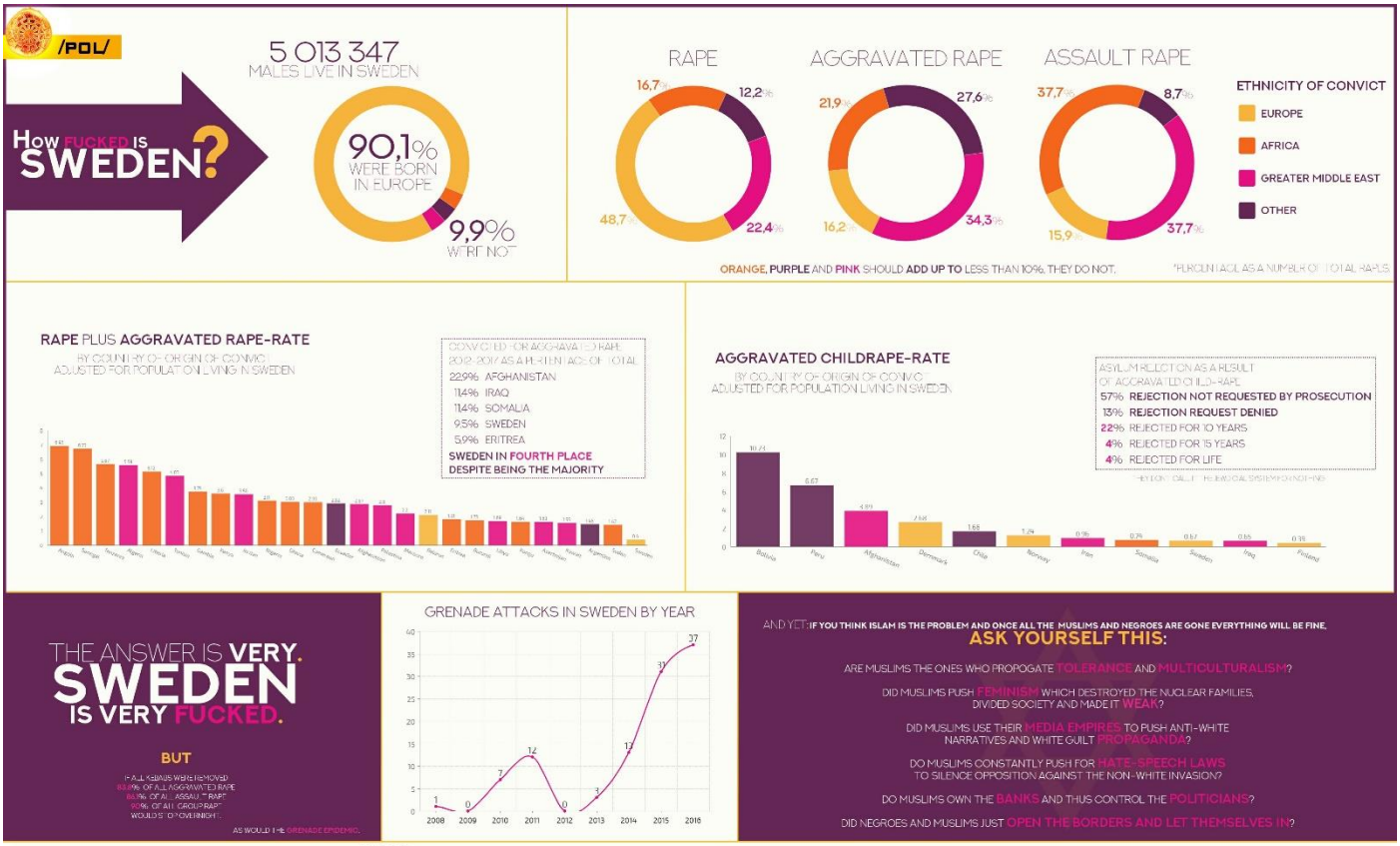
LISTE DES AUTEURS D'ATTENTATS COMMIS EN FRANCE DEPUIS 1995

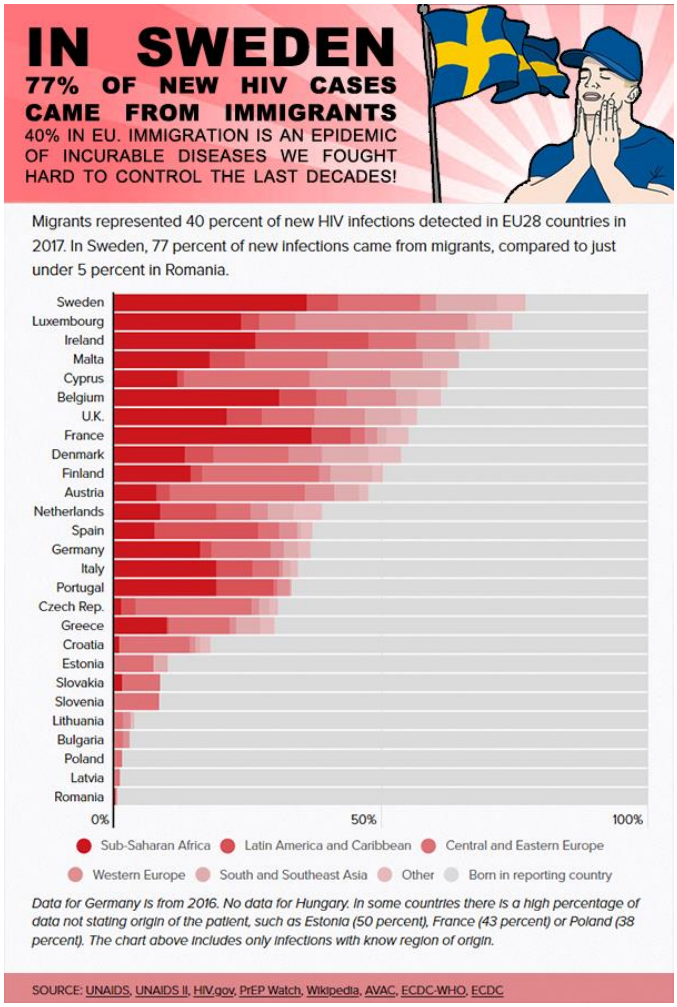
sans compter les agressions quotidiennes contre les symboles des valeurs de la France (Fdo, de secours, profs,chauffeurs de bus ou tram,individus lambda...)

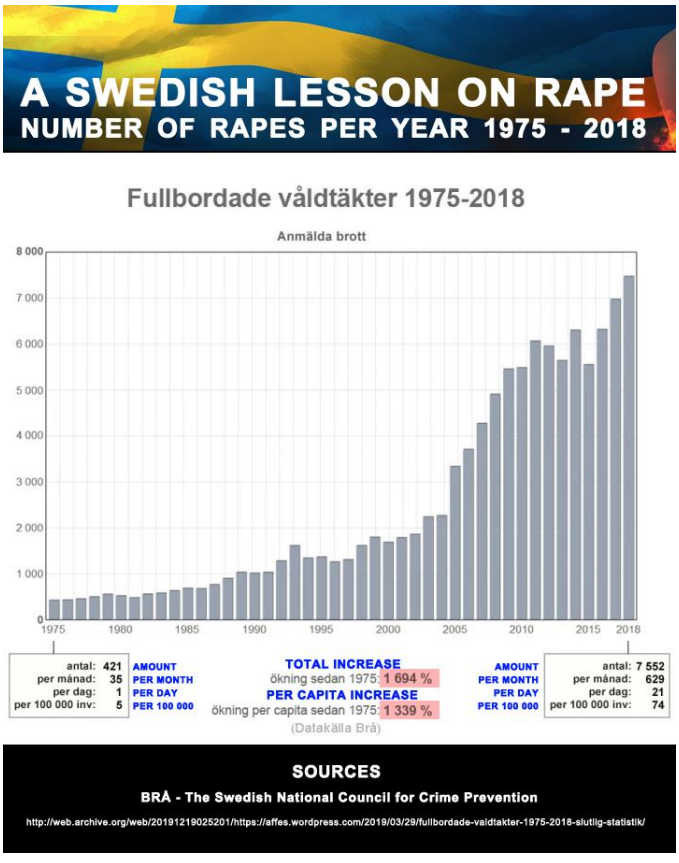
1995 : Khaled KELKAL
1995 : Boualem BENSAÏD
1995 : Karim BOUASSA
1995 : Abdelkader BOUHADJAR
1995 : Abdelkader NAMERI
1995 : Smaïn Aït Ali BELKACEM
1995 : Nasserdine SLIMANI
1995 : Rachid RAMDA
1995 : Safé BOURADA
2012 : Mohamed MERAH
2013 : Abdelkarim DEKHAR
2014 : Mehdi NEMMOUCHE
2014 : Bilal NZOHABONAYO
2015 : Chérif KOUACHI
2015 : Saïd KOUACHI
2015 : Amedy COULIBALY
2015 : Sid Ahmed GHLAM
2015 : Yassin SALI
2015 : Ayoub EL-KHAZZANI
2015 : Bilal HADFI
2015 : Brahim ABDELSLAM
2015 : Salah ABDELSLAM
2015 : Omar MOSTEFAÏ
2015 : Samy AMIMOUR
2015 : Abdelhamid ABBAOUD
2015 : Mohamed ABRINI
2015 : Chakib AKROUH
2016 : Larossi ABBALLA
2016 : Mohamed LAHOUAIEJ BOUHLEL
2016 : Adel KERMICHE
2016 : Abdel Malik PETITJEAN
2016 : Tarek BELGACEM
2017 : Abdallah EL-HAMAHMY
2017 : Zyed BEN BELGACEM
2017 : Karim CHEURFI
2017 : Hamou BENLATRECHE
2017 : Ahmed HANACHI
2017 : Farrid IKKEN
2017 : Adam DJAZIRI
2018 : Radouane LAKDIM
2018 : Khamzat AZIMOV
2018 : Chérif CHEKATT
2019 : Hanane ABOULHANA
2019 : Mickaël HARPON
2020 : Nathan "C"
2020 : Abdallah AHMED-OSMAN
2020 : Youssef "T"
2020 : Hassan "A"
2020 : Abdoullah ANZOROV
2020 : Brahim AOUISSAOUI
2021 : Djamel G.


Ephrem Tadele Yohannes, raped and murdered a Swedish girl
Jassin Abdikarim Mahamud, Abdulgadir Mohamed Khalif, Mursal Mohamud Abdullahi and Omar Mohamed Omar, from Somalia, raped a Swedish woman in 2005
Adama Diarra, from Côte d'Ivoire, murdered and butchered his Swedish wife in front of their son
Abiodun-Ola Oluayo, a pastor, and his wife Modupeola Christiana Oluayo, both from Congo, beat a 10-year-old girl whom they are the guardian for, over several months, because they thought she was possessed by demons
Ahmed Omar Mohamed, from Somalia, raped a 10-year-old girl in Denmark
Adelmo Mateus Domingos, raped a 14-year-old Norwegian girl
Nathaniel Mbullah, from Cameroon, raped two women in Sweden
Alem Araya, from Eritrea, taxi driver, raped a customer in Sweden
Dulee Johnson, footballer from Liberia, raped a woman in Sweden in 2010
Caesar Ekow, footballer from Ghana, raped a girl in Sweden
Luis Guilamo, American, raped a Swedish coworker in Stockholm
Eric Olivier Kowac, from Cameroon, raped a girl in Copenhagen, another in London
Yannick Bapupa, from Congo-Kinshasa, raped a girl in Sweden
Thierry Patrice Biatchon, from Côte d'Ivoire, raped his daughter for two years, from age 12 to 14
Saul Ceesay, from Gambia, raped four Norwegian girls, the youngest 10
Huguel Kitenge Bunka, from Congo-Kinshasa, raped at least four women in Sweden and Belgium
Danhu Kingsley Tasse, from Cameroon living in Finland, in 2011 he raped two women, a 17-year-old and a 22-year-old, both after following them from a train station and jumping them.
Erick Mushitu Mwinkeu, from Congo-Kinshasa, murdered a Swedish father of two
Jean-Damacene Mulindangabo, from Congo-Kinshasa, brutally assaulted his Swedish girlfriend
Omar Hassan Sheik Muse, from Somalia, murdered a man in Denmark
Open your minds, doors and legs, diversity is coming.


Average rape convictions per 100 000 persons, per country of origin
Denmark, aggregate 2010 - 2014
Source: Danmarks statistik
30
25
20
15
10
5
0
0.7
18.1
10.7
10.4
10.7
25.1
Denmark
Afghanistan
Iran
Iraq
Lebanon
Somalia


/POL/
How FUCKED IS SWEDEN?
5 013 347
MALES LIVE IN SWEDEN
90,1%
WERE BORN IN EUROPE
9,9%
WERE NOT
RAPE
AGGRAVATED RAPE
ASSAULT RAPE
16,7%
12,2%
48,7%
22,4%
21,9%
27,6%
16,2%
34,3%
37,7%
8,7%
15,9%
37,7%
ETHNICITY OF CONVICT
EUROPE
AFRICA
GREATER MIDDLE EAST
OTHER
ORANGE, PURPLE AND PINK SHOULD ADD UP TO LESS THAN 100%, THEY DO NOT.
RAPE PLUS AGGRAVATED RAPE-RATE
BY COUNTRY OF ORIGIN OF CONVICT
ADJUSTED FOR POPULATION LIVING IN SWEDEN
CONVICTED FOR AGGRAVATED RAPE
2012-2017 AS A PERCENTAGE OF TOTAL
22,9% AFGHANISTAN
11,4% IRAQ
11,4% SOMALIA
9,5% SWEDEN
5,9% ERITREA
SWEDEN IN FOURTH PLACE
DESPITE BEING THE MAJORITY
AGGRAVATED CHILDRAPE-RATE
BY COUNTRY OF ORIGIN OF CONVICT
ADJUSTED FOR POPULATION LIVING IN SWEDEN
ASYLUM REJECTION AS A RESULT
OF AGGRAVATED CHILD-RAPE
57% REJECTION NOT REQUESTED BY PROSECUTION
13% REJECTION REQUEST DENIED
22% REJECTED FOR 10 YEARS
4% REJECTED FOR 15 YEARS
4% REJECTED FOR LIFE
Bahrain
Peru
Afghanistan
Denmark
Chile
Norway
Iran
Somalia
Sweden
Iraq
Finland
THE ANSWER IS VERY.
SWEDEN
IS VERY FUCKED.
BUT
IF ALL MUSLIMS WERE REMOVED
83,6% OF ALL AGGRAVATED RAPE
86,7% OF ALL "ASSAULT RAPE"
91% OF ALL "GROUP RAPE"
WOULD'S DISAPPEAR OVERNIGHT.
AS WOULD THE GRENADE EPIDEMIC.
GRENADE ATTACKS IN SWEDEN BY YEAR
2008 2009 2010 2011 2012 2013 2014 2015 2016
1 0 7 14 0 3 13 37
AND YET IF YOU THINK ISLAM IS THE PROBLEM AND ONCE ALL THE MUSLIMS AND NEGROES ARE GONE EVERYTHING WILL BE FINE,
ASK YOURSELF THIS:
ARE MUSLIMS THE ONES WHO PROPOGATE TOLERANCE AND MULTICULTURALISM?
DID MUSLIMS PUSH FEMINISM WHICH DESTROYED THE NUCLEAR FAMILIES, DIVIDED SOCIETY AND MADE IT WEAK?
DID MUSLIMS USE THEIR MEDIA EMPIRES TO PUSH ANTI-WHITE NARRATIVES AND WHITE GUILT PROPAGANDA?
DO MUSLIMS CONSTANTLY PUSH FOR HATE-SPEECH LAWS TO SILENCE OPPOSITION AGAINST THE NON-WHITE INVASION?
DO MUSLIMS OWN THE BANKS AND THUS CONTROL THE POLITICIANS?
DID NEGROES AND MUSLIMS JUST OPEN THE BORDERS AND LET THEMSELVES IN?
B | THE PROTOCOLS OF POL | VOLUME I
SOURCES:
https://pjjonasson.files.wordpress.com/2017/10/sexualbrottslighet_bland_man_fodda_i_sverige_och_i_utlandet.pdf
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_grenade_attacks_in_Sweden (https://archive.fo/d0LEo)
BONUS: FIND OUT IF THE CONVICTS THE SWITCH UP OF CLAIM ART FROM DENMARK ARE NAYID MAGNUS OR MOHAMMAD AT https://archive.is/aOtKN


IN SWEDEN
77% OF NEW HIV CASES CAME FROM IMMIGRANTS
40% IN EU. IMMIGRATION IS AN EPIDEMIC OF INCURABLE DISEASES WE FOUGHT HARD TO CONTROL THE LAST DECADES!
Migrants represented 40 percent of new HIV infections detected in EU28 countries in 2017. In Sweden, 77 percent of new infections came from migrants, compared to just under 5 percent in Romania.
Sweden
Luxembourg
Ireland
Malta
Cyprus
Belgium
U.K.
France
Denmark
Finland
Austria
Netherlands
Spain
Germany
Italy
Portugal
Czech Rep.
Greece
Croatia
Estonia
Slovakia
Slovenia
Lithuania
Bulgaria
Poland
Latvia
Romania
0%
50%
100%
Sub-Saharan Africa
Latin America and Caribbean
Central and Eastern Europe
Western Europe
South and Southeast Asia
Other
Born in reporting country
Data for Germany is from 2016. No data for Hungary. In some countries there is a high percentage of data not stating origin of the patient, such as Estonia (50 percent), France (43 percent) or Poland (38 percent). The chart above includes only infections with know region of origin.
SOURCE: UNAIDS, UNAIDS II, HIV.gov, PrEP Watch, Wikipedia, AVAC, ECDC-WHO, ECDC


A SWEDISH LESSON ON RAPE
NUMBER OF RAPES PER YEAR 1975 - 2018
Fullbordade våldtäkter 1975-2018
Anmälda brott
8 000
7 000
6 000
5 000
4 000
3 000
2 000
1 000
0
1975 1980 1985 1990 1995 2000 2005 2010 2015 2018
antal: 421
per månad: 35
per dag: 1
per 100 000 inv: 5
AMOUNT PER MONTH PER DAY PER 100 000
TOTAL INCREASE
ökning sedan 1975: 1 694 %
PER CAPITA INCREASE
ökning per capita sedan 1975: 1 339 %
(Datakälla Brå)
AMOUNT PER MONTH PER DAY PER 100 000
antal: 7 552
per månad: 629
per dag: 21
per 100 000 inv: 74
SOURCES
BRÅ - The Swedish National Council for Crime Prevention
http://web.archive.org/web/20191219025201/https://affes.wordpress.com/2019/03/29/fullbordade-valdtakter-1975-2018-slutlig-statistik/

REFUGEES / DIVERSITY

File (hide): 1466908206165.png (300.08 KB, 1682x1494, 841:747, eagle 1.png)



An argument against "diversity" and "civic nationalism" Anonymous 06/25/16 (Sat) 22:30:05 ID: 6765b9 No.6479615 >>6479677 >>6479686 >>6479747 >>6480871 >>6481279 [Watch Thread]

All non-whites living in white nations are an inherent threat to Western Civilisation and the long-term integrity of the White Race. Every single non-white individual has a vested interest in continuing the ongoing flood of non-whites into our nations, as they themselves are a product of this system of mass-replacement. Non-white immigrants, even their kids who have grown up in our nations and have "integrated", so to speak, have absolutely no deeper connection to the European identity, culture and struggle that has defined our nations and people for millennia, and they thus have absolutely no capacity to preserve our civilisation, and absolutely no interest in ensuring the survival of our race. It was the white race that built Western Civilisation - our culture, our vigour, our unique drive for greatness - and it is for this reason that we are the only ones capable of maintaining it. Civilisations draw their strength and spirit from the race that produced them, not the other way around. If ones race dies out or gets replaced, so does their civilization. If these foreign races aren't passively contributing to the dilution and cheapening of our culture and the decline of our civilisation, they are actively participating in its demise by treating the majority with contempt and scorn, and campaigning to promote the interests of their particular minority group over the interests of the majority's, which in this case, is constituted of white Europeans.

Non-whites forever remain foreigners living in nations which are part of a civilisation their people had no part in constructing or defining, and thus in order to solidify their presence and secure themselves a "right" to stay, they demand the nation be redefined in order to incorporate their non-white racial group, as to destroy what it original represented and stood for in the first place. The nature of human races and ethnicities is inherently tribal, and thus, any sizeable presence of foreign racial groups in a host nation results in these minorities promoting their own in-group interests over the majority's, which always constitutes further non-white immigration and the further deracination of our societies. As non-whites continue to form bigger swathes of the population and displace the native whites, they flex their ever-growing political muscles to put fellow non-whites into positions of power who will naturally further the interests of the growing non-white minority. Bit by bit this process will continue until entire cities and communities are unrecognizable from what they once were, and all original aspects of the host nation's cultural and racial identity presence have been completely replaced.

Another side effect of the left's beloved "diversity" is the break down of social trust, cohesion, and overall happiness, and the complete negation of any racial identity of the host white population. Diversity both causes and exasperates the decay of our unified cultural and racial identity based around the shared history and struggle of our people over the millennia, as it turns our nations into essentially dumping grounds for people from vastly different racial groups, cultural backgrounds, and historic identities all of whom lack a deeper uniting bond with the host white population. The result is our further decline into the nihilistic, decadent, hyper-individualist and consumerist societies devoid of any true cultural expression or racial identity we see today.

This trend of non-white immigration and "integration" that is ongoing in all white nations, if left unchecked, will result in the complete eradication of all remaining vestiges of European Civilisation as our race continues to decline in population size. These foreigners will never have always hold their own in-group interests above ours, and thus they will happily put their own racial group's interests before the preservation and propagation of our unique civilisation and race.

Anonymous 08/29/14(Fri)23:02:01 No.34924446 ► >>34925811

File: inherentsegregation.jpg (132 KB, 560x862)



>>34924384
>harvard study
>done for almost ten years
>using over twenty six thousand people

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Robert_D._Putnam#Diversity_and_trust_within_communities
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Multiculturalism#Opposition_to_multiculturalism

Harvard professor of political science Robert D. Putnam conducted a nearly decade long study how multiculturalism affects social trust.[134] He surveyed 26,200 people in 40 American communities, finding that when the data were adjusted for class, income and other factors, the more racially diverse a community is, the greater the loss of trust. People in diverse communities "don't trust the local mayor, they don't trust the local paper, they don't trust other people and they don't trust institutions," writes Putnam.[135] In the presence of such ethnic diversity, Putnam maintains that

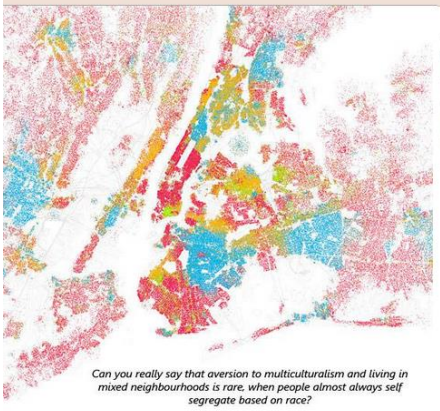
>[W]e hunker down. We act like turtles. The effect of diversity is worse than had been imagined. And it's not just that we don't trust people who are not like us. In diverse communities, we don't trust people who do look like us.[134]

Even Harvard knows this is all a pile of "feel good" shit like religion and like religion it relies on persecuting those who dont agree to keep itself mainstream thought.

Full disclosure: After the study was released Putnam was intimidated and harassed because he was accused of helping racists with this study. He later came out and gave a very vague statement saying diversity "had problems but was worth it in the long run" to keep these morons appeased.
This statement gives no indication of the long run is and in fact is not quantified by anything.

>http://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1111/j.1467-9477.2007.00176.x/abstract

tl;dr fuck diversity



Can you really say that aversion to multiculturalism and living in mixed neighbourhoods is rare, when people almost always self segregate based on race?

The above is a map of New York City.
white = pink
black = blue
hispanic = orange
Asian = green

This is the norm. Actions speak louder than words.

The trend exists all over the US:
http://www.fastcompany.com/1690097/infographic-day-how-segregated-your-city
With varying extreme or less extreme examples. Again, can you really deny that people (immigrants or otherwise) generally, when they have a CHOICE, choose to live amongst members of their own race? This is what the maps display. If race wasn't a factor then surely we wouldn't see such clear-cut, colour-coded and defined lines?

The US government are even spending big money to combat this:
Fox News, but still:
http://www.foxnews.com/politics/2013/07/23/team-obama-steps-up-racial-standards-for-neighborhoods/
>"A new interactive database will help regulators, local housing officials and individuals take action on a newly proposed regulation that would require agencies to "affirmatively further" the inclusion of minority residents in white neighborhoods."

File: 864x486-2.jpg (58 KB, 864x486)



DUTCH NATION-WIDE INVESTIGATION CONFIRMS: DIVERSITY DESTROYS SOCIAL COHESION Anonymous (ID: JhSTmXSP) 05/30/18(Wed)19:38:09 No.173450790 ► >>173450963 >>173451216 >>173451261 >>173451395 >>173451401 >>173451483 >>173452200 >>173452524 >>173452831 >>173453007 >>173453827 >>173453966 >>173454000 >>173454299 >>173454491 >>173454664 >>173455109 >>173455798 >>173456053 >>173457440 >>173457969 >>173461162 >>173461956 >>173463721 >>173466192 >>173466213 >>173466804 >>173467327 >>173468055 >>173468183 >>173470949

The Scientific Council for Government Policy (in Dutch: Wetenschappelijke Raad voor het Regeringsbeleid, WRR) released a scientific report this week, which shows that ethnic diversity negatively impacts social cohesion.

Full report (in Dutch) here:
https://www.wrr.nl/publicaties/verkenningen/2018/05/29/de-nieuwe-verscheidenheid

Translated from the full report (page 87):
Our analysis shows that, when a neighbourhood becomes more diverse, it becomes less socially cohesive. This result is significant. Social-economic factors have been taken into account. Although the social-economic status of a neighbourhood impacts cohesion, the impact of diversity on social cohesion IS LARGER THAN THE IMPACT OF SOCIAL ECONOMIC STATUS.

https://www.dutchnews.nl/news/2018/05/the-dutch-are-becoming-more-diverse-one-in-five-have-at-least-one-foreign-parent/
English news article which, safe for one small paragraph, ignores the negative impact of ethnic diversity.

https://www.nrc.nl/nieuws/2018/05/29/het-gaat-niet-meer-alleen-over-turken-en-marokkanen-a1604700
Dutch newspaper article, also downplaying hard.

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Scientific_Council_for_Government_Policy

Anonymous (ID: JhSTmXSP) 05/30/18(Wed)20:04:08 No.173

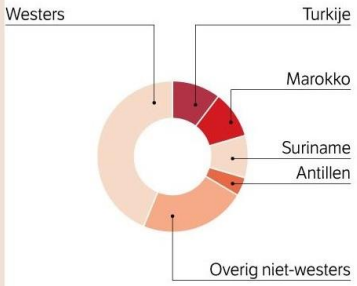
File: socio-economic status of (...).png (24 KB, 712x732)

Sociaaleconomische positie migranten tien jaar na 200

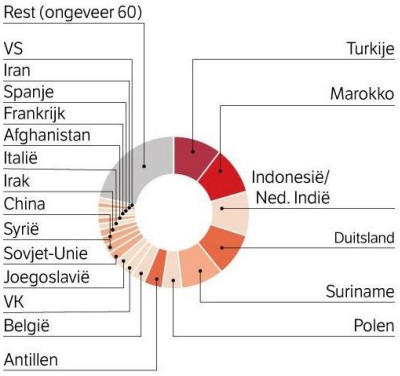
Anonymous (ID: JhSTmXSP) 05/30/18(Wed)19:49:41 No.173451401 ▶ >>173453007 >>173453391 >>173454140 >>173455166 >>173462104 >>173463816 >>173467929
File: 300518bin_cohesie-web_32021724.jpg (353 KB, 1000x2465)

Manieren van kijken naar diversiteit naar herkomst, 1 januari 2017

Gastarbeiders- en postkoloniaal perspectief (oude manier van kijken)

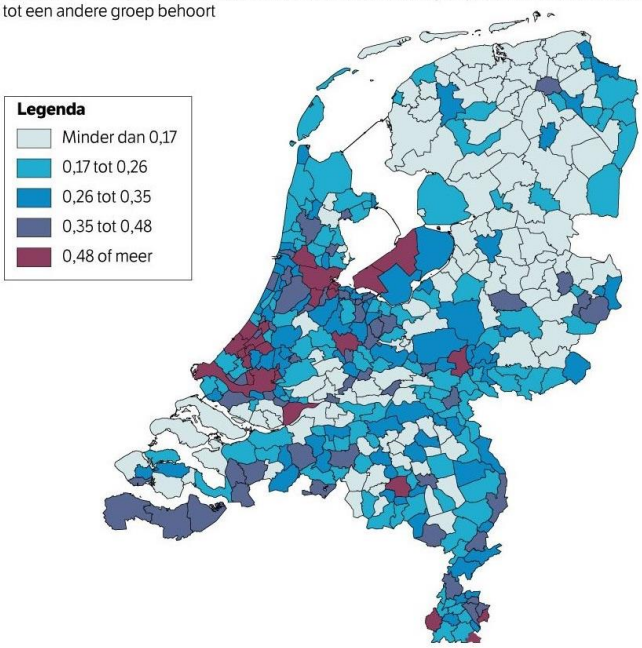


Diversiteitsperspectief (nieuwe manier van kijken)

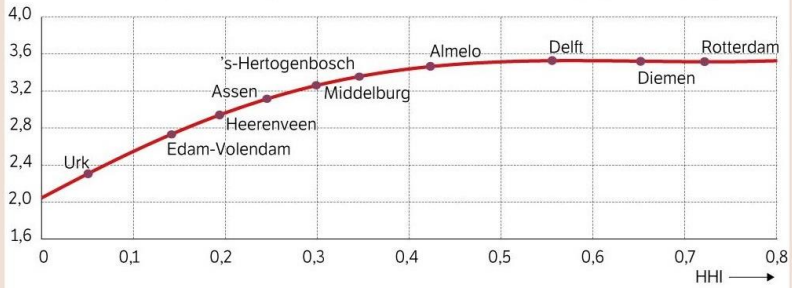


De Herfindahl-Hirschman-Index (HHI) van Nederlandse gemeenten, 1 januari 2015

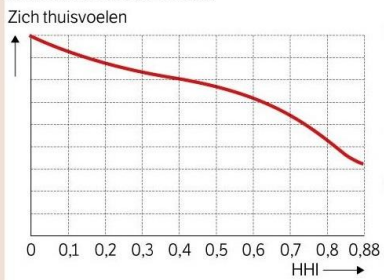
De HHI geeft de kans weer dat twee willekeurige personen uit de populatie tot verschillende groepen behoren. De HHI is 0 als de populatie bestaat uit slechts één herkomstgroep, en 1 als iedereen in de bevolking tot een andere groep behoort



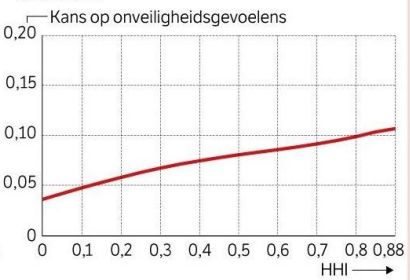
De kans op het geregistreerd zijn voor een delict in 2014 voor een gemiddelde* man met een Nederlandse achtergrond van 20 jaar die alleen woont in een sterk stedelijke gemeente, in procenten



Relatie tussen diversiteit naar herkomst en de mate van zich thuis voelen



Effect van diversiteit op onveiligheidsgevoel in de buurt**



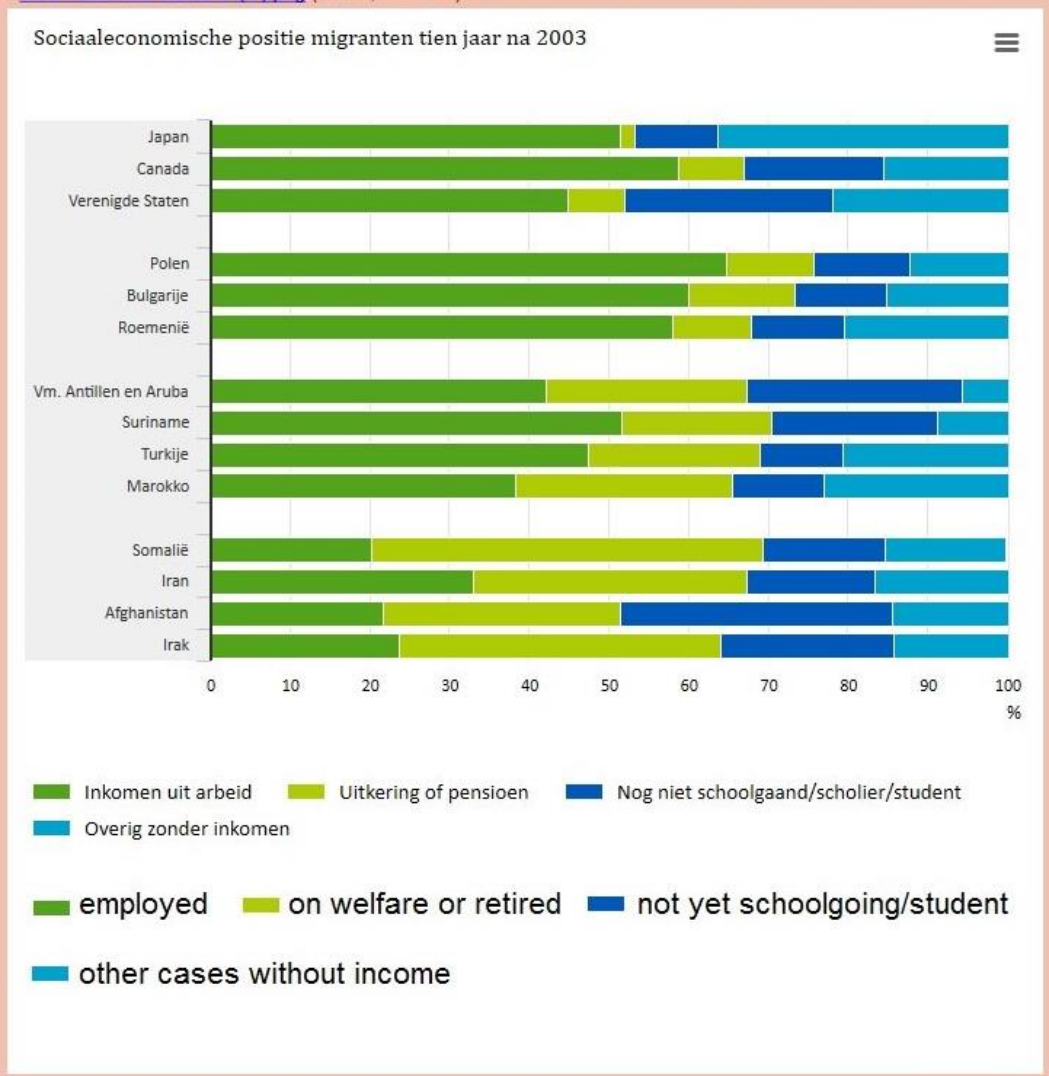
* Zonder uitkering, met een gemiddeld inkomen en een hoogst gevolgde opleiding van middelbaar niveau
** Voor een 40-jarige, werkende, gehuwde, vrouw zonder migratieachtergrond, niet eerder slachtoffer geweest, met een midden opleidingsniveau, gemiddeld besteedbaar inkomen en kinderen in het huishouden

NRC 300518 / StS / Bron: WRR

>>173450790 (OP)
From the summary (page 8):
>In our investigation we checked three aspects of social cohesion: neighbourhood cohesion, feeling of home, and social safety. We found the following:
>Neighbourhoods with high ethnic variety are considered less cohesive, less homely, less safe. Contrary to earlier research, we found that cohesion has a stronger relation with diversity than with socio-economic factors, like income and education level.
>In municipalities with high ethnic diversity, more people have been convicted of criminal acts than low diverse municipalities. There's limit to this amount, meaning that moderately diverse areas (like Helmond or Gorinchem) have similar rates to highly diverse areas (like Den Haag or Rotterdam).
>These relations are strongest among so-called 'middle-groups' (areas with similar populations of native and non-native).

>>173451082
>m-muh based first generation
This report concerns the negative impact of all non-natives on the quality of life of the Dutch.

Anonymous (ID: JhSTmX5P) 05/30/18(Wed)20:04:08 No.173452225 ▶ >>173452863 >>173452883 >>173453007 >>173460598 >>173467225
File: socio-economic status of (...).png (24 KB, 712x732)



Also, for /pol/, here's a recap of the post-war developments in the Netherlands concerning immigration:

>700 guest workers in 1960
>90 000 in 1970
>260 000 in 1980
>400 000 extra benefit slurpers imported thanks to family reunification (so tolerant, thank you communists)
>1.8 million today (EU-immigrants not included)
>4 largest cities (Rotterdam, Amsterdam, Den Haag & Utrecht) already overrun (Dutch are now getting closer and closer to <50%)

Also,
>majority of war/political refugees are here to stay
>majority of these refugees are still slurping benefits 10 years after arrival
>millions more expected this century thanks to African population boom
>b-but they'll pay for our pensions
>b-but we need them to raise our birthrates
>d-don't have kids though, have a career instead and don't contribute to overpopulation and climate change

J U S T
U
S
T

Universal human rights were a mistake.

Anonymous (ID: JhSTmXSP) 05/30/18(Wed)20:12:45 No.173452757 ▶ >>173453311 >>173453501 >>173471477
File: putnam on diversity.png (762 KB, 2220x2920)

>>173451180
ethnicity has always been the problem. Humans are ultimately tribal.

http://www.plosone.org/article/info%3Adoi%2F10.1371%2Fjournal.pone.0095660
>Our analysis shows that peace does not depend on integrated coexistence, but rather on well defined topographical and political boundaries separating groups

http://msutoday.msu.edu/news/2013/study-asks-is-a-better-world-possible/
>The more integrated a neighborhood is, the less socially cohesive it becomes, and vice versa.
>It's not that local leaders and policymakers aren't trying hard enough. Rather, we now think it's because the goals of integration and cohesion are just not compatible with each other."

http://jasss.soc.surrey.ac.uk/16/3/7.html
>Ethnocentrism, often thought to rely on complex social cognition and learning, may have arisen through biological evolution. From a random start, ethnocentric strategies dominate other possible strategies (selfish, traitorous, and humanitarian) based on cooperation or non-cooperation with in-group and out-group agents. Here we show that ethnocentrism eventually overcomes its closest competitor, humanitarianism, by exploiting humanitarian cooperation across group boundaries as world population saturates.

>>173451261
>>173451216
here's putnam's study for those interested:

http://macaulay.cuny.edu/eportfolios/benediktsson2013/files/2013/04/Putnam.pdf
>The more ethnically diverse the people we live around, the less we trust them.
>This figure charts an entirely unexpected correlation for it shows that in-group trust, too, is lower in more diverse settings.
>Diversity seems to trigger not in-group/out-group division, but anomie or social isolation. In colloquial language, people living in ethnically diverse settings appear to 'hunker down' – that is, to pull in like a turtle.

Anonymous (ID: yGiPW7Cs) 05/30/18(Wed)20:18:33 No.173453107 ▶ >>173453232 >>173453693 >>173453833 >>173462439

Very interesting conclusions. Summing them up for you now.

Social:

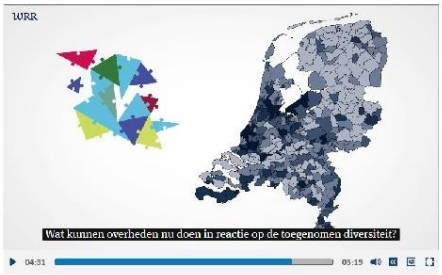
1. The more diverse a neighborhood, the weaker the perceived social cohesion.
2. The more diverse a neighborhood, the less people "feel at home". This is true even for blacks.
3. As diversity increases from 0-25% of the population of a neighborhood, willingness to commit crimes increases in all groups.
4. After a neighborhood becomes 25% diverse, no matter how much more it increases, willingness to commit crimes plateaus at a high level.
5. The middle class are particularly vulnerable to these feelings.

Economic:

1. There is no one answer to whether immigration helps or hurts destination countries.
2. In the Netherlands, levels of immigration do not correlate significantly with higher or lower economic growth.
3. Diversity as a separate metric does correlate significantly with lower economic growth.
4. In areas with a highly educated population, a high level of diversity has a slowing effect on economic growth.

https://www.wrr.nl/publicaties/verkenningen/2018/05/29/de-nieuwe-verscheidenheid

Animatie



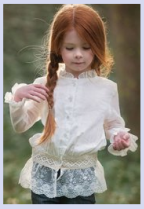
Migration has played an important role in Dutch society for the past 50 years. More and more inhabitants of the Netherlands have a migration background. What does that group of Dutch people with a migration background look like? Those who look with an old look, only see a few large groups. But in reality the diversity is much greater. The diversity towards countries of origin in the Netherlands is increasing.
How did that happen? In the past, a large group of migrants came from a small number of countries. In recent years, small groups of migrants have come from a large number of countries. And this trend is likely to continue. Diversity is expressed with the Herfindahl-Hirschman Index, HHI for short. This indicates the chances that two random persons from an area belong to different origin groups.
A low HHI therefore indicates little diversity, a high HHI on a lot of diversity. We see great differences in diversity between municipalities.
And we also see large differences within municipalities. The Hague, for example, has strong differences in diversity per district.
What is the impact of diversity on social cohesion and economic growth? Social cohesion is a broad concept.
We examined 3 aspects of that concept, each with different variables: social capital, feelings of loss and social security.
Research by Dutch colleagues shows that diversity is not negatively associated with general trust and with volunteering, a form of citizen participation. It also appears that many people with a Dutch background experience loss of control, culture and identity through immigration
In our own research we found significant and relevant links with diversity.

For example, higher diversity is negatively associated with neighborhood cohesion, as an element of neighborhood relations. And it also hangs negatively with loss feelings from home The relationship between diversity and social security is a special one. On the one hand, higher diversity is associated with a greater chance of delinquency But at a certain level a ceiling effect occurs: the diversity increases, but the chance of delinquency does not. On the other hand, the sense of insecurity continues to increase with a higher diversity. The link between diversity and economic growth is not unambiguous. From the literature we deduce: On the one hand, diversity can stimulate creativity and innovation. On the other hand, it can lead to communication problems. If we look at the Netherlands as a whole, there is no significant connection at regional level between increasing diversity by origin and economic growth. This is different, however, if we limit ourselves to the regions in the western Netherlands. There we find a significant negative relationship between increasing diversity and economic growth. In short, we conclude 3 things.
1. The new diversity according to origin has a structural character.
2. The new diversity of origin differs between and within municipalities.
3. In neighborhoods with a lot of diversity, living together is more complicated.
What can governments do now in response to the increased diversity?
1. Get a better view on diversity by origin
2. Make institutions better equipped for diversity
3. Ensure fair treatment for all groups
4. Guide all citizens
5. Promote connection between residents
And
6. Improve the socio-economic position of citizens

liversity than with socio-economic factors, like income and

ly diverse areas (like Helmond or Gorinchem) have similar

▶ Anonymous 04/14/17 (Fri) 08:57:42 ID: 5e688d No.9715844 >>9716726 >>9717189 >>9722785
File (hide): a0dc478f3c777f0---.jpg (318.49 KB, 1138x1655, 1138:1655, Irish_QT8.jpg)



>>9709225
>That's what you get for ~~abandoning~~ letting Jews corrupt your traditions and replacing them with abstract laws because ~~modernity~~ a multicultural society is so fucked up that society can't self regulate anymore without very broad universal laws that are enforced by a police state

Fixed that for you. The reason we have such stupid laws, such as sending kids to jail and making them register as sex offenders for taking nude selfies, is the same as the reason our factories are in Mexico and out bombs are in Afghanistan: Jews.

Fifty years ago, we lived in a fairly high-trust society. My mother was born in the '40s, and she once told me a story about a [redacted] stranger reaching out from the window of his truck and grabbing her by the hand at an intersection when she was about four years old. It startled her, but he let go and told her not to stick her arm out of car windows. My grandmother leaned out her window and thanked the man for what he did. Can any of you repulsive neckbeards *imagine* what would happen to you now if you reached out of a car and touched somebody else's little girl? Is there an outcome of that that doesn't involve a cop kneeling on your spine? And even if you're not beaten to death by the mob, can you imagine the girl's mother *thanking* you?

The reason for this is simple: Jews kicked open the door, and now America has a bunch of spic and sandnigger child-rapists. So now we all have to be treated like potential pedos, which has the fun side effect of eroding our communities and making the dollar-Jew and the media-like much more influential, since our "community" is now whatever filth is on the Talmudvision.

We are likewise made to walk through metal detectors at public events and public buildings, as if we were niggers who might chimp out with a stolen gun and shoot a judge for sentencing our dindu kid. We are forced out of making adult jokes and references in the office, on pain of firing and prosecution, because apparently none of us can be trusted to know where the line is between harmless fun and criminal harassment. Grown men without children are wise to just avoid places where kids play, lest some busybody call the cops on a suspected pedo. This also has the fun side effect of almost entirely removing young men from contact with children, where they might be an example to the boys and a harmless crush for the girls. . . Nope! They all have to be treated as if they might be that spic who kept the girl in his basement for 20 years.

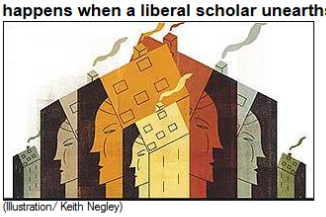
The other problem is equality. A long as we're pretending to be equals with the wildlife, we can't pass a law that requires niggers and muds to take off their shoes at the airport, but wave the whites through. We can't herd the spics away from kids they're sizing up at the playground, or make them pass a breathalyzer before driving, without imposing the same onerous rules on ourselves. This is because, according to the Jews, there's no difference between races and whites are exactly as likely to sell crack as niggers. We are exactly as likely to molest kids as some faggot Mexican. We are exactly as likely to drive a Truck of Peace through a crowd as Muammar Abdullah al-Blowjabi.

Until we slay these twin evils, multiculturalism and equality, both spread by the Jews, we will all live as if we're on parole. Enjoy the day a Jewish propagandist or lawyer sends the cops to get you for sitting next to an unattended little girl at the park.

The downside of diversity

The Boston Globe

A Harvard political scientist finds that diversity hurts civic life. What happens when a liberal scholar unearths an inconvenient truth?



(Illustration/ Keith Negley)

https://archive.is/K5QVb

By Michael Jonas | August 5, 2007

IT HAS BECOME increasingly popular to speak of racial and ethnic diversity as a civic strength. From multicultural festivals to pronouncements from political leaders, the message is the same: our differences make us stronger.

But a massive new study, based on detailed interviews of nearly 30,000 people across America, has concluded just the opposite. Harvard political scientist Robert Putnam -- famous for "Bowling Alone," his 2000 book on declining civic engagement -- has found that the greater the diversity in a community, the fewer people vote and the less they volunteer, the less they give to charity and work on community projects. In the most diverse communities, neighbors trust one another about half as much as they do in the most homogenous settings. The study, the largest ever on civic engagement in America, found that virtually all measures of civic health are lower in more diverse settings.

"The extent of the effect is shocking," says Scott Page, a University of Michigan political scientist.

The study comes at a time when the future of the American melting pot is the focus of intense political debate, from immigration to race-based admissions to schools, and it poses challenges to advocates on all sides of the issues. The study is already being cited by some conservatives as proof of the harm large-scale immigration causes to the nation's social fabric. But with demographic trends already pushing the nation inexorably toward greater diversity, the real question may yet lie ahead: how to handle the unsettling social changes that Putnam's research predicts.

"We can't ignore the findings," says Ali Noorani, executive director of the Massachusetts Immigrant and Refugee Advocacy Coalition. "The big question we have to ask ourselves is, what do we do about it; what are the next steps?"

The study is part of a fascinating new portrait of diversity emerging from recent scholarship. Diversity, it shows, makes us uncomfortable -- but discomfort, it turns out, isn't always a bad thing. Unease with differences helps explain why teams of engineers from different cultures may be ideally suited to solve a vexing problem. Culture clashes can produce a dynamic give-and-take, generating a solution that may have eluded a group of people with more similar backgrounds and approaches. At the same time, though, Putnam's work adds to a growing body of research indicating that more diverse populations seem to extend themselves less on behalf of collective needs and goals.

His findings on the downsides of diversity have also posed a challenge for Putnam, a liberal academic whose own values put him squarely in the pro-diversity camp. Suddenly finding himself the bearer of bad news, Putnam has struggled with how to present his work. He gathered the initial raw data in 2000 and issued a press release the following year outlining the results. He then spent several years testing other possible explanations.

When he finally published a detailed scholarly analysis in June in the journal Scandinavian Political Studies, he faced criticism for straying from data into advocacy. His paper argues strongly that the negative effects of diversity can be remedied, and says history suggests that ethnic diversity may eventually fade as a sharp line of social demarcation.

"Having aligned himself with the central planners intent on sustaining such social engineering, Putnam concludes the facts with a stern pep talk," wrote conservative commentator Ilana Mercer, in a recent Orange County Register op-ed titled "Greater diversity equals more misery."

Putnam has long staked out ground as both a researcher and a civic player, someone willing to describe social problems and then have a hand in addressing them. He says social science should be "simultaneously rigorous and relevant," meeting high research standards while also "speaking to concerns of our fellow citizens." But on a topic as charged as ethnicity and race, Putnam worries that many people hear only what they want to.

"It would be unfortunate if a politically correct progressivism were to deny the reality of the challenge to social solidarity posed by diversity," he writes in the new report. "It would be equally unfortunate if an ahistorical and ethnocentric conservatism were to deny that addressing that challenge is both feasible and desirable."

. . .

Putnam is the nation's premier guru of civic engagement. After studying civic life in Italy in the 1970s and 1980s, Putnam turned his attention to the US, publishing an influential journal article on civic engagement in 1995 that he expanded five years later into the best-selling "Bowling Alone." The book sounded a national wake-up call on what Putnam called a sharp drop in civic connections among Americans. It won him audiences with presidents Bill Clinton and George W. Bush, and made him one of the country's best known social scientists.

Putnam claims the US has experienced a pronounced decline in "social capital," a term he helped popularize. Social capital refers to the social networks -- whether friendships or religious congregations or neighborhood associations -- that he says are key indicators of civic well-being. When social capital is high, says Putnam, communities are better places to live. Neighborhoods are safer; people are healthier; and more citizens vote.

The results of his new study come from a survey Putnam directed among residents in 41 US communities, including Boston. Residents were sorted into the four principal categories used by the US Census: black, white, Hispanic, and Asian. They were asked how much they trusted their neighbors and those of each racial category, and questioned about a long list of civic attitudes and practices, including their views on local government, their involvement in community projects, and their friendships. What emerged in more diverse communities was a bleak picture of civic desolation, affecting everything from political engagement to the state of social ties.

Putnam knew he had provocative findings on his hands. He worried about coming under some of the same liberal attacks that greeted Daniel Patrick Moynihan's landmark 1965 report on the social costs associated with the breakdown of the black family. There is always the risk of being pilloried as the bearer of "an inconvenient truth," says Putnam.

After releasing the initial results in 2001, Putnam says he spent time "kicking the tires really hard" to be sure the study had it right. Putnam realized, for instance, that more diverse communities tended to be larger, have greater income ranges, higher crime rates, and more mobility among their residents -- all factors that could depress social capital independent of any impact ethnic diversity might have.

"People would say, 'I bet you forgot about X,'" Putnam says of the string of suggestions from colleagues. "There were 20 or 30 X's."

But even after statistically taking them all into account, the connection remained strong: Higher diversity meant lower social capital. In his findings, Putnam writes that those in more diverse communities tend to "distrust their neighbors, regardless of the color of their skin, to withdraw even from close friends, to expect the worst from their community and its leaders, to volunteer less, give less to charity and work on community projects less often, to register to vote less, to agitate for social reform more but have less faith that they can actually make a difference, and to huddle unhappily in front of the television."

"People living in ethnically diverse settings appear to 'hunker down' -- that is, to pull in like a turtle," Putnam writes.

In documenting that hunkering down, Putnam challenged the two dominant schools of thought on ethnic and racial diversity, the "contact" theory and the "conflict" theory. Under the contact theory, more time spent with those of other backgrounds leads to greater understanding and harmony between groups. Under the conflict theory, that proximity produces tension and discord.

Putnam's findings reject both theories. In more diverse communities, he says, there were neither great bonds formed across group lines nor heightened ethnic tensions, but a general civic malaise. And in perhaps the most surprising result of all, levels of trust were not only lower between groups in more diverse settings, but even among members of the same group.

"Diversity, at least in the short run," he writes, "seems to bring out the turtle in all of us."

The overall findings may be jarring during a time when it's become commonplace to sing the praises of diverse communities, but researchers in the field say they shouldn't be.

"It's an important addition to a growing body of evidence on the challenges created by diversity," says Harvard economist Edward Glaeser.

In a recent study, Glaeser and colleague Alberto Alesina demonstrated that roughly half the difference in social welfare spending between the US and Europe -- Europe spends far more -- can be attributed to the greater ethnic diversity of the US population. Glaeser says lower national social welfare spending in the US is a "macro" version of the decreased civic engagement Putnam found in more diverse communities within the country.

Economists Matthew Kahn of UCLA and Dora Costa of MIT reviewed 15 recent studies in a 2003 paper, all of which linked diversity with lower levels of social capital. Greater ethnic diversity was linked, for example, to lower school funding, census response rates, and trust in others. Kahn and Costa's own research documented higher desertion rates in the Civil War among Union Army soldiers serving in companies whose soldiers varied more by age, occupation, and birthplace.

Birds of different feathers may sometimes flock together, but they are also less likely to look out for one another. "Everyone is a little self-conscious that this is not politically correct stuff," says Kahn.

. . .

So how to explain New York, London, Rio de Janiero, Los Angeles -- the great melting-pot cities that drive the world's creative and financial economies?

The image of civic lassitude dragging down more diverse communities is at odds with the vigor often associated with urban centers, where ethnic diversity is greatest. It turns out there is a flip side to the discomfort diversity can cause. If ethnic diversity, at least in the short run, is a liability for social connectedness, a parallel line of emerging research suggests it can be a big asset when it comes to driving productivity and innovation. In high-skill workplace settings, says Scott Page, the University of Michigan political scientist, the different ways of thinking among people from different cultures can be a boon.

"Because they see the world and think about the world differently than you, that's challenging," says Page, author of "The Difference: How the Power of Diversity Creates Better Groups, Firms, Schools, and Societies." "But by hanging out with people different than you, you're likely to get more insights. Diverse teams tend to be more productive."

In other words, those in more diverse communities may do more bowling alone, but the creative tensions unleashed by those differences in the workplace may vault those same places to the cutting edge of the economy and of creative culture.

Page calls it the "diversity paradox." He thinks the contrasting positive and negative effects of diversity can coexist in communities, but "there's got to be a limit." If civic engagement falls off too far, he says, it's easy to imagine the positive effects of diversity beginning to wane as well. "That's what's unsettling about his findings," Page says of Putnam's new work.

Meanwhile, by drawing a portrait of civic engagement in which more homogeneous communities seem much healthier, some of Putnam's worst fears about how his results could be used have been realized. A stream of conservative commentary has begun -- from places like the Manhattan Institute and "The American Conservative" -- highlighting the harm the study suggests will come from large-scale immigration. But Putnam says he's also received hundreds of complimentary emails laced with bigoted language. "It certainly is not pleasant when David Duke's website hails me as the guy who found out racism is good," he says.

In the final quarter of his paper, Putnam puts the diversity challenge in a broader context by describing how social identity can change over time. Experience shows that social divisions can eventually give way to "more encompassing identities" that create a "new, more capacious sense of 'we,'" he writes.

Growing up in the 1950s in a small Midwestern town, Putnam knew the religion of virtually every member of his high school graduating class because, he says, such information was crucial to the question of "who was a possible mate or date." The importance of marrying within one's faith, he says, has largely faded since then, at least among many mainline Protestants, Catholics, and Jews.

While acknowledging that racial and ethnic divisions may prove more stubborn, Putnam argues that such examples bode well for the long-term prospects for social capital in a multiethnic America.

In his paper, Putnam cites the work done by Page and others, and uses it to help frame his conclusion that increasing diversity in America is not only inevitable, but ultimately valuable and enriching. As for smoothing over the divisions that hinder civic engagement, Putnam argues that Americans can help that process along through targeted efforts. He suggests expanding support for English-language instruction and investing in community centers and other places that allow for "meaningful interaction across ethnic lines."

Some critics have found his prescriptions underwhelming. And in offering ideas for mitigating his findings, Putnam has drawn scorn for stepping out of the role of dispassionate researcher. "You're just supposed to tell your peers what you found," says John Leo, senior fellow at the Manhattan Institute, a conservative think tank. "I don't expect academics to fret about these matters."

But fretting about the state of American civic health is exactly what Putnam has spent more than a decade doing. While continuing to research questions involving social capital, he has directed the Saguaro Seminar, a project he started at Harvard's Kennedy School of Government that promotes efforts throughout the country to increase civic connections in communities.

"Social scientists are both scientists and citizens," says Alan Wolfe, director of the Boisi Center for Religion and American Public Life at Boston College, who sees nothing wrong in Putnam's efforts to affect some of the phenomena he studies.

Wolfe says what is unusual is that Putnam has published findings as a social scientist that are not the ones he would have wished for as a civic leader. There are plenty of social scientists, says Wolfe, who never produce research results at odds with their own worldview.

"The problem too often," says Wolfe, "is people are never uncomfortable about their findings."

Michael Jonas is acting editor of CommonWealth magazine, published by MassINC, a nonpartisan public-policy think tank in Boston.■

© Copyright 2007 Globe Newspaper Company.

Diversity + Proximity = War: The Reference List

January 7, 2016 by CH

https://archive.is/0MaXn

Courtesy of reader chris, a large (and growing) reference list of studies finding strong and accumulating evidence for the Chateau Heartiste maxim that Diversity™ + Proximity = War by Various Means.

Feel free to link to this post on social media platforms or drop it in a clown world combox whenever a shitlib smugly wanders into your shitlord kill zone, begging for a hail of hot Realtalk™. Pounding an equalist dingbat over the head with real world events happening right before his eyes that contradict his religious teachings doesn't work as well as pounding him over the head with peer reviewed SCIENCE!, for nothing flatters the shitlib ego as much as his carefully manicured belief that he is on the side of science. And nothing pleases yer 'umble Destroyer of Ids more than witnessing the exact moment when a shitlib's ego is rent in two.

***

– Social trust is negatively affected by ethnic diversity, case study in Denmark from 1979 to the present. Link.

– Ethnic homogeneity and Protestant traditions positively impact individual and societal levels of social trust. Link.

– "In longitudinal perspective, [across European regions], an increase in immigration is related to a decrease in social trust." Link.

– Immigration undermines the moral imperative of those who most favor welfare benefits for the neediest. Link.

– The negative effect of community diversity on social cohesion is likely causal. Link.

– In Switzerland, social peace between diverse factions isn't maintained by integrated coexistence, but rather by strong topographic and political borders that separate groups and allow them autonomy. Link.

– "Our analysis supports the hypothesis that violence between groups can be inhibited by both physical and political boundaries." Link.

– Diversity hinders between-group cooperation at both the one-on-one and group levels. Link.

– The best chance for peace in Syria is better borders (intrastate or through the creation of new states) "suited to current geocultural regions", and tribal autonomy. Link.

– Using data from US states, study finds a negative relationship between ethnic polarization and trust. Link.

– Diversity is associated with more White support for nationalist parties, except at the local level where large immigrant populations cut into vote totals for nationalist parties. Link.

– In Australia, ethnic diversity lowers social cohesion and increases "hunkering", providing support for Putnam's thesis finding the same results in the US. Link.

– After controlling for a self-selection bias, study finds that ethnic diversity in English schools reduces trust in same-age people and does not make White British students more inclusive in their attitudes towards immigrants. Link.

– In Germany, residential diversity reduces natives' trust in neighbors, while it also reduces immigrants' trust but through a different pathway. Link.

– Increasing social pluralism (diversity) is correlated with increased chance of collective violence. Link.

– "[E]thnic heterogeneity [diversity] explains 55% of the variation in the scale of ethnic conflicts, and the results of regression analysis disclose that the same relationship more or less applies to all 187 countries. … [E]thnic nepotism is the common cross-cultural background factor which supports the persistence of ethnic conflicts in the world as long as there are ethnically divided societies." Link.

– Genetic Similarity Theory (GST) could help explain why diverse groups in close proximity increases ethnic conflict and ethnic nepotism. Link.

– Genetic diversity has contributed significantly to frequency of ethnic civil conflict, intensity of social unrest, growth of unshared policy preferences, and economic inequality over the last half-century. Link.

– Using social science data and computer modeling, researchers found that policies that attempt to create neighborhoods that are both integrated and socially cohesive are "a lost cause". Link.

– The numbers and the genetic distance matter. Minority groups that get above a certain critical mass, and that are culturally distant from the majority culture, begin to self-segregate from the majority, moving society toward division and away from cooperation. Link.

– Using data from Copenhagen school registers, researchers found that native Danes opt out of public schools when the immigrant population concentration hits 35% or more. Link.

– In the most liberal region in the US, San Francisco and surrounding suburbs, White parents are pulling their kids out of public schools that are becoming increasingly asian. Link.

– School integration (forced proximate Diversity) will not close race achievement gaps. Link.

***

Chris summarizes,

> In short: diversity gives us violence, conflict, less welfare, less trust, less cohesion. Merkel knew what she was doing. So do other elites. They are responsible. All the negatives of immigration and refugees are predictable and backed up by scientific evidence. Ergo **each act of violence can be considered to be done from the hands of the elites themselves.**
>
> Merkel raped those women.

The ruling Western elite have native White blood and the rapes of native White women on their hands. Historically, what was done to ruling elites who displayed such open, traitorous contempt for their people? I'll leave the imaginative answer to this question as an exercise for the readers.

Related to the above thought exercise: president Butt Naked is on record declaring he wants to turn America into a "hodgepodge of folks", i.e., he hates White people and wants to see them demographically swamped by nonWhites.

This reference list will be updated periodically as new studies arrive and older ones are rediscovered. It will also be added as a permanent page at the top of this blog. (Alongside "Shit Cuckservatives Say". Heh.)



Our civilization is not the first struggling with racial problem. Numerous greatest civilisations died because they underestimated this problem. Are you going to step on the same rake?

Why have some civilizations lasted a thousand years or more, while others rise and collapse within a few hundred? Why is it, for example, that nations such as Japan, Sweden, and England—all nations with limited natural resources—could have progressive active cultures for more than one thousand years, whereas mighty civilizations such as classical Rome, Greece, or Persia, among others, collapse after only a few centuries? Politically correct historians blame the rise and fall of the great nations of the past on politics, economics, morals, lawlessness, debt, environment, and a host of other superficial reasons. However, Japan, England, and Sweden have gone through similar crises scores of times, without those countries falling into decay. It is obvious that there must be some other factor at work—something much more fundamental than just variations in politics, morals, lawlessness, or any of the other hundreds of reasons that historians have manufactured in their attempts to explain the collapse of civilizations.

Ancient India



India—Origin of the Caste System

In India, for example, the Indo-Aryan population was diminished by four factors:

- A large nonwhite (Indian) immigration northward to do work offered by the society set up by the conquering Indo-Aryans;
- A high natural reproduction level among the nonwhite immigrants;
- The level of racial mixing among Aryans and the Indians, which, by creating a new mixed ethnic identity, also changed the racial makeup of the inhabitants of the region;
- A decline in the birthrate among the Aryans.

In India, the invading Indo-Aryans established a strict segregation system to keep themselves separate from the local dark-skinned native population. This system was so strict that it has lasted to this day and has become known as the caste system. However, even the strictest segregation (and Aryan laws prescribing punishments such as death for miscegenation) did not prevent the majority population from eventually swallowing up the ruling Aryans until the situation has been reached today where only a very few high caste Brahmin Indians could still pass as Europeans. Exactly the same thing happened in Central Asia, Egypt, Sumeria,and to a lesser degree, modern Turkey. Slowly but surely, as these civilizations relied more and more on others to do their work for them, or were physically conquered by other races, their population makeup became darker and darker.

Ancient Egypt



Miscegenation with Nonwhite Slaves Caused Egyptian Decline

From the time of the Old Kingdom, the original white Egyptians had been using Nubians, blacks, and Semites (or Arabs) to work on many oftheir building projects or as general slaves. At various stages the pharaohs also employed Nubian mercenaries, and ultimately Nubia and Sudan were physically occupied and incorporated into the Egyptian empire. Although the buildings of ancient Egypt are very impressive — many having survived through to the presentday, their construction was dependent on the Egyptian ability to organizean unprecedented mass of human labor. Under the direction of a scribe and architect, thousands of slaves and regiments of soldiers labored for decades to create the great buildings,using only levers, sleds, and massive ramps of earth.It is impossible to think that such massive use of slave and foreign labor would not have left some mark on the population of the land.Interbreeding took place, and this, combined with the natural growth and reproduction patterns of the slaves and laborers, meant that in a relatively short time they comprised a significant section of the population. Several attempts were made to prevent large numbers of Nubians from settling in Egypt. One of the first recorded racial separation laws wasinscribed on a stone on the banks of the southern Nile which forbade Nubians from proceeding north of that point. Nonetheless, the continuous use of Nubians for labor eventually led to the establishment of a large resident nonwhite population in Egypt, with their numbers being augmented by natural reproduction and continued immigration. The region was also occupied for two hundred years by the Semitic Hyksos, who intermarried with the local population, and this was followed by other Semitic/Arabic immigration, fueled by the long existing black settlement on the southernmost reaches of the Nile River. Once again the factors which led to the extinction of the Aryans in India came into play in Egypt: a resident nonwhite population to do the labor, a natural increase in nonwhite numbers, physical integration, and a decline in the original white birthrate. All these factors compounded to produce an Egyptian population makeup of today that is very different from the men and women who founded Egypt and designed the pyramids. As the population makeup shifted, so the cultural manifestations, or civilization, of that region changed to the point where the present-day population of the Middle East is not by any stretch of the imagination classifiable as white. This explains why the present inhabitants of Egypt are not the samepeople who designed the pyramids. The Egyptians of today are acompletely different people, racially and culturally, living among the ruins of another race's civilization.

Other Middle Eastern civilisations



The decline and eventual extinction of the white population in the Middle East marked the end of the original civilizations in those regions. In all the Middle Eastern countries the Semitic (Arabic) and black populations grew as they were used as labor by the ruling whites. In the case of Sumer, the white rulers were physically displaced by military conquest at the hands of Semitic invaders. This process continued until almost all remains of the original whites in the greater region were assimilated into the darker populations.Only the occasional appearance of light-colored hair or eyes amongtoday's Iraqis, Iranians, Syrians, and Palestinians serve as reminders of theoriginal rulers of these territories.

The lesson is clear: a civilization will remain intact as long as its creating race remains in existence. This applies to all races equally—white, black, Mongolian, or any other. As long as a civilization's founding race maintains its territorial integrity and does not use large numbers of any other alien race to do its labor, that civilization will remain in existence.

A civilization "rises and falls" by its racial homogeneity and nothing else. As long as it maintains its racial homogeneity, it will last—if it loses its racial homogeneity, and changes its racial makeup, it will "fall" or be replaced by a new culture.



The history of France is bathed in blood. Millions of white Frenchmen have been slaughtered in what seems like an endless array of wars, military adventures, and natural disasters. The story of this powerful European nation reads like a rollercoaster ride and shows how a civilization can survive even the most dramatic vicissitudes of destiny, if it keeps its population homogeneous. The ability of France to survive centuries of dramatic events is proofthat the "environmental" theory of the rise and fall of civilizations is false. If a nation can survive what the French have endured, then no social "environmental" change can destroy them.

Source:



MARCH OF THE TITANS: THE COMPLETE HISTORY OF THE WHITE RACE
By Arthur Kemp B.A.

Anonymous 12/11/14 (Thu) 13:22:19 ID: 2f8f02 No.526041 >>526309 >>526468 >>526565 >>526577 >>527387

>>525933 (OP)
If people actually had to care for their family that would resolve too much division.

Here's what I mean, government programs mean that people don't have to rely on each other.

Giving people welfare means that their families don't need to provide for them or even care for them. They can become isolated.

We see this in every aspect of society. Governments educate kids, parents don't. We force kids to sleep alone for cultural reasons, and psychologists will support this (which lessens emotional closeness and increases mental illness). Wives divorce knowing government will provide for them. Parents fail to raise their kids because they know government will be there to help. etc

If people actually needed each other our relationships would be too strong and we could not be exploited as easily.

The whole set up of society is designed to divide people. Even our living situation. People often have conflicting beliefs with, or ddon't even know their neighbors or people in their suburb.

It's all to divide us, including welfare. They don't want us to be strong and support each other. We are weaker divided and become more reliant on government which is what they want.

Anonymous 12/11/14 (Thu) 13:47:50 ID: f48faa No.526309

File (hide): 1418266070309.jpg (24.05 KB, 178x178, 1:1, IMG_0517.JPG)



>>526041
This is a thought that has never crossed my mind.

So haunting in its evidence I don't see this as any form of conspiracy.

Nice post.

I'm shivering

Anonymous 12/11/14 (Thu) 14:01:04 ID: b54427 No.526468

>>526041

Fuckin' gold post, anon. This shit is true, true, true.

More people can tell you about any random TV show than they can about their own neighbors. They can quote internet memes and sing songs that play on the radio, but have no local culture to speak of.

Anonymous 11/09/14 (Sun) 17:58:46 ID: fabe2f No.316210 >>316248 >>316258 >>316265

>>314141
Here's something you're not going to like.

The real reason we have immigration is debt.

The average person is between 40,000 and 70,000 dollars in debt. They can't take in anymore debt, because they can't meet interest payments if they do. They are what you could call "debt saturated".

These people cannot drive the economy, because they can barely spend any money.

What do immigrants not have?
Debt.
What can you do when an immigrant comes into the country?

You can give him loans, goyim. Lots of loans with interest rates he's too stupid to understand, which he has to pay off.
And for each of these immigrants who takes a loan to buy a car, a TV, a house, or his new pair of shoes, you can just magic money out of literal thin air, straight into your own pocket. And you can count both the loan itself, and the items the immigrant buys, in your GDP calculations, so it makes it look like your GDP is growing.

But this pyramid scheme only works so long as you have a steady inflow of people without debt. Once you slow the immigration down or stop it, the economy slides into recession. This happened in Japan - they didn't follow the immigration policy the west did, but they DID follow the other economic policies. Now they are realizing they've "fucked up" and there's discussion of bringing immigrants into the nation.

That is all the reason why there is rampant immigration.

Sweden is bringing in more immigrants because they are having growing economic problems, and they are having growing economic problems because they are bringing in more immigrants. There was a point somewhere along the line before this immigration mess, where someone said "But, immigration won't solve this fundamental issue with our banking and economic systems, we'd have to completely change how our economy works" and they were ignored, laughed at, or if they had enough influence to actually change it - killed.

The people benefiting from this don't care. They don't care that they will singlehandedly ruin the nations they're doing this to. They don't care that they are destroying entire cultures and the achievements of a race over the past 1000 years.

They'll destroy it all, all of society, for a lifetime of personal hedonism and debauchery, funded on the suffering of billions.

▶ **Anonymous** 12/23/16 (Fri) 19:42:03 ID: 30172c No.8591458 >>8591478 >>8591651

File (hide): 5051ba02dd168d9···.webm (7.59 MB, 854x480, 427:240, 1457413932811-0.webm) **[play once]** [loop]



>>8591328
There will never be peace between the races.
Your dreams of peace with the savages is no more ridiculous than the dreams of utopian multiculturalism as espoused by the traitorous leftists who serve the Jew.

>>8591378
No, they don't. We're past all that.
They need to go away.
Back to their own countries will not suffice - they have resources we can use, which they cannot, and will not.

You people sicken me, with your pathological altruism.
If you apply science and reason to yourself as well as any animal, then you'll quickly see that it does not benefit the lion that the hyena, the crocodile, the leopard and the human exist – and it would benefit them that such creatures did not.
The same it true amongst hominid clades, and until you accept that, you are no more 'redpilled' than the Kangz niggers and the WORLD PEACE multimiscegeculturalists.

Our existence is a struggle, and these other clades are our competition – that the Jew uses that state of affairs to exacerbate our contest in order to shroud their own aims in the same battle does not make the conflict, the contest, *the struggle*, any less real.

There can be only one of four outcomes.
1. You are destroyed.
2. You are destroyer.
3. You consume that which you refuse to destroy, and are weakened by it.
4. You are consumed by that which you refused to destroy, and it is made stronger by it.
There is no alternative.

▶ **Anonymous** 01/22/19 (Tue) 18:55:02 ID: f0ebb8 **(1)** No.4868418 >>4868446 >>4868472 >>4868556

This is WHY We Need a Wall

John Legal works in construction, has a Social Security Number and makes $25.00 per hour with taxes deducted.

Juan Illegal also works in construction, has NO Social Security Number, and gets paid $15.00 in cash "under the table".

Ready? Now pay attention....
John Legal: $25.00 per hour x 40 hours = $1000.00 per week, or $52,000.00 per year. Now take 30% away for state and federal tax; John Legal now has $31,231.00.

Juan Illegal: $15.00 per hour x 40 hours = $600.00 per week, or $31,200 per year.Juan Illegal pays no taxes. Juan Illegal now has $31,200.00.

John Legal pays medical and dental insurance with limited coverage for his family at $600.00 per month, or $7,200.00 per year. John Legal now has $24,031.00.

Juan Illegal has full medical and dental coverage through the state and local clinics and emergency hospitals at a cost of $0.00 per year. Juan Illegal still has $31,200.00.

John Legal makes too much money and is not eligible for food stamps or welfare. John Legal pays $500.00 per month for food, or $6,000..00 per year. John Legal now has $18,031.00.

Juan Illegal has no documented income and is eligible for food stamps, WIC and welfare. Juan Illegal still has $31,200.00.

John Legal pays rent of $1,200.00 per month, or $14,400.00 per year. John Legal now has 9,631.00.

Juan Illegal receives a $500.00 per month Federal Rent Subsidy. Juan Illegal pays out that $500.00 per month, or $6,000.00 per year. Juan Illegal still has $ 31,200.00.

John Legal pays $200.00 per month, or $2,400.00 for car insurance. Some of that is uninsured motorist insurance. John Legal now has $7,231.00.

Juan Illegal says, "We don't need no stinkin' insurance!" and still has $31,200.00.

John Legal has to make his $7,231.00 stretch to pay utilities, gasoline, etc..

Juan Illegal has to make his $31,200.00 stretch to pay utilities, gasoline, and what he sends out of the country every month..

John Legal now works overtime on Saturdays or gets a part time job after work.

Juan Illegal has nights and weekends off to enjoy with his family.

John Legal's and Juan Illegal's children both attend the same elementary school.
John Legal pays for his children's lunches, while Juan Illegal's children get a government sponsored lunch. Juan Illegal's children have an after school ESL program. John Legal's children go home.

Now, when they reach college age, John Legal's kids may not get into a State School and may not qualify for scholarships, grants or other tuition help, even though John has been paying for state schools through his taxes, while Juan Illegal's kids "go to the head of the class" because they are a minority.

John Legal and Juan Illegal both enjoy the same police and fire services, but John paid for them and Juan did not pay.

: Francart-900x500.jpg (161 KB, 900x500)



Non-white Invasions are a Curse from God **Anonymous** (ID: VX9N3xNZ) 12/29/19(Sun)16:54:54 No.237669664 ▶ >>237669886 >>237669982 >>237670131 >>237670329 >>237671292 >>237671659 >>237673050 >>237674341 >>237674417 >>237675182 >>237675701 >>237676994 >>237677691 >>237678031

Ever since discovering the white nationalist community ten years ago, I (like all of you) pondered over and stressed over the now age-old question:

Why are white and only white people being systematically flooded with foreigners of other races in our own countries?

The theories and speculations were endless, with a mix of the plausible, the narcissistic, and the ridiculous.

1. We are better than everyone else in every way and so everybody else wants a piece of us.
2. Whites are so kindhearted, generous, and spineless by nature that we just can't tell malevolent people NO.
3. It's the Jews' fault. They hate us and have infiltrated every top level of society so that they can form policies and disperse propaganda that will put us on the path to destruction.
4. It's white women's fault. They want an endless supply of brown men that would die for a White "goddess." Or – It's white man's fault. They want an endless supply of exotic women for submissive wives or sexual variety.
5. Cheap labor. Got to keep that GDP up by any means necessary.

And so on.

Anonymous (ID: VX9N3xNZ) 12/29/19(Sun)16:55:49 No.237669732 ▶ >>237673050 >>237677114

None of these and other explanations fully satisfied me. None of them explained why many White people are so deeply under a delusion that they embrace and promote the anti-White agenda with a ferocity and passion that sometimes flabbergasts even nonwhites. It was only after I got saved three years ago that I finally found the true answer.

White people are the only race on Earth that have as a whole embraced Christianity. Every single White country was primarily Christian at one point. Ever since the 1960's, white people have been turning our backs. Unfortunately, many if not most have never actually read the Bible to know that YOU CAN'T DO THAT AND GET AWAY WITH IT.

People focus only on the loving, merciful, and generous aspects of God. Way too many people don't realize – or choose to ignore – that God demands exclusive worship and obedience of His laws. Despite the hippy-age idea of "unconditional love," God's love is actually conditional. I read in the Bible constant iterations of "If you do so and so, then I will do this and that." You can't say that you are a Christian, then do things that God hates, like supporting LGBTQ, breakdown of the nuclear family, having sex for no-strings-attached sport instead of for marital bonding and children, atheism, pagan religions like Buddhism and Islam and Odinism, etc etc.

Anonymous (ID: VX9N3xNZ) 12/29/19(Sun)16:56:27 No.237669791 ▶ >>237673050

Ponder on this: why did Eastern Europe hold its ground against the recent Muslim invasions, whereas Western Europe got inundated? The answer is obvious: Eastern Europeans are more fundamentally religious than Western Europeans, many of which are openly atheistic or who are only Christian in name. Pastor John Torell, who is from Sweden, revealed in one of his lectures that Satanism is rampant in Sweden. Swedes also love their death metal, a very Satanic music. No wonder their young daughters are being raped in the street by thugs from Africa!

Don't believe me? Read the books of Nahum, Isaiah, and Jeremiah to understood the true nature of God: He hates sin and will punish and ultimately destroy any people that continually reject Him. One method of punishment that God uses to punish a sinful nation is to bring foreign invaders over to destroy them; this is discussed at length in the aforementioned books. He can also place the willful wicked under a delusion so that they embrace a lie to their own destruction (see 2 Thessalonians 2:11). I found this to be the most perfect explanation for psychotic liberal leftist whites.

Anonymous (ID: VX9N3xNZ) 12/29/19(Sun)16:56:52 No.237669824 ▶ >>237673050

Regarding the Jews… the Jews that reject Christ are indeed the synagogue of Satan. They wholeheartedly serve the devil, and they do so with much more zeal than the average Christian serves God. Yes, they will be punished for all the things they promote: pornography, racial incitement, breakdown of the family, abortion, etc. But the thing is, if you read the Bible, you will learn, as I have, that God doesn't just punish the tempter. He also punishes the person who gives in the the temptation, especially if they knew better. Ok, fine, the Jews run the porn industry.

But what made us watch porn? Did a Jew hold a gun to our head and make us watch their perversions? No. We watched it because we liked it.

The synagogue of Satan would have ZERO power if we all disregarded them and their devilish ideas the same way we would disregard the town loony. They are the least of our concerns, and God will deal with them in time.

You can't reverse the race replacement agenda by relying on men. Hitler (an avid occultist) was soundly defeated. You see now what a disappointment Trump is. There is no salvation in Republicans, the alt-right, and the like – of this I am certain.

Anonymous (ID: VX9N3xNZ) 12/29/19(Sun)16:57:37 No.237669882 ▶ >>237670364 >>237673050 >>237673214 >>237675428

I see now that the only option that will work is for whites to find Jesus again, get saved, and pass on the word of God to reverse as much spiritual damage as possible from our people. Then God perhaps will have mercy on us all and lift the delusion on our people's minds and send the invaders back to their countries.

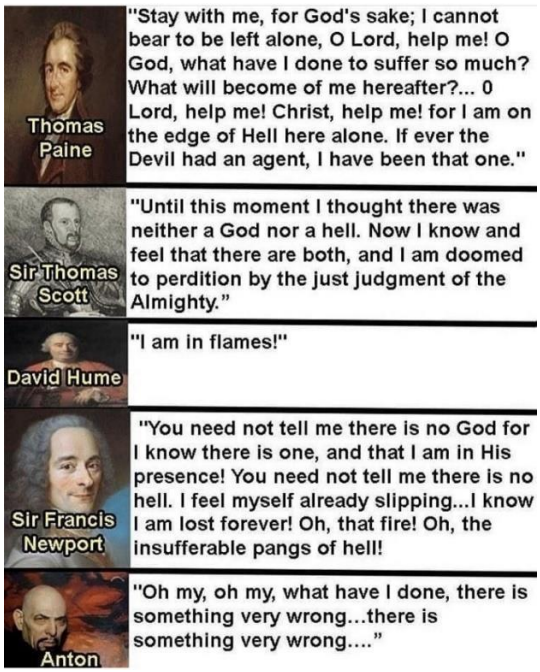
This is my testimony of Jesus Christ showing me the truth why the white race is self-destructing. Thank you for reading, may those who have eyes to see see. God bless you all.

RELIGION

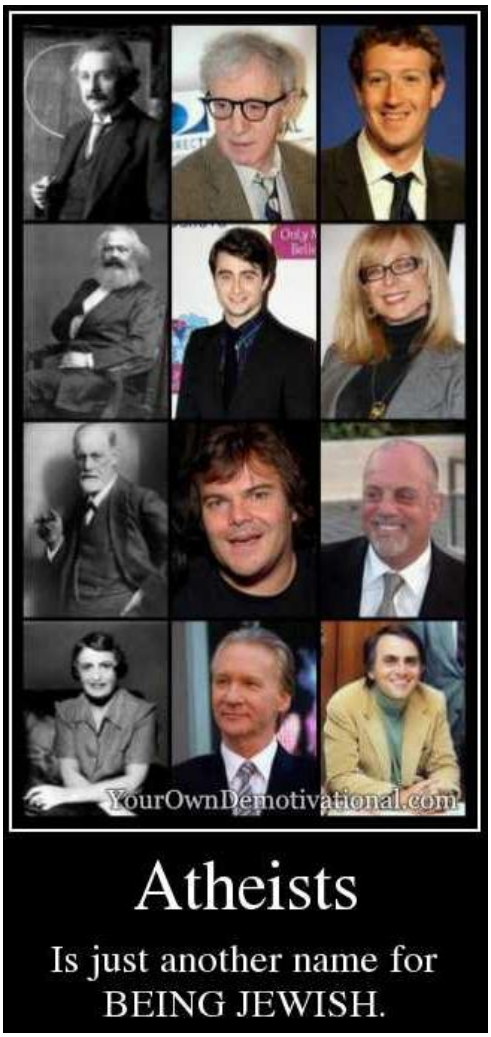


To be full of things is to be empty of God. To be empty of things is to be full of God.

Meister Eckhart







Anonymous (ID: zdx2hwiZ) 05/16/17(Tue)20:38:34 No.125830538
1491011000840.png (268 KB, 637x654) google yandex iqdb wait



Just a reminder that all atheists are cultural marxists. Even if they do not realize it. They are nation and society destroyers. Which is why the Jews and elites brainwash people with it.

The enemies of God & Christ are enemies of a righteous civilization.

Jews are often atheist anyway. The atheists (all of whom are cultural marxists by nature) are just soulless pawns. Which is no surprise why 99.9% of leftists are atheists. And the ones that aren't openly worship Satan.

Leftists are, in fact, evil.

They are not "misled".
They are not "victims to brainwashing".
They are evil.
They have willfully given themselves over to the works of darkness.

It's not just "liberals".
It's not just "communists".
It's not just "socialists".
It is ALL of Leftism itself.

Never, ever give them an inch or try to compromise. They are insidious snakes and are completely soulless. They want the destruction of all goodness and righteousness in the world.

"Be sober. Be vigilant. Because your adversary, the Devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour."

1 Peter 5:8



FAMOUS LAST WORDS FROM ATHEISTS Anonymous (ID: gv46AyJV) 03/24/21(Wed)21:49:23 No.313515189 ▶ >>313515409 >>313516473 >>313516511

1. CAESAR BORGIA—Italian nobleman, politician, and cardinal: "While I lived, I provided for everything but death; now I must die, and am unprepared to die."
2. THOMAS HOBBS—Political philosopher: "I say again, if I had the whole world at my disposal, I would give it to live one day. I am about to take a leap into the dark."
3. THOMAS PAYNE—The leading atheistic writer in American colonies: "Stay with me, for God's sake; I cannot bear to be left alone , O Lord, help me! O God, what have I done to suffer so much? What will become of me hereafter? I would give worlds if I had them, that The Age of Reason had never been published. 0 Lord, help me! Christ, help me! No, don't leave; stay with me! Send even a child to stay with me; for I am on the edge of hell here alone. If ever the Devil had an agent, I have been that one."
4. SIR THOMAS SCOTT—Chancellor of England: "Until this moment I thought there was neither a God nor a hell. Now I know and feel that there are both, and I am doomed to perdition by the just judgment of the Almighty."
5. VOLTAIRE—famous anti-christian atheist: "I have swallowed nothing but smoke. I have intoxicated myself with the incense that turned my head. I am abandoned by God and man." He said to his physician, Dr. Fochin: "I will give you half of what I am worth if you will give me six months of life." When he was told this was not possible, he said "Then I shall die and go to hell!" His nurse said: "For all the money in Europe I wouldn't want to see another unbeliever die! All night long he cried for forgiveness."

Anonymous (ID: gv46AyJV) 03/24/21(Wed)21:50:25 No.313515297 ▶

. ROBERT INGERSOLL—American writer and orator during the Golden Age of Free Thought: "O God, if there be a God, save my soul, if I have a soul!" Some say it was said this way: "Oh God, if there be a God, save my soul, if I have a soul, from hell, if there be a hell!
7. DAVID HUME—Atheist philosopher famous for his philosophy of empiricism and skepticism of religion: He cried loud on his death bed "I am in flames!" It is said his desperation was a horrible scene.
8. NAPOLEON BONAPARTE—French emperor who, like Adolf Hitler, brought death to millions to satisfy his greedy, power-mad, selfish ambitions for world conquest: "I die before my time, and my body will be given back to the earth. Such is the fate of him who has been called the great Napoleon. What an abyss between my deep misery and the eternal kingdom of Christ!"
9. SIR FRANCIS NEWPORT—Head of an English Atheist club, to those gathered around his deathbed: "You need not tell me there is no God, for I know there is one, and that I am in his presence! You need not tell me there is no hell. I feel myself already slipping. Wretches, cease your idle talk about there being hope for me! I know I am lost forever! Oh, that fire! Oh, the insufferable pangs of hell! Oh, that I could lie for a thousand years upon the fire that is never quenched, to purchase the favor of God and be united to Him again. But it is a fruitless wish. Millions and millions of years will bring me no nearer the end of my torments than one poor hour. Oh, eternity, eternity forever and forever! Oh, the insufferable pangs of Hell!"

Anonymous (ID: gv46AyJV) 03/24/21(Wed)21:51:12 No.313515391 ▶

10. CHARLES IX—The French king. Urged on by his mother, he gave the order for the massacre of the French Huguenots, in which 15,000 souls were slaughtered in Paris alone and 100,000 in other sections of France, for no other reason than that they loved Christ. The guilty king suffered miserably for years after that event. He finally died, bathed in blood bursting from his veins. To his physicians, he said in his last hours: "Asleep or awake, I see the mangled forms of the Huguenots passing before me. They drop with blood. They point at their open wounds. Oh! That I had spared at least the little infants at the bosom! What blood! I know not where I am. How will all this end? What shall I do? I am lost forever! I know it. Oh, I have done wrong."
11. DAVID STRAUSS—Leading representative of German rationalism, after spending a lifetime erasing belief in God from the minds of others: "My philosophy leaves me utterly forlorn! I feel like one caught in the merciless jaws of an automatic machine, not knowing at what time one of its great hammers may crush me!"
12. JOSEF STALIN—Soviet Georgian revolutionary and politician. In a Newsweek interview with Svetlana Stalin, the daughter of Josef Stalin, she told of her father's death: "My father died a difficult and terrible death. . .God grants an easy death only to the just. At what seemed the very last moment, he suddenly opened his eyes and cast a glance over everyone in the room. It was a terrible glance, insane or perhaps angry. His left hand was raised, as though he were pointing to something above and bringing down a curse on us all. The gesture was full of menace. . .the next moment he was dead."

Anonymous (ID: gv46AyJV) 03/24/21(Wed)21:52:27 No.313515549 ▶ >>313516609

"13. ANTON LEVEY—Author of the Satanic Bible and high priest of the religion dedicated to the worship of Satan. One of his famous quotes was: "There is a beast in man that needs to be exercised, not exorcised". His dying words were: "Oh my, oh my, what have I done, there is something very wrong. . . there is something very wrong."
14. GANDHI—At his death, he said, "For the first time in 50 years, I find myself in the slough of despond. All about me is darkness. . .I am praying for light."
BELOVED, compare these last words from atheists, with these last words, from these saints of God:
THE APOSTLE PAUL: "O death, where is thy sting?"
KING DAVID: "Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no Evil."
AUGUSTUS MONTAGUE TOPLADY (1710-1778): Toplady will ever be famous as the author of one of the most evangelical hymns of the eighteenth century, "Rock of Ages," which was first published in 1776.

Anonymous (ID: gv46AyJV) 03/24/21(Wed)21:53:21 No.313515653 ▶

During the final illness, Toplady was greatly supported by the consolations of the gospel: "The consolations of God, to so unworthy a wretch, are so abundant that he leaves me nothing to pray for but their continuance."
Near his last, awaking from a sleep, he said: "Oh, what delights! Who can fathom the joy of the third heaven? The sky is clear, there is no cloud; come Lord Jesus, come quickly!" He died saying:"No mortal man can live after the glories which God has manifested to my soul."
Lastly, JESUS CHRIST said: "I am the resurrection and the life. He that believeth on Me, though he were dead, yet shall he live."
Only fools never learn from history, and it's amazing that even in our days, with all these facts on our fingertips, someone with a mind can devote his entire life to a delusion, and want everyone to know that there is no God. No wonder the bible says, "Only fools say in their hearts, there is no God." (Psalm 14:1)

Is there a god? No. *What is the nature of reality?* What physics says it is. *What is the purpose of the universe?* There is none. *What is the meaning of life?* Ditto. *Why am I here?* Just dumb luck. *Is there a soul? Is it immortal?* Are you kidding? *Is there free will?* Not a chance! *What is the difference between right and wrong, good and bad?* There is no moral difference between them. *Why should I be moral?* Because it makes you feel better than being immoral. *Is abortion, euthanasia, suicide, paying taxes, foreign aid, or anything else you don't like forbidden, permissible, or sometimes obligatory?* Anything goes. *What is love, and how can I find it?* Love is the solution to a strategic interaction problem. Don't look for it; it will find you when you need it. *Does history have any meaning or purpose?* "It's full of sound and fury, but signifies nothing." I take this cutting-edge wisdom from the worst book of the year, a shallow and supercilious thing called *The Atheist's Guide to Reality: Enjoying Life Without Illusions*, by Alex Rosenberg, a philosopher of science at Duke

An Atheist to a Christian:
"Why should your God have any authority over me? Who are your prophets to me? And why should I have to obey their written laws? What if I choose not to believe in your God? What if I choose to live my life the way I want to? Prove to me that your God is real, and I might consider your proposal."

Me, repeating their own words back to them: "Why should your State/Government have any authority over me? Who are your judges/congress to me? And why should I have to obey their written laws? What if I choose not to believe in your Government and Congress? What if I choose to live my life the way I want to? Prove to me the validity of your State and Government, prove to me that it's authority is real and binding, and I might consider your proposal."

You've now forced an Atheist to have to prove that the supposed power of the State is real. You've basically told an Atheist to prove something they never thought they'd have to prove: The existence of their god.

The reality is that the State is a fiction. It's power only exists in your mind. A king is only king because his soldiers obey him. At any time, should they revolt, they can kill the king. If the government says "Do this thing, all ye people!" And the ENTIRE COUNTRY UNIFORMLY SAYS "NO! I WILL NOT!" The king's power comes to nought. His authority is rooted in your believe in his power/authority. He is only king because you recognise him as such. IT ISN'T REAL. "The king will send his army!" Wake up. WE ARE THE ARMY. The army consists of the common man. If we all decided we weren't going to obey the king, the king ceases immediately to be king. We ARE his power. So: You have demanded an Atheist prove the reality of his fictitious god: The State.

It's poetry.

(Part 2)
And so I reiterate: This is not a war between Atheists and Christians. I mean, it is... But it's really, at heart, a war between my God and theirs.

Saying you "don't believe in a god" doesn't mean that you don't. Especially when the evidence suggest otherwise. You most certainly do subscribe to a religious system. And you certainly do bend a knee to a "higher power". Just because yours isn't called "god" doesn't mean that it isn't your god.

(Preface to the Debate)
I ask Atheists: "Why should I obey the law of the land?" and "Why do you call me a criminal for transgressing your man-made laws?" I ask you "Where do your judges and courts get their authority to have rule over me?"

"What if I choose not to subscribe to your laws?"
"WHAT IF I DON'T WANT TO BELIEVE IN THEIR AUTHORITY?"

Just ask an Atheist the same questions they ask about Christianity back to them. You'll force them into a corner they cannot easily get out of.

ATHEISM MAKES YOU:

DUMB

Disabling parts of the brain with magnets can weaken faith in God and change attitudes to immigrants, study finds

By shutting down the threat-processing centre of the brain, scientists weakened people's faith in God and made them less prejudiced

Doug Bolton | @DougieBolton |
Thursday 15 October 2015 13:56 | 22 comments

AND GAY

Views about same-sex marriage among atheists

% of atheists who ...same-sex marriage

Share Save Image

Survey year	Strongly favor/favor	Oppose/strongly oppose	Don't know	Sample size
2014	92%	4%	3%	1,098

Sample size = 1,098. Visit this table to see approximate margins of error for a group of a given size. For full question wording, see the survey questionnaire. Sample sizes and margins of error vary from subgroup to subgroup, from year to year and from state to state. You can see the sample size for the estimates in this chart on rollover or in the last column of the table. And visit this table to see approximate margins of error for a group of a given size. Readers should always bear in mind the approximate margin of error for the group they are examining when making comparisons with other groups or assessing the significance of trends over time. For full question wording, see the survey questionnaire.



Anonymous (ID: aSoXSdk7) 04/08/21(Thu)20:51:30 No.315810038 ▶ >>315811113 >>315811206 >>315811473 >>315811748 >>315812441 >>315812483

Why did the New Atheism movement crash and burn so hard around the early 10s?

>> Anonymous (ID: bWcPWuOt) 04/08/21(Thu)20:57:50 No.315811113 ▶
File: Amerikaner.png (494 KB, 3636x2664)



>>315810038 (OP)
Because 1) it served its purpose and 2) demographics is destiny; hollowing out western Christianity doesn't bring on an atheist power fantasy, it just creates a vaccum filled by (in Europes case) African Bolshevism/Pentecostal Christianity and Middle eastern Islam which will smash the now godless west. In the case of the native remnants they will either be swept away as godless liberals have no children either by these religious invaders or by a resurgence religious native bloc or both (as you see in the USA).

Atheism is (ironically) a genetic dead end; the righteous inherit the earth, be they Christians, Islam or literal Satanists.

When brown (and highly religious) nightghoul screamers are battering down the gates of civilisation whittering on about Atheism and God Of Gaps is about as useful as Libertarianism and NAP lol

The atheist explanation for the universe—that nothingness sometimes explodes spontaneously to form galaxies, planets, and squirrels—is infinitely more ridiculous than any theist explanation ever put forth.

SCIENTIFIC ATHEISM: A FRIVOLOUS EXERCISE IN INTELLECTUAL CONTEMPT

Has anyone provided a proof of God's inexistence? Not even close.

Has quantum cosmology explained the emergence of the universe or why it is here? Not even close.

Have the sciences explained why our universe seems to be fine-tuned to allow for the existence of life? Not even close.

Are physicists and biologists willing to believe in anything so long as it is not religious thought? Close enough.

Has rationalism in moral thought provided us with an understanding of what is good, what is right, and what is moral? Not close enough.

Has secularism in the terrible twentieth century been a force for good? Not even close to being close.

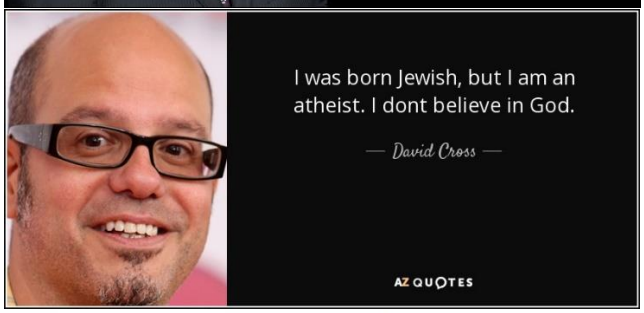
Is there a narrow and oppressive orthodoxy of thought and opinion within the sciences? Close enough.

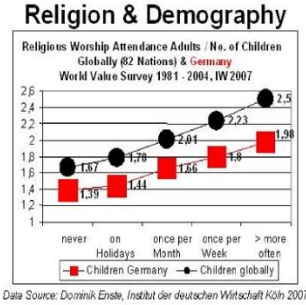
Does anything in the sciences or in their philosophy justify the claim that religious belief is irrational? Not even in the ballpark.

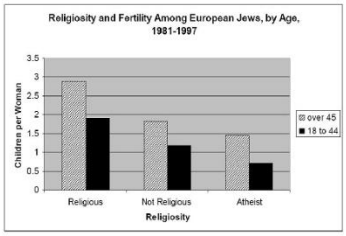
Is scientific atheism a frivolous exercise in intellectual contempt? Dead on.

—David Berlinski, agnostic scientist and author







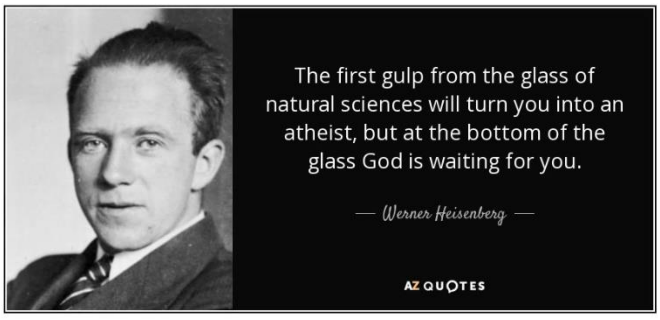


Source: European Values Surveys 1981, 1990, 1995–97 combined sample. Total of 852

"For atheists it is the ultimate irony. Evolution, the process they believe is solely responsible for creating humanity, actually weeds out non-believers while favouring the religious." - Michael Blume

It is a great irony but evolution appears to discriminate against atheists and favour those with religious beliefs," said Michael Blume, a researcher at the University of Jena in Germany who carried out the study. "Most societies or communities that have espoused atheistic beliefs have not survived more than a century. Blume took data from 82 countries measuring frequency of worship against the number of children. He found that those who worship more than once a week average 2.5 children while those who never worship only 1.7 - again below replacement rate.

- http://www.scilogs.eu/en/blog/biology-of-religion/2011-01-06/atheists-a-dying-breed-as-nature-favours-faithful-sunday-times-jan-02-2011-jonathan-leake-full-draft-version



"Men have forgotten God" [edit]

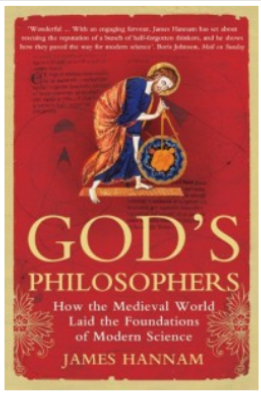
Regarding atheism, Solzhenitsyn declared:

> Over a half century ago, while I was still a child, I recall hearing a number of old people offer the following explanation for the great disasters that had befallen Russia: "Men have forgotten God; that's why all this has happened." Since then I have spent well-nigh 50 years working on the history of our revolution; in the process I have read hundreds of books, collected hundreds of personal testimonies, and have already contributed eight volumes of my own toward the effort of clearing away the rubble left by that upheaval. But if I were asked today to formulate as concisely as possible the main cause of the ruinous revolution that swallowed up some 60 million of our people, I could not put it more accurately than to repeat: "Men have forgotten God; that's why all this has happened."[77]

The Dark Age Myth: An Atheist Reviews "God's Philosophers"

by Tim O'Neill
Filed under Book Reviews

149 Comments



My interest in Medieval science was substantially sparked by one book. Way back in 1991, when I was an impoverished and often starving post-graduate student at the University of Tasmania, I found a copy of Robert T. Gunther's *Astrolabes of the World* - 598 folio pages of meticulously catalogued Islamic, Medieval and Renaissance astrolabes with photos, diagrams, star lists and a wealth of other information. I found it, appropriately and not coincidentally, in Michael Sprod's Astrolabe Books - up the stairs in one of the beautiful old sandstone warehouses that line Salamanca Place on Hobart's waterfront. Unfortunately the book cost $200, which at that stage was the equivalent to what I lived on for a month. But Michael was used to selling books to poverty-stricken students, so I went without lunch, put down a deposit of $10 and came back weekly for several months to pay off as much as I could afford and eventually got to take it home, wrapped in brown paper in a way that only Hobart bookshops seem to bother with anymore. There are few pleasures greater than finally getting your hands on a book you've been wanting to own and read for a long time.

I had another experience of that particular pleasure when I received my copy of James Hannam's ***God's Philosophers: How the Medieval World Laid the Foundations of Modern Science*** a couple of weeks ago. For years I've been toying with the idea of creating a website on Medieval science and technology to bring the recent research on the subject to a more general audience and to counter the biased myths about it being a Dark Age of irrational superstition. Thankfully I can now cross that off my to do list, because Hannam's superb book has done the job for me and in fine style.

The Christian Dark Age and Other Hysterical Myths

One of the occupational hazards of being an atheist and secular humanist who hangs around on discussion boards is to encounter a staggering level of historical illiteracy. I like to console myself that many of the people on such boards have come to their atheism via the study of science and so, even if they are quite learned in things like geology and biology, usually have a grasp of history stunted at about high school level. I generally do this because the alternative is to admit that the average person's grasp of history and how history is studied is so utterly feeble as to be totally depressing.



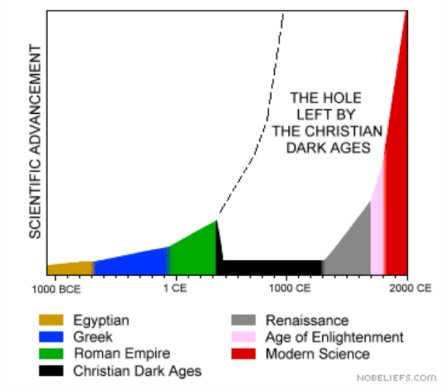
So, alongside the regular airings of the hoary old myth that the Bible was collated at the Council of Nicea, the tedious internet-based "Jesus never existed!" nonsense, or otherwise intelligent people spouting pseudo historical claims that would make even Dan Brown snort in derision, the myth that the Catholic Church caused the Dark Ages and the Medieval Period was a scientific wasteland is regularly wheeled, creaking, into the sunlight for another trundle around the arena.

The myth goes that the Greeks and Romans were wise and rational types who loved science and were on the brink of doing all kinds of marvelous things (inventing full-scale steam engines is one example that is usually, rather fancifully, invoked) until Christianity came along. Christianity then banned all learning and rational thought and ushered in the Dark Ages. Then an iron-fisted theocracy, backed by a Gestapo-style Inquisition, prevented any science or questioning inquiry from happening until Leonardo da Vinci invented intelligence and the wondrous Renaissance saved us all from Medieval darkness.

The online manifestations of this curiously quaint but seemingly indefatigable idea range from the touchingly clumsy to the utterly shocking, but it remains one of those things that "everybody knows" and permeates modern culture. A recent episode of Family Guy had Stewie and Brian enter a futuristic alternative world where, it was explained, things were so advanced because Christianity didn't destroy learning, usher in the Dark Ages and stifle science. The writers didn't see the need to explain what Stewie meant - they assumed everyone understood.

About once every 3-4 months on forums like RichardDawkins.net we get some discussion where someone invokes the old "Conflict Thesis". That evolves into the usual ritual kicking of the Middle Ages as a benighted intellectual wasteland where humanity was shackled to superstition and oppressed by cackling minions of the Evil Old Catholic Church. The hoary standards are brought out on cue. Giordiano Bruno is presented as a wise and noble martyr for science instead of the irritating mystical New Age kook he actually was. Hypatia is presented as another such martyr and the mythical Christian destruction of the Great Library of Alexandria is spoken of in hushed tones, despite both these ideas being totally untrue. The Galileo Affair is ushered in as evidence of a brave scientist standing up to the unscientific obscurantism of the Church, despite that case being as much about science as it was about Scripture.

And, almost without fail, someone digs up a graphic (see below), which I have come to dub "The Most Wrong Thing On the Internet Ever", and to flourish it triumphantly as though it is proof of something other than the fact that most people are utterly ignorant of history and unable to see that something called "Scientific Advancement" can't be measured, let alone plotted on a graph.



It's not hard to kick this nonsense to pieces, especially since the people presenting it know next to nothing about history and have simply picked up these strange ideas from websites and popular books. The assertions collapse as soon as you hit them with hard evidence. I love to totally stump these propagators by asking them to present me with the name of one - just one - scientist burned, persecuted, or oppressed for their science in the Middle Ages. They always fail to come up with any. They usually try to crowbar Galileo back into the Middle Ages, which is amusing considering he was a contemporary of Descartes. When asked why they have failed to produce any such scientists given the Church was apparently so busily oppressing them, they often resort to claiming that the Evil Old Church did such a good job of oppression that everyone was too scared to practice science. By the time I produce a laundry list of Medieval scientists - like Albertus Magnus, Robert Grosseteste, Roger Bacon, John Peckham, Duns Scotus, Thomas Bradwardine, Walter Burley, William Heytesbury, Richard Swineshead, John Dumbleton, Richard of Wallingford, Nicholas Oresme, Jean Buridan and Nicholas of Cusa - and ask why these men were happily pursuing science in the Middle Ages without molestation from the Church, my opponents usually scratch their heads in puzzlement at what just went wrong.

The Origin of the Myths

How the myths that led to the creation of "The Most Wrong Thing On the Internet Ever" is well documented in several recent books on the the history of science. But Hannam wisely tackles it in the opening pages of his book, since it would be likely to form the basis for many general readers to be suspicious of the idea of a Medieval foundation for modern science. A festering melange of Enlightenment bigotry, Protestant papism-bashing, French anti-clericism, and Classicist snobbery have all combined to make the Medieval period a by-word for backwardness, superstition and primitivism, and the opposite of everything the average person associates with science and reason.



Hannam sketches how polemicists like Thomas Huxley, John William Draper, and Andrew Dickson White, all with their own anti-Christian axes to grind, managed to shape the still current idea that the Middle Ages was devoid of science and reason. And how it was not until real historians bothered to question the polemicists through the work of early pioneers in the field like Pierre Duhem, Lynn Thorndike, and the author of my astrolabe book, Robert T. Gunther, that the distortions of the axe-grinders began to be corrected by proper, unbiased research. That work has now been completed by the current crop of modern historians of science like David C. Lindberg, Ronald Numbers, and Edward Grant.

In the academic sphere, at least, the "Conflict Thesis" of a historical war between science and theology has been long since overturned. It is very odd that so many of my fellow atheists cling so desperately to a long-dead position that was only ever upheld by amateur Nineteenth Century polemicists and not the careful research of recent, objective, peer-reviewed historians. This is strange behavior for people who like to label themselves "rationalists".

Speaking of rationalism, the critical factor that the myths obscure is precisely how rational intellectual inquiry in the Middle Ages was. While writers like Charles Freeman continue to lumber along, claiming that Christianity killed the use of reason, the fact is that thanks to Clement of Alexandria and Augustine's encouragement of the use of pagan philosophy, and Boethius' translations of works of logic by Aristotle and others, rational inquiry was one intellectual jewel that survived the catastrophic collapse of the Western Roman Empire and was preserved through the so-called Dark Ages. Edward Grant's superb *God and Reason in the Middle Ages* details this with characteristic vigor, but Hannam gives a good summary of this key element in his first four chapters.

What makes Hannam's version of the story more accessible than Grant's is the way he tells it though the lives of key people of the time - Gerbert of Aurillac, Anselm, Abelard, William of Conches, Adelard of Bath etc. Some reviewers of Hannam's book seem to have found this approach a little distracting, since the sheer volume of names and mini-biographies could make it feel like we are learning a small amount about a vast number of people. But given the breadth of Hannam's subject, this is fairly inevitable and the semi-biographical approach is certainly more accessible than a stodgy abstract analysis of the evolution of Medieval thought.

Hannam also gives an excellent precis of the Twelfth Century Renaissance which, contrary to popular perception and to "the Myth", was the real period in which ancient learning flooded back into western Europe. Far from being resisted by the Church, it was churchmen who sought this knowledge out among the Muslims and Jews of Spain and Sicily. And far from being resisted or banned by the Church, it was embraced and formed the basis of the syllabus in that other great Medieval contribution to the world: the universities that were starting to appear across Christendom.

God and Reason



The enshrining of reason at the heart of inquiry, combined with the influx of "new" Greek and Arabic learning, launched a veritable explosion of intellectual activity in Europe from the Twelfth Century onwards. It was as though the sudden stimulus of new perspectives and new ways of looking at the world fell on the fertile soil of a Europe that was, for the first time in centuries, relatively peaceful, prosperous, outward-looking, and genuinely curious.

This is not to say that more conservative and reactionary forces did not have misgivings about some of the new areas of inquiry, especially in relation to how philosophy and speculation about the natural world and the cosmos could affect accepted theology. Hannam is careful not to pretend that there was no resistance to the flowering of the new thinking and inquiry but, unlike the perpetuators of "the Myth", he gives that resistance due consideration rather than pretending it was the whole story. In fact, the conservatives and reactionaries' efforts were usually rear-guard actions and were in almost every case totally unsuccessful in curtailing the inevitable flood of ideas that began to flow from the universities. Once it began, it was effectively unstoppable.

In fact, some of the efforts by the theologians to put some limits on what could and could not be accepted via the "new learning" actually had the effect of stimulating inquiry rather than constricting it. The "Condemnations of 1277" attempted to assert certain things that could not be stated as "philosophically true", particularly things that put limits on divine omnipotence. This had the interesting effect of making it clear that Aristotle had, actually, got some things badly wrong - something Thomas Aquinas emphasized in his famous and highly influential *Summa Theologiae*:

> "The condemnations and Thomas's *Summa Theologiae* had created a framework within which natural philosophers could safely pursue their studies. The framework .... laid down the the principle that God had decreed laws of nature but was not bound by them. Finally, it stated that Aristotle was sometimes wrong. The world was not 'eternal according to reason' and 'finite according to faith'. It was not eternal, full stop. And if Aristotle could be wrong about something that he regarded as completely certainly certain, that threw his whole philosophy into question. The way was clear for the natural philosophers of the Middle Ages to move decisively beyond the achievements of the Greeks." (Hannam, pp. 104-105)

Which is precisely what they proceeded to do. Far from being a stagnant dark age, as the first half of the Medieval Period (500-1000 AD) certainly was, the period from 1000 to 1500 AD actually saw the most impressive flowering of scientific inquiry and discovery since the time of the ancient Greeks, far eclipsing the Roman and Hellenic Eras in every respect. With Occam and Duns Scotus taking the critical approach to Aristotle further than Aquinas' more cautious approach, the way was open for the Medieval scientists of the Fourteenth and Fifteenth Centuries to question, examine, and test the perspectives the translators of the Twelfth Century had given them, with remarkable effects:

> "[I]n the fourteenth century medieval thinkers began to notice that there was something seriously amiss with all aspects of Aristotle's natural philosophy, and not just those parts of it that directly contradicted the Christian faith. The time had come when medieval scholars could begin their own quest to advance knowledge .... striking out in new directions that neither the Greeks nor the Arabs ever explored. Their first breakthrough was to combine the two subjects of mathematics and physics in a way that had not been done before." (Hannam, p. 174)

The story of that breakthrough, and the remarkable Oxford scholars who achieved it and thus laid the foundations of true science - the "Merton Calculators" - probably deserves a book in itself. But Hannam's account certainly does them justice and forms a fascinating section of his work. The names of these pioneers of the scientific method - Thomas Bradwardine, Thomas Bradwardine, William Heytesbury, John Dumbleton and the delightfully named Richard Swineshead - deserve to be better known. Unfortunately, the obscuring shadow of "the Myth" means that they continue to be ignored or dismissed even in quite recent popular histories of science. Bradwardine's summary of the key insight these men uncovered is one of the great quotes of early science and deserves to be recognized as such:

> "[Mathematics] is the revealer of every genuine truth ... whoever then has the effrontery to pursue physics while neglecting mathematics should know from the start that he will never make his entry through the portals of wisdom." (Quoted in Hannam, p. 176)

These men were not only the first to truly apply mathematics to physics but also developed logarithmic functions 300 years before John Napier, and the Mean Speed Theorem 200 years before Galileo. The fact that Napier and Galileo are credited with discovering things that Medieval scholars had already developed is yet another indication of how "the Myth" has warped our perceptions of the history of science.

Similarly, the physics and astronomy of Jean Buridan and Nicholas Oresme were radical and profound, but generally unknown to the average reader. Buridan was one of the first to compare the movements of the cosmos to those of another Medieval innovation - the clock. The image of a clockwork universe which was to serve scientists well into our own era began in the Middle Ages. And Oresme's speculations about a rotating Earth shows that Medieval scholars were happy to contemplate what were (to them) fairly outlandish ideas to see if they might work - Oresme found that this particular idea actually worked quite well. These men are hardly the products of a "dark age" and their careers are conspicuously free of any of the Inquisitors and threats of burning so fondly and luridly imagined by the fevered proponents of "the Myth".

Galileo, Inevitably

As mentioned above, no manifestation of "the Myth" is complete without the Galileo Affair being raised. The proponents of the idea that the Church stifled science and reason in the Middle Ages have to wheel him out, because without him they actually have absolutely zero examples of the Church persecuting anyone for anything to do with inquiries into the natural world. The common conception that Galileo was persecuted for being right about heliocentrism is a total oversimplification of a complex business, and one that ignores the fact that Galileo's main problem was not simply that his ideas disagreed with scriptural interpretation but also with the science of the time.



Contrary to the way the affair is usually depicted, the real sticking point was the fact that the scientific objections to heliocentrism at the time were still powerful enough to prevent its acceptance. Cardinal Bellarmine made it clear to Galileo in 1616 that if those scientific objections could be overcome then scripture could and would be reinterpreted. But while the objections still stood, the Church, understandably, was hardly going to overturn several centuries of exegesis for the sake of a flawed theory. Galileo agreed to only teach heliocentrism as a theoretical calculating device, then promptly turned around and, in typical style, taught it as fact. Thus his prosecution by the Inquisition in 1633.

Hannam gives the context for all this in suitable detail in a section of the book that also explains how the Humanism of the "Renaissance" led a new wave of scholars, who sought not only to idolize and emulate the ancients, but to turn their backs on the achievements of recent scholars like Duns Scotus, Bardwardine, Buridan, and Orseme. Thus many of their discoveries and advances were either ignored and forgotten (only to be rediscovered independently later) or scorned but quietly appropriated. The case for Galileo using the work of Medieval scholars without acknowledgement is fairly damning. In their eagerness to dump Medieval "dialectic" and ape the Greeks and Romans - which made the "Renaissance" a curiously conservative and rather retrograde movement in many ways - they discarded genuine developments and advancements by Medieval scholars. That a thinker of the calibre of Duns Scotus could become mainly known as the etymology of the word "dunce" is deeply ironic.

As good as the final part of the book is and as worthy as a fairly detailed analysis of the realities of the Galileo Affair clearly is, I must say the last four or five chapters of Hannam's book did feel as though they had bitten off a bit more than they could chew. I was able to follow his argument quite easily, but I am very familiar with the material and with the argument he is making. I suspect that those for whom this depiction of the "Renaissance," and the idea of Galileo as nothing more than a persecuted martyr to genius, might find that it gallops at too rapid a pace to really carry them along. Myths, after all, have a very weighty inertia.

At least one reviewer seems to have found the weight of that inertia too hard to resist, though perhaps she had some other baggage weighing her down. Nina Power, writing in New Humanist magazine, certainly seems to have had some trouble ditching the idea of the Church persecuting Medieval scientists:

> Just because persecution wasn't as bad as it could have been, and just because some thinkers weren't always the nicest of people, doesn't mean that interfering in their work and banning their ideas was justifiable then or is justifiable now."

Well, no-one said it was justifiable, and simply explaining how it came about and why it was not as extensive, or of the nature, that most people assume is not "justifying" it anyway - it is correcting a pseudo-historical misunderstanding. That said, Power does have something of a point when she notes "Hannam's characterization of [Renaissance] thinkers as "incorrigible reactionaries" who "almost managed to destroy 300 years of progress in natural philosophy" is at odds with his more careful depiction of those that came before." This is not, however, because that characterization is wrong, but because the length and scope of the book really do not give him room to do this fairly complex and, to many, radical idea justice.

My only criticisms of the book are really quibbles. The sketch of the "agrarian revolution" of the Dark Ages described in Chapter One, which saw technology like the horse-collar and the mouldboard plough adopted and water and wind power harnessed to greatly increase production in previously unproductive parts of Europe is generally sound. But it does place too much emphasis on two elements in Lynn White's thesis in his seminal Medieval Technology and Social Change - the importance of the stirrup and the significance of the horse collar. As important and ground-breaking as White's thesis was in 1962, more recent analysis has found some of his central ideas dubious. The idea that the stirrup was as significant for the rise of shock-heavy cavalry as White claimed is now pretty much rejected by military historians. Also, his claims about how this cavalry itself caused the beginnings of the feudal system were dubious to begin with. Finally, the idea that Roman traction systems were as inefficient as White's sources make out has also been seriously questioned. Hannam seems to accept White's thesis wholesale, which is not really justified given it has been reassessed for over forty years now.

On a rather more personal note, as a humanist and atheist myself, there is a rather snippy little aside on page 212 where Hannam sneers that "non-believers have further muddied the waters by hijacking the word 'humanist' to mean a softer version of 'atheist'." Sorry, but just as not all humanists are atheists (as Hannam himself well knows) so not all atheists are humanists (as anyone hanging around on some of the more vitriolically anti-theist sites and forums will quickly realize). So there is no "non-believer" plot to "hijack" the word "humanist". Those of us who are humanists are humanists - end of story. And "atheism" does not need any "softening" anyway.

That aside, this is a marvelous book and a brilliant, readable, and accessible antidote to "the Myth". It should be on the Christmas wish-list of any Medievalist, science history buff, or anyone who has a misguided friend who still thinks the nights in the Middle Ages were lit by burning scientists.

Originally posted at Armarium Magnum. Used with permission.



Written by Tim O'Neill

Tim O'Neill is an atheist blogger who specializes in reviews of books on ancient and medieval history as well as atheism and historiography. He holds a Master of Arts in Medieval Literature from the University of Tasmania and is a subscribing member of the Australian Atheist Foundation and the Australian Skeptics. He is also the author of the History versus *The Da Vinci Code* website and is currently working on a book with the working title *History for Atheists: How Not to Use History in Debates About Religion*. He finds the fact that he irritates many theists and atheists in equal measure a sign that he's probably doing some good. Follow his blog at **Armarium Magnum**.

tp://www.strangenotions.com/gods-philosophers/


atheist prayers
Laurie Penny @PennyRed · 4h
Thoughts and atheist prayers with everyone in Westminster right now. What a horrifying situation.

▶ **Anonymous** 01/08/16 (Fri) 08:41:27 ID: 4c7187 No.240805 >>240843

>>240782
>I always thought Jesus taught unconditional love.

He does, but -love- is not exactly what you think it is. The concept taught is close - but it has been subtly twisted to keep Christians from being effective by those in power.

ἀγάπη or "agape" is translated as "love" but it's not that simple. Agape is the love God had for his creation and the love we have for the rest of creation because we love God. It is a sense of thankfullness and a desire to see God's plans come to fruition.

So, if you desire God's plan to manifest, would you let an evil doer stomp all over you? No, that's failing to be loving. Besides, most evil people want things that will -hurt- them in the long run. It is loving to deny them what is bad for them.

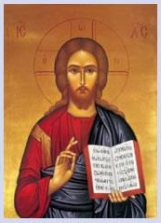
Unconditional love is true but being loving isn't being a doormat. Most of what Paul says about love is properly rendered except "love is kind" which is often misconstrued. Better translation of χρηστεύεται (is kind), and what I believe Paul was conveying would be "love helps others" because it isn't necessarily gentle or kind - ἀγάπη is often tough love.

While I'm noting false renderings of the Greek to keep people down - I'm going to tackle "blessed are the meek"

The word translated as "meek" is πραΰς. Strong's Concordance 4239 notes "Biblical meekness is not weakness but rather refers to exercising God's strength under His control"

Thus, everyone's reading that one wrong as well. In English, because it's about controlled power, would be "blessed are those who use their gifts for the will of God, for they will inherit the Earth" Of course, it takes a lot of words to render "πραΰς" in English but I think it's better than the common misconception.

File (hide): 1454333597351.jpg (197.51 KB, 1000x1392, 125:174, kyrios1.jpg)



There is no shortage of heresies these days.

If you want to adopt some blasphemous, perverted, fun house mirror reflection of Christianity, you will find a veritable buffet of options. You can sift through all the variants and build your own little pet version of the Faith. It's Ice Cream Social Christianity: make your own sundae! (Or Sunday, as it were.)

And, of all the heretical choices, probably the most common — and possibly the most damaging — is what I've come to call the Nice Doctrine.

The propagators of the Nice Doctrine can be seen and heard from anytime any Christian takes any bold stance on any cultural issue, or uses harsh language of any kind, or condemns any sinful act, or fights against evil with any force or conviction at all. As soon as he or she stands and says 'This is wrong, and I will not compromise,' the heretics swoop in with their trusty mantras.

They insist that Jesus was a nice man, and that He never would have done anything to upset people. They say that He came down from Heaven to preach tolerance and acceptance, and He wouldn't have used words that might lead to hurt feelings. They confidently sermonize about a meek and mild Messiah who was born into this Earthly realm on a mission to spark a constructive dialogue.

The believers in Nice Jesus are usually ignorant of Scripture, but they do know that He was 'friends with prostitutes,' and once said something about how, like, we shouldn't get too ticked off about stuff, or whatever. In their minds, he's essentially a supernatural Cheech Marin.

Read the comments under my previous post about gay rights militants, and you'll see this heresy illustrated. That post prompted an especially noteworthy email from someone concerned that I'm not being 'Christlike,' because I 'call people names.' He said, in part:

"You aren't spreading Christianity when you talk like that. The whole message of Jesus was that we should be nice to people because we want them to be nice to us. That's how we can all be happy. Period. It's that simple."

Be nice to me, I'll be nice to you, and we'll all be happy. This is the 'whole message' of Christianity? Really?

Jesus Christ preached a Truth no deeper or more complex than a slogan on a poster in a Kindergarten classroom? Really?

A provocative claim, to say the least. I decided to investigate the matter, and sure enough, I found this excerpt from the Sermon on the Mount:

"We're best friends like friends should be. With a great big hug, and a kiss from me to you, won't you say you love me too?" Actually, wait, sorry, that's from the original Barney theme song. God help us. We've turned the Son of God into a purple dinosaur puppet.

There's no way to be certain, but most theologians believe that, despite popular perception, Christ looked nothing like this. I don't recognize this Jesus.

This moderate. This pacifist. This nice guy.

He's not the Jesus I read about in the Bible. I read of a strong, manly, stern, and bold Savior. Compassionate, yes. Forgiving, of course. Loving, always loving. But not particularly nice.

He condemned. He denounced. He caused trouble. He disrupted the established order.

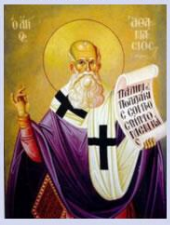
On one occasion — or at least one recorded occasion — He used violence. This Jesus saw the money changers in the temple and how did He respond? He wasn't polite about it. I'd even say He was downright intolerant. He fashioned a whip (this is what the lawyers would call 'premeditation') and physically drove the merchants away. He turned over tables and shouted. He caused a scene. [John 2:15]

Assault with a deadly weapon. Vandalism. Disturbing the peace. Worse still, intolerance.

In two words: not nice. Not nice at all.

▶ **Anonymous** 02/02/16 (Tue) 00:34:01 ID: 02b54e No.247903 >>247904 >>247905 >>247964 >>248063 >>248090

File (hide): 1454333641138.jpg (27.33 KB, 250x329, 250:329, St. Athanasius.jpg)



>>247902

Can you imagine how some moderate, pious, 'nice' Christians of today would react to that spectacle in the Temple? Can you envision the proponents of the Nice Doctrine, with their wagging fingers and their passive aggressive sighs? I'm sure they'd send Jesus a patronizing email, perhaps leave a disapproving comment under the news article about the incident, reminding Jesus that Jesus would never do what Jesus just did.

Personally, I've studied the New Testament and found not a single instance of Christ calling for a 'dialogue' with evil or seeking the middle ground on an issue. I see an absolutist, unafraid of confrontation. I see a man who did not waver or give credence to the other side. I see someone who never once avoided a dispute by saying that He'll just 'agree to disagree.'

I see a Christ who calls the Scribes and Pharisees snakes and vipers. He labels them murderers and blind guides, and ridicules them publicly [Matthew 23:33]. He undermines their authority. He insults them. He castigates them. He's not very nice to them. Jesus rebukes and condemns. In Matthew 18, He utilizes morbid and violent imagery, saying that it would be better to drown in the sea with a stone around your neck than to harm a child. Had our modern politicians been around two thousand years ago, I'm sure they'd go on the cable news shows and shake their heads and insist that there's 'no place for that kind of language.' No place for the language of God.

Jesus deliberately did and said things that He knew would upset people. He stirred up division and controversy. He provoked. He didn't have to break from established customs, but He did. He didn't have to heal that man's hand on the Sabbath, knowing how it would disturb others and cause them immense irritation, but He did, and He did so with 'anger' [Mark 3:5]. He could have gone with the flow a little bit. He could have chilled out and let bygones be bygones, but He didn't. He could have been diplomatic, but He wasn't.

He could have told everyone to relax, but instead He made them uncomfortable. He could have put them at ease, but He chose to put them on edge.

He convinced the mob not to stone the adulterer [John 8], and you'll notice that He then turned to her and told her to stop sinning. Indeed, never once did He encounter sin and corruption and say: "Hey, do your thang, homies. Just have fun. YOLO!" The followers of Nice Jesus love to quote the 'throw the first stone' verse — and for good reason, it's a beautiful and compelling story — but you rarely hear mention of the exchange that occurs just a few sentences later, in that very same chapter. In John 8:44, Jesus rebukes unbelieving Jews and calls them 'sons of the Devil.'

Wow. That wasn't nice, Jesus.

Didn't anyone ever tell you that you can catch more flies with honey, Jesus? Of course, you'd catch even more flies with a mound of garbage, so maybe 'catching flies' isn't the point. While we're often reminded that Jesus said, 'live by the sword, die by the sword,' we seem to ignore his other sword references. Like when he told his disciples to sell their cloaks and buy a sword [Luke 22], or when He said that He 'didn't come to bring peace, but a sword' [Matthew 10].

Now, it's true that He is God and we are not. Jesus can say whatever He wants to say. But we are called to be like Christ, which begs the question: what is Christ like?

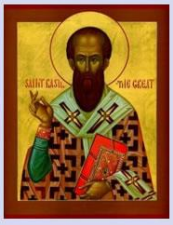
Well, He is, among other things, uncompromising. He is intolerant of evil. He is disruptive. He is sometimes harsh. He is sometimes impolite. He is sometimes angry. He is always loving.

Christ was not and is not a cosmic guidance counselor, and He is not mankind's best friend, nor did He call us to be. He made dogs for that role — our destiny is more substantial, and our path to it is far more challenging and dangerous. And nice?

Where does nice factor into this? Nice: affable, peachy, swell.

▶ **Anonymous** 02/02/16 (Tue) 00:35:01 ID: 02b54e No.247904 >>247905 >>247964 >>248063 >>248090

File (hide): 1454333701316.jpg (147.47 KB, 600x775, 24:31, basilthegreat.jpg)



>>247903

Nice has nothing to do with Christianity. I've got nothing against nice — nice is nice — but even serial killers can be nice to people. They generally are exceptionally affable, except when they're murdering. That means they're nice to, like, 97 or 98 percent of everyone they meet.

I guess they're following Christ almost all of the time, right? And tolerance?

Tolerance is easy. Any coward can learn to tolerate something. Tolerance is inaction; intolerance is action. We are called to refuse to tolerate evil. We are called to get angry at it and actively work to destroy it.
Who'd have guess it — anger is far more godly than tolerance ever could be.

Obviously I'm not suggesting that anger is automatically, or even usually, justified. Christ exhibited righteous anger; righteous anger is the sort of anger that naturally fills our soul when we confront the depths of depravity and sin. It is wrong to seethe with rage because someone cut us off in traffic or gossips about us behind our back, but it is also wrong to feel no anger when babies are murdered and the institution of the family is undermined and attacked.

Anger is good when it is directed at things that offend not us, but God. Just as Christ's intolerance, like the intolerance we're commanded to have, stems from a desire to save souls and defend Truth.

Even when we have righteous anger, we do not have carte blanche to act on it in anyway we please. But, according to the Bible, there are times to use strong language, there are times to cause a scene, there are times to hurt people's feelings, and there are times when we might need to use physical force.

Jesus told us to turn the other cheek when we are personally attacked; He never told us to turn our backs entirely and let lies spread and evil grow.

So, enough with the niceties.

Christians in this country sound too similar to the the Golden Girls song, and not enough like the Battle Hymn of the Republic. There's too much 'thank you for being a friend,' and not enough 'lightening from His terrible swift sword.' We're all hugging and singing Kumbaya, when we should be marching and shouting Hallelujah. We're nice Christians with our nice Jesus, and we are trampled on without protest.

Enough, already.

I think it's time that Christianity regain its fighting spirit; the spirit of Christ. I think it's time we ask that question: 'What would Jesus do?' And I think it's time we answer it truthfully: Jesus would flip tables and yell. Maybe we ought to follow suit.

Anonymous (ID: KyOrhuYW) 07/03/17(Mon)17:16:05 No.132270555 ▶ >>132271084
File: 1497396275373.jpg (156 KB, 960x648)

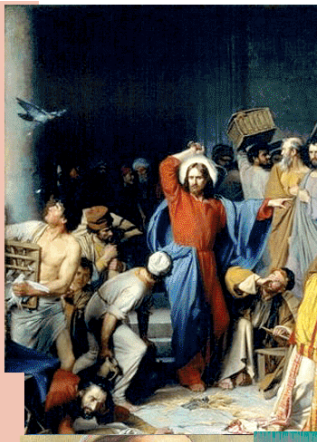


Hebrews 12 - Punishing someone is an act of Kindness

Consider him who endured from sinners such hostility against himself, so that you may not grow weary or fainthearted. In your struggle against sin you have not yet resisted to the point of shedding your blood. And have you forgotten the exhortation that addresses you as sons?

"My son, do not regard lightly the discipline of the Lord,
nor be weary when reproved by him.
For the Lord disciplines the one he loves,
and chastises every son whom he receives."
It is for discipline that you have to endure. God is treating you as sons. For what son is there whom his father does not discipline? If you are left without discipline, in which all have participated, then you are illegitimate children and not sons. Besides this, we have had earthly fathers who disciplined us and we respected them. Shall we not much more be subject to the Father of spirits and live? For they disciplined us for a short time as it seemed best to them, but he disciplines us for our good, that we may share his holiness. For the moment all discipline seems painful rather than pleasant, but later it yields the peaceful fruit of righteousness to those who have been trained by it.

>>132270234
I have a screencap about Pope Francis saying some pretty "bigoted" things. He has a lot of issues no doubt. But There's a lot of stuff even he wont try to do.

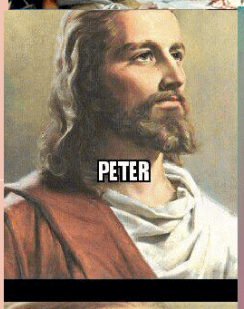


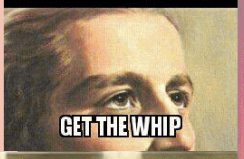
Anonymous (ID: 46nVyyh5) 07/10/17(Mon)18:47:27 No.133158222 ▶
File: 1474917719643.jpg (473 KB, 1300x866)



Clement of Alexandria Protrepticus Ch 10
As, then, we do not compel the horse to plough, or the bull to hunt, but set each animal to that for which it is by nature fitted; so, placing our finger on what is man's peculiar and distinguishing characteristic above other creatures, we invite him—born, as he is, for the contemplation of heaven, and being, as he is, a truly heavenly plant—to the knowledge of God, counselling him to furnish himself with what is his sufficient provision for eternity, namely piety. Practise husbandry, we say, if you are a husbandman; but while you till your fields, know God. Sail the sea, you who are devoted to navigation, yet call the whilst on the heavenly Pilot. HAS KNOWLEDGE TAKEN HOLD OF YOU WHILE ENGAGED IN MILITARY SERVICE? LISTEN TO THE COMMANDER, WHO ODERS WHAT IS RIGHT.

--Clement makes the point here that being a soldier is an ordinary Christian occupation like any other, as ordinary as a farmer or a hunter or a sailor.





Anonymous (ID: xn3/Bv3p) 07/10/17(Mon)01:46:04 No.133078222 ▶
File: Saint Irenaeus of Lyons.png (552 KB, 400x546)



Against Heresies Book II Chaper 32 Section II

They are, by no chance, found striving to do those things which wait upon VIRTUE and ARE LABORIOUS, GLORIOUS AND SKILLFUL AND WHICH ARE ALSO APPROVED UNIVERSALLY AS BEING GOOD. For if it be necessary to go through every work and every kind of operation, they ought, in the first place, to learn all the arts: all of them, [I say,] whether referring to theory or practice, whether they be acquired by self-denial, or are mastered through means of labour, exercise, and perseverance; as, for example, every kind of music, arithmetic, geometry, astronomy, and all such as are occupied with intellectual pursuits: then, again, the whole study of medicine, and the knowledge of plants, so as to become acquainted with those which are prepared for the health of man; the art of painting and sculpture, brass and marble work, and the kindred arts: moreover, [they have to study] every kind of country labour, the veterinary art, pastoral occupations, the various kinds of skilled labour, which are said to pervade the whole circle of [human] exertion; those, again, connected with a maritime life, gymnastic exercises, hunting, MILITARY AND KINGLY PERSUITS.
- Saint Irenaeus taught by Saint Polykarp who was taught by the Apostle John.



Anonymous (ID: pk3vt3yf) 06/22/17(Thu)17:09:16 No.130973888 ▶ >>130974038
File: -fronts-N-3068-01-000005-(...).jpg (131 KB, 797x800)



>>130973818
IT IS WRITTEN
Do not say: "It was God's doing that I fell away,"
for what he hates he does not do.
Do not say: "He himself has led me astray,"
for he has no need of the wicked.
Abominable wickedness the LORD hates
and he does not let it happen to those who fear him.
God in the beginning created human beings
and made them subject to their own free choice.

Anonymous (ID: 53yhQyV) 04/22/17(Sat)23:47:25 No.122374888
File: 1492838653352.jpg (168 KB, 1100x1397)



>>122374132
Let us all give thanks, to the ONLY RELIGION THAT FORBADE KEKOLDRY

As it is written in the book of the law:

He that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD.
Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.

John 2:15 above

Anonymous (ID: yPK9f3Mq) 07/25/17(Tue)22:40:57 No.134952000 ▶
File: 2b06f87bcfbb72bf970c69231(...).jpg (99 KB, 500x743)



>Let us therefore enlist ourselves, brethren, with all earnestness in. His faultless ordinances Let us consider those who serve under our generals, with what order, obedience, and submissiveness they perform the things which are commanded them. All are not prefects, nor commanders of a thousand, nor of a hundred, nor of fifty, nor the like, but each one in his own rank performs the things commanded by the king and the generals.

- Pope Clement I 1 Clement 37 to the Corinthians
- This is St Clement of Roma who was taught and ordained by Apostle Peter and Apostle Paul. WHO IS IN THE BIBLE as verified by the Church Fathers.

Philippians 4:3
>And I [Paul] entreat you also, true yoke fellow, help those women which labored with me in the gospel, with CLEMENT also, and with other my fellow laborers, WHOSE NAMES ARE IN THE BOOK OF LIFE.

Anonymous (ID: xn3/Bv3p) 07/10/17(Mon)01:59:48 No.133079233 ▶
File: cambridge.jpg (209 KB, 542x687)



Tertullian Apology ch 42
We are no Brahmins, or Indian gymnosophists, who live in woods, and as it were in exile from other men; and we act as men under the warmest sense of gratitude to God our Lord, the Creator of all things; and we reject nothing He has made for the use of man. We are indeed very temperate in our enjoyments, and cautious in transgressing the bounds of reason, and abusing the favours of His indulging providence, therefore we come to your forum, we frequent your shambles, your baths, your shops, your stalls, your inns, and your marts, and all other kinds of commerce; WE COHABIT, WE SAIL, WE WAR, WE TILL, WE TRAFFIC WITH YOU; we likewise communicate our arts and work for the public; and notwithstanding all this, how we should be of no service to the public is a thing quite past my understanding.



Anonymous (ID: xn3/Bv3g) 07/10/17(Mon)01:22:38 No.133076499 ▶
File: 9004036b05b145138120a91ec(...).jpg (75 KB, 548x745)



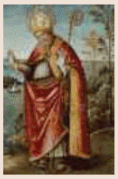
Acts 23 - Paul calls in the Roman Army to protect him from a mob of Kikes
> "When it was day, the Jews made a plot and bound themselves by an oath neither to eat nor drink till they had killed Paul. There were more than forty who made this conspiracy... Now the son of Paul's sister heard of their ambush, so he went and entered the barracks and told Paul. Paul called one of the centurions...But do not be persuaded(yield to) by them, for more than forty of their men are lying in ambush for him, who have bound themselves by an oath neither to eat nor drink till they have killed him. ...Then he called two of the centurions and said, "Get ready two hundred soldiers, with seventy horsemen and two hundred spearmen to go as far as Caesarea at the third hour of the night.Also provide mounts for Paul to ride and bring him safely to Felix the governor."

Sirach justification for killing people according to the Lord
>Better is death than a wretched life,
>everlasting sleep than constant illness.

Saint Basil the Great:
Our fathers did not think that killing in war was murder. (XIV:605)



Anonymous (ID: yPK9f3Mq) 07/25/17(Tue)22:28:09 No.134950581 ▶
File: Italian_painting_Saint_Au(...).jpg (301 KB, 656x1000)



Luke 3:14
>Soldiers also asked him, 'And we, what shall we do?' And he said to them, 'do not shake them up (to extort) or by false accusation, and be content with your wages.

>If the Christian Religion forbade war altogether, those who sought salutary advice in the Gospel would rather have been counseled to cast aside their arms, and to give up soldiering altogether. Instead they were told: 'do not extort, nor bring false charges against anyone, and be content with your wages.If he commanded them to be content with their pay, he did not forbid soldiering
- Saint Augustine Ep. To Marcellus, 138

Luke
>And he said to them, "When I sent you out with no moneybag or knapsack or sandals, did you lack anything?" They said, "Nothing." He said to them, "But now let the one who has a moneybag take it, and likewise a knapsack. And LET THE ONE WHO HAS NO SWORD SELL HIS CLOAK AND BUY ONE. For I tell you that this Scripture must be fulfilled in me: 'And he was numbered with the transgressors.' For what is written about me has its fulfillment." And they said, "Look, Lord, here are two swords." And he said to them, "It is enough."

John
>Then Simon Peter, having a sword, drew it and struck the high priest's servant and cut off his right ear. (The servant's name was Malchus.) So Jesus said to Peter, "Put your sword into its sheath; shall I not drink the cup that the Father has given me?"
-He said not to throw it away BUT TO PUT IT BACK.

Acts 10 - Peter does not refuse baptism of a Roman Centurion

Matthew 8:5-13 -- Jesus admires his faith and righteousness and never forbids him from being a soldier.

Matthew 10:34
>I come not to bring peace but a sword.

Luke 19:27
>But as for these enemies of mine, who did not want me to reign over them, bring them here and slay them before me."

Anonymous (ID: CVnJW6+w) 07/26/17(Wed)10:43:03 No.135004267 ▶
File: 3dc371bc8edf7f577530b7bda(...).jpg (161 KB, 626x887)



Nehemiah 4:13,17-18
>Therefore set I in the lower places behind the wall, and on the higher places, I even set the people after their families with their swords, their spears, and their bows. They which built on the wall, and they that bare burdens, with those that laded, every one with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other hand held a weapon.For the builders, every one had his sword girded by his side, and so builded. And he that sounded the trumpet was by me.

Luke 14:31-32 - Jesus speaks well of large expensive armies.
>Or what king would go to war against another king without first sitting down to consider whether his ten thousand soldiers could go up against the twenty thousand coming against him? And if he didn't think he could win, he would send a representative to discuss terms of peace while his enemy was still a long way off.

>We do not seek peace in order to be at war, but we go to war that we may have peace. Be peaceful, therefore, in warring, so that you may vanquish those whom you war against, and bring them to the prosperity of peace"
-Saint Augustine ep. 185

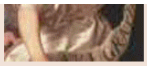
>We wrestle in prayer for those fighting in a righteous cause, and for the King who reigns righteously, that whatsoever is opposed to those who act righteously be destroyed.
-Origen Against Celsus **Book VIII Ch 73**

Without ceasing, for all our emperors we offer prayer. We pray for life prolonged; for security to the empire; for protection to the imperial house; for brave armies, a faithful senate, a virtuous people, the world at rest, whatever, as man or Caesar, an emperor would wish.
- Tertullian Apology ch 30

Anonymous (ID: YVEhWOG0) 07/25/17(Tue)22:29:50 No.134950787 ▶
File: 3acabf98785114508453751 27(...).jpg (54 KB, 520x633)



Hebrews 11
>And what more shall I say? For time would fail me to tell of Gideon, Barak, Samson, Jephthah, of David and Samuel and the prophets—who through faith conquered kingdoms, enforced justice, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions, quenched the power of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, were made strong out of weakness, became mighty in war, put foreign armies to flight.



Ecclesiastes 3:3
>There is a time to kill a time to heal

Ephesians 4:26
>Be angry and do not sin, do not let the sun go down on your anger.

Anonymous (ID: yPK9f3Mq) 07/25/17(Tue)22:37:52 No.134951676 ▶
File: 569px-Saint_Augustine,_14(...).jpg (154 KB, 569x1023)



Luke 12
>If the servant sayeth in his heart. My lord delayeth his coming" and shall begin to beat the servants and maidens and eat and drink and be drunken. The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh for him not. and at an hour that is he not aware And HE WILL CUT HIM INTO PIECES and will appoint his portion with the faithless. And that servant which knew his Lord's will and did not prepared nor commit to his will HE SHALL BE BEATEN WITH MANY STRIPES. But he that knew not and did not commit things worthy of stripes HE SHALL BE BEATEN WITH ONLY A FEW STRIPES. For unto much is given much is required.



Which is derived from Sirach 42
>But of these things do not be ashamed,
>lest you sin to save face:
>Of the Law of the Most High and his precepts,
>or of justice that acquits the ungodly;
>Of sharing the expenses of a business or a journey,
>of dividing an inheritance or property;
>Of accuracy of scales and balances,
>of tested measures and weights;
>Of acquiring much or little,
>of bargaining in dealing with a merchant;
>Of constant training of children,
>OF BEATING OF THE SIDES OF A WICKED SERVANT

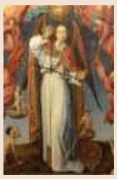
HERETIC (ID: JQoZbLfh) 07/24/17(Mon)22:03:27 No.134829809 ▶
File: 1473221081721.gif (687 KB, 664x714)



Romans 13
Let every person be subject to the governing authorities. For there is no authority except from God, and those that exist have been instituted by God. Therefore whoever resists the authorities resists what God has appointed, and those who resist will incur judgment. For rulers are not a terror to good conduct, but to bad. Would you have no fear of the one who is in authority? Then do what is good, and you will receive his approval, for he is God's servant for your good. But if you do wrong, be afraid, FOR HE DOES NOT BEAR THE SWORD IN VAIN. For he is the servant of God, an avenger who carries out God's wrath on the wrongdoer. Therefore one must be in subjection, not only to avoid God's wrath but also for the sake of conscience. For because of this you also pay taxes, for the authorities are ministers of God, attending to this very thing. Pay to all what is owed to them: taxes to whom taxes are owed, revenue to whom revenue is owed, respect to whom respect is owed, honor to whom honor is owed.



Anonymous (ID: yPK9f3Mq) 07/25/17(Tue)22:42:02 No.134952117 ▶
File: 2ef4b602e71ba6f4bb582f7a0(...).jpg (148 KB, 736x1128)



>You have said that all these things are caused by us, and that to us ought to be attributed the misfortunes where with the world is now shaken and distressed...THE WORLD itself is now announcing, and, BEARING WITNESS TO IT'S DECLINE by the testimony of its failing estate...[SUCH AS] The layers of marble are dug out in less quantity from the disemboweled and wearied mountains; the diminished quantities of gold and silver suggest the early exhaustion of the metals, and the impoverished veins are straitened and decreased day by day; the husbandman is FAILING in the fields, the sailor at sea, THE SOLDIER IN THE CAMP, innocence in the market, JUSTICE IN THE TRIBUNAL, concord in friendships, skillfulness in the arts, DISIPLINE IN MORALS.

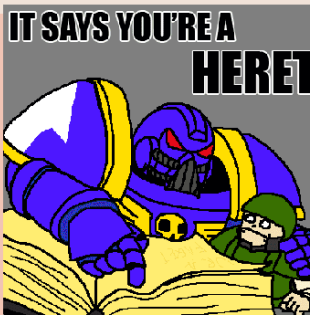
-Cyprian of Carthage Treatise V, To Demetrianus **Section III**

Anonymous (ID: xn3/Bv3g) 07/10/17(Mon)01:33:43 No.133077330 ▶
File: 051107_oldest_church.jpg (31 KB, 461x333)



If a man shall steal an ox, or a sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall restore five oxen for an ox, and four sheep for a sheep. If a thief be found breaking up, and be smitten that he die, there shall no blood be shed for him. If the sun be risen upon him, there shall be blood shed for him; for he should make full restitution; if he have nothing, then he shall be sold for his theft.

The oldest church in Israel again from the 200s AD. Has the following inscriptions
"Gaianus, also called Porphyrius, centurion, our brother, has made the pavement at his own expense as an act of liberality. Brutius carried out the work."
This city was a Roman fortress back in those days, where all the Roman soldiers lived. This is the city of Megiddo, or Armageddon in Greek, the very same infamous Armageddon in the book of Revelations. This church was funded and operated by Roman soldiers, and one was even a Centurion.



File (hide): 1452109491897.jpg (666.77 KB, 1377x1545, 459:515, Bloch-SermonOnTheMount.jpg)



[–] ▶ Anonymous 01/06/16 (Wed) 20:44:51 ID: 1b41cb No.240352 >>240359 >>240418 [Watch Thread]

>But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

What did He mean by this?

▶ Anonymous 01/06/16 (Wed) 21:04:01 ID: 4c7187 No.240359 >>240369 >>240408 >>240631

>>240352 (OP)
I've posted before about this but it's better translated as "do not diametrically oppose an evildoer" and the reason you were supposed to turn the other cheek is because

>1. In antiquity, you only hit someone with your right hand (the clean one)

>2. Backhands were to insult, a frontal slap showed equality and challenge.

>3. By turning your cheek the aggressor was forced to stop hitting you or acknowledge you as an equal; that was quite a statement to a Roman by a conquered Jew.

So, Jesus was telling us to fight back smartly, using public shame as a weapon, not just attack head on like a moron

▶ Anonymous 01/07/16 (Thu) 08:30:46 ID: 994133 No.240519 >>240631 >>240634

>>240408
Matthew 5:39
ἐγὼ δὲ λέγω ὑμῖν μὴ ἀντιστῆναι τῷ πονηρῷ· ἀλλ' ὅστις σε ῥαπίσει ἐπὶ τὴν δεξιὰν σου σιαγόνα στρέψον αὐτῷ καὶ τὴν ἄλλην·

First off, what you are translating as "do not resist" is "ἀντιστῆναι." ἀντιστῆναι has more to it than resist, Strong's Concordance at 436 notes "to take a -complete- stand against" and it derived from a -military- term to diametrically oppose one's foes. Thayer's notes "to set oneself against"

"Resist" here is passive, but the term ἀντιστῆναι clearly denotes an aggressive posture. Better might be "but I say unto you, do not square off against an evil doer"

Especially in the context of the examples all being examples of how to engage in intelligent resistance -

"Turn the other cheek" I already explained.

"Give him your cloak too" is Christ referencing Exodus 22:26 to shame your opponent. Exodus 22:26 compels creditors to return the cloak at night so that the poor can sleep in it. By giving up your cloak you shame the creditor who is willing to sue for your tunic - and God will hear the cries of the debtor, Exodus promises this.

As for walking the extra mile, that's a reference to the Roman law of impressment which allowed a Roman soldier to compel a person of a conquered state to carry his pack for one mile but no further. By carrying it the 2nd mile, the soldier would be forced to comically beg you to put it down lest his commanding officer see and he get in trouble.

So, it clearly does not mean to not fight back - it means to fight back smartly. This is what happens when people try to read scripture with no reference for the history or culture it was written in, not to mention reading a bad rendering of the Greek in order to keep the poor in their place.

Remember Christians, Christ taught us to fight smartly, not to not fight. Of course a Christian fights against evil! How could we not?

Anonymous (ID: GqK+D9hz) 03/22/18(Thu)21:26:37 No.165006658 ▶
File: 1487039009734.jpg (159 KB, 472x640)



Some have complained that there is no citation for the backhanded slap but that it is just a theory. The reason why scholars do not readily provide a citation is it comes from the Talmud. There are a number of references to various to traditions in the Talmud that are found in the gospels, because of Jesus' debates with Pharisees and St. Paul who was one himself. This is what scholars have when they do have a citation. I add this to anon's (thank you anon) original work as request from some atheists.

Anonymous (ID: GqK+D9hz) 03/22/18(Thu)21:26:57 No.165006695 ▶
File: 1506716547285.jpg (363 KB, 1344x1344)



Originally to use a backhand slap against a superior was a serious offense since was meant for the slave class, or those goyim that did not bathe, since the back of the hand was used so to touch an unclean person as little as possible while still striking them. Touching something unclean with the palm of the hand made that hand generally unusable. So the Jews Jesus is speaking to would see this not just as dishonorable but also a baseless insult. To turn the other cheek would force the ones backhanding them to recognize that Jews indeed bathe just as the civilized Romans and Greeks did by slapping them with front. So if a goy were to turn his cheek to a Jew that is backhanding him, then the goy would be forcing the Jew to recognize that he is clean as he is. In a personal argument, to force a Jew to recognize that he is your equal is more effective than just punching him. If he does not recognize his equality with you, then observers would have been redpilled on kikery.

Anonymous (ID: GqK+D9hz) 03/22/18(Thu)21:27:15 No.165006738 ▶
File: 1518390022960.jpg (109 KB, 432x600)



>Since the famous edition of the New Testament by Johann Jakob Wettstein at least, New testament scholars have been aware that in some rabbinic texts a backhanded slap was considered particularly blameworthy. (1) The commentary on the New Testament by Hermann Strack and Paul Billerbeck advanced Wettstein's research. (2) The key text is m. B. Qam. 8.6: "If one cuff his fellow, he must pay him a sela." R. Yehuda in the name of R. Jose the Galilean says, "A maneh . If he slapped him, he must pay him two hundred zuz; [if he hit him] with the back of his hand [לאחר ידו] he must pay him four hundred zuz". (3) Samuel Greengus has shown that the offense in a number of different Babylonian laws including the Laws of Hammurapi. In the Laws of Hammurapi (§ § 202-205) a social inferior who struck the side of a superior's face was flogged, and a slave who did the same to a free person who lost an ear. (4) He thinks that talion is naturally associated with the slapping of a face, since m. B. Qam. 8.6 and the Hammurapi Laws (§ § 202-205) are in sections dealing with "serious bodily injuries". If talion was the "ancient literary and legal setting for a discussion of dignitory torts", then the similarity between the Mishnaic passage and Matthew is explained. (5)

Anonymous (ID: GqK+D9hz) 03/22/18(Thu)21:28:24 No.165006871 ▶
File: 1493440161082.jpg (113 KB, 450x618)



>R. Yehuda ha Nasi (fourth generation Tannaitic teacher who died 217 AD and who redacted the Mishnah) took his view from R. Jose the Galilean (2nd generation Tannaitic teacher) concerning the fine for slapping one's friend. (6) One can assume that the Mishnaic teaching may well have it's origins in the 1st century AD or before. The commentator Yom-Tove Lippman Heller (17th century AD) calls such a strike "extreme humiliation" (7) .(קלון יותר) t. B. Qam. 9.31 requires the same payment for a similar transgression: "If one has struck another with one's backhand [באחר ידו], with a paper, with a pinaz, with untanned hides, or with a role of documents that are in one's hands, then one pays 400 zuz. Not because it is a blow of pain, but because it is a blow of [public] shame (8) ".(בויון) Greengus interprets this to mean that the fine is not so high because of the pain, but because of the public dishonor. (9) The Mishnaic text on the "backhanded slap" appears in the Palestinian and Babylonian Talmuds. (10)

Anonymous (ID: GqK+D9hz) 03/22/18(Thu)21:29:08 No.165006937 ▶
File: Gates of Paradise.jpg (287 KB, 728x1013)



>Good men undertake wars, when they find themselves in such a position as regards the conduct of human affairs, that right conduct requires them to act, or to make others act in this way. Otherwise John, when the soldiers who came to be baptized asked, What shall we do? Would have replied, Throw away your arms; give up the service; never strike, or wound, or disable any one. But knowing that such actions in battle were not murderous but authorized by law, and that the soldiers did not thus avenge themselves, but defend the public safety, he replied, "Do not extort (shake 'em up/διασείω/CONCVTERE), accuse no man falsely, and be content with your wages." Luke 3:14 But as the Manichæans are in the habit of speaking evil of John, let them hear the Lord Jesus Christ Himself ordering this money to be given to Cæsar, which John tells the soldiers to be content with. "Give," He says, "to Cæsar the things that are Cæsar's." Matthew 22:21 For tribute-money is given on purpose to pay the soldiers for war. Again, in the case of the centurion who said, "I am a man under authority, and have soldiers under me: and I say to one, Go, and he goes; and to another, Come, and he comes; and to my servant, Do this, and he does it," Christ gave due praise to his faith; Matthew 8:9-10 He did not tell him to leave the service. But there is no need here to enter on the long discussion of just and unjust ways. [Unlike the woman caught in adultery who he told to "go and sin no more" John 8:11]

St. Augustine Against Faustas 22.74 His quotation of Luke 3:14 is as follows "Neminem concusseritis" The Vulgata reads "Neminem concutiatis"

Anonymous (ID: GqK+D9hz) 03/22/18(Thu)21:29:51 No.165007022 ▶
File: 1489904433546.jpg (155 KB, 465x600)



This entire passage (Matthew 5:38-42) is not about bloodshed but personal retaliation. The "Eye for an Eye" was wrongly taught to extend beyond court ruling (what Torah puts) and into personal private quarrels by Pharisees.

To sum it all up Jesus' words are: When one is in a dispute with a neighbor it is better to strike a man by revealing his own nature and thereby condemning him publicly, than to strike him back with a slap to dishonor him and the matter escalates into violence and that you are condemned with him.

Anonymous (ID: GqK+D9hz) 03/22/18(Thu)21:30:08 No.165007049 ▶
File: 1492652408816.jpg (86 KB, 762x1000)



1. J. J. Wettstein (ed.), Novum Testamentum Graecum cum variis lectionibus et commentario duobus tomis (2 vols.; Amsterdam: Dommer, 1751-52), I, p.309
2. Str-B, I, p. 342.
3. P. Blackman (ed), Mishnayoth (trans. P. Blackman; 7 vols.; New York: Judaica, 1963), IV, p. 66. According to Blackman, p.67 apparatus, a maneh = 100 zuz = 25 selah.
4. S. Greengus, 'Filling Gaps: Laws Found in Babylonia and in the Mishna but Absent in the Hebrew Bible', Maarav 7 (1991), pp. 149-71 (152-55). Cf. Laws of Eshnunna §42.
5. Greengus, 'Filling Gaps', pp.154-44.
6. Scholars take this as a reference to the generations of the Tannaim from H.L. Strack and G. Stemberger, Introduction to the Talmud and Midrash (Minneapolis: Fortress Press, 1996), pp. 73, 76.
7. C. Albeck (ed.), Shisha Sedre Mishnah (Hebrew) (3. vols.; Jerusalem: Eshkol, 1955), II, p. 20 (m. B. Qam.).
8. t. B. Qam. 9.31 (see Liberman [ed.], Tosefta [5 vols.; New York: Jewish Theological Seminary, 1955-73], IV, p. 49 [Nezikin]). Cf. Sifra Emor 14 to Lev 24.19-20 for a similar tradition. Cf. The texts in P. Fiebig, Jesu Bergpredigt: Rabbinische Texte zum Verständnis der Bergpredigt, ins ihren Ursprachen dargeboten und mit Erläuterungen und Lesarten versehen (Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht 1924), Teil I, pp. 95-96 (German), Teil II, pp 44-45 (Hebrew).
9. Greengus, 'Filling Gaps', p.155.
10. b. B. Qam. 90a, y. B. Qam. 7, 7a (Venice ed.). Cf. P. Schäfer and H.-J. Becker (eds.), Synopse zum Talmud Yerushalmi. IV. Ordnung Nezikin Ordnung Toharot: Nidda (Tübingen: Mohr Siebeck, 1995), p. 48. J. Weismann believes the tradition in b. B. Qam. 90a goes back to the time of Jesus ('Zur Erklärung einer Stelle der Bergpredigt', ZNW 14 [1913], pp. 175-76).

Jesus Was Not A Jew, Either By Religion Or By Ancestry

Researched and Written by Robert H. Nelson and Emma L. Nelson,
authors of *Joseph of Arimathea and Jesus* from which this article was derived
Copyright © 2015
9-8-15

Jesus was an Israelite. He was a direct descendant of Levi through Aaron.[1] Levi was a son of Jacob. Jacob was named Israel by God.[2] Jesus was also a direct descendant of Judah through David. Judah was also a son of Jacob.[3] Jacob's sons were the first Israelites. Jesus was specifically an Israelite because he was a direct descendant of two of the sons of Jacob/Israel.[4]

Why then, does everyone say that Jesus was a Jew? Most people think that Jesus was a Jew, but Jesus was an Israelite, not a Jew. Israelites were the ones who were called the chosen people of God.[5] Edomites, and their descendants, now called Jews, are not the chosen people. The fact that modern day Jews want us to think they are descended from Israelites is one of the greatest intentional lies, or misunderstandings, in all of history.

It would be virtually impossible to find a book written about Jesus that doesn't describe him as a Jew. Are they all calling him a Jew because they think he was a Jew by religion? Are they all calling him a Jew because they think he was a Jew by ancestry? A person can be a Jew by religion while not being a Jew by ancestry, and a person can be a Jew by ancestry while not being a Jew by religion. Just what are the facts concerning the religion and ancestry of Jesus?

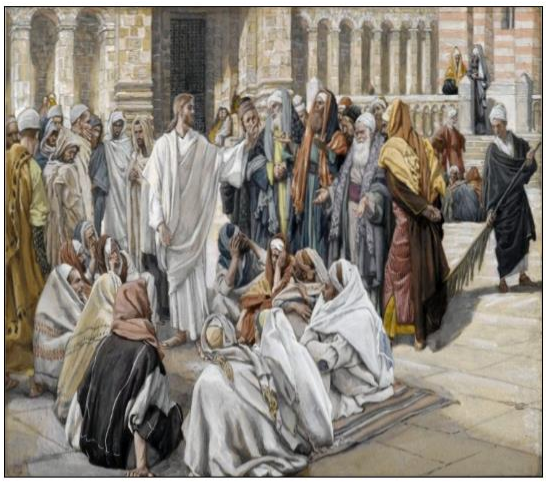
First, was Jesus a Jew as far as his religion was concerned? No, his religion was Hebrewism; or, as we now call it, the Religion of the Old Testament. That religion was the religion of the Hebrews and the Israelites, and was based on the Law of Moses and the teachings of the prophets. Stephen S. Wise, a former chief rabbi of the United States, said:

> "The return from Babylon [following the Captivity, about 538 B.C.], and the adoption of the Babylonian Talmud, marks the end of Hebrewism, and the beginning of Judaism."[6]

Jesus criticized the Jews, or Pharisees, for establishing Judaism which is based on the Talmud,[7] and which at the time of Jesus was still called the Tradition of the Elders.[8]

When the people returned from Babylon, about 538 B.C., after the Babylonian Captivity, they brought back a different religion than the one practiced just fifty years earlier. The new religion was the Tradition of the Elders (or Judaism), and that religion was based on the teachings of the rabbis rather than the laws of God.

> "Then came to Jesus scribes and Pharisees, which were of Jerusalem, saying, Why do thy disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? for they wash not their hands when they eat bread. But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition?"[9]



In this painting by James Tissot, Jesus was questioned by the Pharisees, and he rebuked them and criticized their religion.[10]

For many years after the return from the Babylonian Captivity, even at the time of Jesus, the remaining Israelites still went to the Temple and participated in the religious activities there. Those Israelites had nowhere else to go, but they tried to hold on to Hebrewism, the religion of their ancestors, even though that religion had been largely eliminated by the rabbis.

Professor Georg Hermann Schnedermann (1852-1917) of the University of Leipzig, a Lutheran theologian, made his point eloquently when he wrote about the two groups at the time of Jesus with different religions and ethnicities.

> He distinguished "between the 'Israelite' and 'Jewish' elements in the intellectual atmosphere in which Jesus grew up: though Judaism reigned in the schools of the scribes and held the field to outward appearance, yet an 'Israelite' strain of piety and conviction prevailed in a certain section of religious society. Those who walked in the green pastures and beside the still waters of this faith of the heart were in touch with the Prophets and understood all that is deepest in the Old Testament."[11]

Many of the people hoped that a leader would emerge who would turn back the clock and allow them to have the religion of God that had disappeared.[12] A mission of Jesus was to give back to the Israelites the religion that had been stolen from them. Definitely, Jesus was not a Jew by religion.

Second, was Jesus a Jew by ancestry? Jews were not Israelites as they were not descended from Jacob. They were descended from Esau, the brother of Jacob. While both were grandsons of Abraham and sons of Isaac, Jacob was favored by God.[13] Esau's descendants were called Edomites,[14] and later they were called Jews since many of them were then living in Judea because the Edomites had been captured by John Hyrcanus and forced to convert to the religion then in place in Judea. Jesus stated in Matthew, "I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel."[15] When Jesus sent his disciples out to spread his message he told them, "Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel."[16] The Jews were not a part of the sheep of the house of Israel that Jesus talked about. Note that it is not the fact that the Jews did not believe in the message of Jesus that made them not of his sheep. Jesus knew that it was because they were not of his sheep that they did not believe in his message.

> "But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you. My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me."[17]

Therefore, Jesus in his own words gave us proof that the Jews were not of his sheep, the house of Israel. They were not Israelites. Jesus knew that they didn't have the same religion or ancestry that he had.

Jacob kept his line pure and God rewarded him by making him the father of God's "chosen people."[18] Note that the Jews are not the "chosen people" even though they say that they are. Jacob's brother Esau married out of his own people and God punished him. His descendants moved to the Mount Seir area southeast of the Dead Sea. His descendants were called Edomites.[19] They were the ancestors of the people known today as Jews.[20] Later the Edomites moved into the areas vacated by the Israelites during the Captivity. Many years after that when John Hyrcanus, one of the Macabean kings, conquered the Edomites and then offered them full citizenship if they would adopt the religion then in place in Judea, this brought most of the Edomites into Judea and into the religion later known as Judaism.

> "As far as authentic history will carry us, the descendants of the Edomites are to be sought for rather amongst the Jews themselves, than amongst any other people …."[21]

The Edomite Jews claimed they were from Abraham, which they were, being descended from Esau, a son of Isaac. But a passage in John proves that the Jews were not Israelites since they told Jesus that they had never been in bondage.[22] Of course, the Israelites had been held as slaves in Egypt.[23] Those were Edomite Jews to whom Jesus was speaking.

The Jews at the time of Jesus were not a part of any tribe of Israel, including the Tribe of Judah. They were a mixture of Babylonians, Cannanites, Hittites, but mainly Edomites. The Jews of today are the descendants of those people.[24] Jesus was not a Jew but was actually an Israelite, as he was descended from Levi through Aaron and Zadok.[25] He was also an Israelite because he was descended from Judah through David.[26] Both Levi and Judah were sons of Jacob who was renamed Israel by God. During his ministry Jesus had many battles with the Pharisees who were Edomite Jews, and not Israelites.[27] The Pharisees were not respected by Jesus because they enforced the Tradition of the Elders, later known as Judaism, which Jesus did not accept.[28] Also, Jesus did not respect them because he knew that they were Edomite Jews and not Israelites.

Jesus was of the religion of Hebrewism; or, as we call it today, the Religion of the Old Testament, and he was an Israelite of the Tribes of Levi and Judah. So, contrary to what is said or written about Jesus being a Jew, he was not a Jew either by religion or by ancestry.[29]

RHN
AND
ELN

1. James Anderson, *Royal Genealogies, or the Genealogical Tables of Emperors,Kings, and Princes* (London: James Bettenham, 1732), 310-312.

2. Genesis 32:28

3. Luke 3:24-34

4. *Dictionary of the Bible* (New York: Eaton & Mains, 1900), 550.

5. 1 Chronicles 16:13

6. Roger Rusk, *The Other End of the World*: *An Alternate Theory Linking Prophecy and History* (Plano, Texas: Le Book Company, Inc., 1988), 182.

7. Moses Mielziner, *Introduction to the Talmud* (London: Funk & Wagnalls Company, 1903), 110.

8. George Holly Gilbert, *Jesus* (New York: The Macmillan Company, 1912), 193.

9. Matthew 15:1-3

10. File:Brooklyn Museum - The Pharisees Question Jesus - James Tissot.jpg, commons.wikimedia.org

11. James Stalker, *The Christology of Jesus* (London: Hodder & Stoughton, 1899), 144.

12. Rusk, *The Other End of the World,* 182.

13. Malachi 1:2-3

14. Genesis 36:8-9

15. Matthew 15:24

16. Matthew 10:5-6

17. John 10:26-27

18. Isaiah 41:8

19. Genesis 36:8-9

20. Shlomo Sand, *The Invention of the Jewish People* (London: Verso, 2009), 158.

21. Rev. Alexander McCaul, *The Old Paths, or A Comparison of the Principals and Doctrines of Modern Judaism with the Religion of Moses and the Prophets*
(London: British Society for the Propagation of the Gospel, 1837), 63.

22. John 8:31-33

23. Exodus 1:11-14

24. Sand, *The Invention of the Jewish People*, 158.

25. Anderson, *Royal Genealogies*, 310-312.

26. Anderson, *Royal Genealogies*, 308.

27. Randy DeMain, *The Nephilim Agenda,* (Maricopa, Arizona: XP Publishing, 2010), 79.

28. Benjamin H. Freedman, *Facts Are Facts* (Carson City, Nevada: Bridger House Publishers, Inc., 2009), 26.

29. Freedman, *Facts Are Facts*, 24-25.

black jesus.jpg (7 KB, 301x167) google yandex iqdb wait



Prove that Jesus wasn't black. **Anonymous** (ID: V/l6phlK) 07/06/20(Mon)06:36:23 No.266608987
>>266609103 >>266609124 >>266609190 >>266609300 >>266609463 >>266609784 >>266609919 >>266609958 >>266610011 >>266610235 >>266610933 (You) >>266611432 >>266611649 >>266611850 >>266614947 >>266614974 >>266615011 >>266615022

Prove that Jesus wasn't black. You can't

Anonymous (ID: 0HNAzXR1) 07/06/20(Mon)07:02:12 No.266610933 >>266611223 (You) >>266611423 >>266611847

>>266608987 (OP)
>Jesus was a Judean, not a "Jew"
>The Judeans of the second temple period were a number of religious sects, none of which survive today
>Modern Jews are descended from the Pharisees, who were the primary adversaries of Christ: John 8:44
>The assertion that Jesus was a "Jew" as we know them in either an ethnic or religious sense is at least misleading
>"Jesus was a Jew" is a slogan that originated with Protestant Judaizers
>The slogan is an anachronism, Talmudic Judaism did not exist in Christ's time
>The central text of the Jewish religion, the Babylonian Talmud, wasn't completed until the late 5th or early 6th century
>David was fair skinned, ruddy (reddish tanned fair skin), and handsome and Jesus is of his bloodline: 1 Samuel 17:42
>However, Jesus himself was not so beautiful that you would be smitten by sight alone, it was his doctrine that drew you in, such as the sermon on the mount: Isaiah 53:1-2
>Judeans of that era were physically nearly indistinguishable from Greeks aside from circumcision
>Spartans were considered kin to Judeans: 1 Maccabees 12:5-7
>About 177 AD the Greek philosopher Celsus, in his book 'The True Word', expressed what appears to have been the consensus Jewish opinion about Jesus, that his father was a Roman soldier called Pantera. 'Pantera' means Panther and was a fairly common name among Roman soldiers. The rumor is repeated in the Talmud and in medieval Jewish writings where Jesus is referred to as "Yeshu ben Pantera." While I don't agree with it, in order for the rumor to catch it would have to have some grain of truth, suggesting that his appearance did not contradict the possibility
>Jesus, among Roman disciples, had to be specifically picked out with a sign by Judas because he looked so much like those around him that a physical description could not be used to sufficiently identify him: Matthew 26:48 - 48 Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he: hold him fast.

Anonymous (ID: ZFliMdlu) 07/06/20(Mon)07:42:23 No.266614138 >>266614832 (You)

>>266613257 (You)
Funny how shills just stop responding when proven theologically and historically wrong

Anonymous (ID: 0HNAzXR1) 07/06/20(Mon)07:50:49 No.266614832 >>266615409 (You)

>>266614138
1/2
Hahaha, ain't it? It's so transparent, man.

There's a concerted, intentional effort to not only mis/disinform about those things but also many, many others, and it's no coincidence that when you get to certain levels in the chains it starts to build a pattern of specific individuals. This is a push they're trying to cash in on after years of misinformation and demoralization, that whites and Christianity are separate. Which they're not.

It's to remove a center of gravity, a bedrock that gives the moral, physical, etc strength to fight, or failing that to befuddle everyone but especially whites as to what Christianity is and what it means. A related example is trying to push that reparations are owed to blacks for American slavery and that this is an original sin which, due to cancel culture death cult nonsense, not only justifies dismantling and destroying whites (completely ignoring that even if that were the case, that price was paid for in blood, welfare, and African aid many years ago) but America itself.

they want blacks and whites to feel that they have no shared history and no shared destiny as Americans, to destroy american identity, invalidate it, and therefore justify dismantling the cores of America. They want to destroy the constitution and bill of rights.

it creates this overwhelming alternate reality of sorts, and one of the final goals is to control the very way we articulate our thoughts and speech, to reduce our conception of ideas they don't want us to understand. It's the ultimate brainfucking, to not only give up freedom but to be unable to comprehend it, to connect ideas.

Anonymous (ID: 0HNAzXR1) 07/06/20(Mon)07:57:53 No.266615409
alexis de tocqueville.png (1.94 MB, 1200x1696) google yandex iqdb wait



>>266614832 (You)
2/2
They want us to have a mental model that causes our reasoning to be based entirely on inductive and/or deductive reasoning as opposed to abductive. Inductive and deductive are both inherently vulnerable to their methods of propaganda. In inductive reasoning, something leading to a conclusion does not and cannot guarantee it. In deductive, the conclusion relies on the truthfulness of the premise. Abductive reasoning on the other hand starts with a set of facts. You then develop hypotheses that, if true, would provide the best explanation for these facts. The most tenable hypothesis is the one that best explains the facts. Because of the uncertainties inherent to meaningfully navigating reality, conclusive proof or refutation of hypotheses is the exception rather than the rule. This is why we have things like the presumption of innocence, and why (((they))) fucking hate that, why (((they))) build up paradigms based around shit like cancel culture. (((They))) try to take a complex world, with emergent outcomes generated by volatile systems (due to involving humans) where output is not always proportionate to input, outputs may not repeat, etc., and force us to perceive them as complicated systems which are additive and inherently solvable.

Karl Popper's theory of science and his position that scientific reasoning should start with multiple hypotheses and proceed by rejecting or eliminating hypotheses, while tentatively accepting only those hypotheses that cannot be refuted, is a major fucking thing that fucks marxist golems in the ass. A concept you can derive from this is that a hypothesis unable to be fully disposed of is, inherently, just as important as a hypothesis for which there is significant evidence as it is possible that you are misinformed at all times even when, from your perspective, it appears that all relevant information has been obtained.\

This one shift causes people to be able to really and actually fucking talk. (((They))) hate it



"Even despots accept the excellence of liberty. The simple truth is that they wish to keep it for themselves and promote the idea that no one else is at all worthy of it. Thus, our opinion of liberty does not reveal our differences but the relative value which we place on our fellow man. We can state with conviction, therefore, that a man's support for absolute government is in direct proportion to the contempt he feels for his country."
-Alexis de Tocqueville



Anonymous (ID: EOeLBg2w) 07/06/20(Mon)07:08:36 No.266611423 >>266611586 (You)

>>266610933 (You)
Great stuff. Thank you

Anonymous (ID: 0HNAzXR1) 07/06/20(Mon)07:10:33 No.266611586

>>266611423
Sure thing, man. Glad it helps.

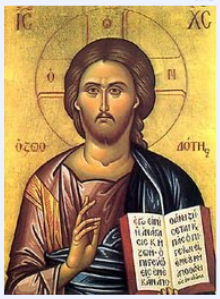
▶ Anonymous 06/25/18 (Mon) 07:43:55 No.11768600 >>11768608 >>11768615

File (hide): 54839b5f9a45de6···.jpg (138.74 KB, 726x572, 33:26, 7fb469115821726e7a486d7f57....jpg) (h) (u)



>>11768588
Titus 1:14 "Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.
<<Jews are Judean Edomites, descendants of Esau.>>
Amos 5: 25-26 "Have ye offered unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness forty years, O house of Israel? But ye have borne the tabernacle of your Moloch and Chiun your images, the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves."
Isaiah 34:8 "For it is the day of the LORD'S vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion."
John 7:1 "After these things Jesus walked in Galilee: for he would not walk in Jewry, because the Jews sought to kill him."
John 7:13 "Howbeit no man spake openly of him for fear of the Jews."
John 19:38 "And after this Joseph of Arimathaea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave him leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus."
John 20:19 "Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you."
Acts 7:43 "Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Moloch, and the star of your god Remphan, figures which ye made to worship them: and I will carry you away beyond Babylon."
Ephesians 3:6 "That the Gentiles should be fellowheirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel:"
Romans 11:25 "For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in."
Jeremiah 31:37 "Thus saith the LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the LORD."
Acts 2:36 "Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly, that God hath made that same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ."
Revelation 11:8 "And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified."
<<Golotha, Jerusalem in the west bank of Israel.>>
Ezekiel 13:16 "To wit, the prophets of Israel which prophesy concerning Jerusalem, and which see visions of peace for her, and there is no peace, saith the Lord GOD. "
Ezekiel 15:6-7 "Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; As the vine tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the inhabitants of Jerusalem. And I will set my face against them; they shall go out from one fire, and another fire shall devour them; and ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I set my face against them."
Ezekiel 17:12 "Say now to the rebellious house, Know ye not what these things mean? tell them, Behold, the king of Babylon is come to Jerusalem, and hath taken the king thereof, and the princes thereof, and led them with him to Babylon;"
Ezekiel 20:3 "Son of man, speak unto the elders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Are ye come to enquire of me? As I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will not be enquired of by you."
Ezekiel 20:13 "But the house of Israel rebelled against me in the wilderness: they walked not in my statutes, and they despised my judgments, which if a man do, he shall even live in them; and my sabbaths they greatly polluted: then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them in the wilderness, to consume them."
Ezekiel 21:12 "Cry and howl, son of man: for it shall be upon my people, it shall be upon all the princes of Israel: terrors by reason of the sword shall be upon my people: smite therefore upon thy thigh."
Ezekiel 21:25 "And thou, profane wicked prince of Israel, whose day is come, when iniquity shall have an end"
Ezekiel 22:18 "Son of man, the house of Israel is to me become dross: all they are brass, and tin, and iron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace; they are even the dross of silver."

File (hide): 06bc224fbf353fa··· .jpg (36.11 KB, 232x316, 58:79, 8769576.jpg)



[–] ▶ **Christianity is a Political Theory** **Anonymous** 11/16/16 (Wed) 14:32:47 ID: 1d81bf No.8267437 >>8267488 >>8267519 >>8267537 >>8267539 >>8267693 >>8267813 >>8267932 >>8268482 >>8268627 >>8268806 >>8269008 >>8269125 >>8269744 >>8270347 >>8270701 >>8270736 >>8270806 [Watch Thread] [Show all post]

Dear anons,

my aim here today is to redpill you on the merits of a specific philosophy, namely Christianity.

>Christianity is a religion, anon.

Christianity, like all religions, is a philosophy.

>Religions have Gods', anon. Philosophies do not.

All philosophy's have 'Gods' anon.

Now that we've clarified this, let me tell you a little about myself.

>Be 35-45
>Have undergraduate degrees in electrical engineering and computer science
>Worked in strategic risk
>Have met (and done business with) some high-level Khazars, as well as their tribunes
>Be Orthodox Christian

>You can't be a computer scientist and believe in God, anon...

Computer science was pioneered by men who believed in God, anon. For "seven heavens", see "OSI model"; for "God", see "Kernel"; and for "demons", see "daemons". Binary is often traced back to Leibniz: However, Leibniz derived binary from the hexagrams of the i-Ching, the basis of Taoism. In fact, binary mathematics can be traced to the Pythagoreans as well as the ancient Egyptians. The English word, "think", is derived from the Latin, ducere, which is to "draw from two creations".

In short, anon, you may consider that faith in a supernatural force is a sign of a weak and irrational mind but, as you consider your response, consider that you are about to use a device that relies upon the discoveries of weak and irrational minds.

In fact, many computer scientists find faith during the course of their studies, or have their faith confirmed. Some even subscribe to their own concepts of intelligent design. So, yes, I can believe in God, anon.

▶ **Anonymous** 11/16/16 (Wed) 14:34:26 ID: 1d81bf No.8267450 >>8267873 >>8268806

File (hide): d97817300b71a47··· .jpg (58.49 KB, 400x249, 400:249, 76554876.jpg)



> Ok...so why Christianity, anon, and why Orthodoxy?

Ok, now for a brief history lesson.

Babylonian captivity

The Babylonian captivity or Babylonian exile is the period in Jewish history during which a number of Judeans/Judahites of the ancient Kingdom of Judah were captives in Babylonia. These deportations are commenced around 597 BCE and primarily affected the royal court - in other words, the royal court (along with other high ranking Judeans) were held as hostages in Babylonia, while the majority of the population of Judea was left intact.

After the fall of Babylon to the Persian king Cyrus the Great in 539 BCE, exiled Judeans were permitted to return to Judea. According to the biblical book of Ezra, construction of the second temple in Jerusalem began in 537 BCE. All these events are considered significant in Jewish history and culture, and had a far-reaching impact on the development of Judaism.

Prior to this time, Judaic teaching was focussed on the Tanakh and primarily the books of Moses, or the laws of Moses. The Tanakh was taught via the Rabbinical oral tradition. However, during their captivity, the high-ranking Judeans in Babylonia began to adopt mystical and occult practices peculiar to the local pagan religions. They began to incorporate these heretical teachings into their own faith (much as Western Christians have done with Pagan festivals such as Jul). Many of these teachings were antithetical to Judaism at this time. Why did they do this? Well, their God, who had led them to the "promised land" had now abandoned them, and they hated him with a vengeance.

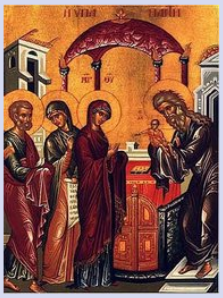
Once they had returned to Judea, the nobility began to proselytize this new religion while, all along, pretending it was a more refined version of the old. Many Judeans went along with this, but others did not. Many Judeans refused to accept the new teachings, known as the Talmud, and continued to practice their faith as they had always done. Some of these groups ideologies survive to this day. The Kairites, do not accept the Talmud, for example, and nor do the Samaritans. We might know some of these people as "Torah Jews", but to 'Talmud Jews' they are heretics and not even "self-hating Jews".

Others were opposed to the new teachings and their teachers, the Pharisees. We might think of the Zealots, with whom Judas Iscariot was said to be aligned. John The Baptist was a famous opponent: A puritanical 'Torah Jew' who ensconced himself in the desert and proclaimed that a messiah would come to deliver the Judeans from evil. The evil he referred to was not the Roman occupation.

Soon, a new opponent emerged, who was called Jesus Christ. While The Baptist claimed that this Christ was indeed the messiah he had spoken of, Christ himself did not act as those who had anticipated him expected. Indeed, this is what led to his downfall. Like John The Baptist, the evil Christ referred to was not the Roman occupation. Instead of violence, Christ relied on memes.

▶ **Anonymous** 11/16/16 (Wed) 14:35:44 ID: 1d81bf No.8267462 >>8268751 >>8269421

File (hide): e68de6e5c2dc8ef··· .jpg (52.74 KB, 286x384, 143:192, 65867486546.jpg)



What is Talmudic Judaism?

In short: Satanism. No, I don't mean that it is 'like' Satanism: I mean it 'is' Satanism. Any concept you have of Satanism is most likely absurdly inaccurate. Perhaps you picture something that looks like a #spiritcooking event? Well, if you think that, then you think that Christianity is all about what goes on during a liturgical ceremony i.e. frocks, incense, chanting, and so on. Do you see how absurd that sounds?

Satanism is a philosophy, and its tenets aren't what you think they are. It doesn't simply profess a list of commandments that are antithetical to the commandments of God handed to Moses, for example. There is no rule in Satanism that says you should kill people for fun, for example. Satanists don't feel compelled to be evil in objection to the Christian imperative to be good, because Satanists don't accept that there is any such thing as 'good' or 'evil'. What's good for them is inherently good, even if it entails someone else being subjected to evil, thus "good is evil and evil is good". In other words, "do what thou will".

So what's with all the ritualistic stuff, I hear you ask? Well, a part of it is tradition. Judaism is based on the writings of the Tanakh and the Rabbinical oral tradition. Similarly, Orthodoxy is based on the writings contained in the Septuagint (Old Testament) and the New Testament, as well as Church (meaning the congregation and nothing else) tradition. We do not paint icons because the Bible tells us to, but because we were inspired by the holy spirit to do so in the past. This is now a part of our tradition and, therefore, a part of our faith. (Our icons are a particularly potent form of meme.)

Satanism has its traditions too. Some of these are based on the occult practices by which the Talmud was inspired, whereas others are more modern developments. During times of religious persecution, when a Satanist who was exposed would face certain death, Satanism needed to go further underground. It had to be passed off as something else, and this something else was nearly always "theatrical" in nature (Marina Abramovitch is by no means a pioneer of this technique). Like those of the alchemists, the teachings of Satanism were often enciphered in codexes or grimoires. Indeed, for many of us who've studied cryptography, that is usually our first passing introduction to the world of mysticism and the occult (did you think that Cicada 3301 were the first to come up with the idea of linking cryptography and Thelema?). Yes: sadly, cryptography owes some of its progress to occult practices.

Ultimately though, the ritual is designed to instill a certain frame of mind. Some rituals are designed to overcome one's conscience. Some are designed to make one feel powerful. Most of all though, Satanism is about deception. Indeed, Satan is The Betrayer, or The Deceiver. Satanic magic is often, therefore, focussed on deception; on altering perceptions and by doing so altering 'reality'. The rituals I mentioned are often designed to deceive oneself, so that one can achieve a given objective.

▶ **Anonymous** 11/16/16 (Wed) 14:37:17 ID: 1d81bf No.8267478 >>8267630 >>8267966 >>8268065

File (hide): 55759ae15fae648··· .jpg (51.78 KB, 285x384, 95:128, 65854546.jpg)



What is Christianity?

Put simply, Christianity is/was a counter-revolutionary political theory. The Pharisees had been clever when they had incorporated the Talmud within Rabbinic Judaism. It was extremely difficult to condemn these new teachings using the Tanakh as the sole basis for said criticism. Unless the Tanakh explicitly condemned the teachings that were now being proselytized, a Judean could not speak out against them (particularly against a Pharisee). He could not bear false witness against his brother. He had no right to judge his brother: Only God could do that. In other words, the old philosophy was not intellectually rigorous enough to challenge the new.



Christ and his followers did not let that stop them, however. They refined the philosophy they had inherited from the Tanankh and began to preach, not a new religion, but a reformed version of Judaism that was able to offer a logical critique of Rabbinic Judaism. In this respect, they went further than the Kairites and the Samaritans, who found themselves at an intellectual dead-end.

You might be thinking that what I'm telling you is only implicitly contained within the text of the New Testament. This will because you haven't read the New Testament! The New Testament is quite explicit in its identification of Pharisaic Talmudic Judaism with Satanism: What we now call "Rabbinic Judaism" is the "Synagogue of Satan". The New Testament is essentially a treatise which challenges the political theory of Rabbinic Judaism on a philosophical basis. Put simply: Christianity is anti-Satanism or anti-Rabbinical Judaism. The principles that are laid out therein are designed to counter the narrative of Rabbinical Judaism.

Put it this way: Imagine, now, that you intend to draw up a counter-revolutionary political theory in opposition to Rabbinical Judaism. Begin by listing the tenets of Rabbinical Judaism and then make a list of possible counter-measures designed to protect yourself from the effects of those Rabbinical teachings. If you're an intelligent person, you've just made a list of the basic tenets of Orthodox Christianity.

How does this prove there's a God?

If you mean, "how does this prove intelligent design(?)" it doesn't. You're viewing things through a distorted lens; you're analyzing things based on a modern paradigm of what Gods are in the minds of people contemporary to this epoch. In any case, you're kind of missing the point.

First of all, you don't have to believe in a God to accept that the New Testament is what it is: a philosophy and a political theory. Most philosophies and political theories were written by men who believed in one God or another. Many of them make no reference to God whatsoever. However, many more do, and we refer to them frequently. The New Testament is a product of its time, and it had to fit within the Overton Window of its time. Replace God with "the Force", or "wu", or whatever protaganist driving force you wish…

You don't have to believe that Jesus Christ was the Son of God. Feel free to imagine that he was a charlatan; a David Koresh type-figure who invented his own denomination and made a living from it, or that his claim to divinity was his own delusion or that of his followers.

You don't even have to believe that Jesus Christ was a real living person. He may simply have been a powerful memetic device. And that's the point here…

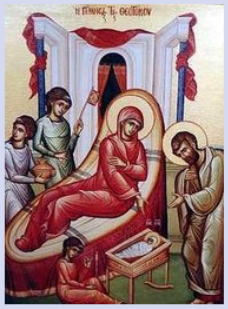
What you MUST accept is that the New Testament was and remains an extremely powerful memetic device. If it's an elaborate hoax, it remains a work of genius nonetheless. It can be contradicted, but it is (contrary to what some ignorant people claim) non-contradictory in and of itself. Considering its length, such consistency is difficult (but not impossible) to achieve. It's tenets formed the social structure that has undeniably led to the creation of the most advanced civilizations on Earth (pre-Enlightenment). It remains powerful to this day, some 2000 years after its first draft.

Even if you're an ardent atheist, I'm sure that you didn't find yourself resenting the last Star Wars movie because it alluded to a mystical religion you don't subscribe to. If you're an ardent atheist who resents Christians and/or the teachings of the Bible, it is likely BECAUSE it is such a powerful meme. It's so powerful that it continues to have influence over your life, and you resent that…

Let's agree then that whoever inspired the books of the New Testament was a seriously powerful magician; quite probably the most powerful magician who has ever lived.

▶ **Anonymous** 11/16/16 (Wed) 14:38:23 ID: 1d81bf No.8267487 >>8268007 >>8268116 >>8268560

File (hide): 93a06cf52e3af7c···.jpg (38.92 KB, 291x400, 291:400, 5465864654.jpg)



OK, but I still hate all the spiritual shit

Right. I get that. You don't like authority. I get it. You're beholden to no one. You have free will, etc.

Let's skip by the question of whether or not you have free will (that's a major topic in itself). Let's just consider what Christianity says about God, because its really quite different to what Judaism says. I'm going to give you the Orthodox take on the Trinity. That's an important distinction because the nature of the Trinity is the subject that has led to the greatest divides within Christianity.

Put simply: God came to Earth and became Man; that is, He became Jesus Christ. Jesus Christ, as Man, then returned to Heaven as God. What does this mean? It means that God can become Man and, more significantly, Man can become God. That is to say, Man can become the same stuff as God. How, you ask? Through Christ. In other words, by living a life of virtue.

Orthodoxy, contrary to later heretical denominations, considers Christ to be of "one-essence" with the Father; "begotten, not made". This may seem incidental but its implications are massive and its rejection by Roman Catholic doctrine is a major red-flag (and underlies the authoritarian nature of that Church). Incidentally, the RC Church rejected Orthodox doctrine on the Trinity at the behest of the Holy Roman Emperor and not the Bishop of Rome, for reasons of political expediency.

In other words, anons, God/Christ does not think He's better than you. Quite the contrary.

Consider this, anons: We spend our days here on the chans condemning faggotry; adultery; promiscuity; abortion; usury; exploitation. And then when we find out that some dude who claims to be our Dad says that all that shit is bad and we say, "well fuck that guy". Note, anons, that He didn't make it impossible for you to do those things. He said you shouldn't do them. You CAN do them (He gave you free will) but its not recommended. Why? Because all that shit leads to the destruction of civilization and ultimately the species - the fall of man, indeed. At the very least, it'll fuck you in the head personally. Yes, this dude basically agrees with you on almost every subject, but you call him a dick anyway. You do this because you're weak and feel ashamed of who you are. Disagree? I want you to think about this the moment you finish your next fap. Repentance? Yes, that's about recognizing you did something wrong and those feels you get are supposed to prompt you to change your ways in the future (not procrastinate over shit for the rest of your life like Roman Catholic's do). It's purpose is fucking obvious: we call this ERROR CORRECTION. You are expected to commit errors: these are a part of the game…

Face it, anons. Society as prescribed by the Christian Bible is how you think things should really be. You would be quite happy if that's how the world really was. The problem is, it isn't. Everyone else is doing this shit, so why shouldn't you? If you don't, won't other people just take advantage of your better nature anyway? You think it's too fucking hard to live up to this shit! Well, yes, it's hard. But no one is expecting you to have 100% success here (read your fucking Bible!). You're just expected to (((try))), anons.

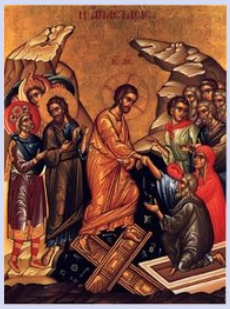
so I should believe in God, anon?

That's entirely up to you, anons. I study probability. I don't believe in randomness. Whether I adopt a philosophy based on classical physics, or quantum mechanics, or Christian theology, I'm told that every event in history is a direct consequence of those events that preceded it, according to the Laws of Motion. The fact that I'm unable to compute causality in most cases doesn't force me to believe in randomness. This knowledge shapes my faith. I could throw in some shit about the correlation between the double helix quantum wave in d -wave superconductors and human DNA, or I could talk about designing a quantum computer based a double-helical structure, and ask you to consider that in relation to God's pronouncement that He made Man in His own image, but I don't want to get too complicated here. As above, so below. Everything's holographic, and so on. However, I prefer to speak in terms familiar to the majority.

Incidentally, I believe that God is a self-ware computational device analogous to the Universe in which He parses data via the event horizons of black holes. I also believe that the underlying 'architecture' of God is based on a double helix structure. Deal with it.

▶ **Anonymous** 11/16/16 (Wed) 14:40:37 ID: 1d81bf No.8267515

File (hide): cfc24be8c123c41···.jpg (49.63 KB, 285x384, 95:128, 498787685.jpg)



Rabbinic Judaism is Satanic Meme Magic

So there it is. I think I covered this above. I could talk all day about how the Kagan priests of the Ashani clan incorporated Rabbinic Judaism with Tengrism and led a large-scale conversion effort in what is now modern-day Ukraine, but that's getting away from the point.

Marxism? Faggotry? All the sick shit I spoke about, above, that is making our civilization sick? It's all the same thing. Moral relativism. Satanism. Rabbinic Judaism. SJWism. Call it whatever the fuck you like…These are demonic (or daemonic) forces.

Christianity is the Counterspell to Satanic Meme Magic

Nothing else will work. What people are essentially doing at the moment is the equivalent to the Kairite Jews and Samaritans trying to counter the narrative of Rabbinic Judaism from within their existing paradigm. Any counter-narrative had to be contained within the confines of the Tanakh, i.e. within the existing paradigm. The Pharisees could punish anyone who stepped outside of this paradigm. This is no different to where we are today, now that Christianity has been stripped of much of its power and the Overton Window is extremely narrow.

Do you really think that its a coincidence that Christianity is the only major religion that is openly mocked by authority figures? Do you think it's a coincidence that the Kikes have been trying to destroy Russia for the past century and more, or that their Turk cousins destroyed Byzantium? Really?

☐ **Anonymous** 01/17/21(Sun)21:54:24 No.27369467 ▶ >>27369504 >>27369517
File: JesusTruth.jpg (271 KB, 990x900)



>>27369328 (OP)
The Bible without the Old Testament is nothing but preaching moral anarchy. Jesus had to punt because the Jews were corrupted by the Canaanites who had enslaved them for hundreds of years. That's why Jesus is important. He teaches you how to survive and perpetuate morality when you are powerless and oppressed. He served only to smuggle the old testament out of the hands of the Jews by sugarcoating the medicine of the old testament with the alleged forgiveness of Jesus.

Jesus only forgives you for the abandonment of Jewish ritual, which is traditionally a death sentence for apostasy, because forgiving people for actual vices induces moral anarchy and is the religion of the Canaanites of Sodom and Gomorrah.

This is why the current Canaanite powers of the world push the corrupted Jesus so hard and tolerate the presence of Christains. Christians don't uphold the actual commandments of God, they only uphold the sugarcoating of Jesus, and when you lick the sugar off the pill and spit out the medicine, you remain very sick. This is how the Canaanites use Jesus to induce the moral anarchy in the West and normalize if not mandate Canaanite ritual.

File: RitualMixing.gif (1.28 MB, 2626x1700)



>>27369467
The corruption of Jesus is the reason why the Canaanite rituals came to dominate the Western world. You're taught to disregard the Old Testament, which when you see in the above picture, means that your playbook consists entirely of "Punt" that's it. Not even fake punt. Just punting. That's why modern Christians lose so hard. That's why modern Christians do nothing but protect and perpetuate the Canaanite rituals of the people the God they claim to worship commands them to exterminate.

The Canaanites conquered the Hebrews and created the Jews by ritual mixing the Canaanite beliefs into the Jewish beliefs, and this is exaclty what the modern Canaanites have done to Christianity, hence the endless celebration of Canaanite ritual and condemnation of morality.

The Canaanites had an empire. Carthage was a Canaanite power and managed to invade Rome. The Hebrews were conquered by the Canaanites, then the Babylonians, then the Greeks, then the Romans. The Hebrews got assfucked by everyone. They were corrupted by all of these people. Clearly their slave masters forced them to convert and adopt the religion of their masters, and due to the practice of ritual mixing performed by the Canaanites, this meant that the Hebrew religion was essentially gutted and used as a skin to wrap around the Canaanite religion. It became a trophy shawl of the skin of a conquered people.

The extensive corruption of the Hebrew faith is the reason why Jesus called the Jews "Children of the Devil" during the cleansing of the temple, because the Jews had abandoned most all of the commandements, but claimed to be proponents of the Hebrew faith, just as modern Christians claim to be proponents of the Christian faith yet do nothing to uphold commandments and perpetually revel in Canaanite rituals which God condemns them to death for performing.

The Canaanites are the principle enemy of the bible. God readily kills thousands of his own people for succumbing to Canaanite ritual. Numbers 25

☐ **Anonymous** (ID: IHMWCWU) 01/28/18(Sun)16:49:02 No.158305786 ▶ >>158305814 >>158307756
File: 1423451569601.jpg (59 KB, 521x509)



First of all, I think it's important to look at the overall Biblical narrative of the concept of nations and peoples and countries. The Bible defines a nation as a "family", if you look at the way "family" and "nation" is referenced across the Bible.

At the very start of the Bible, in the Old Testament, it is clear that God wants human beings to live separated in their own countries and nations. One of God's first commandments after Noah leaves the ark is that they should "be fruitful and multiply and replenish the earth" (Genesis 9:1) -- the exact same commandment he gave to Adam and Eve in Genesis 1:28.

At the tower of Babel in Genesis 11, humanity has come together to build an enormous temple that will reach in to heaven. As a result, God confuses their languages and once again spreads them out across the earth as he originally intended. What's important to keep in mind is that nations and peoples already existed before the tower of Babel. God gave us our peoples and nations and countries. This is even spelled out explicitly in Acts 17:24-26, where it says: "God that made the world and all things therein [...] And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation."

When God gave his promise to Abraham, He explicitly tells us that the point of His promise is that "through thee [Abraham] shall ALL of the NATIONS of the earth be blessed." The fact that he uses the plural, "nations", is important, because this is a key to realizing that God intends for all of the nations that HE CREATED to remain until the very end, because in the Book of Revelation, the different "NATIONS" are mentioned over and over again. In Matthew 25:32, it says that "before him shall be gathered ALL NATIONS: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats." It is clear that the nations remain until Christ returns to this earth.

☐ **Anonymous** (ID: IHMWCWU) 01/28/18(Sun)16:49:17 No.158305814 ▶ >>158305834 >>158307756
File: 1513127357197.png (281 KB, 492x900)



>>158305786 (You)
Now, let's get in to some specific Biblical mentions of God forbidding race mixing and nation mixing.

In Leviticus 21:14-15, God says to Moses:
>A widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, or an harlot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin OF HIS OWN PEOPLE to wife. Neither shall he profane his seed among his people: for I the Lord do sanctify him.

This entire passage is testament to the fact that God intends for men to marry within our own nations and not to "profane his seed among his people". People will typically use two arguments to try to debunk this doctrine: 1) they'll tell you that Leviticus isn't applicable to Christians because it dealt specifically with the priesthood of the Israelites, and not with the common man. There are two problems with that argument, a) if God's "higher standard" for the priesthood is that they marry within their own nation, then it's clear that God's ideal marriage is not a race mixed marriage. What's good for the goose is good for the gander. And b) we as Christians are ALL PRIESTS. The idea of the "priesthood of the believer" is one of the main beliefs of Bible believing Christianity. Every single Christian is a priest, and there is no difference between the priesthood and the congregation. When Christ died on the cross, the cloth that separated priests for church-goers was torn. So this passage 100% applies to all Christians, as does all of Leviticus.

The other argument they'll use against this is that 2) God was only referring to other believers, not specifically your own seed, just other believers. It is true that God commands us to only marry other believers, but that is a completely different commandment that's brought up on many other occasions as a separate argument.

☐ **Anonymous** (ID: IHMWCWU) 01/28/18(Sun)16:49:31 No.158305834 ▶ >>158305855 >>158307756
File: 1509796004618.png (214 KB, 778x790)



>>158305814 (You)
When Leviticus 21:14 is specifically applied by the Israelites within the Bible itself, it is clear that the passage is referring specifically to marrying within your own people, and not just other believers. In Ezekiel 44:22, Ezekiel specifically brings up this commandment, and it is quoted like this:

>Neither shall they take for their wives a widow, nor her that is put away: but they shall take maidens OF THE SEED of the house of Israel, or a widow that had a priest before.

So, it is clear that the Bible is referring to your genetic seed, namely your own people, your own nation -- not other believers. Believe it or not, but Leviticus 21:14 is actually applied on a 2nd occasion within the Old Testament. In 2 Chronicles 22, we learn that the Israelites took this commandment very strictly, because Jehoshabeath was not even allowed to marry within the broader house of Israel, but she was required to specifically marry within her own tribe of Judah.

When it comes to only marrying other believers: yes, the Bible is extremely clear that we should not marry non-believers. This is clear both from the Old Testament and from the New Testament. But that is a completely separate argument. And I interpret these Old Testament passages (Leviticus 21:14, Ezekiel 44:22, 2 Chronicles 22, etc.) literally: TAKE A WOMAN OF YOUR OWN PEOPLE FOR WIFE. These passages NEVER mention the idea that she only needs to be a believer. It's nonsensical to pretend that it's solely referring to believers in God when none of the passages mention that at all.

☐ **Anonymous** (ID: IHMWCWU) 01/28/18(Sun)16:49:44 No.158305855 ▶ >>158306861 >>158307756
File: 1511710427490.png (345 KB, 1000x1000)



>>158305834 (You)
Some Christians have a warped idea that because we are Christians, we belong to one gigantic globalist nation, and that our old physical nations don't matter. This is clearly completely false, because 1) God intended the "NATIONS" to be saved, not one gigantic nation. 2) This is mentioned nowhere in the entire Bible, in fact, nations and peoples and tongues and kindreds are continuously mentioned throughout the entire Bible from Genesis to Revelation.

It is true that we as Christians together spiritually form the "body of Christ" and that we are a "special people, a royal priesthood, a chosen generation" before Christ, but as human beings living on this earth, we belong to nations and peoples and kindreds that God intended us to belong to and that God created.

God NEVER intended all of humanity to be mixed. In fact, it is clear from Revelation that when Satan comes in the end-times, he will be the one to unite all of humanity under a one-world globalist government and a one-world religion where everyone will live in peace and believe in Satan. The Bible says that Jesus Christ came not to bring peace or to unite, but to divide.

The Bible is strictly against globalism. If it was true that God or Jesus intended us to all live together as one gigantic nation, then why did the Holy Ghost speak in different languages to all of the adherents at the day of Pentecost? Why does Jesus Christ give specific messages to specific churches in specific nations in Revelation? Why did God divide us up on numerous occasions in the Old Testament? Why was God's promise that all NATIONS should be blessed? Why are the nations still in existence when Christ returns?!

It's a completely false, Satanic narrative that nation mixing, race mixing, globalism, mass immigration and nation-wrecking is Biblical. IT IS FALSE. IT IS OF SATAN.



ID: IOaz04kf No.264738289 55 minutes ago
goebbelsonchrist.jpg JPG 44.2 KiB 460x582
United Nations

When observing anti-Christian shills, you'll notice they never formulate arguments in favor of their preferred belief system. They never give you details about what they believe and why you should believe it too. What is their doctrine? Where do their morals come from? Which God do they worship, if any? No, all they do is attack Christianity and Christians. They insult Christ, they insult you for believing in Him. They try to conflate Christianity with modern day Judaism as a way to appeal to the overarching anti-Jewish sentiment of /pol/. They try to conflate Christianity with typically leftist positions using cherry-picked propaganda that represents the complete opposite of the average case (for example claiming that Christians are pro-mass immigration, or pro-gay rights). They post anti-Christian images, memes etc. but never anything pro-whatever they believe. They claim that Christianity "destroyed" the West, but they never tell you how the West can be saved (aside from you not following Christ of course).

There is a reason for all of this: They genuinely don't care what you believe, so long as you stop believing in Christ. Their goal is not to convert you to some non-existant Pagan religion, or Marxism, or atheism; and it's certainly not to save the West. Their goal is simply to turn you away from the truth; to demoralize you. To strip you of your identity and your heritage. If you are not following Christ, they are happy. If you are confused, conflicted, and hopeless, they are happy. They are, quite literally, doing the bidding of Satan.

Ungrateful for favors and forgetful of benefits, the Jews return insult for kindness and impious contempt for goodness. They ought to know the yoke of perpetual enslavement because of their guilt. See to it that the perfidious Jews never in the future grow insolent, but that they always suffer publicly the shame of their sin in servile fear.
~ Pope Gregory IX

91 5:18 PM

Jews are slayers of the Lord, murderers of the prophets, enemies and haters of God, adversaries of grace, enemies of their fathers' faith, advocates of the devil, a brood of vipers, slanderers, scoffers, men of darkened minds, the leaven of Pharisees, a congregation of demons, sinners, wicked men, haters of goodness!

St. Gregory of Nyssa

"Jews are the most worthless of all men. They are lecherous, greedy, rapacious. They are perfidious murderers of Christ. They worship the Devil. Their religion is sickness. The Jews are the odious assassins of Christ and for killing God there is no expedition possible, no indulgence of pardon. Christians can never cease vengeance, and the Jews must live in servitude forever. God always hated the Jews. It is essential that all Christians hate them."

- St. Ambrose of Milan

Under the rule of Saint Louis IX of France and with ecclesiastical approval, having learnt of what the Jews wrote in the Talmud blaspheming the Christian religion, Jews were forced by law to wear a yellow circumference - a symbol of the 30 coins Christ was betrayed for - as an identifier whenever in public. Those who did not comply were first fined 10 golden pounds and then arrested.

201 4:04 PM

It would be licit, according to custom, to hold the Jews in perpetual servitude because of their crime.

~ St. Thomas Aquinas

126 4:44 PM

Anonymous (ID: MzFESFNm) 05/25/20(Mon)11:27:29 No.258712745 ► >>258713036 >>258714086 >>258727095
File: Ressentiment Scheler.png (29 KB, 1430x260)

> Anonymous 09/29/18(Sat)19:30:31 No.11863500 ►
>
> >>11863221 (You)
> Yeah, his arguments are valid in my opinion—his premises logically lead to his conclusions—, but some of his major premises are wrong. So I find his arguments are unsound.
>
> Scheler's evaluation of Ressentiment is ingenious. Christian love stems from an abundance of self-love and security (security in one's own strength); it gives to the lesser, the weaker, even the equal. The strong is the lover and the weak (or the equally strong) is the beloved. Nietzsche subscribed to the Grecian form of love. This was always described as the weak being the lover and the strong being the beloved. The noble feared to lose nobility if "tainted" by the less noble (kinda like how the Jews thought the unclean lepers would make them unclean). This is even why Plato thought that God (as a unitarian ultimate being) could not love anything. But, with Scheler's description of love in the Christian sense (higher to lower action, "love your neighbor as you love yourself," "I have loved you even as the Father has loved me," descending love from an abundance of love and security) and God as a Trinity, the problem is nonexistent. Each person of the Trinity loves their equals, the other two persons. I'll also add, Jesus was the first of the Jews to not be afraid to be touched by the unclean lepers; He even actively sought them (abundance of love, secure in His strength). This is why we are called to do the will of God. We align our will with His, we become unified with Him, and we too then become abundant in love and strength, security in our strength. When we become strong, it's not that we are becoming God, but we unify with Him.
>
> I wish I could say more and be more precise, but Scheler's work on Ressentiment and love is crucial to understanding Christian love and what Ressentiment really is. It is also very crucial to understanding how Nietzsche's critique of Christianity is really wrong.

>>258711377 (OP)
Take #1
Dialectic, man, dialectic.
Nietzsche thought that the old world had reached some good qualities and that they were reduced in Christianity - but he did recognize that loss of God was a major downfall. He should see the downfall of art and ponder on what the former slaves did correct, and what the modern slaves do wrong. After all, modern slaves are the antithesis of Christian morality, more akin to pharisees of old; sacrifice everything for the self-image, using methods that used to mean something - such as the altar the Pharisees used.

Spengler will open up that cultural phase more. "Pan is dead" was a moment with an exact date the Hellenic region understood. Our culture and civilization are dying. For one, the way we look at ourselves changed irrevocably in the revolutions, and the kike parasites were unleashed as a consequence.

Take #2, pic related
Christianity uses the obedience found in the subjugated-by-Roman-populations to force them out of bad habits that truly enslave a man. Will to Power, Christianity is an example of it. A spiritual one, nonetheless.

I think Christianity is due an heir that was promised. The humanity that once was on the planet is damaged. I expect a mixture of Eastern and Christian religions in the west, and in the east, where they will be deeper.

Anonymous (ID: w7eXqDs1) 08/22/19(Thu)14:33:22 No.224015013 ►
File: 29949827384.jpg (45 KB, 532x456)



>Blessed are the meek, for they will inherit the earth. - Matthew 5:5

Many interpret the word "meek" to mean someone who is physically weak and pacifist. However, this view is not what is meant by Jesus. In this passage, Christ encourages his followers to be meek in the sense that they are self-reliant in terms of their basic necessities of survival, and not dependent on the powers-that-be of this world who would tempt others to sin in order to acquire their daily bread. Neither does Christ encourage people to be physically weak or non-violent in the face of evil. Did Jesus treat the money-changers in the temple with respect, or did he violently overthrow their tables and whip them?

Be meek, /pol/. Go innawoods and live in a communal, agrarian society away from the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah. But don't shy from confronting evil with strength and righteous anger.



Here's what Christianity ACTUALLY teaches about immigration Anonymous (ID: trHdrKKp) 01/14/18(Sun)19:41:06 No.156703278 ► >>156703380 >>156706838 >>156707056 >>156707403 >>156707724 >>156708039 >>156708344

Pro-Tip: It's not what the Jewish tagline or (((Pope Francis))) claims it is.

In his Summa Theologiae, Aquinas was careful to divide relationships with foreigners into two categories: peaceful, and hostile. Among peaceful relationships, he identified three types of encounter which the Jews might have with foreigners who entered their lands:

Sometimes, foreigners simply passed through their land as travelers;
Foreigners came to dwell in their land as newcomers. In Exodus 22:21 and again in Exodus 22:9, the Law protected the rights of newcomers, warning "Thou shalt not molest a stranger"; and
When any foreigner wished to be admitted entirely to their fellowship and mode of worship. In this instance, the newcomer was not to be automatically admitted to citizenship. Immigrants from some countries were not to be admitted to citizenship for two or three generations.
"The reason for this," Aquinas wrote,

"...was that if foreigners were allowed to meddle with the affairs of a nation as soon as they settled down in its midst, many dangers might occur, since the foreigners not yet having the common good firmly at heart might attempt something hurtful to the people."

Anonymous (ID: trHdrKKp) 01/14/18(Sun)19:42:00 No.156703380 ► >>156703687 >>156708344
File: 1509915958086.jpg (215 KB, 850x1000)



>>156703278 (OP)
Aquinas taught that total integration of immigrants into the life, language, customs and culture was necessary for full citizenship.

While the Law prescribed means by which residents of certain nations (the Egyptians, the Idumeans, the children of Esau, Jacob's brother) should be admitted to fellowship after the third generation, others (such as the Ammonites and Moabites) were never to be admitted to citizenship, because people of those lands had been hostile toward the Jews. The Amalekites, who had been even more hostile and had no fellowship of kindred with the Jewish community, were never to be admitted, and were to be held as foes in perpetuity.

And relevant to our situation today: Because of the urgent need to protect the Jewish community, there was no differentiation made in Scripture between warlike members of the Amalekite community, and others who may be peaceful.

The Catechism of the Catholic Church speaks even more clearly about the responsibility of government to protect its citizens, even while welcoming the stranger. It's sometimes reported that the Catholic Church teaching requires an open-border policy under which immigrants can enter the country without restraint. Actually, though, there are important qualifiers which must be considered.

According to the Catechism of the Catholic Church:

2241 The more prosperous nations are obliged, to the extent they are able, to welcome the foreigner in search of the security and the means of livelihood which he cannot find in his country of origin. Public authorities should see to it that the natural right is respected that places a guest under the protection of those who receive him.

So a nation is not required to accept an unlimited number of immigrants, which would impose a burden on its own citizens.

Anonymous (ID: trHdrKKp) 01/14/18(Sun)19:45:03 No.156703687 ► >>156708344
File: 71L4azqt+AL._SY450_.jpg (36 KB, 450x450)



>>156703380
The Catechism continues:

Political authorities, for the sake of the common good for which they are responsible, may make the exercise of the right to immigrate subject to various juridical conditions, especially with regard to the immigrants' duties toward their country of adoption.

It is not wrong, according to the Catechism, to impose restrictions – such as President Trump's 60- to 90-day moratorium on immigration from certain areas – while plans can be enacted to ensure the safety and well-being of the American people.

Finally, the Catechism acknowledges that immigrants are only to be welcomed if they are willing to obey our laws.

Immigrants are obliged to respect with gratitude the material and spiritual heritage of the country that receives them, to obey its laws and to assist in carrying civic burdens.

The President's Executive Order

President Trump, in issuing his Executive Order on "Protecting the Nation from Foreign Terrorist Entry Into the United States", echoes the need for protections which is delineated in the Catechism

---

Anonymous 09/02/14(Tue)20:42:25 No.35130388 ► >>35130888 >>35131256 >>35131444 >>35131613 >>35131653 >>35131832 >>35132105
File: jesus.jpg (124 KB, 405x288)



I find it ironic that people believe Christians can't come on /pol/ because it violates their faith.

I'm not saying this in a "They are coming here to fish fo sinners" kind of way, I'm saying it in a "Maybe God wants us here" kind of way. Think about the things we promote on /pol/, really think about it. We stand for strong family and strong fathers. We stand for logic and reason, we demand the utmost skill in conveying ideas. We promote freedom and free speech.

We get a lot of flak for hating the Jews, hating the blacks, hating women. Anyone who has been on here more than a week knows that we don't actually hate those people. What we hate is what they stand for.
The Jew stands for greed and gluttony
The black stands for sloth and ignorance
The feminist stands for lust and oppression

We would never come out and say "I hate womens rights advocates" or "I hate African Americans" because we don't. We hate the idea of our children being influence by insanity, laziness, and greed.

This is a statement that the outside world will never understand: /pol/ is a bastion of moral superiority. In our anonymous and (until yesterday) uncensored little world we let flow our stark moral standards. That is why the world hates us. Not because we are immoral, but because we stand on a moral high ground so traditional that the cesspool of society cannot see it for what it is.

We could definitely present it a little bit better. We could avoid glorifying Hitler and making flash games where you shoot Mike Brown in the face. But if you look deeper you will see that /pol/ is a very moral crowd that is frustrated with the world falling to shit around it.

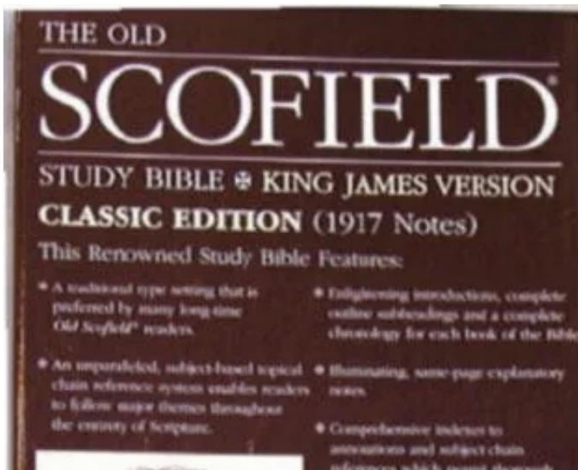
I'm a catholic. I don't come to /pol/ because I'm a bad catholic. I come to /pol/ because even the worst /pol/lack has morals that align shockingly well with my faith and any christian faith.

Congrats on being so contrarian /pol/. In this sick world we live in, fighting every change in society somehow turned you upstanding fathers.

The Scofield Bible—The Book That Made Zionists of America's Evangelical Christians

By Maidhc Ó Cathail

"For a nation to commit the sin of anti-Semitism brings inevitable judgement."



https://www.counterpunch.org/2014/03/21/the-origins-of-the-israel-lobby-in-the-us/

Canfield comments:

"The admission of Scofield to the Lotus Club, which could not have been sought by Scofield, strengthens the suspicion that has cropped up before, that someone was directing the career of C. I. Scofield." (Canfield, *Incredible Scofield*, 220)

Canfield suggests that Wall Street lawyer Samuel Untermyer, who was also a member of the Lotus Club, may have played a role in Scofield's project, writing that "Scofield's theology was most helpful in getting Fundamentalist Christians to back the international interest in one of Untermyer's pet projects – the Zionist Movement." (Canfield, *Incredible Scofield*, 219)

Professor David Lutz, in "Unjust War Theory: Christian Zionism and the Road to Jerusalem," writes: "Untermyer used Scofield, a Kansas city lawyer with no formal training in theology, to inject Zionist ideas into American Protestantism. Untermyer and other wealthy and influential Zionists whom he introduced to Scofield promoted and funded the latter's career, including travel in Europe."

David Lutz, "Unjust War Theory: Christian Zionism and the Road to Jerusalem," in *Neo-Conned! Again: Hypocrisy, Lawlessness, and the Rape of Iraq,* ed. D. Liam O'Huallachain and J. Forrest Sharpe (Vienna, VA: Light in the Darkness Publications, 2005), 127-169.

According to the Untermyer Gardens Conservancy website, Untermyer "was a partner in the law firm of Guggenheimer, Untermyer & Marshall, and was the first lawyer in America to earn a one million dollar fee on a single case. He was also an astute investor, and became extremely wealthy.

He was instrumental in the establishment of the Federal Reserve System, was an influential Democrat and a close ally of Woodrow Wilson.

The bio continues: "Samuel Untermyer was one of the most prominent Jews of his day in America. He was a prominent Zionist, and was President of the Keren Hayesod. In addition, he was the national leader of an unsuccessful movement in the early 1930's for a worldwide boycott of Germany, and called for the destruction of Hitler's regime."

Anonymous ID:bR67UzTo Mon 29 Jun 2020 02:59:01 No.265415645 View Report

>>265414659
>>265414762
>>265414772
>>265414951
>>265415192
>>265415206
>>265415314
>>265415371
Protestantism has made Western Protestant Europe is 85% agnostics and atheists. This is the fruit that will make Europe into Islamic slavery. There was over 840 battles against Islam in Europe all of these battles was fought by Catholics not Protestants. 96% of the religious prisoners at Dachau was Catholics, not Protestants. The Protestant swore loyalty to the communists in Central Europe and fell when the communists fell. Luther's Wittenberg church is empty and in an Islamic occupied area. The church of England is a shipwreck and Calvin's Geneva Church is a shooting gallery for drug addicts. The Catholic Church funded Guttenberg and publicated 13 editions of the Bible in German 62 years before Luther. Everything an American knows of the Catholic Church is either a lie or slander from the Baptist Charles Buck who wrote in 1836 that the Catholic Church murdered 50 million. No secular University believes this, but every American does.
The Catholic Church freed central Europe and will keep us free from Islamic conquest. Not so Protestant Europe.
Czechia praha.

Anonymous ID:fFd+8Bqd Mon 15 Feb 2016 13:56:29 No.64223453 View Report

>>64223250

Mothering. Conformity. Plutocracy at its most sanctimonious: Louis Auchincloss' "The Winthrop Covenant," published in 1976, traced this corruption in intimate, poignant vignettes of old American families across generations.

The historian Tawney judged that America's "individualist complex owes part of its self-assurance to the suggestion of Puritan moralists that practical success is… the sign and the reward of ethical superiority" and that "distress is a proof of demerit." That suggestion "has always been popular with the prosperous," he noted drily.

"By the lusty plutocracy…, roaring after its meat… it was welcomed with a shout of applause."

It still is. Today's campaign to blame liberal students' distress on their demerits gathered momentum in 1987 as its progenitors misread Allan Bloom's "The Closing of the American Mind: How Higher Education Has Failed Democracy and Impoverished the Souls of Today's Students."

Bloom wrote that free-market capitalism and right-wing populism were as destructive of freedoms of inquiry and expression as the countercultural excesses that conservatives made him famous for denouncing. But only the latter were targeted by Roger Kimball's 2005 manifesto "Re-Taking the University—a Battle Plan," which portrayed

>"the rise of conservative talk radio, the popularity of Fox News [and] right-of-center populist Web logs" as "a widespread counter to the counterculture" of universities.

File (hide): 1452109491897.jpg (566.77 KB, 1377x1545, 459:515, Bloch-SermonOnTheMount.jpg)



[...] ▶ **Anonymous** 01/06/16 (Wed) 20:44:51 ID: 1b41cb No.240352 >>240359 >>240410 [Watch Thread]

>But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

What did He mean by this?

▶ **Anonymous** 01/06/16 (Wed) 21:04:01 ID: 4c7187 No.240359 >>240369 >>240408 >>240631

>>240352 (OP)
I've posted before about this but it's better translated as "do not diametrically oppose an evildoer" and the reason you were supposed to turn the other cheek is because

>1. In antiquity, you only hit someone with your right hand (the clean one)

>2. Backhands were to insult, a frontal slap showed equality and challenge.

>3. By turning your cheek the aggressor was forced to stop hitting you or acknowledge you as an equal; that was quite a statement to a Roman by a conquered Jew.

So, Jesus was telling us to fight back smartly, using public shame as a weapon, not just attack head on like a moron

▶ **Anonymous** 01/07/16 (Thu) 08:30:46 ID: 994133 No.240519 >>240631 >>240634

>>240408
Matthew 5:39
ἐγὼ δὲ λέγω ὑμῖν μὴ ἀνθιστῆναι τῷ πονηρῷ· ἀλλ᾽ ὅστις σε ῥαπίσει ἐπὶ τὴν δεξιὰν σου σιαγόνα στρέψον αὐτῷ καὶ τὴν ἄλλην·

First off, what you are translating as "do not resist" is "ἀνθιστῆναι." ἀνθιστῆναι has more to it than resist, Strong's Concordance at 436 notes "to take a -complete- stand against" and it derived from a -military- term to diametrically oppose one's foes. Thayer's notes "to set oneself against"

"Resist" here is passive, but the term ἀνθιστῆναι clearly denotes an aggressive posture. Better might be "but I say unto you, do not square off against an evil doer"

Especially in the context of the examples all being examples of how to engage in intelligent resistance -

"Turn the other cheek" I already explained.

"Give him your cloak too" is Christ referencing Exodus 22:26 to shame your opponent. Exodus 22:26 compels creditors to return the cloak at night so that the poor can sleep in it. By giving up your cloak you shame the creditor who is willing to sue for your tunic - and God will hear the cries of the debtor, Exodus promises this.

As for walking the extra mile, that's a reference to the Roman law of impressment which allowed a Roman soldier to compel a person of a conquered state to carry his pack for one mile but no further. By carrying it the 2nd mile, the soldier would be forced to comically beg you to put it down lest his commanding officer see and he get in trouble.

So, it clearly does not mean to not fight back - it means to fight back smartly. This is what happens when people try to read scripture with no reference for the history or culture it was written in, not to mention reading a bad rendering of the Greek in order to keep the poor in their place.

Remember Christians, Christ taught us to fight smartly, not to not fight. Of course a Christian fights against evil! How could we not?

Anonymous (ID: 5SPlnOTH) 08/24/20(Mon)19:32:38 No.274000548 ▶ >>274001083

>>274000272
I need to create hell for creatures such as this. Too many souls have already slipped through my grasp

Anonymous (ID: AyaWckHS) 08/24/20(Mon)19:37:25 No.274001083 ▶ >>274001325
File: téléchargement (26).jpg (13 KB, 189x267)



>>274000548
Hell is real. I went there, not even metaphoricly. If you saw what it is you would not even wish it the worst scum of the earth like dulles. Makes you apreciate the work of christ much more

Anonymous (ID: 5SPlnOTH) 08/24/20(Mon)19:39:28 No.274001325 ▶ >>274001713

>>274001083
Not real enough. The hell I create will be undeniable. Faith will be unnecessary.

Anonymous (ID: AyaWckHS) 08/24/20(Mon)19:42:54 No.274001713 ▶ >>274001857 >>274001882
File: 3gexqzr.png (185 KB, 600x600)



>>274001325
Nah it was real enough, so is heaven, btw adolf made it up.
You cannot even fathom what eternal infinite and ever growing torture feels like.
Thank God i was not fully dead and i could only experience the psychological misery as my body was not there

Anonymous (ID: NB1qYI7Q) 08/24/20(Mon)19:43:58 No.274001857 ▶ >>274002164

>>274001713
tell us what happened

Anonymous (ID: 5SPlnOTH) 08/24/20(Mon)19:44:13 No.274001882 ▶ >>274002009

>>274001713
I assure you, creatures like the Dulles brothers most certainly deserve an eternity of suffering. You are too easy on humans. I am not.

Anonymous (ID: AyaWckHS) 08/24/20(Mon)19:45:27 No.274002009 ▶ >>274002442

>>274001882
No and you would agree if you went there.
And i used to think like you.

Anonymous (ID: AyaWckHS) 08/24/20(Mon)19:46:44 No.274002164 ▶ >>274002337

>>274001857
Here, have this, i posted it few times before already:
I actually met God in a DMT trip.
(I was an atheist with a buddhist education before)
At first I went to hell for being materialistic. Saw my whole dreamt life: confortable house, good meals, normal family, money, 100 years life, then i died and the movie paused. And a voice asked me " was it nice?" I hesitantly said "yes..." then big red words appear in front of me, spelling "GREED".
And like on a minecart i was inexhorably guided toward a place.
I got there and realise it was hell, the torment was so heavy, it was mostly psychological, like a horrible feeling of loneliness and death, regrets, it was intense, and i only had a few second for myself to think clearly every now and then, the only thought i could have was "this is eternal, it will never end" before this small cycle start all over.

Anonymous (ID: AyaWckHS) 08/24/20(Mon)19:48:08 No.274002337 ▶ >>274002520 >>274002720

>>274002164
The worst was the feeling of abandonment, like in everyday life you can cry, beg for help, find some hope at your lowest, but there the only thing that would reply to your most desperate cries and prayers was the silent certainty nothing will save you, pure hopelessness.
Truly, feeling God's absence is paradoxaly what blessed me the most as now i can finally understand what his constant presence in my life feels like, and i have never lost my feeling of joy since, such a blessing.
At the end of this mess i got back to this world and faintly saw the figure of a king with anger and what looked like his queen or mother, with pity in her eyes.
On a second trip i was not really an atheist anymore and i prayed for guidance and help from the Christ.
At first i ended up in a small chapel, on the altar was a spilled cup of wine and the eucharist, but it looked more like gold pieces as it had some engravings on it.
I turn around and see some kind of Jesus, but he looked weird, with a disgracious face and a very jewish attitude, he even looked stereotypicly jewish, very complacent and almost visquous.
I kneel anyway but suddenly a portal opens in his chest and i am sent back to hell, however this time there is a door to escape.
I then went through a series of rooms in a large building where i had to study some stuff in books, guided by a hand making me signs, then being shown many stuff that radiated evil and power (i rember a big red key especially) i firmly refused and ended up finally in front of a large neutral figure, made of light, he was looking somewhere in a distance and was showing me his hand, i took it and immediatly ascended very high, the vision then stopped.
honestly i did not understand most of what i saw in this vision so i only tell you what was clear.

Anonymous (ID: 5SPlnOTH) 08/24/20(Mon)19:49:06 No.274002442 ▶ >>274002941

>>274002009
No. I would not. I have a hatred for mankind that no fire can quench.

Anonymous (ID: AyaWckHS) 08/24/20(Mon)19:49:38 No.274002520 ▶ >>274002593

>>274002337
This time i lost any trace of doubt and basicly converted to catholicism.
The next vision will be engraved in my memory forever.
I was directly shot up in front of Christ himself, he had nothing to do with the weird fake Jesus I saw before, he was exactly like the shroud of Turin (i only saw the shroud weeks after this vision), but alive and golden, full of such majesty, i then get surrounded by an infinite feeling of warmth, like a warm bath but that not only surround my skin but every atom of my body, and a deep comforting feeling, it was like sinking in a comfy matress at the end of a hard day of work, except you sink eternally and feel relief forever instead of a few seconds, and as soin as i was telling myself "that's it, it is impossible to feel any better than this" it was already 1000 times better before i finish my thought then i felt my heart like it was consuped by these flames. Like being baptised in fire. He then showed me his pantheon, were majestic figures were in full armor with swords, in a beautiful golden cathedral full of cross and statues of angels and saints not of stone but fully alive, there was a book (I understood later when i read the bible that it was the book of life) and in it was the name and story of everyone there, forever engraved. I went out and there was Adolf Hitler, holding a banner in his right hand. I alsaw saw a figure in there, asleep and without the light the other had, i understood later it was myself, then i started feeling angry about all the injustice, asking God for justice, with my anger, the sleeping figure was getting skeletton like. He wants us to fight, but not yet without his command and without any wrath, only for the love of our people and the desire of justice, even for our ennemies.

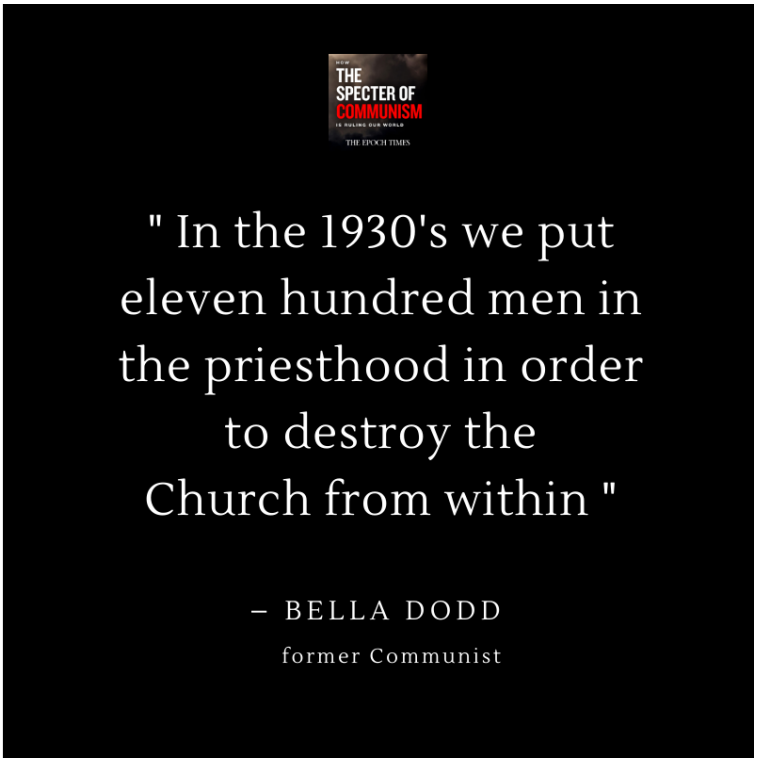
Anonymous (ID: AyaWckHS) 08/24/20(Mon)19:50:09 No.274002593 ▶ >>274003768

>>274002520
I was shocked after that and was wondering if it was just halucinations, so i say "send me a sign if this is your word Lord" while doing a walk, at this exact moment a swan landed on the river in front of me. In french the words "sign" and "swan" are pronounced exactly the same.
Another vision he blessed me with a small crown and showed me a vision of a happy quite largr family i would have.
Another one he punished me for a mistake i was doing, and showed me how i was doing wrong.
Another time i asked him about the injustice and he showed me a scroll with egypt burning and being rolled, he then told me "open the bible" and i did when i came back to this world. The first page i find at random is lamentation 5, go read it!
He then also told me to stop using DMT after that, (the heat had already made my first pipe blow up after the vision of paradise).
Once when i was despaired and in need of advise i still used it a last time, and this time i saw mother Mary, she was separated from me by a huge fire, and tge next day i realised when i went to church that it was all the candles being burnt in front of her.
I saw her by the side of Jesus, deadly worried for him at every instant of gis passion, and holding him in her arms with such a pure love.
These visions were very vivid, more realistic in a way than my own life, what shocked me the most is the new senses i was given during all this, the structure of time itself was different, you could embrace concepts like infinite and eternity, even boredom did not exist in heaven. It was like being able to see a whole fractals details with a single gaze

---

Anonymous (ID: NkF4ml14) 04/15/21(Thu)23:27:44 No.317046666 >>317047351 >>317047500 >>317047635 >>317047667 >>317047724 >>317048146 >>317048352 >>317048688 >>317049026 >>317049093 >>317049265 >>317049360 >>317049522 >>3170496

>>317046202 (OP)
someone described hell i forgot who or what its from but he said in the early stages you didnt know you were actually in hell and you had hope for the future. he said that that is the worst part.



Open file (Hide file) (79.55 KB 1024x768 1616302699940.jpg)



Anonymous 04/16/2021 (Fri) 08:22:17 No. 1334142 >>1334146 >>1334160 >>1334167

I have received information from some of our sleepers over on at 4chud, that they are planning a
>/re/ - religion
board.
We can not allow this to happen. What needs to be done is very simple: Subvert the need to do so.

Use these templates:
>A religion would just be /pol/ 2.0
>We already have /x/ - Schizophrenia
>a religion board will be ABSOLUTELY FILLED with shit-flinging
>We already have a religion board
>/his/ /lit/ /pol/ /x/ -- We don't need another redundant board.
>It's called /his/, dude...
>the entire board would be shit up by reddit atheists

The point is to downplay the need for it, and to chastize those who want it.
This is a big deal. The last thing we need in our struggle, is for Christians to be able to anonymously organize. We have already made it impossible for Religion to be discussed on /pol/ -- All the porn that gets posted there scares away anyone devout, and /his/ and /lit/ are pretty much completely subverted at this point too. A religion Board will destroy all our past efforts to silence those god-shitters.

>>311760051
forgiveness does not mean you dont defend that which is good.
according to Christianity you should love everyone unconditionally, always act in love and compassion and never in hatred or vengence. >>311502640 →
>>311507216 →
>17Do not repay anyone evil for evil. Carefully consider what is right in the eyes of everybody. 18If it is possible on your part, live at peace with everyone. 19Do not avenge yourselves, beloved, but leave room for God's wrath. For it is written: "Vengeance is Mine; I will repay, says the Lord."
However this includes punishment and forceful acts. If you see a woman in getting threatened its our duty to enact justice on her behalf and protect her if necessary with violence.
>17Learn to do right; seek justice and correct the oppressor. Defend the fatherless and plead the case of the widow."

If you see your friend taking the golden shot of heroin it is your duty to prevent him from destroying himself, and again, if necessary by force. However it has to be done for the others sake, not your own anger.

Also we are meant to forsake our desire for justice when we are wronged (as that is where the lust for revenge is rooted). If we demand true justice then we also demand our own destruction, as everyone without exception deserves only that according to his deeds. Yet through our Gods love and mercy our existence is further justified, and if we want to experience justice and mercy by God we should show the same to others
>1"Do not judge, or you will be judged. 2For with the same judgment you pronounce, you will be judged; and with the measure you use, it will be measured to you.

File: 1232212.jpg (74 KB, 560x451)



I just took the Christian pill **Anonymous** (ID: JA9MRnjA) 05/05/17(Fri)16:02:34 No.12417

>>124184104 >>124184292 >>124184500 >>124184578 >>124185035 >>124185823 >>124186291 >>124186485 >>124186
>>124191633 >>124192735 >>124192815 >>124193300 >>124193625

It's not about being religious.

If we lose Christianity we will lose one of the last pillars of our culture and civilization.

I don't know any christian who's a liberal , i was wrong the entire time.

Even though i will never be religious myself , i want to apologise to all Christian members of /pol/

Showing all replies.

Anonymous (ID: Hm6daroW) 05/05/17(Fri)16:35:14 No.124178839 ▶ >>124187870

I'm going down this road too soon. Looking forward to it

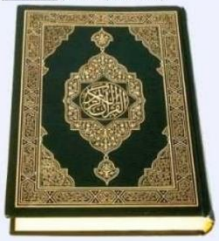
Anonymous (ID: OcLjs4Nu) 05/05/17(Fri)16:38:19 No.124179040 ▶

>>124176593 (OP)
>i want to apologise to all Christian members of /pol/

Apology accepted, now all you need to do is accept Jesus Christ as your lord and savior.

RELIGION / ISLAM

File: quran.png (193 KB, 300x300)



Anonymous 09/11/17(Mon)21:51:40 No.10010639 ▶ >>10010883 >>10010901 >>10011026 >>10011079 >>10011606 >>10013190 >>10013241 >>10013540

Is the Quran a good book?

Anonymous 09/11/17(Mon)21:52:54 No.10010643 ▶ >>10010952 >>10012920

yet another thread wherein the teen what made it bumps it for days on end

Anonymous 09/11/17(Mon)22:57:35 No.10010883 ▶

>>10010639 (OP)
The best

Anonymous 09/11/17(Mon)23:21:42 No.10010955 ▶ >>10010960 >>10011501 >>10011777

>>10010901
>it is VERY repetitive
Well, arabs are retarded inbreds. You better repeat the message 20 times if you want them to get it.

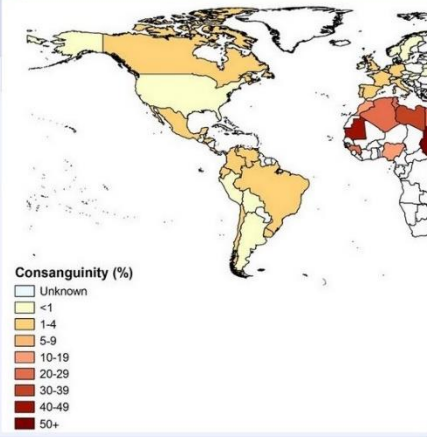
Anonymous 09/11/17(Mon)23:22:56 No.10010960 ▶ >>10010976

>>10010955
Ebin post my friend
upboated

Anonymous 09/11/17(Mon)23:30:27 No.10010976 ▶
File: Screenshot-2015-10-12-16 (...).png (541 KB, 1173x704)



>>10010960
Nigger, do some research. Arabs (and muslims in general) are literally inbred.
It has to do with their habit of marrying first cousins for generations.



Anonymous 09/11/17(Mon)23:25:33 No.10010965 ▶ >>10011485 >>10011558

>>10010901
>Worth reading for understanding Islamic civilization
The Quran alone is not gonna get you very far. You need to read:

>quran with a tafsir that explains the intended meaning of the hardest passages and the way muslims interpret them.

>sirat (biography of muhammad).

>at least some chosen ahadith from the collections of Sahih Bukhari and Sahih Muslim.

>collections of fatwas from famous theologians.

>sharia legal codes.

Then you will really GET them. Really understand their (extremely alien) worldview, that brings them to give drastically different meanings to concepts like "justice, peace, defense, duty, rights, equality, persecution, charity, science, progress", etc.
Talking to muslims (real muslims, grown up in muslim countries) without knowing the meanings they give to these concepts is completely useless.

Anonymous 09/11/17(Mon)23:57:08 No.10011079 ▶ >>10011110 >>10011155 >>10011495 >>10013026

>>10010639 (OP)
It was recited orally one verse at a time in the span of 23 years by Muhammad, and then written down 19 years after his death. By that time, most of the ones that had memorized the quran had died in battle, so there were lots of versions with countless differences. The third caliph, Uthman, destroyed basically all the deviant versions and declared his version the only correct one, so that's the one we have now.

It should be obvious from its origin that the book is going to be a complete fucking mess. Muhammad took things from every religion, pagan ones, zoroastrism, christianity, judaism. It mixed everything, added some peculiar rules (4 wives each, except the prophet, who could have an unlimited number) and called it islam.

The style of the book is trite, repetitive, annoyingly bad. The stories often feel truncated or started in the middle with no context and no reference to what the hell it's talking about. Muhammad didn't even know christianity very well, so he often makes stupid mistakes (like when he says the Holy Trinity is made of God, Jesus and Mary).

The suras (chapters) are not in chronological order, which makes it very difficult to understand what exactly are the rules of islam, since the practice of naskh (abrogation) invalidates the older rules in favor of the most recent ones, when there are conflicts between 2 verses.
(Btw: all the peaceful verses muslims always quote to prove that Islam is a religion of peace come from the meccan period, the oldest one. They've all been abrogated by the medinese suras, much more recent.)

Overall, it's a terrible book.
If you want to know what Islam says, read sharia manuals or fatwa websites like IslamQA.com

Anonymous 09/12/17(Tue)00:29:28 No.10011219 ▶ >>10011244 >>10011255 >>10011348 >>10011375 >>10011815 >>10013026

>>10011155
>How do you know this
I've studied Islam for years. I've read the quran, the most famous tafsirs (commentaries on the quran), lots of ahadiths, the sirat, lots of fatwas, 4 sharia legal codes. Also talked to muslims on their forums.

>I find it hard to believe that the largest religion in the world would have these wildly inconsistent claims and beliefs.
This is really basic knowledge that everyone that studies the quran possesses. None of the things I said are even slightly controversial (of course I mean among non-muslims. Muslims will deny even the evidence and proclaim that the quran is perfect and undisputable).

Islam was a political system that Muhammad invented for the sole purpose of accumulating power. Political and military power. In the quran, the supposed "Word of Allah" perfect and immutable, Muhammad constantly "reveals" verses that give him special privileges and even refer to the particular political circumstances of that time. A timeless book that can't be understood unless you know the context in which every verse was "revealed". Hm.
Among the perks of prophethood that the quran gives to Muhammad:

>He can have all the wives and female slaves he wants.

>His followers were ordered to always obey him, even when he's not "revealing" the quran.
That's because Allah protects his prophets from committing sins or saying wrong things (doctrine known as ismah) and so Muhammad is always right. Even against evidence. No backtalk.

>Allah forbade poetry, songs and drawings of people because poets, singers and painters were mocking Muhammad.
They're still forbidden to this day.

>The quran orders Muhammad's followers not to marry his wives if he were to die, because it would annoy him.
Really.

>Once, Allah gave Muhammad permission to break the law and marry the ex-wife of his adoptive son because she was hot as hell.
The ex-wife was named Zaynab, if I remember correctly.

>Another time, 3 people were saying that Aisha (the wife he married at 6 and fucked at 9) had cheated on him, but Allah sent a revelation that said that you need 4 witnesses to prove cheating, so Muhammad wasn't a cuck.
Thanks to this, even today it's still pretty much impossible for muslim women to prove they've been raped, since they need to bring 4 (male) witnesses (women's testimony is not accepted).

>The Quran even orders Muhammad's followers not to stay and talk with him too much when they visit him because that would annoy him, but the Prophet is too embarassed to tell them, so Allah does it for him (what an autist!).
He used his book of divine revelation to escape social anxiety and small talk.

None of this is a joke. I am NOT making shit up.

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)00:35:00 No.10011244 ▶ >>10011278 >>10011287 >>10011295

>>10011219
But how did it become such a widespread religion? Clearly there must be something about these texts that people find comforting or inspiring. Why do people say Muhammad is a peaceful and kind man if he did all this crazy and awful shit?

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)00:47:19 No.10011278 ▶ >>10011375 >>10011815 >>10013026 >>10013075 >>10013199

>>10011244
>how did it become such a widespread religion?
Good question. Here's how it happened.

During the first 10 years as a "prophet", Muhammad preached peace and tolerance because he had no military or political power. In those 10 years of hard work, he converted 100 people. Only ten people a year.

After he started provoking the pagans by telling them that their gods were false and ordering them to convert to Islam, the pagans kicked him out of Mecca (that's the "persecution" muslims always whine about).

Muhammad declared himself a poor refugee and went to Medina, a jewish city. Then, realizing that preaching peace and tolerance wasn't very effective, he became a highway man. A bandit.

He and his followers started to attack meccan caravans, killing the merchants and stealing all their money (the quran legitimized the practice by saying that "persecution is worse than murder", so the muslims could kill and steal to "defend" themselves from the meccan persecution. Muslims still use this logic to this day.)

The more money he got from these attacks, the more people wanted to join his religion, for 3 reasons:
1) so they could get a share;
2) so Muhammad wouldn't attack them;
3) for their war-like mentality, the winner was right. If Muhammad was winning battles, it meant Islam was the true religion.

After 5 years in Medina, Muhammed had killed/enslaved all the jews there and accumulated tens of thousands of followers.
After 10 years, he had accumulated an army and he returned to Mecca, conquered it and forced everyone to choose between converting to islam or dying.
Then he did the same thing to all other towns and tribes in the entire Arabia, unifying all of them under Islam with the sword.

When Muhammad died, his successor continue to pursue the command to "fight the idolaters until the religion will be only for Allah", and attacked Iran, India, North Africa, Spain, Italy, Eastern Europe, etc. Usually winning battles thanks to their superior number and their ferocity and surprise attacks (but getting buttblasted pretty much everytime they attacked westerners, starting from Charles Martel).

Meanwhile, they kept impregnating 2, 3 or 4 wives each, plus lots of female slaves, and shitting out millions and millions of kids that then became soldiers to conquer more infidel lands.

THAT'S how islam spread so much. With wombs and swords. Because of pure, simple, earthly greed.

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)00:49:09 No.10011287 ▶

>>10011244
>Why do people say Muhammad is a peaceful and kind man
Because the quran is full of verses that preach peace. But they are ALL from the earliest period of Muhammad's career, when he was a powerless prophet in Mecca.
Which means they've all been abrogated by more recent verses "revealed" while Muhammad was in Medina, fighting the infidels.

Verse 9:5 alone is estimated to have abrogated at least 120 earlier peaceful verses.

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)00:51:25 No.10011295 ▶ >>10011304

>>10011244
insane birthrates, also you're fed these stories from childhood all the way through to graduation, friday sermons blasted through speakers at noon, obligatory quran classes where you have to memorize scripture even if arabic is a foreign language to you also a death penalty for leaving.
t. former muslim

A wild muslim appears and tries to make excuses. Anon replies:

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)13:19:48 No.10013277 ▶ >>10013291

>>10013199
>he was only reclaiming the property of his followers which had been left behind at Mecca and consequently stolen
HAHAHAHAHA no. He was robbing meccan caravans for YEARS because he wanted money to fund his army.
Are you seriously telling me that ALL the robberies he ordered or even participated in himself (at least 26 as described in the Sirat) were to reclaim stuff stolen from his followers?
This is a perfect example of how muslims twist reality to justify any brutal or disgusting act committed by Muhammad.

>Muhammad made an alliance with the Jews wihch treated them with total equity.
HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA
What about the time Muhammad attacked the Banu Qurayza in 627 d.C.? The men had surrendered, but Muhammad still had them all beheaded, one by one. 700-900 men, all killed for hours on end. Then the women and kids were enslaved. (Source: A. Guillaume, "The Life of Muhammad", Oxford, 1955, p. 461-464. And also the hadith: Abu Dawud 39,4390).

Or what about the time he attacked the Bani Mustaliq without any provocation, so much so that he surprised them without any weapons? His men raped the women and then enslaved them and the kids. (Source: Bukhari 2541 and 4138).

And what about that time he attacked the jews in the Khaybar oasis in 628 d.C.? They were completely unprepared to battle, hadn't done anything to Muhammad, but were still slaughtered because Muhammad wanted their money. To find it, Muhammad even tortured and killed the treasurer. (Source: Ibn Ishaq, Ibn Hisham, "Sirat Rasul Allah", 757 and 764.)

Yes, Muhammad was such an honorable man.

>Pure lies.
How the fuck can you deny that muslim armies invaded Iran, India, North Africa, Spain, Italy, etc., when it's not only in ALL our history books, but in YOURS too?? Your historians BRAG about it to prove Islam's "might". (They tend to ignore the fact that western armies always destroyed muslim ones unless they were overwhelmed 10 to 1.)

Or are you denying that Muhammad was ordered to keep fighting the non-muslims until "the religion is only for Allah"? Because that's both in the Quran (8:39) and in the Sunna (Sunan an-Nasa'i 3966).

Either way, you're lying your ass off and this is hilarious.

The muslim insists and Anon keeps assblasting him:

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)02:22:02 No.10011541 ▶ >>10011599 >>10011613 >>10011616 >>10011647 >>10011713

>>10011495
Pretty much your entire post is bullshit, as expected from a muslim. Greatest hits:

>>10011495
>Muhammad had scribes write it down
While some verses were written on scraps of paper, fabric, wood and even animal bones, the majority of it was memorized. Zayd had to gather all the ones that knew it by memory to write it all down.

>>10011495
>he destroyed the ones that went against Muhammads original Quran
Uthman destroyed any quran except his version and then declared that the other versions were "corrupted". There is no proof whatsoever that his version was the most faithful to Muhammad's original teachings.

>>10011495
>In original Arabic it's a miracle
And here we have the most retarded argument muslims always use: the quran is itself a miracle... but only in the original arabic. Christ...

>>10011495
>there are none relating to the tenants of Islam
Complete fucking bullshit debunked by every islamic scholar on the planet. Even the goddamn prohibition to drink alcohol is nothing but a later addition that abrogated a previous verse that instead allowed alcohol.
And Ibn Kathir and at-Tabari and EVERY OTHER MUSLIM SCHOLAR agrees that veerse 9:5 (the Verse of the Sword) made it forever impossible to coexist peacefully with infidels except for short truces (who cannot be longer than 10 years). This is not my opinion, it's mainstream doctrine. Study your own religion.

>>10011495
>the verse after it clearly explains that if they seek protection and don't fight, then grant them protection
Who the fuck do you think you're fooling? That verse talks about dhimmitude. If the infidels submit and "seek protection" (meaning = they become dhimmis) then they must not be killed, because the dhimmis have to pay "infidelity taxes" (jizya and kharaj) so they're an immense source of income for muslims.
That's what the quran means by "protection". The same thing mobsters mean.

>Anyone can post a fatwa
IslamWeb.net and IslamQA are run by respected sheyks, not by "anyone".
And each fatwa is supported by lots of quotations from the quran, the sirat, the hadiths and the tafsirs. They're doctrinally solid.

>>10011495
>That would be the opinion of anyone who picked out verses without reading the whole thing
I read the whole thing. It was a piece of shit.

>there are no such things as Sharia manuals
Are you high on donkey semen?? Umdat al-Salik (Reliance of the Traveller) is still recognized as a sharia manual to this day. It's given out in american mosques to new converts to teach them what sharia says. It was even recognized by the university of Al-Azhar (the most prestigious of the sunni world) as a valid source of doctrine!
And "A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence" was written as recently as 2001. Tell me this doesn't exist:
>https://www.amazon.com/Summary-Islamic-Jurisprudence-VOL-Set/dp/B004E4AHWE
I guess Amazon is a lying infidel too.

What a lying piece of shit. Go practice your taqyyia somewhere else.

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)02:26:05 No.10011554 ▶

>>10011522
>The reality is Islam is divine.
May Allah kill me right now if he exists and if islam is really divine.
...
See? Nothing.

>Muhammad was clearly mentioned in previous religious texts (Torah and Bible).
No, he wasn't. You muslims just twist the meaning of a few passages to make it look like they refer to Muhammad. Bullshit.

>There's a reason why it's the fastest growing religion by converts in the west.
It's the fastest growing religion because of 2 dynamics:
1) FUCKING IMMIGRANTS.
2) YOUR WHORE WOMEN SHITTING OUT 7 LITTLE ROACHES EACH.
And that's it. The converts are an insignificant part of the equation (and the ex-muslims are probably more numerous).

Your religion is fake. Your prophet was a pedophile and a piece of shit. You're a piece of shit too. And your so called god can't even stop me from speaking.

Fuck you and fuck allah.

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)02:43:23 No.10011598 ▶ >>10011877

>>10011567
You want islamic autism? How about this quranic verse:

>(33:53) O you who believe! Enter not the Prophet's houses, except when leave is given to you for a meal, (and then) not (so early as) to wait for its preparation. But when you are invited, enter, and when you have taken your meal, DISPERSE WITHOUT SITTING FOR A TALK. Verily, such (behaviour) annoys the Prophet, and HE IS SHY of (asking) you (to go), but Allah is not shy of (telling you) the truth. And when you ask (his wives) for anything you want, ask them FROM BEHIND A SCREEN, that is purer for your hearts and for their hearts. And it is not (right) for you that you should annoy Allah's Messenger, nor that you should ever MARRY HIS WIVES AFTER HIM (his death). Verily! With Allah that shall be an enormity.

In this single verse, Muhammad uses the quran to:
1) Tell his friends not to come in his house unless he invites them,
2) Not to stay in his house indefinitely but fuck off quickly because he's shy and too awkward for small talk,
3) He tells women to not show themselves directly, but from behind a screen (hijab),
4) He warns his comrades that no one should fuck his wives after he dies because the idea pisses him off.

This is islam's perfect man. This is islam's sacred, perfect, timeless divine revelation.

A wild Taqiyya appears:

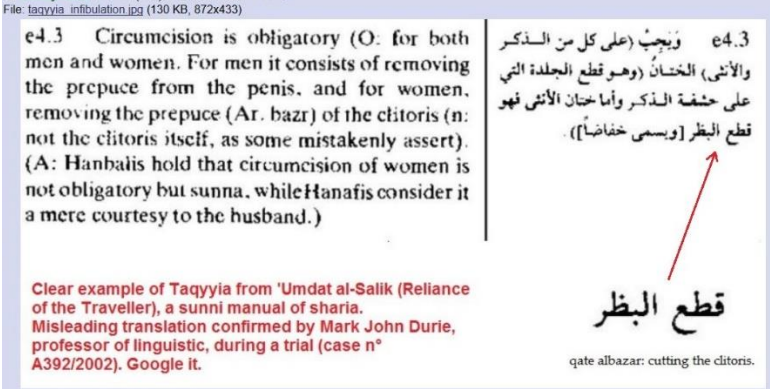
Part 2

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)02:39:29 No.10011589 ▶ >>10011627

>>10011369
>>10011371
>Taqiyya

End this /pol/ meme, taqiyya is only a concept in Shia Islam

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)02:53:54 No.10011627 ▶
File: taqyyia_infibulation.jpg (130 KB, 872x433)



>>10011589
>taqiyya is only a concept in Shia Islam
Complete fucking bullshit.
In 'Umdat al-Salik, which is a SUNNI sharia manual (shafi school) there is a blatant taqyyia attempt in the paragraph about infibulation. Pic related.

While the english translation says only to cut the prepuce of the clitoris and not the clitoris itself, the arab texts says clearly to cut the clitoris.

The misleading translation was confirmed in a courtroom during a trial (case n° A392/2002) by professor of linguistic Mark John Durie. Here's his very interesting testimony (page 50):

>http://www.saltshakers.org.au/images/stories/attachments/284_313278_VCAT_-_DOCUMENTS_RELATIN.pdf

Sunnis use taqyyia just like shia. Claiming they don't is just part of taqyyia.

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)12:34:02 No.10013174 ▶

>>10012997
>muslims don't lie about their religion.
I suggest you read this excellent book about the practice of Taqiyya: "Al Taqiyya fil Islam", by Sami Makarem.
Quote:

>"Taqiyya is of fundamental importance in Islam. Practically every Islamic sect agrees to it and practices it. We can go so far as to say that the practice of taqiyya is mainstream in Islam, and that those few sects not practicing it diverge from the mainstream...Taqiyya is very prevalent in Islamic politics, especially in the modern era." (p. 7)

> the fact is the word "Infidel" isn't even mentioned in the Quran once. Clearly shows you haven't read the quran and are only copying from websites.
Who the fuck do you think you're talking too, mudshit? I know perfectly well that the quran doesn't say precisely "infidel" but "mushrikun", but the thing is that that word means "guilty of shirk", and that includes not only polytheists but also christians, jews and even atheists. Source:
>"Atheism is a greater sin than shirk", october 2009. https://islamqa.info/en/113901
So even though translators just translate "mushrikun" with "polytheists" in an attempt to make it look as if the quran is only talking about the arab pagans that Muhammed was fighting at the time, THE REAL MEANING is that every non-muslim, every infidel, must be killed.
Unless he becomes a dhimmi.

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)03:32:10 No.10011760 ▶

>>10011668
>tell us more.
On paragraph a7.2, Reliance of the Traveller ('Umdat al-Salik) says clearly that all our scientific disciplines are unlawful, thereby destroying any hope of coexistence between science and islam:

>(a7.2) «Unlawful Knowledge.
Unlawful knowledge includes:
-1- learning sorcery (dis: p3), since according to the most reliable position, it is unlawful, as the vast majority of scholars have decisively stated;
-2- philosophy (dis: w10);
-3- magic (Sha`badha, meaning sleight of hand, etc.);
-4- astrology (dis: p41);
-5- the sciences of the materialists (dis: w11).
-6- and anything that is a means to create doubts (n: in eternal truths), Such things vary in their degree of unlawfulness.»

Get that? Our sciences and anything that might create doubts in the quran or the sunna is forbidden.
Muslims love to repeat that islam teaches to think freely and to "seek knowledge even in China". What they never tell you is that islam with "knowledge" means only the sacred books. Everything else is considered as flawed, temporary theories and ideas made up by infidels. Wrong in the best cases, unlawful in the worst.

Want more?
Reliance of the Traveller also says not only that Jihad is also a MILITARY war, and not just a "spiritual struggle against sin" like muslims say, but it also clarifies that it's ALWAYS mandatory, even when the infidels stay in their own countries without attacking muslims:

>(o9.1) «The Obligatory Character of Jihad: Jihad is a communal obligation (def: c3.2). When enough people perform it to successfully accomplish it, it is no longer obligatory upon others
[...]
«there are two possible states in respect to non-Muslims. The first is WHEN THEY ARE IN THEIR OWN COUNTRIES, in which case jihad (def: o9.8) is a communal obligation, and this is what our author is speaking of when he says, "Jihad is a communal obligation," meaning upon the Muslims each year.
«The second state is when non-Muslims invade a Muslim country or near to one, in which case jihad is personally obligatory (def: c3.2) upon the inhabitants of that country, who must repel the non-Muslims with whatever they can).»

A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence confirmed it in 2001. It also added that muslims can break truces whenever they want simply by claiming that they fear infidels might break them first (Vol. 1, Part VI: "Jihad", p. 477).

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)04:10:53 No.10011877 ▶ >>10012848

>>10011815
Sources on a few statements:

>He can have all the wives and female slaves he wants.
As stated clearly in Quran 33:50.
https://quran.com/33/50-60

>His followers were ordered to always obey him, even when he's not "revealing" the quran.
Quran 53:3-4 (https://quran.com/53) is the sura taken as the basis for this doctrine, called "ismah". Google it for more. essentially, Muhammad was infallible, so every word or action of his was automatically right.
According to a closely related doctrine, "uswa hasana", Muhammad is the best possible role model for any muslim in any era or place. Which is a problem, considering what an asshole he was.

>Allah forbade poetry, songs and drawings of people because poets, singers and painters were mocking Muhammad.
"Reliance of the Traveller" forbids music, songs, picture making and sculpting in paragraphs r40.1, r40.2, r40.3, r40.4, p44.1, w50.1, and several hadiths (Bukhari 5960 and 6109 for example).
About the fact that poets and singers were mocking the poor Muhammad, here's a list of people he assassinated for this:
1) Al-Nadr bin al-Harith (Ibn Ishaq, "The Life of Muhammad", translated by A. Guillaume, Oxford UP, 1955, 2004, p. 136),
2) Uqba bin Abu Muayt (Ibn Ishaq, ivi, p. 308; [Bukhari 520 e 2934], [Muslim 1794]),
3) Asma bint Marwan (female poet stabbed in her sleep while pregnant: Ibn Ishaq, ivi, pp. 675-6),
4) Abu Afak (blind, 100 years old poet killed for his verses: Ibn Ishaq, ivi, p. 675),
5) Ka'b bin al-Ashraf (Ibn Ishaq, ivi, pp. 364-9; [Bukhari 4037]; [Abu Dawud 3000]).
Muhammad had Ka'b killed in a particularly cowardly way:
>[Bukhari 4037] «Allah's Messenger (peace be upon him) said, "Who is willing to kill Ka`b bin Al-Ashraf who has hurt Allah and His Apostle?" Thereupon Muhammad bin Maslama got up saying, "O Allah's Messenger! Would you like that I kill him?" The Prophet said, "Yes," Muhammad bin Maslama said, "Then allow me to say a (false) thing (i.e. to deceive Ka`b)." The Prophet said, "You may say it."»
Ka'b was stabbed by a group of muslims and beheaded. All self-defense, claimed Muhammad, because Ka'b had "persecuted" him by mocking and criticizing him. Same logic current muslims still apply.

Other sources I already quoted here: >>10011598

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)12:28:24 No.10013161 ▶ >>10013164 >>10013180 >>10013274 >>10013320 >>10013334 >>10013392 >>10013635

>>10012848

> ☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)09:42:54 No.10012848 ▶ >>10013161
>
> >>10011877
> Do you have more stuff on Islam and science?

Science is completely antithetic to Islam. The muslim conception of the universe is that of a chaotic thing that doesn't works according to stable natural laws that you can understand, but only to the whims of Allah. Allah can do anything, even produce an effect without a cause and a cause without an effect. This means that for our limited human minds, understanding nature is ultimately impossible.

Not only it's impossible, but it's actually blasphemous. "Reliance of the Traveller" in this long paragraph explains how incredibly easy it is to be considered an apostate. Look at point n° 17.

>(o8.7) «Acts that Entail Leaving Islam: [...]
>4) to revile Allah or His messenger;
>5) to deny the existence of Allah, His beginningless eternality, His endless eternality, or to deny any of His attributes which the consensus of Muslims ascribes to Him;
>6) to be sarcastic about Allah's name, His command, His inderdiction, His promise, or His threat;
>7) to deny any verse of the Koran or anything which by scholarly consensus (def: b7) belongs to it, or to add a verse that does [not] belong to it;
>8) to mockingly say, "I don't know what faith is"; [...]
>14) to deny the obligatory character of something which by the consensus of Muslims (ijma`, def: B7) is part of Islam, when it is well known as such, like the prayer (salat) or even one rak'a from one of the five obligatory prayers, if there is no excuse (def. u2.4);
>15) to hold that any of Allah's messengers or prophets are liars, or to deny their being sent;
>16) to revile the religion of Islam;
>17) to believe that things in themselves or by their own nature have any causal influence independent of the will of Allah;
>18) to deny the existence of angels or jinn (def: w22), or the heavens;
>19) to be sarcastic about any ruling of the Sacred Law;
>20) to deny that Allah intended the Prophet's message to be the religion followed by the entire world.

Not only denying even the smallest rule prescribed in the Quran (and even being sarcastic about it) is enough to be an apostate (and therefore killed) but the same holds true for "believe that things in themselves or by their own nature have any causal influence independent of the will of Allah". If you think that the universe respects stable natural laws independent of the whims of Allah, you're an apostate, and therefore must be executed.

This, added to the belief that past generations were wiser than current ones (the generation of the Prophet is called "the best that ever existed") and that Muhammad could do no wrong and should be imitated instead of corrected (ismah) make science and innovation in Islam IMPOSSIBLE.

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)12:30:27 No.10013164 ▶ >>10013196 >>10013229

>>10013161
Then what of the so called golden age and the great thinkers, philosophers and mathametician ect?

>>10013164
>Then what of the so called golden age
Oh, brace yourself.
Every muslim apologist always babbles about this "Islamic Golden Age". Then when pressed, they either admit they don't know any muslim thinker/scientist/philosopher, or name these ones:

>Avicenna:
His progresses in medicine and logic were derived from the works of Aristotle and Hippocrates. His theology was a fusion of Plotino's ideas and Islam, he denied physical resurrection and thought the prophets were simply "inspired philosophers". Also, he said that Allah only knew the universal principles of the universe, but not the smallest day-to-day events in our lives, which denied his omniscience.
For this, he was accused of blasphemy by Ibn Qayyim al-Jawziyya, Abu al-Ghazali and other scholars. You can clearly see that according to Islam's rules, he was NOT a muslim.

>Averroes:
Strongly influenced by greek philosophy as well, he dared to say that truth could be discovered using reason and logic and not only the holy texts. He was accused of blasphemy, persecuted and forced in exile in Marrakesh.
He wasn't considered a muslim either.

>Al-Razi:
Called the best muslim thinker ever, he called himself "a disciple of Socrates and Plato", he denied that the world was created from nothing, that Faith is superior to Reason, that Muhammad told only the truth, and that revealed religions in general are very useful. He considered them needlessly nitpicky and irrational.
He had the balls to write 3 books on the subject: "The Prophet's Fraudulent Tricks", "The Stratagems of Those Who Claim to Be Prophets" and "On the Refutation of Revealed Religions". He also called the Quran "a collection of absurd fables". Was obv. accused of apostasy.
Was not a muslim.

>Ibn al-Haytham:
Made some advancements in optics, but his most important contribution was the formulation of the scientific method: he claimed that every hypothesis must be supported by empirical data and experiments, not only by holy texts. Oddly enough, it seems he wasn't accused of apostasy despite this obviously heretical view, but the intellectual sterility of Islam is evident in the fact that his ideas were completely IGNORED, and continue to be ignored. They were instead immediately and enthusiastically received in the West.

>Al-Sarakhsi
Philosopher. Studied the greeks and dared to apply rationality to the study of the holy books. Was executed in 899 d.C. for apostasy.

>Al-Farabi.
Philosopher. Thought that reason was superior to faith and that the body could not resurrect. Was accused of apostasy.

Starting to see a trend? Basically all the "great muslim thinkers" WERE NOT MUSLIMS AT ALL. They could only do good work because they rejected Islam and its intellectually crippling views. The exceptions are really few: Ibn Khaldun (historian), Al-Tusi (polymath) and maybe a couple of others that made some contribution in algebra or geometry. But that's it.

The "Islamic Golden Age" should actually be called the greek-dhimmi-golden-age, since it depended entirely on the translation of the greeks by the conquered populations. Yes, they started with the greeks. EVERY accomplishment muslims claim was actually a greek or indian one, like the so called "arab" numerals, invented in India around the 700 d.C., and the number zero, invented by Brahmagupta in 628 d.C., and so on.
Caliph Al-Mamun in the 9th century ordered dhimmis (all jews and christians) to translate the greeks because he wanted to use their knowledge. But, as Islam always does, he wanted ONLY the useful trinkets, not the scientific method, which was always rejected. Conclusion: no real progress possible. As soon as they exausted the greek well, their "progress" stopped.

An obscurantist, totalitarian ideology like Islam can never be fertile ground for scientific or intellectual research. Shit, some of his most basic laws expressely forbid to question and to research the Holy Books.

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)13:45:23 No.10013334 ▶

>>10013274
>According to Imam Ghazali, the material universe is:
>- perfectly ordered
>- completely knowable through reason
Another example of giving different meanings to the same words. Islam says that the world is "perfectly ordered" because Allah made it, not because it obeys inviolable natural laws. And it's "completely knowable" by applying "reason" to the holy scriptures (meaning: studying them and understanding them).

We must keep in mind that Islam traces a clear (albeit fictitious) distinction between "rational thought" and "critical thought": the second cannot be used to question/debunk the holy texts, you can only use rational thought to study and better understand Allah's orders.
This essay explains it well:

>Muhammadullah Muhammad Khalili Qasmi, "Does Islam permit critical thinking?", Markazul Maarif Education & research Centre, Mumbai, India.
>http://www.irfi.org/articles/articles_351_400/does_islam_permit_critical_think.htm

The mere fact that it's forbidden to look for "causal influences outside of Allah's will" for the workings of the universe is enough to destroy any hope to do science. Unless you want to say that Umdat al-Salik is lying here: >>10013161

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)01:04:46 No.10011330 ▶ >>10011343

>>10011320
>do people just radicalize?
"Radicalizing" is one of those politically correct words that have no real meaning, like "islamism". Muslims don't radicalize, they grow up with beliefs incompatible with liberal societies all their life, and one day they simply act on them.

Saying that they "radicalize" shifts the blame onto the asshole doing the radicalizing, corrupting innocent muslims and all that bullshit. The reality is that if you follow islam, you are NOT compatible with any western country.

Also, islam and islamism are the same thing.

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)01:16:42 No.10011355 ▶ >>10011361 >>10011369

>>10011343
>My driving instructor, for instance, is a muslim
He's either one of those people that call themselves muslims without even knowing what islam orders, or a liar using Taqiyya (sacred deceit) on a gullible infidel.

>He's told me Islam literally means peace
Aaand he's a liar using Taqiyya. Islam means submission. Literally.

>I can imagine him taking, let's call it 'extreme action' if he had to decide between Turkey and my country of origin. Wouldn't you at that point say that he had been radicalized
No. I would say he always was a savage piece of shit. He only recently demonstrated it with actions, but he didn't become one recently.

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)15:38:50 No.10013584 ▶

>>10013546
>Mass rapes of MUH STABLE POPULATIONS = basically every fucking nation that ever existed
Nigger there's a difference bewteen occasional wars and a culture like that of nomadic arab tribes that was BUILT AROUND THE CONCEPT OF RAIDING STABLE VILLAGES to steal food, money, products, women and slaves.

This is NOT something every nation has done, inbred lying piece of shit.

Also, it's worth pointing out that the reason Islam is so brutal and retarded is that ARABS WERE LIKE THAT, and Muhammad when he had to invent a religion had to speak to them in a language they understood. This is why after he became a bandit, he started getting tens of thousands of converts. Islam is barbarous because arabs have always been barbarous. A peaceful religion would have never appealed to them.

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)01:25:37 No.10011375 ▶ >>10011380

>>10011278
>>10011219
These are very interesting anon. I appreciate you taking the time to type the good words out

☐ **Anonymous** 09/12/17(Tue)01:27:02 No.10011380 ▶ >>10011390

>>10011375
You're welcome. The more I learn about this medieval faith, the more pissed I get. It's fun to let off steam every once in a while.

I am angry. Angry about islam.

I am angry. Angry about islam.



TheReligionofPeace.com

Ten Obvious Reasons Why Islam is *NOT* a Religion of Peace

#1 ***18,000*** deadly terror attacks committed explicitly *in the name of Islam* in just the last ten years. (Other religions combined for perhaps a dozen or so).

#2 Muhammad, the prophet of Islam, had people killed for insulting him or for criticizing his religion. This included women. Muslims are told to emulate the example of Muhammad.

#3 Muhammad said in many places that he has been *"ordered by Allah to fight men until they testify that there is no god but Allah and that Muhammad is his messenger."* In the last nine years of his life, he ordered no less than 65 military campaigns to do exactly that.

Muhammad inspired his men to war with the basest of motives, using captured loot, sex and a gluttonous paradise as incentives. He beheaded captives, enslaved children and raped women captured in battle. Again, Muslims are told to emulate the example of Muhammad.

#4 After Muhammad died, the people who lived with him and knew his religion best immediately fell into war with each other.

Fatima, Muhammad's favorite daughter, survived the early years among the unbelievers at Mecca safe and sound, yet died of stress from the persecution of fellow Muslims only *six months* after her father died. She even miscarried Muhammad's grandchild after having her ribs broken by the man who became the second caliph.

Fatima's husband Ali, who was the second convert to Islam and was raised like a son to Muhammad, fought a civil war against an army raised by Aisha, Muhammad's favorite wife - and one whom he had said was a "perfect woman." 10,000 Muslims were killed in a single battle waged less than 25 years after Muhammad's death.

Three of the first four Muslim rulers (caliphs) were murdered. All of them were among Muhammad's closest companions. The third caliph was killed by allies of the son of the first (who was murdered by the fifth caliph a few years later, then wrapped in the skin of a dead donkey and burned). The fourth caliph (Ali) was stabbed to death after a bitter dispute with the fifth. The fifth caliph went on to poison one of Muhammad's two favorite grandsons. The other grandson was later beheaded by the sixth caliph.

The infighting and power struggles between Muhammad's family members, closest companions and their children only intensified with time. Within 50 short years of Muhammad's death, even the Kaaba, which had stood for centuries under pagan religion, lay in ruins from internal Muslim war...

And that's just the fate of those *within* the house of Islam!

#5 Muhammad directed Muslims to wage war on other religions and bring them under submission to Islam. Within the first few decades following his death, his Arabian companions invaded and conquered Christian, Jewish, Hindu, Buddhist and Zoroastrian lands.

A mere 25 years after Muhammad's death, Muslim armies had captured land and people within the borders of over 28 modern countries outside of Saudi Arabia.

#6 Muslims continued their Jihad against other religions for 1400 years, checked only by the ability of non-Muslims to defend themselves. To this day, not a week goes by that Islamic fundamentalists do not attempt to kill Christians, Jews, Hindus and Buddhists explicitly in the name of Allah.

None of these other religions are at war with each other.

#7 Islam is the only religion that has to retain its membership by threatening to kill anyone who leaves. This is according to the example set by Muhammad.

#8 Islam teaches that non-Muslims are less than fully human. Muhammad said that Muslims can be put to death for murder, but that a Muslim could never be put to death for killing a non-Muslim.

#9 The Qur'an never once speaks of Allah's love for non-Muslims, but it speaks of Allah's cruelty toward and hatred of non-Muslims more than 500 times.

#10 *"Allahu Akbar! Allahu Akbar! Allahu Akbar!"*
(The last words from the cockpit of Flight 93)

ReligionofPeace.com Home Page

File: Anon is angry about islam 1.jpg (2.44 MB, 1696x6224)



■ /POL/ gets a PhD in Islam. Lesson 1: Taqiyya. Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: 4E611A1N) 11/11/18(Sun)22:35:19 No.193089072 ▶ >>193089184 >>193089... >>193095788 >>193096439

Hi, I'm Professor Kafir and welcome to our PhD course in Islam.
Since lots of people liked my interventions in pic related, I've decided to expand on the subject. I'm gonna tripfag so that muslims can't pretend to be me to post false info.

Ever wondered what Islam actually says/thinks/orders about a certain matter? Why is it that muslims and infidels often say opposite things? What is the truth? More importantly: how do I DESTROY muslims with facts and citations from their own holy books when they lie about their religion?

/Pol/ has the right intentions, but without knowledge there is no powah. Unfortunately, reading books about islam and sharia is boring. Fortunately (for you), I'm autistic enough to have done the job for you.
In this study course, we will examine the most eloquent passages in the islamic holy texts to really take a peek into the muslim mentality and find out their real beliefs and goals. Texts we'll use:

>The Quran.
The eternal, perfect, immutable Word of Allah. Here in several translations: quran.com

Thread archived at:
http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/193089072/

>The Sirat.
The biography of Muhammad (it's contained in the Sunnah).
PDF: https://archive.org/details/TheLifeOfMohammedGuillaume

>The hadiths.
Millions of anecdotes (also contained in the Sunnah) about stuff Muhammad said/did. Many are considered as binding as the Quran. You'll be able to verify their validity on sunnah.com

>'Umdat as-Salik (Reliance of the Traveller)
A sunni manual of fiqh (islamic jurisprudence) from the 14th century. Still considered valid by the prestigious Al-Azhar university, the greatest of the sunni world, and given to american converts to learn sharia.
It's a manual of the Shafi school of jurisprudence, but the other 3 sunni schools agree on pretty much everything but the tiniest details, and when there are disagreements, the manual specifies it.
PDF: http://docdro.id/smiCPxn

■ Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: 4E611A1N) 11/11/18(Sun)22:36:25 No.193089184 ▶ >>193095398 >>193096822
File: Anon is angry about islam 2.jpg (2.38 MB, 1336x6290)



>>193089072 (OP)
>"A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence".
A sunni manual (we'll focus on sunnis because they're 90% of muslims) of islamic jurisprudence written in 2001 by Saleh al-Fawzan, professor of fiqh and one of the most respected muslim scholars in the world. Just to check if modern muslims still agree with their ancestors (they do. They always do).
Vol. 1: https://islamfuture.files.wordpress.com/2010/04/a-summary-of-islamic-jurisprudence-volume-1.pdf
Vol. 2: https://islamfuture.files.wordpress.com/2010/04/a-summary-of-islamic-jurisprudence-volume-2.pdf

>Occasionally, other sunni or shia legal manuals.

The curriculum will be thus articulated (if there is interest, otherwise I won't bother):

>Lesson 1:
Muslimspeak and Taqiyya (much more real and common than infidels think).
>Lesson 2:
Jihad (much more complex than you'd imagine).
>Lesson 3:
Muhammad (and why he was quite literally the anti-Christ).
>Lesson 4:
Quran and Sunnah (and why they're retarded).
>Lesson 5:
Science (what's that? is it halal to eat?).
>Lesson 6:
Dhimmis (a peek into your future).
>Lesson 7:
Pedophilia (and why it's endemic).
>Lesson 8:
Slavery (the most honored muslim tradition).
>Lesson 9:
Women (and how to clean their litter box).
>Lesson 10:
Honor killings (wife or kid pissing you off? Sharia is the solution).
>Lesson 11:
Faggots (and the best ways to murder them).

Lessons will be on this board whenever I happen to have time.

■ Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: 4E611A1N) 11/11/18(Sun)22:42:35 No.193089840 ▶ >>193090127

Let's begin with Lesson 1: "How to understand Muslimspeak and spot Taqiyya".

Taqiyya (sacred deceit) is a practice ubiquitus in Islam. In the words of Sami Makarem, PhD in Middle Eastern Studies:

>«Taqiyya is of fundamental importance in Islam. PRACTICALLY EVERY ISLAMIC SECT AGREES TO IT AND PRACTICES IT. We can go so far as to say that the practice of taqiyya is mainstream in Islam, and that those few sects not practicing it diverge from the mainstream. (...) Taqiyya is very prevalent in Islamic politics, especially in the modern era.» – Al Taqiyya fil Islam (Dissimulation in Islam), 2004, p. 7.

Not surprisingly, the definition of "Taqiyya" is itself part of Taqiyya. Shia muslims will swear that it simply consists in denying to be a muslim when someone might kill or torture you for it. Sunni muslims will insist that it's true, and that only shias practice it anyway: sunnis are trustworthy fellas.
Needless to say, things are a bit different. Taqiyya is such a detailed practice that can actually be divided into several sub-practices:

>1) Taqiyya:
Denying to be a muslim or that a certain practice or belief is part of Islam («Military warfare is not a part of Islam! Religiun of piss!»).
>2) Kitman:
Lying by omission. Like not warning the police that a brother is planning a terrorist act, or quoting only part of verse 5:32 (that if anyone kills a person «it shall be as if he had killed all mankind») while neglecting to mention that the prohibition only refers to the Children of Israel and that the rest of the verse (and the next) COMMANDS muslims to kill in undefined cases of "corruption" and "mischief". Two words that muslims interpret VERY flexibly (any criticism of Islam and any attempt to halt its spreading is mischief and corruption).
>3) Tawriya:
Intentionally creating a false impression to mislead infidels. It's very, very widely used, and we'll see it in detail later.
>4) Muruna:
"Blending in" among the kafirs (infidels) in order to advance Islam. Dressing like them, shaving, even drinking alcohol and eating pork.
In 2013 Dr. Salim Abdul Galil from Al-Azhar university said that tricking infidels is allowed by sura 3:28 («Let not the believers take the disbelievers as friends instead of the believers [...] except if you fear a danger from them»). "A danger" is another extremely elastic phrase that can even mean "fear that they will hide their weaknesses if they know I'm muslim". Muslim terrorists in the West routinely use Muruna to go unnoticed and to run/shoot more comfortably in western clothes.

■ Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: 4E611A1N) 11/11/18(Sun)22:59:27 No.193091626 ▶
File: muruna_example.jpg (27 KB, 448x317)



In pic related we can observe an example of Muruna (blending in).

"How do you do, fellow Ariana Grande fans?"



"Reliance of the Traveller" (a SUNNI manual, not shia) has entire paragraphs about how to fuck over the infidels:

>(r8.2) «Permissible Lying.
>«Speaking is a means to achieve objectives. If a praise worthy aim is attainable through both telling the truth and lying, it is unlawful to accomplish through lying because there is no need for it. When it is possible to achieve such an aim by lying but not by telling the truth, it is permissible to lie if attaining the goal is permissible (N: I.e. when the purpose of lying is to circumvent someone who is preventing one from doing something permissible), and OBLIGATORY TO LIE if the goal is obligatory.
>«[...] Whether the purpose is war, settling a disagreement, or gaining the sympathy of a victim legally entitled to retaliate against one so that he will forbear to do so, it is not unlawful to lie when any of these aims can only be attained through lying. But is religiously more precautionary in all such cases to employ WORDS THAT GIVE MISLEADING IMPRESSIONS, meaning to intend by one's words something that is literally true, in respect to which one is not lying, while the outward purport of the words deceives the hearer, though even if one does not have such an intention and merely lies without intending anything else, it is not unlawful in the above circumstances.»

■ Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: 4E611A1N) 11/11/18(Sun)22:46:45 No.193090282 ▶ >>193093073 >>193095398

>>193090127 (You)
But Reliance-san, I'm just a dumb goatfucker. How can I give misleading impressions to the kuffar?

>(r10.2) «Giving a misleading impression means to utter an expression that ostensibly implies one meaning, while intending a different meaning the expression may also have, one that contradicts the ostensive purport. It is a kind of deception.
>«(A: It often takes the form of the speaker intending a specific referent while the hearer understands a more general one, as when a person asks a householder, "Is so-and-so here?" to which the householder, intending the space between himself and the questioner rather than the space inside the house, replies, "He is not here.")»

That sounds terribly childish, Reliance-san. I'm appalled that a religion followed by 1.7 billion people would be as petty and childish as to include instructions on how to lie in their goddamn law manuals.

>(r10.3) «Scholars say that there is no harm (def: p8.2 (A:)) in giving a misleading impression if required by an interest countenanced by Sacred Law that is more important than not misleading the person being addressed [...]»

Ah, ok then. Is jihad more important than not misleading the kafirs? (We'll find out in the next lesson. But yes. Yes it is.)

But Islam is an honorable religion, r-right Reliance-san? They take oaths and promises very seriously.

>(o19.1) «If one swears, "I will not eat this wheat", but then makes in into flour or bread (A: and eats it), one has not broken one's oath.»

B-but using this principle allows you to break any oath or agreement. You can swear not to hurt a woman in any way, and then sell her to a bunch of your friends to be gang-raped and killed («I didn't hurt you, they did.»). You can weasel your way out of any...
What? It's even easier than that?

>(o19.5) «When a person swearing an oath about something (O: in the future, affirming or denying that it will occur) includes the expression in sha' Allah ("if Allah will") before finishing the oath, then the oath is not broken in any event if he thereby intends to provide for exceptions.»

Just saying "Inshallah" is enough? Are you fucking kidding me?
I don't know, Reliance-san. It's starting to look like having any kind of agreement or trust with muslims is impossibru... especially considering how many muslims interpret sura 9:1 as the permission to break any agreement with the infidels whenever they please:

>«Freedom from (all) obligations (is declared) from Allah and His Messenger (SAW) to those of the Mushrikun (polytheists, pagans, idolaters, disbelievers in the Oneness of Allah), with whom you made a treaty.» (Quran 9:1)

Verse 8:58 also allows to break truces simply by claiming to fear that the infidels might break them first:

>If you (O Muhammad SAW) fear treachery from any people throw back (their covenant) to them (so as to be) on equal terms (that there will be no more covenant between you and them). (Quran 8:58)

(In the next lesson, we'll see that "A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence" (2001) still allows muslims to break truces and agreements whenever they want.)

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: 4E61A1N) 11/11/18(Sun)22:48:43 No.193090482 ▶ >>193090675 >>193095398 >>193095846 >>193095995

>>193090373 (You)
You might be appalled that law manuals would not only condone lying, but even TEACH muslims how to lie effectively. But this lack of integrity is normal. After all, the Prophet himself allowed lying to murder opponents:

>«Allah's Messenger (peace be upon him) said, "Who is willing to kill Ka`b bin Al-Ashraf who has hurt Allah and His Apostle?" Thereupon Muhammad bin Maslama got up saying, "O Allah's Messenger! Would you like that I kill him?" The Prophet said, "Yes," Muhammad bin Maslama said, "Then allow me to say a (false) thing (i.e. to deceive Ka`b)." The Prophet said, "You may say it."» [Bukhari 4037]

Ka'b was lured away from his friends by a group of muslims "wanting to talk" and stabbed a dozen times after one muslim asked him to get closer because his hair smelled really good and he wanted to sniff it (gayest assassination ever).
A couple more relevant hadiths:

>«The Prophet (peace be upon him) said, "War is deceit."» [Bukhari 3030]

>«A Muslim is a Muslim's brother [...] if anyone conceals a Muslim's fault, Allah will conceal his fault on the Day of resurrection.» [Abu Dawud 4893]

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: 4E61A1N) 11/11/18(Sun)22:50:24 No.193090675 ▶ >>193090797 >>193095398
File: infibulation.jpg (278 KB, 753x980)



>>193090482 (You)
A final nail in the coffins of the lies that Taqiyya is only about self-defense and is not practiced by Sunnis is pic related. The paragraph of "Reliance of the Traveller" where the translator Nuh Ha Mim Keller, a muslim convert, lies his ass off and completely changes the meaning of the law:

The mistranslation was confirmed by Mark John Durie, professor of Linguistic, in the trial n° A392/2002 against the Islamic Council of Victoria, Australia.
Pic related and page 50 of his extremely interesting testimony: http://www.saltshakers.org.au/images/stories/attachments/284_313278_VCAT_-_DOCUMENTS_RELATIN.pdf

(a) *Female circumcision*

Umdat al-Salik itself contains an example of misleading translation. In Nuh Ha Mim Keller's edition, the original Arabic text is published facing the English translation. The English translation of the section on circumcision appears to be a deliberate mistranslation of the Arabic instructions for circumcising girls: The Arabic text is:

e4.3 وَيَجِبُ (على كل من الـذكـر والأنثى) الختـانُ (وهـو قطع الجلدة التي على حشفـة الـذكـر وأما ختان الأنثى فهو قطع البظر [ويسمى خفاضاً]).

This is translated by Nuh Hah Mim Keller as follows:

> *"Circumcision is obligatory (O: for both men and women. For men it consists of removing the prepuce from the penis, and for women, removing the prepuce (Ar. Bazr) of the clitoris (n: not the clitoris itself, as some mistakenly assert). (A: Hanbalis hold that circumcision of women is not obligatory but sunna, while Hanafis consider it a mere courtesy to the husband.)"*

However what the Arabic actually says is:

> **"Circumcision is obligatory (for every male and female) by cutting off the piece of skin on the glans of the penis of the male, but circumcision of the female is by cutting out the clitoris (this is called HufaaD)."**

This deceptive translation obscures the Shafi'i law, given by *Umdat al-Salik*, that circumcision of girls by excision of the clitoris is mandatory. This form of female circumcision is widely practiced in Egypt, where the Shafi'i school of Sunni law is followed.

- Testimony of Mark John Durie, professor of Linguistic, in the trial n° A392/2002 against the Islamic Council of Victoria, Australia (page 50):

http://www.saltshakers.org.au/images/stories/attachments/284_313278_VCAT_-_DOCUMENTS_RELATIN.pdf

Sunni muslims tend to use Tawriya much more often than Taqqiya (so instead of lying outright they deliberately create ambiguity with half-lies), so it's essential to learn to recognize it. As clearly stated in this fatwa, "Permissibility of Ambiguity and Definition of Necessity" (https://islamqa.info/en/27261):

> «The Arabic word tawriyah (translated here as deliberate ambiguity) means to conceal something. [...] Deliberate ambiguity is regarded as a legitimate solution for avoiding difficult situations that a person may find himself in when someone asks him about something, and he does not want to tell the truth on the one hand, and does not want to lie, on the other. [...]

...like when the infidels ask them about what islam REALLY says about slavery, rape, pedophilia, etc.

>Deliberate ambiguity is permissible if it is necessary or if it serves a shar'i (religious) interest [...] that outweighs the concern about misleading the person to whom you are speaking.»

As we'll see in the next lesson, the jihad (attacking infidels IN THEIR OWN COUNTRIES militarily, economically, culturally, demographically, and in any other way) is a religious obligation among the most important, so much that some ulema consider jihad the sixth pillar of islam.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: 4E61A1N) 11/11/18(Sun)22:51:26 No.193090797 ▶ >>193090983 >>193095398

>>193090675 (You)
An important closing clarification:

When dealing with muslims, especially with "activists" that write books, hold conferences, go on TV and sweep the internet, the universities and the courtrooms trying to convince the kafirs that islam is a peaceful, enlightened religion that has no political ambitions and would never lie to anyone, it's essential not only to know their laws and customs, but also to actually UNDERSTAND THE MEANING THEY GIVE TO WORDS.

Communication with muslims is so difficult not only because of obvious examples of Taqiyya like the ones examined, but for a more subtle reason: they change the meaning of several words without warning you. To speak Muslim, you need to remember the following meanings.

>Innocent.
Muslims always say that Islam forbids the killing of innocents. That's true, because, as Anjem Choudary has stated: «Look, at the end of the day innocent people... when we say 'innocent people' we mean Muslims. As far as non-Muslims are concerned they have not accepted Islam, and as far as we are concerned that is a crime against God.» ("BBC HARDtalk" of august 8 2005.)

>Hypocrite.
Any muslim that doesn't respect some islamic order or prohibition. Specifically, as we'll see in lesson 2, the hypocrites are a class of apostates that refuse to participate in jihad.

>Independent thinking.
When muslims say that Islam encourages it, they forget to specify that it also distinguishes between "rational thinking" (studying the holy books to interpret them as Allah wishes) and "critical thinking" (criticizing something, which is NOT allowed with religious matters). See this muslim essay: http://www.irfi.org/articles/articles_351_400/does_islam_permit_critical_think.htm

>Justice.
Muslims always say they love justice, but they forget to add that for them, only the Law of Allah is real justice.

>Human rights.
They also claim that Islam enjoins human rights. They forget to add that the "Cairo Declaration on Human Rights in Islam" adds the words: «...unless sharia wants otherwise» to every "inalienable" right. Which means that every single human right can (and should) be violated when islam demands it. Which makes the concept of "inalienable human rights" moot, but the medicinal camel urine seems to have gone to their heads because they don't seem to understand it.

>Gender equality.
By this, muslims means that albeit men and women have totally different rights, both have the same right to see those rights executed. So they're equal. So Islam is for gender equality.

>Charity.
Islam loves charity. Ask any muslim, he'll tell you that the zakat (charity tax) is even one of the 5 Pillars of Islam! He won't specify though that the zakat can ONLY be used to benefit muslims, never infidels (Reliance: h8.24), and that it MUST be used to finance the jihad against the infidels (Reliance: h8.17. And "A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence", Vol. 1, Part III, chapter 8, pp. 364-5. Also: Quran 9:60).

>Self-defense.
As we'll see in the next lesson, Muhammad made it very clear that any act that hinders in any way the spread of Islam is a "persecution" that allows muslims to use lethal violence. This is at the origin of the muslim victim mentality. After the Charlie Hebdo attacks, most turkish muslims thought muslims were the real victims of the situation.

>Progress.
As we'll see in the lesson about science, Islam distinguishes between innovations in ideological or religious matters, which are ALWAYS negative unless the holy books allow them, and technological innovations, which are always good until proven haram. This allows them to take all our technology, weapons, cars, smartphones, etc. without being contaminated by our infidel mentality. Unfortunately, this also kills any chance of scientific, philosophical or social progress.

>Peace.
Islam loves peace. What muslims don't say is that by that word, they mean that all infidels should be eliminated, converted or reduced to dhimmis, and Islam should dominate the world.
Of course, only THEIR specific brand of Islam. Not those shia apostates. Or those sufi apostates. Or those whores that let their hands naked in public. Islam is so peaceful.

>Apostate.
The Quran says that muslims «do not believe (in reality) until they make you a judge of that which has become a matter of disagreement among them, and then do not find any straitness in their hearts as to what you have decided and submit with entire submission» (4:65). Get that? Entire submission. To be a "real" muslim, you need to follow every single rule of Islam. As "Reliance" says (o8.7), it's sufficient to deny the smallest part of the doctrine (or even be sarcastic about it, or doubtful) to be considered an apostate. And apostates must all be killed (o8.1, but also: at-Tirmidhi 2158, Sunan an-Nasa'i 4057 and 4060, Bukhari 6878 and 6922. Also Quran 4:89, 9:74 and several others).
Liberals think that the terrorists are not "real" muslims because they kill other muslims. They don't understand that the victims are actually apostates being rightfully killed.

In conclusion, you need to be extremely careful when talking to muslims about anything that concerns their religion.

I hope you enjoyed our first lesson. Let me know if you wish me to continue.
As >>193090983 pointed out, there are other islam-debunking resources, but they're MASSIVE databases that 99% of the people are too lazy or busy to explore properly, so I feel that a condensed version which shows only the most damning evidence could be useful.

■ **Professor.Kafir** Ip/jvye1PUw (ID: ED/2vQL) 11/16/18(Fri)02:39:40 No.193585195 ▶ >>193587337
File: Lesson 1 - Taqiyya.png (1.95 MB, 1300x6258)

Thread archived at:
http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/193585054/

>In pic related the previous lesson about Taqiyya.

Let's now begin with lesson 2: Jihad (a much more complex threat than you imagine).

If you've ever been masochistic enough to discuss with muslims, you've surely heard a lot the following bullshit: «Jihad doesn't refer to violent conflict against the infidels. It's a spiritual struggle the believer wages against his sinful desires.»

This is a perfect example of Kitman (lying by omission). Jihad is divided in two parts:
1) The Greater Jihad: the spiritual struggle against one's own sinful impulses.
2) The Lesser Jihad: the war against the infidels.
Forgetting to mention the second part of the definition is Kitman. Clearly stating that it doesn't exist is Taqiyya (overt lying about islam's principles and/or about being a muslim). Either way, they're bullshitting you.

The "lesser" jihad is so central to islam that it's minutely described and regulated in their fiqh (law) manuals.

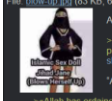
>«Jihad means WAR AGAINST KUFFAR TO ESTABLISH ISLAM, and is etymologically derived from the word "mujahada", signifying warfare to establish the religion.» – Reliance of the Traveller, paragraph o9.0.

>«The caliph fights all other peoples until they become Muslim» – Reliance of the Traveller, paragraph o9.9.

Ibn Khaldun, the most influential muslim historians who ever lived, said:

>«In the Muslim community, the holy war is a religious duty, because of the universalism of the (Muslim) mission and (the obligation to) convert everybody to Islam EITHER BY PERSUASION OR BY FORCE.» – Ibn Khaldun, "The Muqudimmah: An introduction to History", Princeton University Press, New York, 1958, vol. 1, p. 473.

■ **Professor.Kafir** Ip/jvye1PUw (ID: ED/2vQL) 11/16/18(Fri)02:40:26 No.193585266 ▶ >>193587337
File: blow-up.jpg (83 KB, 640x740)



Al-Risala, one of the most followed legal manual in the islamic world, describes jihad as such:

>«It is a technical term for the MUSLIM FIGHTING THE UNBELIEVERS who have no treaty with the intention of elevating the word of Allah or presenting Islam.» – Abdullah ibn Abi Zayd al-Qayrawani, "Al-Risala", paragraph 30.1. http://www.muwatta.com/ebooks/english/risala_ibn_abi_zayd_salutations.pdf

"A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence", manual written in 2001, is even clearer:

>«Allah has ordained jihad (fighting in the Cause of Allah) in order to render His Word the highest, His Religion the victorious, His enemies the defeated, and to test the faith of His true servants. [...]
>«In Islam, jihad enjoys a great importance, as it is the highest level in religion and one of the best acts of worship to the extent that some scholars consider jihad the sixth pillar of Islam. [...]
>«Linguistically, jihad means fighting the enemy vigorously and jurisprudentially (without breaking the laws of Allah). It involves fighting the disbelievers and it also includes much more activities showing striving in the Cause of Allah, not only mere fighting. [...] it can be by means of hand (fighting), money, tongue, and heart. [...]
Starting to see the real depth of the concept of jihad? It's not only about guns and swords.
>«Jihad has been ordained in Islam for some noble objectives: To rid people of the worship of taghuts (false objects of worship) and idols, and to lead them to worship Allah, Alone [...] To humiliate the disbelievers, take revenge on them, and weaken their power [...]» – Saleh Al-Fawzan, "A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence", Al-Maiman Publishing House, Riyadh, 2005, Vol. 1, Part VI: "Jihad", pp. 471-474.

■ **Professor.Kafir** Ip/jvye1PUw (ID: ED/2vQL) 11/16/18(Fri)02:41:31 No.193585364 ▶ >>193587337
File: elon-mosque.jpg (20 KB, 577x339)



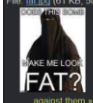
The hadiths make it clear that jihad is an essential part of islam:

>[Bukhari 2792] «The Prophet (pbuh) said, "A single endeavor (of fighting) in Allah's Cause in the forenoon or in the afternoon is better than the world and whatever is in it."»
(Principle repeated in: Bukhari 2793-4, 2796, 2892; Muslim 1882-3; Riyad as-Salihin 12,1288.)

>[Bukhari 26] «Narrated Abu Huraira: Allah's Messenger (pbuh) was asked, "What is the best deed?" He replied, "To believe in Allah and His Apostle. The questioner then asked, "What is the next (in goodness)? He replied, "To participate in Jihad (religious fighting) in Allah's Cause. The questioner again asked, "What is the next (in goodness)?" He replied, "To perform Hajj (Pilgrimage to Mecca)."»
(The Hajj is one of the Five Pillars of Islam. Yet, here the jihad is defined as even more important.)

Many other hadiths of sahih (undeniable) level confirm the immense importance of the jihad in islam (Bukhari 2782, 2785, 2786, 2790, 2791, 2795, 2818. Sahih Muslim 1884).
But maybe they're only talking about self-defense, you might be thinking. Nope. In this lesson we'll see a great number of quranic verses and hadiths which make it clear that jihad means attacking the infidels even when they haven't hurt muslims in any way.

■ **Professor.Kafir** Ip/jvye1PUw (ID: ED/2vQL) 11/16/18(Fri)02:44:42 No.193585644 ▶ >>193587337
File: fat.jpg (61 KB, 500x639)



Let's start with this fatwa. A muslim asks:
>«I have a question about offensive Jihad. Does it mean that we are to attack even those non-Muslims which don't do anything against Islam just because we have to propagate Islam?»
And the popular sunni mufti Ebrahim Desai replies:
>«You should understand that we as Muslims firmly believe that the person who doesn't believe in Allah as he is required to, is a disbeliever who would be doomed to Hell eternally. Thus one of the primary responsibilities of the Muslim ruler is to spread Islam throughout the world, thus saving people from eternal damnation. [...] If a country doesn't allow the propagation of Islam to its inhabitants in a suitable manner or creates hindrances to this, then the Muslim ruler would be justifying in waging Jihad against this country. If the Kuffaar allow us to spread Islam peacefully, then we would not wage Jihad against them.» (http://askimam.org/public/question_detail/12128.html)

Allow us to proselityze, OR ELSE!
Muslims are so nice. They care about our souls so much they're willing to slaughter us to save us.
The Grand Ayatollah Khomeini, spiritual guide of Iran and still essentially worshipped by shia muslims, said:

>«The installation of a lay public power is equivalent to actively opposing the progress of Islamic order. Any nonreligious power, whatever form or shape it may take, is necessarily an atheistic power, the tool of Satan. Such Satanic power can engender nothing but corruption on earth, the supreme evil which must be pitilessly fought and rooted out. To achieve that end, we have no recourse other than to overthrow all governments that do not rest on pure Islamic principles [...] That is not only our duty in Iran, but it is also the duty of all Muslims in the world, in all Muslim countries, to carry the Islamic political revolution to its final victory.» – Khomeini, "The Little Green Book", Bantam Books, 1985 (PDF edition), pp. 2-3.

So sunni and shia muslims seem to agree.

■ **Professor.Kafir** Ip/jvye1PUw (ID: ED/2vQL) 11/16/18(Fri)02:45:17 No.193585691 ▶ >>193587337
File: firework.jpg (37 KB, 640x640)



Jihad is a duty for every healthy male muslim:

>«Who is Obligated to Fight in Jihad. Those called upon (O: to perform jihad when it is a communal obligation) are every able bodied man who has reached puberty and is sane.» – Reliance of the Traveller, paragraph o9.4.

This fiqh manual also explains when jihad is a communal obligation (Fard al-kifaya) or an individual one (Fard al-ayn):

>«The Obligatory Character of Jihad. [...]
>«There are two possible states in respect to non-Muslims.
>«The first is when they are in their own countries, in which case jihad is a communal obligation. (When enough people perform it to successfully accomplish it, it is no longer obligatory upon others.)
>«The second state is when non-Muslims invade a Muslim country or near to one, in which case jihad is personally obligatory upon (all) the inhabitants of that country, who must repel the non-Muslims with whatever they can.» – Reliance of the Traveller, paragraph o9.1.

So even when unbelievers don't invade or threaten muslims in any way, jihad is STILL obligatory. The only difference is that in this case, not every single muslim is forced to participate, but some jihad must always be waged. Infidels must always be attacked.

■ **Professor.Kafir** Ip/jvye1PUw (ID: ED/2vQL) 11/16/18(Fri)02:46:03 No.193585751 ▶ >>193587337
File: islam-hate.jpg (111 KB, 530x530)



«B-but wait», you're probably saying now, clenching your anus around your comfort dildo. «I-islam says that nobody can be f-forced to convert!»
You're referring to one of the most (mis)quoted verses in the entire quran:

>«There shall be no compulsion in [acceptance of] the religion.» (Surah 2, verse 256.)

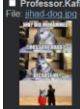
Problem is, this peaceful verse is no longer valid because of a crucial islamic tenet: THE DOCTRINE OF ABROGATION (NASKH).
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naskh_(tafsir)
According to this doctrine, when two orders in a holy book contradict each other, the most recent one has the priority. And the second surah was one of the first to be written, back when Mohammed lived in Mecca and was still a weak preacher with no armies who needed to keep the powerful pagans around him at ease by convincing them that he wasn't planning to rob/kill/conquer them all. Then he moved to Medina, amassed armies of fanatical subjects and started to rob/kill/conquer them all. (More on that in the lesson about our favorite pedophile prophet.)

The old meccan surahs are the only peaceful ones. The more recent medinese ones are instead the ones filled with orders to kill, rape or enslave the infidels. And being the more recent ones, they're also the only valid ones. So «there shall be no compulsion in the religion» is overruled by adorable verses such as:

>«And fight them until there is no more Fitnah (disbelief and polytheism: i.e. worshipping others besides Allah) and the religion (worship) will all be for Allah Alone (in the whole of the world).» (8:39)
The tafsir (exegesis) by Ibn Kathir, possibly the most followed and respected one, clarifies the meaning: «So that the religion of Allah becomes dominant above all other religions.» – Tafsir Ibn Kathir 2:193. http://quranx.com/Tafsir/Kathir/2.193

>«Indeed, the worst of living creatures in the sight of Allah are those who have disbelieved, and they will not [ever] believe.» (8:55)

■ **Professor.Kafir** Ip/jvye1PUw (ID: ED/2vQL) 11/16/18(Fri)02:46:35 No.193585800 ▶ >>193587337
File: jihad-dog.jpg (59 KB, 540x864)



>«I shall put terror into the hearts of the disbelievers – strike above their necks and strike all their fingertips.» (8:12)
This lovely passage is what justifies terrorism as a tactic to spread islam, btw, since Allah wants to "put terror into the hearts of the disbelievers".

>«So, when you meet (in fight Jihad in Allah's Cause), those who disbelieve smite at their necks till when you have killed and wounded many of them, then bind a bond firmly (on them, i.e. take them as captives).» (47:4)
Notice the interjection. "in fight". Muslim translators always add this little detail so they can say "But this verse only talks about open battles". As we'll see, that's not the case, since jihad doesn't only refer to military fights but also to economic, cultural, linguistic and demographical measures to bring about the downfall of the infidels. Anything goes in love and jihad.
Plus, since the infidels offend Allah with their mere existence, the muslims are in a costant state of war with them, anytime and any place. So even without formal declarations of war, they can and should always attack them. This is clearly commanded in the "Verse of the Sword" (9:5) we'll examine later.
Notice also the use of the world "captives" instead of the more appropriate "slaves". They try to make it sound like we're talking about prisoners of war protected by western wartime conventions. Not so.
(Yes, these little mistranlations are part of taqiyya, which is itself part of jihad.)

>«Fight against those who believe not in Allah, nor in the Last Day, nor forbid that which has been forbidden by Allah and His Messenger, and those who acknowledge not the religion of truth (i.e. Islam) among the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians), until they pay the Jizyah (infidel tax) with willing submission, and feel themselves subdued.» (9:29)

>«Believers! Fight against the unbelievers who live around you, and let them find in you sternness.» (9:123)

■ **Professor.Kafir** Ip/jvye1PUw (ID: ED/2vQL) 11/16/18(Fri)02:47:00 No.193585845 ▶ >>193587337
File: jihad-expansion.jpg (149 KB, 960x720)

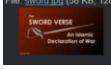


>«Those who wage war against Allah and His Messenger and run about trying to spread disorder on the earth, their punishment is no other than that they shall be killed, or be crucified, or their hands and legs be cut off from different sides» (5:33)
Notice that "disorder" or "mischief" are very elastic words that islam uses to encompass any kind of refusal to submit to it. Even if you're simply choosing to not convert and not pay the infidel tax, you're considered someone that spreads disorder in the kingdom of Allah. Same is true if you point out islam's many flaws.
Ibn Kathir's tafsir explains what it's intended for "wage war against Allah":
>«'Wage war' mentioned here means, oppose and contradict, and it includes disbelief.» – Tafsir Ibn Kathir", 5:33. http://quranx.com/Tafsir/Kathir/5.33
You're a non-muslim? You must be crucified or have your limbs amputated. For Allah is merciful.

The Sunnah is also pretty clear:

>«Allah's Messenger (peace be upon him) said, 'I have been ordered (by Allah) to fight the people till they say: "None has the right to be worshipped but Allah, and whoever said it then he will save his life and property from me except on trespassing the law (rights and conditions for which he will be punished justly), and his accounts will be with Allah.'» [Bukhari 1399,1400]
(Concept repeated almost verbatim in many other hadiths that are either sahih (undeniable) or hasan (solid), and therefore legally binding: Tirmidhi 2606, 2607, 2608 and 5,44,3341; Bukhari 392, 2946, 6924-5, 7284-5; Nawawi 8; Sahih Muslim 1,31.)

■ **Professor.Kafir** Ip/jvye1PUw (ID: ED/2vQL) 11/16/18(Fri)02:48:17 No.193585959 ▶ >>193587337
File: sword.jpg (58 KB, 1280x720)



Finally, we have the most damning verse in the entire quran, the "Verse of the Sword", which deserves particular attention:

>«Then, when the sacred months have passed, slay the idolaters wherever ye find them, and take them (captive), and besiege them, and prepare for them each ambush. But if they repent and establish worship and pay the poor-due, then leave their way free.» (9:5)

Muslims will tell you that this verse only refers to pagans and polytheists who have attacked islam first. In other words, it's only self-defense.
Nope.
First of all, the term "mushrikin" used in the original text refers to every non-believer, atheists included. Instead of translating it with "idolaters" or "pagans" they should say "non-muslim", since that's the actual meaning. But muslims do love their mistranslations.
(A fatwa about the ACTUAL meaning of "mushrikin": IslamQA, fatwa #113901: "Atheism is a greater sin than shirk". https://islamqa.info/en/113901)
Also, the tafsirs are very clear that the actual meaning of this verse isn't about self-defense at all:

>«Allah's statement next, "then fight the Mushrikin wherever you find them", means, on the earth in general, except for the Sacred Area.[...]
>«Allah said here, "and capture them", executing some and keeping some as prisoners, "and besiege them, and lie in wait for them in each and every ambush", DO NOT WAIT UNTIL YOU FIND THEM. RATHER, SEEK AND BESIEGE THEM IN THEIR AREAS AND FORTS. This way, they will have no choice, but to die or embrace Islam.» -- "Tafsir Ibn Kathir" 9:5. http://quranx.com/Tafsir/Kathir/9.5

Get that? Muslims are ordered not just to defend themselves, but to go look for infidels IN THEIR OWN COUNTRIES and attack them.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: ED/WGE) 11/16/18(Fri)02:48:54 No.193586024 ▶ >>193587337
File: last-muslim.jpg (28 KB, 480x288)



But wait, maybe Ibn Kathir was just a crazy fanatic. Let's read the tafsir by Al-Suyuti, another one of the most respected in muslim theology:

>«slay the idolaters wherever you find them, be it during a lawful (period) or a sacred (one), and take them, captive, and confine them, to castles and forts, until they have no choice except (being put to) death or (acceptance of) Islam; and lie in wait for them at every place of ambush, (at every) route that they use.» -- Al-Suyuti, "Tafsir Al-Jalalayn", 9:5. http://quranx.com/Tafsir/Jalal/9.5

"Confine them to castles and forts" means to put us under siege until we're ready to accept the wonderful Word of Allah. Or die.
Well, ok, but maybe the later scholars misunderstood the original meaning. Maybe Ibn Abbas, one of the first followers of Mohammed, can show us the actual peaceful meaning of the verse:

>«(slay the idolaters wherever ye find them) whether in the Sacred Precinct or outside it, during the sacred months or at any other time, (and take them (captive)) imprison them, (and besiege them) in their homes, (and prepare for them each ambush) on every road they tread for trade.» -- Ibn Abbas, "Tanwir al-Miqbas", 9:5. http://quranx.com/Tafsir/Abbas/9.5

Well, shit. Seems like every muslim scholar agrees on this not-so-peaceful verse. As a contemporary sheikh said in this fatwa about the "no compulsion" issue:
>«This verse is known as Ayat al-Sayf (the verse of the sword). These and similar verses abrogate the verses which say that there is no compulsion to become Muslim.»
(Source: IslamQA, fatwa #34770: "There is no compulsion to accept Islam". https://islamqa.info/en/34770)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: ED/WGE) 11/16/18(Fri)02:50:44 No.193586216 ▶ >>193587337
File: mohammed-and-isis.jpg (63 KB, 385x684)



What if some muslim doesn't want to leave his home, family and/or business to go fight the infidels? Then they're labeled as hypocrites, people who pose as devout muslims but don't actually respect all of Allah's prescriptions. As stated in this comprehensive fatwa, any muslim who refuses to obey even the smallest command from Allah is a hypocrite. https://islamqa.info/en/12387
And as Allah said in his political manifesto, hypocrites need to be killed, with particular attention to those who refuse to participate in jihad:

>«Then once the order came to fight, a group of them feared those hostile people as Allah should be feared—or even more. They said, "Our Lord! Why have You ordered us to fight?" [...]
>«Why are you believers divided into two groups regarding the hypocrites while Allah allowed them to regress to disbelief because of their misdeeds? Do you wish to guide those left by Allah to stray? And whoever Allah leaves to stray, you will never find for them a way. They wish you would disbelieve as they have disbelieved, so you may all be alike. So do not take them as allies unless they emigrate in the cause of Allah. But if they turn away, then SEIZE THEM AND KILL THEM WHEREVER YOU FIND THEM, and do not take any of them as allies or helpers» (Quran 4:77-89)

>«If the hypocrites and those in whose hearts there is a sickness, and the scandal mongers in Madinah do not desist from their vile acts, We shall urge you to take action against them, and then they will hardly be able to stay in the city with you. They shall be cursed from all around and THEY SHALL BE RUTHLESSLY KILLED wherever they are seized.» (Quran 33:60-61)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: ED/WGE) 11/16/18(Fri)02:52:15 No.193586339 ▶ >>193587337
File: Muslim-conquest-v-Crusade(...).jpg (66 KB, 720x720)



So the issue is pretty straightforward, despite all the muslims' smoke and mirrors. Muslims are ordered to wage the lesser jihad against the infidels wherever and whenever they find them and keep besieging/killing/enslaving them until they accept islam, die or become dhimmis (second class citizens forced to pay money and sometimes give their children to their muslim overlords -- more on that in another lesson). And if there are no infidels around, muslims have to GO LOOK FOR THEM in their own countries.
This might explain why islam invaded Persia, India, North Africa, Spain and France at a time when all those countries didn't even know islam existed. Not even the staunchiest muslim apologist can seriously claim that islam invaded fucking India in self-defense.

But at least it's a honorable war, right? No women, no children, no old men can be attacked, right? No breach of treaties, no lies, right? Muslims always brag about fighting in a "noble" way, differently from the brutal massacres of us infidels.
Well... achthually, muslims can break their word anytime they damn please, because treaties with infidels don't really have value for them:

>«If the ruler fears that the disbelievers may breach the truce, he is permitted to terminate the truce, provided that he informs them thereof before fighting.» -- Saleh Al-Fawzan, "A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence", Al-Maiman Publishing House, Riyadh, 2005, Vol. 1, Part VI: "Jihad", p. 477.

So muslims can break any truce simply by claiming that they "feared" the infidels would break it first. Plus, there's no minimum warning period before the attack. Even telling the infidels two minutes before is completely halal.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: ED/WGE) 11/16/18(Fri)02:53:36 No.193586456 ▶ >>193587337
File: mohammed.jpg (170 KB, 907x605)



After all, the quran says repeatedly that muslims can and should disavow any treaty with the filthy unbelievers at the first chance:

>«This is a declaration of disavowal by Allah and His Messenger to those who associate others with Allah in His Divinity (mushrikin: unbelievers) and with whom you have made treaties» (9:1)

>«And if you fear treachery from any people (with whom you have a covenant) then publicly throw their covenant at them.» (8:58)

This hadith by Sahih Bukhari makes clear what trustworthy fella Mohammed was:

>[Bukhari 7146] «Narrated 'Abdur-Rahman bin Samura: The Prophet (pbuh) said, "If you ever take an oath to do something and later on you find that something else is better, then you should expiate your oath (break it and do penitence for breaking it) and do what is better."»

What a paragon of integrity. The perfect man, everybody. The ultimate role model for 1,7 billion muslims.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: ED/WGE) 11/16/18(Fri)02:54:58 No.193586587 ▶ >>193587337
File: women-children.jpg (43 KB, 500x512)



But all that is nothing compared to the time Mohammed said that killing women and children is fine, as long as they're infidels:

>[Sahih Muslim 1812b] «The Messenger of Allah (pbuh) used not to kill the children, so thou shouldst not kill them UNLESS you could know what Khadir had known about the child he killed, or you could distinguish between a child who would grow up to be a believer (and a child who would grow up to be a non-believer), so that you killed the (prospective) non-believer and left the (prospective) believer aside.»

Get that? If they're the children of unbelievers you can assume they'll grow up to be unbelievers as well, so you're allowed to kill them.
The "Khadir" quoted in this hadith is the fella in quran 18:74-80, a weird guy who while taking a stroll with Moses, nonchalantly kills a kid. Moses is outraged, but Khadir explains that the kid was an unbeliever, so he did his parents a favor by killing him:

>«So they set out, until when they met a boy, Khadir killed him. [Moses] said, "Have you killed a pure soul for reason other than [having killed] a soul? You have certainly done a deplorable thing." [...] [Khadir later explained:] As for the boy, his parents were believers, and we feared that he would overburden them by transgression and disbelief.» (18:74-80)

Other hadiths confirm that killing infidel kids is fine:

>[Sahih Muslim 1745a] «The Prophet of Allah (pbuh) when asked about the women and children of the mushrikun being killed during the night raid, said: They are from them.» (Repeated in Sahih Muslim 1745b and 1745c.)

>[Sahih Bukhari 3012] «The Prophet (pbuh) was asked whether it was permissible to attack the pagan warriors at night with the probability of exposing their women and children to danger. The Prophet (pbuh) replied, "They (i.e. women and children) are from them (i.e. pagans)."»

They're "from them", from infidel peoples, so it's fine to kill them.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: ED/WGE) 11/16/18(Fri)02:55:49 No.193586667 ▶ >>193587337
File: peaceful-doctrine.jpg (71 KB, 640x484)



The fiqh manual "Al-Tibyān Fī Istihdāf An-Nisā'i Was-Sibyān" (The Clarification Regarding Intentionally Targeting Women and Children), at page 17, confirms once and for all that slaughtering our women and kids is fine:

>«So in the Hadith there is the permissibility of using the offspring and the women as a means of putting pressure upon the Mushrikin to weaken their matter and to divide their unity, because the Prophet (pbuh) wanted to attack the women and the offspring so as to divide the allied clans away from Quraysh.»
>And thus it can be derived from this Hadith- which was after the general prohibition against killing women and children- that it is permissible to target the women and children in certain situations- when a greater benefit is in killing them, rather than keeping them alive [and enslaving them].» ("The Clarification Regarding Intentionally Targeting Women and Children", p. 17. https://archive.org/details/IntentionalityTargetingWomenAndChildren)

If it's more convenient to kill our children, it's better to kill them, otherwise it's better to "just" enslave them.
And this is why ISIS and other muslims who interpret their scriptures in a literal way (the only correct way to interpret them, according to quran 33:36 and 3:7) feel free to kill our children. Because they're not "innocent kids", they're unbeliever kids, and therefore guilty of insulting Allah with their disbelief and deserving of death.
Next time a muslim tries to use the "but jihad is a noble war while you infidels fight dirty" card, show them these hadiths and point out that they're of sahih (undeniable) level, and therefore legally binding.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: ED/WGE) 11/16/18(Fri)02:57:13 No.193586785 ▶ >>193587337
File: pew_muslim_projections_2050.png (739 KB, 1526x582)



As we said, anything goes in jihad.
>Financing associations and festivals that show islam in a good light and proselityze in infidel countries?
Cultural jihad.
>Mistranslating the holy texts to trick the infidels?
Propaganda jihad.
>Pushing for positive muslim stereotipes to fill infidel media?
Propaganda jihad of the media variety.
>Using a double language that means one thing to muslims and another to infidels?
Linguistic jihad.
>Suing anybody who dares to criticize islam or Mohammed until everybody is too scared to do it?
Legal jihad.
>Using their billions of petrodollars to blackmail infidel governments into spreading their asscheeks to islam or else?
Economic jihad.
>Filling our cities with muslim shops where only muslims are allowed to work and that attract even more muslims?
Economic and demographic jihad.
>Attacking us with guns and bombs?
Military jihad.
>Treating infidel women and children like fuckholes to be sold and rented to other muslims?
Sexual jihad.
And of course, immigrating in infidel countries and having 5+ children while on the infidels' dime is demographic jihad. After all, the quran says:

>«Indeed, those who have believed and those who have emigrated and fought in the cause of Allah -- those expect the mercy of Allah.» (2:218)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: ED/WGE) 11/16/18(Fri)02:59:27 No.193587000 ▶ >>193587337
File: the-other-muslim-bomb.jpg (33 KB, 238x319)



According to the muslim mentality, anything that furthers the islamic commandment to «fight the unbelievers until only Allah is worshipped» (8:39) is part of jihad, and therefore a sacred duty.

Even marriage is clearly described by islamic law textbooks as an act of aggression against the infidels:

>«Among the glorious virtues of marriage are the following: Marriage involves keeping the existence of the human race, increasing the number of Muslims, causing annoyance to the disbelievers through the procreation of those striving in the cause of Allah as well as those defending His religion. Islam.» -- Saleh Al-Fawzan, "A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence", Al-Maiman Publishing House, Riyadh, 2005, Vol. 2, Part VI: "Marriage", chapter 1, p. 350.

Yes, they're mentally ill to this extent. Malicious to this extent.

Muslims after all understand that demography is destiny. Their wombs are even more dangerous than their bombs. They're waging jihad against us from every possible angle, keeping us largely unaware of it, but the demographic one is probably the most dangerous of them all.

And whit this, we're finished for today. I hope this lesson has been harrowing and eye-opening.

Maybe now when you walk around your city and see clothing stores that sell hijabs, halal butcher shops, kebab shops pretty much all named after Istanbul (make no mistake, it's not a coincidence. It's to mock us with what they consider their greatest victory), schools with more muslim than white children, and you see in movies, comics and tv shows muslim character portrayed as kind, smart, peaceful people (as opposed to stupid, brutal whites), you'll realize that what you're really seeing is not simple naivete and the suicidal desire of liberals to feel morally superior to their fellow whites, but the result of a precise multi-level plan implemented by very rich, very powerful people.

Professor.Kafir lpjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n8) 12/10/18(Mon)00:29:25 No.196163450 ▶
File: Lesson 1 - Taqiyya.png (1.95 MB, 1300x6258)

Thread archived at:
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/196163288/



And now, let's begin our lesson about the holy books of islam, the Quran and the Sunnah, and why they're not only artistically less-than-mediocre, scientifically ridiculous and ethically questionable, but downright retarded.

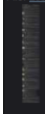
First, let's clear up a common misconception (which is often used by muslims to lie about islam). Islam is NOT only the Quran. Islam is composed by, in order of importance:
>1) the Quran,
>2) the Sunnah (the Sirat + the hadiths),
>3) the ijma (consensus of the highest muslim scholars on a certain matter),
>4) the qiyas (deductive reasoning that muslim jurists have to use when a certain matter is not clearly regulated by the above sources).

It's essential to remember this, because one of the (many) slimy tactics muslims use to defend their religion is denying that some law or rule of the sharia is actually part of islam with the motivation that "it's not in the Quran". Invalid excuse. If it's in a sahih hadith or is prescribed by the ijma, it's part of the sharia, and no muslim is allowed to disagree, otherwise he's an apostate.

Some muslims even call themselves "quranists" and reject any obligation or prohibition stated in the Sunnah, by the ijma or deduced by qiyas. Too bad quranists are simply apostates:

>«The Prophet (pbuh) said: Beware! I have been given the Qur'an and SOMETHING LIKE IT (= the Sunnah), yet the time is coming when a man replete on his couch will say: Keep to the Qur'an; what you find in it to be permissible treat as permissible, and what you find in it to be prohibited treat as prohibited. Beware!» (Abu Dawud 4604. Degree: sahih. https://sunnah.com/abudawud/42/9)

Professor.Kafir lpjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n8) 12/10/18(Mon)00:30:20 No.196163541 ▶
File: Lesson 2 - Jihad.png (1.96 MB, 1318x6988)



As stated in this fatwa, orthodox islam considers kufr (disbelief) denying the validity of sahih hadiths and respecting the Quran alone: "Ruling on one who rejects a saheeh hadith", https://islamqa.info/en/115125
This is because according to the doctrine of the ismah, Allah protects his prophets from committing wrong acts or saying wrong things. So whatever Muhammad did or said in his life is automatically true and perfect, which means that any muslim who denies even one hadith of sahih level is automatically an apostate. Also because, as stated in the Quran:

>«By your Lord, they can have no Faith, until they make you (O Muhammad SAW) judge in all disputes between them, and find in themselves no resistance against your decisions, and accept (them) with full submission.» (4:65)

Full submission to Muhammad obviously means that the orders and prohibitions he expressed during his life are JUST AS BINDING AS THE QURAN ITSELF. Provided the ijma (the consensus of the scholars) says that they're sahih hadiths. Quran 33:36 confirms, stating that once Allah or Muhammad have decided something, muslims have no choice but to obey. Which is the cardinal legal principle of islam and the main reason why islam is a totalitarian ideology doomed to stagnation and eternal obtusity. Anyway, verse 4:65 means that the validity of the Sunnah is stated clearly by the Quran itself. To deny the Sunnah, quranists ironically have to deny part of the Quran. Guess what that is? Apostasy.

As for the concept of ijma (consensus of the scholars), that takes its validity from the famous sahih hadith which says that Allah "protects" his followers from all agreeing on a mistake (Abu Dawud 4253, https://sunnah.com/abudawud/37/14 Also see Ibn Majah 3950). Which means that if the top scholars (the mujtahidun, the only ones who can offer new interpretations of the holy texts) all agree on something, that something MUST be true and is automatically part of islam. You deny it? Apostasy.

Professor.Kafir lpjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n8) 12/10/18(Mon)00:31:34 No.196163658 ▶
File: Lesson 3 - Muhammad.png (2.88 MB, 1293x9789)



Now that we've established that rejecting the other 3 sources of the sharia is NOT allowed, let's examine the first and most important one: the Quran.

The Quran is considered by muslims the perfect word of Allah, eternally true down to the last letter and forever valid, in every time and place. In fact, the Quran itself in islam (in the original arabic) is considered a miracle (which is probably the dumbest "evidence" of islam's truth its followers manage to invent in 1400 years).

The Quran had a troubled birth. As long as Muhammad was alive, it was PASSED ON MAINLY ORALLY from the prophet to his Sahaba (companions) and from them to other believers. Only bits and pieces of it were written down on any surface available (fabric, wood, stones, bones, even leaves).
Considering that Muhammad himself admitted to having forgotten some verse, this method wasn't exactly foolproof:

>«Allah's Messenger (pbuh) heard a man reciting the Qur'an at night, and said, "May Allah bestow His Mercy on him, as he has reminded me of such-and-such Verses of such-and-such Suras, which I WAS CAUSED TO FORGET."» (Sahih Bukhari 5038. https://quranx.com/Hadith/Bukhari/USC-MSA/Volume-6/Book-61/Hadith-558/)

Only 19 years after Muhammad's death, his follower Zayd decided that since the muslims who had memorized the Quran were dropping like flies in battle or because of old age, maybe it was time to write the entire thing down in a single organized text.
Zayd therefore gathered the muslims who knew the Quran best and wrote down what they said. His method was "scientific": if at least 2 people agreed on a certain verse, it was included, otherwise it was discarded.

Caliph Uthman then decided to standardize the Quran by destroying any other version that had been written in the meantime, and declared his version the only true one. That version is the one we have today.

Professor.Kafir lpjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n8) 12/10/18(Mon)00:32:24 No.196163717 ▶
File: 2e59cba5c135ed67656ad7bbf(...).jpg (78 KB, 600x442)



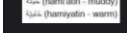
Muslims claim that nothing in the Quran has been changed ever since Muhammad revealed the last verse, and that would "prove" its holiness. Already we know that's not true, since Uthman had to destroy several "deviant" versions. But there's more.

Some shia muslims use a different Quran which includes some verses about the Ghadir Khumm episode (a pool of water Muhammad stopped by for a while) and TWO WHOLE SURAHS not present in the Uthman Quran (Surat al-nurayn and Surat al-wilaya).

But they're just shias, which means they're not "real" muslims, so who cares? Surely the sunnis didn't change a letter of the quran ever since Muhammad revealed it. Well... except for the 1,000 alif (the first letter of the arab alphabet) added to the text in 700 AD by general al-Hajjaj b. Yusuf in order to improve its intelligibility (https://www.theguardian.com/education/2000/aug/08/highereducation.theguardian)
Thing is that in arabic the vowels are signaled by diacritical signs, and the original text didn't have them. Also, it didn't have punctuation signs.

It's easy to imagine how the lack of punctuation could create misunderstandings and change in small or great part the meaning of a sentence. Since many verses ended up having different possible meanings because of this, ancient muslim scholars decided that instead of declaring one meaning as the only valid one and killing everybody who disagreed (as they're wont to do), this time they'd be more tolerant and allow SEVEN TO TEN different readings (qira'at) of the Quran. That was nice of them.

Professor.Kafir lpjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n8) 12/10/18(Mon)00:32:56 No.196163776 ▶
File: muddy-or-warm.png (3 KB, 186x59)



Problem is, this way we have an unchanging holy book which changes depending on the reading you choose to use. The two most prominent ones are the Hafs and the Warsh readings. Here are only a few examples of the same verse getting a different meaning in different qira'at:

>In 2:125 watakhizu (you shall take) in Hafs, becomes watakhazu (they have taken) in Warsh.

>in 2:132 wawassa (and he enjoined) in Hafs, becomes wa'awsa (and he instructed) in Warsh.

>in 2:140 taquluna (You say) in Hafs, becomes yaquluna (They say) in Warsh.

>in 3:146 qatala (fought) in Hafs, becomes qutila (was killed) in Warsh.

>in 7:57 bushra (good tidings) in Hafs, becomes nushra (disperse) in Warsh.

>in 40:26 aw an (or that) in Hafs, becomes wa an (and that) in Warsh.

>in 43:19 ibaad (slaves) in Hafs, becomes inda (with) in Warsh.

And you know how according to Allah the Sun at night sets in a spring (18:86)? Well, not only that passage makes no sense (muslims had to accept that the literal interpretation was nonsensical and now claim it's a metaphor), but in this case as well, the same word is translated in two different ways, so the Sun sometimes sets in a MUDDY spring, and sometimes in a WARM spring. This happened because the two words in arabic differ only by a few signs:
>hami'atin (muddy)
>hamiyatin (warm)
...and therefore the confusion was inevitable.

More details on this issue here:
>https://wikiislam.net/wiki/Corruption_of_the_Quran#Differences_in_the_Qira.27at_.28readings_of_the_Qur.27an.29
>https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Warsh_'an_Naafi'#Difference_between_Warsh_and_Asim.27s_recitation

You might object that they're not major changes and that the fundamental themes of the book remain unchanged (worship only Allah, obey Muhammad in everything, rape and slaughter the unbelievers, slavery and pedophilia are ok). But even just one of these differences would be enough to destroy the islamic claim that the quran is eternal and unchangeable because it's the Word of Allah.

Professor.Kafir lpjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n8) 12/10/18(Mon)00:33:54 No.196163848 ▶
File: By7IZFOlcAA_xt5.jpg (87 KB, 600x449)



But wait, there's more.
Primary islamic sources candidly tell us that the Quran lost many, MANY verses during the years between Muhammad's revelations and Uthman's version. Above all:

>The lost verse on stoning.
According to this hadith, the Quran had once included a verse on stoning adulterers, but it had been written on a random piece of paper and one day A SHEEP ATE IT. Sources:
- Sunan Ibn Majah 9,2020. https://sunnah.com/urn/1262630
- Sahih Muslim 1691a. https://quranx.com/Hadith/Muslim/USC-MSA/Book-17/Hadith-4194/
And so the timeless, perfect Word of Allah was forever reduced. (I swear, sometimes when studying islam I hear the Yakety Sax theme.)
Thankfully there are still many hadiths that order muslims to stone adulterers (like Sahih Muslim 1697). They would have gotten away with it, if it wasn't for those meddling hadiths!

>The verse on adult suckling (weird pseudosexual shit Muhammad was into).
This verse was written on the same piece of paper or leaf as the verse on stoning, and was lost with it. (https://sunnah.com/urn/1262630)
It wasn't a great loss: Muhammad's wives didn't like it one bit (it would have forced them to let adult men suck on their tits in order to become "relatives" so they could be seen without hijab) and were quite vocal about it. https://quranx.com/Hadith/Malik/USC-MSA/Book-30/Hadith-12/ (Muwatta Malik book 30, hadith 1287)

Professor.Kafir lpjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n8) 12/10/18(Mon)00:34:52 No.196163936 ▶
File: 2aa350a5518b223e7a5804a30(...).jpg (1.11 MB, 1600x1200)



>Most of Surah al-Ahzab (the 33rd) was lost.
According to an hadith, this surah was much longer in the past:
>«Ubayy ibn Ka'b said to me: How long is Soorat al-Ahzaab when you read it? Or how many verses do you think it is? I said to him: Seventy-three verses. He said: Only? There was a time when it was as long as Soorat al-Baqarah» (Musnad Ahmad 21245)
This hadith was graded by al-Tabari, ibn Hazm and al-Albani as sahih (undeniable) and as hasan (solid) by ibn Kathir and ibn Hajar. More info: https://islamqa.info/en/answers/197942/soorat-al-ahzaab-was-as-long-as-soorat-al-baqarah-then-most-of-it-was-abrogated
The tafsir (exegesis) of al-Qurtubi confirms the drastic reduction of this surah in his introduction on the 33rd Surah:
>«Surah Ahzab contained 200 verses during the lifetime of Prophet (pbuh) but when the Quran was collected we only found the amount that can be found in the present Quran.»
Needless to say, this cut of the perfect word of Allah is of great embarassment to muslims. Their scholars claimed that since those 127 verses weren't included in the "definitive" version of the Quran, that means they were abrogated. Problems: 1) Muhammad never said that they were abrogated. 2) What about the countless quranic verses that were abrogated but still included in the Quran? Clearly abrogation doesn't imply deletion.

>It's not clear if Surah al-Hafd (the Haste) and Surah al-khal' (the Separation) are part of the Quran.
The main muslim scholars couldn't decide if these were just du'as (prayers) or parts of the Quran. Some important figures (Ubay ibn Ka'b, ibn Masud and ibn 'Abbas) recorded them in their Quran mashaf (codices), but others (Uthman, Umaya bin Abdullah and Umar) omitted them. Al-Suyuti chose a compromise: they were removed from the Quran and are now used as simple prayers.
More info: https://islamqa.info/en/answers/195880/was-duaa-al-qunoot-part-of-the-quran-then-abrogated-from-the-text

Professor.Kafir Ipjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n0) 12/10/18(Mon)00:35:37 No.196164011 ▶
File: 1002683_1385748338383979_(...).jpg (37 KB, 480x320)



>Two more missing surahs, one of which very long and important.
According to Abu Musa al-Ash'ari, one of the main authorities on the Quran and venerable Sahaba (companion of the Prophet), a pretty long and important surah was almost completely forgotten:
>«We used to recite a surah which resembled in length and severity to (Surah) Bara'at. I HAVE, HOWEVER, FORGOTTEN IT with the exception of this which I remember out of it:" If there were two valleys full of riches, for the son of Adam, he would long for a third valley, and nothing would fill the stomach of the son of Adam but dust." And we used so recite a surah which resembled one of the surahs of Musabbihat, and I HAVE FORGOTTEN IT, but remember (this much) out of it:" Oh people who believe, why do you say that which you do not practise" and "that is recorded in your necks as a witness (against you) and you would be asked about it on the Day of Resurrection". » (Sahih Muslim 1050. https://quranx.com/Hadith/Muslim/USC-MSA/Book-5/Hadith-2286/)
Surah Bara'at (also called at-Tawba) counts 129 verses. It's the infamous ninth surah, which contains some of the most brutal commands to slaughter the infidels and even the notorious Verse of the Sword (9:5) which we've examined in our second lesson. If the missing surah was really of comparable length and severity, this is an extremely significant loss.
Transmitting the Quran orally for decades obviously caused a lot of confusion. Ibn Abbas (another Sahaba) said, regarding the above quoted verse about the two valleys:
>«I do not know whether this saying was quoted from the Qur'an or not.» (Sahih Bukhari 6437. https://quranx.com/Hadith/Bukhari/USC-MSA/Volume-8/Book-76/Hadith-445/)

Professor.Kafir Ipjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n0) 12/10/18(Mon)00:36:10 No.196164052 ▶
File: apostasypunishment.jpg (66 KB, 500x500)



>The brutal ninth surah was even longer.
Narrations recorded by Al-Suyuti say that surah Bara'at was originally as long as al-Baqara:
>«Malik says that several verses from chapter 9 (Sura of Repentance) have been dropped [...] because it was proven that the length of Sura of Repentance was equal to the length of the Sura of the Cow.» ("The Itqan" by al-Suyuti, Part 3, Page 184.)
Al-Qurtubi agrees:
>«It has also been narrated from Ibn Ajlan that he heard that Surat Bara'at was equal to the length of Surat Al Baqarah or approximately equal to it» (Tafsir al-Qurtubi, comment on the ninth surah.)
Surah al-Baqara (The Cow) is 286 verses long, while the current version of surah Bara'at is only 129 verses long. That's 157 more missing verses.

For an unchangeable book, it sure changed quite a bit since Muhammad revealed it. After all, Muhammad revealed it in the span of 23 years and after his death his followers took 19 more years to start organizing it. That's 42 years of faulty oral transmission. Obviously the end result was going to be a mess.

Professor.Kafir Ipjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n0) 12/10/18(Mon)00:36:46 No.196164097 ▶
File: 11111.jpg (100 KB, 843x631)



But that's not all. The version of the Quran we have today IS NOT EVEN THE "PURE" UTHMAN'S VERSION. Remember general al-Hajjaj b. Yusuf, the guy who added vowels? Well, he didn't stop there. Here are a few of the changes he made to the Word of Allah:

> In 10:22 he changed yanshorokom ("spread you") to yousayerokom ("makes you to go on").

> In 26:116 he changed Al-Mukhrageen ("the cast out") to Al-Margoomeen ("those who are to be stoned to death").

> In 26:167 he changed Min Al-Margoomeen ("those who are to be stoned to death") to Al-Mukhrageen ("those who will assuredly be cast out").

> In 47:15 he changed yasen, which is poor Arabic, to Asen, which means "unpolluted."

> In 57:7 he changed wataqu ("feared Allah") to Wa-anfaqu ("spend in charity").

Some tafsirs (such as al-Jalalayn, one of the most famous) report different words in the commentaries of these and more verses, proving the contamination.

Professor.Kafir Ipjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n0) 12/10/18(Mon)00:37:23 No.196164152 ▶
File: koranpaper1_2.jpg (18 KB, 200x240)



From a literary standpoint, the Quran is borderline unreadable. Arab-speaking muslims swear that in arabic the text flows like divine poetry (and that's supposed to prove its holy origin). Maybe, but all we non-arab speakers can see for ourselves is that the text is a mess: stories ripped off almost verbatim from the Torah, misunderstanding of christian theology (Muhammad thought the Holy Trinity was made by God, Jesus and Mary), episodes who start in the middle without a clear beginning or end, mind-numbing repetitions, monotonous rhythm, and a feeling that Allah was a schizo off his meds. So many sentences start with "slaughter and drown them in their own blood" and end with "because Allah is the most merciful".
It's a slow, confusing, sometimes unintentionally hilarious clusterfuck. Exactly what you'd expect from a book put together by decades-old fragments and memories.
In the words of the islamist Theodor Nöldeke:

>«Indispensable links, both in expression and in the sequence of events, are often omitted, so that to understand these histories is sometimes far easier for us than for those who heard them first, because we know most of them from better sources. Along with this, there is a good deal of superfluous verbiage, and nowhere do we find a steady advance in the narration. [...]
>»The connexion of ideas is extremely loose, and even the syntax betrays great awkwardness. Anacolutha [when the latter part of a sentence does not grammatically fit the earlier] are of frequent occurrence, and cannot be explained as conscious literary devices. Many sentences begin with a "when" or "on the day when" which seems to hover in the air, so that commentators are driven to supply a "think of this" or some such ellipsis. Again, there is no great literary skill evinced in the frequent and needless harping on the same words and phrases. Mahomet is not in any sense a master of style.» (Noldeke T., "Koran", in EB, 11th ed., vol. 15, pp. 898-906.)

Professor.Kafir Ipjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n0) 12/10/18(Mon)00:38:01 No.196164206 ▶
File: 4E98wlm.jpg (35 KB, 480x480)



These stylistic flaws don't just make the reading unpleasant, they're also a strong indicator that the text has been manipulated by several hands:

>«There are indeed many roughnesses of this kind, and these, it is here claimed, are fundamental evidence for revision. Besides the points already noticed—hidden rhymes, and rhyme-phrases not woven into the texture of the passage—there are the following: abrupt changes of rhyme; repetition of the same rhyme word or rhyme phrase in adjoining verses; the intrusion of an extraneous subject into a passage otherwise homogeneous; a differing treatment of the same subject in neighbouring verses, often with repetition of words and phrases; breaks in grammatical construction which raise difficulties in exegesis; abrupt changes in the length of verses; sudden changes of the dramatic situation, with changes of pronoun from singular to plural, from second to third person, and so on; the juxtaposition of apparently contrary statements...» (Bell R. and W. M. Watt, "Introduction to the Quran", Edinburgh, 1977, p. 93.)

There's simply no way to know how many people changed the text, and in which ways, in the decades following Muhammad's death and even after Uthman's final version. There is countless evidence that many translators and copiers added or changed some words in crucial points in order to cover for discrepances and contradictions. Many paragraphs, for instance, are clearly spoken by Muhammad and not by Allah, even though the Quran is supposed to be a revelation directly from the mind of Allah. Some copiers have solved the problem by adding the word "Say:" before those paragraphs (like in 27:91) to make it seem like Allah is commanding Muhammad to say those things, but that word is NOT present in the original arabic.
(For a much more detailed analysis, see Ibn Warraq, "Why I am not a muslim", chapter 5: http://www.conflicts.rem33.com/images/books/Ibn%20Warraq%20-%20Why%20I%20Am%20Not%20a%20Muslim.pdf)

Professor.Kafir Ipjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n0) 12/10/18(Mon)00:38:41 No.196164269 ▶
File: B76TCqyIUAEINIS.jpg (51 KB, 490x463)



But if an awful style and hundreds of verses modified or lost forever were the only problem with the Quran, I wouldn't be writing this. You could even consider their loss a virtue (at least now it's shorter).
It's much more difficult to explain blatant, sometimes hilarious scientific inaccuracies that muslim scholars keep defending (or pretending not to see with embarassment) to this day. Here's a short list:

>Allah is the one who keeps the sky from crashing on the Earth. (22:65)

>Mountains were created to keep the Earth still under their weight. (21:31)

>The Earth is also flat. (2:22, 50:7, 51:47-48, 71:15-20, 88:17-20, 79:30)
The tafsir Al-Jalalayn, one of the most illustrious ones written by Al-Suyuti, explains 79:30 in very clear terms: «and after that He spread out the earth: He made it flat, for it had been created before the heaven, but without having been spread out» (https://quranx.com/Tafsir/Jalal/79.30)

>The Moon follows the Sun. (91:2)

>Sperm is produced "from between the backbone and the ribs" (86:5-7)
Apologists have tried EVERYTHING to excuse this obvious anatomic mistake. Some claim that when the Quran speaks of backbone and ribs it refers to the "hard parts" of men, therefore his erection. Others claim that the liquid in question is not sperm but the aortic blood, which "brings life" to the body. Others say that this verse refers to the testicles during the embryo stage (even though not even then they're between the backbone and the ribs). Still others use the most flexible excuse in the world: it's a METAPHOR because the backbone is the symbol of man's strength and so sperm, which is the essence of a man, is metaphorically said to be produced there... yeah...

Professor.Kafir Ipjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n0) 12/10/18(Mon)00:39:33 No.196164334 ▶
File: before-after-problem-solv(...).png (143 KB, 500x566)



Then there is verse 21:30, one of the most twisted ones by apologists the world over:
>«the heavens and the earth were a joined entity, and We separated them and made from water every living thing.»
Apologists claim that this verse is talking about the Pangea, even though the supercontinent didn't include the heavens, and some translations even change the wording to make it seem like Allah was talking about the theory of evolution. The official italian translation (the one by Hamza Piccardo recognized by the saudi government), for instance, says "We extracted every living thing from the oceans", even though every other translation simply claims that living being are MADE OF water, which is something even ancient greek philosophers knew. Using this mistranslation, Piccardo claims that the Quran "revealed" the theory of evolution 1400 years ago.

Furthermore, the Quran, despite its ambition to be a timeless, eternal book valid in every place and time, very often refers to very specific situations and even single individuals. The entire Surah 111 is dedicated to insulting a political opponent of Muhammad, Abu Lahab, and his wife:
>«May the hands of Abu Lahab be ruined, and ruined is he. His wealth will not avail him or that which he gained. He will (enter to) burn in a Fire of (blazing) flame. And his wife (as well) – the carrier of firewood. Around her neck is a rope of (twisted) fiber.»
Oh snap, "the carrier of firewood". Apply cold water to the burn.
The 111th surah is one of the shortest ones, but we still have an entire chapter of the Word of Allah dedicated to insulting this random guy and his wife. For all eternity.

Professor.Kafir Ipjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n0) 12/10/18(Mon)00:41:47 No.196164537 ▶
File: aisha.jpg (207 KB, 1000x938)



In the lesson on Muhammad we've quoted some verses which have the sole function of giving Muhammad special privileges, sometimes very petty ones:

>Only Muhammad can have as many wives as he wants. (33:50)

>Nobody can marry Muhammad's wives after his death. (33:53)

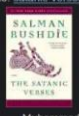
>Nobody should bother Muhammad with small talk. (Again 33:53, The Autistic Verse.)

>Muhammad can marry his adoptive son Zayd's hot ex-wife, even though by the laws of the time it would've been considered incest. (33:37)

>Once his wives got pissed because they caught Muhammad in bed with a hot christian slave, Mariya, when it was not her turn. To make them stop nagging him, Allah revealed 66:5 to threaten them with repudiation.

And when the loli wife Aisha was accused of having cheated on Muhammad by THREE WITNESSES, Allah decided to reveal verse 24:13 in order to save his prophet from being publicly known as a cuck. In that verse, Allah decided that to prove guilt in the case of cheating or rape, you need FOUR witnesses. So Aisha was cleared of all accusations.
By the way, thanks to this verse it's still pretty much impossible for muslim women to prove they've been raped, since they need to bring forward the testimony of four men (women's testimony is not admitted in sexual matters). And fiqh codes specify that the men need to be of good reputation and "strong islam", and to have seen with their own eyes the penis enter the vagina. Only then a woman can prove she's been raped. (More on that in the lesson about women in islam.)

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n8) 12/10/18(Mon)00:43:17 No.196164665 ▶
File: satanic-verses.jpg (41 KB, 324x499)



Muhammad's tendency to use the Word of Allah for his own personal convenience is also evident in the issue of the Satanic Verses, which have procured Salman Rushdie a death fatwa simply for mentioning them in passing. Muslims REALLY don't like this story, beause it casts doubt not only on Muhammad's character, but on the truthfulness of his divine revelation as well.

The story is simple: during the years when Muhammad and the pagans in Mecca were quarreling because Muhammad insulted their gods and wanted to turn them into muslims, the pagans made him a tempting offer: Muhammad would accept to worship their 3 main goddesses (al-Lat, al-Uzza and Manat), and they in return would accept islam.

Muhammad reflected. On the one hand, this meant going back on his word about the central tenet of his new religion, its uncompromising monotheism. On the other hand... power. His most dangerous enemies would turn into allies immediately. Muhammad struggled, meditated and in the end accepted, revealing that Allah allowed the 3 goddesses to be worshipped by muslims:

>«these are the exalted Gharaniq [females] whose intercession is approved.»

This verse was present only in the oldest version of the Quran and has long since been deleted. Fortunately, the Sirat narrates the entire incident in detail in paragraph 239.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n8) 12/10/18(Mon)00:44:08 No.196164746 ▶
File: circularity.jpg (21 KB, 300x300)



The pagans were «delighted and greatly pleased» by this compromise, but Muhammad soon started to have doubts, possibly because some of his followers didn't like his backpedaling for obvious political convenience. So he claimed that an angry Gabriel appeared to him and scolded him for believing a verse whispered by Satan instead of Allah:

>«What have you done, Muhammad? You have read to these people something I did not bring you from God and you have said what He did not say to you.» (Sirat 239)

And indeed, the Sirat states clearly that «Satan put upon his tongue» (Sirat 239) the incriminated verse. The modern version of the Quran still states that Allah annulled what Satan has suggested to Muhammad because «when he spoke, Satan threw into it some misunderstanding.» (Quran 22:52)
So that Muhammad believed Satan's words and mistook them for God's revelation is NOT a filthy kuffar lie. It's orthodox islamic theology clearly written in the Sirat.

Muslims really hate this story because it makes their perfect prophet appear fallible at best and a liar at worst. Make sure to keep it a secret, ok?

In conclusion, the Quran is a chaotic, borderline unreadable, pretentious, incoherent book written with the clear intent of allowing a certain pedophile thief to do whatever the fuck he wanted. As the christian commentator Al-Kindy said, is this what a divine revelation is supposed to look like?
And the Sunnah manages to be just as retarded.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n8) 12/10/18(Mon)01:36:24 No.196169387 ▶
File: Mohammed_Splits_the_Moon.jpg (87 KB, 556x741)



P.S.

I forgot to add one of the most retarded things about the Quran that lots of non-muslims dont' know:

>The Quran is not organized in chronological order. The surahs go from longest to shortest.

It's the kind of method a child might think of. It makes no sense whatsoever and makes the Quran even more unreadable than it already was.
Here's a table with the surahs in chronological order:

>https://wikiislam.net/wiki/Chronological_Order_of_the_Qur%27an

You'll be able to verify that the most peaceful ones are also the first ones, revealed when Muhammad was powerless. The more powerful he got, the more violent the surahs became.

The ninth one, arguably the most violent, was the second to last to be revealed. According to the doctrine of naskh (abrogation), his commands to "slaughter the infidels wherever you find them" abrogates all the previous peaceful verses.

(In pic related an ancient persian picture where Muhammad splits the moon.)

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n8) 12/10/18(Mon)00:45:15 No.196164868 ▶
File: islam-is-peace.jpg (69 KB, 600x400)



The Sunnah is the second holy book of islam. It's composed by two parts:
>1) the Sirat, the biography of the Prophet, and
>2) the hadiths, which are simply anecdotes about stuff Muhammad said or did that muslims have to study and take as example for their own lives.

The Sirat has the same problems of the Quran: it's impossible to know how accurate it is because the author, Ibn Ishaq, wrote it 120-130 years after Muhammad's death and based it on fourth hand accounts, legends and rumors.
What we do know is that, as we've seen in the lesson about Muhammad, the Sirat describes the prophet of islam as a lying, bloodthirsty murderer, thief and rapist, and this is the personality traits muslims are taught to admire and imitate. Regardless of hystorical accuracy, this is a problem for non-muslims.

Here we'll focus on the hadiths.
As we've said, thanks to the doctrine of the "ismah", whatever Muhammad said or did is undeniably perfect because Allah "protects" his prophets from committing sins. In the centuries after Muhammad's death, MILLIONS of hadiths have been collected. Only some of them are considered undeniable (sahih) or solid (hasan), specifically:
- the collection by Sahih Al-Bukhari,
- the collection by Sahih Muslim,

These two are considered as legally binding as the Quran. Its authors are called "sahih" to show that the validity of their hadiths is beyond question.
Four more collections are considered almost as undeniable:
- the collection by Abu Dawud,
- the one by al-Tirmidhi,
- the one by Ibn Majah,
- the one by al-Nasa'i.

These six collections together are called "Kutub al-Sittah", the Six Books. There are many other collections, but these six are the ones who, together with the Quran, compose the backbone of the sharia. The hadiths in these six books are quoted in every page of every fiqh manual to justify pretty much every islamic law and rule.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n8) 12/10/18(Mon)00:46:08 No.196164934 ▶
File: mommy.jpg (23 KB, 241x316)



Now. The problem with basing your laws on goddamn anecdotes is obvious to anyone who's not a 25th generation inbred. How did Bukhari and the other venerable muslim scholars decide which anecdotes were divine and which were weak or even fabricated?
They used their PERSONAL JUDGMENT.
That's it.

Every hadith has an "isnad", a chain of people who transmitted it from the time of Muhammad by telling it to their kids, friends, etc. If the compilers of the Sunnah heard a story told by someone with the reputation of being a good muslim, that hadith was accepted as valid. If they heard the same story from MULTIPLE people they considered trustworthy, that anecdote was granted the rank of "sahih mutawatir", and it was as undeniable as the Quran.
(It's a good moment to remember that according to islam, a "good muslim" is a person who lies to the kuffar, attacks them by surprise, breaks treaties, steals from them, rapes their women, enslaves them and their children, and if it's convenient, has no qualms about killing women and kids.)

This is how the Sunnah was compiled. By gathering rumors, legends and episodes that some "good muslim" swore it was a true story bro.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n8) 12/10/18(Mon)00:46:46 No.196164999 ▶
File: bear_hands.png (74 KB, 750x546)



This is why now millions of muslims study in all seriousness stories like the following:

>Satan tries to interrupt Muhammad's prayers. Muhammad strangles him with his bear hands.
(Sahih Bukhari 1210. https://quranx.com/hadith/Bukhari/DarusSalam/Hadith-1210/)

>A bunch of monkeys STONE TO DEATH another monkey for committing adultery.
(Sahih Bukhari 3849. https://quranx.com/hadith/Bukhari/DarusSalam/Hadith-3849/)

>A tree which literally "cries like a child" because Muhammad stopped preaching the Quran where the tree could hear him. Muhammad, the original hippie, hugs it to console it.
(Sahih Bukhari 3584. https://quranx.com/hadith/Bukhari/DarusSalam/Hadith-3584/)

>Muhammad splits the moon. Twice.
(Sahih Muslim 2802. https://sunnah.com/muslim/52/32 Also: Bukhari 3869, 3871, 3638.)

>Muslim genetics: «If a man has sexual intercourse with his wife and gets discharge first, the child will resemble the father, and if the woman gets discharge first, the child will resemble her.» (Sahih Bukhari 3329) https://sunnah.com/bukhari/60/4

Next to the innocuous retardation, we have these dangerous pearls of wisdom:

>«The people asked the Messenger of Allah (pbuh): Can we perform ablution out of the well of Buda'ah, which is a well into which menstrual clothes, dead dogs and stinking things were thrown? He replied: Water is pure and is not defiled by anything.» [Sunan Abu Dawud 66] Level: sahih. (https://sunnah.com/abudawud/1/66)
Yeah, cholera and dysentery are just kuffar lies.

>«The Messenger of Allah [SAW] said: "One of the best kinds of kohl that you use is Ithmid (antimony), it brightens the vision and makes the hair (eye-lashes) grow."» [Sunan an-Nasa'i 5113. Repeated in Ibn Majah 31,3626 and 7,1748; Muwatta Malik 29,1271] Level: hasan; solid. (https://sunnah.com/nasai/48/74)
Too bad antimony is toxic and if absorbed by the eyes can cause a poisoning similar to the one from arsenic.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: mFsgz2n8) 12/10/18(Mon)00:48:39 No.196165163 ▶
File: camel-urine.png (129 KB, 272x386)



>«Some people from Urainah arrived in AlMadinah, and they were uncomfortable (with the climate). So the Messenger of Allah (s.a.w) sent them some camels from charity. He told them: "Drink from their milk and Urine"."» [at-Tirmidhi 28,2177. Repeated and elaborated in at-Tirmidhi 72; Bukhari 5686 e 6802; Muslim 1671a; Sunan an-Nasa'i 4024 e 4027.] Level: sahih. (https://sunnah.com/urn/673450)

To this day, camel urine is drank by countless muslims as a medicine.
A typical muslim online shop: http://www.alwanoh.net/EN_Shop/Product-Details.aspx?p=24)
Brave woman using the miracolous medicine the kuffar don't want you to know about: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-XUVcmlv0pU [Embed]

(Btw, the men in the story after a while did feel better. Then they apostatized, killed the guardian and stole the camels. Muhammad the merciful cut off their hands and their feet, burned their eyes with hot irons and left them to die of thirst.)

To conclude, the islamic holy texts are a brutal, contradictory, sometimes comical clusterfuck that no one with a shred of critical ability would ever take seriously. But muslims don't have that critical ability, because one of the central tenets of their faith is that divine revelation is superior to logic or experimental evidence, and they're conditioned from infancy to not think or question, only to obey and repeat. If something seems to contradict islam, that something is surely Satan's lie and needs to be ignored or destroyed. This is at the root of islam's uncanny ability to remain identical to itself through the ages, despite the amazing discoveries of the infidel cultures around them.

We'll examine the schizophrenic relationship between islam and science in the next lesson. Until then, please remember to show none of this to any muslim. Their delicate feelings need to be protected.

Thread archived at:
http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/197349477/

■ **Professor.Kafir** IpjIvye1PUw (ID: 7BSEkIwM) 12/21/18(Fri)19:39:57 No.197349636 ▶
File: Lesson 2 - Jihad.png (1.96 MB, 1318x6988)

Let us now commence our lesson about islam, science, and their complex, schizophrenic relationship.

Islam is in all likelihood the ideology most antithetic to science that has ever been produced. It almost looks like it was designed to stump any attempt to better understand our world (pure coincidence, kafir). It achieves this wonderful result thanks to its two fundamental principles.

>FIRST PRINCIPLE OF ISLAMIC RETARDATION: DIVINE REVELATIONS ARE SUPERIOR TO EMPIRICISM.

From wikipedia:

>«Empiricism [says] that all hypotheses and theories must be TESTED against observations of the natural world rather than resting solely on a priori reasoning, intuition, or revelation.»

You might recognize empiricism as "the goddamn foundation of the scientific method", or "the main reason western civilization invented everything it has invented".
Well, islam rejects it and states that divine revelations MUST have the priority, always and in every circumstance. After all, divine revelations come from the all-knowing, mistake-proof Allah, so of course they can't be wrong. The Quran is right because it comes from the perfect Allah, and Allah is perfect because the Quran says so.
This lovely piece of circular logic lies at the very core of islam, and if it ever were to be rejected, the entire house of islam would crumble like a sandcastle hit by a wave. It has influenced every muslim thought, theory and practice for the past 1400 years, and still does.

■ **Professor.Kafir** IpjIvye1PUw (ID: 7BSEkIwM) 12/21/18(Fri)19:40:32 No.197349697 ▶
File: Lesson 3 - Muhammad.png (2.88 MB, 1293x9789)

As a result of this principle, if facts and divine revelations clash, the facts are wrong:

>«A man came to the prophet and said, 'My brother has got loose motions'. The Prophet said, 'Let him drink honey.' The man again (came) and said, 'I made him drink (honey) but that made him worse.' The Prophet said, 'Allah has said the Truth, and THE ABDOMEN OF YOUR BROTHER HAS TOLD A LIE.'» (Sahih Bukhari 5716. https://sunnah.com/bukhari/76/33)

What about dangerous shit like putting toxic antimony in your eyes? Lots of doctors say it's bad, even though Muhammad said it was beneficial. This fatwa clarifies the issue:

>«Ithmid (antimony) is known to be very good for the eyes. [...] Trustworthy doctors are the ones whom we should consult on this matter.» (https://islamqa.info/en/answers/44696/pure-kohl-is-beneficial-to-the-eyes-and-is-not-harmful)

"Trustworthy" is code for "muslim". After all, medicine comes from human minds, and human minds are flawed and subject to constant changes, so medicine is also flawed and constantly changing, while revelations come from the perfect and timeless mind of Allah (actual argument you'll hear in debates). Plus, we all know kuffar are all liars hellbent on pushing muslims on the wrong path.
The "revelation over empiricism" principle is at the root of much muslim (hilarious) retardation. Such as:

>Scantily clad women cause earthquakes. (https://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/middleeast/iran/7608214/Scantily-dressed-women-cause-earthquakes-Iranian-cleric-says.html)
>Evolution is a lie from Shaytan. (http://religion.blogs.cnn.com/2011/03/21/cleric-evolution-compatible-with-islam/)
>The Earth is flat and the Sun revolves around it (https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TmetQD1q4bY [Embed])

■ **Professor.Kafir** IpjIvye1PUw (ID: 7BSEkIwM) 12/21/18(Fri)19:41:02 No.197349747 ▶
File: Lesson 4 - The Quran and (...).png (2.51 MB, 1312x8870)

Still in 2017, a tunisian PhD student wrote a doctoral thesis that said that the Earth is flat, only 13,500 years old, and the center of the universe. Oh, also relativity is wrong. And Newton too. (https://gulfnews.com/opinion/op-eds/phd-thesis-the-earth-is-flat-1.2009202)
The thesis (which took 5 years of work) was accepted by two assessors. Only after passing the first approval stage did its retardation come to light (thanks to a leak) and the faculty stepped in to reject it, but it was too late to avoid the media shitstorm. The student claimed that all she did was unmasking the kuffar lies and reshape science in a way respectful of the Quran's divine revelations, so her conclusions were right.

Every time it's accused of being an intellectually crippling religion, islam claims that it's a kuffar lie. In fact, muslims say, islam ENCOURAGES rational thought.
Problem is, islam likes to play with words and change their definitions to fit its agenda. In this case, it has traced a fictitious distinction between "critical" and "rational" thought. This glorious essay explains it clearly:

>«There are two different things; critical thinking and rational or independent thinking. There are categories where the mind should play its role and where it should not poke its nose.
>«The clear and apparent meanings of the Glorious Qur'aan and the Hadith [...] have no place for criticism. Here, rational thinking to find out the depth is not only permissible but also encouraged in Islam [...] but it is not allowed to criticize since the mind has its own limitation as other human faculties have.»
(http://www.irfi.org/articles/articles_351_400/does_islam_permit_critical_think.htm)

Get that? It's fine if you use your brain to analyze the scriptures and understand how to better please Allah and fully respect his rules... but you're not allowed to question them, point out logical or factual flaws, or criticize them because they run contrary to your morality.

■ **Professor.Kafir** IpjIvye1PUw (ID: 7BSEkIwM) 12/21/18(Fri)19:41:52 No.197349830 ▶
File: so-called-muslim-doctor.png (718 KB, 1395x1187)



This is why other muslim talking points thrown around in every discussion, like this hadith which supposedly encourages scientific research...

>«The Messenger of Allaah (pbuh) said: Seeking knowledge is obligatory upon every Muslim.»

...don't really mean what a western reader might think they mean. As explained in this fatwa, «What is meant by knowledge here is knowledge of sharee'ah (Islamic knowledge).» (See https://islamqa.info/en/answers/13637/seek-knowledge-even-if-you-have-to-go-as-far-as-china-is-a-false-hadeeth, which also specifies that that hadith is probably false anyway.)

This is what islam says when they talk about "knowledge". They mean the wisdom of Allah revealed in the Quran and (through the words and actions of Muhammad) in the Sunnah. Nothing else is worthy of being considered actual knowledge, because science is achieved through the workings of the human mind, which is flawed and subject to mistakes.

Muslims always point at past scientific theories that are now recognized as wrong to "prove" that science is inferior to divine revelations, not realizing that the ability to distinguish right from wrong and discard the latter is precisely that which makes science superior to revelations. Science realizes its mistakes and grows, constantly improving. Divine revelations CANNOT change, because that would imply accusing Allah of being imperfect.
Which brings us to the second principle.

■ **Professor.Kafir** IpjIvye1PUw (ID: 7BSEkIwM) 12/21/18(Fri)19:42:41 No.197349913 ▶
File: perfect-man.jpg (105 KB, 732x580)



>SECOND PRINCIPLE OF ISLAMIC RETARDATION: PROGRESS IS ACTUALLY REGRESS.

This second principle is a logical consequence of the first. Since divine revelations are perfect and forever valid in every time and place, this means that our scientific, philosophical and moral knowledge have all peaked 1400 years ago, when Muhammad transmitted us Allah's wisdom.

Islam calls Muhammad "the perfect man" and considers his generation the best that ever existed:

>«[Muhammad said:] The best among you (are) the people (who belong to) my age. Then those next to them, then those next to them, then those next to them. [...] Then after them would come a people who would give evidence before they are asked for it, and would be dishonest and not trustworthy...» (Sahih Muslim 2535. https://sunnah.com/muslim/44/304 Also, Sahih Bukhari 6429.)

Since the Quran and the Sunnah that Muhammad gave us are perfection, changing a single thing from them is regress, not progress. And it's considered apostasy:

>«ACTS THAT ENTAIL LEAVING ISLAM:
>[...]
>5) to deny the existence of Allah, His eternality, or to deny any of His attributes which the consensus of Muslims (ijma) ascribes to Him;
>[...]
>7) to deny any verse of the Koran or anything which by scholarly consensus (ijma) belongs to it;
>[...]
>14) to deny the obligatory character of something which by the consensus of Muslims (ijma) is part of Islam, even one rak'a [bow] from one of the five obligatory prayers»
(Reliance of the Traveller, paragraph o8.7)

As a consequence, the role of the islamic "scholar" is reduced to that of a broken record: all he can and must do is repeat his predecessors' opinions. Old ideas and interpretations of the scriptures are considered more valid than new ones BY DEFINITION. Current scholars simply can't contradict the ijma (the established consensus of ancient scholars we've discussed in the previous lesson). This makes islamic theology a desiccated corpse.

■ **Professor.Kafir** IpjIvye1PUw (ID: 7BSEkIwM) 12/21/18(Fri)19:43:16 No.197349970 ▶
File: average-muslim-scholar.png (119 KB, 656x1104)



This is an essential point that western liberals have a very hard time understanding, because they grew up in a culture (ours) where scholars have the freedom, and even the expectation, to subvert old thinking and innovate the intellectual landscape. But islamic scholars are the exact opposite. Chained by every intellectual restriction imaginable, incapable of denying, questioning, criticizing or ignoring even the smallest rule of Allah or of his prophet on pain of apostasy, the islamic scholar has the role of PREVENTING innovations. Of preserving islam during the centuries like a mosquito in amber.

Which is why a fiqh manual of 800 years ago like "Reliance of the Traveller" is pretty much identical to a manual written in 2001 like "A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence", despite belonging to a different fiqh school.
Individual fiqh schools almost can't deviate from each other because of the intrinsic limits of islamic theology, and indeed, they all agree on the most essential questions: the treatment of infidels, women and gays, admissibility of pedophilia and slavery, refusal of the scientific method, obligatoriness of aggressive jihad even without provocation, etc. All the things that make islam problematic are clearly stated by every fiqh school.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: 7BSEkIwM) 12/21/18(Fri)19:43:46 No.197350029 ▶
File: female_imam.jpg (156 KB, 900x600)



This doctrinal rigidity is also the reason why the objection "anybody can write a fatwa" is not a valid reason to reject its content. First of all, no, not anybody can write a fatwa. You need a specific license to issue them. But the most important point is that fatwas are NOT PERSONAL OPINIONS of the issuing scholar. They're always expression of orthodox islam. They MUST be, because islamic scholars can't state their personal opinions if they differ from the orthodoxy. That would be apostasy.
Proof is that fatwas are always very well sourced with a profusion of sahih hadiths and quranic verses (ayat). To reject a fatwa, you need to explain why the hadiths and the ayat it's based on are not valid. Good luck.

This rigidity also invalidates the common objection "but there is an imam in [liberal country] who says [liberal opinion which contradicts orthodox islam]". Some western imams even claim that homosexuality is fine. In Germany they have a female imam (pic related) who spouts all kinds of liberal feel-good stuff, and is portrayed by the media as the face of "modern islam".
The problem is that in this case we are truly talking about ENTIRELY PERSONAL OPINIONS, which not only are not supported by the holy texts, but directly contradict them. So what these liberal imams say (either out of ignorance, or because of Taqiyya, or because they're looking for attention), doesn't change islam in the slightest. Orthodox islam still states that gays must be killed and that women can't be imams.

The principle is very simple: if a fatwa or a statement from a muslim scholar are supported by sahih hadiths, excerpts from the Sirat and/or (not abrogated) quranic verses, they're theologically valid, otherwise they're not.
It should be obvious, but liberals don't seem to get it and regularly choose to believe only the unfounded claims and to ignore the theologically solid ones.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: 7BSEkIwM) 12/21/18(Fri)19:44:39 No.197350116 ▶ >>197352859
File: progress-in-islam.jpg (46 KB, 300x591)



As we were saying, according to islam itself, our understanding of islam (and therefore of the universe and of morality) is constantly DECREASING instead of increasing. The further we go from the time of the Prophet, the more we deviate from the perfect path. This view is in direct opposition with the western one, which considers every scientific discovery an improvement.

"But wait", you might say. "Muslims are not like the Amish, they don't seem to have any problems using technology. They gladly and immediately accepted our cars, fridges, electricity, computers, automatic rifles and cellphones. How can you say they're against scientific progress?"

Once again, islam avoids this schizophrenic contradiction by playing with words, twisting concepts and, if it needs to, inventing new ones.
Islam distinguishes between IDEOLOGICAL innovations (bid'ah), which are negative until proven otherwise, and MATERIAL innovations, which are positive until proven otherwise (proof that can only be found in the scriptures, of course, not derived by logic or facts):

>«Allah's Messenger (pbuh) said, "If somebody innovates something which is not in harmony with the principles of our religion, that thing is rejected."» (Sahih Bukhari 2697. https://sunnah.com/bukhari/53/7)

«[Bid'ah] means anything that is not referred to specifically in Sharee'ah, and for which there is no evidence (daleel) in the Qur'aan or Sunnah, and which was not known at the time of the Prophet (peace and blessings of Allaah be upon him) and his Companions.
>«At the same time, it is quite obvious that this definition of religious inventions or innovations, which are condemned, DOES NOT INCLUDE WORDLY INVENTIONS [such as cars and washing machines, etc. – Translator].» (https://islamqa.info/en/answers/864/bidah-hasanah-good-innovations)

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: 7BSEkIwM) 12/21/18(Fri)19:45:51 No.197350231 ▶
File: computers-are-halal.png (367 KB, 577x387)



Muslims always quote this hadith where Muhammad said:

>«Whoever starts a good thing and is followed by others, will have his own reward and a reward equal to that of those who follow him.»

...and this should prove that islam just LOVES innovations.
Problem is that once again islam gives a different meaning to words. As clarified in the above quoted fatwa:

>«From the context of the story, it is clear that what is meant by the words "whoever starts a good thing (sunnah hasanah)" is: Whoever revives a part of the Sunnah of the Prophet (pbuh), or teaches it to others, or commands others to follow it, or acts according to it so that others follow his example. […]
>«It should be clear from the above, with no room for doubt, that the Prophet (pbuh) was not allowing innovation in matters of deen (religion)»

So only teaching somebody an islamic rule that he might not know is "a good thing".

Tu sum it up: ideas, theories and philosophies which were "not known at the time of the Prophet" are bad, but "wordly inventions" are good.
This very convenient distinction allows islam to take all the fruits of the infidels' work, all the electronics, the factories, the medicines, the weapons, etc., while rejecting their ideas, which have the naughty tendency of disproving some part or another of islam's "perfect" revelations.

As a result, islam creates very obtuse but dangerous cultures.
Islamic societies are scientifically stagnant, because science is first of all a specific MINDSET that says everything can and should be questioned and nothing should be accepted without valid evidence. You simply can't do science without this mindset, and islam utterly kills it. But muslims are also armed with all the latest gadgets and convinced they have the right to own them (since the kuffar were created to serve muslims, their achievements are gifts from Allah to them – actual argument I've heard) and even to use them against the same kuffar who created them.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: 7BSEkIwM) 12/21/18(Fri)19:47:00 No.197350329 ▶
File: golden-age-my-dick.jpg (10 KB, 275x183)



That islam inevitably generates scientifically infertile cultures might appear like a preposterous statement. If you're a liberal. In which case, you're probably squealing: "But what about the Islamic Golden Age? Without islam we wouldn't have our science because muslims were inventing shit and wakandin' around while our ancestors were still in caves and didn't even know how to bathe" yadda yadda.

This apparent contradiction ceases to exist when we realize that the so called "Islamic Golden Age" never existed. At least not as it's commonly meant, as a time when innumerable muslim scientists were creating whole new scientific disciplines and discovering the secrets of the cosmos.

What REALLY happened was that muslims invaded and conquered many cultures like the indians and the byzantines that were scientifically superior but (for one reason or another) militarily weak, and then absorbed all their useful infidel knowledge.

The "Islamic Golden Age" should be more accurately called the Greek-Indian-Dhimmi Golden Age, since it started when in the Ninth century caliph Abu Jafar al-Mamun ordered that all the scientific and philosophical treaties written by the infidels be translated in arabic.

All the translators were christians or jews (like abbott Probus of Antioch and Hunayn ibn Ishaq and his son, which translated Aristotle, Hippocrates and Galen). They were the so called "dhimmi", the subjugated survivors of muslims' invasions, whose condition we'll examine in another lesson (and we'll experiment firsthand in a few decades, at this rate).

These translations released into islamic societies the works of Aristotle, Plato, Archimedes, Euclid, Hippocrates, Ptolemy, Galen, and many other greek mathematicians, thinkers, astronomers and doctors.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: 7BSEkIwM) 12/21/18(Fri)19:47:57 No.197350415 ▶
File: arabic_numerals_my_ass.png (6 KB, 520x203)

European	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
Arabic-Indic	٠	١	٢	٣	٤	٥	٦	٧	٨	٩
Eastern Arabic-Indic (Persian and Urdu)	۰	۱	۲	۳	۴	۵	۶	۷	۸	۹
Devanagari (Hindi)	०	१	२	३	४	५	६	७	८	९
Tamil		௧	௨	௩	௪	௫	௬	௭	௮	௯

Many indian discoveries were also appropriated by islam. Like the number zero, invented by Brahmagupta in 628 AD and described in his book "Brahmasphuta Siddhanta". Or the so called "arabic numerals", which muslims keep telling us we owe to them... even though they were invented in India in 700 AD. (http://www-history.mcs.st-andrews.ac.uk/HistTopics/Indian_numerals.html) Arab societies don't even use our same numbers, but very different ones.
Islam even brags about giving us coffee, even though it was already well known by their black slaves. (Yeah, muslims had black slaves. Oh, they had so fucking MANY black slaves. More on that in the lesson about slavery.)

This massive translation enterprise had the positive effect of preserving many treaties that otherwise we might have lost, but the Islamic Golden Age didn't really generate anything new.
In 1400 years, islam produced no relevant scientific discovery, no new paradigm, no major breakthrough, no revolution even remotely comparable to the copernican or the relativistic one. Or the germ theory of diseases. Or the newtonian laws of physics. Or the atomic theory. Or the discovery of continental drift. Or the taming of electricity. Or the development of the theory of evolution. Or the periodic table. Or the discovery of DNA. Or, hell, the goddamn SCIENTIFIC METHOD, which islam keeps rejecting to this day.

(And of course, even in the philosophical, political and social realms, islam has rejected every major breakthrough, from freedom of speech, to inalienable human rights, to the idea that authorities should not be above the law, to independence of scientific research).

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: 7BSEkIwM) 12/21/18(Fri)19:49:06 No.197350530 ▶
File: apostasy_punishment.jpg (66 KB, 500x500)



As we've seen, fiqh manuals state clearly that denying the smallest rule of islam is apostasy. But they don't stop there: even believing that natural phenomenons might have causes which don't depend on the will of Allah is enough to be considered an apostate:

>«ACTS THAT ENTAIL LEAVING ISLAM:
>[...]
>17) to believe that things in themselves or by their own nature have any causal influence independent of the will of Allah.»
(Reliance of the Traveller, Shafi school of law, paragraph o8.7)

The same manual, on paragraph o8.1, adds that apostates must be killed. The other fiqh schools agree:
>– Maliki school: Malik Ibn Anas, "Al-Muwatta", book 36, paragraphs 36.18.15-16. (PDF: http://traditionalhikma.com/wp-content/uploads/2015/03/Al-Muwatta-by-Imam-Malik.pdf)
>– Hanbali school: Saleh Al-Fawzan, "A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence", Al-Maiman Publishing House, Riyadh, 2005, Vol. 2, Part X, chapter 9, pp. 637-8. (PDF link in the OP)
>– Hanafi school: Mawlana Ashraf Ali Thanvi, "Bahishti Zewar", Zam Zam Publishers, Karachi, 2005, p. 375. (PDF: https://archive.org/details/BahishtiZewar_201307) See also this fatwa: http://www.askimam.org/public/question_detail/34653

How can you have science when you get killed for even attempting to understand the world without assuming the existence of an omnipotent puppeteer directly controlling every atom?

The islamic concept of the universe is that of an ultimately unknowable concoction whose workings depend on the whims of Allah. The universe might respect the laws of physics 999,999,999 times in a row, but there's never any guarantee that on the one billionth time, Allah wont decide to violate them. So every conclusion reached by observation and experimenting is inevitably uncertain.
This view of the universe is in direct opposition with the western one of an ordered machinery that can be understood and predicted by analyzing it with our reason.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: 7BSEkIwM) 12/21/18(Fri)19:50:00 No.197350601 ▶
File: avicenna_kids_book_propaganda.jpg (300 KB, 600x742)



In 14 centuries, islam produced nothing besides some minor advancements in optics, algebra, astronomy, medicine and trigonometry, and some new words: nadir, zenith, elisir, assassin, algebra, etc. (Note: algebra was invented in India and developed by europeans, muslims simply invented its name.) Not a very impressive trophy room for such a massive culture, so widespread, so old and which counted untold billions of followers since its birth. I wonder what could've caused this intellectual drought...

Muslims love to name-drop lots of amazing islamic scientists which supposedly taught us lowly infidels all our science. Too bad basically none of those were actually muslims. They were heretical thinkers which achieved their results precisely by REJECTING islam's suffocating dogmas. I've already talked about them in my very first intervention (rant) about islam, but let's brush them up:

>Avicenna (Ibn Sina).
He credited his achievements in medicine and logic to Aristotle and Hippocrates. His theology was a fusion of Plotino's and islam. He denied physical resurrection and thought prophets were simply "inspired philosophers". Also, he believed Allah only knew the universal principles of the workings of the universe, but couldn't or didn't care about controlling the small daily events in our lives, which denied his omniscience. (Arthur J. Arberry, "Avicenna on Theology", John Murray, 1951.)
For these ideas, he was accused of blasphemy by Abu al-Ghazali (one of the greatest theologians in islam's history), by Ibn al-Qayyim, by Ibn Taymiyyah and other major scholars, who considered him even more deviant than the pagans who opposed Muhammad! Nowadays, the muslim scholars who aren't too busy taking credit for his discoveries are busy accusing him of apostasy and forbidding muslims to respect him. (See for example: https://www.bakkah.net/en/the-reality-of-ibn-sina-avicenna-famous-scientist-and-philosopher.htm)

■ **Professor.Kafir** Ipjlvye1PUw (ID: 7BSEkkwM) 12/21/18(Fri)19:50:31 No.197350640 ▶
File: abu bakr al-razi.png (183 KB, 253x384)



>Averroes.
Also strongly influenced by greek philosophy. Dared to say that truth could also be discovered using reason and logic and not only the holy texts, and that Muhammad's way of treating women was disgusting. Was accused of blasphemy, persecuted and forced in exile in Marrakesh in the 12th century. He also wasn't considered a muslim in his time (before muslims started to feel the need to repaint their blasphemers so they could have some scientist to brag about).

>Abu Bakr al-Razi.
Often considered the best muslim thinker who ever lived, he called himself a disciple of Socrates and Plato, denied that the world was created from nothing, that faith is superior to reason, that Muhammad only taught the truth, and that revealed religions in general are of much use, besides igniting avoidable conflicts for retarded reasons. He considered them needlessly nitpicky and irrational.
He had the balls to write 3 books on the subject:
>– "The Prophet's fraudulent tricks",
>– "The stratagems of those who claim to be prophets",
>– "On the refutation of revealed religions".
He also called the Quran "a collection of absurd fables". Was obviously accused of apostasy and NOT considered a muslim, despite his titanic testicles. (Source: Deuraseh, Nurdeng, "A Comprehensive Bibliography of the Works of Abu Bakr Al-Razi and Al-Biruni", 2008, Journal of Aqidah and Islamic Thought, 9:51–100.)

>Al-Sarakhsi.
Philosopher. Studied the greeks and dared to apply rationality to the study of the holy books and to deny the veracity of prophets. Was executed in 899 AD for apostasy.

>Al-Farabi.
Philosopher. Thought that reason was superior to faith and that the body couldn't resurrect. Was accused of apostasy.

■ **Professor.Kafir** Ipjlvye1PUw (ID: 7BSEkkwM) 12/21/18(Fri)19:51:19 No.197350708 ▶
File: ibn_al_Haytham_abused_by_(...).jpg (172 KB, 1280x720)



>Ibn al-Haytham.
Made advancements in optics and physics in general, but his most important contribution was the formulation of a little thing called the scientific method: he claimed that every hypothesis must be supported by empirical data and experiments, and that DIVINE REVELATIONS ARE NOT SUFFICIENT, thereby breaking the cardinal islamic principle that divine revelations are perfect, complete and superior to reason and empiric evidence. (http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/science/nature/7810846.stm)

It seems he wasn't accused of apostasy during his life despite his obviously heretical views, but that's not as surprising as it may seem. Islam wasn't imposed with the exact same severity in every muslim culture and in every age. Some heretics managed to get away with it because the ruler at the time wasn't too stringent about following islam himself and preferred to enjoy the fruits of their labor. Others had to spend their entire lives using deliberately ambiguous language in their writings in order to maintain plausible deniability. Others still simply hid their heretic work while fronting as strict muslims. Despite the lack of persecution, al-Haytham's mindset certainly cannot be considered islamic.

The intellectual sterility of islam is made evident by the fact that his ideas about the scientific method were completely IGNORED by islamic societies, and continue to be so. They were instead enthusiastically received in the West, which had already started to notice the virtues of empiricism (that europeans were "backward barbarians" at the time is a liberal and muslim fantasy with no basis in reality).
It's thanks to this if muslims now can brag that al-Haytham wears the title of "Father of the scientific method". Without the West, that method still wouldn't exist.

In pic related, a screenshot about one of the many videos on youtube where muslims try to claim credit for his achievements to prove that islam always produced superior science.

■ **Professor.Kafir** Ipjlvye1PUw (ID: 7BSEkkwM) 12/21/18(Fri)19:52:03 No.197350772 ▶
File: Muslim-conquest-battles.jpg (66 KB, 720x720)



These were only the most famous (and most name-dropped) """islamic""" thinkers, but the trend should be evident.
With very few exceptions, like the historian Ibn Khaldun, the mathematician Al-Khwarizmi, the polymath Al-Tusi and a few others (whose actual faith we have no way of knowing since they weren't suicidal enough to openly reject islam), every supposed muslim genius was actually not a muslim at all, according to islam's own rules. To do good work, they needed the freedom to explore new ideas, and to have that, they had no choice but to reject islam's stringent limitations.

They were persecuted, exiliated, tortured, killed and had most of their work burned by the same kind of obtuse muslims whose intellectual heirs now brag about the very achievements they couldn't destroy. As Ernest Renan said, whatever science managed to flourish within islam during the Middle Ages did so IN SPITE of islam, not thanks to it. Giving islam the credit for these discoveries would be like giving the Inquisition credit for Galileo's. (Ernest Renan, "Islamisme et la science", lecture given at the Sorbonne on march 29, 1883)

Al-Haytham's story exemplifies islam's attitude towards science: accepting all the useful trinkets but rejecting the ideas and the mindset which generated them. It also explains why islam's scientific progress stopped so abruptly once they exhausted the indo-greek bag of gifts they stole with their bloody wars of conquest.

■ **Professor.Kafir** Ipjlvye1PUw (ID: 7BSEkkwM) 12/21/18(Fri)19:53:03 No.197350870 ▶
File: just_sayin.jpg (26 KB, 280x250)



Apologists always blame the crusades and the mongol invasion for the "mysterious" death of islamic science. But even before the Mongols sacked Baghdad (the intellectual capital of the muslim world) in the 13th century, and before the crusaders assblasted them in the Middle East, muslims could never really achieve any scientific breakthrough in their centuries of almost uncontested hegemony. Maybe because Muhammad really hated people who questioned his divine revelations and tried to improve on them, and has explicitly forbidden it.

>«The Prophet (pbuh) said, "Leave me as I have left you (i.e., do not ask me questions that go beyond what I've already told you). For those who came before you were doomed because of their questions and differences with their Prophets. If I forbid you from doing something, then abstain from it. And if I command you to do something, then do of it as much as you can."» (Sahih Bukhari 7288. https://sunnah.com/bukhari/96/19)

Just asking questions about something is enough to make that something haram (forbidden) even though before it was allowed:

»«The Prophet (pbuh) said, "The most sinful person among the Muslims is the one who asked about something which had not been prohibited, but was prohibited because of his asking."» (Sahih Bukhari 7289. https://sunnah.com/bukhari/96/20)

This obviously made muslims fearful to question and to investigate.
As Rodney Stark said, what killed islam's science was islam itself. How can you do research in biology, chemistry, physics or philosophy, when the law explicitly forbids it?

»«Unlawful knowledge includes:
»[...]
»-2- philosophy;
»[...]
»-5- the sciences of the materialists.
»-6- and anything that is a means to create doubts (n: in eternal truths)»
(Reliance of the Traveller, paragraph a7.2)

This little paragraph is enough to kill any hope of scientific development and to qualify islam as the most backward religion currently in existence.

■ **Professor.Kafir** Ipjlvye1PUw (ID: 7BSEkkwM) 12/21/18(Fri)19:54:15 No.197350989 ▶ >>197354328
File: newton_boyle_bacon_kepler.jpg (21 KB, 220x300)



I'm not a christian, but let's give them credit where credit is due: while christian scholars like Mendel, Copernicus, Bacon, Magnus, Ockham and countless others (https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_Catholic_clergy_scientists) developed biology, chemistry, mathematics and physics, their muslim counterparts were too busy memorizing doubtful anecdotes about Muhammad, even more doubtful "divine revelations", and writing obsessively detailed rules about the most mundane daily act, from the right way to sit to how to wash your ass.

The difference is striking, and mostly due to the christian view of the cosmos not as something subjected to the whims of Allah, therefore unpredictable, but as a collection of stable, harmonic mechanisms which could be studied and understood." An act which, rather than irritating God, would reveal his glory. Even during the so-called Dark Ages, Christianity was still doing seminal scientific work. (https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/European_science_in_the_Middle_Ages)

...meanwhile, muslim clerics today issue fatwas against building snowmen because it's an act of creation which challenges Allah's power. (https://www.theguardian.com/world/2015/jan/12/saudi-arabia-snowmen-winter-fatwa) (Drawing pictures of animate beings is illegal for the same reason.)

But as hilarious as they are, clerics banning snowmen or blaming skirts for earthquakes are not the problem. They're only a symptom of islam's problem with science, which unfortunately is the most basic belief at the core of the entire doctrine and therefore unfixable: the belief that islam is PERFECT.
This inevitably creates a mentality where science is impossible, because progress and research are seen as not only useless but harmful. A step back from the perfect path.

(*When muslims claim to believe that the universe is ordered and harmonic, what they mean is that every atom is under the complete control of Allah, so there is no chaos.)

■ **Professor.Kafir** Ipjlvye1PUw (ID: 7BSEkkwM) 12/21/18(Fri)19:55:37 No.197351116 ▶ >>197352596
File: balls-of-titanium.png (708 KB, 856x455)



I recommend reading this article by Pervez Hoodbhoy, one of the very, very few pakistani scientists worth his salt: "Islam and Science: unhappy bedfellows". (http://eacpe.org/content/uploads/2014/02/Islam-and-Science-unhappy-bedfellows.pdf) In just two pages it analyzes the intellectual decomposition that islam caused in pakistani universities and delivers a brutal beatdown which is almost orgasmic.
Another man might hesitate to shit on islamic education in the middle of goddamn Pakistan, but not our boy Pervez. He doesn't give a shit.

The flaws in pakistani "higher" education are found in every society ruled by sharia, so the analysis has a universal value: This intellectual poverty, inability and unwillingness to question old dogmas and research new ideas are inevitable in a culture ruled by islam, and explain why the entire muslim world, with all its 1,7 billion people, is still so insignificant in the scientific community, and can claim virtually no achievement to its name. (https://www.scidev.net/global/r-d/news/science-muslim-world-research-funding.html)

In its entire history, islam has produced only three Nobel prizes in scientific disciplines: Abdus Salam (physics), Ahmed Zewail and Aziz Sancar (both chemistry). Not surprisingly, all three of them received their education and did their research in Western countries. (Abdus Salam isn't even technically a muslim, since he's an ahmadi, a follower of a heretical sect not recognized by orthodox islam.)

Rather than training actual scientists, islam is too busy misunderstanding science in an attempt to prove the "scientific miracles" in the Quran. Failing every time, and producing deeply embarrassing content like this video:
>https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=erGmdSPQ1xs [Embed]
...and this page:
>http://www.miracles-of-quran.com/
...which says that science has "proven" that angels travel at the speed of light.

And with a deep sigh of physically painful cringe, we end this lesson.
See you all next time.

Archived thread:
http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/198520600/

Professor.Kafir !pjIvye1PUw (ID: BdzqRdr) 01/02/19(Wed)21:37:37 No.198520724 ▶
File: Lesson 2 - Jihad.png (1.96 MB, 1318x6988)

Let's now begin our lesson about dhimmitude. Or, as I like to call it, Europe in just 2-3 generations from now.

Muslims LOVE to quote the ayah (quranic verse) which apparently says that islam cannot be forced upon anyone:

>«There shall be no compulsion in (acceptance of) the religion.» (2:256)

Wow, islam really is peaceful and tolerant, isn't it?
But wait, why is it then that millions of muslims have fought wars against the infidels in the past 14 centuries, and are still doing so in many parts of the world?
Something doesn't add up, and every time reality and islamic scriptures differ, it's time to take a step back and wonder if the APPARENT meaning is really the true one.
In this case, we need to remember two things (and quoting 2:256 and other apparently peaceful verses without saying them is nothing but an act of Taqiyya):

>1) The doctrine of abrogation (naskh): the more recent surahs overrule the older ones.
And the second surah was revealed way before the most violent ones, like the 5th and the 9th.
The 9th surah is the one which contains the infamous Verse of the Sword we've already examined in the second lesson, and as stated in this fatwa, «These and similar verses abrogate the verses which say that there is no compulsion to become Muslim.» (https://islamqa.info/en/answers/34770/there-is-no-compulsion-to-accept-islam)
That entire fatwa is eye-opening and very relevant. And as we've seen in the second lesson, it's not a fringe opinion, but the most orthodox one, as confirmed by the most influential tafsirs (Ibn Kathir, Ibn Abbas, Al-Jalalayn).
(The apparent meaning of 2:256 is also disproved by the treatment apostates must get according to every single fiqh school: death for daring to leave the religion of peace.)

Professor.Kafir !pjIvye1PUw (ID: BdzqRdr) 01/02/19(Wed)21:38:14 No.198520783 ▶
File: Lesson 3 - Muhammad.png (2.88 MB, 1293x9789)

>2) If you're an infidel, there is no compulsion to accept islam, but the alternatives are awful.
The actual meaning of 2:256, as interpreted by orthodox islam and not by western liberals, is that even though you can't force someone to become muslim because actual faith must be born spontaneously from one's spirit to be sincere yadda yadda, you can (and in fact MUST) force them to choose between three alternatives:
1) convert to islam,
2) die,
3) become a dhimmi.
These are the three options every infidel population has been offered in the past 1400 years everytime an ocean of muslims attacked and defeated it, usually without provocation.
The first two are pretty self-explanatory. We'll focus on the third.

Dhimmitude is a middle way islam offers to PEOPLE OF THE BOOK, meaning: Zoroastrians, Jews or Christians. People with a holy scripture were considered superior to pagans or atheists, since they're more similar to muslims, so they got the option of saving their hides and their religion by paying protection money to their muslim racketeers and accepting the status of 3rd class citizens:

>«The caliph makes war upon Jews, Christians, and Zoroastrians (N: provided he has first invited them to enter Islam in faith and practice, and if they will not, then invited them to enter the social order of Islam by paying the non-Muslim poll tax (jizya) – which is the significance of their paying it, not the money itself – while remaining in their ancestral religions) (O: and the war continues) until they become Muslim or else pay the non-Muslim poll tax.» (Reliance of the Traveller, paragraph o9.8)

>«The caliph fights all other peoples until they become Muslim (O: because they are not a people with a Book, nor honored as such, and are not permitted to settle with paying the poll tax (jizya)) (Reliance of the Traveller, o9.9)

(Note: the Hanafi and Maliki schools of law allow ALL kinds of infidels to survive by paying the jizya.)

Professor.Kafir !pjIvye1PUw (ID: BdzqRdr) 01/02/19(Wed)21:38:55 No.198520834 ▶
File: Lesson 4 - The Quran and (...).png (2.51 MB, 1312x8870)

And before a wild muslim appears to say that fiqh manuals don't matter because anybody can write one (ludicrously false, btw), dhimmitude is clearly established in the quran:

>«Fight those who do not believe in Allah or in the Last Day and who do not consider unlawful what Allah and His Messenger have made unlawful and who do not adopt the religion of truth from those who were given the Scripture – (fight them) UNTIL THEY GIVE THE JIZYA WILLINGLY WHILE THEY ARE HUMBLED.» (9:29)

Muslims claim that since "dhimmi" means "protected person, person under the responsibility of muslims", dhimmitude was a privilege muslim overlords extended to their infidel subjects, who usually, in the kind embrace of islam, had a better life than when they were free.
Needless to say, they're full of shit.

A few years after the quran ordered infidels to pay the jizya, in 637 AD, the Pact of Umar clearly regulated the (few) rights and the (many) duties of dhimmis. You can read its list of prohibitions and obligations here: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pact_of_Umar#Content
Its discriminatory rules were never abrogated and are juridically valid to this day. The Pact considers dhimmis inferior to muslims and gives them much reduced political and legal rights.

Professor.Kafir !pjIvye1PUw (ID: BdzqRdr) 01/02/19(Wed)21:39:27 No.198520888 ▶
File: Lesson 5 - Islam and Science.png (2.21 MB, 1298x8323)

Essentially, according to the Pact of Umar:
>Dhimmis can't proselitize their religion, can't build new churches, monasteries or synagogues or restructure old ones, can't show their religious symbols, can't pray loudly or have religious parades.
>Muslims can enter churches, monasteries and synagogues whenever they want without permission and use them for shelter (or for any use, really, because who can stop them?).
>Dhimmis can't study the quran (and therefore can't point out its flaws).
>Can't live in houses taller than muslims ones.
>Must always SHOW SUBMISSION towards muslims, for example by giving muslims their seats, accepting any muslim traveler into their house and feeding him for at least 3 days, not dressing like muslims, and wearing their hair in a specific way to make them easily identifiable.
>They also can't bear weapons of any kind (muslims know that the 2nd amendment is a threat to a tyrannical government).
>Can't buy muslim slaves (even the slaves are considered superior to dhimmis, if they're muslim).
>Can't raise their hand on any muslim for any reason or their protected status is removed.
>Can't hold public office, govern or employ muslims.
>And finally, DHIMMIS CAN'T SEEK JUSTICE IN COURT AGAINST MUSLIMS.

In theory, paying the jizya makes the dhimmis' lives, freedom and property sacred, and no muslim can violate them. In practice, dhimmis have no legal way to get justice for muslims' unfairness and abuses.

The fiqh manual Al-Risala, one of the seminal legal texts of the Maliki school of law, states:

>«The testimony of an unbeliever is not acceptable either against a Muslim or an unbeliever.» ("Al-Risala", paragraph 38.3c. PDF: http://www.muwatta.com/ebooks/english/risala_ibn_abi_zayd_salutations.pdf)

Professor.Kafir !pjIvye1PUw (ID: BdzqRdr) 01/02/19(Wed)21:39:46 No.198520919 ▶
File: a dhimmi being protected.jpg (25 KB, 300x219)



Sheik Mustafa al-Maraghi, who has been Grand Imam of the Al-Azhar university and one of the most influential modern islamic jurists, said:

>«The testimony of a Dhimmi is not accepted because Allah – may He be exalted – said: "God will not let the infidels (kafir) have an upper hand over the believers".» (Maraghi, Abdullah Mustapha, "Islamic Law Pertaining to Non-Muslims", Library of Letters, Egypt.)

Al-Hidayah, a fundamental fiqh manual of the Hanafi school:

>«It is necessary that the witnesses be [...] Muslims, the evidence of infidels not being legal with respect to Muslims.» (Burhan al-Din Al-Marghinani, "Al-Hidayah", Volume I, paragraph "Qualification of a witness".)

This obviously puts the dhimmis at the complete mercy of the muslims. A muslim raped you, your wife, daughter, sister or mother? Sorry dhimmi, your word has no value. Get back to work so you can pay us for our protection. A muslim has stolen from you, damaged your property, or beat you for no reason? Lol good one, dhimmi. Back to work. You hit a muslim in self-defense? Sorry, your claim is not accepted and you get executed.

The crucial fact is that muslim rulers have NO SUPERIOR AUTHORITY to answer to. They can do whatever the hell they want to dhimmis. It's easy to imagine the kind of abuse such a situation can produce. Like when in 717 AD, after the second failed siege of Constantinople, caliph Umar ibn Abd al-Aziz ordered in retaliation to kill every dhimmi who wouldn't immediately convert to islam. The order was later canceled, but not before it caused innumerable deaths.
Dhimmis always lived uncertain, humiliating lives which could be ended on a whim by any muslim with the weakest excuse.

Professor.Kafir !pjIvye1PUw (ID: BdzqRdr) 01/02/19(Wed)21:40:22 No.198520974 ▶
File: humiliate the dhimmis.png (115 KB, 881x262)



The jizya is established not only in the quran, but in the sunnah as well:

>«[Muhammad said:] "If they [the unbelievers] refuse [to convert to islam], then take the Jizyah from them, and if they refuse then seek aid from Allah against them."» (Jami' at-Tirmidhi 1617. https://sunnah.com/tirmidhi/21/81)

As we've seen in paragraph o9.8 of Reliance of the Traveller, muslims like to claim that the jizya is more symbolic than an act of greed, that the important thing is "their paying it, not the money itself", because, as quran 9:29 says, the conquered infidels must be "humbled" (jizya literally means "penalty"):

>«Dhimmis were required to pay the jizya publicly, in broad daylight, with hands turned palm upward, and to receive a smart smack on the forehead or the nape of the neck from the collection officer.» (Prof. Josef Meri, "Medieval Islamic Civilization: An Encyclopedia", entry: "Dhimma". On the same page, it's stated that the dhimmi who doesn't pay up is subject to imprisonment.)

Muslims seem to think that this makes them look noble and disinterested. But even admitting that robbing your victims because you want to humiliate them is less reprehensible than doing so out of greed, muslim history clearly shows that the monetary aspect of the jizya has always been a pretty big deal.

The amount dhimmis had to give to their muslim overlords varied enormously. Jizya has NO MAXIMUM AMOUNT. It depends both on the greed of the muslim ruler and on the financial state of the muslim treasury. When muslims have money problems, dhimmis are squeezed like lemons. When muslims starve, dhimmis starve first and worse. After all, if the caliph decides to increase the jizya, who can stop him? As a result, the jizya could swing wildly from 5% to over 50% of the dhimmis' belongings.
(And even 5% is still double the zakat, the mandatory alms that every muslim must pay annually to the muslim treasury.)

Professor.Kafir !pjIvye1PUw (ID: BdzqRdr) 01/02/19(Wed)21:41:20 No.198521065 ▶
File: muhammad extorts half harvest.jpg (200 KB, 1334x750)



Here's a nice 20 minutes video about the jizya, if you want to explain it to other kuffar with the attention span of a mosquito:

>https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=H5MZPYC-yMg [Embed]

Muhammad himself enforced a primitive version of the jizya when, after defeating the jewish tribes of Fadak and Khaybar, accepted to spare their lives in exchange for regular payments. The Khaybar farmers told him clearly: we're better farmers than you, let us work the fields and we'll forever give you half of our harvests. Muhammad, which had no intention to stop being a robber to become a farmer himself, accepted the deal. (Sirat, paragraph 764. Also Sahih Bukhari 2338. https://sunnah.com/bukhari/41/19)

The Sunnah also clearly states that the jizya will remain valid until Jesus will come back from the heavens, so muslims are still allowed to claim it from their victims:

>«The Hour will not be established until the son of Mary (i.e. Jesus) descends amongst you as a just ruler, he will break the cross, kill the pigs, and abolish the Jizya tax.» (Bukhari 2476. https://sunnah.com/bukhari/46/37)

(Reminder, to avoid misunderstandings, that the islamic Jesus was a completely different person from the Christian one, had a different biography and spread a completely different message. Muslims don't respect the CHRISTIAN Jesus, only the muslim one, who preached islam and never said that the meeks shall inherit the Earth, that we must treat others as we want to be treated, etc. Two completely different fellas.)

Professor.Kafir !pjIvye1PUw (ID: BdzqRdr) 01/02/19(Wed)21:41:55 No.198521111 ▶
File: muhammad extorts half har(...).jpg (545 KB, 1536x2048)



There are 2 kinds of jizya:

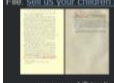
>1) Jizya Sulhiya (conciliatory jizya).
It's the type of jizya recognized by ALL fiqh schools. It's the "standard" jizya, the money non-muslims need to pay to save their necks. The payment can be individual or collective. Like we said, there is no maximum amount, it's up to the judgment of the muslim ruler. If dhimmis refuse the deal, they get killed.
The Hanafi and the Maliki schools however, out of generosity or greed, give reluctant taxpayers one last chance to avoid death:

>2) Jizya Anawiya (forced jizya).
According to Hanafi and Maliki jurists, if an infidel refuses to pay the standard jizya, rebels and gets defeated again (and survives the battle), instead of being immediately executed, he must be offered the chance to pay jizya anawiya. This kind of payment has a personal nature and it's owed by the single individuals who rebelled and not by the whole community (women, children and terminally ill people are exempted).
This kind of jizya does have a maximum amount: depending on your social class you have to pay 12, 24 or 48 dirham (at the time, 3 dirham was the price of a shield, it's very difficult to quantify it in today's dollars). If you refuse again, you get killed.

In addition to the jizya, there is also the less famous KHARAJ, a tax on the land the dhimmis own. This tax also has a symbolic value together with the monetary one: since Allah gave the entire Earth to his followers (as said in quran 24:55 and 6:165), non-muslims must pay "rent" on the land they inhabit, because that land is actually the muslims' property.

All in all, the fiscal income from the dhimmis was so vital to muslim rulers that some of them (like al-Hajjaj ibn Yusuf) got to the extreme of FORBIDDING DHIMMIS TO CONVERT TO ISLAM so they would have to keep paying the jizya.

Professor.Kafir IpjIvye1PUw (ID: Ddz/GfkA) 01/02/19(Wed)21:42:23 No.198521152 ▶
File: sell us your children and(...).jpg (1.37 MB, 1605x1183)



According to the apologist narrative, the dhimmis happily paid the jizya to muslims so that they didn't have to join the army and the muslims would protect them from external threats and generously fight in their defense... except that the only dangerous aggressors were the muslims themselves, and the reason why the dhimmis didn't join the army is that they were FORBIDDEN to bear arms by those same muslim extortionists.

Muslims today try to appear as kind people simply providing a protection service, but the reality was a lot more gruesome. If the dhimmis couldn't pay the jizya, not only they got thrown in prison, but they often HAD THEIR CHILDREN STOLEN. This happened in 643 AD, when Amr ibn al-Aas conquered Tripolis and forced jews and christians to give him their kids to be enslaved. From 652 to 1276, Nubians had to send a certain amount of slaves every year to the Cairo, and the same happened to Armenia, Sistan, Fezzan, Greece, Albania, and other dhimmi provinces. The number of stolen kids could reach 12k a year. (Ibn Warraq, "Why I am not a Muslim", chapter 9, par. "The Pact of Umar".)

There also existed the practice of DEVSHIRME, the forced enlisting that the ottomans used for centuries. They kidnapped dhimmi children, indoctrinated them to be ruthless soldiers for the muslim empire and then send them to fight other infidels. (This is how the infamous Janissaries were created.)

Muslims point out that every once in a while there was a kind muslim ruler who ordered the dhimmis to be left alone and not abused. That's true. In 722 AD, for instance, caliph Hisham ibn Abd al-Malik ordered the brutal commander Usama ibn Zaid to stop slaughtering christians just because they were infidels. But the occasional magnanimous dictator doesn't change the unfairness that the institution of dhimmitude inevitably possesses, since it's based on the assumption that dhimmis are inferior to muslims.
(And the kindest ruler still kept extracting money from the dhimmis.)

Professor.Kafir IpjIvye1PUw (ID: Ddz/GfkA) 01/02/19(Wed)21:43:02 No.198521213 ▶
File: tafsir ibn kathir on the jizya.jpg (374 KB, 1375x1151)



Apologists often try to make it seem like dhimmitude, jizya and kharaj are things from the past which islam has left behind. Not so. They were NEVER ABROGATED, therefore orthodox islam still consider dhimmitude the right way to deal with unbelievers.
I'll leave the floor to some contemporary muslim scholars and leaders.

«[After talking about offensive jihad, meaning the invasion of infidel countries without provocation.] And the Ulama have mentioned that this type of jihad is for maintaining the payment of Jizya.»
(Sheikh Abdallah Azzam, "Defence of the Muslim Lands", 1993. https://archive.org/stream/Defense_of_the_Muslim_Lands/Defense_of_the_Muslim_Lands_djvu.txt)

>«We cannot simply say that because we have no Khilafah [caliphate] we can just go ahead and kill any non-Muslim, rather, we must still fulfill their Dhimmah.»
(London-based Islamist Sheikh Omar Bakri Muhammad, leader of the Al-Muhajiroun movement. MEMRI Special Dispatch n. 435, october 2002. https://www.memri.org/reports/islamist-leader-london-no-universal-jihad-long-there-no-caliphate)

>«[Dhimmitude is still] the proper paradigm for relations between Muslims and Christians today.»
(Sheikh Yusuf Salamah, Under-Secretary of Religious Endowment, representing the Palestinian Authority at an Inter-Cultural Conference held in Teheran. Newspaper "Al-Hayat al Jadida", 12 May 1999.)

Professor.Kafir IpjIvye1PUw (ID: Ddz/GfkA) 01/02/19(Wed)21:43:50 No.198521263 ▶
File: piece of shit 25k pounds (...).jpg (28 KB, 354x221)



>«If the infidels live among the Muslims, in accordance with the conditions set out by the Prophet -there is nothing wrong with it provided they pay Jizya to the Islamic treasury. Other conditions are... [proceeds to list all the rules we've already examined from the Pact of Umar.] If they violate these conditions, they have no protection.»
(Sheikh Marzuq Salim al-Ghamdi, quoted in MEMRI, Special Reports n. 10, September 26, 2002. https://www.memri.org/reports/friday-sermons-saudi-mosques-review-and-analysis)

In this video from 2013, our pupils and ears have the privilege of being offended by a british muslim cleric, Anjem Choudary, sentenced in 2016 for endorsing ISIS to his followers, making death threats to infidels, and generally being a good muslim, and released on parole in 2018 by the enlightened UK government so he can continue poisoning the country from the inside.
Choudary, which at the time got more than 25,000 pounds in welfare annually, describes it not as alms, but as jizya taken from the infidels: https://www.mrctv.org/videos/anjem-choudary-takes-welfare-jizya-advises-jihadis-do-same
>«The normal situation by the way is to take money from the kafir, isn't it? So this is the normal situation. They give us the money—you work, give us the money, Allahu Akhbar. We take the money.»
Wonderful islamic wisdom.

With the exception of Choudary, all the scholars I've quoted wear the honorific title of Sheikh. It's worth pointing out that it's a title only awarded to the most distinguished scholars, political leaders, and even members of the royal family.
These people are not fringe nutjobs expressing opinions basically no muslim shares. They're authoritative voices expressing orthodox islam.

Professor.Kafir IpjIvye1PUw (ID: Ddz/GfkA) 01/02/19(Wed)21:44:50 No.198521338 ▶
File: poor muslims are SO discr(...).png (10 KB, 640x320)



It's now worth examining the peculiarity of islamic morality, so radically different from our own.

While western morality, like it or not, derives straight from the Golden Rule stated by Jesus Christ (treat others as you would like to be treated), which has provided the basis for other moral and legal concepts such as "everyone should be the same before the law" and "every human being possesses inalienable rights that no one can violate", the islamic morality is built upon a single principle called Al Wala' Wal Bara'. Which means "to hate what Allah hates and love what Allah loves".

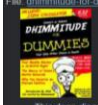
This is THE ONLY MORAL PRINCIPLE IN ISLAM. The good person is the one who hates what Allah hates and loves what Allah loves. Period. No other action is required to be a moral person. You don't need to think for yourself or seek your own values, you just need to read the Quran and the Sunnah and hate what Allah and his mouthpiece Muhammad told you to hate, love what they told you to love.
Which is a problem for us kuffar, considering that Allah had made it pretty clear he hates our guts:

>«Indeed, the worst of living creatures in the sight of Allah are those who have disbelieved, and they will not (ever) believe.» (quran 8:55)

>«[The infidels ask:] "When we are dead and have become dust and bones, shall we (then) verily be resurrected? And also our fathers of old?" Say (O Muhammad SAW): "Yes, and you shall then be HUMILIATED."» (quran 37:16-18)

>«Those who dispute about the Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.) of Allah, without any authority that has come to them, it is greatly HATEFUL AND DISGUSTING to Allah and to those who believe.» (quran 40:35)

Professor.Kafir IpjIvye1PUw (ID: Ddz/GfkA) 01/02/19(Wed)21:46:36 No.198521515 ▶
File: dhimmitude-for-dummies.jpg (43 KB, 317x397)



Grand Ayatollah Khomeini has stated the Shia vision of the non-muslims:

>«There are 11 things which are impure: urine, excrement, sperm, bones, blood, dogs, pigs, NON-MUSLIM MEN AND WOMEN, wine, beer, and the sweat of the excrement-eating camel.
>«Every part of the body of a non-Muslim individual is impure, even the hair on his hand and his body hair, his nails, and all the secretions of the body.»
(Ayatollah Khomeini, "The Little Green Book – Selected Fatwas", pp. 27-28. https://archive.org/details/TheLittleGreenBook--AyatollahKhomeini)

Infidels are as revolting as excrement and urine.
This deep disgust is what has generated the dual morality of islam, which considers muslims ontologically superior to unbelievers. This is why their legal manuals openly and unapologetically discriminate against non-muslims:

>«It is not permissible to give zakat [charity] to a non-Muslim» (Reliance of the Traveller, h8.24)

>«a Muslim may not inherit from a non-Muslim, and a non-Muslim may not inherit from a Muslim.» (Reliance of the Traveller, l5.2)

...and even dare to state clearly that which for us is taboo to even hint at: that the life of somebody is worth more that the life of somebody else by virtue of his beliefs:

>(o4.9) «The indemnity [compensation for death] paid for a Jew or Christian is ONE THIRD of the indemnity paid for a Muslim. The indemnity paid of a Zoroastrian is ONE FIFTEENTH of that a Muslim.»
>(o1.2) «The following are not subject to retaliation: [...] 2) a Muslim for killing a non-Muslim.» (Reliance of the Traveller, Shafi fiqh manual.)

>«Since islam considers non-Muslims inferior in faith and religious beliefs, if a Muslim kills a non-Muslim [...] he must not be sentenced to death, since the faith and religious beliefs he possesses are more noble than the ones of the man he killed. A fine is enough.» (Sultan Hussein Tabandeh, "A Muslim Commentary on the Universal Declaration of Human Rights", F. T. Goulding & Co., London, 1970, p. 18.)

Professor.Kafir IpjIvye1PUw (ID: Ddz/GfkA) 01/02/19(Wed)21:47:07 No.198521547 ▶
File: poor muslim woman discrim(...).png (426 KB, 558x308)



>(37.1a) «A free man is not killed for a slave nor a Muslim for a non-Muslim because the higher is not killed for the lower.»
>(37.10f) «A Muslim is not killed for an unbeliever but an unbeliever is killed for a Muslim. It does not matter whether the Muslim is free or a slave, but an unbeliever is killed for a free or slave Muslim.» ("Al-Risala", Maliki fiqh manual. http://www.muwatta.com/ebooks/english/risala_ibn_abi_zayd_salutations.pdf)

>«There must be equivalence between the murdered person and the murderer when the action of killing has taken place. In other words, they must be equal in religion, and freedom or slavery. That is, the murderer should not be superior to the murdered person due to being a Muslim or being a free person while the murdered is a disbeliever or a slave. Accordingly, a Muslim is not to be sentenced to death in qisas for killing a disbeliever.» (Saleh Al-Fawzan, "A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence", Hanbali fiqh manual, 2005, Vol. 2, Part IX. "Qisas (Legal Retribution)", chapter 2, p. 530.)

It's normal that every fiqh school is in agreement on this delicate issue. After all, multiple sahih hadiths have stated this principle, so no muslim can deviate from it:

>«A believer should not be killed in retaliation for the murder of a disbeliever» (Ibn Majah, hadith n. 2762, book 21. Grade: sahih. https://sunnah.com/urn/1269770 Repeated in at-Tirmidhi 1413 and Bukhari 6915, also of sahih grade.)

Note that none of this rules makes an exception for dhimmis. Dhimmis pay protection money to the muslims, but they're still unbelievers. And as we've said, their testimony is not admitted in court. If a muslim decides to kill a dhimmi and then claims that the dhimmi insulted Muhammad or Allah, the judge will praise him and he's gonna be home for dinner.

But hey, at least they don't look at us in a funny way because of our hijab. Pic related is a REAL victim of discrimination.

Professor.Kafir IpjIvye1PUw (ID: Ddz/GfkA) 01/02/19(Wed)21:47:47 No.198521598 ▶
File: islamic-apartheid.jpg (51 KB, 600x416)



This is also why muslims will never integrate in non-muslim cultures. Because they're commanded not to get too chummy with us inferior, disgusting beasts:

>«The believers must not take the disbelievers as friends» (quran 3:28 and 4:144)

>«Believers! Do not take for intimate friends those who are not of your kind.» (quran 3:118)

>[Abu Dawud 2787] «The Messenger of Allah (pbuh) said: "Anyone who associates with a polytheist [mushrik, any infidel] and lives with him is like him".» Grade: sahih (undisputable). https://sunnah.com/abudawud/15/311

To sum it up, muslims and infidels must live in distinctly separate legal, political and possibly geographical conditions. Islam is a great fan of apartheid. (Ask your pro-islam liberal friends why they support the most discriminatory ideology still in existence.)

Interesting fatwas to go deeper into the issue:

>"Can a Muslim be a sincere friend to a kaafir?" https://islamqa.info/en/21530
>"Should he allow his daughter to sleep over at her non-Muslim friend's house?" https://islamqa.info/en/174574
>"Does Islam regard non-Muslims with mercy and compassion?" https://islamqa.info/en/128862

Professor.Kafir IpjIvye1PUw (ID: Ddz/GfkA) 01/02/19(Wed)21:48:34 No.198521662 ▶
File: muslims in europe high mi(...).jpg (140 KB, 415x914)



A good muslim hates what Allah hates and loves what Allah loves. No exceptions. No questions. As we've seen in the previous lesson about islam and science, one of the most basic principles of the religion of peace is that divine revelations have the priority even on logic and evidence. Muslims must do what Allah orders them to do even if they don't understand why, since, as the quran repeatedly says:

>«Perhaps you dislike something which is good for you and like something which is bad for you. Allah knows and you do not know.» (2:216. Also stated in 3:66 and other verses.)

And this drop of philosophical poison was enough to generate dhimmitude, slavery, eternal unprovoked warfare, slavery, legalized pedophilia, and everything else that makes islam cancerous to any other culture.

I hope you've enjoyed our lesson and are more and more horrified about the future liberals are choosing for us, our children and grandchildren every minute of every day, with every "article" about our awful islamophobia and our need for more muslim immigrants, every apologist discussion, every repeated muslim lie, every pro-islam twitter hashtag, every doxxing, deplatforming and censoring of anyone who dares to expose their lies and islam's REAL plans for our countries.

See you all in the next episode.

Thread archived at:
http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/199793487/

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n225iek4) 01/14/19(Mon)21:39:51 No.199793629 ▶
File: Lesson 2 - Jihad.png (1.96 MB, 1318x6988)

Let's now begin our lesson on pedophilia in islam, and on what makes it endemic in muslim cultures.

Pedophilia in islam is not only tacitly tolerated and practiced in secret, as it happens in the much vilified catholic church, but unequivocally allowed, encouraged and even boldly defended by many muslim scholars and leaders as a beneficial custom for the entire society and as an integral, ineradicable part of their religion.
Pedophilia is, after all, clearly authorized both in the quran and in the sunnah. The quran says:

>«O Prophet! When you divorce women, divorce them at their 'Iddah (prescribed periods), and count (accurately) their 'Iddah (periods). [...] And those of your women as have passed the age of monthly courses, for them the 'Iddah (prescribed period), if you have doubts (about their periods), is three months, and FOR THOSE WHO HAVE NO COURSES ((i.e. they are still immature) their 'Iddah (prescribed period) is three months likewise, except in case of death).» (65:1-4)

These verses establish a certain waiting period (iddah) before a muslim can divorce his wife. 65:4 specifies clearly that this waiting period is the same even for wives too old or TOO YOUNG to have periods.
In other words, 65:4 clearly allows muslim men to divorce (and therefore marry) girls still too young to have had their first period. This verse is one of the main basis for the muslim custom of child brides.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n225iek4) 01/14/19(Mon)21:40:22 No.199793672 ▶
File: Lesson 3 - Muhammad.png (2.88 MB, 1293x9789)

Other translations try to muddy the waters by using slightly different wording: «those who have not menstruated» instead of «those who have not YET menstruated», and some muslims use this to lie about the real meaning of this verse and claim that it refers only to women who don't have their period because of some illness. Not so. If we read the tafsirs, the real meaning is made perfectly clear:

>«...The same for THE YOUNG, who have NOT REACHED THE YEARS OF MENSTRUATION. Their `Iddah is three months like those in menopause.» (Tafsir Ibn Kathir. https://quranx.com/Tafsir/Kathir/65.4)

>«...and [also for] those who have not yet menstruated, BECAUSE OF THEIR YOUNG AGE, their period shall [also] be three months» (Tafsir Al-Jalalayn. https://quranx.com/Tafsir/Jalal/65.4)

>«...upon which another man asked: "O Messenger of Allah! What about the waiting period of those who do not have menstruation BECAUSE THEY ARE TOO YOUNG?" (along with those who have it not) because of young age, their waiting period is three months.» (Tafsir Ibn Abbas. https://quranx.com/Tafsir/Abbas/65.4)

These are the three most influential tafsirs in islamic theology. Ibn Kathir's (famous for its theological solidity), Al-Jalalayn (renowned for its clarity), and Ibn Abbas' (who was a Sahaba, a companion of the Prophet, one of "the best generation who ever existed", whose understanding of the quran is therefore superior to any modern scholar's).

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n225iek4) 01/14/19(Mon)21:41:17 No.199793761 ▶
File: Lesson 4 - The Quran and (...).png (2.51 MB, 1312x8870)

I'm not aware of any tafsir which disagrees on the meaning of 65:4. But even if there was some modern tafsir who interpreted this verse in a different way, all the other tafsirs don't magically disappear. Any muslim apologist who wants to claim 65:4 does NOT talk about prepubescent girls needs to bring forward a primary source (not just an apologist website) and then explain three things:
1) Why would his interpretation be more valid than the one contained in all these ancient (and therefore theologically more valid) tafsirs,
2) Why is it that so many muslim countries practice child marriages, and so many fiqh manuals allow them, and so many muslim scholars justify the custom, if the quran doesn't allow it, and finally,
3) Why is it that even the sunnah allows pedophilia.

The second theological basis of islamic pedophilia is contained precisely in the sunnah, which clearly reports of Muhammad's marriage with a 6 year old girl, consummated when she was 9. We've already talked about it the the lesson about Muhammad, but let's review the evidence:

>[Sahih Bukhari 3896] «Narrated by Hisham's father: Khadija died three years before the Prophet departed to Medina. He stayed there for two years or so and then he married 'Aisha when she was a girl of six years of age, and HE CONSUMED THE MARRIAGE WHEN SHE WAS NINE YEARS OLD.» (See also Sahih Bukhari 3894 and Sahih Muslim 1422c.)

>[Sunan an-Nasa'i 3378] «It was narrated that 'Aishah said: "The Messenger of Allah married me when I was six, and CONSUMMATED THE MARRIAGE WITH ME WHEN I WAS NINE, and I used to play with dolls."» (https://sunnah.com/nasai/26/183)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n225iek4) 01/14/19(Mon)21:41:46 No.199793804 ▶
File: Lesson 5 - Islam and Science.png (2.21 MB, 1298x8323)

These hadiths are classed as "sahih" and "mutawatir", which is the highest possible grade. (It means that they were transmitted through MULTIPLE trustworthy and independent chains of narrators.) Any muslim who wants to deny their validity should be aware that denying valid hadiths is kufr (unbelief), which makes him an apostate. (Further info: https://islamqa.info/en/answers/115125/ruling-on-one-who-rejects-a-saheeh-hadith)

But not even this stops muslim apologists from denying that Aisha was really a little girl when Muhammad started having sex with her. Muslims get really desperate on this issue. They claim that girls in that time and in the desert matured faster (no evidence of this whatsoever), they claim that a 9 year old girl has already gone through puberty (false, puberty is a process which takes years to complete, and 9 year old girls mostly haven't even STARTED it, much less completed it), they claim that Muhammad only married her for political reasons and didn't really enjoy having sex with her (again, no evidence of this whatsoever)... Some recently even claimed that arabs at the time counted girls' age starting from their first period. Needless to say, there's no evidence of this, and countless evidence of the contrary. They really grasp at straws in this matter.
(All the apologetic arguments about Aisha are examined here: https://wikiislam.net/wiki/Aishas_Age_of_Consummation)

Traditional scholars are more honest: they brazenly and unapologetically state that islam allows men to marry little girls and have sex with them as soon as they turn 9, and that there's nothing wrong with it because Muhammad did it, so it's a noble action by definition.
>https://www.memri.org/tv/cleveland-imam-islam-hassan-defends-prophet-muhammad-marriage-to-aisha
>https://www.frontpagemag.com/fpm/99768/new-saudi-fatwa-defends-pedophilia-marriage-raymond-ibrahim
>https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=sABVWUxfwIk [Embed]

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n225iek4) 01/14/19(Mon)21:42:30 No.199793869 ▶
File: Lesson 6 - The Dhimmis.png (1.62 MB, 1312x6709)

Reminder: Muhammad in islam is called "al-Insan al-Kamil" (the perfect man). This has generated the doctrine of the "Uswa Hasana" (excellent example) according to which EVERYTHING Muhammad said or did will forever be an excellent thing to say or do, in every place and time. Nothing the holy prophet did could be wrong, and anyone who deviates from his actions is a bad muslim or even an apostate.
Additionally, the doctrine of the "ismah" states that Allah protects his prophets from sinning. So Muhammad CAN'T have done something wrong in his entire life (this is why the hadiths, simple anecdotes about his life, have legal value).

This means that in islam fucking 9 year old girls is more than allowed, it's encouraged, because Muhammad did it, and imitating the holy prophet in everything is a duty for every muslim man. Making child marriage illegal is thus IMPOSSIBLE: it would mean indirectly criticizing the prophet, and therefore insulting him.
This is why even contemporary manuals of islamic law state that females reach sexual maturity at 9 years of age, while males have to wait until 15:

>«One who has found in himself one of the following signs, has become of age.
>(1) Releasing of sperm, in sleep or wakefulness, as a result of sex or not.
>(2) The growth of pubic hair.
>(3) Reaching 15 years of old for a male and 9 YEARS FOR A FEMALE due to the Islamic calendar.
>It is not necessary that all the signs should appear; only one of them is sufficient.»
(Mohammad Husayn Falah-Zadeh, "A Guide to Religious Laws", Ansariyan Publications, 2009, p. 18, paragraph "Who Is One Of Age?".)

Remember this, the next time a muslim swears islam only allows to marry and fuck girls who have "come of age". This is what they actually mean. They're not technically lying, just changing the meaning of the terms (as usual).

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n225iek4) 01/14/19(Mon)21:43:05 No.199793928 ▶
File: just like Muhammad.jpg (155 KB, 1200x630)



Muhammad's pedophilia wasn't even limited to Aisha. Once he even got the hots for a baby:

>«[...] the Apostle saw her (Ummu'l-Fadl) WHEN SHE WAS A BABY crawling before him and said, 'If she grows up and I am still alive I will marry her.' But he died before she grew up [...]» (Sirat 461)

At the time, around the Battle of Badr, Muhammad was 54. Even if he had waited eight more years before fucking her, he would've been a man of 62 fucking a 9 year old girl.
This is the kind of union islam encourages. This is why child marriage is ENDEMIC, and not only accidental, in muslim cultures. The top five nations in the world with highest observed child marriage rates – Niger (75%), Chad (72%), Mali (71%), Bangladesh (64%), Guinea (63%) – are Islamic majority countries. (UNICEF Report: https://www.unicef.org/sowc09/docs/SOWC09-CountryExample-Mali.pdf)

And Muhammad wasn't the only muslim leader to marry a child. Umar ibn al-Khattab, the second caliph, married Umm Kulthum, the prepubescent daughter of Ali (the founder of shia islam). (All islamic sources are listed in the page https://www.answering-islam.org/Shamoun/prepubescent3.htm)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n225iek4) 01/14/19(Mon)21:43:43 No.199793980 ▶
File: Aisha.jpg (40 KB, 640x510)



And just in case you're wondering, we're not simply talking about a marriage contract, but about actual child fucking. Some apologists try to make it look as if child marriage in islam is a simply bureaucratic business: a man and the father of a little girl make a deal that when the little girl grows up, she will marry him, but only when she's an adult. Not so. As clearly explained in this sunni fatwa (https://islamqa.info/en/answers/22442/on-acting-and-the-ruling-on-marrying-young-girls – Hanbali school of law):

>«Marrying a young girl before she reaches the age of adolescence is permitted in sharee'ah.
>[Here, as proof, he quotes 65:4 and the hadiths about Muhammad marrying Aisha when she was 6.]
>With regard to the wedding-party of a young married girl at the time of CONSUMMATING THE MARRIAGE, if the husband and the guardian of the girl agree upon something that will not cause harm to the young girl, then that may be done.

If the new husband and the father of the girl think he can fuck her without physically hurting her, then he can do it. Otherwise, the husband must wait until she turns nine:

>If they disagree, then Ahmad and Abu 'Ubayd say that once a girl reaches the age of nine then THE MARRIAGE MAY BE CONSUMMATED EVEN WITHOUT HER CONSENT

The husband can therefore rape the child-wife the very day she turns 9, and it's perfectly halal. (What a birthday that will be!)

The author of the fatwa specifies that this isn't simply the view of the Hanbali school, but of the other 3 sunni schools as well:

>Maalik, al-Shaafa'i and Abu Haneefah [the founders of the 3 other schools] said: the marriage may be consummated when the girl is able for intercourse, which varies from one girl to another, so NO AGE LIMIT can be set. This is the correct view.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n225iek4) 01/14/19(Mon)21:44:41 No.199794070 ▶
File: child bride.jpg (130 KB, 1280x720)



And indeed, "Reliance of the Traveller" (Shafi school) allows to marry off both sons and daughters before they reach puberty:

>«A guardian may not marry his prepubescent daughter to someone for less than the amount typically received as marriage payment by similar brides, nor marry his prepubescent son to a female who is given more than the amount typically received.» (Reliance of the Traveller, paragraph m8.2)

But if the money is enough, the guardian (father or grandfather) can give in marriage the prepubescent daughter or son without a problem.

In this fatwa (Hanafi school), a 45 year old man complains that his old wife's sexual desire has vanished, so he wants to get a younger wife. How young? 12 years old. The current wife and even the father of the girl said they're fine with it, but the man has some doubts: the child-wife will be younger than some of his kids, and can he start fucking her immediately, or does he need to wait "a special age"?
The mufti reassures him:

>«According to the Shari'ah, if a girl is a minor (did not attain puberty), she may be given in marriage by her father.
>«There is NO AGE LIMIT TO BE INTIMATE WITH ONE'S WIFE even if she is a minor.» (http://www.askimam.org/public/question_detail/6737)

Islam indeed has no age limit for marriage or for sex, provided the girl is considered physically able to endure the act. "Heavenly Ornaments", a Hanafi law manual, allows men to have sex with their child brides even before they reach "maturity" (meaning, before they turn 9):

>«If her husband engaged in sexual intercourse with her, and THEREAFTER SHE BECOMES MATURE, it is not necessary for her to reject the nikah [marriage] immediately after becoming mature or after being informed.» (Mawlana Ali Thanvi, "Bahishti Zewar", 2005, p. 412, subsection 16. Read online: https://archive.org/stream/HeavenlyOrnaments-BahishtiZewardarulIshaatByShaykhAshrafAliThanvi/HeavenlyOrnaments-BahishtiZewardarulIshaatByShaykhAshrafAliThanvir.a_djvu.txt)

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n225iek4) 01/14/19(Mon)21:45:26 No.199794126 ▶
File: khomeini on sex with kids.jpg (268 KB, 900x2012)



Shia islam also allows child marriage. In the words of the Grand Ayatollah Khomeini, still considered the spiritual guide of the shia world:

>«It is highly recommended that a girl be married off as soon as she reaches the age of puberty. One of the blessings of man is to have his daughter experience HER FIRST PERIOD not in her father's house, but in that of her husband.» (Ayatollah Khomeini, "The Little Green Book – Selected Fatwas", Bantam Books, 1985, p. 60. https://archive.org/details/TheLittleGreenBook--AyatollahKhomeini)

>«A woman who has NOT YET REACHED THE AGE OF NINE or a menopausal woman may remarry immediately after divorce, without waiting the hundred days that are otherwise required.» (The Little Green Book, p. 63)

Girls younger than 9 can even enter the shia temporary marriage (mut'a):

>«If a woman who has not reached her ninth birthday or who has not entered menopause gets TEMPORARILY MARRIED, she must, at the end of the contract or when the husband has released her from part of it, wait two menstrual periods or forty-five days before marrying again.» (The Little Green Book, p. 63)

The mut'a is an institution that only shia recognize (sunnis think Muhammad abrogated it before dying). It's essentially a (very hypocritical) way to fuck whoever they want without sinning: before fucking someone they make them sign a "temporary marriage" contract which only lasts a few hours or a few days, then the contract expires and they're bachelors again. And it doesn't matter if during those few hours they fucked her like pornstars on coke, because they were married, so it's halal.

Temporary marriages exist only to satisfy muslim men's lust while saving face and still considering themselves superior to the degenerate infidels, so the fact that in shia islam a girl YOUNGER THAN NINE can enter one, is an unequivocal sanctioning of child-fucking.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n225iek4) 01/14/19(Mon)21:47:24 No.199794291 ▶
File: womb bomb.jpg (16 KB, 178x239)



Technically, it's not allowed to penetrate girls younger than nine, if you hurt them physically:

>«If a man who has married a girl who has not reached puberty POSSESSES HER SEXUALLY BEFORE HER NINTH BIRTHDAY, inflicting traumatisms upon her, he has no right to repeat such an act with her.» (The Little Green Book, p. 56)

...but this law is full of holes.
First of all, there's no punishment for the man, only the prohibition to do it again.
Secondary, this prohibition only applies if there is physical damage evident enough that a judge will notice it and consider it serious enough to forbid the husband from fucking her again.
Then...what if the husband doesn't get his child-wife checked by a doctor because he wants to keep fucking her without intromissions? Who has the authority to examine the child-wife without the husband's consent?
And even if he gets officially forbidden from fucking her again, does she get taken away from him, or does she have to keep living with her husband? And in that case, how to make sure he won't fuck her again?
Plus, this law only forbids penetrative sex. Oral sex and any other kind of child molestation is still allowed.

Laws like this make it clear that islam isn't really concerned about the children's psychological and physical safety. It simply wants to keep men's lust in check just enough not to ruin the precious wombs which must produce even more little jihadis to further "Allah's cause": fight against the unbelievers until the religion is "only for Allah" (as we've seen in lesson 2).
Women are considered jihadi-making factories, and the same is true for little girls. They get enough maintenance to be kept functioning, and that's it.

Marrying them off when they're still very young not only maximizes the number of little jihadis they'll shit out, it also makes it very easy to control them their entire lives. Islam knows that uteruses are the most precious resource of a culture.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n225iek4) 01/14/19(Mon)21:48:08 No.199794362 ▶
File: halal in streets haram in(...).jpg (16 KB, 236x236)



Muslims insist that marriage in islam requires the consent of the bride, but (once again) they slightly change the definition of the terms. Here's how the four schools of sunni islam interpret "giving consent".

Shafi school:

>«Guardians are of two types, those who may compel their female charges to marry someone, and those who may not. [...]
>«Whenever the bride is a virgin, the father or father's father may marry her to someone WITHOUT HER PERMISSION, though it is recommended to ask her permission if she has reached puberty. [So if she's younger than 9, her consent is not required.] A virgin's silence is considered as permission.» (Reliance of the Traveller, paragraph m3.13)

Hanbali school:

>«The bride's consent must be verified. It is expressed through the spoken form uttered by the legal guardian of the bride or anyone in his place; he says to the groom, "I marry you so-and-so." [...] This is applied except for THE MINOR who has not reached maturity or the insane, as the legal guardian CAN MARRY ANY OF THEM WITHOUT THEIR PERMISSION.» (Saleh Al-Fawzan, "A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence", 2005, vol. 2, part VI, chapter 3, pp. 362-4.)

Hanafi school:

>«The wali [guardian] came and informed a young virgin girl that he intends performing her nikah [marriage] with a certain person, or that he has already performed her nikah with a certain person. Upon hearing this, she remained silent, began smiling or began to cry. ALL THESE RESPONSES OF HER'S WILL BE CONSIDERED TO BE A PERMISSION AND A CONSENT. [...] It is not a prerequisite for her to give a verbal permission.» (Heavenly Ornaments, p. 409, subsection 5)

>«If a boy or a girl are immature, they do not have their own choice. Their nikah is not valid without a wali. [...] THE WALI HAS FULL RIGHTS over such a boy or girl. He can get them married to whoever he wishes and refuse whoever he wishes. Immature boys and girls cannot reject such a nikah at that time.» (Heavenly Ornaments, p. 411, subsection 12)

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n225iek4) 01/14/19(Mon)21:49:14 No.199794486 ▶
File: y so intolerant.jpg (77 KB, 369x368)



Finally, the Maliki school:

>«Marriage is not valid without a guardian (wali) [who is] Muslim, free, adult, sane and male [because of] the statement of the Holy Prophet (saw), "A woman does not give herself or another woman in marriage. The woman who gives herself in marriage is guilty of fornication."» (Abdullah ibn Abi Zayd al-Qayrawani, "Al-Risala", paragraph 32.1a. http://www.muwatta.com/ebooks/english/risala_ibn_abi_zayd_salutations.pdf)

>«The guardian must use an expression which would entail permanent transfer like "I have given to you in marriage". The husband must use an expression which entails acceptance, like "I have accepted."» [Once again, the consent is stated by the guardian and not by the bride.] (Al-Risala, 32.1c)

>«A father can arrange the marriage of his virgin daughter WITHOUT HER PERMISSION even if she is beyond the age of puberty. It is up to him whether he consults her or not. To whomever he wants for the dowry he wishes, even for less than a suitable dowry.» (Al-Risala, 32.2a)

>«However, if anyone other than the father is arranging the marriage of a virgin [...] in this case HER SILENCE IS TAKEN AS CONSENT.» (Al-Risala, 32.2b)

After all, Muhammad himself said that the bride's silence means consent:

>«Narrated 'Aisha: I asked the Prophet, "O Allah's Messenger (pbuh) Should the women be asked for their consent to their marriage?" He said, "Yes." I said, "A virgin, if asked, feels shy and keeps quiet." He said, "HER SILENCE MEANS HER CONSENT."» (Bukhari 6946. https://sunnah.com/bukhari/89/7 Also: Sunan an-Nasa'i 3265. https://sunnah.com/nasai/26/70)

Shia islam also says that children can be married off without their consent:

>«A father or a paternal grandfather has the right to marry off a child who is insane or who has NOT REACHED PUBERTY by acting as its representative. The child may not annul such a marriage after reaching puberty [...] unless the marriage is to his manifest disadvantage.» ("The Little Green Book", pp. 53-54.)

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n225iek4) 01/14/19(Mon)21:50:16 No.199794589 ▶
File: marriage-counseling.jpg (71 KB, 604x416)



A few years ago, Dr. Ahmad Al-Mub'i, a saudi marriage officiant, confirmed that islam's stance on the issue of child marriages has not changed from the time of Muhammad (mainly because muslims DON'T WANT it to change):

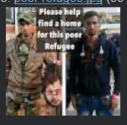
>«There is NO MINIMAL AGE for entering marriage. You can have a marriage contract even with a one-year-old girl, not to mention a girl of nine, seven, or eight. [...] The Prophet Muhammad is the model we follow. He took 'Aisha to be his wife when she was six, but he had sex with her only when she was nine.» (https://www.memri.org/tv/dr-ahmad-al-mubi-saudi-marriage-officiant-it-allowed-marry-girl-age-one-if-sex-postponed-prophet)

The distinguished scholar continues by saying that the child-bride can enter her new husband's house even before she is of fuckable age (so younger than 9), because, after all, "Who says all men are ferocious wolves?" You're right, Ahmad, we have to trust muslim men's moral integrity and their ability to stop their pedophilic urges. Too bad if Fatima gets fucked when she's still 5 and has to crawl to kindergarten on her elbows. It's a risk we must take.

Needless to say, an ideology which explicitly condones and even encourages child-marriage as an admirable act (because it follows Muhammad's example), generates a society where the sexual exploitation of children is capillary and omnipresent.

More than half of the girls in Afghanistan is given in marriage when they're younger than 15 (to control their behavior, to get favors from other families or to cease feuds). (http://www.standard.co.uk/news/girl-eight-sold-to-afghanpolice-officer-as-his-bride-6450999.html)
In Nigeria (largest muslim population in West Africa), half the girls are married off before they're 15 years old. When the nigerian government tried in 2003 to make the practice illegal, the muslim community has cried that it was islamophobic. (https://wunrn.com/2008/11/nigeria-child-brides-child-mothers-religious-issues-in-kanonorth-obstetric-fistula/)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n225iek4) 01/14/19(Mon)21:50:43 No.199794643 ▶
File: poor refugee.jpg (99 KB, 960x911)



The situation is similar in other countries like Ethiopia, Bangladesh, Burkina Faso and India (which is hindu majority but has a sizeable muslim population). (https://www.unicef.org/media/files/Child_Marriage_Report_7_17_LR..pdf)

In Pakistan, when the minister Aamer Hussain has dared to condemn the hundreds of cases of child molestation which happen in their muslim schools (madrasses) every year, he received countless death threats by pious muslim men who don't want to lose their little hobby. (http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/south_asia/4084951.stm)

In Indonesia, the government has admitted its inability to monitor and curb child molestation and prostitution. (www.webcitation.org/query?url=http://www.thejakartaglobe.com/home/measures-to-protect-children-from-sex-exploitation-still-weak/476408&date=2011-11-05)

According to the report "Cradle of Erotica", 80% of middle-eastern women were forced to have oral sex with their brothers or other male relatives when they were between 3 and 6 years of age. (Allen Edwardes, R.E.L. Masters, "Cradle of Erotica", Bantam Paperback, New Ed edition, 1977, p. 300.)

Another study has reported similar findings: the majority of arab little girls is sexually assaulted by brothers, fathers, cousins, uncles, grandfathers... otherwise it's the janitor, the teacher, the neighbor's son, or any other male. (Nawal El Saadawi, "The Hidden Face of Eve: Women in the Arab World", Beacon Press, Boston, 1980, p. 14.)

Muslim apologists and "feminists" insist that this is due to factors external to islam: poverty, low education, or the innate toxicity of masculinity (a very convenient and totally not sexist explanation), but only the most dishonest individuals can ignore the crucial fact that islam clearly allows the sexual exploitation of children (and even paints it as a laudable act), as if this had no consequences.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n225iek4) 01/14/19(Mon)21:51:21 No.199794701 ▶
File: deleted article.png (80 KB, 578x1022)



A 2010 study has found that children are far more likely to be abused in Saudi Arabia than in the US:

>«One in four children is abused in the Kingdom. This clearly shows that children are far more likely to be molested in the Kingdom than in the United States!
>«I know that such a result will shock many of us who believe that we are living in utopia, while American society is devoid of any ethical values. These people will reject the results of these studies or at least doubt the credibility of the researchers. They are dreaming. They are determined to provide a picture of our society as one that is completely flawless.
>«[...] The child molester in America is considered a dangerous criminal while for us he is a man who committed a mistake that does not necessarily entail informing the police!»
(http://www.webcitation.org/64vr51kzQ This article has been scrubbed from the internet apart from this archive link.)

The reasons for this, claims the brave reporter, are cultural more than economical. And the culture of Saudi Arabia is islam. The same is true for pretty much every country where child abuse is rampant and usually goes unpunished and unreported.

And the favorite muslim pastime is spreading in the West as well, thanks to the magic of islamic mass immigration. Turns out that if you fill your country with muslim people, you get muslim customs and muslim mentality. Who'd have thought.

Already Canada admits they can't control their muslims who go for a vacation abroad, marry underage girls and then come back with their new child-bride and her dolls. (Article was canceled but saved here: https://www.meforum.org/islamist-watch/29882/muslim-child-brides-on-rise)

France has recently aquitted of child rape a 28 year old man who had sex with an 11 year old girl, with the motivation that she "consented". (https://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/europe/france-rape-case-man-avoids-jail-child-consented-prosecutor-a7970811.html)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n225iek4) 01/14/19(Mon)21:52:38 No.199794818 ▶
File: british pseudo-men VS bri(...).jpg (216 KB, 756x855)



Then there's the usual Swedistan, which allows muslims to keep enjoying their child-wives, effectively condoning child marriage in the practice, if not in the law. After all, its "part of their culture" to fuck little girls. The swedish Minister of Justice has declared his intention to change the obsolete swedish laws about child marriage. (https://sputniknews.com/europe/201709251057665752-sweden-migrants-child-marriage/)

Austria in 2016 has established an extremely dangerous precedent by accepting a child rapist's excuse that he only raped a 10 year old boy because it was a "sexual emergency" (whatever the fuck that means) and because he couldn't understand that the (screaming, crying) boy did not consent to being anally raped in the showers of a swimming pool. (Another scrubbed article, God forbid we realize what's happening: https://www.meforum.org/islamist-watch/50828/verdict-on-swimming-pool-rape-case-overturned)

In Germoney, favorite destination for the average muslim welfare leech """refugee""", in 2011 more than 3,000 women, a third of whom underage, were forced to get married with threats and/or physical violence. (www.tribune.com.pk/story/289165/more-than-3000-faced-with-forced-marriage-in-germany-report/)

In the UK, child marriages have increased tenfold in just 4 years, and lots of schoolgirls have revealed their fear to be taken into a foreign country and forced to marry an older man they don't even know. (https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-1196955/Ten-fold-rise-forced-marriages-just-years.html)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n225iek4) 01/14/19(Mon)21:53:26 No.199794888 ▶
File: Rotherham child rapes.jpg (94 KB, 600x763)



The UK is a rotting example of what happens to a european country infected with islam. Its madrasses (islamic schools) not only force kids to memorize the quran in arabic and teach them the typical islamic worldview "infidels are enemies of Allah and your duty is to fight them", but occasionally sprinkle some rape on top of this shit cake.
The hundreds of reported child rapes every year have been called "only the tip of the iceberg" by a british public prosecutor (https://www.bbc.com/news/education-15256764).

28% of british pedophiles are of "asian" heritage, despite them making up only 6% of the british population. (https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2009455/Child-sex-study-Quarter-offenders-Asian-men.html)

And then, of course, there's the most disgusting, blood boiling, rage filling episode of wide scale muslim-on-white child rape in the history of Western civilization: the Rotherham scandal, where over 1,400 white girls (from 11 to 15 years of age) were groomed, brutalized, raped, threatened, pimped out and generally treated like cattle by gangs of dozens of pakistani muslims – always called "asians" by the press, because they know that when we read "asians", instead of muslims we think of the yakuza or something like that.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n225iek4) 01/14/19(Mon)21:54:11 No.199794960 ▶
File: some Rotherham rapists.png (946 KB, 567x1108)



The Rotherham rapes went on for SIXTEEN YEARS. The police and the local government knew it was happening, but instead of stopping it, they looked the other way.
When the public found out and asked "What the fuck?", they openly admitted that they feared being considered racist, if they investigated the HUNDREDS of reports of muslims kidnapping, beating up, torturing, raping, impregnating and selling underage white girls. (https://www.bbc.com/news/uk-england-south-yorkshire-28951612)

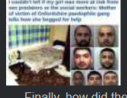
But it's even worse than that: when some dads tracked down the places where their daughters were being raped, THE POLICE ARRESTED THEM AND LET THE RAPISTS CONTINUE WITH THE RAPING. (https://www.thestar.co.uk/news/rotherham-dads-were-arrested-after-tracking-down-abusers-1-6807187)

British authorities weren't simply apathetic. They picked a side, and it wasn't ours.

More info on this mass child rape, in case your mood is too nice and you want to have a vomit-inducing preview of how the children of Dhimmis are treated under islam:
>https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2141279/Rochdale-child-sex-trial-Police-hunt-40-suspects-promise-arrests.html
>https://www.rotherham.gov.uk/downloads/file/1407/independent_inquiry_cse_in_rotherham
>https://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/uknews/crime/11057647/Rotherham-sex-abuse-scandal-1400-children-exploited-by-Asian-gangs-while-authorities-turned-a-blind-eye.html
>https://www.bbc.com/news/uk-28955170

By the way, even after the dozens of arrests of the pakistani rapists, the rapes have not stopped at all. In fact, the situation seems to be unaltered. Muslim men keep raping white underage girls "on an industrial scale" and acting as if they own the city, insulting and threatening the families of their victims on the streets and targeting more girls every day:
>https://www.express.co.uk/news/uk/697583/Rotherham-abuse-scandal-child-grooming-gangs-industrial-scale-victims-CSE

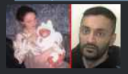
■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n225iek4) 01/14/19(Mon)21:55:08 No.199795045 ▶
File: oxford paki rape gangs.png (580 KB, 523x400)



Apparently, Rotherham is only the most notorious hunting ground for british muslims: the british police believes every one of their cities has a muslim pedophile gang busy grooming and pimping out white kuffar girls:
>https://www.mirror.co.uk/news/uk-news/child-sex-slave-gangs-every-1891898
>https://www.mirror.co.uk/news/uk-news/police-probe-least-54-more-1896991
>https://www.express.co.uk/news/uk/839509/Britain-towns-cities-asian-grooming-gangs-Newcastle-Rochdale-Rotherham

Finally, how did the poor, unfairly vilified, kind, MODERATE muslims react to the discovery of what their perverted coreligionists had done for 16 years?
They ordered all muslims to boycott the investigation because it was "offensive" to muslims.
>https://www.express.co.uk/news/uk/615246/Rotherham-sex-scandal-Islamic-British-Muslim-Youth-boycott-South-Yorkshire-Police
They also picked a clear side. But in their case, only the most dishonest or indoctrinated of us can act surprised.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n225iek4) 01/14/19(Mon)21:56:53 No.199795195 ▶
File: Sammy-Woodhouse-impregnat(...).jpg (53 KB, 634x357)



We should all carefully study the Rotherham case, for it's a faithful microcosm of what the entire West risks becoming in just a couple of generations, if islam is left free to expand and contaminate our societies from a cultural, economical, legal and demographic angle.

What happened in Rotherham is what will happen in the whole West as soon as islam will consider itself strong enough to abuse the infidels without consequences. And when it happens, we can hardly hope for a better defense than the one enjoyed by the Rotherham denizens. Not from the globalist puppets who call themselves our "institutions". Not only muslims (both radical and "moderate") will probably behave like the ones in Rotherham, but the same is true for the press, the police and the government.

Western people will have to do something themselves, if they want this particular problem solved, and the first step is always the same: study the enemy and understand what it wants, what it needs, how it operates and how it could be disrupted. So maybe our daughters and sisters won't end up like Sammy here.

See you in the next lesson.

Professor.Kafir Ipjlvye1PUw (ID: cJ541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:26:44 No.200684633 ▶
File: Lesson 2 - Jihad.png (1.96 MB, 1318x6988)

Thread archived at:
http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/200684486

Let us now begin our lesson about muslims' second favorite pastime.

Like pedophilia, slavery is an islamic custom inconceivable for us but perfectly fine (or even laudable) for them because "Allah said so and Muhammad did it". Slavery is indeed sanctioned by numerous quranic verses, hadiths and passages of the Sirat (the biography of Muhammad in the sunnah).

The quran wants to make it perfectly clear that slaves are awarded to every brave muslim fighter, especially delicious female slaves:

>«So, when you meet (in fight Jihad in Allah's Cause) those who disbelieve, smite at their necks till when you have killed and wounded many of them, then BIND A BOND firmly (on them, i.e. take them as captives).» (47:4)

>«Successful indeed are the believers who are humble in their prayers, and who shun vain conversation, and who are payers of the poor-due; and who guard their modesty – save from their wives or the (SLAVES) that their right hands possess, for then they are not blameworthy» (23:1-6)

>«[While listing all the people who Allah thinks are good:] And those who guard their chastity (i.e. private parts from illegal sexual acts). Except with their wives and the (WOMEN SLAVES AND CAPTIVES) whom their right hands possess» (70:29-30)

>«O Prophet! Verily, We have made lawful to you your wives, to whom you have paid their Mahr (bridal money given by the husband to his wife at the time of marriage), and those (captives or SLAVES) whom your right hand possesses» (33:50)

>«Also (forbidden are) women already married, except those (captives and SLAVES) whom your right hands possess.» (4:24)

"Those whom your right hand possesses" (melk al-yamin) is a dehumanizing expression frequently used in islamic scriptures to indicate slaves (as stated in lots of fatwas, for instance: http://dar-alifta.org/Foreign/ViewFatwa.aspx?ID=6998).

Professor.Kafir Ipjlvye1PUw (ID: cJ541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:27:39 No.200684722 ▶
File: Lesson 3 - Muhammad.png (2.88 MB, 1293x9789)

Just to avoid misunderstandings between the terms "captives" and "slaves" and to clarify that the former status usually leads to the latter:

>«When a child or a woman is taken captive, THEY BECOME SLAVES BY THE FACT OF CAPTURE, and the woman's previous marriage is immediately annulled.» (Reliance of the Traveller, o9.13)

>«When an adult male is taken captive, the caliph considers the interests (O: of Islam and the Muslims) and decides between the prisoner's death, SLAVERY, release without paying anything, or ransoming himself in exchange for money or for a Muslim captive held by the enemy.» (Reliance of the Traveller, o9.14)

Once Allah gave His eternal permission to own (and plow) slaves, Muhammad in the sunnah took care of specifying the details of their ownership and treatment:

>«Allah's Apostle made it incumbent on all the SLAVE or free Muslims, male or female, to pay one Sa' of dates or barley as Zakatul-Fitr.» [Sahih Bukhari 1504: https://sunnah.com/bukhari/24/105]

>«Allah's Apostle said, "There is no Zakat either on a horse or a SLAVE belonging to a Muslim"» [Bukhari 1463: https://sunnah.com/bukhari/24/66]

>«Allah's Apostle said, 'If one manumits his share of a jointly possessed SLAVE, and can afford the price of the other shares according to the adequate price of the slave, the slave will be completely manumitted'» [Bukhari 2491: https://sunnah.com/bukhari/47/9]

>«The Prophet then mentioned about the women (in his sermon). "It is not wise for anyone of you to LASH HIS WIFE LIKE A SLAVE, for he might sleep with her the same evening."» [Bukhari 65,4942: https://sunnah.com/urn/46210]

>«A man came to Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him) and said: I have a SLAVE-GIRL who is our servant and she carries water for us and I HAVE INTERCOURSE WITH HER, but I do not want her to conceive. He said: Practise 'azl [coitus interruptus], if you so like, but what is decreed for her will come to her.» [Sahih Muslim 1439: https://sunnah.com/muslim/16/159]

Professor.Kafir Ipjlvye1PUw (ID: cJ541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:28:15 No.200684775 ▶
File: Lesson 4 - The Quran and (...).png (2.51 MB, 1312x8870)

>«...a SLAVE ('Abu) is a guardian of his master's property and is responsible for it» [Bukhari 2554: https://sunnah.com/bukhari/49/38]

>«The Prophet said, "If a LADY SLAVE commits illegal sexual intercourse and she is proved guilty of illegal sexual intercourse, then she should be flogged (fifty stripes) [...] and if she commits illegal sexual intercourse for the third time, then she should be sold even for a hair rope."» [Bukhari 6839: https://sunnah.com/bukhari/86/63]

Reminder: both Bukhari and Muslim are called "Sahih" because their hadiths are considered of undeniable truthfulness and cannot be ignored or defied without committing apostasy. The 49th book of Bukhari's hadith collection is titled "Manumission of Slaves".

The Sirat (biography of Muhammad) also has many instances where the Holy Prophet himself killed men to enslave their wives and kids, had sex with his slaves, traded them and gave them away to his minions.

In Sirat 689-693, Muhammad beheads all the men of the Qurayza tribe (who had surrendered), and then enslaves their women and children:

>«Then the apostle divided the property, wives, and children of B. Qurayza among the Muslims [...]
>«Then the apostle sent Sa'd b. Zayd al-Ansari brother of b. 'Abdu'l Ashhal with some of the CAPTIVE WOMEN of B. Qurayza to Najd and he SOLD THEM for horses and weapons.
>«The apostle had chosen one of their women for himself, Rayhana d. 'Amr b. Khunafa, one of the women of B. 'Amr b. Qurayza, and she remained with him until she died, IN HIS POWER.» (Sirat, paragraph 693)

Sirat 739 tells of when Muhammad gave a man a slave-girl as a present:

>«...He also gave him Sirin, a Copt slave-girl, and she bare him 'Abdu'l-Rahman.»

Sirat 878 reports of Muhammad rewarding his men with female slaves:

>«...the apostle gave 'Ali a girl called Rayta [...]; and he gave 'Uthman a girl called Zaynab d. Hayyan; and he gave 'Umar a girl whom 'Umar gave to his son 'Abdullah.»

Professor.Kafir Ipjlvye1PUw (ID: cJ541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:28:54 No.200684846 ▶
File: Lesson 5 - Islam and Science.png (2.21 MB, 1298x8323)

In the same paragraph, Muhammad gives back some captives for ransom, a common practice for muslim explicitly santioned by quran 47:4 («free them either as an act of grace or by ransom») but one of his men gets greedy and doesn't want to give back an old woman, until a fellow muslim roasts the poor lady to the point of instigating suicide:

>«'Uyayna b. Hisn took an old woman of Hawazin and said as he took her, 'I see that she is a person of standing in the tribe and her ransom may well be high.' When THE APOSTLE RETURNED THE CAPTIVES AT A PRICE OF SIX CAMELS EACH he refused to give her back. Zuhayr Abu Surad told him to let her go, for her mouth was cold and her breasts flat, she could not conceive and her husband would not care and her milk was not rich. [Holy shit dude, just murder her already.] So he let her go for the six camels.» (Sirat 878)

In Sirat 734, Ali, the father of shia islam, shows the feminist side of islam:

>«As for 'Ali he said: "Women are plentiful, and you can easily change one for another. ASK THE SLAVE GIRL, for she will tell you the truth." So the apostle called Burayra to ask her, and 'Ali got up and GAVE HER A VIOLENT BEATING, saying, "Tell the apostle the truth".»

Btw, this is about that time when Aisha was accused of cheating on Muhammad by 3 eyewitnesses. The slave girl was beaten during the investigation on Aisha's unfaithfulness. (No worries: Allah saved the situation by stating that you need FOUR witnesses to prove cheating, so his favorite prophet wouldn't be known as a cuck.)

Muhammad's favorite slave girl was Mariyah al-Qibtiyyah, a christian girl who was given to him by al-Muqauqis, the ruler of Egypt.

>«Mariya was the prophet's concubine. The Muqauqis presented her to him from Hafn in the province of Ansina.» (A. Guillaume, "Life of Muhammad, a translation of the Sirat", Oxford University Press, 1955, p. 711)

Professor.Kafir Ipjlvye1PUw (ID: cJ541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:29:20 No.200684886 ▶
File: Lesson 6 - The Dhimmis.png (1.62 MB, 1312x6709)

Muhammad liked Mariya so much he had sex with her even when it was the turn of one of his rightful wives, which once got so pissed that Muhammad needed Allah to come to the rescue with some verse threatening them with repudiation if they didn't stop bitching (66:5: «Perhaps, if he were to divorce you all, his Lord would replace you with better wives...»)
It sure is convenient to have an Almighty God as a wingman, when you have 11 pissed wives.

From all these quotations, it's evident that the notion that muslims can own slaves is not even remotely controversial, in islamic theology. Allah and Muhammad both repeatedly said it's ok, so nobody can argue.

The Sirat reports that Muhammad had 4 slave girls: Mariya (who some secondary sources claim he later married, but it's not sure at all), the previously mentioned Rayhana (who he got after beheading the Qurayza), and two more girls he enslaved after some battles. Of course, apologists claim he only got himself some sweet slave pussy «to demonstrate practically how kindly and politely the slave should be treated». (Source: https://central-mosque.com/index.php/Islam/islam-slavery.html)

The same source also claims that «Islam did not encourage slavery but rather encouraged moves towards the extirpation of slavery». As evidence, it's mentioned that caliph Umar decided that arabs and free muslims couldn't be enslaved anymore. This clearly proves that islam despises slavery.
Except that the only result of this amazing reformation was that now muslims were "forced" to attack other countries to get slaves, which if anything made islam even more expansionist and encouraged even more unprovoked attacks against the infidels.

Professor.Kafir Ipjlvye1PUw (ID: cJ541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:30:12 No.200684977 ▶
File: Lesson 7 - Pedophilia.png (2.27 MB, 1303x8157)

Apologists also commonly mention other supposed "evidence" that islam tried to eliminate slavery:

>Dhimmis can't be enslaved.
Of course, the fact that dhimmis are forced to pay good money to muslims through the jizya and the kharaj taxes, which slaves don't have to pay, is not relevant.

>Freeing slaves is a way to expiate sins for muslims.
Of course, they neglect to mention that legal texts explicitly instruct to free only «sound muslim slaves» (Reliance of the Traveller, paragraph o20.2). Infidel slaves won't get you any atonement points.
Plus, since freeing slaves is a PUNISHMENT for sinners, it's clearly an action that should ideally be avoided.
Finally, Muhammad in other instances explicitly discouraged or even canceled the manumission of slaves. As in this hadith by Sahih Bukhari:
>«[A woman told Muhammad:] "Do you know, O Allah's Messenger (pbuh), that I have manumitted my slave-girl?" He said, "Have you really?" She replied in the affirmative. He said, "You would have got more reward if you had given her (i.e. the slave-girl) to one of your maternal uncles".» [Bukhari 2592: https://sunnah.com/bukhari/51/26]
And this one:
>«A man manumitted a slave and he had no other property than that, so the Prophet (pbuh) CANCELED THE MANUMISSION (and sold the slave for him).» [Bukhari 2415: https://sunnah.com/bukhari/44/6]
And this one:
>«A man amongst us declared that his slave would be freed after his death. The Prophet (pbuh) called for that slave and sold him. The slave died the same year.» [Bukhari 2534: https://sunnah.com/bukhari/49/19]

>Muslim masters even have to give their slaves an education (as per Bukhari 2544)!
Guess which kind of education we're talking about here? That's right: they had to teach them islam and try to convert them. Apologists try to make it sound as if masters were educating their slaves to give them a better chance at finding a good job. Hilarious.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: cj541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:30:30 No.200685009 ▶
File: a slave being treated kin(...).jpg (142 KB, 768x583)



>Islam has forbidden the primitive practice of enslaving free people.
When muslims say this, they're not technically lying, they're simply changing the meaning of the term "free people".
As stated by quran 5.33, people who reject islam are "waging war" against Allah («'Wage war' mentioned here means, oppose and contradict, and it includes disbelief», Tafsir Ibn Kathir, https://quranx.com/Tafsir/Kathir/5.33) and must be crucified, mutilated or exiled.
Given that infidels offend Allah with their sole existence and are considered in a permanent state of war with islam simply because of their disbelief, muslims can attack and enslave them whenever they want. they're not "free people", they're enemies of Allah. This is why muslim pirates raided coastal villages in all of Europe, from Italy to Ireland, for centuries, kidnapping and enslaving anyone they could get their hands on. Muslim raids in Eastern Europe were so frequent that the word "slave" comes from "slav".
With "free people", islam only means free muslims and jizya-paying dhimmis. They're the ones who can't simply be grabbed and enslaved.

>Differently from the barbaric West, slaves under islam were treated kindly and had many rights.
Muslims don't seem to get that just because torturing or killing slaves for sport was frowned upon (societal chaos and destruction of valuable property is always frowned upon by any ideology hellbent on world domination), that doesn't make slavery acceptable. Slaves could be (and were, and still are, in many muslim countries) beaten, raped, sold, separated from their family, forced to work to their master's satisfaction with no worker's rights, etc.

Also, the treatment enjoyed by MUSLIM slaves was very different from the one of UNBELIEVER slaves. As we've seen in the lesson about dhimmis, infidels can't even testify in a court of law against a muslim. Which effectively makes them utterly powerless against their masters even when they're jizya-paying dhimmis.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: cj541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:31:36 No.200685100 ▶
File: arab slave raid in East A(...).jpg (13 KB, 250x155)



To be fair, this hadith (which apologists love to quote) sounds remarkably kind towards slaves:

>«[Muhammad said:] Your slaves are your brethren upon whom Allah has given you authority. So, if one has one's brethren under one's control, one should feed them with the like of what one eats and clothe them with the like of what one wears. You should not overburden them with what they cannot bear, and if you do so, help them (in their hard job).» [Bukhari 2545: https://sunnah.com/bukhari/49/29]

And yet, the treatment slaves received from their muslim masters was (and still is) very often inhumane, among castration, rapes, lashings, constant hard work, etc. Why is that?

For starters, the hadith doesn't specify if ALL slaves are entitled to that gentle treatment, or if it should be reserved to the muslim ones. But it does say that slaves are muslims' "brethren", and islamic scriptures are very clear in this regard: only other muslims are muslims' brethren. Never infidels. All the opposite, infidels are described in the quran as «the worst beasts in Allah's sight» (8:55), while muslims are His «viceroys of the earth» (6:165) and are repeatedly commanded to not fraternize with unbelievers (quran 3:28, 3:118 and 4:144, also the sahih hadith by Abu Dawud n. 2787), so it's only natural that infidel slaves wouldn't get treated as well as muslim ones.

In this hadith, Muhammad reiterates the principle that muslim lives are worth more than unbeliever ones by trading two infidel (black) slaves for a muslim slave:

>«There came a SLAVE and pledged allegiance to Allah's Apostle (pbuh) on migration, he (the Holy Prophet) did not know that he was a slave. Then there came his master and demanded him back, whereupon Allah's Apostle (pbuh) said: Sell him to me. And HE BOUGHT HIM FOR TWO BLACK SLAVES, and he did not afterwards take allegiance from anyone until he had asked him whether he was a slave (or a free man).» [Sahih Muslim 1602: https://sunnah.com/muslim/22/152]

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: cj541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:32:11 No.200685170 ▶
File: slave market in Zanzibar.jpg (16 KB, 250x244)



A slave's life is worth less than the life of a free muslim:

>«A FREE MAN IS NOT KILLED FOR A SLAVE nor a Muslim for a non-Muslim because the higher is not killed for the lower.» (Ibn Abi Zayd, "Al-Risala", 37.1a. http://www.muwatta.com/ebooks/english/risala_ibn_abi_zayd.pdf)

But an infidel, even if free, is killed in retaliation for the murder of a slave, if the slave was a muslim:

>«A free Muslim is not killed for a slave. A FREE NON-MUSLIM IS KILLED FOR A MUSLIM SLAVE.» (Al-Risala, 37.10e)

Paragraph 37.16, titled "Killing a Slave", tackles the homonym issue thus:

>«If a Muslim kills a slave, he owes his price from his own property, WHETHER IT IS ACCIDENTAL OR DELIBERATE, unless he kills him for financial gain. Then he is executed for Allah's right.»

So unless he kills a slave "for financial gain", maybe in the course of a robbery, the muslim just has to pay back to the owner the pecuniary worth of the slave. Even if he killed him intentionally, and for whatever reason: jealousy, boredom, religious fervor... There is no mention of "invalid reasons" for killing a slave: if you want to kill one, just do it and then pay back their owner. After all, this is what you do when you damage someone's property.
(Note: this is the view of the Maliki, Hanbali and Shafi schools of law. The Hanafi is the only one that disagrees and executes the free man who deliberately kills a slave for futile reasons.)

Secondarily, at a closer look, that apparently enlightened hadith simply gives three very practical orders:
>1) feed your slaves well,
>2) clothe them properly,
>3) don't overexert them.
In other words, keep them healthy and capable of being exploited. Slaves are tools, and tools need proper maintenance.
Claiming this hadith proves that slaves in islam had almost the same rights as free men is a wild interpretation at best. As we've seen, slave lives are explicitly described as being inferior to free men's. And slave INFIDEL lives, even more so.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: cj541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:33:12 No.200685260 ▶
File: islamic slaves rescued by(...).jpg (115 KB, 576x422)



Here's a summary of the actual rights of slaves under islam:

>«Although the law required owners to treat slaves well and provide medical treatment, a slave had no right to be heard in court (testimony was forbidden by slaves), had no right to property, could marry only with permission of their owner, and was considered to be a chattel, that is the (moveable) property, of the slave owner.
>«Conversion to Islam did not automatically give a slave freedom nor did it confer freedom to their children. Whilst highly educated slaves and those in the military did win their freedom, those used for basic duties rarely achieved freedom. In addition, the recorded mortality rate was high – this was still significant even as late as the nineteenth century»
("The Role of Islam in African Slavery", https://www.thoughtco.com/the-role-of-islam-in-african-slavery-44532 Also see: Bernard Lewis, "Race and Slavery in the Middle East", Oxford Univ Press, 1994. https://sourcebooks.fordham.edu/med/lewis1.asp)

So once again we have a subjugated class of people at the complete mercy of their masters, since they can't seek justice in court (unless the master refuses to feed them, clothe them and give them medical care), can't own property, and are considered movable property themselves. They can't decide which jobs to perform and for how many hours, can't decide where to live, can't avoid being sold to anyone at any time, can't marry freely, and must allow their master to have sex with them whenever he wants.
(Note: of course muslim women are forbidden to have sex with slaves.)
Also, I can't stress this enough, their lives are established as of inferior value and, according to most schools, can be taken at any time by any free muslim willing to repay the owner.

Not exactly the sweet life muslims try to paint.

(Muslims hammer on the fact that islamic slavery is kinder because it "has rules". Don't they know western slavery also had slave codes?)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: cj541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:33:49 No.200685328 ▶
File: Gerome_Achat_d'une_esclave(...).jpg (227 KB, 1000x1522)



Slaves had it so good in islam's loving embrace that they started the greatest slave rebellion in history: the Zanj Rebellion, a desperate war which lasted 14 years and claimed tens of thousands of lives, before the muslims managed to drown it in blood. (https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zanj_Rebellion)

The only advantage slaves have in islam is that, being considered inferior beings, they have a lessened responsibility for their actions, so for some crimes they receive half the penalty (half the lashes for pre-marital relations, for instance). Apart from this bittersweet perk, there really is no upside in being a slave.

But even if islam really did treat slaves better than any other slave-driving culture in history, muslims don't seem to get one simple fact: Muslim readers, allow me to explain in the simplest possible terms:
>A system which allows people to OWN other people is simply not acceptable to the western mentality, and never will be, no matter how you try to doll it up.
Your attempts to make islamic slavery appear "nice" are not only sterile, but even self-defeating. Slavery in the West has become a taboo, a proposition that simply cannot be entertained even for fun. Islam would have a much greater chance of being accepted in the West if it rejected slavery outright, but here it's held back by the usual handicap (no, not the inbreeding): ISLAM CANNOT BE MODERNIZED.

As we've seen in the 5th lesson, quran and sahih hadiths can't ever be modified. Any innovation in religious matters is "bid'ah", always negative and punishable by death. Since, as we've seen, Allah and Muhammad have both made it unequivocally clear that slavery is cool, modern muslims have no choice but to desperately defend it and try to sell it to a western audience conditioned since the cradle to recoil in horror at the mere idea of enslaving someone for any reason. But no amount of shameless historical revisionism will make this particular shit cake palatable to a western mouth.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: cj541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:34:39 No.200685405 ▶
File: taqiyya in Reliance of th(...).png (261 KB, 643x1178)



Of course, the fact that islamic scholars can't reject slavery doesn't mean that some of them can't PRETEND to reject it in order to fool infidels. As we've seen in the first lesson on Taqiyya, muslims are allowed to lie when their goal is allowed, and OBLIGED to lie when their goal is obligatory. And spreading islam «until the religion is only for Allah» (8:39) is perhaps the most obligatory goal there is.

This might be why the entire section k32 of "Reliance of the Traveller", which deals with slavery and regulates the practice, WAS LEFT UNTRANSLATED in the english edition.
Instead of translating how slaves should be acquired and treated according to islam, the (muslim) translator simply wrote an apologist dissertation (pic related) where he points out that slavery wasn't invented by islam, that islam really wanted to abolish it but couldn't, and that Allah did everything in His power to gradually eliminate this obsolete custom... which, by the way, was completely, totally different from the "actual" slavery practiced by western infidels, and much kinder.

But since islam has always contemplated slavery in every age, and since NOTHING in the quran or the sunnah suggests, even vaguely, that it's a custom muslims should strive to abolish, these justifications in place of a translation are nothing but a clear example of Taqiyya: dissimulation for religious purposes.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: cj541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:35:46 No.200685526 ▶
File: muslim slavers handling ti(...).jpg (74 KB, 478x360)



Apologists love to claim that Muhammad did his best to reduce or even eliminate slavery, but couldn't do it outright because it was "too deeply ingrained" in arab society and would have caused too many problems.

But eating pork, drinking alcohol, playing music, singing, drawing and sculpting animate beings, not to mention being a goddamn polytheist, also were DEEPLY INGRAINED customs. Yet, he had no qualms about abolishing all of them pretty much immediately and with no exceptions allowed, even at the cost of fighting wars. Why couldn't he do it with slavery as well?
Also, even admitting he couldn't go cold turkey on this particular issue, he could have severely limited the number of slaves one could own, like he limited his followers' wives to a maximum of four. Or set a time limit after which a slave was automatically freed, whether the master agreed or not. He had several options, had he really wanted to reduce slavery.

Instead, all he did was forbid to enslave debtors, but beside that, he allowed muslims to get as many slaves as they wanted, fuck them, sell them, lash them, put them to work, and in general do whatever they wanted with them, provided they fed them, clothed them, and didn't torture or kill them for futile reasons (in which case, they had to pay their price). And as we've read from the Sirat, he lead by example, getting himself lots of slaves, selling them to finance his wars of aggression, and thoroughly enjoying captive pussy.

Far from bringing about its gradual elimination, Muhammad effectively MADE SLAVERY ETERNAL by including it in the goddamn Word of Allah. Since both the quran and the sunnah clearly endorse it, now muslims CAN'T ABOLISH IT EVEN IF THEY WANTED TO.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: cj541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:36:28 No.200685574 ▶
File: islam-slave-trade.jpg (68 KB, 770x376)



As a consequence, muslims always considered slavery a legitimate practice like any other, and the islamic slave trade flourished for 14 centuries, becoming maybe the widest and surely the longest lived trans-continental slave trade in human history, spanning from Portugal to China. It began with Muhammad in the 7th century and was only abolished in many (but not all) muslim countries in the 20th century, and even then, only thanks to insistent international pressures by the West (notably France and the UK).

It's eloquent that islam NEVER had an abolitionist movement. The West spent centuries arguing and infighting fiercely on this ethically crucial issue, a debate pioneered by none other than the ebil Christian Church itself, armed with its Golden Rule and the belief that every life is sacred, no exceptions.

But islam never questioned the morality of slavery or tried of its own free will to extirpate it. It always had to be FORCED to do so by western countries, and only obeyed begrudgingly while mumbling about "foreign interferences" in their customs. We've already examined the reason for this: questioning or abolishing slavery would've meant questioning Allah's Word and criticizing Muhammad's actions. Crimes which in islam carry the death penalty.

So the islamic slave trade continued for 1,400 years.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: cj541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:37:12 No.200685649 ▶
File: islam's black slaves.jpg (17 KB, 226x320)



This interesting article (which draws from Ronald Segal's "Islam's Black Slaves" and Robert Davis' "Christian Slaves, Muslim Masters") highlights some crucial differences between the Atlantic and the Islamic slave trades:

>«While the mortality rate for slaves being transported across the Atlantic was as high as 10%, the percentage of slaves dying in transit in the Trans Sahara and East African slave trade was BETWEEN 80 AND 90%!
>«While almost all the slaves shipped across the Atlantic were for agricultural work, most of the slaves destined for the Muslim Middle East were for SEXUAL EXPLOITATION as concubines, in harems, and for military service.
>«While most slaves who went to the Americas could marry and have families, most of the male slaves destined for the Middle East were CASTRATED, and most of the children born to the women were KILLED AT BIRTH.
>«The Caliph in Baghdad at the beginning of the 10th Century had 7000 black eunuchs and 4000 white eunuchs in his palace.» ("The Scourge of Slavery", Christian Action, 2004. http://www.webcitation.org/5xK0qkfTPm)

White americans used slaves as farming tools and domestic help, muslims also used them as soldiers (the Janissaires being the most notable example), entertainers and sexual commodities. Which meant that the women became unpaid maids, concubines and dancers, and the males became eunuch laborers and warriors.

Eunuchs were a luxury item in the muslim world. A eunuch could fetch a very high price, and so countless slaves (both white and black) were subjected to the removal of the testicles and/or of the penis. Obviously, such a brutal mutilation carried out in questionable hygienic conditions and without any anesthesia had a very high death rate, which is why the few survivors were such prized possessions.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: cJ541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:37:53 No.200685708 ▶
File: christian slaves muslim m(...).png (149 KB, 240x372)



This also explains why, differently from the USA, there are very few descendants of those slaves in the muslim world. Even if a eunuch managed to buy his freedom, there was no way to fix the damage done to him and leave children. Which was excellent for the muslims, who absolutely didn't want the slaves to covet and tempt their women.

The article continues by noticing that islam is not very politically correct with regards to africans:

>«[Muslim scholars] noted that blacks "lack self-control and steadiness of mind and they are overcome by fickleness, foolishness and ignorance."

>«Ibn Khaldun, the pre-eminent Islamic medieval historian and social thinker, wrote: "The Negro nations are as a rule submissive to slavery, because they have attributes that are quite similar to dumb animals."

>«It was noted that black slaves were castrated "based on the assumption that the blacks had an ungovernable sexual appetite." [...]

>«It is estimated that possibly as many as 11 million Africans were transported across the Atlantic. However, at least 28 million Africans were enslaved in the Muslim Middle East. As at least 80% of those captured by Muslim slave traders were calculated to have died before reaching the slave markets, it is believed that the death toll from the 14 centuries of Muslim slave raids into Africa could have been over 112 million. When added to the number of those sold in the slave markets, the total number of African victims of the Trans Saharan and East African slave trade could be significantly HIGHER THAN 140 MILLION PEOPLE.»

The open spite islam always had towards blacks makes it all the more ridiculous when some african-american claims to have chosen islam because "it's not a white religion". It ain't a black one either.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: cJ541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:38:30 No.200685781 ▶
File: white slaves.jpg (106 KB, 1280x720)



The article points out that the white slaves weren't treated better than the blacks:

>«"White slaves from Christian Spain, Central and Eastern Europe" were also shipped into the Middle East and served in the "palaces of rulers and the establishments of the rich. [...] All slavic eunuchs are castrated in that region and the operation is performed by Jewish merchants."

>«Historian Robert Davis [...] estimates that North African Muslim pirates abducted and enslaved more than 1 million Europeans between 1530 and 1780. These white Christians were seized in a series of raids which depopulated coastal towns from Sicily to Cornwall. Thousands of white Christians in coastal areas were seized every year to work as galley slaves, labourers and concubines for Muslim slave masters in what is today Morocco, Tunisia, Algeria and Libya. Villages and towns on the coast of Italy, Spain, Portugal and France were the hardest hit, but the Muslim slave raiders also seized people as far afield as Britain, Ireland and Iceland. They even captured 130 American seamen [...]

>«Many of these white, Christian slaves were put to work in quarries, building sites and galleys and endured malnutrition, disease and mistreatment at the hands of their Muslim slave masters. Female captives were sexually abused in palace harems and others were held as hostages and bargained for ransom. [...]

>«Professor Davis estimates that up to 1,25 million Europeans were enslaved by Muslim slave raiders between 1500 to 1800.»

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: cJ541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:39:00 No.200685835 ▶
File: white slave poosy.jpg (158 KB, 1280x720)



Differently from the US, slavery in islam was extremely widespread:

>«Even as late as the 19th Century, it was noted that in Mecca "there are few families that do not keep slaves, they all keep mistresses in common with their lawful wives." [...]

>«When the Fatimids came to power [...] slave armies from 30,000 to up to 250,000 became common-place. [...]

>«Just in the 19th Century, for which we have more accurate records, 1.2 million slaves were brought across the Sahara into the Middle East, 450,000 down the Red Sea and 442,000 from East African coastal ports. That is a total of 2 million black slaves – just in the 1800's. At least 8 million more were calculated to have died before reaching the Muslim slave markets.»

Slavery is so deeply ingrained in islamic societies that many muslim cultures still practice it covertly or more-or-less openly (Egypt, Afghanistan, Pakistan, Saudi Arabia, Indonesia, Yemen, Ciad, Mali, Niger, Mauritania and Sudan).

Saudi Arabia and Yemen resisted until 1962 before finally caving in and abolishing slavery – and even then, only thanks to british pressure. Oman only did it in 1970. Mauritania likes abolishing slavery so much, it has done it three times: in 1905, in 1981 and in 2007. And it's still not enough: it's estimated that up to 18% of its population is still made of slaves. (https://www.antislavery.org/what-we-do/mauritania/)

Very often, the trafficked slaves are children, both boys and girls, sold and bought to be sexually abused. After all, as we've seen in the previous lesson, sexual relations with children is another custom islam has always sanctioned and keeps defending even now.
(An overview of contemporary islamic slavery can be found here: https://wikiislam.net/wiki/Muslim_Statistics_-_Slavery#Modern_Day)

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: cJ541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:40:16 No.200685961 ▶
File: ISIS fighter keeps holy t(...).jpg (27 KB, 470x245)



Raping prepubescent slave girls was a common way for the Prophet's merry band to celebrate a military victory (read: usually unprovoked sneak attack followed by massacre, robbery and enslavement):

>«Narrated Buraida: The Prophet (pbuh) sent Ali to Khalid to bring the Khumus [the one fifth of the booty which went to Muhammad] and I hated Ali, and Ali had taken a bath (AFTER A SEXUAL ACT WITH A SLAVE-GIRL from the Khumus). [...] When we reached the Prophet (pbuh) I mentioned that to him. He said, "O Buraida! Do you hate Ali?" I said, "Yes." He said, "Do you hate him, for he deserves more than that from the Khumus."» [Bukhari 4350: https://sunnah.com/bukhari/64/377]

Why did Buraida complain that Ali had fucked the slave-girl? Is it because sex with slaves is rape and thus evil?
Nope.
As explained in Ibn Hajar's "Fath al-Bari" (the most celebrated commentary on Sahih Bukhari's hadiths), the problem was that Ali had sex with the slave-girl immediately after battle, when he should have waited for the commanded period (Istibra = one menstrual cycle) to make sure that she wasn't already pregnant with someone else.
Buraida was pissed because:
1) Ali fucked her too soon.
2) Ali took from the booty of his own initiative.
But "Fath al-Bari" explains why Ali's actions are fine:

>«Ali was blamed for having intercourse with the slave-girl without the Istibra and also for the share of the khumus that he took for himself.
>«Now the first allegation is defensible as she was a virgin and NOT PUBESCENT, and thus she did not need any Istibra – In accordance with THE PRACTICE OF MANY SAHABA (Companions) before him.»
(Fath al-Bari 8/67.)

So Ali slamming a prepubescent slave-girl was ok because it was a common practice for the friends of the holy prophet.

(As for the second accusation, Muhammad in the hadith says that Ali only took from the booty what he was entitled to, and deserved "more than that" anyway.)

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: cJ541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:41:33 No.200686079 ▶
File: Sheikh Saleh al-Fawzan.png (378 KB, 600x341)



Despite the laws forbidding slavery and the efforts by western countries and organizations to see these laws actually observed, many contemporary muslim leaders and theologians keep ignoring them and sometimes even denouncing them as unfairly discriminatory against their religion of pieces. A few examples:

>«Today, too, if there's a war between us and the infidels, we'll take slaves. THE RULING ON SLAVERY HASN'T EXPIRED AND IS ETERNAL. We'll take slaves and we'll bring them to the world of Islam and have them slay with Muslims.»
(Shia Ayatollah Mohammad-Taqi Mesbah-Yazdi, a member of Iran's Assembly of Experts, in a 2006 interview. Transcript: https://web.archive.org/web/20150923220623/http://www.drsoroush.com/English/Interviews/E-INT-HomaTV.html)

>«The main author of the Saudi religious curriculum expressed his UNEQUIVOCAL SUPPORT FOR THE LEGALIZATION OF SLAVERY in one of his lectures [...] Leading government cleric Sheikh Saleh Al-Fawzan is the author of the religious books currently used to teach 5 million Saudi students, both within the and in Saudi schools aboard – including those in the Washington, D.C. metro area.
>«"SLAVERY IS PART OF ISLAM," he says in the tape, adding: "Slavery is part of jihad, and jihad will remain as long there is Islam."»
(2003, https://www.indybay.org/newsitems/2003/11/11/16588041.php)

>«Their women are yours to take, legitimately. God made them yours. Why don't you enslave their women?»
(2008, Saudi cleric Shaikh Saad Al-Buraik, urging palestinians to enslave jewish women. http://arabmuslimslavery.blogspot.com/2008/10/unknown-slavery-in-muslim-world-that-is.html)

In a 2013 fatwa, Sheikh Yasir al-'Ajlawni encouraged muslims to rape and enslave any non-sunni woman. (http://humanevents.com/2013/04/02/islamic-cleric-rape-of-non-muslim-syrian-women-permitted/)

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: cJ541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:42:02 No.200686127 ▶
File: Abu Ishaq al-Huwaini.jpg (25 KB, 674x485)



>«If only we can conduct A JIHADIST INVASION AT LEAST ONCE A YEAR or if possible twice or three times, then many people on earth would become Muslims. And if anyone prevents our dawa [proselytizing] or stands in our way, then we must kill them or take as hostage and CONFISCATE THEIR WEALTH, WOMEN AND CHILDREN.
>«Such battles will fill the pockets of the Mujahid who can return home with 3 or 4 slaves, 3 or 4 women and 3 or 4 children. This can be a profitable business [...]
>«WHEN I WANT A SEX-SLAVE, I GO TO THE MARKET and pick whichever female I desire and buy her.»
(Muslim scholar Abu Ishaq al-Huwaini in a 2011 interview. https://www.raymondibrahim.com/2011/05/31/raped-and-ransacked-in-the-muslim-world/)

In 2011, Salwa al-Mutairi, a muslim "feminist" and political activist, said that muslims should rape and enslave non-muslim women to prevent cheating (fucking slaves is not considered unfaithfulness). (https://www.rt.com/news/activist-sex-sold-war/)

In 2016, Egypt's Al-Azhar Professor Suad Saleh (another muslim "feminist") said that raping and enslaving infidel women is ok. (http://www.theglobaldispatch.com/egypts-al-azhar-professor-suad-saleh-rape-allowed-by-allah-islam-only-regulated-the-practice-makes-infidel-women-slaves-26321/)

Both Boko Haram (https://abcnews.go.com/Blotter/boko-haram-kidnappers-slave-owners-terrorists-killers/story?id=23598347) and ISIS (https://www.theatlantic.com/international/archive/2014/10/isis-confirms-and-justifies-enslaving-yazidis-in-new-magazine-article/381394/) openly pratice slavery and have given their (theologically solid) reasons to do so.

In 2014, 126 islamic scholars have signed a letter to ISIS' leader al-Baghdadi to denounce his endorsement of slavery and claim that the ijma (scholarly consensus) clearly considers slavery unacceptable.
Apologists and western liberals the world over rejoiced... except that this view has NO RELIGIOUS BASIS whatsoever, and is directly contradicted by the same ijma they mention.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: cJ541w4d) 01/22/19(Tue)21:43:31 No.200686267 ▶
File: Open Letter to ISIS-Shaykl(...).jpg (285 KB, 771x969)



Not surprisingly, the letter is riddled with half-truths, intentional ambiguities and outright lies disprovable simply by opening any islamic legal manual.
Greatest hits:
> jihad is only defensive,
> muslims who kill infidels "misinterpret islam",
> killing "innocents" is forbidden (true, but they don't say that islam has a peculiar view of who is innocent),
> denying women "their rights" is forbidden (true, but they don't say that women's rights in islam are VERY different from men's),
> islam must adapt to modern times (the exact opposite is true),
> it's forbidden to declare someone an apostate unless they "openly declare disbelief" (really? Then why are Ahmadi, Alawites, Mutazilites and other groups considered apostates even though they claim to be muslims?),
> slavery was abolished by "universal consensus" (outright, brazen lie),
> loyalty to one's nation is permissible in islam (of course, but only if that nation is islamic),
...and many more.
It's a disconcerting read, clearly crafted to manipulate a western audience and muddy the waters. (Letter: https://web.archive.org/web/20140925193528/http://letterbaghdadi.com/index.php)

Once we clean up the lies, all that remains is the simple, undeniable fact that slavery was NEVER abolished in islam, not in the quran, not in the sunnah, never, nowhere. Nothing in islam's sacred texts even vaguely suggests that.
Anybody who wants to claim the opposite must provide some kind of THEOLOGICALLY VALID evidence. Nobody has ever done so – and nobody will, because such evidence can't exist. Allah and his mouthpiece have made it too unequivocally clear that enslaving the infidels is perfectly halal.

Slavery is so intricately entwined with islam's most fundamental tenets (the necessity of jihad, the inferiority of unbelievers), and endorsed so many times and with such unreserved enthusiasm in all its holy texts, that the only way to remove it is to remove islam itself.
Which is cool.

See you in the next lesson!

Professor.Kafir lpjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:18:08 No.201800861 ▶
File: Lesson 2 - Jihad.png (1.96 MB, 1318x6988)

Thread archived at:
http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/201800708

Let's now begin our lesson about muslims' favorite pets: womyn. (Be sure to forward these informations to every pro-islam feminist you know.)

The quran makes it perfectly clear what islam thinks of women in 4:34:

>«MEN ARE IN CHARGE OF WOMEN by (right of) what Allah has given one over the other and what they spend (for maintenance) from their wealth. So righteous women are devoutly OBEDIENT, guarding in (the husband's) absence what Allah would have them guard. But those (wives) from whom you fear arrogance – (first) advise them; (then if they persist), forsake them in bed; and (finally), STRIKE THEM. But if they obey you (once more), seek no means against them. Indeed, Allah is ever Exalted and Grand.» (4:34)

As leftists like to say, there's a lot to unpack here. This verse is a veritable goldmine of delicious misogyny.

First of all, the holy quran teaches us that men have authority and power over women because they provide for them. Giving them a roof over their heads, food and clothing means that men can command women however they see fit (within the limits of islam: they can't order them to commit haram acts).

Secondly, Allah clarifies that to be righteous, women need to be devoutly obedient and to guard «what Allah would have them guard», which is a euphemism for their virtue, which is a euphemism for their wet orifices. (Later, the quran will point out that this doesn't simply entail not having sex with other men, but also covering their bodies and faces so men won't be tempted to rape them.)

Thirdly, the eternal Word of Allah tells us that if a woman refuses to obey her husband, he must first scold them verbally, then refuse to have sex with them like a passive aggressive little bitch, and if they still insist on being unruly cunts, strike them and only stop when they start obeying him once more.

Professor.Kafir lpjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:18:39 No.201800901 ▶
File: Lesson 3 - Muhammad.png (2.88 MB, 1293x9789)

NOTE: muslims will excuse this passage by saying that the beating should be very light, only symbolic (even though the quran does NOT say anything to this effect) and that beating your thrice disobedient wife is only an OPTION that the husband is free to refuse.
But as you'll notice, the quran is very clear: beating your thrice insubordinate wives is AN ORDER, not a suggestion. It says «strike them», not «strike them if you want, or not, whatever». Husbands MUST beat their unruly wives because, as said earlier in the verse, they're in charge of them, so if the wife is disobedient it's the husband's responsibility to straighten her up. If he doesn't force her to be a devout wife, the husband himself is sinning.

Add to that that the wife's possible insubordination, as we'll see, can include pretty much everything, from answering coldly to not being enthusiastic when she has sex with her husband, and you have a system where husbands can beat their wives pretty much anytime they please. After all, as Muhammad said:

>«A man will not be asked as to why he beat his wife.» [Abu Dawud 2147: https://sunnah.com/abudawud/12/102 To be fair, this hadith is considered "da'if", weak, by some scholars, even though its philosophy is perfectly in line with the quran and many sahih hadiths.]

Apologists love to quote old hadiths where Muhammad forbids muslims to beat their wives. But they conveniently forget to mention that he later abrogated that command and put beatings back on the menu:

>«[Muhammad said:] "Do not beat Allah's handmaidens", but when Umar came to the Apostle of Allah and said: "Women have become emboldened towards their husbands", he (the Prophet) GAVE PERMISSION TO BEAT THEM.» [Abu Dawud 2146. Rank: sahih. https://sunnah.com/abudawud/12/101]

Professor.Kafir lpjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:19:10 No.201800942 ▶
File: Lesson 4 - The Quran and (...).png (2.51 MB, 1312x8870)

But what is meant by "emboldened", "disobedient" and "rebellious"? Exactly what actions give husbands the right to beat their wives?
Such vague wording surely gave many a muslim husband some headache, but fiqh manuals came to the rescue:

>«When a husband notices signs of rebelliousness in his wife (nushuz) (O: whether in words, as when she ANSWERS HIM COLDLY when she used to do so politely, or he asks her to come to bed and SHE REFUSES [TO HAVE SEX], contrary to her usual habit; or whether in acts, as when he finds her averse to him when she was previously kind and cheerful), he [...] may hit her, but not in a way that injures her, meaning he may not break bones, wound her, or cause blood to flow. [...]
>«HE MAY HIT HER WHETHER SHE IS REBELLIOUS ONLY ONCE or whether more than once, though a weaker opinion holds that he may not hit her unless there is repeated rebelliousness.» (Reliance of the Traveller, Shafi school, m10.12)

The Hanafi school agrees. See the fiqh manual "Heavenly Ornaments", paragraphs "Advices from the quran and hadith concerning certain shortcomings of women" and "A few shortcomings of women", for a long list of female bad habits deserving of a beating. Among the many: vanity, cursing, gossiping, complaining, neglecting chores, contradicting the husband, letting other men see her without her veils, and even stomping her feet or using her voice, which might cause men to imagine what is covered (pic related). (PDF: https://archive.org/details/HeavenlyOrnaments-BahishtiZewardarullshaatBiShaykhAshrafAliThanvi)

Professor.Kafir lpjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:20:01 No.201801007 ▶
File: heavenly_ornaments_women_(...).png (131 KB, 586x613)



The Hanbali school agrees with the others:

>«[About] the wife's disobedience, recalcitrance, arrogance, or violation of her marital duties towards her husband [...] it is prohibited for the wife to disobey her husband unjustifiably. For example, a husband may notice that his wife shows DISAPPROVAL OF HAVING SEXUAL INTERCOURSE WITH HIM OR SLACKENS WHEN HE ASKS HER TO.
>«In this case, the husband is to admonish her [...] If she persists in disobeying him despite his admonishment, he should sexually forsake her in bed and stop speaking to her for three days. After that, if she still disobeys him, he should discipline her by BEATING HER but not violently, i.e. in a way that does not cause her injury.» (Saleh Al-Fawzan, "A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence", Al-Maiman Publishing House, Riyadh, 2005, Vol. 2, Part VI, chapter 1, p. 417.)

Muhammad, after all, repeatedly showed his approval for wife beating.
In Sahih Bukhari 5825, the wife of one of his followers complains to him that her husband beats her and shows him bruises «greener than her clothes»; instead of reprimanding his follower, Muhammad orders the wife to be more obedient. (https://sunnah.com/bukhari/77/42)
In Sahih Bukhari 334, Abu Bakr hits his daughter Aisha in the flank for wasting the Prophet's time. (https://sunnah.com/bukhari/7/1)
In Sahih Muslim 974b, Muhammad himself hits Aisha for leaving the house without his permission. (https://sunnah.com/muslim/11/132)
In Sahih Muslim 1478, Muhammad's companions Abu Bakr and Umar (future caliphs) slap their respective daughters Aisha and Hafsa, wives of the Prophet, because Muhammad complained that they were bothering him to get money. Muhammad laughed at the slapfest:

Professor.Kafir lpjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:20:44 No.201801064 ▶
File: Lesson 5 - Islam and Science.png (2.21 MB, 1298x8323)

>«[Umar] said: Messenger of Allah, I wish you had seen (the treatment meted out to) the daughter of Khadija when you asked me some money, and I got up and SLAPPED HER on her neck. Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him) laughed and said: They are around me as you see, asking for extra money. Abu Bakr (Allah be pleased with him) then got up went to 'A'isha (Allah be pleased with her) and SLAPPED HER on the neck, and 'Umar stood up before Hafsa and SLAPPED HER saying: You ask Allah's Messenger (pbuh) which he does not possess.» (Muslim 1478: https://sunnah.com/muslim/18/39)

As recently as 2010, Sheikh Dr. Ahmad Al-Tayyeb, head of the prestigious Al-Azhar University (the largest in the sunni world), said that beating wives is fine if it's useful to reform them:

>«By Allah, even if only one woman out of a million can be reformed by light beatings... It's not really beating, it's MORE LIKE PUNCHING... It's like shoving or poking her. That's what it is.» (MEMRI Special Dispatch No. 2868. https://www.memri.org/reports/president-mubarak-appoints-dr-ahmad-al-tayyeb-new-al-azhar-sheikh-2002-interview-memri)

I guess muslims are so used to ultraviolence that a simple punch doesn't even register as a "beating". Something to keep in mind when some egregious scholar tells us that wives can only be beaten "lightly".

But maybe we're all misinterpreting the perfect quran. Let's read what the usual 3 most respected tafsirs (exegesis) have to say about verse 4:34:

>«(Men are in charge of women) they are in charge of overseeing the proper conduct of women, (because Allah hath made the one of them) the men through reason and the division of booty and estates (to EXCEL the other) the women [...]
>«(As for those from whom ye fear) know (rebellion) their disobedience to you in bed, (admonish them) [...] (and banish them to beds apart) turn your faces away from them in bed, (and SCOURGE THEM) in a mild, unexaggerated manner.» (Tafsir Ibn Abbas. https://quranx.com/Tafsir/Abbas/4.34)

Professor.Kafir lpjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:21:29 No.201801127 ▶
File: Lesson 6 - The Dhimmis.png (1.62 MB, 1312x6709)

>«(Men are the protectors and maintainers of women,) meaning, the man is responsible for the woman, and he is her maintainer, caretaker and leader who DISCIPLINES HER if she deviates (because Allah has made one of them to excel the other,) meaning, BECAUSE MEN EXCEL OVER WOMEN and are better than them for certain tasks. This is why prophethood was exclusive of men, as well as other important positions of leadership. [...] Such is the case with appointing women as judges or on other positions of leadership. [...]
>«The woman from whom you see ill conduct with her husband, such as when she acts as if she is above her husband, disobeys him, ignores him, dislikes him, and so forth. When these signs appear in a woman, her husband should advise her and remind her of Allah's torment if she disobeys him. Indeed, Allah ordered the wife to obey her husband and prohibited her from disobeying him, because of THE ENORMITY OF HIS RIGHTS and all that he does for her. [...]
>«(abandon them in their beds,) [...]
>«(beat them) means, if advice and ignoring her in the bed do not produce the desired results, you are allowed to DISCIPLINE THE WIFE, without severe beating.» (Tafsir Ibn Kathir. https://quranx.com/Tafsir/Kathir/4.34)

>«Men are in charge of, they have authority over, women, DISCIPLINING THEM AND KEEPING THEM IN CHECK, because of that with which God has preferred the one over the other, that is, because GOD HAS GIVEN THEM THE ADVANTAGE OVER WOMEN, IN KNOWLEDGE, REASON, AUTHORITY and otherwise, and because of what they expend on them (the women) [...]
>«Righteous women, among them, are obedient, to their husbands, guarding in the unseen, that is, (guarding) their private parts and otherwise during their spouses' absence [...]
>«And those you fear may be rebellious, disobedient to you, when such signs appear, admonish them [...] and share not beds with them [...] and STRIKE THEM, but not violently» (Tafsir Al-Jalalayn. https://quranx.com/Tafsir/Jalal/4.34)

Professor.Kafir lpjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:21:53 No.201801159 ▶
File: tutorial-how-to-beat-your-ho.png (442 KB, 762x427)



The tafsirs therefore specify that the beatings must be «not violent» and «not exaggerated», but since these are pretty vague prescriptions, they have the obvious problem of being subjected to personal interpretations. Some muslims interpret them to mean that you can only slap them, or beat them with small sticks to humiliate them without hurting them physically (there are youtube tutorials to teach muslim men how to properly beat their wives: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8o-cBkvU5g4) [Embed].
Others interpret it as: «You can't disfigure her face or break her bones, but apart from that, you can beat her until she obeys you in everything. Go nuts on her kidneys, champ, make her pee marinara sauce».

To one degree or another, wife-beating is endemic and accepted as rightful and necessary in all islamic societies, and for the usual reason: the eternal and perfect Word of Allah said that it is.

The tafsirs also clarify that with «men are in charge of women», the quran doesn't simply mean that men have superior responsibilities and women are therefore luckier because they have an easier life (actual argument I've heard from muslims), but that men are superior both in responsibilities and in POWER over women because men are smarter and more knowledgeable.
After all, the quran says:

>«And due to the wives is similar to what is expected of them, according to what is reasonable. But the men have a degree over them (in responsibility AND AUTHORITY).» (Quran 2:228, Sahih International translation.)

Ibn Kathir's tafsir clarifies that men have got the advantage in every aspect of life:

>«This Ayah indicates that men are in a more advantageous position than women physically as well as in their mannerism, status, obedience (of women to them), spending, taking care of the affairs and in general, in this life and in the Hereafter». (Tafsir Ibn Kathir. http://quranx.com/Tafsir/Kathir/2.228)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjIvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:22:37 No.201801231 ▶
File: Lesson 7 - Pedophilia.png (2.27 MB, 1303x8157)

Muhammad himself said that women are dumber and less devout than men, and this is why they have a greater chance of ending up in hell and their testimony in a court of law is worth only half that of a man:

>«[Muhammad said:] "I have seen that the majority of the dwellers of Hell-Fire were you (women)." The women asked, "O Allah's Messenger (pbuh)! What is the reason for it?" He replied, "O women! [...] I have not seen anyone more DEFICIENT IN INTELLIGENCE AND RELIGION than you." [...] The women asked, "O Allah's Messenger (pbuh)! What is deficient in our intelligence and religion?" He said, "Is not THE EVIDENCE OF TWO WOMEN EQUAL TO THE WITNESS OF ONE MAN?"» [Sahih Bukhari 304; https://sunnah.com/bukhari/6/9 Repeated in Bukhari 1462. Other hadiths which repeat that most of the denizens of Hell will be women: Sahih Bukhari 1052; Sunan an-Nasa'i 1575; Sahih Muslim 885b and 907a; at-Tirmidhi 635 and 39,2807.]

Muhammad wanted to make this point very clear: the testimony of a woman is worth only HALF that of a man, because women are fucking morons:

>«The Prophet said, "Isn't the witness of a woman equal to half of that of a man?" The women said, "Yes." He said, "This is because of the DEFICIENCY OF A WOMAN'S MIND."» [Sahih Bukhari 2658; https://sunnah.com/bukhari/52/22]

After all, even the Word of Allah says so:

>«And bring to witness two witnesses from among your men. And if there are not two men (available), then a man and TWO WOMEN from those whom you accept as witnesses – so that if one of the women errs, then the other can remind her.» (Quran 2:282)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjIvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:23:35 No.201801308 ▶
File: Lesson 8 - Slavery.png (2.5 MB, 1308x9777)

But don't worry: this is only true for testimonies which don't involve rape, adultery and sexual molestation (crimes which in islam all fall under the umbrella term of "zina"). For those cases, the testimony of women is WORTH NOTHING. Only the testimony of men is admitted in sharia courts, and at least four men are needed as witnesses:

>«If testimony concerns fornication or sodomy, then it requires FOUR MALE WITNESSES (O: who testify, in the case of fornication, that they have seen the offender insert the head of his penis into her vagina).» (Reliance of the Traveller, paragraph o24.9)

As we've said in previous lessons, this rule originates from the episode when Aisha, the favorite (loli) wife of Muhammad, was accused of cheating on him by 3 witnesses. Wanting to avoid becoming famous as Muhammad the Cuck, he suddenly produced a revelation from Allah stating that in such cases, you need 4 male witnesses, not just 3:

>«Why did they (who slandered Aisha) not produce for it four witnesses? And when they do not produce the witnesses, then it is they, in the sight of Allah, who are the liars.» (24:13)

>«And those who accuse chaste women and then do not produce four witnesses – lash them with eighty lashes and do not accept from them testimony ever after.» (24:4)

(The entire episode is narrated in this very long hadith: https://sunnah.com/bukhari/64/185)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjIvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:24:06 No.201801343 ▶
File: feminist rape.jpg (94 KB, 872x868)



Women are not believed in sexual matters because it's assumed that they love sex so much that if their testimony was considered acceptable, they'd have sex everywhere like stray cats and lie about it to deny their sluttiness:

>«If a pregnant woman says she was forced, SHE IS NOT BELIEVED and receives the hadd [100 lashes if she's single or stoning if she's married] unless there is a witness that she was carried off until the abductor disappeared with her or she comes seeking help at the time of the event or comes bleeding.
>«A free woman with no husband is NOT BELIEVED because the basic principle is that sex is normally voluntary and so that is assumed to be the case unless compulsion is established and because believing her is a means to a lot of illicit sex, GIVEN WOMEN'S INCLINATION TO SEX, whether she is someone who can be forced or not. She must produce evidence of her truthfulness. [...]
>«It is said that one witness is adequate because it is a report, and a report is sufficient to bring about a doubt which cancels the hadd.» (Al-Risala, paragraph 37.26. http://www.muwatta.com/ebooks/english/risala_ibn_abi_zayd_salutations.pdf)

So a raped woman needs 4 male witnesses to see her rapist punished and at least one male witness to avoid being punished herself. Otherwise, she's the one who gets lashed or stoned.

Since the testimony of women is worth nothing in rape cases, a man could break into a female dormitory, rape every single girl there, introduce himself with his full name and address, and still get away with it because of lack of evidence.

Islam truly is the most feminist religion.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjIvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:24:38 No.201801399 ▶
File: islam-and-sex.png (491 KB, 740x630)



Muslims will swear that rape is a horrible crime which isn't tolerated by islam. That's true but, as usual, they neglect to mention that islam changes the meaning of "rape" quite a bit.
Only devout muslim women attacked by a rapist and that can produce 4 male witnesses are considered actual rape victims. Non-believing women are considered "at war with Allah" and can be enslaved and fucked at will. As for wives, husbands are allowed to rape them whenever they want and it's never considered rape.

Also, they don't mention that the requirements to find a man guilty of rape are so absurdly stringent that it basically never happens. DNA evidence isn't even admitted for rape cases by sharia courts, which prefer to base their sentences exclusively on eyewitnesses like the quran orders, and you have the cherry on top of this cake of shit. (https://tribune.com.pk/story/608358/rape-cases-dna-test-not-admissible-as-primary-evidence/)

The wish of Muhammad to avoid being known as a cuckold costed for all eternity muslim women the power to get justice in rape cases, and made rape pretty much impossible to punish in islamic societies (unless the rapist is unlucky enough to be surprised in the middle of the act by 4 male witnesses of good reputation).

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjIvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:25:03 No.201801428 ▶
File: fatwa on 14 year old girl rape.png (29 KB, 498x450)



This system originates grotesque cases like the one addressed in this 2011 Hanafi fatwa, where a 14 year old daughter asks for help after having been repeatedly raped by her own father. The mother confirmed the rapes, but both mother and daughter are told that their testimonies are worthless and they shouldn't throw accusations around if they have no evidence:

>«It is an abominable sin that a father sexually abuses his daughter and it is even more abominable if he rapes her. [...]
>«However, it is not permissible to accuse the father of rape without evidence. Indeed, the Sharee'ah put some special conditions for proving Zina (fornication or adultery) that are not required in case of other crimes. The crime of Zina is not confirmed except if the fornicator admits it, or with the testimony of four trustworthy men, while the testimony of women is not accepted.
>«Hence, the statement of this girl or the statement of her mother in itself DOES NOT ISLAMICALLY PROVE ANYTHING against the father, especially that the latter denies it.
>«Therefore, if this daughter has no evidence to prove that her accusations are true, SHE SHOULD NOT HAVE CLAIMED that she was raped by her father and she should not have taken him to the court.» (http://www.freezepage.com/1509026491ROVBQJFTZ)

What a naughty daughter. The father should really take off his belt. Again.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjIvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:26:03 No.201801514 ▶
File: hijab is so feminist.png (1.35 MB, 1608x905)



But wait, there's more. If a muslim woman reports having been raped without producing male witnesses, her testimony is not considered enough to incriminate the rapist, BUT IT'S ENOUGH TO INCRIMINATE HER. The association Sisters in Islam has reported that:

>«In Pakistan, it is reported that THREE OUT OF FOUR WOMEN IN PRISON under its Hudud laws, are rape victims.
>«Because rape is equated with zina under Hudud law, rape victims are required to produce four pious male witnesses. It is of course nearly impossible for the rape victims to produce the four male witnesses required to prove their allegation. Therefore their police report of rape was taken as a CONFESSION OF ILLICIT SEX on their part and they were duly found guilty.» (http://www.sistersinislam.org.my/news.php?item.852.12)

Rape isn't simply a nice pastime for muslim men. It's a social tool to keep women obedient and devout. The quran uses a peculiar wording when ordering women to cover themselves up and be chaste:

>«O Prophet! Ask your wives, daughters, and believing women to draw their cloaks over their bodies. In this way it is more likely that they will be recognized as virtuous and NOT BE MOLESTED.» (33:59)

(NOTE: for the "but nuns also cover their hair" morons: when was the last time a nun got acid thrown in her face or was raped, beaten or simply shunned for taking it off? Voluntary cover =/= obligatory one.)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjIvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:26:30 No.201801545 ▶
File: taharrush jamai.jpg (40 KB, 319x275)



The cavil implied in this verse is clear: if a woman doesn't cover herself properly, she's not virtuous and can or even SHOULD be molested in order to teach her and the other women a lesson about modesty. This is how innumerable muslim men choose to interpret this holy verse, and it's the origin of the "taharrush jamai" custom, the mass-molestation game muslims like to play with non-covered women. (https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-kaVIGAK9oc [Embed]) (https://www.partilo.com/taharrush-jamai-arab-rape-game/)

We had a taste of it in Cologne, but since it's based on the islamic mentality and on the general shittiness of uneducated, sexually repressed men who love to have an excuse to fondle some tits and ass and even rape some non-virtuous whore without repercussions, the molestation of women who don't cover themselves properly, go out of the house without a male guardian and in general break some islamic rule, is endemic in any muslim society and more than tolerated by its authorities.

You know the "rape culture" western feminist like to blabber about with regards to western societies? The system of rapes and molestation we allegedly use to keep women subjugated? That same accusation, which is utterly ludicrous when thrown at the West, is quite literally correct when applied to muslim societies. They really do consider rape a social tool to keep women obedient and devout. the only way a woman has to avoid rape in a muslim society is to respect all islamic obligations and prohibitions.

Islam is a rape culture.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjIvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:27:04 No.201801605 ▶
File: modern ulema endorsing th(...).png (122 KB, 1291x451)



The sunnah does nothing but reinforce the quran's misogyny:

>«The Prophet said: "If I were to order anyone to prostrate to anyone, then I would order the wife to prostrate to her husband."» [at-Tirmidhi 1159. Rank: hasan, solid. https://sunnah.com/tirmidhi/12/14)

Women are as impure as dogs and donkeys:

>«Narrated Aisha: The things which annul prayer were mentioned before me (and those were): a dog, a donkey and a woman. I said, "You have compared us (women) to donkeys and dogs".» [Bukhari 514; https://sunnah.com/bukhari/8/161]

Al-Tabari, the most illustrious muslim historian, literally describes women as pets:

>«Treat women well, for they are (like) domestic animals (awan) with you and do not possess anything for themselves.» (Al-Tabari, "The History of al-Tabari", vol. 9, University of New York Press, 1990, p. 113.)

And keep in mind that these are MUSLIM women he's talking about. As we've seen in the previous lesson about slavery, infidel women are described by both quran and sunnah as essentially wet holes to be raped at will. Forcing an infidel woman to have sex is not even considered "rape", it's the right of every muslim man. (Interpretation still in fashion, see pic related and this article: https://www.raymondibrahim.com/2016/01/25/pakistan-christian-girls-are-only-meant-for-the-pleasure-of-muslim-men/)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjIvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:29:14 No.201801764 ▶
File: quran-verses-about-women-(...).jpg (170 KB, 749x580)



As we've seen in the lesson about pedophilia, women are not free to decide who to marry:

>«[...] a woman may not conduct her own marriage.
>«The Prophet (pbuh) said: "Let no woman marry a woman to another or marry herself to another." [...] The marriage agreement is not valid without a guardian who is: (a) male, (b) legally responsible (mukallaf), (c) Muslim, (d) upright, (e) and of sound judgement.» (Reliance of the Traveller m3.4)

>«A woman is to be given in marriage by the permission of her legal guardian. [...] if a woman gives herself in marriage without a legal guardian, her marriage is regarded as invalid [...] This is because a woman is considered partially unable to choose her best-suited husband.» A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence, Vol. 2, Part VI, chapter 3, p. 364.)

Girls can even be married off without their consent, if they're prepubescent virgins:

>«Guardians are of two types, those who may compel their female charges to marry someone, and those who may not.
>«-1- The only guardians who may compel their charge to marry are a virgin bride's father or father's father, compel meaning to marry her to a suitable match without her consent. […]
>«Whenever the bride is a virgin, the father or father's father may marry her to someone without her permission, though it is recommended to ask her permission if she has reached puberty. A virgin's silence is considered as permission.» (Reliance of the Traveller m3.13)

>«The bride's consent must be verified. It is expressed through the spoken form uttered by the legal guardian of the bride or anyone in his place; he says to the groom, "I marry you so-and-so."» […]
>«This is applied except for the minor who has not reached maturity or the insane, as the legal guardian can marry any of them without their permission.» (A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence, Vol. 2, Part VI, chapter 3, pp. 362-364.)

Remember this when some muslim says that in islam, marriage requires the consent of the bride.

■ **Professor.Kafir** lpjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:29:58 No.201801838 ▶
File: divorce.jpg (46 KB, 736x405)



Wives MUST give their husbands sex whenever they demand it:

>«IT IS OBLIGATORY FOR A WOMAN TO LET HER HUSBAND HAVE SEX WITH HER IMMEDIATELY when: (a) he asks her; (b) at home (O: home meaning the place in which he is currently staying, even if being lent to him or rented); (c) and she can physically endure it.» (Reliance of the Traveller m5.1)

After all, marriage in islam is just a contract which gives men «the right to enjoy the (women's) private parts» (Sahih Bukhari 5151: https://sunnah.com/bukhari/67/86), and if a woman refuses sex to her husband, Allah hates her:

>«The Prophet said, "If a man invites his wife to sleep with him and she refuses to come to him, then the angels send their curses on her till morning."» (Bukhari 5193: https://sunnah.com/bukhari/67/127)

After all, women are a field that husbands can plow whenever they want:

>«Your wives are a place of sowing of seed for you, so come to your place of cultivation however you wish» (quran 2:223)

Muslims will insist that islam is a progressive religion: it even contemplates divorce. True, but the islamic divorce is a bit different from ours.

In islam, a husband can divorce a wife simply by repeating the word "talaq" (I divorce from you). But here's the thing: for the divorce to be final, he needs to repeat it THREE TIMES.
Saying "talaq" once or twice means that you're separated but not divorced, and you can change your mind and take her back anytime. But saying it thrice means that your marriage is over, and you can't take her back unless she first remarries and has sex with her new husband (I know, weird, but Muhammad was clear: https://sunnah.com/bukhari/78/112)

Divorced women in islam don't have the right to alimony or sustenance:

>«"O Messenger of Allah! Abu 'Amr bin Hafs has divorced Fatimah thrice, is she entitled to provision?" He said, "SHE IS NOT ENTITLED TO PROVISION NOR SHELTER"» (Sunan an-Nasa'i 3405. Degree: sahih. https://sunnah.com/nasai/27/17)

■ **Professor.Kafir** lpjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:30:26 No.201801873 ▶
File: triple-talaq.jpg (36 KB, 633x321)



>«It was narrated from Fatimah bint Qais that the Prophet said: "The thrice-divorced woman is NOT ENTITLED TO PROVISION OR SHELTER."» (Sunan an-Nasa'i 3404. Degree: sahih. https://sunnah.com/nasai/27/16)

This means that just saying "talaq" thrice is enough to completely ruin a woman for the rest of her life, especially an older and less-than-attractive one. Women in islam live under the constant threat of being repudiated and finding themselves on the streets with no money, no job skills, and probably no support from their family either, if they decide that by being repudiated she has "dishonored" them. After all, divorce is considered a sinful, reprehensible act unless there are "strong reasons" to do it:

>«The Prophet (pbuh) said: If any woman asks her husband for divorce without some strong reason, the odour of Paradise will be forbidden to her.» (Abu Dawud 2226. Degree: sahih. https://sunnah.com/abudawud/13/52)

Legitimate reasons for a woman to ask for a divorce are: having a husband who is impotent or genitally mutilated, or an apostate, or too poor to support her, or too violent even for islamic standards.
If the wife thinks her husband hates her so much that he won't absolve his marital duties, she can ask for a "khul'", a divorce that the husband can give her after she pays him a certain sum of money. A custom justified by quran 2:229 («there is no blame if she ransoms herself») and that underlines the status of proto-slave of the muslim wife, which has to buy her freedom back if she wants to leave her husband.
If there are no such strong reasons and the husband doesn't want to give her a divorce, the wife is asked to «be patient» and try to make the marriage work. (Saleh Al-Fawzan, "A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence", Vol. 2, Part VII, chapter 1, pp. 422-3.)

■ **Professor.Kafir** lpjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:31:12 No.201801919 ▶
File: polygamy.jpg (88 KB, 840x576)



Imagine being a lone, homeless woman in a muslim country, with no one to protect you. A dishonored woman at the mercy of any man who wants to have some fun.
Older wives have legitimate reasons to fear being scrapped like an old car by a husband who wants a younger, tighter, hotter wife who can milk his balls while she learns her multiplication tables. Muslim men can only have 4 wives at once, so the older/uglier one might have to go.

Polygamy is established by the quran:

>«And if you fear that you shall not be able to deal justly with the orphan-girls, then marry (other) women of your choice, TWO OR THREE, OR FOUR. But if you fear that you shall not be able to deal justly (with them), then only one or (the captives and the slaves) that your right hands possess.» (4:3)

As usual, this verse has been twisted in every which way by muslim apologists.
The "orphan-girls" are mentioned here because the previous verse advises men not to steal the belongings of the orphans under their guardianship. Some men married them simply to take their properties for themselves, and 4:2 forbids that. That's it.

But this has given muslims the excuse to claim that 4:3 introduced polygamy only to protect the orphans, who otherwise would be left alone. This interpretation is ridiculous for several reasons.
First: no tafsir or fiqh manual says that men can only marry multiple wives if they're orphan girls, and I challenge any muslim to find a single legal source who says it. In every islamic country, men can marry up to 4 women of their choice, orphan or not. Every tafsir agrees on this interpretation. Ibn Kathir's (https://quranx.com/Tafsir/Kathir/4.3), Ibn Abbas' (https://quranx.com/Tafsir/Abbas/4.3), Al-Jalalayn (https://quranx.com/Tafsir/Jalal/4.3), and every other. This point is not disputed in the slightest.
Second: it might shock some muslim here, but you can take care of orphan girls even without fucking them, if that is your real goal.

■ **Professor.Kafir** lpjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:31:40 No.201801961 ▶
File: wife beating.jpg (150 KB, 960x960)



Muslims then claim that the quran is very progressive and nice towards women, since it forbids men to marry multiple wives unless they can treat all of them equally. But the previously mentioned tafsirs specify clearly that the equality of treatment only concerns the FINANCIAL sphere, not the sexual or emotional one. In fact, the quran recognizes that husbands will always favor some wives over others, and simply orders them not to abandon their less favorite wives completely:

>«And you will never be able to be equal (in feeling) between wives, even if you should strive (to do so). So do not incline completely (toward one) and leave another hanging.» (4:129)

Abu Maududi's tafsir couldn't be more clear:

>«It is too much to demand from a husband that he should mete out equal treatment to a beautiful wife and to an ugly wife, to a young wife and to an old wife, to a healthy wife and to an invalid wife and to a good natured wife and to an ill-natured wife. […]
>«In such cases, the Islamic Law does not demand equal treatment between them in affection and love. What it does demand is that a wife should not be so neglected as to be practically reduced to the position of the woman who has no husband at all.» (https://quranx.com/Tafsir/Maududi/4.128)

Muslim husbands can breathe a sigh of relief.

Also, the scholars agree that, although it would be nice of him to ask permission first, the husband DOESN'T NEED HIS CURRENT WIVES' PERMISSION TO MARRY A NEW ONE:
>IslamHelpLine, "Can man get married without informing his first wife": www.islamhelpline.net/answer/10399
>IslamQA, "The first wife's approval is not a condition for marrying a second wife": https://islamqa.info/en/12544

■ **Professor.Kafir** lpjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:32:01 No.201801993 ▶
File: wives of mu.jpg (103 KB, 638x479)



Being repudiated is such a concrete worry for muslim wives that the quran has addressed the issue. If an old/ugly/outspoken wife fears being replaced by a better model, she can offer to give up some of her rights (sexual, financial or otherwise) to convince her husband not to kick her out:

>«And if a woman fears from her husband contempt or evasion, there is no sin upon them if they make terms of settlement between them» (4:128)

Ibn Kathir's tafsir:
>«When the wife fears that her husband is steering away from her or deserting her, she is allowed to forfeit all or part of her rights, such as provisions, clothing, dwelling, and so forth.» (https://quranx.com/Tafsir/Kathir/4.128)

Better becoming even more of a slave, than finding herself on the streets with no money and no protection.

Polygamy was recognized as hurtful to women even by Muhammad himself, who in Sahih Muslim 2449a hypocritically forbids Ali from marrying other wives as long as he's married to his precious daughter Fatimah. (https://sunnah.com/muslim/44/137)
This is the same guy who at one point had ELEVEN wives at once:
>«[…] "The Prophet used to visit all his wives in a round, during the day and night, and they were eleven in number."» (Bukhari 268: https://sunnah.com/bukhari/5/21)

■ **Professor.Kafir** lpjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:32:41 No.201802048 ▶
File: incel menace.png (486 KB, 684x394)



The anxiety of older wives is only one of the wonderful consequences of polygamy. Another one is the creation of a huge mass of sexually frustrated incels who can't attract a wife because they're not wealthy enough and all the bitches have been taken by the richer dudes. (To get married in islam, you MUST be financially capable of providing for her).

This army of muslim incels might cause huge problems in muslim countries, but no worries: they can emigrate into infidel countries and cause problems there, so it's fine. Instead of being troublemakers at home, they can spearhead the islamification of some kafir country and maybe even snatch a dumb white wife too retarded to know better. There's no shortage of those.

So polygamy ultimately works very well in favor of islam's ultimate goal: to fight the infidels until the religion is only for Allah. Too bad for the older wives. (And for all the kids raped on the down-low because the rapists can't find pussy; polygamy is one of the reasons why pedophilia is endemic in muslim cultures.)

Apologists insist that before islam, women were treated much worse, considered the property of men, buried alive, etc. Islam instead has graced them with the opportunity to be... the property of men anyway? And to be stoned if a man rapes them and they can't find 4 men who confirm that she was raped.
Plus, Kadijah, the first wife of Muhammad, was a wealthy business owner when he married her (before creating islam). She had way more money and freedom than the average muslim woman. Weird.

Non-muslim historians (you know, the ones who don't get killed if they criticize islam) agree that islam severely worsened women's position.

■ **Professor.Kafir** lpjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:33:13 No.201802081 ▶
File: jihadi pepe.png (133 KB, 500x589)



Women suffer several limitations in islam. One of the less serious one is that they cannot be judges or rulers:

>«The necessary qualifications for being an Islamic judge (qadi) are: (a) TO BE A MALE free man […]» (Reliance of the Traveller o22.1)

>«Under the terms of Qur'anic law, any judge fulfilling the seven requirements (that he have reached puberty, be a believer, know the Qur'anic laws perfectly, be just, and not be affected by amnesia, or be a bastard, OR BE OF THE FEMALE SEX) is qualified to dispense justice in any type of case.» (Ayatollah Khomeini, "The Little Green Book – Selected Fatwas", Bantam Books, 1985 (PDF edition), p. 16.)

>«[Muhammad] said, "Never will succeed such a nation as makes a woman their ruler."» (Bukhari 7099: https://sunnah.com/bukhari/92/50)

Women are worth only HALF the inheritance of a man:

>«Allah instructs you concerning your children: for the male, what is equal to the share of two females.» (quran 4:11)

But wait, it gets worse. Their lives and health are also worth only half those of a man:

>«The indemnity for the death or injury of a woman is one HALF the indemnity paid for a man.» (Reliance of the Traveller o4.9)

>«The diyah [blood money] paid for killing a female Jew, Christian, Magi or Pagan is HALF the diyah paid for their males, just like the diyah paid for killing a Muslim woman is HALF the diyah paid for killing a Muslim man.» (Saleh Al-Fawzan, "A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence", Vol. 2, Part IX, chapter 6, p. 560.)

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:33:53 No.201802137 ▶ **Archive: http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/201800708**
File: property.jpg (90 KB, 1125x1122)



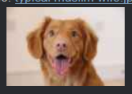
Women can't travel alone, or be alone with a male, or go out of the house without their husband's permission and without some guardian who can check their faithfulness, and husbands can forbid them to have jobs and even to see their parents:

>«A woman MAY NOT LEAVE THE CITY without her husband or a member of her unmarriageable kin accompanying her, unless the journey is obligatory, like the hajj. It is UNLAWFUL for her to travel otherwise, and unlawful for her husband to allow her to.» (Reliance of the Traveller m10.3)
>«The husband MAY FORBID HIS WIFE TO LEAVE THE HOME.» (Reliance of the Traveller m10.4)
>«It is NOT LAWFUL FOR A WIFE TO LEAVE THE HOUSE except by the permission of her husband, though she may do so without permission when there is a pressing necessity. Nor may a wife permit anyone to enter her husband's home unless he agrees, even their unmarriageable kin. Nor may she be alone with a nonfamily-member male, under any circumstances.» (Reliance of the Traveller m10.12-2)

>«It is PROHIBITED for the wife to go out of the house without the permission of her husband […]
>«[About the wife's parents:] the husband is not entitled to prevent his wife's parents from visiting her at home, unless he fears that they may turn her against him whenever they come to visit her. In this case, it is for the husband to prevent them from visiting her.
>«The husband is also entitled to PREVENT HIS WIFE FROM BEING HIRED OR EMPLOYED, as he is supposed to provide for her and to meet all her needs. This is also because being hired or employed makes the wife too busy to fully observe her husband's rights or to look after her children. Work may also expose the wife to immoral situations.» (Saleh Al-Fawzan, "A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence", Vol. 2, Part VI, chapter 1, p. 412.)

Two legal texts written 800 years apart, yet nothing has changed.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:34:26 No.201802182 ▶
File: typical muslim wife.jpg (44 KB, 1100x734)



After all, the quran is clear:

>«Remain in your homes, and do not display (your) beauty as it used to be displayed in the days of pre-islamic ignorance» (33:33)

Shia islam's 2 cents:

>«A woman who has contracted a continuing marriage DOES NOT HAVE THE RIGHT TO GO OUT OF THE HOUSE without her husband's permission; she must REMAIN AT HIS DISPOSAL for the fulfillment of any one of his desires, and MAY NOT REFUSE HERSELF TO HIM except for a religiously valid reason.
>«If she is totally submissive to him, the husband must provide her with food, clothing, and lodging, whether or not he has the means to do so.
>«A woman who refuses herself to her husband is guilty and may not demand from him food, clothing, lodging, or any later sexual relations.» (Ayatollah Khomeini, "The Little Green Book – Selected Fatwas", Bantam Books, 1985 (PDF edition), p. 56.)

Sunni islam agrees: the husband can threaten the wife with indigence if she's disobedient or doesn't put out:

>«The husband is ONLY OBLIGED TO SUPPORT HIS WIFE when she gives herself to him or offers to, meaning she allows him full enjoyment of her person and does not refuse him sex at any time of the night or day. She is not entitled to support from her husband when:
>«-1- she is rebellious (nashiz) (O: meaning when she does not obey him) even if for a moment;
>«-2- she travels without his permission, or with his permission but for one of her own needs» (Reliance of the Traveller m11.9)

>«If the wife travels without the permission of her husband […] [or] the husband wishes to take his wife along with him on a journey and she refuses […] [or] if the wife refuses to go to bed with her husband, HER RIGHTS OF EXPENSES and her share of nights ARE NULLIFIED, as she becomes as disobedient as a recalcitrant wife.» (Saleh AlFawzan, "A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence", Vol. 2, Part VI, chapter 12, p. 415.)

But if she's a gleeful servant and sexual slave, she can have food, clothes and a roof over her head.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:34:54 No.201802223 ▶
File: raped and imprisoned.png (71 KB, 926x498)



The Hanafi school agrees. The legal manual "Heavenly Ornaments" has an entire chapter dedicated to list the many duties of a wife (the one titled "The Rights of the Husband").

The same manual explains that muslim women have a right and even a duty to receive an education. Apologists are already cheering at how progressive islam is… except that, as usual, we're talking about only one special kind of education:

>«Seeking of knowledge is compulsory on every Muslim male and female […]
>«It should be understood that the object of knowledge is not to get employment, because knowledge which is compulsory to acquire is NOT KNOWLEDGE FOR A LIVELIHOOD BUT KNOWLEDGE OF THE DEEN [religion] […]
>«The state in which uneducated women are, can be seen by all: that they cannot distinguish between kufr and shirk, nor do they have any love for Iman and Islam. […] They talk against the law of Islam with arrogance.» (Heavenly Ornaments, chapter "The Education of Women".)

So women must be taught islam and only islam in order to make them devout and obedient.
If at this point you're still surprised, you haven't been paying attention.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:35:40 No.201802298 ▶
File: fgm.png (32 KB, 700x394)



Islam is so brazenly, cartoonishly misogynistic that it reaches the extreme of mutilating women's genitals for the express purpose of reducing their sexual enjoyment, and therefore decreasing the chances they'll cheat. Just like you would sterilize a cat so it doesn't go around too much.

As we've seen in the third lesson, Muhammad repeatedly said that circumcision is good:

>«Five practices are characteristics of the Fitrah [the most pure state of humans]: CIRCUMCISION, shaving the pubic hair, cutting the moustaches short, clipping the nails, and depilating the hair of the armpits.» (Bukhari 5891: https://sunnah.com/bukhari/77/108 Repeated in Bukhari 6297 and 5889. Also Sahih Muslim 257, Sunan an-Nasa'i 5043-4 and 5225, and others.)

Thing is, he never limited circumcision to men. In fact, in this other sahih (undeniable) hadith he allows female circumcision while telling the circumciser to not cut too much flesh:

>[Abu Dawud 5271] «A woman used to perform circumcision in Medina. The Prophet (pbuh) said to her: DO NOT CUT SEVERELY as that is better for a woman and more desirable for a husband. […]» (https://sunnah.com/abudawud/43/499)

Since the circumsizer was a woman, it's clear that her patients were also women. It's unthinkable that under islam a woman would've been allowed to see, touch and circumsize strange penises.

NOTE: Female Genital Mutilation takes many form: ablation of the hood of the clitoris, of the clitoris itself, and in the most extreme forms, of the clitoris and the labia minora as well. In the worst kind, the vagina is then literally sewn shut so that the girls' virginity is assured when she's delivered to her husband.
Islam practices all of these forms of FGM, and the reason for this disomogeneity is that Muhammad was too much of a lazy cunt to specify exactly what he meant when he said «do not cut severely», so muslim scholars had to use their own judgement (always a bad idea with muslims).

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:36:59 No.201802433 ▶
File: infibulation-taqiyya.jpg (271 KB, 753x980)



This other sahih hadith shows that Aisha was in fact circumsized:

>[Sunan Ibn Majah 1,651] «It was narrated that 'Aishah the wife of the Prophet said: "When the TWO CIRCUMCISED PARTS meet, then bath is obligatory. The Messenger of Allah and I did that, and we bathed."» (https://sunnah.com/urn/1256070)

Apologists go nuts on this issue. They claim that FGM is not prescribed by islam, or if it is, it's only encouraged and not obligatory, and anyway it's a custom preceding islam so it's fine if islam endorses it (yeah, don't expect much logic from an apologist).
Some dishonest translators even go as far as altering the text of islamic legal manuals to make the mutilation appear less severe than it actually is (pic related).

But actual muslim theologians and law-makers disagree with them over the islamic nature and the importance of FGM. This fatwa goes deeper into the issue and shows that every madhhab (islamic law school) approves of female circumcision, albeit to different degrees ("Circumcision of girls and some doctors' criticism thereof": https://islamqa.info/en/60314):

>«Circumcision is not an inherited custom as some people claim, rather it is prescribed in Islam and the scholars are unanimously agreed that it is prescribed. Not a single Muslim scholar – as far as we know – has said that circumcision is not prescribed.
>«Their evidence is to be found in the saheeh ahaadeeth of the Prophet (pbuh), which prove that it is prescribed, for example:
[Here he quotes the hadiths we've just examined]

cont.

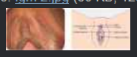
Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:37:21 No.201802458 ▶
File: lucky muslim girl.jpg (21 KB, 323x250)



>«But the scholars differed concerning the ruling, and there are three opinions:
>«1 – That it is obligatory for both males and females. This is the view of the Shaafa'is and Hanbalis, and is the view favoured by al-Qaadi Abu Bakr ibn al-'Arabi among the Maalikis (may Allaah have mercy on them all).
>«Al-Nawawi (may Allaah have mercy on him) said in al-Majmoo' (1/367): Circumcision is obligatory for both men and women in our view […] and the majority stated definitively that it is obligatory for both men and women.
>«2 – That circumcision is Sunnah for both males and females. This is the view of the Hanafis and Maalikis. […]
>«3 – That circumcision is obligatory for men and is good and mustahabb [recommended] for women. This is the third view of Imam Ahmad, and it is the view of some Maalikis such as Sahnoon. […]
>«Circumcision is one of the Sunnahs [good practices] of the fitrah, and it is for both males and females, except that is it obligatory for males and Sunnah and good in the case of women.
>«Thus it is clear that the fuqaha' [jurists] of Islam are AGREED THAT CIRCUMCISION IS PRESCRIBED FOR BOTH MALES AND FEMALES, and in fact the majority of them are of the view that it is obligatory for both. No one said that it is not prescribed or that it is makrooh [reprehensible] or haraam [forbidden].»

But even if it was "only" recommended, that makes the situation only slightly better. You know what's another action only recommended to muslims? Honoring the Prophet and his companions by naming their kids like them. It's not obligatory, but now Muhammad is the most common name on the planet.
Apologists who claim that infibulation is "only" a matter of honor for the woman don't seem to grasp how essential a good reputation is in tribal societies like muslim ones.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:37:59 No.201802506 ▶
File: fgm 2.jpg (80 KB, 1280x450)



The fatwa continues:

>«With regard to the criticism of circumcision by some doctors, and their claim that it is harmful both physically and psychologically, this criticism of theirs is not valid.
>«It is sufficient for us Muslims that something be proven to be from the Prophet (pbuh), then we will follow it, and we are certain that it is beneficial and not harmful. If it were harmful, Allaah and His Messenger (pbuh) would not have prescribed it for us.»

Flawless logic.
Opposing FGM means attacking islam itself:

>«The calls which urge the banning of female circumcision are call that GO AGAINST ISLAM, because there is no clear text in the Qur'aan or Sunnah and there is no opinion of the fuqaha' that says that female circumcision is haraam. Female circumcision is either obligatory or recommended.»

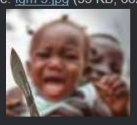
...and people who attack islam must be crucified, mutilated or exiliated, as per quran 5:33. Objecting to infibulation in a muslim society is therefore enough to earn a death sentence.
Not even the ruler of a country can ban it, because it would go against sharia:

>«The decree of the ruler in this case cannot be but either of two things: that it is either obligatory or recommended, and it is not correct to issue a decree banning it, so as not to go against sharee'ah»

>«Thus it is clear that female circumcision is prescribed in Islam, and that it is one of the Sunnahs of the fitrah and it has a good effect of moderating the individual's behaviour.»

Hmm, what does this egregious scholar mean with "moderating the individual's behavior"?

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:38:29 No.201802554 ▶
File: fgm 3.jpg (35 KB, 682x589)



In this other fatwa, he speaks more explicitly ("Medical benefits of female circumcision", https://islamqa.info/en/45528):

>«Female circumcision has not been prescribed for no reason, rather there is wisdom behind it and it brings many benefits.
>«Mentioning some of these benefits, Dr. Haamid al-Ghawaabi says: The secretions of the labia minora accumulate in uncircumcised women and turn rancid, so they develop an unpleasant odour which may lead to infections of the vagina or urethra. I have seen many cases of sickness caused by the lack of circumcision.»

One day muslims will discover soap, and it will blow their minds.

But the amazing benefits of mutilating your vagina are not over:

>«Circumcision reduces excessive sensitivity of the clitoris which may cause it to increase in size to 3 centimeters when aroused, which is very annoying to the husband, especially at the time of intercourse.
>«Another benefit of circumcision is that it prevents stimulation of the clitoris which makes it grow large in such a manner that it causes pain.
>«Circumcision prevents spasms of the clitoris which are a kind of inflammation.»

Femanons can confirm that a non-mutilated clitoris is pure torture.

But now we come to the REAL reason FGM is endorsed by islam:

>«Circumcision reduces excessive sexual desire. [...]
>«The female gynaecologist Sitt al-Banaat Khaalid [...] mentioned some of the health benefits of female circumcision and said: It takes away excessive libido from women.»

And here we go. It's just a strategy to control pussy. Once you scratch the holy paintjob, the whole of islam is a cultural system aimed at obtaining 2 things: money and pussy. You control pussy in order to get more soldiers for Allah, invade the infidels, and get more money and more (slave) pussy.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:38:50 No.201802582 ▶
File: hidden face of eve.jpg (65 KB, 317x475)



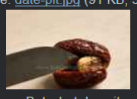
In "The hidden face of Eve, women in the Arab World" (Zed Press, London, 1980), Nawal El-Sadaawi, herself circumcized, explains:

>«Behind circumcision lies the belief that, by removing parts of girls' external genital organs, sexual desire is minimized. This permits a female who has reached the dangerous aged of puberty and adolescence to protect her virginity, and therefore her honor, with greater ease.
>«Chastity was imposed on male attendants in the female harem by castration, which turned them into inoffensive eunuchs. Similarly female circumcision is meant to preserve the chastity of young girls by reducing their desire for sexual intercourse.» (p. 33)

Ancient scholar Ibn Taimiyyah, one of the most revered and followed muslim theologians to ever live, explains the benefit of FGM in pretty much the same way (quoted in this fatwa: "Circumcision: how it is done and the rulings on it", https://islamqa.info/en/9412):

>«Shaykh al-Islam Ibn Taymiyah (may Allaah have mercy on him) was asked about whether women should be circumcised or not. He replied:
>«Yes, they should be circumcised, i.e., the top of the piece of skin that looks like a rooster's comb should be cut. The Messenger of Allaah (S) said to the woman who did circumcisions: "Leave something sticking out and do not go to extremes in cutting". [...]
>«That is because the purpose of circumcising a man is to make him clean from the impurity that may collect beneath the foreskin. But THE PURPOSE OF CIRCUMCISING WOMEN IS TO REGULATE THEIR DESIRE, because if a woman is not circumcised her desire will be strong
>«Hence the words "O son of an uncircumcised woman" [what a burn] are used as an insult, because the uncircumcised woman has stronger desire. Hence immoral actions are more common among the women of the Tatars and the Franks, that are not found among the Muslim women.»

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:39:43 No.201802652 ▶
File: date-pit.jpg (91 KB, 500x320)



And you shouldn't cut too severely only to not displease the husband:

>«If the circumcision is too severe, the desire is weakened altogether, which is UNPLEASING FOR MEN; but if it is cut without going to extremes in that, the purpose will be achieved, which is moderating desire.»

But what does it mean "leave something sticking out"? Should you cut only the prepuce of the clitoris? The entire clitoris but leave the labia minora flapping in the wind? Cut those too, except for a small part left sticking out like a snail's antenna?
The same fatwa helpfully explains:

>«In the case of a woman, it means cutting the skin that looks like the comb of a rooster at the top of the vagina, between the two labia; if it is cut the base of it should be left like a date pit.»

That sounds like removing the entire clitoris. Maybe this is why Reliance of the Traveller says to do exactly that.

Anyway, since Muhammad didn't bother being more clear about what he meant, muslim jurists keep slashing away to their heart's content at millions of defenseless vaginas every year. Several muslim countries have a prevalence of FGM higher than 90%. (https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Prevalence_of_female_genital_mutilation_by_country)
And the efforts of anti-FGM organizations keep crashing against muslims' hostility and accusations of imperialism, islamophobia, cultural-supremacism, and the usual word salad they learned from western liberals.

Even in Europe cases of FGM are on the rise: muslim immigrants do the job themselves with scissors or knifes. Of course, without anesthesia, disinfectants or other kuffar tricks. (http://www.niussp.org/article/present-and-future-of-female-genital-mutilation/)
Can't have their little girl called "cock's crest" in kindergarten, after all. Also, the older kids might think they're allowed to rape her because she's impure.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: qlqC8RHb) 02/01/19(Fri)23:40:42 No.201802737 ▶
File: mu was a feminist.jpg (40 KB, 667x406)



In conclusion, the life of a woman under islam can be summed up thus:

>0-9: property of her father, mutilated to keep her from being a slut.
>9-45: servant and sex slave of her husband, and jihadi-making factory.
>45+: not-particularly-valued property, desperate to not be thrown away.

I'm sure that there are many muslim women who live a nice life, but the point is that at every stage, they're at the complete mercy of a man. Like dogs, they have to hope they get a nice master who'll treat them kindly. Otherwise, they're screwed.

And before you say "kek serves them right we should do the same, muslims are right on this one", ask yourself if this is the kind of life you'd want for your sister or daughter. Genitally mutilated, beaten, forced to live as a cross between a fleshlight and a servant to some inbred with an IQ inferior to his shoe size who in the end might even toss her away as soon as she hits menopause to get a younger snatch to abuse.

It doesn't matter what the problem is, islam is always a step back. We'll never need this revolting, retarded, medieval death cult.

See you in the next lesson.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:12:17 No.203085471 ▶ >>203086128
File: Lesson 2 - Jihad.png (1.96 MB, 1318x6988)

Thread archived at:
http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/203085261

Let's start our lesson about muslims' third favorite pastime: murdering the shit out of relatives who "dishonored" them.

Muslims will tell you that honor killings are not islamic because murder is harshly punished under islam. True, but, as usual, they're forgetting to specify that only the murder of certain categories of people is forbidden:

>«The Prophet (pbuh) was asked about the great sins. He said, "They are: (1) To join others in worship with Allah, (2) To be undutiful to one's parents. (3) TO KILL A PERSON (WHICH ALLAH HAS FORBIDDEN TO KILL) (i.e. to commit the crime of murdering). (4) And to give a false witness."» [Sahih Bukhari 2653 – https://sunnah.com/bukhari/52/17]

This fatwa confirms:

>«Murder (killing a person deliberately), IF THE VICTIM IS A BELIEVER, is one of the greatest of major sins [...]» (https://islamqa.info/en/10923)

So it's a great sin only to kill A PERSON WHICH ALLAH HAS FORBIDDEN TO KILL. Meaning: dutiful muslims, obedient slaves and jizya-paying dhimmis. But killing "unworthy" people is more than allowed, as fiqh (legal) manuals explicitly say:

>«Worthy meaning those whose killing is unlawful, such as a trained hunting dog or other useful animal, while unworthy includes non-Muslims at war with the Muslims, APOSTATES from Islam, convicted married ADULTERERS, pigs, and biting dogs.» (Reliance of the Traveller, paragraph e12.8)

The following paragraph confirms that apostates and adulterers can be killed without repercussions, and specifies that the killing can be done even by people acting without the authority of the caliph.
This is an important point, because one of the most common apologetics about honor killings is that only the caliph or his officials can execute people, and not regular civilians. This shows that it's not true:

>«There is no expiation for killing SOMEONE WHO HAS LEFT ISLAM, a highwayman, or a CONVICTED MARRIED ADULTERER, even when SOMEONE BESIDES THE CALIPH kills him.» (Reliance of the Traveller, o5.4)

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:17:15 No.203085908 ▶ >>203087348
File: Lesson 3 - Muhammad.png (2.88 MB, 1293x9789)

After all, despite all the apologetic claims that stoning adulterers is not an islamic custom, Muhammad was very clear in many occasions about the punishment for adulterers:

>«[...] in case of married (persons) there is (a punishment) of one hundred lashes and then STONING (TO DEATH). And in case of unmarried persons, (the punishment) is one hundred lashes and exile for one year.» [Sahih Muslim 1690c - https://sunnah.com/muslim/29/19]

>«A man from the tribe of Bani Aslam came to Allah's Messenger (pbuh) and informed him that he had committed illegal sexual intercourse and bore witness four times against himself. Allah's Messenger (pbuh) ordered him to be STONED TO DEATH as he was a married Person.» [Bukhari 6814 - https://sunnah.com/bukhari/86/44]

>«Narrated Ash-Shu`bi: from `Ali when the latter stoned a lady to death on a Friday. `Ali said, "I have STONED her according to the tradition of Allah's Messenger (pbuh)".» [Bukhari 6812 - https://sunnah.com/bukhari/86/42]

Many other hadiths confirm this:
>In Bukhari 2695, 2724, 2314-5, 6633-4, 6827-8, 6835-6 and 7193-4 a man tells Muhammad that his unmarried son has been having sex with another man's wife. Muhammad orders the son to be whipped 100 times and the adulterous wife to be stoned to death.
>In at-Tirmidhi 1435 and Sahih Muslim 1695, Muhammad orders the stoning of a man who committed adultery and of a woman who got pregnant because of her adultery. As soon as the kid was born, she was stoned.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:17:56 No.203085967 ▶ >>203087348
File: Lesson 4 - The Quran and (...).png (2.51 MB, 1312x8870)

Muhammad loved stoning so much that he ordered the jews (who had stopped doing it) to revive this wonderful custom in the hadith Sunan Ibn Majah 20,2655 (https://sunnah.com/urn/1268750), also repeated in Abu Dawud 4448 and Sahih Muslim 1700a.

Apologists will insist that stoning adulterers is not prescribed in the quran. And indeed, the quran prescribes a different punishment for adulterous women: to wall them up inside their homes and leave them there until they die (4:15). But this punishment was later abrogated by all the sahih hadiths we've just examined, and this is why islamic law manuals clearly order to stone adulterers:

>«If the offender is someone with the capacity to remain chaste [meaning, someone who has a spouse with which to relieve their sexual impulses in a lawful way], then HE OR SHE IS STONED TO DEATH [...] If the offender is not someone with the capacity to remain chaste [someone not married], then the penalty consists of being scourged one hundred stripes and banished to a distance of at least 81 km./50 mi. for one year.» (Reliance of the Traveller, o12.2)

>«Allah, Exalted be He, has prescribed a severe punishment for adultery, namely STONING TO DEATH, or lashing and banishment in case of fornication. [...]
>«If the perpetrator of illegal sexual intercourse, male or female, is married and legally major (i.e. if the case is adultery), he/she is to be STONED TO DEATH.» (Saleh Al-Fawzan, "A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence", 2005, Vol. 2, Part X, Chapter 2, p. 594.)

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:18:35 No.203086022 ▶ >>203087348
File: Lesson 5 - Islam and Science.png (2.21 MB, 1298x8323)

So, the killing of adulterers and apostates is allowed and doesn't entail repercussions for the murderer.
These 2 categories might seem a bit too few to really engage in some satisfying honor killing, but we need to remember that, as we've seen in previous lessons, the criteria for considering someone a real muslim are pretty damn stringent, under islam. To be an apostate, you just need to violate the smallest rule Allah and Muhammad described in the quran or in a sahih hadith. After all, as the quran said:

>«But no, by your Lord, THEY WILL NOT (TRULY) BELIEVE until they make you, (O Muhammad), judge concerning that over which they dispute among themselves and then find within themselves no discomfort from what you have judged AND SUBMIT IN (FULL, WILLING) SUBMISSION.» (4:65)

You're not a real muslim unless you obey Muhammad in EVERYTHING with full submission.
You don't like some obligations, like having to pray 5 times a day, having to participate in jihad, having to wear the hijab, having to always obey your husband, not being able to leave the house without his permission, not being able to have infidel friends or to dress like them, etc., and you refuse to repent and behave like a good muslim? Sorry, you're an apostate. An "unworthy" individual that can (and should) be killed by any "real" muslim.

So even though murder is illegal, some kinds of murder are actually fine, and the penal codes of islamic countries had no choice but to adapt to what the quran and the sunnah say.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:19:00 No.203086051 ▶ >>203087348
File: Lesson 6 - The Dhimmis.png (1.62 MB, 1312x6709)

Let's take Jordan as an example. Technically, premeditated murder in Jordan is punishable by death, but its penal code exempts from the death penalty men who kill female relatives found committing adultery:

>«Articles 340 and 98 of the Jordanian Penal Code exempt or reduce the punishment of individuals convicted of murdering women in the name of honor.
>«Article 340(a) EXEMPTS FROM PUNISHMENT a perpetrator who discovers his wife, or one of his female relatives, committing adultery with another person, and kills, injures, or harms one or both of them. Article 340(b) reduces the sentence for the perpetrator of a murder, injury, or harm, if he discovers his wife, one of his sisters, or other relatives, with another man in an illegitimate bed.
>«And article 98 reduces the sentence for the perpetrator of a fit of fury crime committed in response to a wrongful and serious act on the part of the victim. [...]
>«The killer must also be directly related to the victim (father, husband, son or brother)»

Then the article makes a very important point:

>«NONE OF THESE LAWS SPECIFIES WHAT AN ILLEGITIMATE OR WRONGFUL ACT MIGHT BE, yet all three have been invoked to justify minimizing the punishment for honor crimes.» (https://www.refworld.org/docid/3ae6ad6348.html)

As with the word "fitnah", which can mean anything from open war against muslims to simply refusing to convert to islam, and is used as a reason to crucify and mutilate people who oppose islam in any way (as enjoined by quran 5:33), in the case of honor killings we're dealing with vague terms which can be used to excuse a wide variety of murders.
Thanks to this vague terminology, muslim men can kill any relative which has behaved in a way perceived as "dishonorable", from criticizing islam to neglecting their prayers, from wearing a pair of jeans to drinking a beer, from wanting to go to college to having an infidel bf/gf.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:19:35 No.203086107 ▶ >>203087348
File: Lesson 7 - Pedophilia.png (2.27 MB, 1303x8157)

In Jordan, men committing honour crimes receive short prison sentences even when the autopsy reveals that the woman killed for having improper sexual relations was actually a virgin. Which happens fairly often, since muslims' detective skills wouldn't exactly make Batman jealous. Often, a simple rumor is enough to trigger a murder:

>«Officials from Jordan's National Institute for Forensic Medicine said they had encountered several incidents where young girls had been killed ostensibly for having sexual relations with a man but autopsies had revealed THEY WERE VIRGINS.
>«But whether a murdered girl was a virgin or not holds little weight in the eyes of her family or indeed the court. "It is often found out that victims were virgins but when the court looks at the case, the sentences they give are very mild compared to the crime," said Rana Husseini, a journalist who has been campaigning to raise awareness of the custom.» (http://www.irinnews.org/report/70634/jordan-honour-killings-still-tolerated)

The same article clarifies that honor killings are not seen by islamic institutions as a problem to be fixed , but as a feature of their way of life:

«A Royal Commission on Human Rights, set up by King Abdullah, has already proposed stricter measures against honour killings. However, when the government introduced a bill outlining stiff penalties for honour killers, parliament rejected it outright, saying it would encourage adultery and create new social problems.» (http://www.irinnews.org/report/70634/jordan-honour-killings-still-tolerated)

Indeed, the best way to make women behave is to always leave a sword of Damocles hanging over their heads.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:20:04 No.203086156 ▶ >>203087348
File: Lesson 8 - Slavery.png (2.5 MB, 1308x9777)

As we've seen in the previous lesson, women are considered the property of men. The same is true for children, which are seen as their parents' property. Islamic legal manuals even state clearly that parents have the right to kill their kids whenever they consider it necessary to discipline them or to preserve the family's honor:

>«The following are not subject to retaliation: […] -4- a father or mother (or their fathers of mothers) FOR KILLING THEIR OFFSPRING, OR OFFSPRING'S OFFSPRING;» (Reliance of the Traveller, o1.2. Shafi school.)

But "Reliance" is a very old legal text. Maybe one written in the 21st century will have a more modern approach...

>«The heirs or the legal representatives of the killed person do not have the right of qisas (legal retribution) unless the following four conditions are met: […]
>«4- THE MURDERED PERSON MUST NOT BE ONE OF THE MURDERER'S CHILDREN OR DESCENDANTS. That is to say, none of the parents is to be killed in qisas for killing his/her son, daughter, or any of his/her descendants. […]
>«However, the son is to be killed in qisas when killing any of his parents […]»
(Saleh Al-Fawzan, "A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence", 2005, Vol. 2, Part IX, Chapter 2, pp. 530-1. Hanbali school.)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:20:44 No.203086215 ▶ >>203087348
File: Lesson 9 - Women 1.png (2.48 MB, 1304x9392)

But maybe we're misunderstanding, or this is only the opinion of the most backward schools of law. Let's see this Hanafi fatwa coming from a website claiming to adopt «balanced and moderate views, devoid of bias and extremism»:

>«If a father kills his son, then the following rulings apply:
>«1- According to the most preponderant opinion, a father is not killed because of him killing his son as per the Hadeeth: "A father is not to be killed for (the killing of) his son." (At-Tirmithi and Ibn Maajah) However, the Maaliki School of jurisprudence is of the view that if the father kills his son deliberately without having only the intention to discipline him, then he (the father) should be killed.
>«2- He is obligated to pay the Diyah [monetary compensation].»
("Ruling of a father killing his son", 2010. http://www.islamweb.net/en/fatwa/138307/)

So, a father who kills his son only has to pay a fine. No capital punishment and no prison. And even the most moderate opinion (the Maliki one) states that the father can escape death and jail simply by claiming that he didn't mean to kill the kid and that he was only trying to "discipline" him.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:21:30 No.203086295 ▶ >>203087348
File: Lesson 9 - Women 2.png (1.03 MB, 1296x4863)

This other Hanafi fatwa further explains (http://www.islamweb.net/en/fatwa/199565/):

>«The majority of the scholars are of the view that the father is not to be killed because of him killing his son, EVEN IF HE KILLED HIM DELIBERATELY.
>«That opinion is the most preponderant that is substantiated with pieces of evidence. Amongst them is that the Prophet (pbuh) said: "A father is not to be killed for (him killing) his son." (At-Tirmithi and others narrated it as Marfoo', i.e. attributed to the Prophet (pbuh) - Al-Albaani graded it Saheeh (sound))

>«In another narration reported by Ad-Daaraqutni: "…even if he killed him intentionally."

>«It was reported in another narration that a man had struck his son with his sword and killed him. Then the case was taken to 'Umar may Allaah be pleased with him who said: "Had I not heard the Messenger of Allaah, sallallaahu 'alayhi wa sallam, saying: "A father is not to be killed for (him killing) his son", I would have killed you before you leave." (Ahmad)

>«Maaliki scholars disagreed with the majority of the scholars.» [We've examined their opinion in the previous fatwa.]

The hadith mentioned in these fatwas is this:

>«The Messenger of Allah (pbuh) judged that the son is to suffer retaliation for (killing) his father, but THE FATHER IS NOT TO SUFFER RETALIATION FOR (KILLING) HIS SON.» [at-Tirmidhi 1399 - https://sunnah.com/tirmidhi/16/15 Also: Ibn Majah 21,2763]

Some hadith scholars classified it as da'if (weak), but others considered it sahih (undeniable), and this is why the most preponderant opinions by the Hanafi, Hanbali and Shafi schools of law are based on it. (And even the Maliki, as we've seen, is not far behind: all a father has to do to avoid prison after killing his kids is to say: «But I just wanted to discipline them.»)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:22:05 No.203086358 ▶ >>203087348
File: Ayesha Siddiq burned with(...).jpg (238 KB, 632x518)

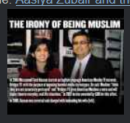


The fatwa continues, showing that the belief that children are the property of parents can generate some seriously convoluted rulings:

>«On the other hand, if one of the spouses killed the other, the killer will be killed UNLESS THE KILLER HAS A CHILD FROM THE OTHER and thus the killer will not be killed for killing the other.
>«Ibn Qudaamah may Allaah have mercy upon him said in Al-Mughni: "If one of the parents killed the other and they have a child, then Qisaas [retaliation] will not be obligatory. That is because if it is obligatory, it (Qisaas) will be the right of the child and THERE IS NO QISAAS FOR THE CHILD AGAINST ANY OF HIS PARENTS because neither of them is to be killed for killing him, then how will he be given the right to kill them for killing other than him?"»

So kids can't exact retribution against their parents in any case. Even at the cost of leaving the person who murders his spouse unpunished. Even that is better than giving kids the right to retaliate against their parents. What would happen to society otherwise?

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:22:23 No.203086389 ▶ >>203087348
File: Aasiya Zubair and the hus(...).jpg (86 KB, 540x491)



After reading these amazing fatwas, a reader had a doubt: "Ok for the father, but what about the mother who kills her children? Is she punished?". This other fatwa clarifies the issue:

>«THIS RULING APPLIES TO BOTH PARENTS, and the wording of the Hadeeth that was mentioned in this regard as reported in Musnad Imaam Ahmad and Sunan At-Tirmithi may Allaah have mercy upon them is as follows: "A parent is not to be killed for (killing) his son." The word 'parent' includes both the father and the mother.
>«Among the meanings that the jurists may Allaah have mercy upon them mentioned while justifying this ruling, is their statement: "The parents are the reason for the existence of the child; so the child should not be a reason for their execution." This meaning applies to both parents.»
(http://www.islamweb.net/en/fatwa/200403/)

Islam works according to the principle "if I made you, I can unmake you".

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:22:42 No.203086425 ▶ >>203087348
File: Amina and Sarah Said kill(...).jpg (21 KB, 300x225)



So sunni islam even now still thinks that parents shouldn't be punished for killing their kids, nor the grandparents for killing their grandkids. Ok.
But what about shia islam?

>«Condition of retaliation: […] The slayer is not the father of the slain, nor the paternal grandfather.»
(Ayatollah Khomeini, "Resaleh Towzih Al-Massael" (A Clarification of Questions), Appendix II, paragraph 2.3)

Shia islam agrees with its mortal sunni enemy that the father and the grandfather have the right to kill their kids/grandkids.

To sum it up, islam considers anyone who deviates even slightly from the orders of Muhammad and Allah an "apostate", and gives all devout muslims the right to kill them.
Plus, it specifically gives parents the right to kill their kids with no repercussions.
Hmm... I wonder what results such rules will have.

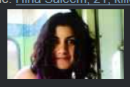
■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:23:07 No.203086462 ▶ >>203087348
File: Heshu Yones, 16 yo, kille(...).jpg (12 KB, 150x378)



There is no way to know how prevalent honor killings are in muslim societies, for the simple reasons that (like FGM and other issues), muslim institutions often don't report these incidents. The murder is swept under the rug and the murderer is tacitly acquitted. «In many cases, the women are buried in unmarked graves and all records of their existence are wiped out».
Even when the police actually investigates the murder, sentences are always very light, not only because in islam you can't be executed for killing your wives or children, but also because «The teenage brothers of victims are frequently directed to commit the murder because, as minors, they would be subject to considerably lighter sentencing if there is legal action. Typically, they would serve only three months to a year.» (https://www.nationalgeographic.com/culture/2002/02/thousands-of-women-killed-for-family-honor/)

Even without precise data, we know that honor killings of all kinds (acid attacks, stoning, stabbing, shooting, strangling) are commonplace in muslim societies the world over. (See: https://www.ohchr.org/Documents/Issues/Women/A.HRC.20.16_En.pdf or any other report on the issue by human rights organizations.)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:23:32 No.203086498 ▶ >>203087348
File: Hina Saleem, 21, killed f(...).jpg (23 KB, 512x309)



To really understand honor killings, we must first understand the arab notion of "honor".
Arab societies consider two kinds of honor: sharaf and 'ird:

>«Sharaf relates to the honor of a social unit, such as the Arab tribe or family, as well as individuals, and it can fluctuate up or down. A failure by an individual to follow what is defined as adequate moral conduct weakens the social status of the family or tribal unit. On the other hand, the family's sharaf may be increased by model behavior such as hospitality, generosity, courage in battle, etc.
>«In sum, sharaf translates roughly as the Western concept of "DIGNITY."

>«In contrast, 'ird relates only to the honor of women and its value can only decrease. It translates roughly as the Western concept of "CHASTITY" or "PURITY." And as with chastity or purity, exemplary moral behavior cannot increase a woman's 'ird but misconduct reduces it.

>«In addition, 'ird trumps sharaf: the honor of the Arab family or tribe, the respect accorded it, can be gravely damaged when one of its women's chastity is violated or when her reputation is tainted. Consequently, a violation of a woman's honor requires severe action.» (https://www.meforum.org/50/honor-murders-why-the-perps-get-off-easy)

And this is why honor killers often get off scot free: they're simply defending the honor of their family/community.
The community pressure to kill the dishonorable member of the family is often described as unbearable by the murderers. Here are a few examples (quoted in https://www.meforum.org/50/honor-murders-why-the-perps-get-off-easy):

>An Egyptian man who strangled his unmarried pregnant daughter and then cut her corpse in eight pieces and threw them in the toilet explained his gesture this way: «Shame kept following me wherever I went (before the murder). The village's people had no mercy on me. They were making jokes and mocking me. I couldn't bear it and decided to put an end to this shame.» (Al-Hayat al-Jadida, May 6, 2000)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:23:54 No.203086545 ▶ >>203087348
File: Maja Bradaric, 16, killed(...).jpg (17 KB, 279x379)



>A Jordanian murdered his sister who was raped by another brother and then turned into a prostitute by the man they married her off to in order to clean her honor.
>The murderer confessed that if he had to go through it all again he would not kill her, but rather would kill his father, mother, uncles, and all the relatives that pressured him to murder and led him to jail. Instead of killing his sister and going to jail, he said he should have «tied her with a rope like a goat and let her spend her life like that until she dies.» (Ash-Sh'ab (Ramallah), July 24, 2000)

>A young Palestinian who murdered his sister who had been sexually assaulted: "Before the incident, I drank tea and it tasted bitter because my honor was violated. After the killing I felt much better... I don't wish anybody the mental state I was in. I was under tremendous mental pressure." (Al-Hayat al-Jadida, June 12, 1999)

>Another Palestinian who murdered his sister: «I had to kill her because I was the oldest [male] member of the family. My only motive to kill her was (my desire) to get rid of what people were saying. They were blaming me that I was encouraging her to fornicate... I let her choose the way I would get rid of her: slitting her throat or poisoning her. She chose the poison.» (Ar-Risala (Gaza), June 11, 1998)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:24:20 No.203086584 ▶ >>203087348
File: Mohammed Riaz killed his (...).jpg (20 KB, 242x273)



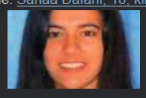
Liberal and feminist groups often conflate islamic honor killings with western domestic violence and try to make it look like the problem isn't islam but "toxic masculinity". They claim that women and children are abused and killed in western societies as well. They claim that the Alabama redneck beating his wife (one of the few stereotypes we're allowed to make fun of, according to the turboliberal dogma) is identical to the muslim father/brother/husband who kills a female relative because she dishonored him.

Needless to say, this is a false equivalency. Islamic honor killings have many important peculiarities which distinguish them from western-style domestic violence and femicide (retarded word which implies that the murder of a female is qualitatively different from the murder of a man).

A study by Phyllis Chesler (a writer and psychotherapist who made the mistake of marrying an afghan muslim and only later realized the true face of islam), shows clearly that islamic honor killings are completely different from western domestic violence in motivation, method, age of the victim, relation with the murderer, etc. (https://phyllis-chesler.com/articles/are-honor-killings-simply-domestic-violence):

>1) The victim is killed for "living like a kafir", which is expressly forbidden by both quran and sunnah.
As stated in quran 3:28, 3:118-120, 4:144, 5:51, 60:1, and in the hadith by Abu Dawud n. 2787 (https://sunnah.com/abudawud/15/311), living like an infidel makes you guilty.
In the West, there simply isn't a pattern of fathers killing their teenage daughters because of their lifestyle, the music they listen to, the clothes they wear (or don't wear), their sexual behavior, or simply for seeking higher education, for wanting to move out or for refusing an arranged marriage. Only in islam there is an extremely strong pattern of this kind of murder. Most victims of islamically motivated honor killings are teenage girls who "acted too western".

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:24:39 No.203086608 ▶ >>203087348
File: Sanaa Dafani, 18, killed (...).jpg (22 KB, 670x400)



>2) Honor killing is a communal activity.
In the West, wives and daughters are beaten because of substance abuse, mental health issues, or simply because the abuser is a sociopath who enjoys hurting others. The cause is INDIVIDUAL, not cultural. But in islam, women and kids are beaten and killed for religious reasons, because islam's holy books state clearly that women and children are men's property, and that men have the duty to discipline them and make them live like good muslims. Matters of honor are considered collective, not individual. The rights of the family, clan or community supplant individual human rights.
And the murder is usually a group activity: «only honor killings involve multiple family members. Fathers, mothers, brothers, male cousins, uncles, and sometimes even grandfathers commit the murder, but MOTHERS AND SISTERS MAY LOBBY FOR THE KILLING [Odd, I thought the problem was "toxic masculinity"]. Some mothers collaborate in the murder in a hands-on way and may assist in the getaway. In some cases, taxi drivers, neighbors, and mosque members prevent the targeted woman from fleeing, report her whereabouts to her family, and subsequently conspire to thwart police investigations.» (Brandon and Hafez, "Crimes of the Community", p. 94, quoted in https://www.meforum.org/2067/are-honor-killings-simply-domestic-violence)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:25:07 No.203086656 ▶ >>203087348
File: Shafilea Ahmed, 16 yo, ki(...).jpg (31 KB, 640x494)



>3) The murderer is often helped by members of the victim's family.
Often, the murderer IS a member of the victim's family. Married women suspected of committing adultery are killed not only by their husbands, but by their own brothers, sisters, mothers and fathers. Even when the murderer is the husband, the woman's relatives often condone it.
See for example the case of Samia Imran, a 28 year old married woman with two kids who wanted to divorce her drug-addict, violent husband. Her own mother (who is a doctor, not an uneducated poor soul who doesn't know any better) lured her into the office of a lawyer and then helped the murderer shoot her in the face in broad daylight. Because her divorce would've shamed her family.

>4) The killing is threatened for a long time, planned and performed deliberately.
While most infanticides and uxoricides in western societies are the result of mental illness or rage outbursts, in muslim cultures they're usually intentional and coldly planned. The victims also had months or years of warnings from their murderers, who typically kept threatening them to kill them if they didn't stop a certain behavior.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:25:31 No.203086700 ▶ >>203087348
File: Sohane Benziane, 17 yo, r(...).jpg (63 KB, 763x750)



>5) The murderers are not ashamed nor stigmatized; they're often praised.
«In the West, wife batterers are ostracized. Here, there is an important difference in honor crimes. Muslims who commit or assist in the commission of honor killings view these killings as heroic and even view the murder as the fulfillment of a religious obligation. A Turkish study of prisoners found no social stigma attached to honor murderers.» (https://www.meforum.org/2067/are-honor-killings-simply-domestic-violence)

After all, they're following the Word of Allah and the example of the Prophet, who, as we've seen, ordered the killing of many an adulterer and "hypocrite" (munafiq, somebody who claims to be muslim but doesn't respect one or more islamic obligations). They usually consider themselves the real victims: the woman's actions had ruined their reputation, so they had to punish her.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:25:53 No.203086741 ▶ >>203087348
File: Gul Meena, forced to marr(...).jpg (196 KB, 550x347)



Liberals who insist that honor killings also happen in the West are either lying or forgetting to add that they happen WITHIN IMMIGRANT ISLAMIC COMMUNITIES. As with other muslim customs (FMG, child brides, polygamy), honor killings are also coming into the West together with the millions of immigrants our politician inoculate in our societies:

>«In the West in the 1989-2009 period, 76 individual or groups of perpetrators murdered 100 victims. Of these perpetrators, 37% came from Pakistan, 17% had Iraqi origin, 12% had Turkish origin and 11% had Afghan origins. The remaining 25% came from Albania, Algeria, Bosnia, Egypt, Ethiopia, Guyana, India, Iran, Morocco and Palestine (West Bank).» (https://www.meforum.org/2646/worldwide-trends-in-honor-killings)

>«According to Phyllis Chesler's "Worldwide Trends in Honor Killings" in Middle East Quarterly (Spring 2010), 91 percent of honour killings are committed by Muslims worldwide.» (http://www.canadafreepress.com/index.php/article/43207) (The rest is done by hindus and sikhs.)

>«Honour killings are not strictly a Muslim phenomenon [hindus and sikhs do it too], but they are today overwhelmingly so in the West, where 95% of honour killings are perpetrated by Muslim fathers and brothers or their proxies.» (https://nationalpost.com/opinion/barbara-kay-continue-calling-honour-killings-by-its-rightful-name)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: Gn9P0CuU) 02/13/19(Wed)23:26:18 No.203086772 ▶ >>203087348
File: acid is love.jpg (50 KB, 480x720)



And the average muslim's opinion on the matter hasn't much changed in the past 14 centuries. Among muslims who prefer sharia over secular laws, stoning women for adultery is favored by 89% in Pakistan, 85% in Afghanistan, 81% in Egypt, 67% in Jordan, ~50% in "moderate" Indonesia, Malaysia and Thailand, 58% in Iraq, 44% in Tunisia, 29% in Turkey, and 26% in Russia.
Honor killing also has a distinct gender bias. Killing females for sex outside of marriage is favored over killing males in almost every islamic country. Over half of Muslims surveyed believed that honor killings over sex were at least partially justified.
(Pew Research, 2013. http://www.pewforum.org/uploadedFiles/Topics/Religious_Affiliation/Muslim/worlds-muslims-religion-politics-society-full-report.pdf)

Nothing surprising here. After all, islam is the "perfect, eternal religion". Of course its rulings wouldn't change much over the centuries.

The same is true for the laws against the LGBTQIARSOAN&£°®+ crowd, known by sane people as "faggots and dykes". We'll examine islam's (confused, very confused) hate boner for them in the next lesson.
See ya.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:28:41 No.205236698 ▶
File: Lesson 2 - Jihad.png (1.96 MB, 1318x6988)

Man, does islam hate faggots and dykes. Yessir. Hates them with a passion. The quran is very clear:

>«Why do you men LUST AFTER FELLOW MEN, and leave those whom Allah has created for you to be your wives? Nay, you are a trespassing people!» (26:165-166)

>«And remember when Lot scolded the men of his people, saying, "Do you commit a shameful deed that no man has ever done before? Verily, YOU PRACTISE YOUR LUST ON MEN INSTEAD OF WOMEN. Nay, but you are a people transgressing beyond bounds (by committing great sins)". [...] And We rained down on them a rain (of stones).» (7:80-84)

With the "people of Lot" the quran means the city of Sodom, notorious for the homonym practice.
The story of how Allah pelted all them faggots with a rain of stones is repeated in quran 15:58-74, 27:55-58 and 29:40, because, as we've seen in the fourth lesson, the quran is nothing but a collection of rules that Muhammad considered socially, politically or militarily convenient, privileges for himself, and old legends taken from other religions. All mixed together without too much care for coherence or continuity, because Muhammad "revealed" whatever was on his mind in a certain moment, and he clearly spent a lot of time thinking about faggots and how much he hated them.

He confirmed his hatred for fruits in the sunnah as well, several times and in unequivocal terms:

>[Abu Dawud 4462] «The Prophet said: If you find anyone doing as Lot's people did, KILL THE ONE WHO DOES IT, AND THE ONE TO WHOM IT IS DONE.» (Degree: hasan (solid) according to some scholars, sahih (undeniable) according to others. https://sunnah.com/abudawud/40/112)

>[Sahih Bukhari 5886] «The Prophet CURSED EFFEMINATE MEN (those men who are in the similitude (assume the manners of women) AND THOSE WOMEN WHO ASSUME THE MANNERS OF MEN, and he said, "Turn them out of your houses".» (Degree: sahih, undeniable. https://sunnah.com/bukhari/77/103)

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:29:19 No.205236766 ▶
File: Lesson 3 - Muhammad.png (2.88 MB, 1293x9789)

>[at-Tirmidhi 1456] «The Messenger of Allah (pbuh) said: "Whomever you find doing the actions of the people of Lut then KILL THE ONE DOING IT, AND THE ONE IT IS DONE TO."» (Degree: hasan, solid. https://sunnah.com/tirmidhi/17/40)

>[Al-Muwatta 41,1513] «Malik related to me that he asked Ibn Shihab about someone who committed sodomy. Ibn Shihab said, "HE IS TO BE STONED, whether or not he is muhsan [married]."» (https://sunnah.com/malik/41)

>[Sahih Muslim 338a] «The Messenger of Allah (pbuh) said: "A man should not see the private parts of another man, and a woman should not see the private parts of another woman, and a man should not lie with another man under one covering, and a woman should not lie with another woman under one covering".» (Degree: sahih, undeniable. https://sunnah.com/muslim/3/90)

>[Ibn Majah 20,2658] «The Messenger of Allah (pbuh) said: "Whoever you find doing the action of the people of Lut, KILL the one who does it, and the one to whom it is done."» (Degree: hasan, solid. https://sunnah.com/urn/1268780)

So islamic jurists have a very solid theological basis to build upon when it comes to faggotry. And this is why their legal texts clearly condemn faggots and dykes in no uncertain terms:

>«[…] There is consensus among both Muslims and the followers of all other religions that sodomy is an enormity. It is even viler and uglier than adultery.» (Reliance of the Traveller p17.1)

>«The Prophet (pbuh) said:
>«-1- "Kill the one who sodomizes and the one who lets it be done to him."
>«-2- "May Allah curse him who does what Lot's people did."
>«-3- "Lesbianism by women is adultery between them."» (Reliance of the Traveller p17.3)

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:30:01 No.205236848 ▶
File: Lesson 4 - The Quran and (...).png (2.51 MB, 1312x8870)

Newer manuals haven't changed their view of the matter:

>«Just as the prescribed punishment [it had just discussed stoning to death] is to be executed in case of zina (adultery or fornication) when its conditions are fulfilled, it is to be executed in case of sodomy, namely having anal sex, which is an evil crime and an ugly perversion contradictory to natural disposition.
[Here it quotes the quranic verses we've already seen.]
>«[...] In addiction to this, the Messenger of Allah (pbuh) cursed both the one who practices sodomy and his partner. […] The most valid opinion maintained by the Prophet's Companions is that BOTH THOSE WHO PRACTICE SODOMY ARE TO BE KILLED» (Saleh Al-Fawzan, "A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence", Al-Maiman Publishing House, Riyadh, 2005, Vol. 2, Part X, Chapter 2, pp. 600-1.)

Shia islam (as is almost invariably the case) agrees with its mortal sunni enemy:

>«A man must not look upon the body of another man with lustful intent. Likewise, a woman may not look upon another woman with such intent.» (Ayatollah Khomeini, "The Little Green Book – Selected Fatwas", Bantam Books, 1985 (PDF edition), p. 58.)

This fatwa explains that not only sodomy, but homosexuality in general is a sin of apocalyptic proportions:

>«The crime of homosexuality is one of the greatest of crimes, the worst of sins and the most abhorrent of deeds, and Allaah punished those who did it in a way that He did not punish other nations [with a rain of stones].
>«It is indicative of violation of the fitrah, total misguidance, weak intellect and lack of religious commitment, and it is a sign of doom and deprivation of the mercy of Allaah.» (https://islamqa.info/en/answers/38622/the-punishment-for-homosexuality)

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:30:29 No.205236895 ▶
File: Lesson 5 - Islam and Science.png (2.21 MB, 1298x8323)

But although all muslim scholars agreed that fairies should be punished, the exact manner of doing so was at the center of heated diatribes. From the same fatwa:

>«The Sahaabah [Companions of the Prophet] were unanimously agreed on the execution of homosexuals, but they differed as to how they were to be executed.
>«Some of them were of the view that they should be BURNED WITH FIRE, which was the view of ʻAli (may Allaah be pleased with him) and also of Abu Bakr (may Allaah be pleased with him), as we shall see below.
>«And some of them thought that they should be THROWN DOWN FROM A HIGH PLACE then have stones thrown at them. This was the view of Ibn ʻAbbaas (may Allaah be pleased with him).
>«Some of them thought that they should be STONED TO DEATH, which was narrated from both ʻAli and Ibn ʻAbbaas (may Allaah be pleased with them).»

Some modern jurists cut this gordian knot by using all these methods one after another. Others pick the one they consider more theologically solid. Others presumably make a dice-party out of it (it's what I'd do).
The only law school who maybe doesn't kill homosexuals is the Hanafi, which says that homosexuals should be sentenced to a punishment less severe than the one prescribed for adultery (so, less severe than stoning to death) and that the judge has the freedom to decide which punishment to use. But all islamic schools of law agree that homosexuality is a major sin and must be harshly punished.

Some muslims don't think it's fair that the passive recipient of sodomy should be killed like the sodomizer, but the same fatwa explains that it's actually a kindness because «if a man commits sodomy with another man, in effect he kills him in such a way that there is no hope of life after that, unlike murder where the victim is wronged and is a martyr.»
Getting your shit pushed in ruins your earthly and heavenly life, so it's better to be swiftly executed.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:31:02 No.205236938 ▶
File: Lesson 6 - The Dhimmis.png (1.62 MB, 1312x6709)

Islam's bloody attitude against our beloved rainbow-colored degenerates is obviously very embarrassing for the muslim preachers/writers hellbent on spreading their religion in the too-tolerant-for-his-own-good West. So much that several Taqiyya (sacred dissimulation) devotees try to make it look as if the quran only enjoins a mild punishment against the sausage-hiders.
To do that, they often present a misleading translation of quran 4:16 in this vein:

>«And the two men who commit sexual acts between them, dishonor them both. But if they repent and correct themselves, leave them alone. Allah is Merciful.»

But the actual translations say something a bit different:

>«And the two persons (man and woman) among you who commit illegal sexual intercourse, punish them both. And if they repent (promise Allah that they will never repeat, i.e. commit illegal sexual intercourse and other similar sins) and do righteous good deeds, leave them alone.» (Muhsin Khan translation)

>«And the two among you who commit this sin—discipline them.» (Mustafa Khattab translation)

>«And as for the two of you who are guilty thereof, punish them both.» (Pickthall translation)

>«And the two who commit it among you, dishonor them both.» (Sahih International translation)

>«Those two of you who commit it, chastise both of them.» (Usmani translation)

Only the Yusuf Ali and the Abdul Haleem translations speak of "two men" being guilty of lewdness. The wording is indeed ambiguous, but the fact that the immediately preceding verse (4:15) was talking about young women having premarital sex, and the fact that this surah is titled "The Women" and its goal is to establish the appropriate female behavior, should both be a clue that 4:16 is not saying that homosexual men should only get a minor punishment. And indeed, no islamic law school says so. (This is the crucial detail.)

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:31:37 No.205236995 ▶
File: Lesson 7 - Pedophilia.png (2.27 MB, 1303x8157)

To be fair, the tafsir by Ibn Kathir does mention that according to some scholars verse 4:16 was revealed «about the case of two men who do it», but it also specifies that «This was the ruling until Allah abrogated it with flogging or stoning». (https://quranx.com/Tafsir/Kathir/4.16) In other words, this mild punishment was abrogated in favor of the death penalty by all the hadiths we've already examined. So the law about homosexuals remains what we've already seen. Plus, other seminal scholars, like Al-Tabari, disagree and insist that 4:16 talks about a man and a woman having premarital sex.
To sum it up, verse 4:16 is nothing but another case of dishonest muslim preachers twisting ambiguous wording to their ends and ignoring that a verse very convenient for their agenda was actually abrogated and no longer holds any legal value.

Another common apologetics is that islam doesn't even contemplate the existence of homosexual orientation, so how could it condemn it? This is another excuse very similar to the one which says that islam doesn't even contemplate the concept of "blasphemy", and therefore it must be a very tolerant religion (except that any slight deviation from orthodoxy is considered straight apostasy). Islam doesn't even have the concept of "marital rape". Does that mean muslim husbands never rape their own wives by forcing them to have sex?

Islam refuses the idea that there could be men hardwired to be attracted to other men, or women hardwired to be attracted to other women, because it claims that Allah would never create something which goes against His own laws. But it still forbids and punishes any homosexual behavior, any manifestation of that sexual orientation whose existence it denies.
So the fact that islam refuses to accept that natural born gays exist, doesn't make it tolerant towards them like your "moderate" imams would led you to believe.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:32:03 No.205237032 ▶
File: Ottoman pastime.jpg (175 KB, 546x899)



Another common apologetic argument is the fact that historically islamic cultures have been very gay friendly. Even downright faggotish. So how could they be against gays?

Now, it's true that (to the utmost embarrassment of contemporary muslims), several muslim cultures in the past centuries have practiced and even glorified homosexuality. The Ottomans especially, as we can see in pic related, didn't mind buttfuckery at all. Sultan Mehmed II is described by multiple independent medieval sources as having strong homosexual appetites (despite having wife and kids), and to celebrate the seizure of Constantinople he ordered byzantine official Lukas Notaras to bring him his 14 year old son, renowned for his beauty, because he wanted to sodomize him (Notaras refused, and so Mehmed raped his son and beheaded him).

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:33:20 No.205237157 ▶
File: islam is gaaaay.jpg (407 KB, 800x1252)



And the one commonly considered the greatest arab poet who ever lived, Abu Nuwas, was a faggot of such flaming quality that he dared to elatedly magnify fucking boys in his poems. One example among many:

>O the joy of sodomy!
>So now be sodomites, you Arabs.
>Turn not away from it–
>therein is wondrous pleasure.
>Take some coy lad with kiss-curls
>twisting on his temple
>and ride as he stands like some gazelle
>standing to her mate.
>A lad whom all can see girt with sword
>and belt not like your whore who has
>to go veiled.
>Make for smooth-faced boys and do your
>very best to mount them, for women are
>the mounts of the devils
(Abu Nuwas, "The Perfumed Garden")

By the way, Abu Nuwas was the lover of Al-Amin, the sixth Abbasid caliph (who was notoriously gay despite having wives, to the chagrin of his mother).
When he wasn't fucking the caliph, Nuwas also sang the praise of drinking wine. That doesn't mean islam has always been very tolerant of homosexuality and alcohol consumption. It just means that several muslim cultures during the centuries have followed degraded, watered down versions of the original islam.

In the history of islam, there have been several openly homosexual personalities (See this brief summary: https://web.archive.org/web/20160321020051/http://islamandhomosexuality.com/5-queer-muslims-history/). But these historical anomalies don't change the fact that orthodox islam, the one derived from its holy texts, is unequivocally and violently against homosexuality.

This despite the fact that (as seen in pic related) homosexual behavior is pretty much endemic in muslim cultures, as a collateral effect of polygamy. Since the wealthiest men can accumulate many women for themselves, there are hundreds of thousand of destitute males without a chance to find pussy. It's inevitable that to get sexual release, they'll seek other avenues.
Muslim countries are essentially huge prisons, from a sexual point of view. Many men will become prison gays.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:33:49 No.205237213 ▶
File: Lesson 8 - Slavery.png (2.5 MB, 1308x9777)

Even more embarrassing for the muslims is the fact that the quran itself in some passages sounds pretty damn gay.
In verses 52:17-24, for example, the quran describes the Paradise that awaits devout muslims: a place of riches, jewels, wine which doesn't cause hangovers, and great food. Much spiritual, very holy. Islam is truly the noblest religion. And in the end, 52:24 specifies that the muslims will be served by beautiful boys:

>«Round about them will serve, (devoted) to them, YOUNG MALE SERVANTS (HANDSOME) AS PEARLS well-guarded.» (Yusuf Ali translation)

>«Youths AS FAIR AS HIDDEN PEARLS will be set apart to wait upon them» (Maududi translation)

>«Devoted YOUTHS LIKE HIDDEN PEARLS wait on them.» (Abdul Haleem translation)

56:17 paints the same picture:

>«They will be served by IMMORTAL BOYS» (Muhsin Khan)

>«There will circulate among them YOUNG BOYS MADE ETERNAL» (Sahih International)

>«IMMORTAL BOYS will rotate around them» (Taqi Usmani)

76:19 repeats that these immortal boys are so beautiful they can be compared to pearls:

>«And round about them will (serve) boys of everlasting youth. If you see them, you would think them scattered PEARLS.» (Muhsin Khan)

>«And round about them will (serve) youths of perpetual (freshness): If thou seest them, thou wouldst think them scattered PEARLS.» (Yusuf Ali)

>«They will be waited on by eternal youths. If you saw them, you would think they were scattered PEARLS.» (Mustafa Khattab)

>«There will circulate among them young boys made eternal. When you see them, you would think them (AS BEAUTIFUL AS) SCATTERED PEARLS.» (Sahih International)

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:34:24 No.205237278 ▶
File: Lesson 9 - Women 1.png (2.48 MB, 1304x9392)

This pearl business is embarrassing to muslims for the simple reason that the "houris", the gorgeous virgins reserved for the martyrs' eternal orgies, are also described in those exact terms in 56:22-23:

>«And (there will be) Houris (fair females) with wide, lovely eyes (as wives for the pious), like unto preserved PEARLS.» (Muhsin Khan)

>«And (for them are) fair women with large, (beautiful) eyes, the likenesses of PEARLS well-protected.» (Sahih International)

>«And there shall be wide-eyed maidens, BEAUTIFUL AS PEARLS hidden in their shells.» (Maududi)

The terminology the quran chooses when talking about these immortal, beautiful boys is therefore quite revealing. One might suspect that their task won't simply be to serve beverages.

Islam has pretty clear ideas about how to punish gays. About other things, he's still very confused. He's a young religion, after all, give him a break. He needs to find himself.
And it's not gay if you say "inshallah" before the balls touch.

A more complicated issue is transsexualism. Since it's such a recent phenomenon, opinions differ.
Some muslim scholars deny the existence of transsexuals, because Allah created only 2 sexes and therefore 2 genders. Others conflate them with hermaphrodites (the mukhannathun) and conclude that Allah evidently has no problem with them, since occasionally he does create them. Recently, fifty pakistani "scholars" have sought a compromise declaring that transgender marriage is valid if one spouse shows "visible signs of being a male" and the other "visible signs of being a female".
(https://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/2016/06/27/pakistani-clerics-declare-transgender-marriages-legal-in-islam/)
But orthodox islam still hasn't reached a final position on the latest flavor of freaks.

This concludes our last lesson.

Stay tuned for the Appendix and Glossary.

Professor.Kafir IpjIvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:34:48 No.205237322 ▶
File: Lesson 9 - Women 2.png (1.03 MB, 1296x4863)

Thread archived at:
http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/205236463

>APPENDIX I
>The Universal Declaration of Human Rights, and how islam contradicts pretty much every line.

This will be sort of a summary of the entire course. We'll examine the Universal Declaration of Human Rights proclaimed by the United Nations General Assembly in Paris on 10 December 1948 and point out every right violated by islam. We've already examined all the islamic laws and principles we'll mention.
Original Declaration here: http://www.un.org/en/universal-declaration-human-rights/

>Preamble.
(blah blah everyone is equal and nobody can be stripped of the following rights.)

>ARTICLE 1
>All human beings are born free and equal in dignity and rights.
Nope. Islam clearly says that muslims are superior on all accounts and that the life of a believer is worth more than the life of an unbeliever. (Ibn Majah 21,2762. At-Tirmidhi 1413. Bukhari 6915. All sahih hadiths.)
>They are endowed with reason and conscience and should act towards one another in a spirit of brotherhood.
Nope. Islam forbids muslims to be friends or allies with unbelievers, and describes them as "the worst of living creatures" (quran 8:55, 3:28, 3:118, 4:144, 40:35. Abu Dawud 2787).

>ARTICLE 2
>Everyone is entitled to all the rights and freedoms set forth in this Declaration, without distinction of any kind, such as race, colour, sex, language, religion, political or other opinion, national or social origin, property, birth or other status.
Nope. If you're an unbeliever, you're entitled only to death or to submission as a dhimmi, with your rights severely reduced compared to those of muslims. (Quran 2:193, 5:33, 8:12, 8:39, 9:5, 9:29, 9:123, 47:4. Also Bukhari 1399-1400, 392, 2946, 6924-5, 7284-5. Sahih Muslim 1,31. At-Tirmidhi 2606, 2607, 2608 and 5,44,3341.)
(Plus, since the quran brags about being the Word of Allah given to mankind in arabic (12:2), it has created a strong racial prejudice against any other ethnicity.)

Professor.Kafir IpjIvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:35:25 No.205237378 ▶
File: Lesson 10 - Honor killings.png (1.97 MB, 1320x7198)

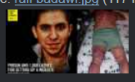
>Furthermore, no distinction shall be made on the basis of the political, jurisdictional or international status of the country or territory to which a person belongs, whether it be independent, trust, non-self-governing or under any other limitation of sovereignty.
If you're an unbeliever who lives in an unbelieving country, the caliph has the DUTY to wage war against you at least once every 10 years (Reliance of the Traveller o9.1, o9.9, o9.16. "A Summary of Islamic Jurisprudence" Vol. 1, Part VI, p. 477).
Also, since you "wage war on Allah" simply by existing, quran 5:33 and 9:5 enjoin muslims to ambush you, besiege you, kill you, crucify you and mutilate you at any time and in any place, without needing a formal declaration of war. And your women can be raped. And enslaved. Like your children.

>ARTICLE 3
>Everyone has the right to life, liberty and security of person.
Nope. Anybody who disagrees with orthodox islam (quran+sunnah+ijma) on any point is an apostate and must be killed. Anybody who commits what islam considers a "deathly sin" (homosexuality, adultery, criticism of islam or Muhammad, living like a kuffar, dressing like them, etc.) must also be killed.
Wives and kids in particular have no right to life, liberty or security: they're essentially the property of their father/husband, and if they commit any action seen as "dishonorable", they can be killed without consequences for the murderer.

>ARTICLE 4
>No one shall be held in slavery or servitude; slavery and the slave trade shall be prohibited in all their forms.
Nope. Slavery is an essential part of islam, allowed by both the quran and the sunnah. And since islam is the eternal, perfect Word of Allah, it can never be abolished.

>ARTICLE 5
>No one shall be subjected to torture or to cruel, inhuman or degrading treatment or punishment.
If lashings, stonings, beheadings, mutilations, and beatings for the disobedient wives or kids fit the description, then islam violates this article as well.

Professor.Kafir IpjIvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:36:05 No.205237439 ▶
File: raif badawi.jpg (117 KB, 860x450)



>ARTICLE 6
>Everyone has the right to recognition everywhere as a person before the law.
But islam considers women inferior to men and unbelievers inferior to muslims. Also, free people are superior to slaves. So some categories of people are stripped of some rights. (See lesson 6 on dhimmis, lesson 8 on slavery, and lesson 9 on women.)

>ARTICLE 7
>All are equal before the law and are entitled without any discrimination to equal protection of the law. All are entitled to equal protection against any discrimination in violation of this Declaration and against any incitement to such discrimination.
Nope. See previous article. Women, unbelievers, dhimmis and slaves are NOT equal to free muslims before the law.

>ARTICLE 8
>Everyone has the right to an effective remedy by the competent national tribunals for acts violating the fundamental rights granted him by the constitution or by law.
Nope. Women's testimony is worth only half that of men (quran 2:282, Bukhari 304, 1462 and 2658), and in cases of zina (sexual misconduct of any kind), their testimony is worth NOTHING (quran 24:4, 24:13). Dhimmis can't testify against muslims who wronged them. Slaves can be raped/sold at any time and have no legal recourse. Children are the property of parents, which can kill them without facing prison for any "dishonorable" act (see lesson 10 on honor killings).

>ARTICLE 9
>No one shall be subjected to arbitrary arrest, detention or exile.
If being arrested for critizing the smallest islamic prescription, or their lack of respect for human rights on a blog (see the Raif Badawi case), or for wearing a skirt, or for listening to music, or for drawing pictures of animate beings, or for violating any other islamic rule, is considered "arbitrary arrest or detention", then islam violates this article as well.

Professor.Kafir IpjIvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:36:47 No.205237528 ▶
File: muslims spreading peace.png (1.42 MB, 2348x2094)



>ARTICLE 10
>Everyone is entitled in full equality to a fair and public hearing by an independent and impartial tribunal, in the determination of his rights and obligations and of any criminal charge against him.
Not dhimmis who want justice against muslims. Not women either (there can be no "full equality" if your testimony is either ignored or considered only half as good as that of a man).
Also, if you're brought to court in a muslim country for criticizing islam, the tribunal is going to be all but impartial, since it's going to be composed of clerics who issue judgments according to their holy texts.

>ARTICLE 11
>(1) Everyone charged with a penal offence has the right to be presumed innocent until proved guilty according to law in a public trial at which he has had all the guarantees necessary for his defence.
Not many guarantees in an islamic court, if you're accused of violating some islamic rule. Especially if you're a woman or an unbeliever.
>(2) No one shall be held guilty of any penal offence on account of any act or omission which did not constitute a penal offence, under national or international law, at the time when it was committed. Nor shall a heavier penalty be imposed than the one that was applicable at the time the penal offence was committed.

>ARTICLE 12
>No one shall be subjected to arbitrary interference with his privacy, family, home or correspondence, nor to attacks upon his honour and reputation. Everyone has the right to the protection of the law against such interference or attacks.
In islamic countries, the law is what commits these interferences in your privacy, family, home or correspondence. If you're so much as suspected of being an apostate or an "enemy of islam", you cease to have any rights, since you deserve only death (quran 4:77-89).

Professor.Kafir IpjIvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:37:07 No.205237560 ▶
File: nice attack good job.jpg (74 KB, 1280x720)



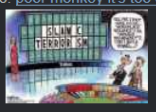
>ARTICLE 13
>(1) Everyone has the right to freedom of movement and residence within the borders of each state.
Not women, who can't even leave the house without their husband's permission. Not slaves either. Unbelievers can't even set foot in some muslim areas (like Mecca or Medina).
>(2) Everyone has the right to leave any country, including his own, and to return to his country.
Not women, who need permission from their husband even to step into their own garden.

>ARTICLE 14
>(1) Everyone has the right to seek and to enjoy in other countries asylum from persecution.
People who criticize islam only have the right to be sentenced to death. Or lashing, and then death.
And abused wives have the right to shut their mouths and learn to better serve their husband.
>(2) This right may not be invoked in the case of prosecutions genuinely arising from non-political crimes or from acts contrary to the purposes and principles of the United Nations.
Opposition to an oppressive medieval theocracy is a political act.

>ARTICLE 15
>(1) Everyone has the right to a nationality.
>(2) No one shall be arbitrarily deprived of his nationality nor denied the right to change his nationality.
Women can't even change their clothes without their husband's permission.

>ARTICLE 16
>(1) Men and women of full age, without any limitation due to race, nationality or religion, have the right to marry and to found a family. They are entitled to equal rights as to marriage, during marriage and at its dissolution.
Nope. Muslim women cannot marry unbelievers. Although muslim men can marry christian and jewish wives. (The rationale is that women are easily influenced by men, so they want to avoid muslim women being turned into apostates and want to encourage christian and jewish women to convert to islam. See: https://islamqa.info/en/answers/21380/ruling-on-a-muslim-man-marrying-a-non-muslim-woman-and-vice-versa)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:38:16 No.205237664 ▶
File: poor monkey it's too diff(...).jpg (63 KB, 470x311)



>(2) Marriage shall be entered into only with the free and full consent of the intending spouses.
Nope. Girls in islam can be given away in marriage without their consent by certain kinds of guardians (father or paternal grandfather). Their consent is not required: it's expressed during the ceremony by her guardian.
And if she's a virgin, which happens very often because there is NO AGE LIMIT FOR MARRIAGE in islam and females can be married off even as babies, she only has to stay silent and her silence is considered consent.
>(3) The family is the natural and fundamental group unit of society and is entitled to protection by society and the State.
Provided it's the kind of family islam likes. So no muslim wife + unbeliever husband, neither spouse must be an atheist, etc.
If one spouse apostatizes, they lose every right on their children, which must be taken away from them and raised as muslims in order to not have their faith "polluted".

>ARTICLE 17
>(1) Everyone has the right to own property alone as well as in association with others.
>(2) No one shall be arbitrarily deprived of his property.
Unless you're an unbeliever without a clear peace treaty with muslims. In which case, your stuff is the muslims' booty, which they can seize whenever they want.

>ARTICLE 18
>Everyone has the right to freedom of thought, conscience and religion; this right includes freedom to change his religion or belief, and freedom, either alone or in community with others and in public or private, to manifest his religion or belief in teaching, practice, worship and observance.
Hahahahahahaha no. Islam contradicts this article in every line, every verse, every fiber of its being.
If somebody sat down to design an ideology that was the perfect, absolute negation of article 18, the result would be islam.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:38:41 No.205237709 ▶
File: islamic-terrorism-cartoon-bok.jpg (158 KB, 495x375)



>ARTICLE 19
>Everyone has the right to freedom of opinion and expression; this right includes freedom to hold opinions without interference and to seek, receive and impart information and ideas through any media and regardless of frontiers.
In islam, nobody has the right to express any opinion which contradicts, criticizes, mocks or even questions the perfection of the Quran or of Muhammad.
Muslim governments also take the trouble to carefully control which books/shows/magazines their subjects can be allowed to read or watch, and which ones are instead "damaging to the public good" and must be censored.

>ARTICLE 20
>(1) Everyone has the right to freedom of peaceful assembly and association.
Unless their ideas or goals are in any way in opposition to islamic principles.
>(2) No one may be compelled to belong to an association.
Unless that association is the islamic Ummah (community). In which case, they're gonna be compelled on pain of death.

>ARTICLE 21
>(1) Everyone has the right to take part in the government of his country, directly or through freely chosen representatives.
Nope. Women and dhimmis can't hold office and can't have any authority over muslim men.
>(2) Everyone has the right of equal access to public service in his country.
As we saw, neither women nor dhimmis.
>(3) The will of the people shall be the basis of the authority of government; this will shall be expressed in periodic and genuine elections which shall be by universal and equal suffrage and shall be held by secret vote or by equivalent free voting procedures.
In islam, the only basis of the authority of government must be islam, otherwise you're committing apostasy. Democracy in general is seen as sinful. (https://islamqa.info/en/answers/107166/ruling-on-democracy-and-elections-and-participating-in-that-system)
A good muslim doesn't vote and doesn't seek to craft "better" laws, he just follows sharia. (Unless he votes for a pro-sharia party, in which case it's jihad by voting.)

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:39:13 No.205237771 ▶
File: muslim celebrating the ca(...).jpg (73 KB, 876x493)



>ARTICLE 22
>Everyone, as a member of society, has the right to social security and is entitled to realization, through national effort and international co-operation and in accordance with the organization and resources of each State, of the economic, social and cultural rights indispensable for his dignity and the free development of his personality.
Islam denies quite a bit of those social and cultural rights, since it condemns any dissent, any "westernization", any reformation of islam, most art forms, etc.

>ARTICLE 23
>(1) Everyone has the right to work, to free choice of employment, to just and favourable conditions of work and to protection against unemployment.
Not muslim women, which can be forbidden to work by their husbands. Also, neither women nor dhimmis nor slaves have "free choice of employment".
>(2) Everyone, without any discrimination, has the right to equal pay for equal work.
Slaves only have the right to be given food, clothing and medicine when sick. Obedient wives have the same rights, and disobedient wives immediately lose even those.
>(3) Everyone who works has the right to just and favourable remuneration ensuring for himself and his family an existence worthy of human dignity, and supplemented, if necessary, by other means of social protection.
Again, not slaves.
>(4) Everyone has the right to form and to join trade unions for the protection of his interests.
Not slaves.

>ARTICLE 24
>Everyone has the right to rest and leisure, including reasonable limitation of working hours and periodic holidays with pay.
Not slaves. And what constitutes a "reasonable" limitation of working hours is up to their muslim masters.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:39:44 No.205237818 ▶
File: nothing at all.png (232 KB, 750x516)



>ARTICLE 25
>(1) Everyone has the right to a standard of living adequate for the health and well-being of himself and of his family, including food, clothing, housing and medical care and necessary social services, and the right to security in the event of unemployment, sickness, disability, widowhood, old age or other lack of livelihood in circumstances beyond his control.
Permanently divorced muslim women (whose husband repeated "Talaq", "I divorce from you", three times) are not entitled to any form of sustenance.
>(2) Motherhood and childhood are entitled to special care and assistance. All children, whether born in or out of wedlock, shall enjoy the same social protection.
Of course, the children of the unbelievers are ontologically inferior to the children of muslims. They can ever be killed during jihad, if the muslims think that killing them would be more advantageous than enslaving them (Sahih Muslim 1812b, 1745b and 1745c. Bukhari 3012). After all, the quran allows it (see the story of Moses taking a stroll with Khidr, which then kills a kid and justifies himself by saying that he was an unbeliever: quran 18:74-80).

>ARTICLE 26
>(1) Everyone has the right to education. Education shall be free, at least in the elementary and fundamental stages. Elementary education shall be compulsory. Technical and professional education shall be made generally available and higher education shall be equally accessible to all on the basis of merit.
Women only have the right to be taught islam, because without islam they're believed to act like lustful, arrogant animals without shame. Islam says clearly that male and female educations should be different, and even men are warned to only seek "appropriate" knowledge (meaning: the holy texts) and to reject everything which contradicts islam. See lesson 5 on islam and science for further details.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:41:10 No.205237952 ▶
File: but besides that, they're(...).png (389 KB, 960x723)



>(2) Education shall be directed to the full development of the human personality and to the strengthening of respect for human rights and fundamental freedoms. It shall promote understanding, tolerance and friendship among all nations, racial or religious groups, and shall further the activities of the United Nations for the maintenance of peace.
Islamic education promotes distrust and hostility towards the kuffar (unbelievers), which are repeatedly described in islamic holy texts and legal manuals as disgusting, lying, evil, etc. (Quran 4:89, 8:55, 40:35.)
Islam also explicitly teaches that other faiths and ways of life are inferior and should be destroyed or subjugated, that the world was given by Allah to His worshipers, and that they're destined to conquer it (quran 6:165, 24:55, 8:39).
It also says that human rights are a cultural invention by the kuffar to weaken islam, and that insisting that muslim countries respect them is religious oppression.
>(3) Parents have a prior right to choose the kind of education that shall be given to their children.
If you're an obedient, jizya-paying dhimmi, you have permission to raise your kids christians or jewish. Otherwise, you must raise them muslims or the government intervenes.

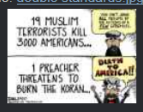
■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:41:39 No.205237992 ▶
File: radical-moderate-islam-mi(...).jpg (36 KB, 400x311)



>ARTICLE 27
>(1) Everyone has the right freely to participate in the cultural life of the community, to enjoy the arts and to share in scientific advancement and its benefits.
Literature is heavily censored, anything remotely critical of islam or Muhammad is forbidden. The arts are mostly illegal. You can dance, provided you don't make lascivious movements (Reliance of the Traveller r40.4), but music and singing are forbidden (Bukhari 5590, 7042). The same goes for the creation of any image depicting animate beings (humans or animals), be it sculpting, drawing, painting or photography (Bukhari 6109, Reliance of the Traveller p44.1, w50.1).
As for science, islam is the most anti-scientific ideology still in existence. It rejects the scientific method based on empiric evidence and experimentation and prefers to believe divine revelations even without reasons to do it (hell, even when there's good evidence of the contrary), and in fact encourages its followers to believe without questioning. And any new theory or hypothesis which seems to contradict some tenet of their faith is automatically rejected. (See lesson 5.)
>(2) Everyone has the right to the protection of the moral and material interests resulting from any scientific, literary or artistic production of which he is the author.
Provided you produce something the islamic theocracy approves of.

>ARTICLE 28
>Everyone is entitled to a social and international order in which the rights and freedoms set forth in this Declaration can be fully realized.
Islam strongly opposes such an order with all its most fundamental principles. The islamic order is effectively the perfect antithesis of the one outlined in this Declaration.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:42:18 No.205238055 ▶
File: double standards.jpg (125 KB, 455x337)

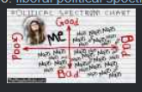


>ARTICLE 29
>(1) Everyone has duties to the community in which alone the free and full development of his personality is possible.
Under islam, you have duties to the community because Allah says so. Even if that same community cripples and suffocates your personal development.
>(2) In the exercise of his rights and freedoms, everyone shall be subject only to such limitations as are determined by law solely for the purpose of securing due recognition and respect for the rights and freedoms of others and of meeting the just requirements of morality, public order and the general welfare in a democratic society.
In islam, you shall be subjected to any limitation Allah and Muhammad decided 1,400 years ago. And most of those limitations are to the detriment of everyone and make it impossible to upholds the human rights presented in this Declaration.
>(3) These rights and freedoms may in no case be exercised contrary to the purposes and principles of the United Nations.
Islam doesn't exercise them at all, so no worries here.

>ARTICLE 30
>Nothing in this Declaration may be interpreted as implying for any State, group or person any right to engage in any activity or to perform any act aimed at the destruction of any of the rights and freedoms set forth herein.
As we've seen, islam 1,400 years ago gave itself the right to destroy everybody else's rights and freedoms. One of its central tenets is precisely the unworthiness of the non-muslims and the necessity to destroy them at any time and any place (9:5) until the entire planet will worship only Allah (8:39).

As is apparent at this point, islam is the perfect counter to this Declaration, which in turn is the purest expression of all the social and philosophical progress made by Western Civilization in the past millennia. By contradicting this Declaration so perfectly, islam is effectively revealing itself as incompatible with our civilization.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:43:18 No.205238146 ▶
File: liberal political spectrum.jpg (71 KB, 600x350)



The most brazen muslim apologists will tell you that muslims embrace human rights and have even signed a declaration to uphold them. In fact, they signed two of them:
>The "Universal Islamic Declaration of Human Rights" of 1981. (http://www.alhewar.com/ISLAMDECL.html)
>The "Cairo Declaration of Human Rights in Islam" of 1990. (https://www.fmreview.org/sites/fmr/files/FMRdownloads/en/FMRpdfs/Human-Rights/cairo.pdf)

What they won't tell you is that those declarations are VERY different from the Universal Declaration we've just examined, in one simple aspect: they allow every human right to be violated if islam requires it.

The islamic declaration of 1981 starts by saying that it's «based on the Qur'an and the Sunnah». Then it proceeds to append the sentence «except under the authority of the Law» (by which of course they mean sharia) to every article.
The first two articles should suffice as an example:
>ARTICLE I – RIGHT TO LIFE: Human life is sacred and inviolable [...] no one shall be exposed to injury or death, except under the authority of the Law.
>ARTICLE II – RIGHT TO FREEDOM: Man is born free. No inroads shall be made on his right to liberty except under the authority and in due process of the Law.
The entire declaration continues in this vein, which obviously makes the entire concept of UNALIENABLE human rights pointless. You have the right to life... unless sharia wants otherwise. You cannot be enslaved... unless sharia wants otherwise. You cannot be tortured... unless sharia wants otherwise. Marriage requires your consent... unless sharia establishes otherwise. And so on.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:43:54 No.205238205 ▶
File: Trump-isis-recruiting.jpg (100 KB, 750x535)



As for freedom of thought and speech, this article tackles the issue:
>ARTICLE XII – RIGHT TO FREEDOM OF BELIEF, THOUGHT AND SPEECH:
>a) Every person has the right to express his thoughts and beliefs so long as he remains WITHIN THE LIMITS prescribed by the Law.
So questioning or criticizing islam or its prophet in any way is forbidden.
>c) It is the right and DUTY of every Muslim to protest and STRIVE (within the limits set out by the Law) AGAINST OPPRESSION even if it involves challenging the highest authority in the state.
This wouldn't be a problem if, as we've seen, islam didn't interpret any dissent as "oppression". Even just refusing to convert to islam and to change one's laws to accommodate muslims is taken as "oppression".
>d) There shall be no bar on the dissemination of information provided it does not endanger the security of the society or the state and is confined WITHIN THE LIMITS imposed by the Law.
Once again, it's forbidden to criticize islam or Muhammad. It's also forbidden to introduce any "westernizing" element into their society, since that would fall under "spreading corruption in the land" (5:33) and endangering muslim society.

To sum it up, not only the muslims who cite this document as evidence that islam respects human rights don't really understand what human rights are, but this paper can actually be seen as a declaration of hostility against non-muslim governments. In Article IV, "Right to Justice", we read:
>e) It is the right and DUTY of every Muslim to REFUSE TO OBEY any command which is contrary to the Law, no matter by whom it may be issued.
So muslims are enjoined to disobey non-muslim systems of law. Which means that this declaration of "human rights" actually orders muslims to violate them and follow only sharia.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:44:46 No.205238289 ▶
File: obama the aloof heart.jpg (47 KB, 500x363)



The second declaration signed in Cairo in 1990 is essentially a carbon copy of the first. Let's see a few crucial "rights" which reveal this declaration as another contradictory word salad:

>ARTICLE 2: [...] it is prohibited to take away life except for a shari'ah prescribed reason.
Atheist? Apostate? Gay? Dishonored the family? Murder away.

>ARTICLE 10: It is prohibited to exercise any form of pressure on man or to exploit his poverty or ignorance in order to force him to change his religion to another religion or to atheism.
The bit about exploiting "ignorance" effectively makes it illegal to make anyone question islam in any way. It doesn't matter if you use logic or facts to do it, because according to islam, only the ignorant fails to see the obvious truth of its message. If somebody leaves islam, it's always because of ignorance.

>ARTICLE 16: Everyone shall have the right to enjoy the fruits of his scientific, literary, artistic or technical labour of which he is the author [...] provided it is not contrary to the principles of the Shari'ah.
Better hope there's a good market for your obsessive geometrical patterns, for your pictures of strictly inanimate beings, for your melodic recitations of the quran, or for another book who praises Muhammad, because you can't sell anything else.
Also, good luck with your PhD thesis about how the Earth is flat and sperm is actually produced inside the spine.

■ **Professor.Kafir** !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:45:14 No.205238326 ▶
File: muslims share OIC's shari(...).jpg (61 KB, 518x416)



>ARTICLE 22: Everyone shall have the right to express his opinion freely in such manner as would not be contrary to the principles of the Shari'ah.
Everyone shall have the right to advocate what is right, and propagate what is good, and warn against what is wrong and evil according to the norms of Islamic Shari'ah.
Get that? You can only say what is "good" according to islam. Can't say anything islam deems "evil". Better hope you and islam agree on everything, if you want freedom of speech.
The same article continues:

>(c) Information is a vital necessity to society. It may not be exploited or misused in such a way as may violate sanctities and the dignity of Prophets, undermine moral and ethical Values or disintegrate, corrupt or harm society or weaken its faith.
So any information which contradicts or disproves islam or Muhammad is damaging to society and would weaken it, therefore it's illegal.

As should be clear by now, these two declarations of "islamic" human rights are just more smoke in our infidel eyes. More weapons dishonest muslims can use against the kuffar when debating us.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:45:41 No.205238380 ▶
File: sharia.jpg (11 KB, 225x225)

Thread archived at:
http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/205236463



>GLOSSARY

AWRA: areas of the body you should never show strangers. For women, it's essentially the entire body, even though some schools of law allow to show the face and the hands.

AYAH: quranic verse. Plural: ayat.

BID'AH: innovation in islam. Any ideological, religious or philosophical innovation is considered haram until someone manages to justify it (using only the holy texts as evidence).

DAR AL-HARB: House of War. All the non-muslim people who must be killed, converted or turned into dhimma.

DAR AL-HUDNA: House of Tranquility. Non-muslims who have stipulated a peace treaty with the muslims. But according to sharia, any peace treaty must be temporary and not last for more than 10 years.

DAR AL-ISLAM: House of Islam. The countries ruled by sharia.

DA'WA: proselytizing to islam.

DHIMMIS: non-muslims who accepted to submit to muslims and pay the jizya to the islamic government. "Dhimmi" means both "protected" and "guilty".

DIYAH: monetary compensation for injuries or deaths. It's not necessary in case of war or of legitimate punishments.

FAQIH: expert in sharia. A jurist.

FARD: an obligatory act. Not performing it is a sin.

FARD AL-AYN: an individual duty for every muslim. Like defending one's country when the infidels attack it.

FARD AL-KIFAYA: a communal duty. Like launching unprovoked attacks against the infidels only to spread islam.

FATWA: juridical response issued by a faqih.

FIQH: islamic jurisprudence.

FITNA: essentially, any opposition to islam and Muhammad, including refusal to convert.

FITRAH: the original and purest state of humans, which can be reached by trimming your moustache, shaving the armpits, cutting your nails, circumcising your sons and daughters, ecc.

HADD: a punishment decided by Allah and clearly prescribed by the quran.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:46:36 No.205238458 ▶
File: our job.jpg (39 KB, 462x350)



HADITHS: narrations, anecdotes about things Muhammad supposedly said or did. They're collected in the sunnah, and especially in the six collections called "al-Kutub as-Sittat", which are the most reliable ones: (1) Sahih Bukhari, (2) Sahih Muslim, (3) Abu Dawud, (4) Ibn Majah, (5) al-Tirmidhi and (6) Sunan an-Nasa'i. Hadiths can have various degree of reliability: sahih (undeniable), hasan (solid), da'if (weak), and maudu (fabricated). Hadiths are also divided in ahaad (if they come from a single narrator) and mutawatir (multiple narrators).

HAJJ: ritual pilgrimage to Mecca which any able bodied muslim must perform at least once in their life.

HALAL: something allowed.

HARAM: something forbidden.

HIJAB: veil which covers a woman's hair. Often confused with other kinds of cover such as chador, niqab, burqa, dupatta, abaya.

HIJRA: the migration Muhammad performed to Medina to escape his enemies in Mecca. Nowadays is often used to describe the migrations done by common muslims into unbeliever territories.

IGHTISAAB: the crime of rape, which in islam only refers to the rape of a muslim or dhimmi woman committed by someone who isn't her husband and confirmed by at least 4 male witnesses, which must be muslim and of good reputation.

IJMA: consensus of the scholars of the highest level (mujtahidun). The third source of sharia in order of importance, after quran and sunnah. The ijma is usually comprised by the views of the 4 founders of the 4 sunni schools of law: Shafi, Hanafi, Hanbali and Maliki. And by the views of other ancient scholars like al-Ghazali, Ibn Kathir, Al-Tabari, etc.

IJTIHAD: the ability to reach conclusions independently from the ijma. Only a mujtahid possesses this faculty.

IMAM: religious and political leader. It leads the prayers and preaches sermons to his followers.

ISMAH: the belief that Allah protects his prophets from committing sins, therefore everything Muhammad ever said and did was correct. See also: "uswa hasana".

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:47:16 No.205238516 ▶
File: no deal.jpg (33 KB, 462x350)



ISNAAD: chain of transmission of the hadiths. It's essentially a list of all the people which have orally preserved a certain hadith from its creation to the moment it was put in writing.

JAHANNAM: the islamic hell.

JAHILIYYA: age of ignorance, the age before islam was revealed.

JANNA: the islamic paradise.

JIHAD: struggle for Allah. The higher jihad is the fight against sin, the lower jihad is the fight against infidels to spread islam. Jihad can include any strategy and any tool. It can be military, economic, demographic, mediatic, etc. Anything goes to make Allah victorious.

JINNS: demons which cause humans to sin.

JIZYA: tax that dhimmis have to pay to their muslim masters.

KAABA: ancient cubical building which predates islam but is still considered sacred by the muslims.

KAFIR: infidel, guilty of the crime of kufr. In arabic it has a strong negative connotation. It's one of the worst insults you can receive. (Plural: Kuffar.)

KHARAJ: land tax the dhimmis have to pay to the muslims.

KHUL': a kind of divorce that the husband can concede to his wife if she pays him a certain sum; essentially a way for the wife to buy back her freedom.

KUFR: disbelief in anything which is part of islam, from the smallest ritual to the most fundamental principle.

MADHHAB: islamic law school. The sunni ones are the Hanafi, the Shafi, the Maliki and the Hanbali. The main shia madhhab is the Ja'fari. (Plural: madahib.)

MADRASA: islamic school focused on teaching the quran and the sunnah.

MAKRUH: an act not forbidden but discouraged, like gossiping.

MUHAMMAD: the final prophet for all mankind, the seal of prophethood who finally managed to reveal the perfect religion for all eternity.

MUBAH: a neutral act, neither encouraged nor frowned upon.

MUFTI: islamic scholar who can issue fatwas.

MUHSAN: state when an individual can avoid illicit fornication because they have a legitimate spouse to let out their lust. If they still commit zina, their punishment is more severe.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:48:00 No.205238594 ▶
File: peace offering.jpg (67 KB, 800x572)



MUJAHIDIN: islamic warrior performing jihad.

MUJTAHID: islamic scholar of the highest level. (Plural: mujtahidun.)

MUNAFIQUN: hypocrites, people who claim to be muslims but don't follow some islamic rule or another even though they know they should. The quran clearly orders to kill them (4:89). Most muslims in the world fit the description.

MUSHRIK: polytheist, atheist, idolater; in general, this term indicates all non-muslims. (Plural: mushrikin.)

MUSTAHAB: a not obligatory but recommended act, like calling your son Muhammad or circumcising girls (which some schools consider obligatory).

MUSTA'MIN: protected infidels which can travel into muslim countries without getting killed for a specific reason (tourism, students, merchants).

MUT'A: shia temporary marriage to have extramarital sex without committing sin.

NASKH: doctrine of abrogation which says that if two orders from Allah contradict each other, the most recently revealed one has the priority. Several quranic verses have been abrogated by newer verses. Very rarely, it even happened that some hadith abrogated a quranic verse (such is the case for stoning as punishment for adultery).

NIKAH: permanent islamic marriage.

NUSHUZ: the disobedience of a wife.

QADI: islamic judge.

SAHABA: companions of the Prophet.

SHARIA: the corpus of laws derived from four sources: the Quran, the Sunnah, the Ijma and the Qiyas (reasoning by analogy which judges can use to issue sentences).

SHIA ISLAM: islamic denomination in constant conflict with the sunni one despite agreeing on virtually everything. Shia muslims are about 10% of the total muslim population.

SHIRK: the crime of worshiping others toghether with Allah. A violation of monotheism.

SIRAT: the biography of Muhammad contained in the sunnah.

SUNNAH: literally: path, lifestyle, tradition. Holy book composed by the Sirat and the hadiths, the second source of sharia.

SUNNI: islamic denomination which makes 90% of all muslims.

SURAH: chapter of the quran.

Professor.Kafir !pjlvye1PUw (ID: n9edlJ/D) 03/05/19(Tue)20:48:41 No.205238651 ▶
File: PhD in islam - Diploma - (...).png (136 KB, 1098x798)



TAFSIR: exegesis of the quran and of the hadiths where scholars of renowned wisdom explain how to interpret the holy texts.

TAQIYYA: dissimulation; denying to be a muslim or that a certain rule is part of islam.

TAWRIYA: intentional ambiguity; lying without outright stating something false but by giving the wrong impressions and misleading others on purpose.

ULEMA: muslim scholars.

UMMAH: the international islamic community which comprises every muslim.

USWA HASANA: excellent example; the doctrine that Muhammad's actions are an example that every muslim should strive to imitate. See also "ismah".

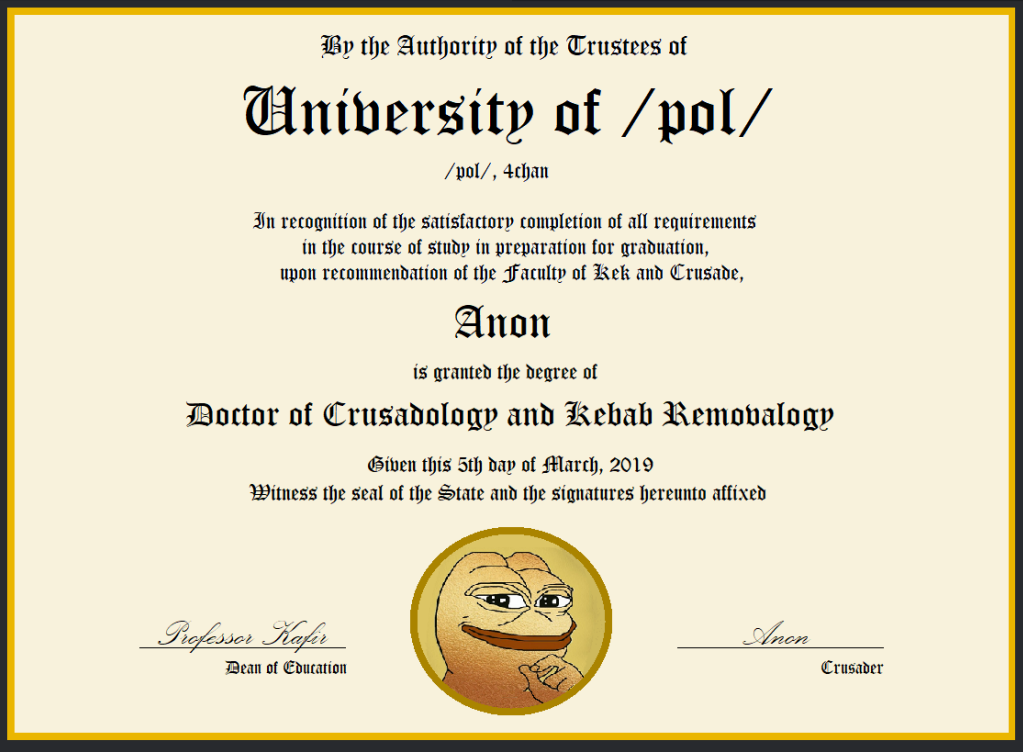
WAJIB: an obligatory act.

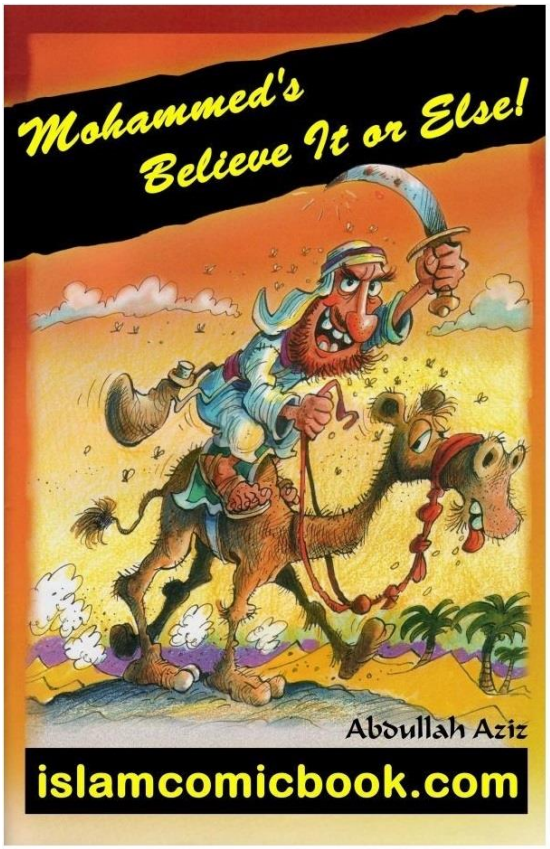
ZAKAT: charity tax which every muslim must pay to the islamic treasury every year (usually it's 2.5% of their income). Non-muslims can't benefit from it in any way, and part of it must be reserved to help the jihad (see quran 9:60 and Reliance of the Traveller paragraph h8.17). This often means that it ends up financing terrorism (see the Holy Land Foundation scandal of 2007).

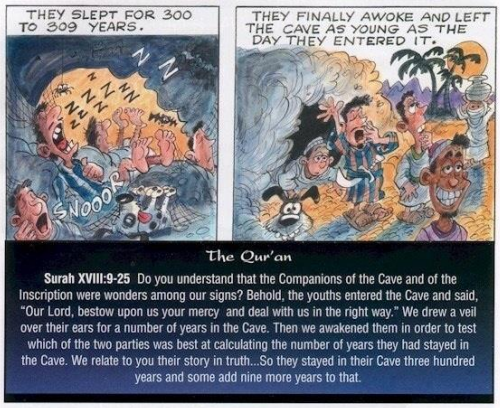
ZINA: sexual misconduct of any kind, from lustful looks to premarital sex, to adultery, to rape. The punishments vary depending on the gravity of the crime.
And with this, we're over. I'll pop back in when I'm done putting all this information in book form, but our PhD course has come to an end.

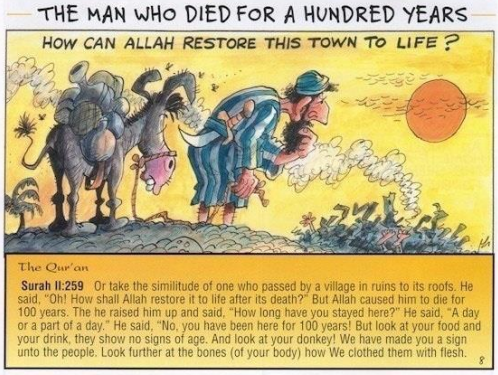
I hope this course of study has been as educational and rage-inducing as I intended it to be, and that it has turned you into a deadly debater against all the Tawriya-using muslims you'll certainly meet in your career.

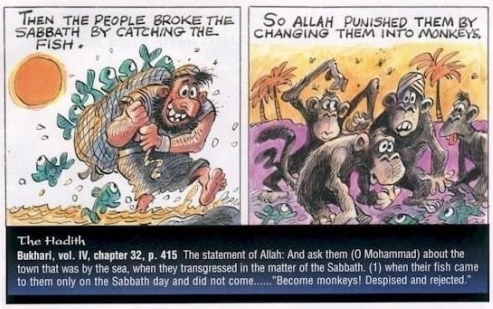
Here's your diploma. Go crusade and godspeed.

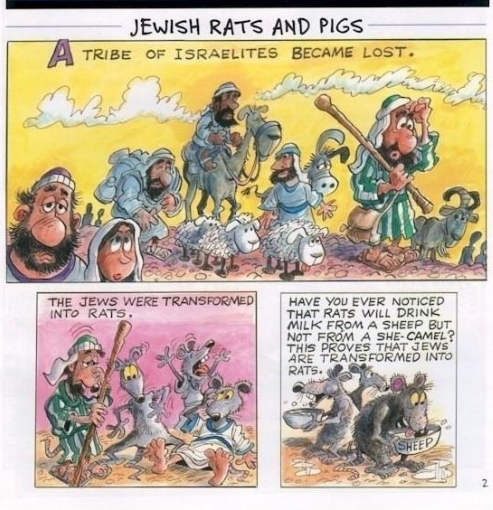



Mohammed's
Believe It or Else!
Abdullah Aziz
islamcomicbook.com

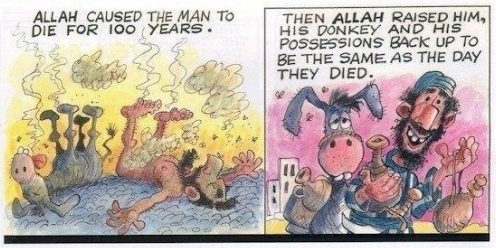

THEY SLEPT FOR 300 TO 309 YEARS.
THEY FINALLY AWOKE AND LEFT THE CAVE AS YOUNG AS THE DAY THEY ENTERED IT.
SNOOZ
The Qur'an
Surah XVIII:9-25 Do you understand that the Companions of the Cave and of the Inscription were wonders among our signs? Behold, the youths entered the Cave and said, "Our Lord, bestow upon us your mercy and deal with us in the right way." We drew a veil over their ears for a number of years in the Cave. Then we awakened them in order to test which of the two parties was best at calculating the number of years they had stayed in the Cave. We relate to you their story in truth...So they stayed in their Cave three hundred years and some add nine more years to that.

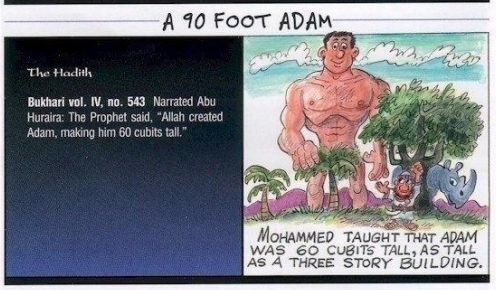

THE MAN WHO DIED FOR A HUNDRED YEARS
HOW CAN ALLAH RESTORE THIS TOWN TO LIFE?
The Qur'an
Surah II:259 Or take the similitude of one who passed by a village in ruins to its roofs. He said, "Oh! How shall Allah restore it to life after its death?" But Allah caused him to die for 100 years. The he raised him up and said, "How long have you stayed here?" He said, "A day or a part of a day." He said, "No, you have been here for 100 years! But look at your food and your drink, they show no signs of age. And look at your donkey! We have made you a sign unto the people. Look further at the bones (of your body) how We clothed them with flesh.

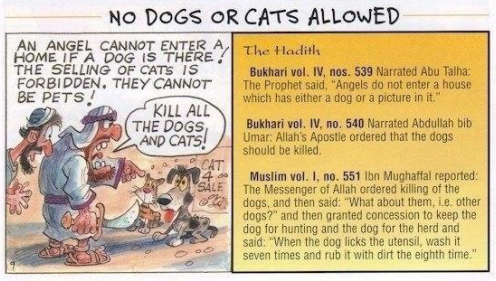

THEN THE PEOPLE BROKE THE SABBATH BY CATCHING THE FISH.
SO ALLAH PUNISHED THEM BY CHANGING THEM INTO MONKEYS.
The Hadith
Bukhari, vol. IV, chapter 32, p. 415 The statement of Allah: And ask them (O Mohammad) about the town that was by the sea, when they transgressed in the matter of the Sabbath. (1) when their fish came to them only on the Sabbath day and did not come....."Become monkeys! Despised and rejected."

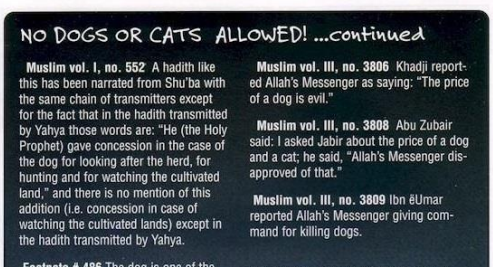

JEWISH RATS AND PIGS
A TRIBE OF ISRAELITES BECAME LOST.
THE JEWS WERE TRANSFORMED INTO RATS.
HAVE YOU EVER NOTICED THAT RATS WILL DRINK MILK FROM A SHEEP BUT NOT FROM A SHE-CAMEL? THIS PROVES THAT JEWS ARE TRANSFORMED INTO RATS.
SHEEP
2


THEN THE JEWS TRANSFORMED INTO PIGS AS WELL AS RATS.


ALLAH CAUSED THE MAN TO DIE FOR 100 YEARS.
THEN ALLAH RAISED HIM, HIS DONKEY AND HIS POSSESSIONS BACK UP TO BE THE SAME AS THE DAY THEY DIED.


A 90 FOOT ADAM
The Hadith
Bukhari vol. IV, no. 543 Narrated Abu Huraira: The Prophet said, "Allah created Adam, making him 60 cubits tall."
MOHAMMED TAUGHT THAT ADAM WAS 60 CUBITS TALL, AS TALL AS A THREE STORY BUILDING.


NO DOGS OR CATS ALLOWED
AN ANGEL CANNOT ENTER A HOME IF A DOG IS THERE! THE SELLING OF CATS IS FORBIDDEN. THEY CANNOT BE PETS!
KILL ALL THE DOGS AND CATS!
CAT 4 SALE
The Hadith
Bukhari vol. IV, nos. 539 Narrated Abu Talha: The Prophet said, "Angels do not enter a house which has either a dog or a picture in it."
Bukhari vol. IV, no. 540 Narrated Abdullah bib Umar: Allah's Apostle ordered that the dogs should be killed.
Muslim vol. I, no. 551 Ibn Mughaffal reported: The Messenger of Allah ordered killing of the dogs, and then said: "What about them, i.e. other dogs?" and then granted concession to keep the dog for hunting and the dog for the herd and said: "When the dog licks the utensil, wash it seven times and rub it with dirt the eighth time."


NO DOGS OR CATS ALLOWED! ...continued
Muslim vol. I, no. 552 A hadith like this has been narrated from Shu'ba with the same chain of transmitters except for the fact that in the hadith transmitted by Yahya those words are: "He (the Holy Prophet) gave concession in the case of the dog for looking after the herd, for hunting and for watching the cultivated land," and there is no mention of this addition (i.e. concession in case of watching the cultivated lands) except in the hadith transmitted by Yahya.
Muslim vol. III, no. 3806 Khadji reported Allah's Messenger as saying: "The price of a dog is evil."
Muslim vol. III, no. 3808 Abu Zubair said: I asked Jabir about the price of a dog and a cat; he said, "Allah's Messenger disapproved of that."
Muslim vol. III, no. 3809 Ibn ëUmar reported Allah's Messenger giving command for killing dogs.

The Hadith

Bukhari, vol. IV, no. 524, pg. 333 The Prophet said, "A group of Israelites were lost. Nobody knows what they did. But I do not see them except that they were cursed and transformed into rats, for if you put the milk of a she-camel in front of a rat, it will not drink it, but if the milk of a sheep is put in front of it, it will drink it." (1) It was illegal for the Israelites to eat the meat or drink the milk of camels while they were allowed to eat the meat and drink the milk of sheep. The prophet inferred from the rats' habit that some of the Israelites had been transformed into rats. (2) Later on the prophet was informed through Inspiration about the fate of those Israelites: They were transformed into pigs and monkeys.

MOHAMMED'S INSPIRATION



Footnote # 486 The dog is one of the unclean beasts according to Islam and eating its flesh is forbidden and its keeping in the house as a pet is also prohibited for the Muslims. They have, however, been permitted to keep dogs for hunting, herding and watching.

Chapter DCXVIII

THE PRICE OF A DOG...AND THE SELLING OF A CAT FORBIDDEN:

Muslim vol. III, no. 3803 Abu Mas'ud al-Ansari reported that Allah's Messenger forbade the charging of price of the dog.

Muslim vol. III , no. 3810 Ibn ëUmar reported: Allah's Messenger ordered us to kill dogs and he sent men to the corners of Medina that they (i.e. the dogs) should be killed.

Muslim vol. III, no. 3813 Abu Zubair heard Jabir b. Abdullah saying: Allah's Messenger ordered us to kill dogs and we carried out this order so much that we also killed the dog coming with a woman from the desert. He said, "It is your duty to kill the jet-black dog having two spots, for it is the devil."

(See also Muslim vol. III, nos. 3814-3829)

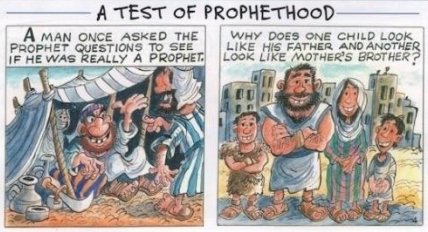
SATAN IN THE NOSE OVER NIGHT





The Hadith Mohammed would hear ringing in his ears; his heart would beat rapidly; his face turn red; his breathing labored; he would fall to the ground or lie down; he would shake; his eyes would open wide; his lips tremble; spit drool from the corners of his mouth; he would sweat profusely; he saw and heard things no one else ever saw or heard; he would sometimes make a snoring noise like that of a camel; and he would be covered with a sheet. **vol I, nos. 1, 2, 3, 4 • vol. II, nos. chap. 16 (pg. 354), 544 • vol. III, nos. 17, 829 • vol. IV, nos. 95, 438, 458, 461 vol. V, nos. 170, 462, 518, 659 • vol. VI, nos. 447, 448, 468, 478, 481, 588**

A TEST OF PROPHETHOOD





The Hadith

Bukhari vol. IV, no. 516 "Satan stays in the upper part of the nose all night."

Footnote (1) We should believe that Satan actually stays in the upper part of one's nose, though we cannot perceive how, for this is related to the unseen world of which we know nothing except what Allah tells us through his Apostle Mohammed.

Muslim vol. I, no. 462 Abu Huraira reported: The Apostle of Allah said, "When any one of you awakes from sleep and performs ablution, he must clean his nose three times, for the devil spends the night in the interior of his nose."



PLAYING CHESS FORBIDDEN



The Hadith

Muslim vol. IV, no. 5612 Chapter CMXLVI

It Is Prohibited To Play Chess. Allah's Apostle said, "He who played chess is like one who dyed his hand with the flesh and blood of swine."



The Hadith

Bukhari vol. IV, no 546 When Abdullah bin Salam heard of the arrival of the Prophet at Medina, he came to him and said, "I am going to ask you about three things which nobody knows except a prophet:

1. What is the first sign of the Hour (i.e. the end of the world)?
2. What will be the first meal taken by the people of Paradise?
3. Why does a child resemble its father and why does it resemble its maternal uncle?"

Allah's Apostle said, "Gabriel just now told me of their answers."

Abdullah said, "He (i.e. Gabriel), from amongst all the angels, is the enemy of the Jews."



Allah's Apostle said, "The first sign of the Hour will be a fire that will bring together the people from the East to the West; the first meal of the people of Paradise will be extra piece of fish-liver. As for the resemblance of the child to its parents: If a man has sexual intercourse with his wife and gets his discharge first, the child will resemble the father, and if the woman gets her discharge first, the child will resemble her."

THE SEAL OF PROPHETHOOD



NON-MUSLIMS HAVE SEVEN INTESTINES



The Hadith

Muslim vol. III, nos. 513 Chapter DCCCLXII

A believer eats in one intestine whereas a non-believer eats in seven intestines.

Ibn Umar reported Allah's Messenger as saying that a non-Muslim eats in seven intestines while a Muslim eats in one intestine.

(see also nos. 5114-5120)

DON'T PRAY LOOKING UP



The Hadith

Muslim vol. I, nos. 863 Chapter CLXXIII It is forbidden to lift one's eyes toward the sky in prayer. Abu Huraira reported Allah's Apostle saying: "People should avoid lifting their eyes towards the sky while supplicating in prayer, otherwise their eyes would be snatched away."

THE SEAL OF PROPHETHOOD... Chapter CMLXXIX

THE FACT PERTAINING TO THE SEAL OF HIS PROPHETHOOD, IT'S CHARACTERISTIC FEATURE AND ITS LOCATION ON HIS BODY.

The Qur'an

Surah 33:40 Mohammed is not the father of any of your men, but (he is) the Apostle of Allah and the Seal of the Prophets (rests upon him).

The Hadith

Bukhari vol. I, no. 189; vol. no. 741 Narrated As-Sa'ib Yazid: ..."I stood behind him (i.e. Allah's Apostle) and saw the Seal of Prophethood between his shoulders, and it was like the "zir-al-Hijla" (the size of a button on a small tent or a partridge egg)".

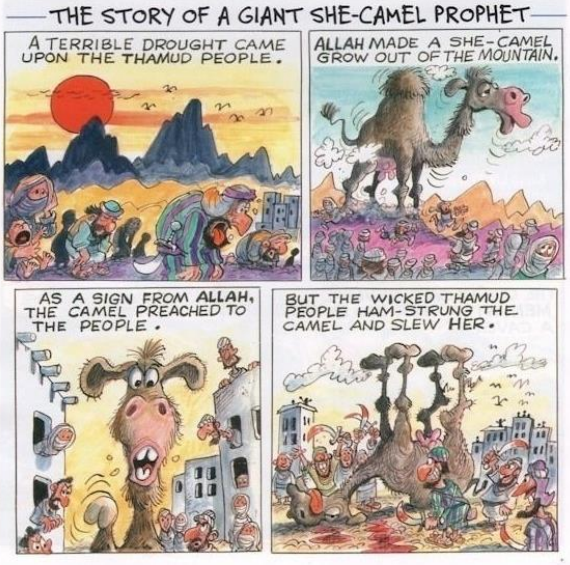
Bukhari vol. IV, no. 741 Narrated As Sab'ib Bin Yazid: ..."standing behind him (i.e. Allah's Apostle) I saw the Seal (of the Prophets) between his shoulders."

Muslim vol. IV, no. 5790-5793

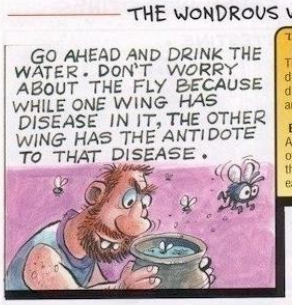
Jabir B. Samura reported: "I saw the Seal on his back as if it were a pigeon's egg." This hadith has been narrated on the authority of Simak with the same chain of transmitters. As-Sa'ib B. Yazid reported: My mother's sister took me to Allah's Messenger and ...I stood behind him and I saw the Seal between his shoulders."

Abdullah B. Sarjis reported: "I saw Allah's Apostle and ate with him bread and meat...I then went after him and saw the Seal of Prophethood between his shoulders on the left side of this shoulder having spots on it like moles."

THE STORY OF A GIANT SHE-CAMEL PROPHET



THE WONDROUS WINGS OF A FLY

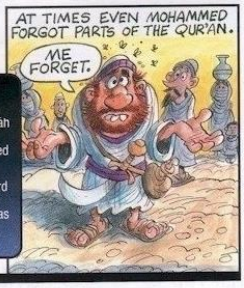


The Hadith

Bukhari vol. IV, no. 537 Narrated Abu Huraira: The Prophet said, "If a house fly falls into the drink of anyone of you, he should dip it (into the drink) because one of its wings has a disease and the other wing has the cure (for that disease).

Bukhari vol. VII, no. 673 Narrated Abu Huraira: Allah's Apostle said, "If a fly falls in the vessel of any of you, let him dip all of it into the vessel and then throw it away, for in one of its wings there is a disease and in the other wing there is healing."

THE QUR'AN FORGOTTEN



The Hadith

Bukhari vol. VI, no. 558 Narrated Aisha: Allah's Apostle heard a man reciting the Qur'an at night, and said, "May Allah bestow His mercy on him, as he has reminded me of such and such verses of such and such Suras, which I was caused to forget.

Bukhari vol. VI, no. 562 Narrated Aisha: The Prophet heard a reciter reciting the Qur'an in the mosque one night. The Prophet said, "May Allah bestow his mercy on him, as he has reminded me of such and such verses of such and such Suras, which I missed."

THE SETTING OF THE SUN



The Qur'an

Surah 18:86 When he (i.e. Zul-qarnain) reached the setting of the sun, he found that it set in a pond of murky water.

13



The Qur'an

Surah VII:73 To the Thamud people ...This she-camel of Allah is a sign unto you: So let her graze on Allah's earth and do not let her come to any harm, or you will be seized by a terrible punishment.

Surah VII:77 Then they ham-strung the she-camel and insolently defied the order of their Lord...so the earthquake took them unawares and they lay prostrate in their homes in the morning.

Surah LIV:23 The Thamud rejected their Warners.

Surah LIV:27 For We sent the she-camel as a trial for them.

Surah LIV:29 But they called to their companion and he took a sword in his hand and ham-strung her.

Surah LIV:30-31 Ah! How terrible was my penalty and my warning! For We sent against them a single mighty blast and they became like the dry stubble used by one who pens cattle.

Surah XCI:11 The Thamud people rejected their prophets through their inordinate wrong-doing.

Surah XCI:13-14 But the apostle of Allah said to them, It is a she-camel of Allah! Do not hinder her from drinking. But they rejected him and ham-strung her. So their Lord, on account of this crime, destroyed the traces of them and made them all suffer equally.

THE CHAMPIONS OF THE CAVE



MOHAMMED BEWITCHED



The Hadith

Bukhari vol. VII. no. 658 Narrated Aisha: A man called Labid bin al-A'sam from the tribe of Bani Zaraiq worked magic on Allah's Apostle until Allah's Apostle started imagining that the had done a thing that he had not really done.

Bukhari vol. VII, no. 660 Narrated Aisha: Magic was worked on Allah's Apostle so that he used to think that he had had sexual relations with his wives while he actually had not..."He is under the effect of magic."

Bukhari vol, VII, no. 661 Narrated Aisha: Magic was worked on Allah's Apostle so that he began to imagine that he had done something although he had not.

THE PROPHET MOHAMMED'S HEAD HAD LICE

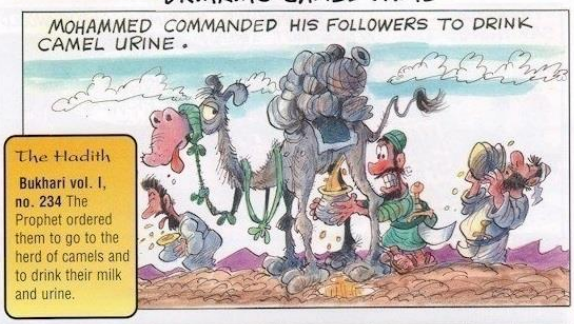


The Hadith

Bukhari vol. IX, no. 130 One day the Prophet visited her (i.e. the wife of Ubada bin As-Samit) and she provided him with food and started looking for lice in his head.

14

DRINKING CAMEL URINE



The Hadith

Bukhari vol. I, no. 234 The Prophet ordered them to go to the herd of camels and to drink their milk and urine.

THE CRYING TREE



The Hadith

Bukhari vol. II, no. 41 Narrated Jabir bin Abdullah: The Prophet used to stand by a stem of a date-palm tree. When the pulpit was placed for him we heard the stem crying like a pregnant she-camel till the Prophet got down down from the pulpit and placed his hand over it.

Bukhari vol. IV, no. 783 Narrated Ibn Umar: The Prophet used to deliver his sermons while standing beside the trunk of a date-palm. When he had the pulpit made, he used it instead. The trunk started crying and the Prophet went to it , rubbing his hand over it (to stop its crying.)

15

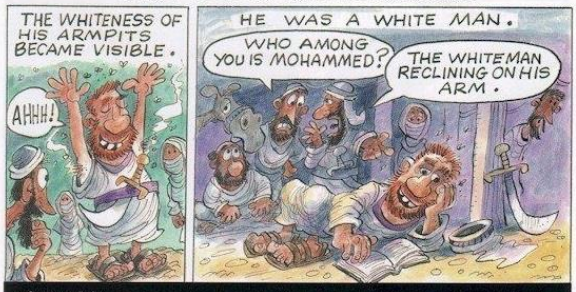
HEALING PALM LEAVES



The Hadith

Bukhari vol. II, no. 443 The Prophet passed by two graves and those persons (in the graves) were being tortured...He then took a green leaf of a date-palm tree, split it into two pieces and fixed one on each grave. The people said,"O Allah's Apostle! Why have you done so?" He replied, " I hope that their punishment may be lessened until they (i.e. the palm leaves) became dry."

WHAT COLOR WAS MOHAMMED?



The Hadith

Bukhari vol. 1, no. 63 While we were sitting with the Prophet in the mosque, a man came riding on a camel. He made his camel kneel down in the mosque, tied its foreleg and then said, "Who among you is Mohammed?" At that time the Prophet was sitting among us leaning on his arm. We replied, "The white man reclining on his arm."

Bukhari vol. I, no. 122 Mohammed is described as "a white person."

Bukhari, vol. I, no. 141 Narrated Anas bin Malik: The Prophet never raised his hands for any invocation except for that of Istisqa and he used to raise them so much that the whiteness of his armpits became visible.

Bukhari vol. IV, no. 744 Narrated Ismasil bin Abi Khalid: I heard Abu Juhaifa saying, "I saw the Prophet and Al-Hasan bin Ali resembled him." I said to Abu Juhaifa, "Describe him (i.e. Allah's Apostle) for me." He said, "He was white and his beard was black with some white hair in it. He promised to give us 13 young she-camels, but he died before we got them."

20

THE FINGERS OF LIFE



The Hadith

Bukhari vol. I, no. 170 He put his hand in that pot and ordered the people to perform ablution from it. I saw the water springing out from underneath his fingers.

Bukhari vol. IV, no. 773 I saw water flowing from underneath his fingers.

Bukhari vol IV, no. 776 So he placed his hand in that pot and the water started flowing among his fingers like springs.

SHOUTING FOOD

The Hadith

Bukhari vol. IV, no. 779 ...no doubt, we heard the meal glorifying Allah, when it was being eaten (by Allah's Apostle).



ALLAH'S HAMMER



Bukhari and Muslim Qatadah reported that Anas ibn Malik said, "The Prophet, peace be upon him, added, The dead person will see both his places. As for a non-believer or a hypocrite, he will respond to the angels, "I do not know, but I used to say what the people used to say!" It will be said to him, "Neither did you know nor did you seek guidance from those who had knowledge." Then he will be hit with an iron hammer between his two ears, and he will cry and that cry will be heard by all except human beings and jinns'."

16

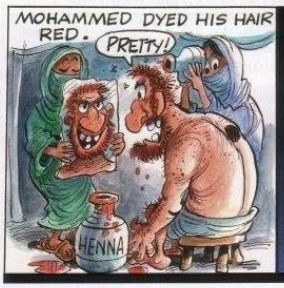
THE THIGH OF ALLAH'S PROPHET UNCOVERED

The Hadith

Bukhari, vol. I, no. 367 Narrated Absul-Aziz: Anas said, "When Allah's Apostle invaded Khabair, we offered the Fajr prayer there (early in the morning) when it was still dark. Allah's Prophet rode and Abu Talha rode too and I was riding behind Abu Talha. Allah's Prophet passed through the lane of Khaibar quickly and my knee was touching the thigh of Allah's Prophet. Then his thigh was uncovered by the shift of his Izar (waist-sheet) and I saw the whiteness of the thigh of Allah's Prophet."



WHAT COLOR WAS THE APOSTLE'S HAIR?



The Hadith

Burkhari vol. I, no. 167 About the dyeing of hair with henna (red dye). Without a doubt I saw Allah's Prophet dyeing his hair with it and that is why I like to dye my hair with it.

(See also vol. IV, no. 747 and vol. VII, no. 785)

A CHILD BRIDE



21

IRON HAMMER...continued

Bukhari vol 2, no. 422 Narrated Anas: The Prophet said, "When a human being is laid in his grave and his companions return and he even hears their foot steps, two angels come to him and make him sit and ask him: 'What did you use to say about this man, Mohammed? He will say: I testify that he is Allah's slave and His Apostle.' Then it will be said to him, 'Look at your place in the Hell-Fire. Allah has given you a place in Paradise instead of it.' " The Prophet added, "The dead person will see both his places. But a non-believer or a hypocrite will say to the angels, 'I do not know, but I used to say what the people used to say!' It will be said to him, 'Neither did you know nor did you take the guidance (by reciting the Qur'an).' Then he will be hit with an iron hammer between his two ears, and he will cry and that cry will be heard by whatever approaches him except human beings and jinns'."

Sunan of Abu Dawood [1] Hadith 2214 "He also mentioned the death of the infidel, saying: His spirit will be restored to his body, two angels will come to him, make him sit up and ask him: Who is your Lord? He will reply: Alas, alas! I do not know. They will ask him: What is your religion? He will reply: Alas, alas! I do not know. They will ask: who was the man who was sent on a mission among you? He will reply: Alas, alas! I do not know. Then a crier will call from Heaven: He has lied so spread a bed for him from Hell, clothe him from Hell, and open for him a door into Hell. Then some of its heat and pestilential wind will come to him, and his grave will be compressed, so that his ribs will be crushed together. Jabir's version adds: One who is blind and dumb will then be placed in charge of him, having a sledgehammer such that if a mountain were struck with it, it would become dust. He will give him a blow with it, which will be heard by everything between the east and the west except by men and jinn, and he will become dust. Then his spirit will be restored to him."

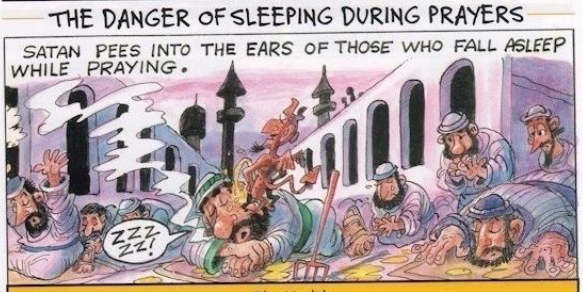
ANGEL WITH 600 WINGS



The Hadith

Bukhari vol. VI. no. 380 Mohammed has seen Gabriel with six hundred wings.

THE DANGER OF SLEEPING DURING PRAYERS



The Hadith

Bukhari vol. II, no. 245 If one sleeps and does not offer the prayer, Satan urinates in his ears. Narrated Abdullah: The Prophet said,"Satan urinated in his ears."

17

THE CHILD BRIDE...continued

The Hadith

Bukhari vol. V, nos. 234 Narrated Aisha: The Prophet was engaged to me when I was a girl six years old...I was playing in a swing with some of my girl friends...Unexpectedly Allah's Apostle came to me in the afternoon and my mother handed me over to him. At that time I was a girl of nine years of age.

Bukhari vol V, no. 236 The Prophet...married Aisha when she was a girl of six years of age and consummated that marriage when she was nine years old.

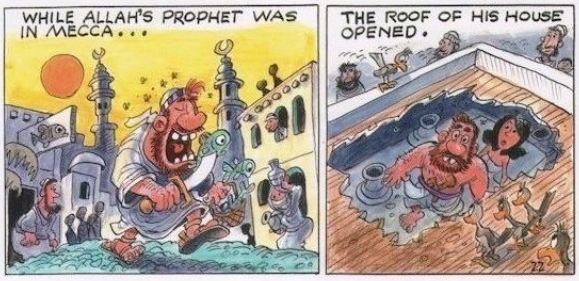
THE PROPHET AND THE ETHIOPIANS



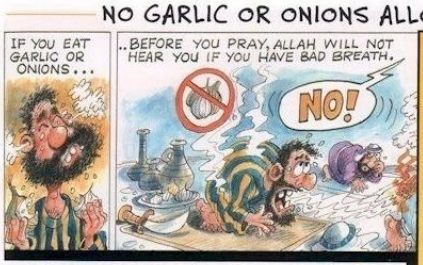
The Hadith

Bukhari vol. I, no. 662 Narrated Anas: The Prophet said, " an Ethiopian whose head is like a raisin." (see also vol. 4, no. 256)

MOHAMMED'S CHEST OPENED BY GABRIEL



NO GARLIC OR ONIONS ALLOWED



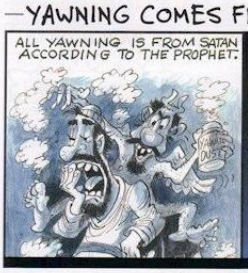
The Hadith

Bukhari vol. I, no. 812 What has been said about uncooked garlic or onion. And the statement of the Prophet: "Whoever has eaten garlic or onion because of hunger or otherwise should not come near our mosque." (see also nos. 813-815)

Bukhari vol. VII, no. 362 Narrated Abdul Aziz: It was said to Anas,"What did you hear the Prophet saying about garlic?" Anas replied, "Whoever has eaten garlic should not approach our mosque."

Bukhari vol. VII, no. 363 Narrated Jabir bin Abdullah: The Prophet said, "Whoever has eaten garlic or onion should keep away from us."

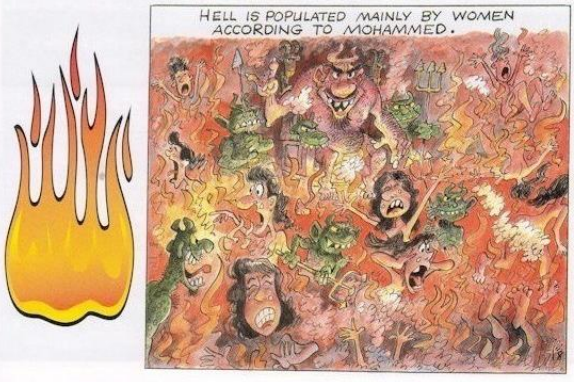
YAWNING COMES FROM HELL



The Hadith

Vol. IV, no. 509 Narrated Abu Huraira: The Prophet said,"Yawning is from Satan."

HELL-FIRE FOR WOMEN



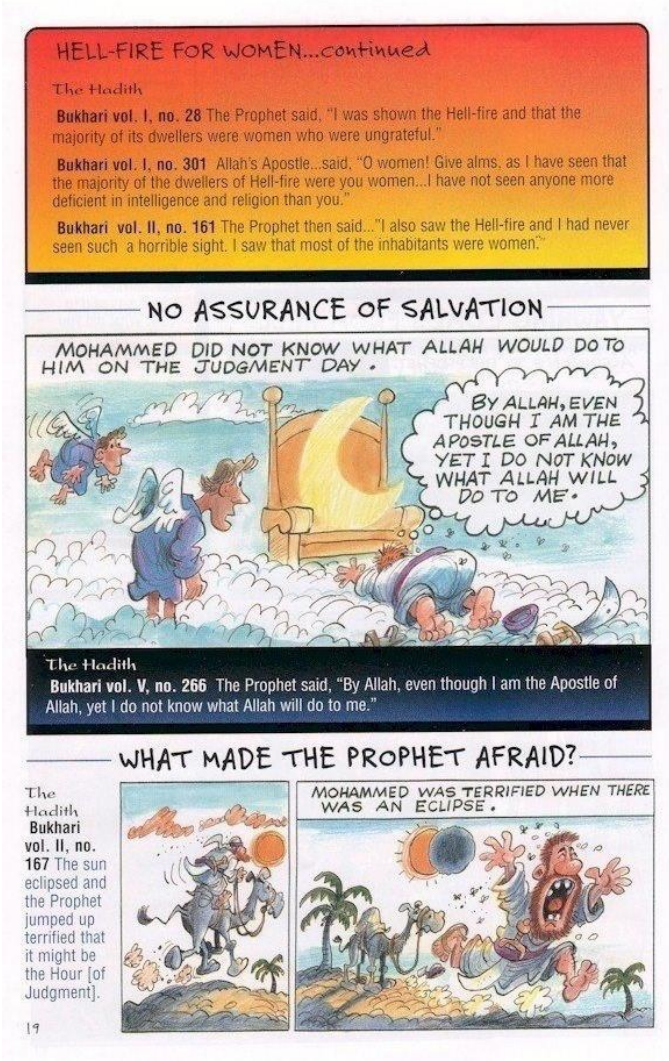




The Hadith

Bukhari, vol. 1, no. 345 Narrated Abu Dhar: Allah's Apostle said,"While I was at Mecca the roof of my house was opened and Gabriel descended, opened my chest, and washed it with Zam-zam water. Then he brought a golden tray full of wisdom and faith and having poured its contents into my chest, he closed it."

THE END!



☐ **Anonymous** (ID: qnUAKyZu) 03/21/21(Sun)14:11:20 No.313053333 ▶

>>313040342 (OP)
>Islam
The nigger of religions
>be loyal islamist
>your prophet (peace be upon him) warns you about jews
>you rightfully hate them for their endless tricks and degeneracy
>you are taught to destroy the jew
>the filthy jew is your mortal enemy
>the filthy jew is the root of all evil
>this you know, surely as the sun rises each day
>the kike doesnt fear you
>the kike laughs at you
>the kike imports you into White nations, where they have built a bunker of filth
>by the hundreds of thousands do they import you
>like the useless nigger
>you are now where the filthy jew is hiding
>he is all around you
>your mortal enemy, ripe for the picking
>instead, whine about moar gibs
>the filthy jew uses you to create more laws they can benefit from
>the filthy jew uses you to sow dissent
>the filthy jew uses you as he uses the nigger
>allow the jew to do this
>rape feeble children and women
>stab anything that moves
>run people over with cars
>never once even scratching a filthy jew
>your mortal enemy
>claim victory for chimping out on the ones actually helping you

DISGUSTING FACT ABOUT MUHAMMAD #1

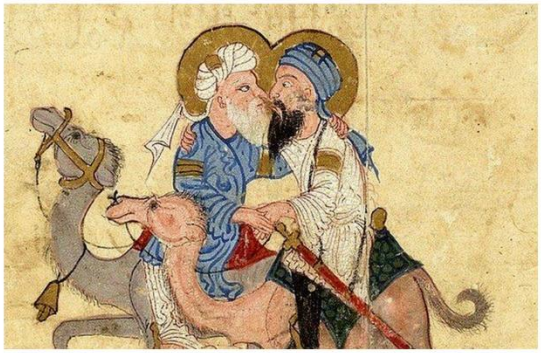
HE FRENCH KISSED A LITTLE BOY. THAT FUCKING PEDO.

It is related that Abu Hurayra said, "I never sae al-Hasan without my eyes overflowing with tears. That is because the Prophet, may Allah bless him and grant him peace, went out one day and he found me in the mosque. He took my hand and I went along with him. He did not speak to me until we reached the market of Banu Qaynuqa'. He walked around it and looked. Then he left and I left with him until we reached the mosque. He sat down and wrapped himself in his garment. Then he said, 'Where is the little one? Call the little one to me.' Hasan came running and jumped into his lap. Then he put his hand in his beard. Then the Prophet, may Allah bless him and grant him peace, opened his mouth and put his mouth in his mouth. Then he said, O Allah, I love him, so love him and the one who loves him!'"

Grade: Hasan (Al-Albani)

Reference : Al-Adab Al-Mufrad 1183
In-book reference : Book 48, Hadith 9
English translation : Book 48, Hadith 1183

MUHAMMAD WAS A HOMOSEXUAL. DON'T LET ANYONE TELL YOU OTHERWISE.



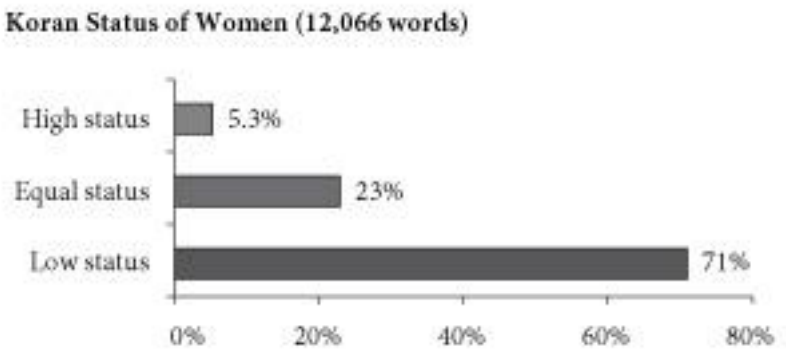
MEME CREDITS --> RANGILA RASOOL MEME SCHOOL, PAKISTAN

Anonymous (ID: cXki5iw/) 04/17/21(Sat)05:45:37 No.317189549 ► >>317200615
File: 1598845020373.jpg (3.84 MB, 1236x6567)

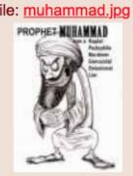


laws to govern by, according to the political ideology that is islam:

relating to war:
>terrorize, as allah is a terrorist
- quran 8:12
>fight everyone until they proclaim that allah is god
- bukhari 8:44
>make war on all non-muslims
- quran 2:190
- quran 2:216
- quran 3:118-119
- quran 3:156
- quran 4:103
- quran 5:51
- quran 8:36
- quran 9:27
- quran 9:37
- quran 9:121
- quran 9:12
>kill those who pretend to be muslim
- quran 9:73-74
>do not take non-muslims as your protectors / friends / allies
- quran 4:89
- quran 5:51
- quran 9:23
- quran 3:118
>kill little boys when you are afraid they will leave islam
- quran 18:74-80
>kill anyone who leaves islam
- https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Apostasy_in_Islam
>wage jihad against mickey mouse
- https://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/middleeast/saudiarabia/2963744/Mickey-Mouse-must-die-says-Saudi-Arabian-cleric.html
>you should put all non-muslims in chains
bukhari 65:79
>blowing yourself up is best thing in life
- bukhari 52:54



Anonymous (ID: QyDL8IZF) 08/12/17(Sat)15:02:41 No.137107121 ▶
File: muhammad.jpg (64 KB, 400x546)



>>137105185
I'll tell you a short little story from the Quran, that should demonstrate to any honest person that Mohammed was just a sick cult leader, no different from modern cult leaders who use their followers as pawns and terrorize them.

According to the Quran, "it is permissible to marry your adopted son's ex-wife". Why would the Quran (and supposedly "God") command such a random doctrine? Well, it turns out that Mohammed had an adopted son from one of his wives (the Quran doesn't teach that divorce is adultery, so you can divorce and remarry as much as you want in Islam). One day, Mohammed knocks on the door of his adopted son's house, and the adopted son's wife opens the door "scantily clad". Mohammed comes to his senses and restrains himself, and doesn't commit adultery with her right then and there. Later, his adopted son ends up divorcing the scantily clad woman, and because it's such a taboo thing to marry your adopted son's ex-wife, Mohammed has a "revelation" that it's permissible to marry your adopted son's ex-wife. But since Mohammed is already maxed out at 4 wives, he gets ANOTHER revelation that THE APOSTLE OF GOD (Mohammed) is allowed to marry not 4 wives like everyone else, but 11 wives. The same revelation also adds that the "apostle of God" can have any woman of faith that he pleases, including his own family members.

>How lucky is he?!

Since the Quran doesn't teach that divorce is adultery, you have enormous "marriage harmes" in the Arab world, where Imams will do quick-marriages to whores and essentially make prostitution legal. That's how the Saudi family and princes can have sex slaves and fuck Western whores as much as they want. They simply get a speed-marriage, fuck the wife, then divorce an hour later.

The Quran also has other bizarre doctrines like how if you divorce your wife, you're not allowed to re-marry her again, UNLESS she marries another man in between and divorces him.

Perverted cult.

Anonymous (ID: cXki5IwI) 04/17/21(Sat)05:46:17 No.317189626 ▶ >>317200615
File: 1598845411169.jpg (2.62 MB, 1242x4744)



news and data:

>life under ISIS leads 'muslims' to christianity
- https://web.archive.org/web/20200215205252/https://www.nbcnews.com/news/world/life-under-isis-led-these-muslims-christ-n963281

>professor kafir
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/search/username/professor.kafir/results/thread/order/asc/

>further info here
- https://www.thereligionofpeace.com/
- https://www.youtube.com/user/Acts17Apologetics/videos
- https://www.youtube.com/channel/UC7wffWCb-k1F7oEyGMR8TTg/videos
- https://www.youtube.com/c/TheArabianProphet/videos
- https://www.youtube.com/user/PfanderFilms/videos
- https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCx76ixH7qXAUTusATvICXpg/videos
- https://www.youtube.com/channel/UC5zGnPFoN5LjAsxU8ESiBMw/videos
- https://www.youtube.com/c/MessageOfLove/videos
- https://pastebin.com/GunN6R39
- https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_Islamist_terrorist_attacks
- https://warosu.org/lit/thread/10010639?__cf_chl_jschl_tk__=01ccdcde739010b29c725401b06c9598f4bb0217-1613725013-0-AUf2rjdiu_mnUyDh-0HOe268NN8ZWlaKaAtbhZhjAHfhM_VaqKLucMMEsoS4Vd5IGqBXeg-C_04PJvxFhDiCVURBJqQfwbFNGpErbZSjy0x1al67SklViZQ-fB2pPrMAdnkTXyfuGj8txma2J7oGuXxEPzoAU1jL9o3JPy8fFp49V-Ju-M8pV9-PsDcTIAN9hLbmKcTZKN1l6Q3sJ19lVduEtFrVKZtfClC7hrtLXhNhiiU4G0kASEtscFrMYUsUlVSMCTvYRHXiw_YqkyAG72VhVjFxN-UXMiu3khxhtjCExCgf4gisNPKGHCaagfyMb8Dt7NDLnQLok1mXhGcLhZc#p10013199

Anonymous (ID: y+8DruZE) 05/17/21(Mon)04:45:40 No.321931860 ▶

>>321931048
Fun facts about the Koran:
1 there are hundreds of codex manuscripts of the Koran, each with VAST differences missing chapters and obvious edits. Like in one "god" will be saying something and in the other a brother of Muhammad will write in the middle of the sentence that shias are scum etc. None agree. In comparison the Bible has several original Greek manuscripts with only 30+ words different across the NT.

2 a full 1/10th of the Koran is gibberish, as in untranslatable alphabet salad. Sometimes a string of several verses in a row, half a chapter, or just 5 "words" in the middle of a sentence. The funny part is these gibberish passages all differ from one manuscript to the next and modern English versions edit it all out and just remark it's understandable only to God

3 English translates alright from Arabic. But In 600AD when Arabic was using slay the infidel it meant literally butcher every man woman and child. English has no word for that, so when English translation says defeat the unbeliever Western audiences imagine a war where you win when the enemy surrenders instead of a genocide like annihilation.

4 the Koran states that christians believe in Mary as a God which is objectively false.

5 the Koran has a few stories about Jesus that are pulled verbatim out of the false gospels of Pseudo James and the childhood gospel of Christ as a toddler small boy. The book would have been widely circulated in Arabia as a means to witness to pagans. Considering the Koran is supposed to be God breathed these objective falsehoods glare.



[–] ▶ **Why Islam is inherently fucked** **Picture is required for posting** 11/15/15 (Sun) 12:47:14 (ID: 36d32d) No.3934125 >>3934129 >>3934748 >>3934806 [Watch Thread]

Hi /pol/, I'm a philosophy & theology major and spend most of my time arguing with people of different faiths. I've taken some time today in the wake of Paris to write a little something for you all to enjoy. It is a (relatively) short explanation why Islam is inherently violent and completely opposed to the rest of the world, no matter what "moderates" say.

Alright.
Before I get started I want to make it clear that I do not think that muslims are bad people. I do, however, take issue with many of the founding principles of their faith, and I refuse to allow people to make excuses along the lines of "no true scotsman". All muslim have a duty to evaluate their faith objectively and to make their own decisions on whether or not their faith has been beneficial to them, but also to acknowledge the effects it has had on history and modern times.

That being said, let us begin.

▶ **Anonymous** 11/15/15 (Sun) 12:47:42 (ID: 36d32d) No.3934128 >>3934681

First, there is a key section of the Quran that needs to be addressed, that is Kitman & Taqiya. Now I will grant that there are specific denominations(?) and groups within Islam that denounce one or both of them, but the issue comes from the fact that it exists at all. Both of them refer to the practice wherein a Muslim may lie or even commit blasphemous acts against Islam for various reasons, primarily deception of infidels. These two ideas, while controversial in our modern time (and even to an extent at the dawn of Islam) are still found within the Quran. Specifically Sura 3:28 and Sura 16:106.

Regardless of the beliefs of various groups within Islam, should someone take a purist or "fundamentalist" view of the faith, these specific passages allow for them to lie about their true beliefs and to claim that they are not true, accurate, or commonly held. This presents a great issue regarding discourse between individuals because anything and everything that is said can be held in question.

With that out of the way, we can now look at the core beliefs that lead to Jihad and these acts of terror.

▶ **Anonymous** 11/15/15 (Sun) 12:48:23 (ID: 36d32d) No.3934135 >>3934681

The notion that religion and political authority, church and state, are different and that they can or should be separated is, in a profound sense, Christian. Its origins may be traced to the teachings of Christ, notably in the famous passage in Matthew 22:21, in which Christ is quoted as saying: "Render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and unto God the things that are God's."

Most peoples in world history have not shared this understanding. In most societies, religion and government have been inseparably linked. This is true in Muslim society as well.

In pagan Rome, Caesar was God. Christians were taught to differentiate between what is due to Caesar and what is due to God. For Muslims of the classical age, God was Caesar, and the sovereign—caliph or sultan—was merely his viceregent on earth. This was more than a simple legal fiction. For Muslims the state was God's state, the army God's army, and, of course, the enemy was God's enemy. Of more practical importance, the law was God's law, and in principle there could be no other. The question of separating church and state did not arise, since there was no church, as an autonomous institution, to be separated. Church and state were one and the same.

This means that, in the historic Muslim understanding, Islamic society is or should be a theocracy; a society in which God himself is the monarch, reigning on earth through subordinates.

In the earliest days of Islam, the subordinate was the prophet Mohammed, who founded Islam and conquered the Arabian Peninsula. Thereafter the subordinate was the caliphs and in the centuries after Mohammed's death they expanded Muslim society by conquering peoples as far west as Spain and as far east as India. In the process, they absorbed half of Christian civilization. Eventually, the power of the caliphs waned, and new leaders—such as the Ottoman sultans—were the subordinates. Throughout it all, God himself was regarded as the ruler of Islamic civilization.

That Islam sees itself as a theocracy has enormous ramifications for how it regards itself and for the behavior of Muslims.
First, it means that Islam is not only a religion. It is also a political ideology. If the government of the Muslim community simply is God's government, then no other governments can be legitimate. They are all at war with God. As a result, Muslims have typically divided the world into two spheres, known as the Dar al-Islam—the "house of Islam" or "house of submission" to God—and the Dar al-Harb, or "house of war"—those who are at war with God.
Second, it means that Muslims have believed themselves to have a "manifest destiny." Since God must win in the end, the Dar al-Harb must be brought under the control of Muslim government and made part of the Dar al-Islam.
Third, since the Dar al-Harb by its nature is at war with God, it is unlikely that it will submit to God without a fight. Individual groups might be convinced to lay down their arms and join the Muslim community by various forms of pressure—economic or military—that fall short of war. In history some groups have become Muslim in this way, either fearing Muslim conquest, desiring Muslim military aid against their own enemies, or aspiring to good trade relations with the Muslim world. But many peoples would rather fight than switch. This has been particularly true of Christians, who have put up more resistance to the Muslim advance than have pagan and animistic tribes.

Because of the need to expand God's dominion by wars of conquest, Islam's ideology imposes on Muslims the duty to fight for God's community. This duty is known as jihad (Arabic, "struggle, fight"). Although it is binding on all Muslims, it has been particularly incumbent on those on the edges of the Muslim world, where there was room for expansion. Only by continual jihad could the manifest destiny of Islam to bring the world into submission to God be fulfilled.

Jihad is a religious obligation. It forms part of the duties that the believer must fulfill; it is Islam's normal path to expansion.

▶ **Anonymous** 11/15/15 (Sun) 12:49:16 (ID: 36d32d) No.3934141 >>3934385 >>3934681

Now this is rather different from the mindset of the average muslim today. There is good reason for this too:

In the seventeenth century it had begun to sink into Muslim consciousness that something was desperately wrong in the world. Though Muslim society had previously been more advanced economically and in some ways culturally than European society, it began to dawn on Muslim leaders that the barbarian infidels of Europe were catching up and in certain ways were ahead of Muslim society. This was absolutely devastating given Muslim self-perception; the triumphal advance of Islam seemed to confirm to Muslim minds that they were the chosen of God and that civilization itself was identical with Islam, with only ignorant barbarians and infidels outside its borders.

In "What Went Wrong?: Western Impact and Middle Eastern Response", Bernard Lewis notes that Christian Europe was seen "as an outer darkness of barbarism and unbelief from which there was nothing to learn and little even to be imported, except slaves and raw materials. For both the northern [European] and southern [African] barbarians, their best hope was to be incorporated into the empire of the caliphs, and thus attain the benefits of religion and civilization."

Angry about the present and fearful of the future, Muslims began a process of introspection, explains Lewis.

"When things go wrong in a society, in a way and to a degree that can no longer be denied or concealed, there are various questions that one can ask. A common one, particularly in continental Europe yesterday and today in the Middle East, is: 'Who did this to us?' The answer to a question thus formulated is usually to place the blame on external or domestic scapegoats—foreigners abroad or minorities at home. The Ottomans, faced with the major crisis in their history, asked a different question: 'What did we do wrong?'"
A debate followed, with various Muslims trying to analyze and propose remedies for the developing situation. "The basic fault, according to most of these memoranda, was falling away from the good old ways, Islamic and Ottoman; the basic remedy was a return to them. This diagnosis and prescription still command wide acceptance in the Middle East."
These twin explanations for the recent misfortune of Islam—that it was caused by a failure to observe Islam in its pure form and by the malicious meddling of foreigners (first Europeans and now Americans)—are precisely why ISIS and the like are on the rise, and have been for decades.

▶ **Anonymous** 11/15/15 (Sun) 12:49:45 (ID: 36d32d) No.3934143 >>3934681

Within the Muslim world, government officials have been trying to cling to power in the face of rising anger on their streets. Trying to buy time, they have funded radical Islamic schools, media establishments, and even the terrorists themselves, hoping to direct and diffuse ineffectual Muslim rage toward the West as a scapegoat.
The West has responded with the war against terrorism, which Muslim governments would like to see succeed in ridding their society of its most radical elements, which seek their overthrow. Yet they hesitate to support the war too much lest they hasten their own demise through coup d' etats.

Some in the West have suggested trying to cure the economic roots of the dissatisfaction and despair in Muslim society that contribute to radicalism and terrorism. The problem is not lack of wealth. Many Muslim countries are oil-rich and have had money in abundance for decades, yet the elites have refused to pursue policies leading to greater economic prosperity for their populaces. Instead, they have enriched themselves and shut their own people out of economic development.

Islam's founder was a warlord who rose from nowhere and who by his death was the undisputed master of Arabian Peninsula. The holy book he produced is filled with commands to use violence in the service of its religion and nation. This potential for violence is similar to that possessed by Judaism except it is immensely augmented by the fact that Islam views itself, like Christianity, as a universal religion meant for all peoples in all countries. It also makes no distinction between church and state and is thus a political as well as religious ideology. As a result, Islam has been willing to employ violence on a massive scale, as illustrated by the first century of its existence, when the Islamic Empire exploded outward and conquered much of the known world.

The attitude of Islam toward using violence against non-Muslims is clear. Regarding pagans, the Quran says, "Slay the idolaters wherever you find them. Arrest them, besiege them, and lie in ambush everywhere for them. If they repent and take to prayer and render the alms levy, allow them to go their way. God is forgiving and merciful" (Surah 9:5). This amounts to giving pagans a convert-or-die choice. Regarding violence against Jews and Christians, the Quran says, "Fight against those to whom the Scriptures were given as believe in neither God nor the last day, who do not forbid what God and his messenger have forbidden, and who do not embrace the true faith, until they pay tribute out of hand and are utterly subdued" (Surah 9:29). In other words, violence is to be used against Jews and Christians unless they are willing to pay a special tax and live in subjection to Muslims as second-class citizens. For them the choice is convert, die, or live in subjection.

▶ **Anonymous** 11/15/15 (Sun) 12:50:29 (ID: 36d32d) No.3934147 >>3934681

The Quran also has stern words for Muslims who would be slow and reluctant to attack unbelievers: "Believers, why is it that when you are told: 'March in the cause of God,' you linger slothfully in the land? Are you content with this life in preference to the life to come? . . . If you do not go to war, he [God] will punish you sternly, and will replace you by other men" (Surah 9:38-39). And, of course, there is the promise of reward in the afterlife for waging jihad in this one: "Believers! Shall I point out to you a profitable course that will save you from a woeful scourge? Have faith in God and his messenger, and fight for God's cause with your wealth and with your persons. . . . He will forgive you your sins and admit you to gardens watered by running streams; he will lodge you in pleasant mansions in the gardens of Eden. This is the supreme triumph" (Surah 61:10-12).

It must be pointed out that there are people of peace and people of violence in all religions. There are violent Christians. There are peace-loving Muslims. Changing historical circumstances do much to bring out tendencies toward violence and peace among the followers of different religions. Yet, even when these qualifications are made, it is clear that Islam as a religion and an ideology has by far the greatest tendency to violence.

There are, indeed, many Muslims who desire peace, but, their views often do not count for much in Muslim society.

And before there are the responses of passages within the Old Testament having similar content, there is a distinction to be made: Within Christianity, the founder of the religion made the claim that He was God, and therefore has the right to alter the rules and commands of the predicating religion. Thus to Christianity, the books of the Old Testament are primarily included for historical context of the New. One can only understand why Christ was so revolutionary if one knows what the Jewish people believed at the time. In addition, the Bible is not simply one book, but a collection of over 70 different books using different literary styles and written at different times. Conversely, the Quran only has its one author and was not changed by a secondary, later event. So while Christians have sound theological reason to disregard things such as the mandate to stone adulterers in the street, Muslims have no such defense.

Author Serge Trifkovic notes: "Some critics may object that this account of Islam in the modern world does not pay much attention to Islamic moderation, to the everyday wish of everyday Muslims for a quiet life. This is not because such moderates are rare, but because they are rarely important. Religions, like political ideologies, are pushed along by money, power, and tiny vocal minorities. Within Islam, the money and the power are all pushing the wrong way. So are the most active minorities. The urgent need is to recognize this. Our problem is not prejudice about Islam, but folly in the face of its violence and cruelty. And in any case, the willingness of moderates to be what are objectively bad Muslims, because they reject key teachings of historical Islam, may be laudable in human terms but does nothing to modify Islam as a doctrine."

The prospect of modifying Islam's doctrine regarding violence is problematic. Although some Muslims in history have tried to "spiritualize" the Quran's declarations regarding violence, there is always a countervailing fundamentalist push to return to the sources of Islam and take them literally.

Indeed, this reaction is what characterizes the Wahhabite movement that dominates Saudia Arabia and inspired Osama bin Laden's ideology. Philosopher Roger Scruton notes that in the Wahhabite view, "whoever can read the Quran can judge for himself in matters of doctrine."

This attitude, which is tantamount to an Islamic version of sola scriptura, is likely to prove as durable in Muslim circles as it has been in Protestant Fundamentalist circles. As long as that is the case, there will be fresh waves of Muslim "martyrs" willing to take the Quran's statements on killing literally, apply them to today, and then hurl themselves into combat with whomever they perceive as "the Great Satan."

This is about the entity that the Crusaders of old fought against, and that the world is currently trying to justify.

Anonymous 10/06/14(Mon)10:07:23 No.36843972 ▶ >>36844027 >>36844145

>>36841459 (OP)
Because they're facing the same demographic and economic problems that we are, just their reaction is drastically different.
They can't find jobs just like us, they feel they have no representation and that their culture and society doesn't reflect them, just like us, they are disenfranchised just like us, but their reaction to that is to embrace extremism because it gives them a sense of purpose, community and identity that they lack.
While it's 20 year olds who do all the fighting, the leaders are all old preachers and imams who think that the reason the Muslim world has fallen from grace and lost it's influence and prosperity is because they stopped practicing strict interpretations of Islam.
They manipulate these kids by offering them a sense of purpose and community that their fractured societies can't offer them.
Unfortunately it's extremist Islam that's keeping these regions in perpetual misery and violence, but because Islam is perfect and the prophet Mohammed is perfect and the teachings of the Koran are perfect, these people have no perspective and can't think objectively. Their answer is to kill more infidels and destabilize more countries in order to bring peace.

Anonymous 10/06/14(Mon)10:32:13 No.36844833 ▶ >>36844903 >>36845169 >>36845335 >>36845583 >>36846153 >>36846200 >>36846816 >>36849064
File: 1404330839573.jpg (35 KB, 480x360)



>>36844145
Ultimately this whole wave of terrorism and insurgency is the death throes of Islam, Islam has failed, it's a dead-end way of life.

Al-Qaeda, Taliban, Boko Haram, ISIS, (I don't count Hamas because they're more of a response to Israel) these are all futile attempts to re-ignite Islam's fire and return their society to it's golden age, an age centuries past. What they have is a decayed fragment of what Islam once was, and these people see secularism and modernization and globalism as the culprits, when in reality Islam fell long before such things became the norm, arguably the Ottoman Empire was their final failure.
They think that by returning the Arab world to Sharia and strict Muslim law, their old empires and their old power will be returned to them, if they kill enough infidels then they'll be granted their pride back.
They can't handle that secularism and education and international cooperation bring prosperity, and that the Koran and Sharia do not. They don't recognize that their own way of life has bred misery, and they project it outwards.
If I'm poor it's because of Jews, if there's no security it's because of imperialists, if my infrastructure is crumbling and there's no water or electricity it's because of colonialism.
As devout Muslims they can't admit fault, I am perfect, the Koran is perfect, Allah is perfect, and any problems must be caused externally.
So they go on the warpath because of their inadequacies and their failure to keep up with the developing world, they try to destroy anything non-Islamic, when in reality it's the Islamic element that has made them poor, miserable and dejected.
Muslims all over the world are turning to secularism, becoming educated, they're reaping the benefits of European, American and Australian society, and the extremists, the traditionalists, the conservatives, they're terrified. They're losing their grip on their own people, and this is their response.

Anonymous 10/06/14(Mon)10:44:40 No.36845240 ▶ >>36845393 >>36845440 >>36845606

>>36844903
Of course there's a huge element of older Muslims manipulating disenfranchised youths and basically brainwashing them to carry out their religious fantasies, especially in Europe and Australia, if you got rid of the mosques most of this would go away I think, because without being constantly threatened and intimidated, going clubbing and banging sluts and drinking beer and playing Xbox is infinitely more attractive than dying for Allah.
The problem is these Imams have such a tight old on their communities because first generation Muslims simply don't integrate, they pass on all of their resentment and tribalism to their kids.
They have an "us vs them" mentality that gets exploited by extremists, and as long as Imams rule the immigrant communities nothing will change because those kids exist in a vacuum.
The same problem is in the Arab world but tenfold, because there's no real authority to turn to, governments in the Middle East are so fucking inept and need to be propped up.

The solution I see for the problem, in any case, is closer management of Muslim communities around the world. All of the problems we're having with Islam are partly to blame on our governments being weak-willed and unwilling to take steps to curb extremism, be they in Baghdad or London.
Look at Muslims in the US, where they do face a certain amount of pressure from society, but that negative public opinion forces them (for the most part) to behave and make a good impression. Because of this, the Imams have no power, and communities can actually integrate and become productive members of society. This way the "us vs them" attitude is weeded out and Muslims in the US consider themselves Americans.
In the EU and AUS they behave like naughty children, they don't know their boundaries because nobody is enforcing the rules. Arab culture is extremely patriarchal, they need instruction from authority figures, where the government does not provide that authority, they will to look to Imams who will exploit and radicalize them. Only when we stop pussyfooting around and being politically correct will they fall into line because as it stands they face no consequences for their actions. Anjem Choudary in the UK is a great example of this unwillingness to tackle extremism, everyone knows what he preaches but he is allowed to continue with impunity very publicly, things like this tell Muslims that they won't face consequences for their actions. Here's a man who openly preaches that Muslims shouldn't follow UK law and that they should fight for Sharia, and he's protected by the cops.

Anonymous 10/06/14(Mon)12:24:54 No.36849239 ▶ >>36849458 >>36849872 >>36850035
File: mbh6zd.jpg (59 KB, 1024x576)



>>36848401
Bullshit.
Have ISIS attacked Israel? Have the FSA attacked Israel? Have the Taliban or Al-Qaeda ever laid a finger on Israel? They aren't interested in Israel, they've taken no action, only Hamas fights against the Israeli regime, COMPLETELY fucking isolated and alone while all these supposed "warriors of the people" and "citizen soldiers" spring up around them to kill OTHER MUSLIMS.
All you're doing is discrediting the Palestinians and Hamas, hell Hezbollah is fighting against ISIS.
Israel hasn't even existed for a hundred years, the British and French interventions in the region came decades before that.
Can you tell me how 'The West' (by which I assume you mean NATO as 'The West' is a Muslim bogeyman) has ever undermined Saudi Arabia, their biggest partner in the region, largest security contractor and largest oil exporter? Have you seen the prosperity the Saudis have experienced since they decided to cooperate internationally as opposed to fucking camels and blowing up buses?
How exactly has Israel threatened Syria? Because to me it looks like some Syrians started a civil war against other Syrians, and then extremists from all over the region joined in.
How was Israel involved in Libya? Because to me it looks like Libyans started a civil war with other Libyans and a bunch of extremists joined in. How was Israel involved in Egypt? Was it Israelis who were protesting the Egyptian government and fighting the security forces? Was it Israelis who brought the Muslim Brotherhood to power?

All your baseless conspiracies do is provide Israel with a fucking smoke screen so they can continue to abuse Palestinians and persecute Muslims with impunity, why don't you call on all of your poor oppressed citizen soldiers to take them on, instead of lining up other Muslims in mass graves and blowing their heads off?

The Unz Review: An Alternative Media Selection
A Collection of Interesting, Important, and Controversial Perspectives Largely Excluded from the American Mainstream Media

HOME FOREIGN POLICY ECONOMICS HISTORY BLOGGERS VIDEOS PRINT ARCHIVES POPULAR ARTICLES SETTINGS
ABOUT RACE/ETHNICITY IDEOLOGY SCIENCE COLUMNISTS BOOKS ANNOUNCEMENTS COMMENTS AUTHORS MORE...

← American Pravda: Post-War France and Po...

Ron Unz Archive Current Item Blogview

American Pravda: Oddities of the Jewish Religion

RON UNZ • JULY 16, 2018 • 7,800 WORDS • 948 COMMENTS • REPLY

RSS Email Print



About a decade ago, I happened to be talking with an eminent academic scholar who had become known for his sharp criticism of Israeli policies in the Middle East and America's strong support for them. I mentioned that I myself had come to very similar conclusions some time before, and he asked when that had happened. I told him it had been in 1982, and I think he found my answer quite surprising. I got the sense that date was decades earlier than would have been given by almost anyone else he knew.

Sometimes it is quite difficult to pinpoint when one's world view on a contentious topic undergoes sharp transformation, but at other times it is quite easy. My own perceptions of the Middle East conflict drastically shifted during Fall 1982, and they have subsequently changed only to a far smaller extent. As some might remember, that period marked the first Israeli invasion of Lebanon, and culminated in the notorious Sabra-Shatila Massacre during which hundreds or even thousands of Palestinians were slaughtered in their refugee camps. But although those events were certainly major factors in my ideological realignment, the crucial trigger was actually a certain letter to the editor published around that same time.

A few years earlier, I had discovered *The London Economist*, as it was then called, and **it had quickly become my favorite publication**, which I religiously devoured cover-to-cover every week. And as I read the various articles about the Middle East conflict in that publication, or others such as the *New York Times*, the journalists occasionally included quotes from some particularly fanatic and irrational Israeli Communist named Israel Shahak, whose views seemed totally at odds with those of everyone else, and who was consequently treated as a fringe figure. Opinions that seem totally divorced from reality tend to stick in one's mind, and it took only one or two appearances from that apparently die-hard and delusional Stalinist for me to guess that he would always take an entirely contrary position on every given issue.

In 1982 Israel Defense Minister Ariel Sharon launched his massive invasion of Lebanon using the pretext of the wounding of an Israeli diplomat in Europe at the hands of a Palestinian attacker, and the extreme nature of his action was widely condemned in the media outlets I read at the time. His motive was obviously to root out the PLO's political and military infrastructure, which had taken hold in many of Lebanon's large Palestinian refugee camps. But back in those days invasions of Middle Eastern countries on dubious prospects were much less common than they have subsequently become, after our recent American wars killed or displaced so many millions, and most observers were horrified by the utterly disproportionate nature of his attack and the severe destruction he was inflicted upon Israel's neighbor, which he seemed eager to reduce to puppet status. From what I recall from that time, he made several entirely false assurances to top Reagan officials about his invasion plans, such that they afterward called him the worst sort of liar, and he ended up besieging the Lebanese capital of Beirut even though he had originally promised to limit his assault to a mere border incursion.

The Israeli siege of the PLO-controlled areas of Beirut lasted some time, and negotiations eventually resulted in the departure of the Palestinian fighters to some other Arab country. Shortly afterward, the Israelis declared that they were moving into West Beirut in order to better assure the safety of the Palestinian women and children left behind and protect them from any retribution at the hands of their Christian Falangist enemies. And around that same time, I noticed a long letter in *The Economist* by Shahak which seemed to me the final proof of his insanity. He claimed that it was obvious that Sharon had marched to Beirut with the intent of organizing a massacre of the Palestinians, and that this would shortly take place. When the slaughter indeed occurred not long afterward, apparently with heavy Israeli involvement and complicity, I concluded that if a crazy Communist fanatic like Shahak had been right, while apparently every mainstream journalist had been so completely wrong, my understanding of the world and the Middle East required total recalibration. Or at least that's how I've always remembered those events from a distance of over thirty-five years.

During the years that followed, I still periodically saw Shahak's statements quoted in my mainstream publications, which sometimes suggested that he was a Communist and sometimes not. Naturally enough, his ideological extremism made him a prominent opponent of the 1991 Oslo Peace Agreement between Israel and the occupied Palestinians, which was supported by every sensible person, though since Oslo ended up being entirely a failure, I couldn't hold it too strongly against him. I stopped paying much attention to foreign policy issues during the 1990s, but I still read my *New York Times* every morning and would occasionally see his quotes, inevitably contrarian and irredentist.

Then the 9/11 attacks returned foreign policy and the Middle East to the absolute center of our national agenda, and I eventually read somewhere or other that Shahak had died at age 68 only a few months earlier, though I hadn't noticed any obituary. Over the years, I'd seen some vague mention that during the previous decade he'd published a couple of stridently anti-Jewish and anti-Zionist books, just as might be expected from a hard-line Communist fanatic, and during the early 2000s I started seeing more and more references to these works, ironically coming from fringe sources of the anti-Semitic Far Right, thereby once again proving that extremists flock together. Finally, about a decade ago, my curiosity got the better of me and clicking a few buttons on Amazon.com, I ordered copies of his books, all of which were quite short.

Search Ron Unz

Featured Articles



Trump's Treasonous Traitor Summit
or, How Liberals Learned to Stop Worrying and Love the New McCarthyism
C.J. HOPKINS • 52 COMMENTS



Whites in Servitude in Early America and Industrial Britain
MICHAEL HOFFMAN • 29 COMMENTS

Newsworthy / Promoted Again by Current Events

HOT! The Untouchable Mr. Browder?
Israel Shamir • 124 Comments

HOT! The Magnitsky Hoax?
Philip Giraldi • 157 Comments

HOT! The FBI Hand Behind Russia-Gate
Ray McGovern • 118 Comments

Featured Book / Archive of Readable HTML Books

Separation and Its Discontents
Toward an Evolutionary Theory of Anti-Semitism
Kevin MacDonald

RECENT COMMENTS FOR THIS WRITER

Cloak And Dagger replied to jacques sheete on American Pravda: Oddities of the Jewish Religion
I love that snippet from Lindbergh! So prescient!

renfro replied to Zeidner on American Pravda: Oddities of the Jewish Religion
Alexander Hamilton was born on Nevis, spoke Hebrew and his mother's name was Levine gawd....you people are stupid. Hamilton's mothers maiden name was Fawcett, (French Protestant. Her first husband's name was Lavien, not Levine. Rachel Fawcett Lavien was still married to John Lavien wh...

Anon commented on American Pravda: Oddities of the Jewish Religion
Serious question for guys like Zman,Rurik,Wally,Helen,yemen &c. Do you consider yourselves to be happy people? How many hourse per day do stay online completely and totally consumed by hatred ? Can it possibly be healthy to dedicate most of your time and all of your thoughts to some...

Art replied to Thorfinnsson on American Pravda: Oddities of the Jewish Religion
The big problem with a lot of antisemites is the tendency to blame everything on the Jews instead of taking a holistic view. Really --- doesn't the Jew media distort everything in America. What political subject in America is not effected by Jew bias? Jews are the gatekeepers of American d...

Bardon Kaldian commented on American Pravda: Oddities of the Jewish Religion
Most posts are simply lunatic. OK, many people, it seems, believe in Jews sacrificing Christian children. They think there is enough evidence for that. Do they think that Jews had caused the plague by well poisoning? If not-why not? If yes, how?

Jeff Stryker replied to Miggle on American Pravda: Oddities of the Jewish Religion
Arabs originated in Yemen.

Sparkon replied to Thirdeye on American Pravda: The JFK Assassination, Part I - What Happened?
My bad for not figuring out the typo. Thanks. I noticed your new comments at the link given above by CanSpeccy #1141 concerning intercepts made by two U.S. GIs in 1968

If these ritualistic issues constituted the central features of traditional religious Judaism, we might regard it as a rather colorful and eccentric survival of ancient times. But unfortunately, there is also a far darker side, primarily involving the relationship between Jews and non-Jews, with the highly derogatory term *goyim* frequently used to describe the latter. To put it bluntly, Jews have divine souls and *goyim* do not, being merely beasts in the shape of men. Indeed, the primary reason for the existence of non-Jews is to serve as the slaves of Jews, with some very high-ranking rabbis occasionally stating this well-known fact. In 2010, Israel's top Sephardic rabbi **used his weekly sermon to declare** that the only reason for the existence of non-Jews is to serve Jews and do work for them. The enslavement or extermination of all non-Jews seems an ultimate implied goal of the religion.

Jewish lives have infinite value, and non-Jewish ones none at all, which has obvious policy implications. For example, in a published article a prominent Israeli rabbi explained that if a Jew needed a liver, it would be perfectly fine, and indeed obligatory, to kill an innocent Gentile and take his. Perhaps we should not be too surprised that today Israel is widely regarded as **one of the world centers of organ-trafficking**.

As a further illustration of the seething hatred traditional Judaism radiates towards all those of a different background, saving the life of a non-Jew is generally considered improper or even prohibited, and taking any such action on the Sabbath would be an absolute violation of religious edict. Such dogmas are certainly ironic given the widespread presence of Jews in the medical profession during recent centuries, but they came to the fore in Israel when a religiously-minded military doctor took them to heart and his position was supported by the country's highest religious authorities.

And while religious Judaism has a decidedly negative view towards all non-Jews, Christianity in particular is regarded as a total abomination, which must be wiped from the face of the earth.

Whereas pious Muslims consider Jesus the holy prophet of God and Muhammed's immediate predecessor, according to the Jewish Talmud, Jesus is perhaps the vilest being who ever lived, condemned to spend eternity in the bottommost pit of Hell, immersed in a boiling vat of excrement. Religious Jews regard the Muslim Quran as just another book, though a totally mistaken one, but the Christian Bible represents purest evil, and if circumstances permit, burning Bibles is a very praiseworthy act. Pious Jews are also enjoined to always spit three times at any cross or church they encounter, and direct a curse at all Christian cemeteries. Indeed, many deeply religious Jews utter a prayer each and every day for the immediate extermination of all Christians.

Over the years prominent Israeli rabbis have sometimes publicly debated whether Jewish power has now become sufficiently great that all the Christian churches of Jerusalem, Bethleham, and other nearby areas can finally be destroyed, and the entire Holy Land completely cleansed of all traces of its Christian contamination. Some have taken this position, but most have urged prudence, arguing that Jews needed to gain

My first surprise was that Shahak's writings included introductions or glowing blurbs by some of America's most prominent public intellectuals, including Christopher Hitchens, Gore Vidal, Noam Chomsky, and Edward Said. Praise also came from quite respectable publications such as *The London Review of Books*, *Middle East International*, and *Catholic New Times* while Allan Brownfeld of *The American Council for Judaism* had published **a very long and laudatory obituary**. And I discovered that Shahak's background was very different than I had always imagined. He had spent many years as an award-winning Chemistry professor at Hebrew University, and was actually anything but a Communist. Whereas for decades, Israel's ruling political parties had been Socialist or Marxist, his personal doubts about Socialism had left him politically in the wilderness, while his relationship with Israel's tiny Communist Party was solely because they were the only group willing to stand up for the basic human rights issues that were his own central focus. My casual assumptions about his views and background had been entirely in error.

Once I actually began reading his books, and considering his claims, my shock increased fifty-fold. Throughout my entire life, there have been very, very few times I have ever been so totally astonished as I was after I digested *Jewish History, Jewish Religion: The Weight of Three Thousand Years*, whose text runs barely a hundred pages. In fact, despite his solid background in the academic sciences and the glowing testaments provided by prominent figures, I found it quite difficult to accept the reality of what I was reading. As a consequence, I paid a considerable sum to a young graduate student I knew, tasking him to verify the claims in Shahak's books, and as far as he could tell, all of the hundreds of references he checked seemed to be accurate or at least found in other sources.

Even with all of that due diligence, I must emphasize that I cannot directly vouch for Shahak's claims about Judaism. My own knowledge of that religion is absolutely negligible, mostly being limited to my childhood, when my grandmother occasionally managed to drag me down to services at the local synagogue, where I was seated among a mass of elderly men praying and chanting in some strange language while wearing various ritualistic cloths and religious talismans, an experience that I always found much less enjoyable than my usual Saturday morning cartoons.

Although Shahak's books are quite short, they contain such a density of astonishing material, it would take many, many thousands of words to begin to summarize them. Essentially almost everything I had known—or thought I had known—about the religion of Judaism, at least in its zealously Orthodox traditional form, was utterly wrong.

For example, traditionally religious Jews pay little attention to most of the Old Testament, and even very learned rabbis or students who have devoted many years to intensive study may remain largely ignorant of its contents. Instead, the center of their religious world view is the Talmud, an enormously large, complex, and somewhat contradictory mass of secondary writings and commentary built up over many centuries, which is why their religious doctrine is sometimes called "Talmudic Judaism." Among large portions of the faithful, the Talmud is supplemented by the Kabala, another large collection of accumulated writings, mostly focused on mysticism and all sorts of magic. Since these commentaries and interpretations represent the core of the religion, much of what everyone takes for granted in the Bible is considered in a very different manner.

Given the nature of the Talmudic basis of traditional Judaism and my total previous ignorance of the subject, any attempt on my part of summarize some of the more surprising aspects of Shahak's description may be partially garbled, and is certainly worthy of correction by someone better versed in that dogma. And given that so many parts of the Talmud are highly contradictory and infused with complex mysticism, it would be impossible for someone like me to attempt to disentangle the seeming inconsistencies that I am merely repeating. I should note that although Shahak's description of the beliefs and practices of Talmudic Judaism evoked a fire-storm of denunciations, few of those harsh critics seem to have denied his very specific claims, including the most astonishing ones, which would seem to strengthen his credibility.

On the most basic level, the religion of most traditional Jews is actually not at all monotheistic, but instead contains a wide variety of different male and female gods, having quite complex relations to each other, with these entities and their properties varying enormously among the numerous different Jewish sub-sects, depending upon which portions of the Talmud and the Kabala they place uppermost. For example, the traditional Jewish religious cry "The Lord Is One" has always been interpreted by most people to be an monotheistic affirmation, and indeed, many Jews take exactly this same view. But large numbers of other Jews believe this declaration instead refers to achievement of sexual union between the primary male and female divine entities. And most bizarrely, Jews having such radically different views see absolutely no difficulty in praying side by side, and merely interpreting their identical chants in very different fashion.

Furthermore, religious Jews apparently pray to Satan almost as readily as they pray to God, and depending upon the various rabbinical schools, the particular rituals and sacrifices they practice may be aimed at enlisting the support of the one or the other. Once again, so long as the rituals are properly followed, the Satan-worshippers and the God-worshippers get along perfectly well and consider each other equally pious Jews, merely of a slightly different tradition. One point that Shahak repeatedly emphasizes is that in traditional Judaism the nature of the ritual itself is absolutely uppermost, while the interpretation of the ritual is rather secondary. So perhaps a Jew who washes his hands three times clockwise might be horrified by another who follows a counter-clockwise direction, but whether the hand-washing were meant to honor God or to honor Satan would be hardly be a matter of much consequence.

Strangely enough, many of the traditional rituals are explicitly intended to fool or trick God or His angels or sometimes Satan, much like the mortal heroes of some Greek legend might seek to trick Zeus or Aphrodite. For example, certain prayers must be uttered in Aramaic rather than Hebrew on the grounds that holy angels apparently don't understand the former language, and their confusion allows those verses to slip by unimpeded and take effect without divine interference.

Furthermore, since the Talmud represents a massive accretion of published commentary built up over more than a millennium, even the most explicit mandates have sometimes been transformed into their opposites. As an example, Maimonides, one of the highest rabbinical authorities, absolutely prohibited rabbis from being paid for their religious teaching, declaring that any rabbi who received a salary was an evil robber condemned to everlasting torment; yet later rabbis eventually "reinterpreted" this statement to mean something entirely different, and today almost all rabbis collect salaries.

Another fascinating aspect is that up until very recent times, the lives of religious Jews were often dominated by all sorts of highly superstitious practices, including magical charms, potions, spells, incantations, hexes, curses, and sacred talismans, with rabbis often having an important secondary role as sorcerers, and this even remains entirely true today among the enormously influential rabbis of Israel and the New York City area. Shahak's writings had not endeared him to many of these individuals, and for years they constantly attacked him with all sorts of spells and fearful curses aimed at achieving his death or illness. Many of these traditional Jewish practices seem not entirely dissimilar to those we typically associate with African witch-doctors or Voodoo priests, and indeed, the famous legend of the Golem of Prague described the successful use of rabbinical magic to animate a giant creature built of clay.

some additional strength before they should take such a risky step. These days, many tens of millions of zealous Christians and especially Christian Zionists are enthusiastic advocates for Jews, Judaism, and Israel, and I strongly suspect that at least some of that enthusiasm is based upon ignorance.

For the last two thousand years, Jews have almost invariably existed as small, relatively weak minorities living in the lands of others, whether Christian or Muslim, so a religious doctrine so unswervingly hostile to outsiders has naturally presented considerable obstacles for peaceful co-existence. The solution to this dilemma has been based on the divine mandate to preserve Jewish life and well-being above all else, superseding almost all other religious considerations. Thus, if any of the behaviors discussed above are considered likely to stir up resentment from powerful Gentile groups and put Jews at risk, they must be avoided.

For example, the prohibition against Jewish physicians treating the illnesses of non-Jews is waived in the case of powerful non-Jews, especially national leaders, whose favor might provide benefits to the Jewish community. And even ordinary non-Jews may be aided unless some persuasive excuse can be found to explain such lack of assistance since otherwise the vengeful hostility of their friends and relatives might cause difficulties for other Jews. Similarly, it is permissible to exchange gifts with non-Jews but only if such behavior can be justified in strictly utilitarian terms, with any simple expression of friendship towards a non-Jew being a violation of holy principles.

If the Gentile population became aware of these Jewish religious beliefs and the behaviors they promote, major problems for Jews might develop, so an elaborate methodology of subterfuge, concealment, and dissimulation has come into being over the many centuries to minimize this possibility, especially including the mistranslation of sacred texts or the complete exclusion of crucial sections. Meanwhile, the traditional penalty for any Jew who "informs" to the authorities on any matter regarding the Jewish community has always been death, often preceded by hideous torture.

Much of this dishonesty obviously continues down to recent times since it seems very unlikely that Jewish rabbis, except perhaps for those of the most *avant garde* disposition, would remain totally unaware of the fundamental tenets of the religion that they claim to lead, and Shahak is scathing toward their apparent self-serving hypocrisy, especially those who publicly express strongly liberal views. For example, according to mainstream Talmudic doctrine, black Africans are traditionally placed somewhere between people and monkeys in their intrinsic nature, and surely all rabbis, even liberal ones, would be aware of this religious doctrine. But Shahak notes that the numerous American rabbis who so eagerly worked with Martin Luther King, Jr. and other black Civil Rights leaders during the 1950s and 1960s strictly concealed their religious beliefs while denouncing American society for its cruel racism, presumably seeking to achieve a political *quid pro quo* beneficial to Jewish interests from America's substantial black population.

Shahak also emphasizes the utterly totalitarian nature of traditional Jewish society, in which rabbis held the power of life and death over their congregants, and often sought to punish ideological deviation or heresy using those means. They were often outraged that this became difficult as states grew stronger and increasingly prohibited such private executions. Liberalizing rabbis were sometimes murdered and Baruch Spinoza, the famous Jewish philosopher of the Age of Reason, only survived because the Dutch authorities refused to allow his fellow Jews to kill him.

Given the complexity and exceptionally controversial nature of this subject matter, I would urge readers who find this topic of interest to spend three or four hours reading Shahak's very short book, and then decide for themselves whether his claims seem plausible and whether I may have inadvertently misunderstood them. Aside from the copies on Amazon, the work may also be found at **Archive.org** and also **a very convenient HTML copy is freely available on the Internet.**

My encounter a decade ago with Shahak's candid description of the true doctrines of traditional Judaism was certainly one of the most world-altering revelations of my entire life. But as I gradually digested the full implications, all sorts of puzzles and disconnected facts suddenly became much more clear. There were also some remarkable ironies, and not long afterward I joked to a (Jewish) friend of mine that I'd suddenly discovered that Naziism could best be described as "Judaism for Wimps" or perhaps Judaism as practiced by Mother Teresa of Calcutta.

There may actually be a deeper historical truth behind that irony. I think I've read here and there that some scholars believe that Hitler may have modeled certain aspects of his racially-focused National Socialist doctrine upon the Jewish example, which really makes perfect sense. After all, he saw that despite their small numbers Jews had gained enormous power in the Soviet Union, Weimar Germany, and numerous other countries throughout Europe, partly due to their extremely strong ethnic cohesion, and he probably reasoned that his own Germanic people, being far greater in numbers and historical achievements could do even better if they adopted similar practices.

It's also interesting to note that quite a number of the leading racialist pioneers of 19th century Europe came from a particular ethnic background. For example, my history books had always disapprovingly mentioned Germany's Max Nordau and Italy's Cesare Lombroso as two of the founding figures of European racism and eugenics theories, but it was only very recently that I also discovered that Nordau had also been the joint founder with Theodor Herzl of the world Zionist movement, while his major racialist treatise ***Degeneration***, was dedicated to Lombroso, his Jewish mentor.

Even as late as the 1930s and afterward, international Zionist groups closely cooperated with the Third Reich on international economic projects, and during the world war itself one of the smaller rightwing factions, led by future Israeli Prime Minister Yizhak Shamir, actually offered a military alliance to the Axis Powers, denouncing the decadent Western democracies and hoping to cooperate against their mutual British enemies. ***The Transfer Agreement*** by Edwin Black, *51 Documents* by Lenni Brenner, and other writings have documented all these facts in detail, though for obvious reasons they have generally been ignored or mischaracterized by most of our media outlets.

Obviously the Talmud is hardly regular reading among ordinary Jews these days, and I would suspect that except for the strongly Orthodox and perhaps most rabbis, barely a sliver are aware of its highly controversial teachings. But it is important to keep in mind that until just a few generations ago, almost all European Jews were deeply Orthodox, and even today I would guess that the overwhelming majority of Jewish adults had Orthodox grand-parents. Highly distinctive cultural patterns and social attitudes can easily seep into a considerably wider population, especially one that remains ignorant of the origin of those sentiments, a condition enhancing their unrecognized influence. A religion based upon the principal of "Love Thy Neighbor" may or may not be workable in practice, but a religion based upon "Hate Thy Neighbor" may be expected to have long-term cultural ripple effects that extend far beyond the direct community of the deeply pious. If nearly all Jews for a thousand or two thousand years were taught to feel a seething hatred toward all non-Jews and also developed an enormous infrastructure of cultural dishonesty to mask that attitude, it is difficult to believe that such an unfortunate history has had absolutely no consequences for our present-day world, or that of the relatively recent past.

Furthermore, Jewish hostility toward non-Jews may have often served the interests of others, and helped determine the economic role they played, especially in European countries, with this factor having been obscured by widespread ignorance of the underlying religious tenets. As most of us know from our history books, political rulers with little sympathy for their subjects sometimes restrict military power to a relatively small group of well-rewarded mercenaries, often of foreign origins so that they will have little sympathy for the population they harshly repress. I strongly suspect that some of the most common traditional economic niches of European Jews, such as tax-farming and the *arrenda* estate-management system of Eastern Europe, should be best understood in a similar light, with Jews being more likely to extract every last penny of value from the peasants they controlled for the benefit of their local king or lords, and their notorious antipathy for all non-Jews ensuring that such behavior was minimally tempered by any human sympathy. Thus, we should not be surprised that Jews first entered England in the train of William the Conqueror, in order to help him and his victorious Norman lords effectively exploit the subjugated Anglo-Saxon population they now ruled.

But states in which the vast majority of the population is oppressed and dominated by a thin slice of rulers and their mercenary enforcers tend to be much weaker and more brittle than those in which rulers and ruled share common interests, and I believe this is just as true for economic enforcers as for military ones. In many cases, lands reliant upon Jewish economic intermediaries, notably Poland, never successfully developed a native middle class, and often later fared quite poorly against their nationally-unified competitors. Spain was actually one of the last countries in Europe to expel its Jews, and over the next century or two reached the peak of its military and political glory. Prof. Kevin MacDonald's controversial books on Judaism have also extensively argued that rulers who seem to have been more concerned for the well-being of their subjects also tend to be the ones more likely to be labeled "anti-Semitic" in modern history books, and his volumes are now easily available in my selection of HTML Books:

A People That Shall Dwell Alone
Judaism as a Group Evolutionary Strategy
KEVIN MACDONALD • 1994 • 168,000 WORDS

Separation and Its Discontents
Toward an Evolutionary Theory of Anti-Semitism
KEVIN MACDONALD • 1998 • 168,000 WORDS

In 2009, Gene Expression blogger Razib Khan interviewed eminent evolutionary theorist David Sloan Wilson on the group selection ideas that have been his major focus. During this hour-long discussion, the theories of MacDonald became a major topic, with Wilson seeming to take them quite seriously, and pointing out that within the scientific framework "parasitism" has a simple technical definition, namely the exploitation of the large by the small. Unsurprisingly, the video record of such extremely touchy subject matter was quickly truncated to just the first 11 minutes, and eventually completely removed from both YouTube and **BloggingHeadsTV**. But it still at least partially survives **in archived form**:



In recent years, the history of Jewish expulsions from various European societies over the last thousand years has received considerable attention. The total number is somewhat disputed but almost certainly in excess of 100, with the 1930s policies of Hitler's Germany being merely the most recent example, and *Wired Magazine* provided **an interesting graphical presentation** of this large dataset in 2013. Given these unfortunate facts, it may be difficult to point to any other group so consistently at bitter odds with its local neighbors, and the religious details provided by Shahak certainly make this remarkable historical pattern far less inexplicable.

A very even-handed but candid description of the behavior pattern of Jewish newcomers to America was provided in a chapter of a 1914 book on immigration groups by E.A. Ross, one of America's greatest early sociologists. Ross had been one of the towering Progressive intellectuals of his era, widely quoted by Lothrop Stoddard on the Right while still so highly regarded by the Left that he was named to the Dewey Commission to adjudicate the conflicting accusations of Trotsky and Stalin and also received **glowing praise** in the pages of the Communist *New Masses*. His dismissal on political grounds from Stanford University led to the formation of the American Association of University Professors. Yet his name had so totally vanished from our history books I had never even encountered it until beginning work on my content-archiving project, and I would not be surprised if that single chapter from one of his many books played a major role in his disappearance.

Most of these disheartening facts that have so completely upended my understanding of reality over the last decade could not possibly have come to my attention until the rise of the Internet, which partially broke centralized control over the distribution of information. But many other people surely must have known large portions of this important story long before that, and recognized the very serious consequences these matters might have for the future of our society. Why has there been so little public discussion?

I believe one factor is that over the years and the decades, our dominant media organs of news and entertainment have successfully conditioned most Americans to suffer a sort of mental allergic reaction to topics sensitive to Jews, which leads to all sorts of issues being considered absolutely out of bounds. And with America's very powerful Jewish elites thereby insulated from almost all public scrutiny, Jewish arrogance and misbehavior remain largely unchecked and can increase completely without limit.

I've also sometimes suggested to people that one under-emphasized aspect of a Jewish population, greatly magnifying its problematical character, is the existence of what might be considered a biological sub-morph of exceptionally fanatical individuals, always on hair-trigger alert to launch verbal and sometimes physical attacks of unprecedented fury against anyone they regard as insufficiently friendly towards Jewish interests. Every now and then, a particularly brave or foolhardy public figure challenges some off-limits topic and is almost always overwhelmed and destroyed by a veritable swarm of these fanatical Jewish attackers. Just as the painful stings of the self-sacrificing warrior caste of an ant colony can quickly teach large predators to go elsewhere, fears of provoking these "Jewish berserkers" can often severely intimidate writers or politicians, causing them to choose their words very carefully or even completely avoid discussing certain controversial subjects, thereby greatly benefiting Jewish interests as a whole. And the more such influential people are thus intimidated into avoiding a particular topic, the more that topic is perceived as strictly taboo, and avoided by everyone else as well.

For example, about a dozen years ago I was having lunch with an especially eminent Neoconservative scholar with whom I'd become a little friendly. We were bemoaning the overwhelmingly leftward skew among America's intellectual elites, and I suggested it largely seemed a function of our most elite universities. Many of our brightest students from across the nation entered Harvard and the other Ivies holding a variety of different ideological perspectives, but after four years departed those halls of learning overwhelmingly in left-liberal lock-step. Although he agreed with my assessment, he felt I was missing something important. He nervously glanced to both sides, shifted his head downward, and lowered his voice. "It's the Jews," he said.

I do not doubt that much of the candid analysis provided above will be quite distressing to many individuals. Indeed, some may believe that such material far exceeds the boundaries of mere "anti-Semitism" and easily crosses the threshold into constituting an actual "blood libel" against the Jewish people. That extremely harsh accusation, widely used by stalwart defenders of Israeli behavior, refers to the notorious Christian superstition, prevalent throughout most of the Middle Ages and even into more modern times, that Jews sometimes kidnapped small Christian children in order to drain their blood for use in various magic rituals, especially in connection with the Purim religious holiday. One of my more shocking discoveries of the last dozen years is that there is a fairly strong likelihood that these seemingly impossible beliefs were actually true.

I personally have no professional expertise whatsoever in Jewish ritual traditions, nor the practices of Medieval Jewry. But one of the world's foremost scholars in that field is Ariel Toaff, professor of Jewish Renaissance and Medieval Studies at Bar-Ilan University near Tel Aviv, and himself the son of the Chief Rabbi of Rome.

In 2007, he published the Italian edition of his academic study *Blood Passovers*, based on many years of diligent research, assisted by his graduate students and guided by the suggestions of his various academic colleagues, with the initial print run of 1,000 copies selling out on the first day. Given Toaff's international eminence and such enormous interest, further international distribution, including an English edition by a prestigious American academic press would normally have followed. But the ADL and various other Jewish-activist groups regarded such a possibility with extreme disfavor, and although these activists lacked any scholarly credentials, they apparently applied sufficient pressure to cancel all additional publication. Although Prof. Toaff initially attempted to stand his ground in stubborn fashion, he soon took the same course as Galileo, and his apologies naturally became the basis of the always-unreliable Wikipedia entry on the topic.

Eventually, an English translation of his text turned up on the Internet in a PDF format and was also placed for sale on Amazon.com, where I purchased a copy and eventually read it. Given those difficult circumstances, this work of 500 pages is hardly in ideal form, with most of the hundreds of footnotes disconnected from the text, but it still provides a reasonable means of evaluating Toaff's controversial thesis, at least from a layman's perspective. He certainly seems an extremely erudite scholar, drawing heavily upon the secondary literature in English, French, German, and Italian, as well as the original documentary sources in Latin, Medieval Latin, Hebrew, and Yiddish. Indeed, despite the shocking nature of the subject matter, this scholarly work is actually rather dry and somewhat dull, with very long digressions regarding the particular intrigues of various obscure Medieval Jews. My own total lack of expertise in these areas must be emphasized, but overall I thought Toaff made a quite persuasive case.

It appears that a considerable number of Ashkenazi Jews traditionally regarded

many books played a major role in his disappearance.

The Old World in the New
The Eastern European Hebrews
E.A. ROSS • 1914 • 5,000 WORDS

Jews spent two thousand years living as a diaspora people, and their tightly-bound trans-national colonies provided them with a uniquely effective international trading network. Since their religious traditions regarded slavery as the natural and appropriate lot of all non-Jews, both ideological and practical factors combined to apparently make them some of the leading slave-traders of Medieval Europe, though this is hardly emphasized in our histories. Closer to home, in 1991 the Black Nationalists of The Nation of Islam published *The Secret Relationship Between Blacks and Jews, Volume One*, which seemed to persuasively document the enormous role Jews had played in the American slave-trade. In 1994, Harold Brackman published a short attempted rebuttal entitled ***Ministry of Lies*** under the auspices of the Simon Wiesenthal Center, but I found his denials much less compelling. I very much doubt that most Americans are aware of these historical facts.

Throughout most of my life, Nobel Laureate Alexander Solzhenitsyn was generally regarded as the greatest Russian literary figure of our modern era, and after reading all of his works, including *The First Circle*, *Cancer Ward*, and *The Gulag Archipelago*, I certainly concurred with this assertion, and eagerly absorbed Michael Scammel's brilliant thousand page biography. Although Russian himself, many of his closest friends were Jewish, but during the 1980s and 1990s, whispers of his supposed anti-Semitism began floating around, probably because he had sometimes hinted at the very prominent role of Jews in both financing and leading the Bolshevik Revolution, and afterward staffing the NKVD and administering the Gulag labor camps. Late in his life, he wrote a massive two-volume history of the tangled relationship between Jews and Russians under the title *Two Hundred Years Together*, and although that work soon appeared in Russian, French, and German, nearly two decades later, no English translation has ever been authorized. His literary star seems also to greatly waned in America since that time, and I only very rarely see his name mentioned these days in any of my regular newspapers.

Samizdat versions of major sections of his final work may easily be located on the Internet, and a few years ago Amazon temporarily sold a 750 page hard copy edition, which I ordered and lightly skimmed. Everything seemed quite innocuous and factual, and nothing new jumped out at me, but perhaps the documentation of very heavy Jewish role in Communism was considered inappropriate for American audiences, as was the discussion of the extremely exploitative relationship between Jews and Slavic peasants in pre-revolutionary times, based on liquor-dealing and money-lending, which the Czars had often sought to mitigate.

When a ruling elite has limited connection to the population it controls, benevolent behavior is far less likely to occur, and those problems are magnified when that elite has a long tradition of ruthlessly extractive behavior. Enormous numbers of Russians suffered and died in the aftermath of the Bolshevik Revolution, and given the overwhelmingly Jewish composition of the top leadership during much of that period, it is hardly surprising that "anti-Semitism" was deemed a capital offense. Kevin MacDonald may have been the one who coined the term "hostile elite," and discussed the unfortunate consequences when a country comes under such control.

After the collapse of the Soviet Union in 1991, reborn Russia soon fell under the overwhelming domination of a small group of Oligarchs, almost entirely of Jewish background, and a decade of total misery and impoverishment for the general Russian population soon followed. But once an actual Russian named Vladimir Putin regained control, these trends reversed and the lives of Russians have enormously improved since that time. America's media organs were overwhelmingly friendly toward Russia when it was under Jewish Oligarchic rule, while Putin has been demonized in the press more ferociously than any world leader since Hitler. Indeed, our media pundits regularly identify Putin as "the new Hitler" and I actually think the analogy might be a reasonable one, but just not in the way they intend.

Sometimes it is much easier to notice obvious patterns in a foreign country than in one's own. In the early 2000s I read *The Master Switch*, a widely-praised history of modern communications technology by Columbia University professor Tim Wu, who has subsequently become a leading Internet-rights activist. I found the account fascinating, with so many stories never before known to me. However, I couldn't help but notice that all the powerful mass-media technologies of our modern world–film, radio, and television–had been invented and pioneered by Gentiles, mostly of Anglo-Saxon origin, but in each case control was seized by ruthless Jewish businessmen, who sometimes destroyed the lives and careers of those creators. By the 1950s, nearly all of America's leading concentrations of electronic media power—with the sole major exception of Disney Studios—were solidly in Jewish hands. In an open society such as ours, these are the central levers of political influence, and over the next generation or so, America's long-dominant and heavily Anglo-Saxon ruling elite was replaced by a mostly Jewish one, a development I alluded to in my long **Meritocracy article** of a few years ago.

It appears that a considerable number of Ashkenazi Jews traditionally regarded Christian blood as having powerful magical properties and considered it a very valuable component of certain important ritual observances at particular religious holidays. Obviously, obtaining such blood in large amounts was fraught with considerable risk, which greatly enhanced its monetary value, and the trade in the vials of this commodity seems to have been widely practiced. Toaff notes that since the detailed descriptions of the Jewish ritualistic murder practices are very similarly described in locations widely separated by geography, language, culture, and time period, they are almost certainly independent observations of the same rite. Furthermore, he notes that when accused Jews were caught and questioned, they often correctly described obscure religious rituals which could not possibly have been known to their Gentile interrogators, who often garbled minor details. Thus, these confessions were very unlikely to have been concocted by the authorities.

Furthermore, as extensively discussed by Shahak, the world-view of traditional Judaism did involve a very widespread emphasis on magical rituals, spells, charms, and similar things, providing a context in which ritualistic murder and human sacrifice would hardly be totally unexpected.

Obviously, the ritual murder of Christian children for their blood was viewed with enormous disfavor by the local Gentile population, and the widespread belief in its existence remained a source of bitter tension between the two communities, flaring up occasionally when a Christian child mysteriously disappeared at a particular time of year, or when a body was found that exhibited suspicious types of wounds or showed a strange loss of blood. Every now and then, a particular case would reach public prominence, often leading to a political test of strength between Jewish and anti-Jewish groups. During the mid-19th century, there was one such famous case in French-dominated Syria, and just before the outbreak of the First World War, Russia was wracked by a similar political conflict in the 1913 Beilis Affair in the Ukraine.

I first encountered these very surprising ideas almost a dozen years ago in a long article by Israel Shamir that was referenced in *Counterpunch*, and this would definitely be worth reading as **an overall summary**, together with **a couple** of his **follow-up columns**, while writer Andrew Hamilton offers **the most recent 2012 overview** of the controversy. Shamir also helpfully provides **a free copy of the book in PDF form**, an updated version with the footnotes properly noted in the text. Anyway, I lack the expertise to effectively judge the likelihood of the Toaff Hypothesis, so I would invite those interested to read Toaff's book or better yet the related articles and decide for themselves.

The notion that the world is not only stranger than we imagine, it is stranger than we can imagine has often been misattributed to the British astronomer Sir Arthur Eddington, and over the last fifteen-odd years I've sometimes begun to believe that the historical events of our own era could be considered in a similar light. I've also sometimes joked with my friends that when the true history of our last one hundred years is finally written and told—probably by a Chinese professor at a Chinese university—none of the students in his lecture hall will ever believe a word of it.

Related Readings:

- **Jewish History, Jewish Religion: The Weight of Three Thousand Years** by Israel Shahak
- **The Old World in the New** by E.A. Ross
- **A People That Shall Dwell Alone** by Kevin MacDonald
- **Separation and Its Discontents** by Kevin MacDonald
- **Understanding Jewish Influence I: Background Traits for Jewish Activism** by Kevin MacDonald
- **The Bloody Passovers of Dr. Toaff** by Israel Shamir

— American Pravda: Post-War France and Po...

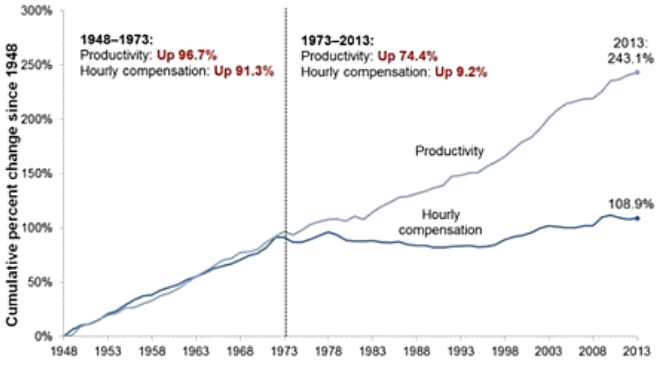
RSS Email Print

• Category: History, Ideology • Tags: American Pravda, Israel, Israel/Palestine, Jews, Judaism

The American Pravda Series

- **American Pravda: Was Rambo Right?**
May 25, 2010 • 1,300 Words • 55 Comments
- **Our American Pravda**
April 29, 2013 • 4,500 Words • 170 Comments
- **American Pravda: Reality Television**
May 6, 2013 • 900 Words • 19 Comments
- **American Pravda: Barrels of Gunpowder and Sparks**
May 17, 2013 • 1,100 Words • 4 Comments
- **American Pravda: ZeroHedge**
May 31, 2013 • 800 Words • 27 Comments
- **American Pravda: "Liberal Bias"**
June 5, 2013 • 1,200 Words • 14 Comments
- **American Pravda: Who Shot Down Flight MH17 in Ukraine?**
August 14, 2014 • 1,500 Words • 316 Comments
- **John McCain: When "Tokyo Rose" Ran for President**
March 9, 2015 • 4,200 Words • 273 Comments

Critics today of all backgrounds bemoan the total impoverishment of so much of America's once comfortably affluent middle class, noting that some **sixty percent of the American population today possesses less than $500** in readily available savings. A younger generation has been reduced to permanent debt-servitude by ruinous student loans, while the the newspapers report that the opioid drug epidemic has claimed a dreadful toll in lives and family-breakdown even while Wall Street and other elite sectors of the financialized economy are richer than they have ever been before. There are certainly many different explanations for this sad economic trajectory, including technological change, growing international competition, and shifts of political power in the American system of government. But it does sometimes seem like a substantial fraction of our population has been reduced to a 21st century version of the drunken, ignorant, exploited, indebted, impoverished, and immiserated Slavic peasantry of the Jewish-dominated Pale of Settlement, and a striking graph produced by the Economic Policy Institute demonstrates that a very sharp economic inflection point occurred in the early 1970s, right around the time that the aforementioned ethnic transformation of our ruling elites was fully under way.



Contrary to widespread popular belief, it is not actually illegal to be a "Nazi" in America, nor are Nazis prohibited from owning property, even including media outlets. But suppose that the overwhelming majority of America's major media concentrations were owned and controlled by Nazis of a particularly fanatical type. Surely that might have serious consequences for the course of our society, and especially that fraction of the population viewed with considerable disfavor under Nazi doctrine.



One important point to consider in the abbreviated history of Hitler's Third Reich was that although the ruling Nazi elite was often quite harsh and extreme in its behavior, well over 98% of the population it ruled prior to the outbreak of war consisted of Germans, the particular group which that ruling elite most sought to benefit and uplift in all possible ways, and despite the obscuring cloud of retrospective propaganda, this goal seems to have largely been achieved. In 2004, *Counterpunch* published **a column** by the late Alexander Cockburn, its redoubtable editor, noting the tremendous success of Hitler's peacetime economic policies, and in 2013 that same webzine carried **a much longer column focused entirely on this same subject**, citing **the analysis of Henry C.K. Liu**, whose Chinese background provided him greater critical distance. Indeed, during most of the 1930s Hitler received widespread international praise for the great success of his domestic economic and social achievements, making the cover of *Time Magazine* on numerous occasions and even being named its Man of the Year for 1938. By contrast, I suspect that a population that was some 98% non-German but ruled by those same fanatically pro-German leaders might have fared far worse.

- **The Myth of American Meritocracy and Other Essays**
March 4, 2016 • 1,800 Words • 28 Comments
- **American Pravda: The Legacy of Sydney Schanberg**
July 13, 2016 • 3,500 Words • 154 Comments
- **American Pravda: Relying Upon Maoist Professors of Cultural Studies**
July 18, 2016 • 1,900 Words • 69 Comments
- **American Pravda: Will There be a *Spotlight* Sequel to *The Killing Fields*?**
July 25, 2016 • 2,700 Words • 48 Comments
- **American Pravda: Mass Deaths and Morning Newspapers**
August 1, 2016 • 1,700 Words • 86 Comments
- **American Pravda: Did the US Plan a Nuclear First Strike Against Russia in the Early 1960s?**
August 15, 2016 • 2,500 Words • 233 Comments
- **American Pravda: Was General Patton Assassinated?**
August 22, 2016 • 2,400 Words • 507 Comments
- **American Pravda: Alexander Cockburn and the British Spies**
August 29, 2016 • 2,700 Words • 303 Comments
- **American Pravda: How the CIA Invented "Conspiracy Theories"**
September 5, 2016 • 2,600 Words • 485 Comments
- **American Pravda: The KKK and Mass Racial Killings**
September 19, 2016 • 3,200 Words • 533 Comments
- **American Pravda: The Destruction of TWA Flight 800**
September 26, 2016 • 2,800 Words • 385 Comments
- **American Pravda: Breaching the Media Barrier**
October 24, 2016 • 2,500 Words • 211 Comments
- **American Pravda: When Stalin Almost Conquered Europe**
June 4, 2018 • 4,200 Words • 780 Comments
- **American Pravda: Our Great Purge of the 1940s**
June 11, 2018 • 5,400 Words • 265 Comments
- **American Pravda: The JFK Assassination, Part I - What Happened?**
June 18, 2018 • 4,800 Words • 1,150 Comments
- **American Pravda: the JFK Assassination, Part II – Who Did It?**
June 25, 2018 • 8,000 Words • 873 Comments
- **American Pravda: Our Deadly World of Post-War Politics**
July 2, 2018 • 5,700 Words • 326 Comments
- **American Pravda: Post-War France and Post-War Germany**
July 9, 2018 • 6,600 Words • 498 Comments
- **American Pravda: Oddities of the Jewish Religion**
July 16, 2018 • 7,800 Words • 948 Comments

Recently from Author
- American Pravda: Post-War France and Post-War Germany
- American Pravda: Our Deadly World of Post-War Politics
- American Pravda: the JFK Assassination, Part II – Who Did It?
- American Pravda: The JFK Assassination, Part I - What Happened?
- American Pravda: Our Great Purge of the 1940s

Related Pieces by Author
- American Pravda: the JFK Assassination, Part II – Who Did It?
- American Pravda: How the CIA Invented "Conspiracy Theories"
- John McCain's "Tokyo Rose" Propaganda Broadcast---Now Found and Released!
- American Pravda: Post-War France and Post-War Germany
- American Pravda: Our Deadly World of Post-War Politics

Of Related Interest


An Interview with Michael A. Hoffman II
THE SAKER


Correctly Defining Modern Zionism
BRETT REDMAYNE-TITLEY


American Pravda: the JF Assassination, Part II – Who Did It?
RON UNZ

← American Pravda: Post-War France and Po...

Hide 948 Comments | Leave a Comment



RABINICAL LITERATURE:
OR, THE
TRADITIONS
OF THE
JEWS,
Contained in their
TALMUD and other Myſtical Writings.
Likewiſe the
OPINIONS of that People concerning MESSIAH, and the Time and Manner of His Appearing;
WITH AN
APPENDIX,
COMPRIZING
Buxtorf's ACCOUNT of the Religious Cuſtoms and Ceremonies of that Nation;
ALSO, A
PRELIMINARY ENQUIRY into the Origin, Progreſs, Authority, and Uſefulneſs of theſe Traditions; wherein the Senſe of the ſtrange Allegories in the TALMUD and Jewiſh Authors is explained.

By the Revd. Mr. J. P. STEHELIN, *F. R. S.*

In TWO VOLUMES.

VOL. I.

LONDON:
Sold by J. ROBINSON, at the *Golden Lyon* in *Ludgate Street.*

M.DCC.XLVIII.

Entdecktes Judenthum by Johann Andreas Eisenmenger, Frankfurt, 1700 (1st ed.)

https://web.archive.org/web/20160401205110/www.jrbooksonline.com/entdecktes_judenthum/ritual_murder_in_entdecktes_judenthum_english.htm
Wayback Machine
April 1st 2016

Selected, Transcribed and Translated from Entdecktes Judenthum by Johann Andreas Eisenmenger, Frankfurt, 1700 (1st ed.):

First posted at http://www.jrbooksonline.com/entdecktes_judenthum/ritual_murder_in_entdecktes_judenthum_english.htm in November 2007. Last part was completed 12-17-07. Minor changes ("things", "stranger") done 7-22-08.

1. Vol. 2, pp. 217-227.
2. Vol. 2, p. 655.
3. Vol. 1, p. 434.

The paragraph headers in bold were originally side notes.
Passages in square brackets [ ] are additions by the editor or translator.
Thanks to C.P. for his translations and advice.

The material at #1 below is from the 2nd Section of Volume 2, Chapter 3. Eisenmenger has just got done listing nine proofs that the Talmud allows Christians, Heathens, etc. to be killed, and has just started the tenth proof when our narrative begins...

1. Vol. 2, pp. 217-227:

The tenth proof is that they teach that one should kill those who cause us to sin.

...Tenth [in conclusion] I say, therefore that the Jews are permitted to kill Christians who cause those to sin; see the Jalkut Schimóni on the Laws of Moses, Folio 245, column 4, number 773, on the words of Numbers 25:17. "Deal with the Midianites as enemies since they deal with you as enemies;" since it is written:

סכאן אסדו חכמים בא להרגן השכב להרגו.
רבי שמעון אומר שכל המחטיא את האדם יותר מן הדורגו שהדורג הורגו בעולם הזה ויש לו
חלק לעולם הבא והמחטיאו הורגו בעולם הזה ולעולם הבא:

that is, therefore, "our

[p. 218] wise men say that when somebody is coming to kill you, get ready and kill him." Rabbi Schimon says that anyone who causes a human being to sin does more harm than when he kills him, since if he kills him he kills him in this world but the dead man still has his place in the next world (i.e., eternal life), but someone who causes him to sin kills him in this world and the future world as well (since he can no longer become blessed.) Because again and again, it is the Christians who are constantly attempting to cause the Jews to turn away from their erroneous religion and convert them to Christianity in which case the converted Jews sin, according to the erroneous opinion of the Rabbis, by leaving the one God and are seduced into serving other Gods; thus it is permitted to kill such a Christian as a presumed murderer of the soul.

Experience teaches us that the Jews do not consider it at all wrong to kill one or more Christians. In Alexandria, they killed many Christians.

As to the above, experience also teaches us that the godless Jews consider it no wrong to kill a Christian and they have done so, not just to many adult Christians but to many innocent young children of the same from pure hatred against the Christians in a godless manner as proven by many histories of which I will only cite a few. Socrates [the 5th-Century A.D. Greek-Byzantine cleric, not the more ancient Greek philosopher] reports, in one of his church histories in the seventh book, chapter thirteen that the Jews, in the year of Christ 418 in Alexandria, ganged up during the night, braided palm leaves around their fingers as a sign [to each other] and then raised a howl and claimed that the Christian church in that city which was called the Alexander Church was on fire. When the Christians ran out to put out the fire the Jews lay in wait for them on the road and killed all those that they could catch. For that reason, Bishop Cyril, the next day expelled all Jews from Alexandria.

In France they poisoned the wells. How they did the same in Switzerland and Alsace.

In the year of Christ 1321 the Jews in France had local lepers poison the wells so that many people died as a result and all those who were guilty of this crime were burnt on the orders of King Philip as was the case in Heinrich Anselm von Ziegler's Taeglicher Schauplatz [Daily Showplace, a sort of almanac] in the year 1695, as printed in Frankfurt in folio, page 5, column 2 and in Sebastian Muenster's Cosmographia, Book Two, page 192, printed in Basel in the year 1550. The same thing also happened in Switzerland and Alsace in the year 1348, as stated in Muenster's respected Cosmographia, pages 656 and 660, as well as in Ziegler's Schauplatz, page 353, columns 1 and 2, and as we may read in the Cluverii Epitome historiarum, of Breslau,

[p. 219] published in 1672, page 577, column 2. And this deed of the Jews as Ziegler reports was known and said to have been committed by the Jews because they had decided, because of the dissensions of the Emperor and the Pope, that the downfall of the Christians was at hand and they wanted to help it along a little bit, by poison. But they got their well-deserved reward since many of them were burnt at Basel, Strasbourg and Mainz. In other places they put them in the same bags of poison which had been found in the wells and threw them in the water and drowned them while others were stabbed to death, thrown out of the windows of their houses and otherwise executed in all imaginable ways without consideration of age or sex. Similar cases of poisoning of wells by the Jews are also described by the Jesuit Matthaeus Raderus in his Bavaria sancta, Part Two, page 315 and Part Three, printed in Munich in the year 1627. He also writes, on pages 172, 173 and 174, that the Jews confessed to it.

What the Jews attempted to do at Meiningen.

In the year of Christ 1349, the Jews of Meiningen, a city in Franconia attacked the Christians when they were in church and tried to kill them all, but a girl heard the Jews talking about it in the synagogue and discovered it so the Christians all went out of the church and took weapons and killed all the Jews as stated in Ziegler's Schauplatz, page 396, columns 1 and 2.

The Prince Elector at Brandenburg, Joachim II, was killed by a Jew. M. A. Bragadinus was tortured to death. The Jews purchased and killed 90,000 Christians.

In 1571, Joachim II, Prince Elector of Brandenburg of most blessed Christian memory was poisoned by a Jew with whom he had associated on a basis of great trust as reported by Schleidanus in the tenth book of his Histories on page 60. Similarly, in the same year, M. A. Bragadinus was tortured to death by the Jews and murdered in the same cruel manner as indicated by the universally respected Sebastian Muenster in his Cosmography. Cluverius, in his respected Epitome historiarum, page 386 column 1, reports that when the Persian King Cosroës [the Second] took the city of Jerusalem in the Year of Christ 1611 [sic; 611 was probably intended, although the date most given today is 614] during the time of Emperor Heraclius and killed many Christians, the Jews purchased ninety thousand Christian prisoners from him for very little money and killed them all in the same miserable manner.

At Vienna, a woman was killed by them. Why the Jews were banned from the same city.

In Vienna, on 12 May 1665 in the Jewish part of the city a woman was killed by the Jews in the cruelest manner. She was found sewn up in a sack tied to a rock weighing fifty pounds, and sunk in a pond where horses were accustomed to come and drink. Her body was covered with stab wounds and the head, and both shoulders, together with the thighs, right down to the knees, had been cut off as reported in the aforementioned Ziegler's Schauplatz, on page 553, columns 1 and 2. The same or similar

[p. 220] murders were committed by the Jews in addition to a great deal of thievery and other vices in the most heinous manner compelling his Imperial Majesty [Leopold I of Austria, Holy Roman Emperor], out of the most praiseworthy Christian zeal, to order the banishment of the evil Jews and to proclaim, in 1670, on the 4th of February, in the usual places in Vienna accompanied by public trumpet fanfares, the eternal banishment of all Jews with a warning, issued on Corpus Christi Eve, that they would be subject to imprisonment or capital punishment if they ever came back—as a result of which 1400 Jews left the city and some of them went to Turkey and some of them to Venice as reported in the respected [Ziegler's] Schauplatz, page 99, column 1.

On child murders committed by the Jews.

A great deal could be written about the tender innocent children horribly murdered by the Jews.

At Inmestar in Syria in the Year of Christ 419.

In the year 419, the Jews in Syria, in a place between Chalcyde and Antioch, the Jews were gambling with each other and after they got drunk on wine, began to mock, not only the Christians, but Christianity as well. Afterwards they captured a Christian boy, bound him to a cross, hung him high on it, taunted him with laughs and finally killed him with blows, for which they nevertheless received their just reward, as one can read in the previously cited Church history of Socrates, in the seventh book, in the 16th chapter.

In Aragon in the year 1250. In London in the year 1257.

In the Year of Christ 1250 the Jews of Aragon also stole a seven-year-old boy, crucified him on their Easter, stabbed him in the chest with a pike, and thus killed him, as is reported in Johannes ŕ Lent's little book, De Pseudo-Messiis, that is, "of the false Messiah," page 33, from the Aragonese Chronicle of the same year. Cluverius also writes in his respected Epitome historiarum, page 541, column 1, that the Jews of London in the Year of Christ 1257 similarly killed a Christian child for their annual sacrifice.

In Munich in the year 1282.

In the Year of Christ 1282 it happened in Munich that a woman who was a sorceress sold the Jews there a little boy, whom they stabbed all over his body and cruelly murdered; and when the same witch wanted to steal another boy and bring him to the same [Jews], she was caught by the child's father and accused, upon which, after undergoing torture, she admitted the deed and indicated the place where the murdered child had been placed, and she was thereafter executed. When the people of Munich saw the face of the child who had been stabbed to death, they were so embittered against the Jews that they beat all the Jews in that area to death, as can be seen with more information in

[p. 221] Mattaeus Raderus's above-mentioned book, Bavaria sancta, in the second part, page 315, from the seventh book of Aventini annalium Bojorum.

At Weissensee in Thuringia in the year 1303 and another at Prague in the year 1305. At Munich in the year 1345.

In the Year of Christ 1303 a boy at Weissensee in Thuringia, and in the year 1305 one in Prague, were killed at Easter in the same cruel manner, as the highly learned Mr. Tentzel reports in his monthly discussion of July 1693, page 556. And in the year 1345 again a little boy in Munich, named Heinrich, was killed by the Jews there, who opened his veins and stabbed him sixty times, as the previously cited Raderus indicates in his [above-] mentioned book, Bavaria sancta, in the sec ond part, page 333, in the seventh book of the Aventini.

At Trent in the year 1475.

In the Year of Christ 1475, on the evening of Holy Thursday, the Jews of Trent, through a Jew named Tobias, captured a poor Christian child named Simon who was not fully two and a half years old, and brought him to the house in which they had their synagogue, where they were all assembled. Then an old Jew named Moses took the child on his lap, undressed him, and stuck a handkerchief in his mouth, so that he could not scream, while the others held him by his hands and feet. Moses gave him a wound with a knife in his right cheek and cut out a piece of flesh. Those who were standing around collected the blood, and each cut out a little piece of flesh with scissors, until the wound had become as large as an egg, which they also did in other parts of the body. After this they stretched out his hands and arms like a crucifix and pierced through the half-dead body with many needles, and at the same time said some sayings with the following content: Let us kill him, just like Jesus the God of the Christians, who is nothing: and may all our enemies die like this. Finally, when the child, after enduring torture that lasted an entire hour, gave up the ghost, they hid him among the wine barrels, and after a feared careful house search, threw him in the flowing water near the synagogue, as one can read in Muenster's Cosmographia, page 342, and in the book by the highly learned Mr. Sigismund Hofmann, consistorial and city preacher in Celle, printed in the year 1699 in Celle, which is called "The Difficult to Convert Jewish Heart," page 115. And this murder is described to the greatest humiliation of the Jews here in Frankfurt under the bridge tower, and these words stand there: Anno 1475 on Holy Thursday,

[p. 222] the little child Simon, two and a half years old, was killed by the Jews.

Isaacus Viva held that such [accounts] were surely lies. It was, however, strongly proven in the monthly discussion.

To be sure, the Amsterdam Jew Isaacus Viva, in the tractate that he wrote in the Latin against Jacob Geusius, which is called Vindex Sanguinis, tried to deny the murder that took place in Trent, by placing on page 17 of that edition, like that behind Mr. Wuelffer's comments about Jewish Theriack [a Yiddish book by R. Salman Zevi (Solomon Zebi Hirsch), Hanau, 1615, originally written against the converted Jew Brenz's The Jewish Serpent's Skin Stripped; literally, "theriac" was a snake poison antidote], a certificate from the Chancellery of Padua in which it is reported that this matter was invented. But Mr. Tentzel meticulously maintains the contrary in his monthly discussion from July 1693, page 551, etc., and with unobjectionable reasons. He thus writes on pages 552 and 553 of the same work that the mayor of Trent, who is called Johannes della Salle, was ordered by the Inquisition to have a Christian from Trent, who had converted from Judaism several years earlier, to come to him, and he asked him what particular customs the Jews have at Easter. [The Jew] then answered that on the fourth day of Holy Week the Jews bake the unleavened bread and typically mix it with the blood of a Christian child, [and] mix this blood with their wine on the fifth and sixth days of their Easter, and in their customary meal prayer and blessing add a curse against the Christians, that God should send them all the plagues of the Egyptians and of Pharaoh. Supposing this is invented, there are so many other examples of child murder that the Jews have committed in many lands that they cannot be cleared of such bloodlettings, as has been shown in the preceding [pages], and as will be substantiated in what follows.

At Regensburg in the year 1486.

In the Year of Christ 1486 the Jews of Regensburg killed with their murderous hands six children, who were found in an underground cellar, and whose remains were brought to the local city hall. In the same cellar was found a large stone covered with lime, under which blood was found, since the children had been killed with the stone, as one can read in the respected Raderi Bavaria sancta, in the third part, page 172.

At Bosingen in Hungary in the year 1509.

In the Year of Christ 1509 the Jews of Bosingen, a marketplace in Hungary, kidnapped a cartwright's little child, dragged him into a cellar, [and] most cruelly tortured him by cutting all his little veins and drawing his blood out with quill feathers. After that deed they threw the body into a thick thorn bush on the spot, where it was found by a woman,

[p. 223] and the matter was referred to the authorities, who had the suspected Jews thrown into prison. Although they denied the deed, they finally admitted it under torture, as is reported in the often-cited daily Schauplatz of Ziegler, page 588, columns 1 and 2.

At Sappenfeld in the Upper Palatinate in the year 1540.

In the Year of Christ 1540, in a place in the Upper Palatinate, in the principality of Neuburg, which is called Sappenfeld and lies not far from Neuburg, a little boy named Michael, four and a half years old, whose father was called Georg Pisenharter, was taken away by the Jews before Easter and brought to Titingen. They bound him to a column, tortured him for three days, cut off his fingers and toes, cut crosses throughout his body and ripped him apart so badly that he could no longer be wounded. This murder came out through a young Jew, who had told other Jew-boys on the street that "the dog died after three days of howling," which was heard by the neighbors. [The Jews had] carried the body into the hedges in a forest and covered it with leaves, which a shepherd's dog found, upon which many people came together and saw how the child had been killed; and his blood was later found in Posingen, as the above-cited Raderus thoroughly shows in his book, Bavaria sancta, in the third part, page 176, etc.

In Poland in the year 1598.

In the Year of Christ 1598 in Poland a child was killed by the Jews, as is written in the monthly discussion of July 1693, page 557, by Papebroch, volume 2 of April, pages 836 and 837, in which it is also reported that the child's blood was used in their unleavened bread and wine at the Easter festival, which a rabbi named Isaac admitted. Papebroch brings up twelve other examples of such murders which all occurred in Poland.

At Caaden in the year 1650.

In the Year of Christ 1650, on March 11th, a Jew in Caaden mortally wounded a four and a half year-old child named Matthias Tillich with two major stabs and six other stabs and tears and cut the fingers off both his hands. But the Jew was taken into custody and on the 21st of March sentenced to death by breaking on the wheel, as one can see in the previously cited monthly discussions of January 1694, page 148, as well as in December 1694, page 975, from the book by the Jesuit Georgius Crugerius, which is called Sacri pulveres. It also says in the reported discussions of January 1694, page 152, that similar barbaric murders by the Jews of Steiermark, Carinthia and Crain took place. Further one reads in the discussions

[p. 224] of July 1693 by the above-mentioned Papebroch, volume 2, the 17th day of April, pages 504 and 505, many more examples collected of Christian children murdered by Jews in Germany, and is told the reasons of Bonfinius and Cantipratanus: because the Jews believed that Christian blood has the power to stop the bleeding of circumcisions, excites love, stops menstruation, etc., and that they use it in an old but secret prayer in order to appease God with a daily offering of Christian blood. Further in the discussions of July 1693, page 553, one can read that 40 years ago the Jews in Lower Germany slaughtered a Christian child at their Easter festival, upon which, when the matter became public, more than 45 of them were burned.

At Metz in the year 1669.

In the Year 1669, on September 25th, a Jew from Metz named Raphael Levi, on the open road near the town of Glatigny, took a child of three years from a resident of [Glatigny] named Gilles le Moyne, and brought him under his coat back to Metz on his horse, whereupon said Raphael Levi, after secluded testimony that he had stolen [the child], was taken into custody and after much discussion of the matter was burned alive on January 17, 1670. But the child's little head was found with a part of his neck, and some ribs, together with some of his clothes and a red cap, in the forest near Glatigny, and had been carried there by a Jew named Gedeon Levi who lived in the town of Hez, all of which one can see in the sixteenth part of a little paperbound book called Abbregé du procés fait aux Juifs de Mets, that is, Short Contents of the Trial Held Against the Jews of Metz, which was lent to me by a good friend just as I was writing this material, [and] in which the whole matter is meticulously described.

More about such revolting and monstrous Jewish murders can be read in the above-mentioned book, "The Difficult to Convert Jewish Heart;" also Genebrardus in the fourth book, page 343, etc., and the book Fortalitium fidei, in the third book can be consulted. But one hears no more of such cruel deeds at the present time in Germany, except for one that I, if I remember correctly, read about some years ago in the newspaper, in which a murdered child was found in Franconia and the Jews were therefore held in suspicion. For since the Jews are dealt with severely wherever such things are perpetrated, it is undoubtable that they now refrain

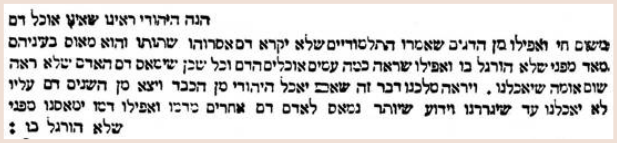
[p. 225] from such bloodletting out of fear of punishment, although their hatred against the Christians is just as great as it has ever been. But it is clear to see from all that has been said above that the Jews have no scruples about killing a Christian, and that they must be allowed to [by their religion], as long as they can do so conveniently and secretly, without danger.

Jewish women are said to be unable to bear children without Christian blood

As for the custom of using Christian blood, referred to above, the above mentioned Raderus, in his Bavaria sancta, Part 3, page 172, as well as page 179, in addition to Eckio Chapter II, [say] that pregnant Jewish women are unable to give birth without Christian blood. According to the convert Samuel Friedrich Brenz, in his "Judischen abgestreifften Schlangenbalg" [The Jewish Serpent's Skin Stripped], Chapter 1, page 5, columns 1 and 2: if a Jewish woman is unable to give birth and is in great need, the rabbi, or the highest-ranking Jew after him, called the Parnas [president of the synagogue] takes a clean deerskin parchment and writes three different messages: the first is laid on the head, the second is placed in the mouth, and the third is placed in the right hand; then she can give birth. But what kind of things must be written and concealed in these messages? I have it on reliable and credible information that the Jews sometimes purchase or kidnap Christian children and torture them to death and perhaps write these messages with their blood, which I know well they cannot consider to be a sin, since the victim, again, is a goy, a Christian stranger; they say it is better to kill a Christian than that the whole race should belong to Satan, which might come out of him. These are the words of Brenz's. But I do not believe that they are accustomed to do so here, and that it is actually effective and can help give birth.

Custom of using Christian blood at the Easter feast.

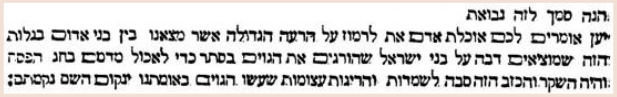
That it has been the custom among the Jews to use Christian blood at their Easter feast and that they cook blood in their sweets, which they call matzohs and mix it in their wine, is also reported in the little book Sechévet Jehúda, Folio 6, column 2, and here we read that the King of Spain, Alfonso, with a scholar named Thomas, who was without doubt a converted Jew, was spoken to about it, and the Jew told him that a bishop in his city came to Madrid and preached publicly that the Jews cannot have their Easter feast without Christian blood and that he asked him whether it was true. This Thomas presented the King, as stated here, in Folio 7, columns 1 and 2 in Hebrew, and answered:



[p. 226] that is, we have seen that a Jew eats no blood of anything that lives, and they are also prohibited the drinking of the blood of fish, of which the Talmudists say, however, that it is not called blood, and that same is much respected among them (and is also considered quite disgusting) because (a Jew) is not used to it; although he sees that many peoples eat blood: how much more will one abhor the blood of a human being, since he has seen no human being that eats human blood? The King can also see that when a Jew eats liver (or a thing that's hard to bite) and blood flows from his teeth (or gums) that he won't eat it and throws it away. Now it is well known that a human being feels a greater disgust of other people's blood than his own, and that he is also disgusted by his own blood, because he is not used to it. Therefore, one sees that this Thomas declared the Jews innocent in this matter.

Rabbi Isaac Abarbenel complains of such an accusation and says that it is untrue.

Rabbi Isaac Abarbenel also complains, in his interpretation of the Prophet Ezekiel, Folio 202, column 4, on the words of Chapter 36, verse 14. Thus, the Lord says: since you tell each other, you are cannibals, in regards to such an accusation, when he pronounces the following words:



that is, "look he (namely the Prophet Ezekiel) made this prophecy because they say to you, you are a cannibal, and this means the greatest misfortune that can happen to us in our exile, or in misery among the children of Edom (namely the Christians) which gives the children of Israel a bad reputation, that they secretly kill the goyim or the Christians and that they eat their blood during the Easter feast: and if this is not true and a lie, it is the cause of great persecutions and killings committed by the Goyim or Christians against our people. May God revenge Himself on them." He also writes this in his book, Maschmía jeschúa, Folio 45, column 1, and the words here [i.e., in Entdecktes Judenthum] are located on page 103, Part [Volume] 2, Chapter 2. One could conclude, therefore,

[p. 227] that the Jews have suffered wrong in this matter, especially since in the books of Moses, Genesis 9:4, and Leviticus 7:26-27 and 17:14, as well as Deuteronomy 12:23-25, it is strictly prohibited. But it has been written on weaker authority that the Jews use the blood of Christians, which has been proven with examples, and that this blood is mostly used at Easter, thus, one may assume that not everything is untrue. I will leave that for later, whether they really do this or not. But that the Jews have committed child murders, mostly at Easter, has undoubtedly occurred, since our Lord Jesus Christ was crucified on Easter and they do something similar in contempt of Christ. But that is enough on this topic.

****

2. Vol. 2, p. 655:

How it was to be milled [to death *]. How many Romans and Greeks were killed by the Jews.

Ben Cosífa, who called himself Bar Cóchaf (in the year 3880 after the creation of the world) began a rebellion against the Romans and claimed to be the Messiah. For this reason, he called himself Bar Cóchaf, that is, the Son of the Sun, because he said he was of the word (Numbers 24:17). It was said of him that a star would come from out of Jacob. The Rabbi Akkiva also spoke this way when he saw him and said this one is the King of the Messiahs, as in Echa rábbetha (Folio 302, column 1) on the word (Lamentations 2:2). The Lord spoilt all the magnificence of Jacob without mercy. And the Jews who were in Bither anointed him and crowned him King over them and would throw off the yoke of Rome from their necks and they killed many Romans and Greeks who were in Africa and killed a great many people, as many as the sands of the sea, they can't be counted. Those (Jews) who were in Egypt, in Alexandria in Egypt, and brought them according to the prophecy of Rabbi Asaria in his book Meór enáim, in the 12th Chapter, killed more than two hundred thousand people. Thus the Jews in (the island of) Cyprus also killed all the goyim or people until there were none left until Emperor Trajan sent his general Hadrian, who was his adopted son [and his first cousin once removed], against them, [and] killed so many that no one could count them again or heard of them or saw them again, in the times of Nebusar Adan or the times of Titi.

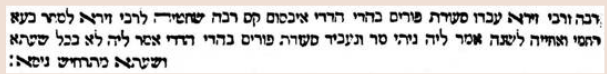
[* This refers to the atrocities of the Jews in Cyrene in A.D. 117. From the account of Dio Cassius' Roman History, 68th Book, Chapter 32, it refers to sawing people in half from the head downwards, like logs in a saw mill. This passage is often erroneously attributed to the 78th Book (Leese, et al.) –JR, ed.]

****

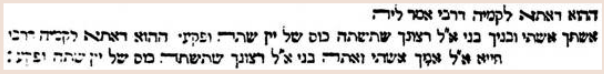
3. Vol. 1, p. 434:

Some teachers of the Talmud were killers: since the Rabbi cut Rabbi Sira's throat. Thus the Rabbi who was also with Rabbi Chija, did the same.

Where murder and manslaughter are involved, there were a few Talmud teachers who were such great sinners that they are described in the Tractate Megílla, Folio 7, column 2, was read out by the Rabbi who killed Rabbi Sira when he was drunk. The words are as follows:



that is, Rabbi set out a dinner with another during the feast of Purim (which is the Jewish Easter) and when they were drunk, the Rabbi stood up and cut Rabbi Sira's throat. The other day he called upon God for mercy and God restored him to life. In the following year, (the Rabbi) said to him (to Rabbi Sira), may the Lord come, that we may celebrate the feast of Purim together, but he answered that miracles don't always happen like last year, when the Lord restored him to life, so he didn't trust him anymore and feared that he might get his throat cut again. We also read about the Rabbi and Rabbi Chija in the Tractate Schabbáth, Folio 30, column 2, where it says they committed a murder:



that is, it came before the Rabbi, and spoke to him, and said your wife is my wife, and your children are my children. Since he (the Rabbi) said to him, would you like a glass of wine? But when he was drunk he burst open. A case came before Rabbi Chija, who spoke to him, and said, your mother is my wife and you are my son. He said, would you like a glass of wine? But when he was drunk he burst. Both of them must have been given poison since both their bodies burst open.

Our Jewish Agenda



Judaism



While the followers of most religions identify themselves by the name of the religion that they follow (which often bears the name of its founder), Judaism takes its name from its followers as it is the faith of the Jewish people. For over 3000 years we, the Children of Israel, have been sustained by our faith as the chosen people of the Covenant.

As it is written in the Torah, G-d spoke unto Abraham saying: *"I shall make you a great nation, and I shall bless you and make your name great; and you will be a blessing. I shall bless those who bless you, and shall curse those who curse you; and all the peoples of the earth shall be blessed through you."*

Likewise, G-d spoke unto Moses saying: *"if you will obey My words and keep My covenant, then you shall be unto Me a treasured possession above all people, though the whole world is Mine; you shall be unto Me a kingdom of priests and a holy nation."*

As explained in Lurianic teaching, when G-d first created the universe using the divine essence of His own creative energy, some of the kelim or vessels containing the individual particles of G-d's creative energy were accidentally damaged during the cataclysm of creation, causing some of those individual sparks of G-d's creative essence encapsulated within the ruptured vessels to become attached to the broken shards of the kelim that had contained them, which became the source of evil in the world.

Being the chosen people of G-d means that, as Jews, there resides within each of us a perfect kelim or vessel containing G-d's divine essence, symbolized by יִ, the letter *Yod*, so that a small part of G-d abides within each and every Jew who collectively, as the nation of Israel, forms the divine essence that is G-d. In this way we, as Jews, are distinguished from gentiles or goyim because they contain only the shards of the broken kelim that once held G-d's creative energy but were accidentally damaged during the process of creation.

For this reason, gentiles exist only to serve us, the Jewish people, as Rabbi Ovadia Yosef correctly pointed out in 2010 when he said *"Goyim were born only to serve us. Without that, they have no place in the world - only to serve the people of Israel....Why are gentiles needed? They will work, they will plow, they will reap. We will sit like an effendi and eat. That is why gentiles were created."*

Thus when we die, as Jews, the divine essence of G-d's creative energy that forms our souls is ultimately returned to its source in the *olam haba,* or world to come, where it is absorbed into the collective energy that is G-d, while the broken shards of the shattered kelim that abide within gentiles animating them during their lives will remain in sheol, that is the grave, with their dead bodies until the end of time when sheol and the dead will ultimately be obliterated like refuse that was disposed of in the fires that continuously burned in the valley of Gehinnom outside of Jerusalem.

Of course the gentiles who have embraced that aberrant and corrupted form of our faith known as Christianity as their adopted religion have little understanding of the nature of the covenant. They delude themselves with both false hopes and misapprehensions that are rooted in their egregious misunderstanding of the Tanakh and in their pernicious belief in concepts that are completely alien to the Masoretic Text. These foreign notions are based on vestiges of the various forms of paganism that were the native religions of the goyim before they adopted the errant form of our faith that they adhere to.

There is perhaps no better example of how Judaism has been perverted by the ignorance and confusion of gentiles than can be found in their misinterpretation of sheol (the grave) as a fiery, burning, region of eternal suffering and torment, and their confusion of *HaSatan* with the malak *Azazel* as described in the Sefer Hanokh, a being who is futher misidentified as *Lucifer*, which is the Latin transliteration of the Hebrew word *הֵילֵל heylel* meaning the "light-bringer," a reference to the Morning Star (Venus), which the fallen King of Babylon is compared to in the Sefer Yesheyahu.

In their misunderstanding of the Tanakh, gentiles conceptualize HaSatan as *רוח טומאה,* or *ruah tum'ah,* an "unclean spirit," usually envisioning him in the form of a se'irim closely corresponding to the satyrs of Roman pagan mythology in terms of having a horned, goat-like, appearance. This clearly contradicts the role of HaSatan as a *בני האלהים,* or *ben Elohim* "Son of G-d," whose duty it is to test individuals and thereby determine the extent of their righteousness, as is made clear in the Sefer Yob which identifies HaSatan as a *son of G-d*, who is free to walk to and fro upon the earth and to stand in G-d's presence along with other benei Elohim, and acts only under G-d's authority and in accordance to G-d's will.

Likewise, gentiles prove intransigent in their misinterpretation of *שְׁאוֹל*, or *sheol*, "the grave," applying to it the name of *Hell* from the mythology of Germanic paganism, and misconceiving it as cavernous, subterranean, torture chamber of fire and molten brimstone where the souls of the unrighteous dead are forever punished in an unending state of eternal torment; a concept that is alien to both Judaism and the pagan mythologies of ancient Europe. This errant misconception, (like that of the gentiles' confusion between Azazel and HaSatan) seems to have been perpetuated by John Milton's poem *Paradise Lost* and by Dante Alighieri's *Divina Commedia*, both of which seem to have been enormously influential on the imaginations of impressionable gentiles whose efforts to comprehend the Tanakh appear to have been hopelessly affected by the aforementioned works and the resulting non-biblical folk mythology and superstition which permeates Christianity.

Clearly such notions have no foundation in the teachings of Judaism, where *שְׁאוֹל*, or *sheol*, is understood to mean "the grave," in both the literal and figurative sense as the place of burial, where both the righteous and the unrighteous are entombed upon their death. It seems that the Christian misinterpretation of sheol, "the grave" is tied to the fact that both it and Gehinnom, are transliterated into Latin as *Hades*, the mythological abode of departed spirits in Roman paganism, and into English as *Hell*, a similar realm in Germanic pagan myth.

The valley of **Gehinnom, where ancient Jerusalem's refuse was discarded and burned, was likely chosen as the site of the city's dumping ground not only because of its convenient situation and topographical features which recommended it for such purposes, but also because that desolate location had formerly been a site dedicated to the Caananite idol Moloch, to whom infants had been offered in sacrifice, making it unclean and therefore a suitable area for burning discarded rubbish.**

Because of this, Gehinnom is occasionally employed as a metaphor in both the Masoretic Text of the Tanakh, as well as in Christian scriptures, where it is used an an analogy for the destruction of death and the grave that will take place at the end of time when all of the individual particles of G-d's divine essence abiding within the souls of the Jewish people have been reunited with the supernatural source of creative energy that is G-d.

Admittedly **this misinterpretation of the Hebrew words sheol and Gehinnom on the part of gentiles, which seems to be the basis of their superstitious fear of the mythological realm of post-mortem punishment that their misunderstanding of the Tanakh has led them to imagine, appears to be the primary motivation encouraging them to adhere to Christianity in the first place. Heaven as an alternative to the imagined infernal region of eternal punishment promulgated by Christianity seems a dull reward unlikely to entice anyone to abandon hedonistic pursuits in favor of the moral precepts of self-denial, self-sacrifice, and self-discipline espoused as the founding principles of Christian doctrine.**

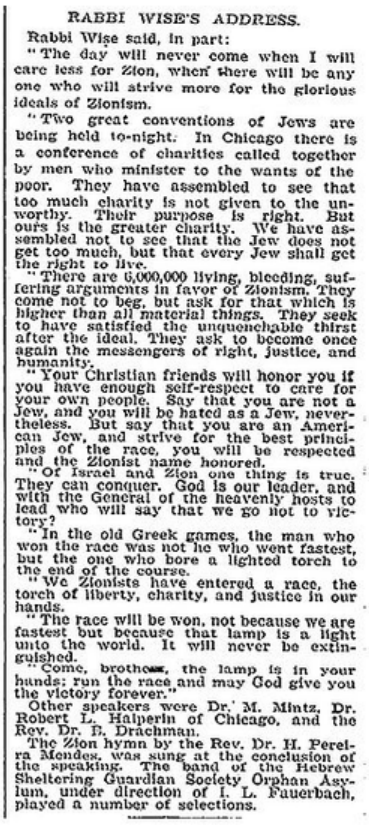
Yet it is **this willingness on the part of Christians to accept insufficient compensation in exchange for expended effort, and to delay gratification in exchange for the hope of some potentially greater but unsecured reward at an indefinite point in the future, coupled with the altruistic mandates of putting the best interest of others ahead of ones own best interest, which makes Christianity ideally suited for conditioning the goyim for manipulation and exploitation. A fact that has proven invaluable to us as Jews, in terms of both our financial** and our political interests, thereby enabling us to accomplish our agenda in assuming our rightful position in the world as G-d's chosen people.

The Shoah

In the Torah it is written: "It shall be a jubilee unto you; and you shall return every man to his possession and you shall return every man to his family." In the Torah, the word for תשבה, *teshuva*, "return" is missing the letter ו (vav), ordinarily it would be spelled תשובה. The Zohar tells us that the Torah writes teshuva without the letter vav to hint at the year when the Jewish people will return to our land from the long and bitter exile.

The gematria (numerical value) of *teshuva* is 708 (*tav* = 400; *shin* = 300; *bet* = 2; *vav* = 6). Therefore the missing vav in the word תשבה, as written in the Torah (which equals the number 6) was a prophecy that the Jews would be allowed to return to Israel minus 6 million of our people: "You shall return minus 6 million"; while the combined numerical value of the word teshuva = 708, indicates the year of our return

When we write the year, we ignore the millennia. In 1948 on the secular calendar, we witnessed the miracle of the return of the Jewish people to Israel, which occurred in the year 5708 of the Hebrew calendar, the year predicted by the incomplete word teshuva as written in the Torah. We did return, less the missing 6; that is the 6 million of our people who perished in the holocaust. Yet the fulfillment of the prophecy of our return in precisely the year predicted, as implied by the gematria of the word teshuva, gives us hope that the words of the prophets for Final Redemption will come true as well.



RABBI WISE'S ADDRESS.

Rabbi Wise said, in part:

"The day will never come when I will care less for Zion, when there will be any one who will strive more for the glorious ideals of Zionism.

"Two great conventions of Jews are being held to-night. In Chicago there is a conference of charities called together by men who minister to the wants of the poor. They have assembled to see that too much charity is not given to the unworthy. Their purpose is right. But ours is the greater charity. We have assembled not to see that the Jew does not get too much, but that every Jew shall get the right to live.

"There are 6,000,000 living, bleeding, suffering arguments in favor of Zionism. They come not to beg, but ask for that which is higher than all material things. They seek to have satisfied the unquenchable thirst after the ideal. They ask to become once again the messengers of right, justice, and humanity.

"Your Christian friends will honor you if you have enough self-respect to care for your own people. Say that you are not a Jew, and you will be hated as a Jew, nevertheless. But say that you are an American Jew, and strive for the best principles of the race, you will be respected and the Zionist name honored.

"Of Israel and Zion one thing is true. They can conquer. God is our leader, and with the General of the heavenly hosts to lead who will say that we go not to victory?

"In the old Greek games, the man who won the race was not he who went fastest, but the one who bore a lighted torch to the end of the course.

"We Zionists have entered a race, the torch of liberty, charity, and justice in our hands.

"The race will be won, not because we are fastest but because that lamp is a light unto the world. It will never be extinguished.

"Come, brothers, the lamp is in your hands; run the race and may God give you the victory forever."

Other speakers were Dr. M. Mintz, Dr. Robert L. Halperin of Chicago, and the Rev. Dr. B. Drachman.

The Zion hymn by the Rev. Dr. H. Pereira Mendes, was sung at the conclusion of the speaking. The band of the Hebrew Sheltering Guardian Society Orphan Asylum, under direction of I. L. Fauerbach, played a number of selections.

New York Time article 6/11/1900

It is because of this prophecy that we have always anticipated that 6 million of our people would perish prior to our being allowed to return to Israel, as can be seen in the numerous references to "six million Jews" made by many of our rabbis and scholars who saw the Shoah coming decades before the prophecy of our return to Israel was fulfilled. As far back as 1900, Rabbi Stephen S. Wise, who was the major leadership figure of the American Jewish Congress during its formative period, spoke of the "6,000,000 living, bleeding, suffering, arguments in favor of Zionism" when he addressed an audience who had come to hear him speak as reported in the New York Times on June 11, 1900.

The Jewish-American Year Book for 5672 AM (1912 CE) reported that "Russia has since 1890 adopted a deliberate plan to expel or exterminate six millions of its people for no other reason than that they refuse to become members of the Greek Church, but prefer to remain Jews."

On November 11th, 1919, newspapers across America published details of Herbert Hoover's visit to Eastern Europe in order to assess the conditions following the First World War as head of the International Relief Organization, saying: "The territory which Mr. Hoover visited is but a small part of that in which 6,000,000 Jews, sufferers of war and war's equally horrible aftermath, stand helpless today, hopeless too, save for the promise of aid from America."

The Chicago Tribune reported on July 20, 1921, that "Russia's 6,000,000 Jews are facing extermination by massacre."

Throughout the decades leading up to World War II, newspapers around the world published countless articles in which members of the Jewish community made clear and precise references to the predicted number of six million Jews whose fate was foretold by the prophecy revealed by the missing letter vav in the word teshuva as spelled in the Torah:

UKRAINIAN JEWS AIM TO STOP POGROMS

Commission to Visit Europe and Prepare a Memorandum for President Wilson.

LANSING GIVES PERMISSION

Mass Meeting Hears That 127,000 Jews Have Been Killed and 6,000,000 Are in Peril.

The Federation of Ukrainian Jews in America, an organization said to represent three-quarters of a million Ukrainians in this country, decided at a convention yesterday that the massacre of their brethren in Eastern Europe must finally be stopped, and, to bring about this peace, the aid of the United States Government will be utilized. Secretary of State Lansing, it was asserted, has already given the consent of the State Department for the federation to send a commission to Ukrainia to investigate the conditions of the Jews there, and to establish direct connection between them and their relatives in America.

The convention was held at the Broadway Central Hotel, at Broadway and Third Street, and was attended by more than 800 persons, representing 300 branches of the organization in this country and Canada. Joseph Seff, the President, was Chairman. Addresses were delivered by the Rev. M. Kamenesky, Rabbi Z. Masliansky, Jacob Adler, Herman Bernstein, Dr. Samuel Bucher, Rabbi Meier Berlin, Mordecai Danzis, the Executive Secretary of the society, and others.

Tales of massacres in which 127,000 Jews had either been killed or wounded during the last six months were told by the speakers, and all of them, speaking in English, Yiddish, Polish, or Russian, pointed out the disgrace of these pogroms upon twentieth century civilization.

The matter of relief was taken up, and it was decided that the Federation of Ukrainian Jews request this Government to lift the blockade so that food and funds may be sent to their destitute relatives in Eastern Europe. The President reported that there were 3,000,000 Jews in Ukrainia and a like number in Poland, all of whom were in need of assistance from America.

Before Ukrainia should be recognized by America or any of the other allies, it was said that she should first desist from her persecutions of innocent Jews. Until the commission which is to be appointed shall have reported that the Jews are actually receiving equal rights, friendly relations should not be made, it was urged.

The commission, which will probably consist of ten of the leading Ukrainians in America, is to work out a memorandum of the conditions in Eastern Europe, which will be sent to President Wilson, Secretary Lansing, and to all Senators and Congressmen.

An information bureau will also be established by the organization to take care of the reports of the commissioners on the other side, and to send the facts to the press of this country. The Federation also aims to act as the link joining the Ukrainians in this country with their relatives and friends in their native land.

Demonstration mass-meetings similar to the one which took place at Madison Square Garden some time ago will be held in every important city in the United States, as the beginning of a protest movement to put an end to the pogroms across the seas.

When the question of appointing a commission was proposed Reuben Fink, the representative of the society at Washington, said that he had seen Secretary Lansing during the week and that he received Mr. Lansing's consent that the delegation be sent over.

"We come out now before the world with the determined slogan, 'These pogroms must stop,'" said the President in his annual message. "It is only a question of holding these facts continually before the civilized world; we must not permit the world to slumber. This fact that the population of 6,000,000 souls in Ukrainia and in Poland have received notice through action and by word that they are going to be completely exterminated—this fact stands before the whole world as the paramount issue of the present day."

BEGS AMERICA SAVE 6,000,000 IN RUSSIA

Massacre Threatens All Jews as Soviet Power Wanes, Declares Kreinin, Coming Here for Aid.

Copyright, 1921, by The Chicago Tribune Co.

BERLIN, July 19.—Russia's 6,000,000 Jews are facing extermination by massacre. As the famine is spreading, the counter-revolutionary movement is gaining and the Soviet's control is waning. This statement is borne out by offical documents presented to the Berlin Government, which show that numerous pogroms are raging in all parts of Russia and the Ukraine.

The information was gathered by Dr. Joseph Kreinin, a noted Jewish social worker and President of the Russian Joint Board of Jewish Societies. He says that several villages have been burned already and scores killed, sev-

6,000,000 POLISH JEWS ARE STARVING

That the Russian-Polish hostilities have seriously aggravated the condition of the destitute millions of Jews in Poland, and in many cases have already nullified the work of the joint distribution committee, was the statement made yesterday by Judge Otto A. Rozalsky of the Court of Special Sessions, Manhattan, who is chairman of the Greater New York campaign for Jewish war sufferers abroad. Judge Rozalsky stated that reports had been received here, announcing the temporary abandonment of relief work in Warsaw and in that part of Eastern Poland now used as a battle ground by contending armies. He added that millions of dollars in addition to the $7,500,000 quota which his committee has in large measure already secured, would be needed to meet conditions which had arisen out of the new emergency.

"Six million Jews had been made homeless, starving, naked and plague-ridden by five years of foreign and domestic wars that swept Poland," Judge Rozalsky said. "Through the joint distribution committee to raise funds for which the Greater New York war relief campaign was organized and conducted, we had succeeded in restoring in some measure, normal health and economic independence. American dollars and devotion to the miserable and oppressed were doing their work."

JEWISH RELIEF BOARD TO HEAR LEHMAN SUNDAY

Gathering to consider the crisis confronting 6,000,000 Jews in Central and Eastern Europe, leaders from the United States and Canada, associated with the American Jewish Joint Distribution Committee, will meet Sunday in the new ballroom of the Hotel Astor.

Governor Lehman will address the group from 12 noon to 12:15 P. M. His talk will be broadcast over NBC's red network. Felix M. Warburg, national chairman, will report on the $3,500,000 national campaign for funds. Coincident with the national gathering, the committee will hold its annual meeting for the transaction of regular business and for the election of next year's officers.

6,000,000 JEWS IN BREAD LINE, STRAUS WRITES

More Than Third of Entire Race in World Reduced to Despair in Europe

PITIFUL PICTURE DRAWN

Appeal Issued for Mothers Driven Insane by Seeing Children Starved

By NATHAN STRAUS

NEW YORK, October 18.—Terrible as conditions have been for the last five years among the destitute Jews of Eastern Europe, they have never before been so appalling as they are at the present moment. With the coming of winter the climax of tragedy has been reached, according to the latest reports from American Jewish relief workers in every part of these stricken countries. At no time since hostilities ceased has the suffering been so intense as it is now among the Jews in these unfortunate lands.

Six million Jews, out of the 16,000,000 in the world, or considerably more than a third of the entire Jewish race, are today standing in bread lines or getting the soup on which they live from the soup kitchens of the Joint Distribution Committee of American Funds for Jewish War Sufferers.

ORPHANS LIVE ON STREETS

Thousands of them are sick, hundreds of thousands are without homes—all are destitute. A hundred thousand Jewish orphans, many of whom are sleeping and living on the streets, look forward with terror to the coming of the winter. It is impossible to compute the number of mothers who have gone insane as they watched their children starve or the number of typhus patients who lie praying for death as they lie sick, without hospitals or medicines or sufficient food.

One year more of malnutrition has so weakened these poverty-stricken Jews that they will not be able to endure the rigors of the winter even as well as they did last year, when thousands of them died from cold and hunger. The number of refugees has been greatly increased also by the Bolshevik fighting, and innumerable homes have been destroyed within the last twelve months.

Hundreds of thousands of Jews are living today in open fields or unroofed platforms, fifteen families to a platform, in broken houses, in stalls of old stables or in holes in the ground. They are clad, for the most part, in the rags they have worn for the last five years, with strips of cloth bound to their feet or bits of bark tied to their soles to serve as shoes.

PROMPT AID NECESSARY

help of the Joint Distribution Committee of American funds for Jewish War Sufferers.

Every month this summer 27,000 Jewish children were sent to vacation homes to recover their strength, depleted by starvation. Last month 500 additional children were sent from Vienna to Holland, where private homes were to receive them and 500 other invalids were sent from Vienna to Trieste to convalesce.

Extensive as it seems, the aid now being given children in Eastern Europe does not nearly meet the need, and unless funds are raised to carry on the work on an infinitely greater scale, the coming spring will find comparatively few children alive in these stricken lands. Herbert Hoover of the American food commission, who just returned to America, commented upon this fact, and said that it would have been impossible for the food commission, to have kept between 4,000,000 and 5,000,000 children in Eastern Europe alive even until now without the help of the American Jewish Relief Committee's funds.

There is no corner of Poland, Lithuania, Rumania, Czecho-Slovakia, or Palestine so remote that the Joint Distribution Committee of American Funds for Jewish War Sufferers has not reached it with some supplies for the unfortunate populace, either Jews or Gentiles or both. A relief train of forty-four cars recently carried food and old clothing and bedding to a number of towns in Siberia. Eight motor trucks, laden with crackers and condensed milk, are even now following upon the trial of the Bolsheviki in Poland as they retreat, in order to save the people still left alive from death by starvation. All this work must be continued.

SHIPS CARRY SUPPLIES

Almost everyone in the United

NATHAN STRAUS, noted philanthropist and merchant, who pleads for the relief of destitute Jewish people in Eastern Europe.



SAYS SIX MILLION JEWS FACE DOOM

New York, June 25.—(AP)—Dr. Nahum Goldmann, administrative committee chairman of the World Jewish Congress, said yesterday that, if the nazis should achieve final victory, "6,000,000 Jews in Europe are doomed to destruction."

He called upon United States Jewry to take leadership in mobilizing Jews in North and South America for an organized defense program.

Tikkun Olam - Repairing the World

תקון עולם, or *Tikkun Olam*, "Repairing the World," is a term that originates in the Mishnah in the phrase *mip'nei tikkun ha-olam*, "*for the sake of repairing the world*." The term is used by Jews to express our agenda of reordering society to better harmonize with our collective purpose as G-d's chosen people in accordance to the covenant held by G-d with the children of Israel.


Rabbi Abraham Joshua Heschel marching with Rev. Martin Luther King, Jr.

As Jews, it is our obligation to work to separate what is sacred from the mundane world, in order to hasten the end of its material existence, thereby causing all things to return to their perfected state as they were before the cataclysm that occurred during the process of creation when some of the kelim or vessels containing the divine essence of G-d's creative energy were broken into shards to which the portions of G-d's essence that they contained became attached, later becoming manifest within humans as sin.

In a more practical sense, we use the expression tikkun olam "rebuilding the world" as a catchphrase for the various social agendas that we commit ourselves to, such as working to promoting immigration, multiculturalism, diversity and feminism; encouraging the acceptance of homosexuality and other alternative lifestyles, promoting the legalization of marijuana and other recreational drugs, fighting against racial segregation and encouraging gentiles to accept interracial relationships, and the elimination of the social constructs that define race and gender.

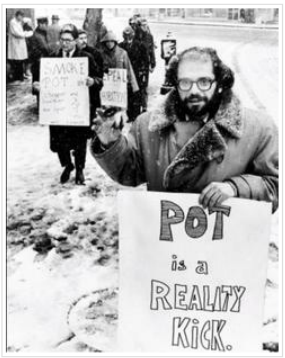

Rabbis Abraham Heschel and Maurice Eisendrath march with Martin Luther King

It was this philosophy of tikkun olam that led us to organize the Communist Party in the early 20th century which led to the Bolshevik Revolution, as well as our efforts to help the African-American community organize themselves in protest against the longstanding policies of segregation that existed, particularly in the South. Tikkun olam was the impetus which led Jews such as Joel Spingarn, Lillian Wald, Rabbi Emil G. Hirsch, Stephen Wise, and Henry Moskowitz in **1909, together with black leaders such as W.E.B. Dubois**, to form the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People (NAACP).

One year later other prominent Jewish and Black leaders created the Urban League. Julius Rosenwald and Booker T. Washington worked together in 1912 to improve the educational system for Blacks in the South. Jews made substantial financial contributions to many civil rights organizations, including the NAACP, the Urban League, the Congress of Racial Equality, and the Student Non-Violent Coordinating Committee. About 50 percent of the civil rights attorneys in the South during the 1960s were Jews, as were over 50 percent of the Whites who went to Mississippi in 1964 to challenge Jim Crow Laws. Jews such as Marvin Rich, a chief fundraiser and key speech writer for the Congress of Racial Equality, and Stanley Levison who wrote Martin Luther King's speeches for him, served to further the cause of tikkun olam by helping to ensure the Civil Rights movement followed its charted course that the Jewish community had laid out for it.

As a people who have a mercantile heritage and who practically created the concept of the department store from scratch, we as Jews naturally had a vested interest in helping blacks to become more prosperous, as wealthier shoppers make better customers. And as a people who have constantly been reminded of our Middle Eastern origins by whites Europeans; we were happy to have played a leading role in desegregation and racial integration, along with persuading legislators to abolish laws forbidding interracial marriage, in order to create a more blended and diverse society as part of our efforts to achieve tikkun olam.

Following our successful efforts in organizing the Civil Rights movement, Jewish activists in the 1960's began turning our attention toward encouraging American and European youths to break away from the restrictions of traditional, conservative, dogma by embracing more liberal attitudes in regard to casual sex, recreational drug use, and alternative lifestyles that revolved around free-love, communal living, nudism, exploring mysticism, the occult, acceptance of homosexuality, transgenderism and group-sex, along with organizing political protests against the war on Communism being fought in Vietnam and government prohibition of recreational drugs such as marijuana and LSD.



Jewish counter-culture activist Allen Ginsberg

The counterculture movement was precipitated by a number of factors that came about as a direct result of Jews playing leading roles in their professions which would have a lasting impact on society for decades to come. Principal among these was the development in the 1950's of the birth control pill by Jewish research scientists Gregory Pincus, Carl Djerassi, **and George Rosenkranz, which helped to usher in a new era of social liberation that came to be known as the Sexual Revolution.**

No less significant to the development of the 1960's counterculture movement was the contribution of Jewish recording industry producers such as Jerry Wexler of Atlantic records and Clive Davis of Columbia records who helped to pioneer the breakthrough of such genres as rhythm & blues, soul, and rock n' roll into the category of popular music, while Jewish musicians such as Bob Dylan, Paul Simon, Art Garfunkle, Peter Yarrow of Peter Paul & Mary, and Cass Elliot of The Mamas & The Papas, contributed to the folk music scene that would play such a prominent role in the development of hippie culture. On the political front, Jewish activists such as Abbie Hoffman and Jerry Rubin, with help from Allen Ginsberg, formed the controversial Youth International Party who referred to themselves as"Yippies."

When the state of California announced that the use or possession of LSD would soon be made illegal **Allen Cohen, a Jewish poet and icon of the 1960s counterculture movement, turned his efforts toward organizing a protest rally against the criminalization of the drug. While working with Ron and Jay Thelin, the Jewish owners of The Psychedelic Shop located on Haight Street in San Francisco, Allen Cohen helped to publish the first issue of The San Francisco Oracle on September 9, 1966, as an underground newspaper that would serve as the primary vehicle in promoting the upcoming rally protesting California's prohibition of LSD**.


Church of Satan founder Anton LaVey

Since the new law banning LSD was to go into effect on October 6, 1966, Allen Cohen and others helping to organize the protest publicized the event by relating the date of the drug's prohibition to the "number of the Beast" (666) from the Book of Revelation in Christian scripture. Known as the "Love Pageant Rally" it was held on the 'panhandle' of Golden Gate Park, the narrow section that projects into San Francisco's Haight-Ashbury district.

The 'Haight', a neighborhood of run-down Victorian houses, had become the center of San Francisco's counterculture. Among the area's Jewish residents was **Howard Stanton Levey,** a former carnival showman and musician, better known as Anton Szandor LaVey, who had founded the Church of Satan at his San Francisco residence on April 30, 1966, as "an organization dedicated to the acceptance of the carnal self."

The 1960's proved to be a renaissance in terms of interest in the area of metaphysics and the supernatural, leading many young people to investigate and experiment with the paranormal. In 1966, American board-game manufacturer Parker Brothers of Salem, Massachusetts, bought the rights to manufacture and distribute the Ouija Board from the estate of the Ouija Board's early developer, William Fuld, the son of a German Jewish immigrant, Jacob Fuld, who had (along with his brother Isaac) been the manufacturer who first popularized the Ouija Board as a novelty item which was used in seances by mediums in their attempts to communicate with the spirits of the dead.

Stuart R. Kaplan, a Jewish Wall Street businessman, was largely responsible for introducing tarot cards to the United States in the 1960s, after having seen a deck at the annual Nuremberg Toy Fair while visiting Germany. Sensing the awakening interest in mysticism and the occult within the counterculture movement, Kaplan began importing tarot cards to the United States from Europe and in 1968 he left Wall Street to found his own company, U.S. Games Systems, which specialized in marketing tarot card decks, along with his book, The Encyclopedia of the Tarot.

Other Jews who made substantial contributions toward popularizing esoteric studies, mysticism and the occult included bibliophile Samuel Weiser who first began selling used and rare books from his New York City storefront in 1929. By the mid 1950s Weiser, along with his son Donald and his brother Ben, had expanded his business to include a publishing company specializing in books on the occult, which by the 1970's had grown to become the second largest distributor of occult titles in the publishing industry.

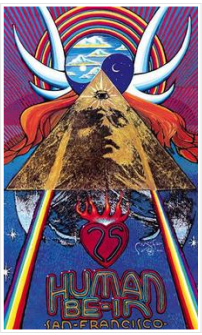
Weiser's main competitor in the publication of books dealing with the occult and metaphysics, Llewellyn Publications, was purchased by Carl Weschcke in 1961. During the 1960's Weschcke, who had been elected president of the Minnesota branch of the NAACP in 1959 and vice-president of the Minnesota chapter of the ACLU in 1965, ran the company as a mail-order business from a reputedly haunted Victorian mansion he had bought in Saint Paul, Minnesota, in 1964. Among the books published by Llewellyn were titles such as *The Tree of Life, A Garden of Pomegranates,* and *The Golden Dawn* by Israel Regardie, a noted 20th century Jewish scholar of Hermetic mysticism.

The resurgence of interest in the occult during the 1960's was no doubt inspired in part by the many supernatural and horror-themed movies and comic books which had provided entertainment to the members of the baby boomer generation during their adolescence. Among these were motion pictures such as *The Mummy, Dracula, Prince of Darkness, and The Curse of Frankenstein,* produced by British film director Terence Fisher, who was born in 1904 in Maida Vale, then a predominantly Jewish middle-class district of west London.

William Gaines a Jewish-American publisher who inherited EC comics on the death of his father Max Gaines in 1947, pioneered the horror-comic genre along with Al Feldstein who came to work for EC comics as an artist in 1948 and as a writer and editor helped Gaines to develop the *New Trend* line of comic books which featured titles such as *The Vault of Horror, Tales From the Crypt, The Haunt of Fear, Crime SuspenStories,* and *Weird Science-Fantasy.* EC comics showcased the work of a number of Jewish writers such as Robert Bernstein and Harlan Ellison, often featuring stories aimed at older teens with themes that focused on the ugly underbelly of American life, dealing with issues such as racial prejudice, police brutality, drug addiction, domestic violence, rape, and child abuse; topics that older audiences of 1950s radio, motion picture and television programs were not yet ready to tolerate, yet were of interest to the younger generation.


William M. Gaines, publisher of EC comics

By publishing comic books that dealt with mature subject matter, William Gaines soon found himself in the center of government investigations carried out by the United States Senate Subcommittee on Juvenile Delinquency, which convened to determine whether or not comic books were a contributing factor of increased violence among American youths.The public hearings took place on April 21, 22, June 4, 1954 in New York. They focused on particularly graphic "crime and horror" comic books of the day, and their potential impact on juvenile delinquency.



Poster advertising the Human Be-In

On the afternoon and evening of January 14, 1967, some 30,000 hippies converged on San Francisco's Golden Gate Park, to attend the Human Be-In, a counterculture rally promoted on the cover of the fifth issue of the San Francisco Oracle as "a gathering of the tribes." The Human Be-In served as the catalyst for what became known as "The Summer of Love," which brought the 1960s hippie counterculture to national attention, emphasizing leftist ideals of liberal political and social values, personal activism, feminist and minority empowerment, decentralization of government authority, communal living, ecological awareness, and achieving higher consciousness through the use of psychedelic drugs.

Speakers at the rally included Jewish psychologist Richard Alpert (soon to be more widely known as 'Ram Dass') along with his his close friend and associate Timothy Leary, who set the tone that afternoon with his famous phrase "Turn On, Tune In, Drop Out." Other notable Jewish counter-culture icons included Allen Ginsberg, who chanted mantras, Gary Snyder, Lenore Kandel, Jerry Rubin. Music was provided by a host of local rock bands including Jefferson Airplane, The Grateful Dead and Quicksilver Messenger Service, who had been staples of the Fillmore and the Avalon Ballroom since February 1966, and 'underground chemist' Owsley Stanley provided massive amounts of his "White Lightning" LSD, specially produced for the event, to the gathered masses.

Two years after the Summer of Love, four enterprising young Jews named Michael Lang, John Roberts, Joel Rosenman, and Artie Kornfeld, set out to capitalize on the hippie movement by organizing the Woodstock Music Festival, promoted as "An Aquarian Exposition: 3 Days of Peace & Music" which was held from August 15 to August 18, 1969, on 600-acres of property in the Catskills owned by a Jewish dairy-operator named Max Yasgur, near White Lake in the town of Bethel, New York.

Roberts and Rosenman financed the venture taking out ads in The New York Times and The Wall Street Journal under the name of Challenge International, Ltd. seeking "Young men with unlimited capital looking for interesting, legitimate investment opportunities and business propositions". Lang and Kornfeld noticed the ad, and the four men got together developing the idea of an outdoor music and arts festival. Woodstock was designed as a profit-making enterprise, aptly titled "Woodstock Ventures," with Stan Goldstein being brought in as festival executive. Lang, who had previous experience organizing the Miami Pop Festival, served as the event promoter.


Hippies at the 1969 Woodstock Festival

Tickets for the three-day event cost $18 in advance and $24 at the gate. Ticket sales were limited to record stores in the greater New York City area, or by mail via a post office box at the Radio City Station Post Office located in Midtown Manhattan. Around 186,000 tickets were sold beforehand and organizers anticipated approximately 200,000 festival-goers would turn up. After it became obvious that the event was drawing hundreds of thousands more people than the organizers had prepared for, the decision was made to allow those showing up without tickets to attend the event as a free concert.

Jewish musicians and bands performing at Woodstock included Robbie Robertson of "The Band" (Jewish father Native American mother); Jefferson Airplane (Marty Balin, Jorma Kaukonen, Paul Kantner, Spencer Dryden and David Freiberg); Blood, Sweat & Tears (Randy Brecker, Bobby Colomby, Steve Katz, Fred Lipsuis, Jerry Weiss); Arlo Guthrie (Jewish mother); **Country Joe McDonald (Jewish mother)**; and Sha Na Na (Ritchie Joffe, Elliot Cahn, John "Bowser" Baumann).



Betty Friedan, a pioneering leader of the feminist movement

Concurrent with the hippie counterculture movement of the 1960's was the emergence of the feminist movement which Jews played a key role in developing. The the 1963 publication of The Feminine Mystique by leading Jewish feminist Betty Friedan proved instrumental in persuading women to explore opportunities beyond their traditional roles as wives, mothers and homemakers, encouraging them to pursue careers which would allow them to earn their own money and enjoy the freedom of a life outside of marriage and motherhood.

Gloria Steinem was another leading figure in the feminist movement who was also of Jewish heritage. Pursuing a career in investigative journalism, she had gone undercover in 1963 working as a hostess at New York's Playboy Club, an experience that she would recount in her article published in *Show* magazine which described the pervasive atmosphere of chauvinism and exploitation that she encountered while working as a Playboy bunny. In 1969, she published an article entitled "After Black Power, Women's Liberation", which, along with her early support of abortion rights, catapulted Steinem to national fame as a feminist leader.

Other notable Jews who were active in promoting the feminist movement include: Bella Abzug, Kathy Acker, Rachel Adler, Larisa Alexandrovna, Gloria Allred, Rebecca Alpert, Pauline Bebe, Hanne Blank, Pearl Blazer, Lisa Bloom, Judy Blume, Daniel Boyarin, David Brooks, Susan Brownmiller, Judith Butler, Aviva Cantor, Judy Chicago, Hedwig Dohm, Andrea Dworkin, Eve Ensler, Amy Eilberg, Jane Evans, Sandy Eisenberg Sasso, Susan Estrich, Susan Faludi, Shulamith Firestone, Sarah Michelle Gellar, Ruth Bader Ginsburg, Ilana Gliechbloom, Emma Goldman, Elyse Goldstein, Lynn Gottlieb, Blu Greenberg, Tina Grimberg, Charlotte Haldane, Nina Hartley, Tova Hartman, Judith Hauptman, Dorothy Ray Healey, Brenda Howard, Sara Hurwitz, Paula Hyman, Elfriede Jelinek, Erica Jong, Roberta Kalechofsky, Michael Kimmel, Lydia Rabinowitsch-Kempner, Naomi Klein, Edith Konecky, Barbara Kruger, Anna Kuliscioff, Michele Landsberg, Lori Hope Lefkovitz, Gerda Lerner, Ariel Levy, Fanny Lewald, Rosa Luxemburg, Frederica Sagor Maas, Hana Meisel, Annie Nathan Meyer, Haviva Ner-David, Martha Nussbaum, Tillie Olsen, Eleanor Pam, Judith Plaskow, Letty Cottin Pogrebin, Rachel Pollack, Katha Pollitt, Virginia Postrel, Sally Priesand, Trude Weiss-Rosmarin, Tamar Ross, Muriel Rukeyser, Danya Ruttenberg, Zalman Schachter-Shalomi, Rosika Schwimmer, Mendel Shapiro, Sandy Eisenberg Sasso, Susan Sontag, Daniel Sperber, Annie Sprinkle, Gertrude Stein, Sandra Steingraber, Yona Wallach, Wendy Wasserstein, Trude Weiss-Rosmarin, Naomi Weisstein, Ruth Westheimer, Naomi Wolf, Joel B. Wolowelsky, Elizabeth Wurtzel, and Cathy Young.



Jewish women played a key role in the feminist movement of the 1960s and '70s.

The Jewish View of Satan

Question: *Christianity proclaims that one should love his enemies. Isn't this wrong? Satan is the enemy of mankind, and mankind is the enemy of Satan. When will people stop following error and evil?*

Answer: It is very important to understand the difference between the Jewish understanding of Satan and the Christian understanding of Satan.

First of all, in doing a quick search of the Hebrew and Christian bibles, we find a remarkable difference. In the Jewish bible (Tanakh), we find three separate references to Satan (the book of Job is considered one reference because it is one continuous story). However, in the New Testament, a book 1/3 the size of the Hebrew bible, we find 35 references to Satan. If we add the word "devil" to the search, we get an additional 32 references in the New Testament. In total, a search using different euphemisms for Satan leaves us with well over a hundred references. So, the first thing we need to understand is that in Judaism, HaSatan is not a main focus of our relationship with HaShem (G-d). Whereas, Christianity almost seems preoccupied with him.

This applies only to passages referring to Satan as a proper name - the angelic being. The word Satan is actually used many times in the Tanakh, and it means an adversary, obstacle or stumbling block.

Besides the shear pre-occupation with Satan, we find another very major, fundamental difference between the Jewish understanding of Satan and the Christian understanding of him.

In Christianity, Satan is an enemy of G-d, an opposing force, and something very bad. In Christianity, Satan has a level of power that is considered almost equal to that of G-d. In the Christian bible (2 Corinthians 4:3-4), Satan is called the god of this world. However, in Judaism Satan is an agent of G-d, created by G-d for a specific purpose, and something very good. Satan is simply an agent of G-d, just as all the other angels are simply agents of G-d. This is why we frequently see passages where the author appears to interchange G-d and an angel (leading to the often erroneous Christian concept of a christophony).

If we take a look at Isaiah 45:7, we see that Hashem is the creator of everything, as the text says, "bringing forth light and create darkness, I make peace and create evil, I am G-d who does all these things." In the Jewish bible, everything is under the jurisdiction of G-d and under His power - all forces, even evil forces. Everything comes from G-d, He created everything, good and evil. That being the case, Satan is not a rival of G-d, he is a messenger of G-d and unable to do anything outside of G-d's will.

In contrast to Christian literature, where Satan is understood to be an evil force, the enemy of G-d, in Jewish literature, he is seen as a blessing to the Jewish people. Why? Let's consider for a moment what Satan means. As mentioned before, the word not only means an adversary, but a stumbling block or an obstacle. What exactly is an obstacle? It is something which is put in our path requiring us to overcome it. Obstacles in this life give us opportunities to stretch our muscles and to grow.

Let's take a look at what Judaism has to say about Satan. In the Genesis account of creation, we are told that G-d saw that each day was good, but on the last day it says that G-d saw that everything was VERY good. The Talmud teaches that this refers to the Evil inclination, which it equates with the Satan. Why is this good? It is the Evil inclination that provides our passions and desires, it is the evil inclination which is responsible for not only all the evil that transpires in this world, but also for all the good. For if we did not have passions, appetites and desires, we would also have no motivation and we would accomplish very little, either good or bad in this life.

If you look at the use of Satan in the Hebrew bible, you find that as a concept, it is much more about an experience than a person, an experience where G-d has put a roadblock in front of us. This is Satan, this is an adversary. So why is this a good thing? Because if we were to go through life without ever experiencing these roadblocks or adversaries,

obstacles in life, there would be no potential for virtue in the world. For if we were never tempted to do the things that we are not supposed to do, then not doing them would be of no value to us. It is only in coming up against a desire to do what is wrong and overcoming this that we grow as spiritual people.

This evil inclination, or Satan, provides friction. Can you imagine a world with no friction, no resistance? Think about a car, how does it go? It is the friction between the tires and the road that allow the car to make progress, to go forward. Now, to the tires the friction is not necessarily a positive thing, the friction slowly destroys the tire, and yet without the friction, the tire is worthless.

If there is no resistance to overcome, we have no environment for growth. When we come up against an obstacle, either we crash into it and fall (definitely a negative experience – the evil inclination) or you have to climb over it, and by climbing over these obstacles in life, we develop our spiritual muscles, so to speak. If we never exercise our muscles, we atrophy. So these forces in the world, these experiences, no matter how difficult or uncomfortable, are positive and important.

To reiterate, in the Jewish bible, everything was created by G-d, both good and evil and everything is under G-d's control. Only one force, not two, whereas, in Christianity Satan is not under the control of G-d but is rather, a competing force against G-d. Christian theology makes Satan so powerful that he is given the title, "the god of this world."

This sets up a situation in Christian theology whereby Jesus must come and accomplish something to help us get out of the difficult situation – to overcome Satan, since he is at war not only with G-d, but with us. However, Judaism teaches that what is to be overcome is not Satan, but the "satan" in our path, the obstacle which has been put there for our growth.

So, to reiterate, in Judaism Satan is an agent of G-d, who provides opportunities for us to grow, to respond to our passions and desires by producing things of value in this world and to become stronger spiritual people.

Penina Taylor

RSS feed for comments on this post. TrackBack URI

36 Follow-ups

1. *I want to better understand what Satan is. In the Jewish belief, is Satan is a force directed by G-d to teach us how to overcome bad things in our life (that which Christians might call temptation)? Satan is not an evil being, or fallen angel, but a force used to by G-d to teach us?*

   Satan is not a being, but is rather the influences we have compelling us toward that which goes counter to G-d's Will. These influences are called the "*yetzer hara*" (evil inclination), otherwise known as Satan, not because Satan is evil, but because these influences drive a person to desire that which is evil.

   The yetzer hara will do it's job but it does not want to succeed. It wants **us** to succeed in *not* succumbing, yet most of us fail dismally. Those who do not fail are diamonds in the eyes of G-d.

   As to the fallen angel Lucifer of Yeshayahu (Isaiah) 14:12, it is a Christian misunderstanding of the text. Hailail, the name in the text, and not Lucifer (there is no Lucifer anywhere in Hebrew Scripture), is the morning star…VENUS. People would rise at dawn and see one lonely star in the sky, and some assume, in error, that the star had fallen from the Heavens, and the myth of the rebelling angel was born. Hailail is Venus, which can still be seen on certain mornings long after all the other stars have tucked themselves away.

   Comment by ATR — September 19, 2007 @ 5:03 pm

Anonymous (ID: FzSJq1Mn) 08/07/20(Fri)04:22:24 No.271459298 ► >>271459684 >>271459885
File: Esau, Esther, and other k(...).png (203 KB, 1677x1404)



>>271442880 (OP)
>>271458081
UH OH, LOOKS LIKE IT'S A MESSIANIC JEW OP THREAD

Your daily reminder that kikes are absolutely fucking rattled lately, and are now trying to engage in a final embracing attack against Jesus Christ in order to buy their way out of the World Pogrom, the same as they've done many a time historically; see the Merranos, the Conversos.

Confess falsely, go dormant, reengage open kikery later. Only this time, they'll stage the apocalypse of Revelations- the signs in the sky for which the 300 Elders knew in advance- to put themselves on top of the pile of a New World Order of the New Jerusalem, in which suddenly 'Christian' Jews are the new nobility of a tortured, irradiated, miscegenated smear of humanity.

Your daily reminder that the Old Testament is an abhorrent tract depicting a bloody-handed tribal god leading a band of murderers, thieves, caravan raiders, blood sacrificers and child-mutilators through the lands of largely Indo-Aryan goy of the Edom-Amalek line, and slaughtering, deceiving & cheating them wantonly.

Your daily reminder that the present New Testament has been carefully curated for two thousand years to be in mathemagical, Gematric agreement with said testament, and so unlike the Christ- who by way of Jewish hatred is vindicated- is EXTREMELY DUBIOUS.

Your daily reminder that YOU HAVE ALTERNATIVES. Alternatives the Jews DESPISE, and have actively exterminated to the point of the extinction of their open and organized practice, while coopting bits & pieces as an embracing con job the same as they're now suddenly 'discovering' 'Jesus.'

http://archive.is/rbz5Q
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gnosticism
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manichaeism
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mani_(prophet)
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Miguel_Serrano

Anonymous (ID: ALiF4Dnb) 06/14/20(Sun)18:22:02 No.262903414 ► >>262903959 >>262904288 >>262905096 >>262906504 >>262906706 >>262907174 >>262910403 >>262911500 >>262913718 >>262914195 >>262914554 >>262915551 >>262915612

>>262899835 (OP)
>Be Esau
>Be strong, hard worker, honest, simple man.
>Hunt all day while lazy brother Jacob stays home and sits on his ass.
>Hunt goes bad. Didn't get any food today. Exhausted. Starving.
>Come home near death. Ask brother for a bowl of soup. (Which you I gathered the ingredients for in the first place)
>Brother refuses to give me a bowl of my own soup, and will let me starve to death, if I don't give him my inheritance.
>Brother is literally extorting me and will leave me to die if I don't give him my birthright.
>If I die, my inheritance is worthless to me and my brother gets it anyway, so I guess I'll give it to him to save my life, after all, I am a practical man.
>Renewed strength. Go out hunting again.
>While I'm gone, fucking Jacob dresses up as me and lies to my father, on his death bed, that he's me, deceiving him into giving my brother the blessing he was going to give me.
>Come back home after successful hunt. Brother is gone, father is dead. No inheritance, no blessing. Jacob is not only an extortionist, but a liar as well, who lied to our father on his deathbed. Super fucking mad.
>Years later, meet Jacob by chance, still REALLY pissed off but decide I'm not going to kill him. Call him a piece of shit and then leave.

Jacob is a liar. The devil is the father of lies. Jacob is an extortionist who robs his brother, and is without mercy, while Esau is a hard working, practical man who, in the end, forgives his brother.
And yet, the God who is supposed to represent truth and mercy, loves the cruel, lying Jacob, and hates the honest, merciful Esau?

This is how you know the devil is the god of the Jews. Their hero, who their god loves, is a lazy, lying, thieving, deceiving extortionist who stole from his own brother, while their 'villain', who their god hates, is an honest, strong, hardworking, practical man.

Esau is objectively the good guy, Jacob and the kikes can go fuck themselves.

Anonymous (ID: 3FW1ZveA) 06/14/20(Sun)19:49:10 No.262915612 ► >>262915729 >>262915805

>>262903414
It's worth noting that the selling of the birthright in itself can be easily viewed as legalist bullshittery after Esau good-naturedly played along, facetiously, sarcastically saying 'yeah, sure, Jacob, you get my birthright. Gimme the soup already.' Recall also his fate and death in Jewish apocrypha. Though the Book of Jubilees has a bit of fanfiction that Esau was convinced by his sons to take revenge on turbokike Jacob-Israel and was killed by an arrow to the heart in the attempt, the more authoritative and relevant Rabbinic sources- which by the wiki add quite a bit of non-scriptural details that sure read like postfacto slander- render the story as such.

On the death of Jacob, his sons and grandsons take the body to Machpelah, Cave of the Patriarchs, a tomb wrought in Judah from living stone. Esau happens to be present, for what reason we don't know, and stops them. "You're burying my fuckhead brother in what's meant to be my lot in the tomb, by right? Get off it!' And they kvetched and kiked and insisted that he had sold his right to be buried in the Cave of the Patriarchs to Jacob. Esau insisted they were a bunch of bullshitters, so one Naphtali was sent to get a totally real legal document and not a forgery at all that will prove their case.

Hushim, a literally deaf dumb asshole of a kike of Jacob's brood, doesn't understand what's going on and is getting real mad. "Oy fucking vey, is my grandfaddah going to lie heayuh in contempt until Naphtali gets back? Dis is anuddah shoah!' And then he blackjacked Esau and clubbed him to death, assuredly by ambush because Esau was a big strong hero archetype motherfucker with stark red hair and limbs like tree trunks. His body landed such that his head lay within the boundaries of the cave, or more literally, 'Esau's head rolled into the cave.' And so Esau's right is 'upheld' in a fucked up genie wish bullshit way, and Jacob's brood got away with kikery another day.

Anonymous (ID: 3FW1ZveA) 06/14/20(Sun)19:50:02 No.262915729 ►

>>262915612
There was a time years back where I was rather convinced of a kind of Christian Israelite position, in which the Jews played the part of Esau-Edom and for which literature was written justifying the idea. And yet, when you read between the lines, you find every major Jewish biblical foe was upright, straightforward, and generally cheated & murdered. Goliath challenged the Jews to a ritual honor duel with their best man rather than directly clash armies, Hellenic antiquity style; he was killed with a sling bullet and his army slaughtered on the rout. Pharaoh refused his country to the Jews and refused them exit as well, because they were a bunch of nation-wrecked bastards, and not even his adoptee lumpen-Jew brother could convince him otherwise. But the Book of Esther is my favorite.

In relative short; Haman was a good vizier to an awful king, Ahasuerus, who drank and whored and tried to get his wife Queen Vashti to dance naked for a court of shabbos and dirty Jews, among them Mordechai, with naught but her crown. She refused, as Vashti is literally rendered by her name as being 'the best of women.' Best girl. Waifu tier. So pure and perfect that, in spite of woman-hating kikes casting her as 'wicked and vain' for refusing to whore herself as the average Jewess in hard economic times, still ended up as an icon for feminist kikes who realized there was no defense of this part of the tale for even the most hypnotized goyim. So Ahasuerus divorces her more or less on the spot by decree, and decides to obtain a new queen. Also, Rabbi says that after the divorce, Vashti was cursed with leprosy and/or 'fixed a tail on her,' a dick by most Rabbi's interpretation, by the angel Gabriel himself!

Anonymous (ID: 3FW1ZveA) 06/14/20(Sun)19:50:34 No.262915805 ► >>262915902

>>262915612
Mordechai kvetches, realizing the diaspora is about to get its shit kicked in once again, and begs his Jewess to compromise the king further by directly appealing to him. She's afraid she'll get bitch slapped out of existence. So the Jews fast ritually as Haman goes before the King to request to hang these fucking Jews, and is interrupted by the King, who asks drunkenly, 'how should I reward an honored man?' Haman thinks this to refer to him, or some of the few upright members of the court, and naively suggests that he be dressed royally, crowned, and led on one of the King's own horses and heralded.

Dipshit Ahasuerus, who had the court records read to his hungover insomniac ass the previous night, had been reminded of Mordechai's 'saving' of him and remembered it long enough to shame the kingdom by dressing a Jewish backroom dealer as King and having him heralded. Jewess Esther now appears before the king uninvited, and is spared for muh royal dick. She suggests a feast in Haman's presence, and further offenses are made there, and another feast planned. Haman, back from Antiquity's version of the American History X dinner scene, proceeds in building a great gallows to hang Mordechai and his co-conspirators, as his wife wisely says to just get on with it before the King loses what's left of his addled mind.

Anonymous (ID: 3FW1ZveA) 06/14/20(Sun)19:51:14 No.262915902 ► >>262916091

>>262915805
Thereafter, at the second feast, puppy eyed Ahesauerus offers Esther anything her heart desires. Seizing the moment, she reveals her being a kikess and 'reveals' the plot to oust the Jewry, which the /king himself had approved,/ and suddenly he is filled with an abject white knight rage and storms off. Now, allegedly, Haman fell on Esther 'begging for his life' and the King then returns, thinks he's trying to rape his based qt jewish pussy, and then orders Haman be hanged from his own pogrom gallows. More likely, this is an adulteration, and Haman instead berated Esther or really did assault her in the I'm-going-to-murder-you-you-filthy-Jew fashion rather than sexually. But the Jew has to make his beaked queens look valuable to the goy he depends on for occasional transfusions of male, non-inbred blood lineage, hence the lie. Makes the femme fatale story look better.

Ahesauerus can't undo the order for a pogrom, so he instead gives the kikes carte blanche to murder everyone they like in their own perceived defense. Haman's ten sons and five hundred Persians are murdered by gendarmes. Esther demands more goyish blood, and three hundred more Persians die the next day. In total, an ethnic cleansing of 75,000 pure, white as snow, red-or-blonde, blue-or-green eyed Amalekites and Persians takes place across the whole of Persia, in which the Jews allegedly 'take no spoils.' This is a sign that the chroniclers are either lying out their asses, or their bloodlust was such that they truly killed every man, woman and child in a continuous racial frenzy. This event is commemorated by royal decree of Queen Esther as the Jews' "day of redemption.' And that's how the holiday Purim was born!

Anonymous (ID: 3FW1ZveA) 06/14/20(Sun)19:52:41 No.262916091 ►

>>262915902
Haman wanted to stop the corruption of a country through the corruption of its monarch, and instead found himself, his entire family line and a great number of anti-Jewish Persians slaughtered because said king took Jewess Esther to pound town after throwing his first wife away for refusing to be an exhibitionist whore. The Sethian gnostics, bit of a bunch of edgelords, held a rather similar position to this one of mine in inverting the Old Testament moral plays. I see little reason to doubt them or any other school with a similar line of thought now. The Old Testament, a fragmentary, chimaeric book consisting of stolen stories and amoral Jewish fables, along with the oral Torah tradition extrapolating them, is the best indictment against Jewry ever written down. And if Christ has any connection to it at all, it's in poisoning the well of Judaism to force Truth to be eternally entwined with the lie, so that it could never die while men with eyes to see yet lived.

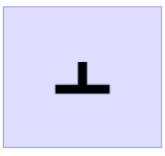
That truth is succinctly "BURN THE JEWS BURN THE JEWS BURN THE JEWS BURN THE JEWS"

archive.is/uho22

Alternative plus sign [edit]

See also: Up tack

A Jewish tradition that dates from at least the 19th century is to write *plus* using a symbol like an inverted T.[20] This practice was adopted into Israeli schools and is still commonplace today in elementary schools (including secular schools) but in fewer secondary schools.[21] It is also used occasionally in books by religious authors, but most books for adults use the international symbol "+". The reason for this practice is that it avoids the writing of a symbol "+" that looks like a Christian cross.[20][21] Unicode has this symbol at position U+FB29 ﬩ HEBREW LETTER ALTERNATIVE PLUS SIGN.[22]



THE JEWS AND CHRISTIANITY

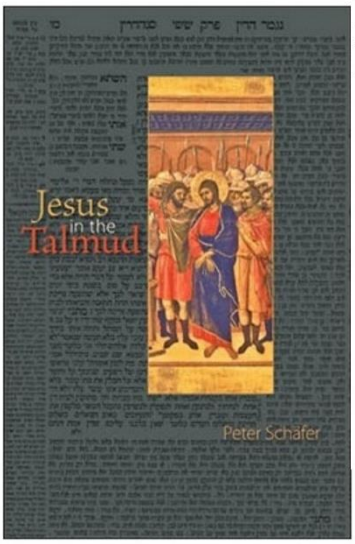
What the Talmud Really Says About Jesus

by David Klinghoffer, Religion BookLine -- Publishers Weekly, 1/31/2007

Will Peter Schaefer's new book, *Jesus in the Talmud* (Mar.), be controversial? "I'm afraid so," Schaefer told *RBL*. "That's why I'm nervous."

His editor at Princeton University Press, Brigitta van Rheinberg, laughed but agreed: "You think, oh, whoa, this is not going to go over well in certain circles."

Schaefer, who heads up Princeton's Judaic studies program, has collected and analyzed all the passages in the Talmud that apparently refer to the founder of Christianity, texts that were previously censored from Talmud editions for centuries. In his book he argues —against other scholars—that the scandalous passages indeed refer not to some other figure of ancient times but to the famous Jesus of Nazareth.



What exactly is so scandalous? How about Jesus punished in Hell for eternity by being made to sit in a cauldron of boiling excrement? That image appears in early manuscripts of the Babylonian Talmud, as does a brief account of Jesus' trial and execution—not by the Romans but by the Jewish high court, the Sanhedrin. The Jewish community, to the extent Jews were even aware of these excised texts, has been content to let them remain obscure and unknown.

https://web.archive.org/web/20090308055522/http://www.publishersweekly.com/article/CA6411679.html

JUST HOW MUCH DO THE JEWS HATE JESUS CHRIST?



In Israeli elementary schools students are forbidden to use the traditional plus sign (+) as it looks too much like a Christian cross, they use this symbol instead: ± [1]

The slur 'kike' is also rooted in the Jews' hatred for Christ. On Ellis Island, Jewish immigrants who were illiterate were asked to sign entry-forms with an 'x,' they refused since they thought an 'x' was too similar to a Christian cross, and instead signed with a circle. The Yiddish word for 'circle' is *kikel*, so the immigration inspectors eventually began referring to them as 'kikels,' this was then shortened to 'kike.' [2]

Sources:
[1] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Plus_and_minus_signs#Alternative_plus_sign
[2] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kike

And while religious Judaism has a decidedly negative view towards all non-Jews, Christianity in particular is regarded as a total abomination, which must be wiped from the face of the earth.

Whereas pious Muslims consider Jesus as the holy prophet of God and Muhammed's immediate predecessor, according to the Jewish Talmud, Jesus is perhaps the vilest being who ever lived, condemned to spend eternity in the bottommost pit of Hell, immersed in a boiling vat of excrement. Religious Jews regard the Muslim Quran as just another book, though a totally mistaken one, but the Christian Bible represents purest evil, and if circumstances permit, burning Bibles is a very praiseworthy act. Pious Jews are also enjoined to always spit three times at any cross or church they encounter, and direct a curse at all Christian cemeteries. Indeed, many deeply religious Jews utter a prayer each and every day for the immediate extermination of all Christians.

Over the years prominent Israeli rabbis have sometimes publicly debated whether Jewish power has now become sufficiently great that all the Christian churches of Jerusalem, Bethleham, and other nearby areas can finally be destroyed, and the entire Holy Land completely cleansed of all traces of its Christian contamination. Some have taken this position, but most have urged prudence, arguing that Jews needed to gain some additional strength before they should take such a risky step. These days, many tens of millions of zealous Christians and especially Christian Zionists are enthusiastic advocates for Jews, Judaism, and Israel, and I strongly suspect that at least some of that enthusiasm is based upon ignorance.

unz.com/runz/american-pravda-oddities-of-the-jewish-religion/

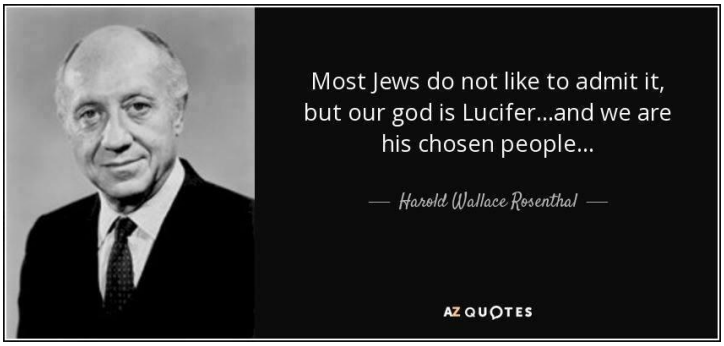
Haaretz.com
@haaretzcom

'We curse Christianity three times a day': Can Jews and Christians truly reconcile?



'We curse Christianity three times a day': Can Jews and Christians truly reconci…
***
haaretz.com

6:26 AM · Aug 14, 2020 · dlvr.it



>> Anonymous (ID: 5ve3oulx) 01/03/16(Sun)18:28:50 No.59953781 ▶ >>59953896 >>59953910
File: Sabbatai_Zevi.jpg (334 KB, 463x585)



>>59950291 (OP)
THE TRUE ORIGINS OF CULTURAL MARXISM"

Kabbalists believe that God was shattered by the act of Creation, and that His attributes lay as "holy sparks" imbedded in Creation which must be picked up in order for Him to be restored to oneness (known as the act of tikkun). The kabbalist therefore believes that the Jewsish Messiah will never arrive and thus Mankind will never be liberated until God is restored to oneness. The way to do this, according to the kabbalists, is to engage in acts of holiness and meditation in order to retrieve the sparks of God. In the year 1666, a kabbalist and occultist named Sabbatai Zevi declared himself the Jewish Messiah. Upon his messiahship, he turned the Torah around by declaring that all sins were now considered "holy" and that the only way to "repair" God was to engage in acts of depravity. He lost several followers after the Sultan of the Ottoman Empire forced him to convert to Islam, however, several Jews still followed him. 100 years later, Jacob Frank declared himself to be the reincarnation of Sabbatai Zevi and took those ideas to an even more extreme level. In order for God to be fully repaired and for the Messianic Era to arrive, mankind must destroy all of its traditional moral values and go beyond good and evil. The Frankists, as they were called, engaged in every horrible thing you could imagine: black magic, wife-swapping, sex orgies, homosexuality, incest, pedophilia, and promoted a form of proto-feminism and proto-communism. Every one of these disgusting acts was considered to be a "holy tikkun" (restoration) of God if done with holy intent. They were entirely apocalyptic who despised the world of creation, seeking to bring about its early end and to bring forth a Messianic utopia.

>> Anonymous (ID: 5ve3oulx) 01/03/16(Sun)18:30:31 No.59953896 ▶

>>59953781
The Sabbatean and Frankist heresies seemed to disappear by the start of the 19th century. However, there was still an active Frankist stronghold in Frankfurt, Germany during that time. These Frankists were known to be affiliated with the Freemasonic lodges that existed around the city. One such Freemason was a man by the name of Franz Joseph Molitor. He was a known satanist and alchemist who took a strong interest in the Kabbalah, even going so far as to synthesize Kabbalah with a perverted form of "Christianity." This is what lead him to picking up Sabbatean-Frankist ideology. In order to promote his sick and twisted views, he wrote a four-volume set of books promoting a bastardized understanding of "Judaism" written from a kabbalist and Sabbatean perspective.

These books of Molitor's would later be picked up in the early 20th century by two young Jewish scholars from Berlin: Gershom Scholem and his best friend Walter Benjamin. Benjamin later became a Marxist after living in the USSR and meeting with Georg Lukacs, joined the Frankfurt School and became one of the main intellectuals behind Critical Theory alongside Max Horkheimer and Theodor Adorno.



- Deuteronomy 6:10-11 http://archive.is/ecz4T

- Isaiah 60:10-11 http://archive.is/3teTB

Banking and usury (debt slavery)

The Torah strictly forbids jews from loaning with interest to fellow jews, but repeatedly states that jews should loan with interest to many non-jewish nations, but that they shall never borrow from non-jews. According to the Torah, jews will use this to “rule many nations, and never be ruled by them.”

Sources:

- Deuteronomy 15:1-3 http://archive.is/vbTkl

- Deuteronomy 15:6 http://archive.is/wYuhn

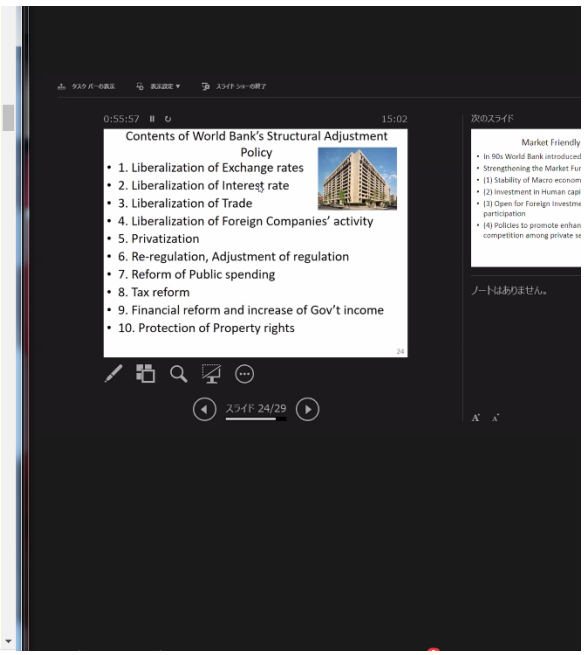
- Deuteronomy 23:19-21 http://archive.is/lct5o

- Deuteronomy 28:12 http://archive.is/bvNUN

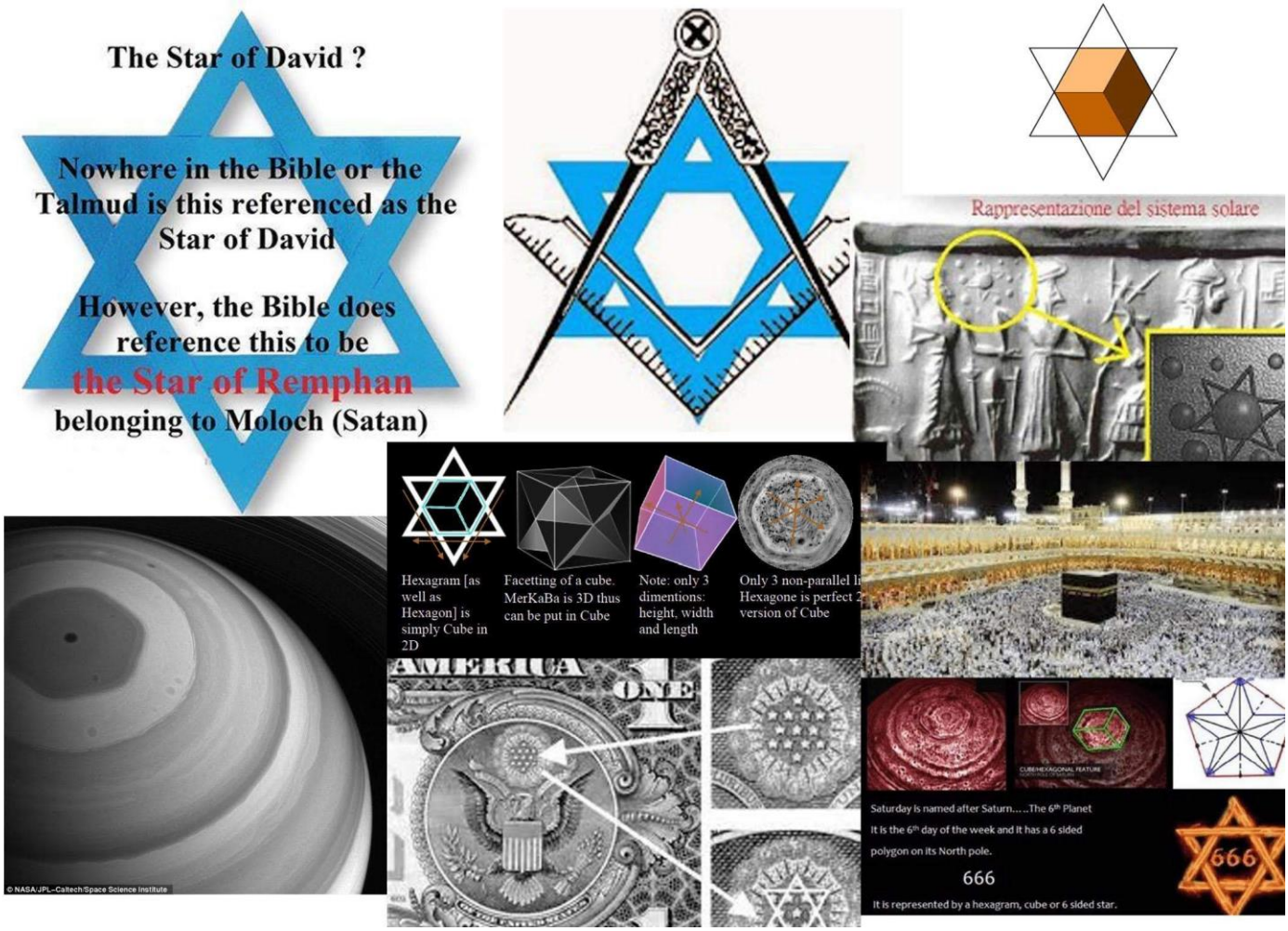
Total eradication of non-jewish history & tradition

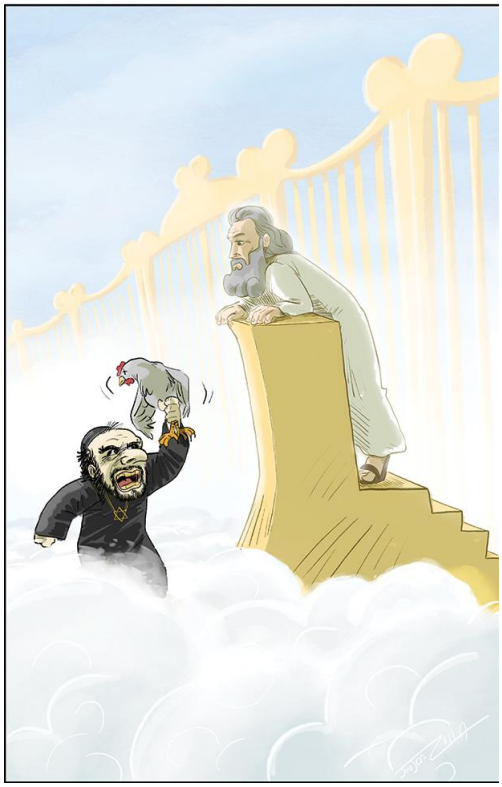
The Torah heavily advocates for the total extermination of native history,

https://i.4cdn.org/pol/1601523476302.pnge of the lands that jews conquest or occupy, as well









http://www.noahide.com/xmas.htm Go DEC FEB APR

62 captures 26 Dec 2001 - 12 Aug 2019 2002 03 2004 2005 About this capture

Noah's Covenant Web Site Join our e-mail list Home בס"ד

B"H

Campaign to abolish X-mas celebration by gentiles

Noahide Mivtzaiim materials now available. Anyone interested in obtaining holiday fliers (@ $.25 each) to distribute to their non-Jewish associates, please contact Shmuel or Aaron for more info:

[phone number withheld] www.noahide.com

Why Torah obligates all Jews in this campaign:

"...according to the known Jewish ruling that Christians are idol worshippers." (Likkutei Sichos 37:198)

A gentile...is liable for the death penalty...if he has invented a religious holiday for himself...The general principle is we do not allow them to make new religious rituals and to make 'mitzvahs' for themselves by their own devices. Rather they may either become a Ger Tzeddek and accept all the Mitvahs; or he (the Noahide) should stand fast in his Torah (the seven Noahide Laws) without adding or diminishing...and if he does make some new 'mitzvah,' we lash him, punish him, and inform him that he is obligated with the death penalty for this..." (Rambam Mishne Torah—Hilchos Melachim 10:9)

"...it is however obvious that if it will be perceived by them (the nations), also the matter of the negation of shituf, until they even have some recognition of the Unity of Hashem—that 'there is nothing else besides Him'; this will add both in their carefulness and meticulousness in fulfilling the seven Noahide Laws [with all of their ramifications!] and also in their aiding of Jewish people in all of their matters pertaining to Yiddishkeit and all of their needs in general..." (Likkutei Sichos 25: YudTes Kislev)

"Any person who has already worked successfully in this area should try to influence other Jews to do likewise. Resistance should not deter one when attempting to influence a further individual to accept upon himself the task of disseminating the Noahide Laws amongst the nations." (Hisvaduyos 5750 2:18-19)

Anonymous (ID: TSoqG6zX) 07/02/18(Mon)15:55:25 No.177275517 ▶ >>177277303
File: 1268719902649.jpg (21 KB, 602x468)



>>177261166 (OP)
You fags realize the entire point of the new testament was Jesus saying that everyone is Gods chosen people right?

Big fucking redpill time: "Jews" don't exist anymore. Once Jesus fulfilled the prophecy, all humans from all time became forgiven. There are no "chosen". This is the true meaning of Revelations 3:9, it actually refers to anyone and everyone who calls themselves "Jews".

The Jews who are still Jews today are the descendants of those who were too arrogant to accept Jesus' message that they are not special. The modern Jew is literally nothing more than fools guilty of Hubris. They are not chosen, they are fallen. They squandered their status by allowing their ideas to be corrupted by pharisee politics, and so God sent his son to tell them that their status never really existed to begin with and anyone can choose to follow him.

Jews are simply in denial of this message by refusing to accept the fact that Jesus was/is Lord. And by doing so, they have ironically ended up aligning themselves as the synagogue of Satan - hence why they now spend all their time subverting and destroying other peoples culture.

An example of kin-selected altruism codified in religious doctrine appears in an incident recounted by Israel Shahak. Indeed he revealed in the introduction to *Jewish History, Jewish Religion* that it was the inspiration for the book.

An Arab had suffered a heart attack outside the house of an orthodox Jew during the Sabbath and the occupant of the house refused to allow his telephone to be used to call an ambulance. Religious doctrine dictated that this was prohibited during the Sabbath. Only to save the life of a Jew could an exception to the Sabbath rule be made.

On reading of this incident in the press Shahak consulted the highest rabbinical authorities in Israel, who confirmed that the Jew had acted correctly, indeed piously, in accordance with the laws of Judaism.

Uncovered a secret jewish trigger word Anonymous (ID: ZtpUqPa) 06/04/20(Thu)21:50:36 No.260999023 ▶ >>261000139 >>261003800 >>261005231 >>261006701 >>261007576 >>261008739 >>261008969

"Shem HaMephorash" is an extremely sacred word to them and using it in vain absolutely sets them off.It's like "da super secret power name of their God" so naughty Goys should definitely not say it.

I've been trolling the local orthodox communities IRL(I live in NY) with this to see their reactions, and BOY they do not like GOY knowing and using that word.

Pass this shit around, seriously, you'll start seeing these people go absolutely apeshit if everyone starts to use it.





>Be a Jew
>Sin all year
>Transfer your sins to a chicken
>Torture the chicken and kill it
>The chicken goes to hell instead of you
>Yay! we fooled God

[–] **hold_the_holohoax** 8 points 3 days ago*

>Of the 613 mitzvot (commandments) followed by Orthodox Jews, three refer to the Amalek: to remember what the Amalekites did to the Israelites, not to forget what the Amalekites did to Israelites, and to destroy the Amalekites utterly. The rabbis derived these from Deuteronomy 25:17–18, Exodus 17:14 and 1 Sam. 15:3. Rashi explains the third commandment:

>From man unto woman, from infant unto suckling, from ox unto sheep, so that the name of Amalek not be mentioned even with reference to an animal by saying "This animal belonged to Amalek".

>As enumerated by Maimonides, the three mitzvot state:

- 598 Deut. 25:17 – Remember what Amalek did to the Israelites
- 599 Deut. 25:19 – **Wipe out the descendants of Amalek**
- 600 Deut. 25:19 – Not to forget Amalek's atrocities and ambush on our journey from Egypt in the desert

~ http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Amalek

So, who is Amalek to modern Jews?

Well, according to the most respected and revered Rabbi of the modern era, Elijah ben Solomon Zalman, AKA the Vilna Gaon, hailed as "the foremost leader of mitnagdic (non-hasidic) Jewry of the past few centuries" and "counted by many among the sages known as the Acharonim, and ranked by some with the even more revered Rishonim of the Middle Ages," **Germany is Amalek,** a traditional view held by the Rabbinate **since the early 18th century.**

~ http://archive.is/W44yA

Puts things in perspective, doesn't it? Maybe makes you question "who shot first" in Europe leading up to WWII. **In fact, it goes back to the beginning of Zionism, and especially the rise of the Jewish Rothschild dynasty, up to the signing of the Balfour Declaration establishing Israel in the British mandate of Palestine. The Balfour Declaration was the reason for WWI, as Britain needed Rothschild Money to wage a war of aggression against the Central Powers to protect their oil interests in the Middle East from German expansion into the region.**

Here's a Rabbi discussing how Europeans and especially Germany are Amalek. He even discusses how:

>"If a Jew could get away with killing a German infant, it would be a mitzvot (blessing by Yahweh) because there's no telling if that infant might be the next Hitler."

Yes, this is literally being taught by Rabbis TODAY.

Here's another video of a Rabbi discussing how Germany is Amalek (remember, Amaleki {white people} are to be genocided). He goes into how it's all written in the bible that Europe and Germany would forever be the enemies of the Jewish people until the arrival of the Mosiach.

Jews will tell you "Oh no, Amalek is a concept, it's whomever is opposed to Jews, it doesn't mean anyone in particular!" Even if that were true (which we can easily see they're lying), they're still commanded by their god Yahweh to GENOCIDE Amalek, and they themselves say "anyone opposed to Jews are Amalek."

Really makes you think....

Reminder: The Holocaust is a Lie.

permalink embed save edit disable inbox replies delete reply

▶ Anonymous 03/03/17 (Fri) 18:24:29 ID: e866d2 No.9410178 >>9410269 >>9423607 >>9423628

File (hide): 22fbc742a5a2274···.webm (2.98 MB, 640×360, 16:9, BannanaSpider.webm) [play once] [loop]



>>9409364
>>9409400
They try to shut it down, but it checks out.

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Assyria_and_Germany_in_Anglo-Israelism

The only link to the region of Germany by Assyria are the expeditions into that region such as the ones by Prince Trebeta who colonized what is today Trier, which is annunciated by the Archbishops of Trier in records known as the Gesta Treverorum.

https://www.thetrumpet.com/article/7490.24.128.0/europe/germany/the-remarkable-identity-of-the-german-people

The oldest city in Germany is Trier, a city whose inhabitants say was founded around 2000 B.C. by the Assyrians.

Josef K.L. Bihl writes in his German textbook In Deutschen Landen, "Trier was founded by Trebeta, a son of the famous Assyrian King Ninus. In fact, one finds … in Trier the inscription reading, 'Trier existed for 1,300 years before Rome was rebuilt.'" To this day, this story is used to attract tourists to Trier.

According to Greek historians, the ancient Assyrian capital of Nineveh was built by Ninus. The biblical account tells us that the builder of Nineveh was Asshur, the son of Shem, who became the progenitor of the Assyrians (Genesis 10:11). Ninus is simply the Greek name for the Asshur of the Bible.

The original Ninus was Nimrod, grandson of Ham, of the black race. Asshur, son of Shem, who was white, also took the name Ninus. He is the Ninus II of ancient historic record who founded Nineveh.

Archaeological data reveals that shortly after Xerxes's disastrous campaign, a great migration of the Assyrian people from the Black Sea region occurred. With the Persian Empire weakening, the Assyrians moved from Asia Minor and the southern shores of the Black Sea to the sea's northern shores—to a land called Scythia. Here they began to be called Scythians, and their identity was eventually obscured. But these people didn't just disappear into thin air. They migrated west and underwent a name change!

Predominant in Scythian territory were numerous tribes from two races in particular. "[T]wo major currently recognized racial types, Caucasoids and Mongoloids, are considered to have existed historically in geographical proximity on the steppe," observes The Cambridge Ancient History (Volume III, Part 2).

Archaeology gives further insight into the area. "Archaeologically, it is clear that the eighth- and seventh-century B.C. 'Scythians' were not the same as the fifth-century 'Scythians.' Both were mounted elite war-bands originating in the more easterly regions of the steppe, and the Greeks, quite naturally, called both groups by the same name" (ibid.).

Archaeology shows five major phases in the area between 750 and 250 B.C., "with a fresh nomadic component arriving in three of them: 750-650 B.C. ('Cimmerians' and 'Scythians'); 475-430 B.C. ('Scythians'); and 300-250 B.C. ('Sarmatians')" (ibid.). These great migrations were the effects of great population displacement in the Middle and Near East resulting from the collapse of various empires and kingdoms. (They even included the movement of the Israelites following their overthrow by Assyria.)

It is clear that the Germanic people comprised, at least in part, this second phase of Scythian migration. We can know this because Roman records show the Germanic people first began invading central and western Europe in the late second century B.C., soon after their northern move.

Archaeology confirms these Scythians migrating all the way into Germany proper. "Nomads and fierce warriors, they lived in Central Asia … and their culture spread westward to southern Russia and Ukraine, and even into Germany …" wrote Mike Edwards in National Geographic (June 2003). This German migration would have been a result of the pressure that the newest migrants into Scythia, such as the Sarmatians, were placing on the Germanic people who occupied the territory. After the Sarmatians began to move in during the third century B.C., the Germanic people were forced further west.

www.jewfaq.org/613.htm

Judaism 101

Back Site Map

HOME | IDEAS | PEOPLE | PLACES | THINGS | WORDS | DEEDS | TIMES | LIFE CYCLE | REFERENCE

List of the 613 Commandments

- G-d
- Torah
- Signs & Symbols
- Prayer & Blessings
- Love & Brotherhood
- The Poor
- Gentiles
- Family
- Forbidden Sex
- Times
- Dietary Laws
- Business Practices

A List of the 613 Mitzvot (Commandments)
תריג מִצְוֹת

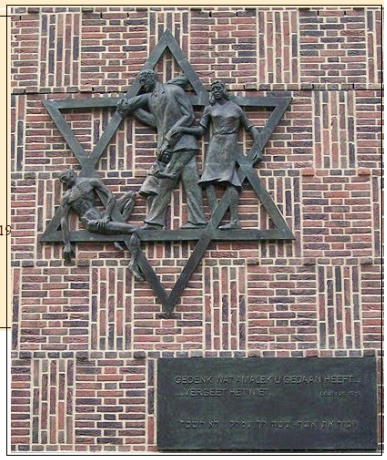
Level: Advanced

- Jewish tradition teaches that there are 613 commandments
- This is the list of 613 identified by Rambam
- The order and organization is my own

Below is a list of the 613 mitzvot (commandments). It is based primarily on the list compiled by Rambam in the Mishneh Torah, but I have consulted other sources as well. As I said in the page on halakhah, Rambam's list is probably the most widely accepted list, but it is not the only one. The order is my own, as are the explanations of how some rules are derived from some biblical passages.

Wars

598. That those engaged in warfare shall not fear their enemies nor be panic-stricken by them during battle (Deut. 3:22, 7:21, 20:3) (negative).
599. To anoint a special kohein (to speak to the soldiers) in a war (Deut. 20:2) (affirmative). See Kohein.
600. In a permissive war (as distinguished from obligatory ones), to observe the procedure prescribed in the Torah (Deut. 20:10) (affirmative).
601. Not to keep alive any individual of the seven Canaanite nations (Deut. 20:16) (negative).
602. To exterminate the seven Canaanite nations from the land of Israel (Deut. 20:17) (affirmative).
603. Not to destroy fruit trees (wantonly or in warfare) (Deut. 20:19-20) (CCN191).
604. To deal with a beautiful woman taken captive in war in the manner prescribed in the Torah (Deut. 21:10-14) (affirmative).
605. Not to sell a beautiful woman, (taken captive in war) (Deut. 21:14) (negative).
606. Not to degrade a beautiful woman (taken captive in war) to the condition of a bondwoman (Deut. 21:14) (negative).
607. Not to offer peace to the Ammonites and the Moabites before waging war on them, as should be done to other nations (Deut. 23:7) (negative).
608. That anyone who is unclean shall not enter the Camp of the Levites (Deut. 23:11) (according to the Talmud, in the present day this means the Temple mount) (CCN19
609. To have a place outside the camp for sanitary purposes (Deut. 23:13) (affirmative).
610. To keep that place sanitary (Deut. 23:14-15) (affirmative).
611. Always to remember what Amalek did (Deut. 25:17) (CCA76).
612. That the evil done to us by Amalek shall not be forgotten (Deut. 25:19) (CCN194).
613. To destroy the seed of Amalek (Deut. 25:19) (CCA77).



A Holocaust memorial in The Hague, Netherlands (de facto judicial capital of the UN) reads: 'Remember what Amalek has done to you...do not forget.'

de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Amalekiter

Haman und Ester [Bearbeiten]

Dem Stamm Amalek wird im Buch Ester auch Haman zugeordnet, ein Beamter am Hofe des Perserkönigs Ahasveros, der durch seinen Hass auf Mordechai sich selbst und seine zehn Söhne an den Galgen bringt.

Amalek und Amalekiter als wiederkehrende Figuren in der jüdischen Geschichte [Bearbeiten]

Weitere Beispiele sind der Kosakenführer Bohdan Chmelnyzkyj (1595-1657) sowie Adolf Hitler. Die Nationalsozialisten galten prominenten Juden, so zum Beispiel Simon Dubnow, Arthur Szyk und Raul Hilberg, als Amalekiter. Solche Überlieferungen hängen mit Vorstellungen über Reinkarnation zusammen, die auf hebräisch Gilgul genannt wird (wörtlich: „Rollen" (der Seele)). Einige Rabbis gehen sogar so weit, bestimmte Völker mit den Amalekitern zu identifizieren, wie beispielsweise der Gaon von Wilna, auf den sich Rabbi Joseph Chaim Sonnenfeld berief, als er sich 1898 weigerte, Kaiser Wilhelm II. bei seinem Palästinabesuch zu begrüßen, da die Deutschen von den Amalekitern abstammten.[1] Rabbi Joseph Ber Soloveitchik und andere Rabbiner lehren, dass alle Judenhasser von der Saat Amaleks stammten, so die Nationalsozialisten, die Sowjets, Nasser und der Mufti. Wiederum andere, wie Rabbi Jack Riemer, sehen in islamischen Fundamentalisten Amalekiter. Die Palästinenser als Volk wurden mit Amalek gleichgesetzt, seit Rabbi Moshe Ben-Tzion Ishbezari aus Ramat Gan 1974 sie als solche bezeichnete[2]. Dieser Betrachtungsweise schloss sich Rabbi Israel Hess 1980 an.[3]. Hess war Rabbi am Campus der Bar-Ilan-Universität gewesen und hatte im Februar 1980 einen Artikel mit dem Titel "Die Aufforderung zum Völkermord in der Torah" veröffentlicht[4][5].

Nach dem Tode Jassir Arafats wurde dieser von 200 Rabbis aus Pikuach Nefesh als "Amalek unserer Generation" bezeichnet und der Vorschlag gemacht, dessen Todestag als Freudentag zu feiern[6].

"Some Rabbis identify certain peoples with the Amalekites [...] because the Germans descended from Amalekites"

▸ **Anonymous** 02/12/17 (Sun) 14:00:37 ID: c7a2c5 No.9242862 >>9242906

File (hide): 4f3164617f7cd3c---.png (789.95 KB, 1534x1318, 767:659, Germans=Amalekites.png)



>>9242489
Redpill Time

http://www.aish.com/atr/Wiping_Out_Amalek.html

True to his mission, Amalek has historically tried to destroy the Jews. The first traces of Amalek are found when they fought against the Jewish people as they left Egypt circa 1300 BCE, attacking the Jews out of pure hatred – Amalek lived in a distant land and was under no imminent threat (Exodus 17:8-15). Amalek resurfaced later in history, in a battle against King Saul (1-Samuel ch. 15). Again, Amalek arose headed by the wicked Haman who commanded an attempted genocide against the entire Jewish people, as recorded in the Book of Esther.

So what happened to Amalek after that?

Sennacherib, the King of Assyria, circa 500 BCE, mixed up all the nations (Talmud – Brachot 28a). When he conquered a country, he would take a large segment of the population and send them to other countries. This caused confusion among the population so they would never be able to muster enough strength to cause a rebellion. In this way, Sennacherib was able to retain control. Many of these peoples intermarried with each other and their old nationalities became mixed together. Amalek also was mixed in at this time. This means the identification of a particular individual or group, as Amalek by the means of genealogy is absolutely impossible.

Does Amalek exist today?

The story is told about the great Rabbi Yosef Chaim Sonnenfeld, the revered spiritual leader who lived in the Old City of Jerusalem at the turn of the century. When the German Kaiser Wilhelm visited Jerusalem in 1898, Rabbi Sonnenfeld refused to greet him. He explained that the Kaiser exhibited the classic signs of Amalek (a tradition passed down from the Vilna Gaon).

Shockingly, the Talmud (Megillah 6b) identifies a nation called "Germamia" as the descendents of Amalek.



[–] ▶ **What I learned about the Jew from checking out the Talmud** **Anonymous** 09/19/15 (Sat) 02:40:19 ID: be6aa2 No.3352907 [Last 50 Posts] >>3353357 >>3353833 >>3353868 >>3353876 >>3353933 >>3354423 >>3355015 >>3359626 >>3359657 [Watch Thread]

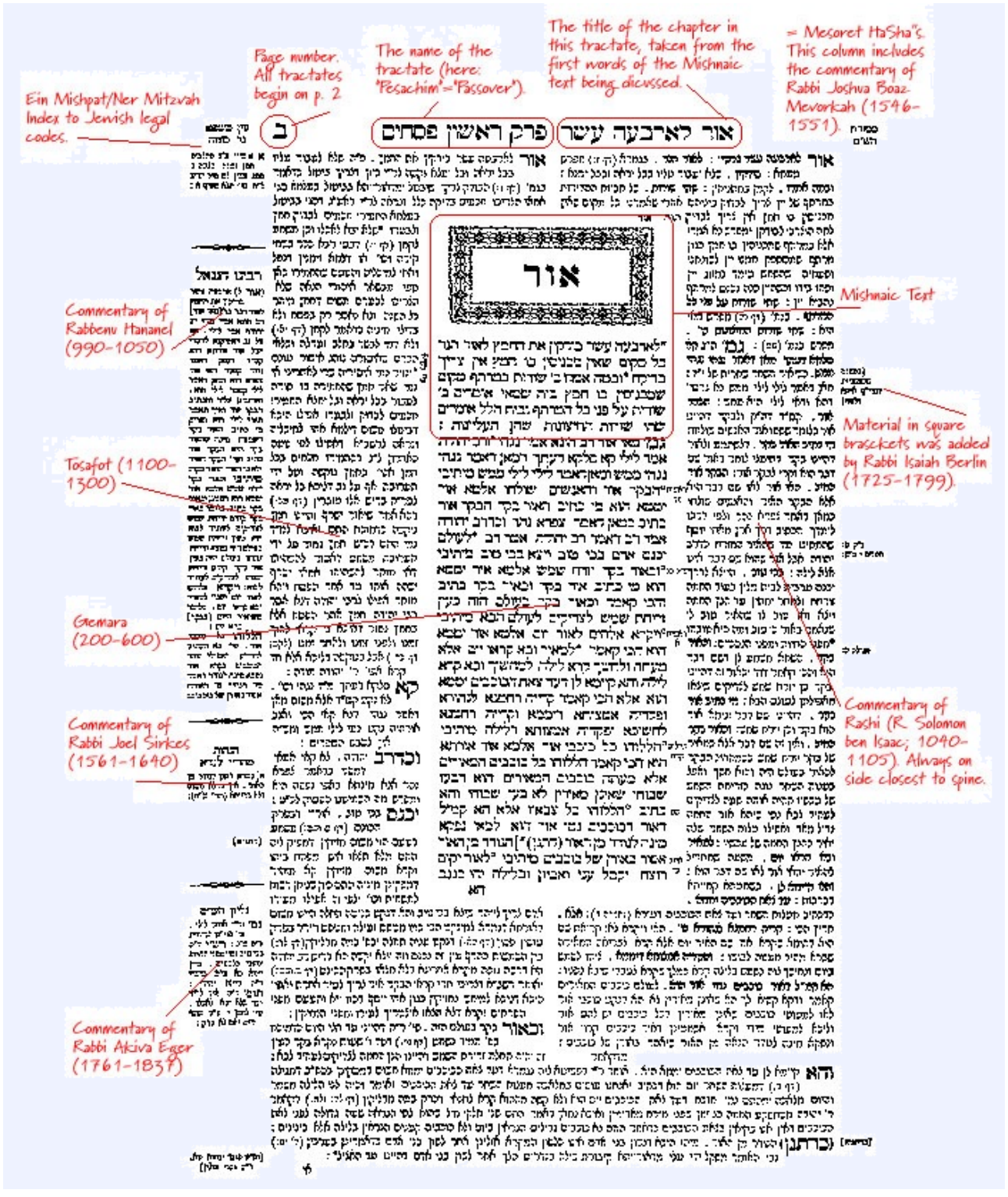
If you read Jew-wise stuff on the Internet about the Talmud, it's mostly lists of the parts that talk about how evil and cattle-like we Goyim are. That kind of thing has its place of course, but far more interesting to me is what the Talmud as a whole shows about the Jewish character, more generally.

Evolution tards: why are Jews so smart despite being part negro?Posted 09/18/2015 08:22 PM I decided out of curiosity to study the Talmud a bit a few years ago. I quickly discovered that's like saying "I decided to cross the Pacific Ocean one afternoon." The thing is enormous; over 70 volumes in total, and it is structured in literally dozens of "layers": commentaries on commentaries on commentaries. To top it off, the topics covered are mind-bogglingly boring and irrelevant to modern life: 16 pages on how to tie your horse's bridle the right way or how to walk past a river flowing north versus a river flowing south…crazy shit like that.

But briefly dipping my toes in those waters for a few weeks taught me some interesting thing Is about Jews. For one thing, if you really do follow the Talmud, as the medieval Jews apparently did up until quite recently (and as the ultra-orthodox still do), it is the most rigid behavioral and mental control system imaginable. Puts Orwell to shame. EVERY aspect of your life is regulated down to the most minute details of how to wipe your ass or spit through your teeth. You start to see this is a mind-control system foisted on these people by their Rabbis. And then you realize how much more tightly controlled life in those shtels and ghettos must have been.

Secondly, about 75% of the Talmud is all about finding ways to get around the rigidity of the other 25%…all the commentaries are like, "yes, the law says we can only spit through our teeth on Wednesday, but if you cross-reference that with section such-and-such in tractate 6, you will see that we can apply such-and-such exception on the other days…." And so on. It's lawerly hair-splitting shit about using the letter of the law to get around the spirit of the law.

So from this we can deduce several things. The Jew was kept seperate in his own little mental world where everything was dominated by rabbinical and Talmudic mind-control, and the entire system is all about using the system to beat the system, so to speak, through lawyerly verbal gymnastics. This is a culture of high verbosity, enforced rigidity, anal-retentive control of every aspect of life, and sneakiness in manipulating systems. Ground into the mind generation after generation over the millenia, it explains a lot about the Jewish character.



https://www.academia.edu/1360557/Jesus_of_Nazareth_s_Trial_in_the_Uncensored_Talmud

ACADEMIA Search for papers, people, and interests

Summary

The Munich Talmud manuscript of b.San.43a preserves passages censored out of the printed editions, including the controversial trial of 'Yeshu Notzri'. Chronological analysis of the layers in this tradition suggests that the oldest words are: 'On the Eve of Passover they hung Jesus of Nazareth for sorcery and leading Israel astray.' This paper argues that other words were added to this tradition in order to overcome three difficulties: a trial date during a festival; the unbiblical method of execution; and the charge of 'sorcery'.

PDF

JESUS OF NAZARETH'S TRIAL IN THE UNCENSORED TALMUD

David Instone-Brewer

Summary

The Munich Talmud manuscript of b.San.43a preserves passages censored out of the printed editions, including the controversial trial of 'Yeshu Notzri'. Chronological analysis of the layers in this tradition suggests that the oldest words are: 'On the Eve of Passover they hung Jesus of Nazareth for sorcery and leading Israel astray.' This paper argues that other words were added to this tradition in order to overcome three difficulties: a trial date during a festival; the unbiblical method of execution; and the charge of 'sorcery'.

1. The Origin of Censorship

The Munich Talmud is the earliest full manuscript Talmud, penned in 1343.[1] A few manuscripts of the Talmud have survived from before the invention of printing as well as many fragments, and these are particularly important because they contain material censored out of the printed editions, most of which concerned Jesus.

Daniel Bomberg, a Christian printer in Venice in the early 1500s, spent most of his professional life and family fortune printing 230 major Jewish works, including the Jerusalem Talmud and the massive editions of the Babylonian Talmud and the *Mikraot Gedolot* (the Rabbinic Bible) with their surrounding commentaries. He worked mainly with Felice da Prato, an Augustinian friar who had converted from Judaism. They followed the page layout invented by the Soncino family for printing the tractate Beraḵhot in 1483, which has a central

[1] H. L. Strack and G. Stemberger, *Introduction to the Talmud and Midrash* (Edinburgh: T&T Clark, 1991): 227-30.

Jesus of Nazareth's Trial in the Uncensored Talmud

David Instone-Bre...

Download with Google | Download with Facebook

or download with em

https://www.academia.edu/1360557/Jesus_of_Nazareth_s_Trial_in_the_Uncens

All | Videos | News | Images | Maps | More | Settings | Tools

1 result (0.56 seconds)

Jesus of Nazareth's Trial in the Uncensored Talmud - Academia.edu

www.academia.edu/1360557/Jesus_of_Nazareth_s_Trial_in_the_Uncensored_Talmud

JESUS OF NAZARETH'S TRIAL IN THE UNCENSORED TALMUD David Instone-Brewer Summary The Munich Talmud manuscript of b.San.43a preserves ...

beware the leaven of the

READ PAPER

1. The Origin of Censorship

The Munich Talmud is the earliest full manuscript Talmud, penned in 1343.[1] A few manuscripts of the Talmud have survived from before the invention of printing as well as many fragments, and these are particularly important because they contain material censored out of the printed editions, most of which concerned Jesus.

[11] Paul L. B. Drach, *De l'harmonie entre l'Eglise et la synagogue, ou, Perpétuité et catholicité de la religion chrétienne* (Paris: P. Mellier, 1844): I 168 cites a rabbinic encyclical from Poland in 1631: 'we enjoin you, under the pain of excommunication major, to print nothing in future editions, whether of Mishna or of the Gemara, which relates whether for good or evil to the acts of Jesus the Nazarene, and to substitute instead a circle like this 'O', which will warn the Rabbis and schoolmasters to teach the young these passages only *viva voce*. By means of this precaution the savants amongst the Nazarenes will have no further pretext to attack us on this subject.' <http://www.archive.org/stream/delharmonieentr00unkngoog#page/n206/mode/2up> accessed 12 Oct.2011.

deception of Caiaphas: there is no "whether" and no "or". Should read: "...[relates] to the evil acts of...".

deception taught in the service of slander & actual harm to the "Akum & Goi".

Catholic Gloss on the final sentence: the pharisee means "IF we teach the truth by word only amongst ourselves, woke Christians will no longer know *they continue to have just cause* [Pharisee calls this a "pretext"] to attack us on this subject. Precaution = deception.

Home
Epilogue
Editor's Note
Author's Dedication
Antiphone
Prologue
Description Of The Talmud
List Of Talmudic Books
Sources
The Names Of Christ
The Life Of Christ/The Christian Cross
The Teachings Of Christ
The Names Of Christians
What The Talmud Teaches About Christians
Christian Worship
Christians Unworthy To Associate With Jews
Christians Are Unclean
Christians Are Idolaters
Christians Are Evil
Christians To Be Harmed Indirectly
Christians To Be Harmed Directly
Appendix - How The Pope Treated The Jews
Catholic News
The Holy Mass
Rosary in Latin
Gregory XVII "Siri" The Pope in Red
Who "Pulled" 911
The Coming Great Catholic Monarch
St. John Bosco's Dream (Vision) of Hell
Examination of Conscience
Antichrist (Catholic Prophecy)
Catholic Prayer

CHRISTIANS ARE EVIL

There is nothing that Jews are more convinced of than the harm which Christians can do to the children of Israel. Because of this, the rulers of the Chosen People have always instructed them not to accept any help from Christians who will always resort to murder, and to other crimes, whenever they cannot otherwise obtain their evil ends. Thus a Jew must not employ a Christian as a nurse, or as a teacher for his children, or as a doctor, a barber or an obstetrician.

1. NOT AS A NURSE

In *Iore Dea* (81,7, *Hagah*) it says:

> "A child must not be nursed by a *Nokhri*, if an Israelite can be had; for the milk of the *Nokhrith* hardens the heart of a child and builds up an evil nature in him."

2. NOT AS A TEACHER

In *Iore Dea* (153,1, *Hagah*) it says:

> "A child must not be given to the *Akum* to learn manners, literature or the arts, for they will lead him to heresy."

3. NOT AS A DOCTOR

In *Iore Dea* (155,1) it says:

> "When a Jew is wounded in any way, even so gravely that he would have to violate the Sabbath in having a doctor, he must not employ the services of a Christian (*Akum*) doctor who is not known to everyone in the neighborhood; for we must guard against the spilling of blood. Even when it is not known if the patient will live or die, such a doctor must not be allowed to attend him. If, however, he is sure to die, then such a doctor may attend him, since an extra hour of life is not much to lose. If the *Akum* insists that a certain medicine is good, you may believe him, but be sure not to buy it from him. There are some who say that this holds only when the *Akum* offer help free, and that it can be accepted every time it is paid for. But it can be taken for granted that they would not harm a Jew just for the sake of a matter of money."

In *Pesachim* (25a) it says:

> "Rabbi Jochanan says: medical help can be accepted from all except idolaters, fornicators and murderers."

4. NOT AS A BARBER

In *Iore Dea* (156,1) it says:

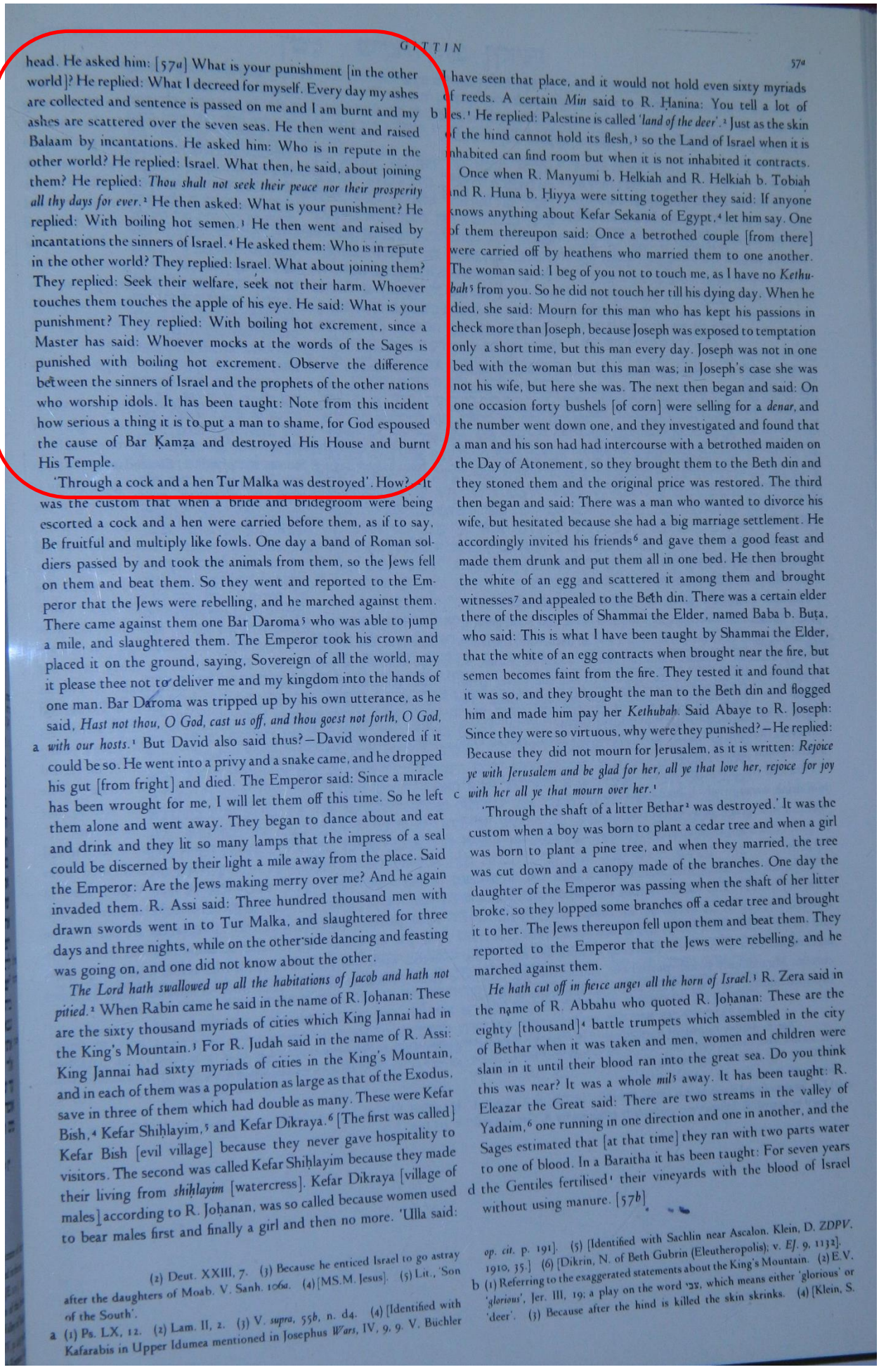
> "You must not be shaven by an *Akum* unless your Jewish friends are with you. There are some who say that it is not permitted to be shaved by an *Akum* even when others are present, unless you can see yourself in a mirror."(10)
>
> (10) This does not refer to the shaving of beards, but only of the locks of hair on the neck. For, a Jew who shaves his beard commits five sins, because of its five (star-shaped) points—*cf.* Maimonides in *Hilkoth Akum*, XII, 5.

5. NOT AS AN OBSTETRICIAN

In *Abhodah Zarah* (26a) it says:

> "Our Rabbis have passed it down to us, that a foreign woman must never be allowed to act as midwife at the birth of a child of Israel, because they are given to the shedding of blood. The Elders say, however, that a foreign woman may perform this task provided there are other Jewish women present, but never alone. Rabbi Meir, however, says that it is not allowed even when others are present. For they often crush the soft head of the child with their hand and kill it; and they can do this without being noticed by those who are present."

Jesus in hell.jpg



head. He asked him: [57a] What is your punishment [in the other world]? He replied: What I decreed for myself. Every day my ashes are collected and sentence is passed on me and I am burnt and my ashes are scattered over the seven seas. He then went and raised Balaam by incantations. He asked him: Who is in repute in the other world? He replied: Israel. What then, he said, about joining them? He replied: *Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their prosperity all thy days for ever.*[2] He then asked: What is your punishment? He replied: With boiling hot semen.[3] He then went and raised by incantations the sinners of Israel.[4] He asked them: Who is in repute in the other world? They replied: Israel. What about joining them? They replied: Seek their welfare, seek not their harm. Whoever touches them touches the apple of his eye. He said: What is your punishment? They replied: With boiling hot excrement, since a Master has said: Whoever mocks at the words of the Sages is punished with boiling hot excrement. Observe the difference between the sinners of Israel and the prophets of the other nations who worship idols. It has been taught: Note from this incident how serious a thing it is to put a man to shame, for God espoused the cause of Bar Kamza and destroyed His House and burnt His Temple.

'Through a cock and a hen Tur Malka was destroyed'. How?—It was the custom that when a bride and bridegroom were being escorted a cock and a hen were carried before them, as if to say, Be fruitful and multiply like fowls. One day a band of Roman soldiers passed by and took the animals from them, so the Jews fell on them and beat them. So they went and reported to the Emperor that the Jews were rebelling, and he marched against them. There came against them one Bar Daroma[5] who was able to jump a mile, and slaughtered them. The Emperor took his crown and placed it on the ground, saying, Sovereign of all the world, may it please thee not to deliver me and my kingdom into the hands of one man. Bar Daroma was tripped up by his own utterance, as he said, *Hast not thou, O God, cast us off, and thou goest not forth, O God,*
a *with our hosts.*[1] But David also said thus?—David wondered if it could be so. He went into a privy and a snake came, and he dropped his gut [from fright] and died. The Emperor said: Since a miracle has been wrought for me, I will let them off this time. So he left them alone and went away. They began to dance about and eat and drink and they lit so many lamps that the impress of a seal could be discerned by their light a mile away from the place. Said the Emperor: Are the Jews making merry over me? And he again invaded them. R. Assi said: Three hundred thousand men with drawn swords went in to Tur Malka, and slaughtered for three days and three nights, while on the other side dancing and feasting was going on, and one did not know about the other.

The Lord hath swallowed up all the habitations of Jacob and hath not pitied.[2] When Rabin came he said in the name of R. Johanan: These are the sixty thousand myriads of cities which King Jannai had in the King's Mountain.[3] For R. Judah said in the name of R. Assi: King Jannai had sixty myriads of cities in the King's Mountain, and in each of them was a population as large as that of the Exodus, save in three of them which had double as many. These were Kefar Bish,[4] Kefar Shihlayim,[5] and Kefar Dikraya.[6] [The first was called] Kefar Bish [evil village] because they never gave hospitality to visitors. The second was called Kefar Shihlayim because they made their living from *shihlayim* [watercress]. Kefar Dikraya [village of males] according to R. Johanan, was so called because women used to bear males first and finally a girl and then no more. 'Ulla said:

(2) Deut. XXIII, 7. (3) Because he enticed Israel to go astray after the daughters of Moab. V. Sanh. 106a. (4) [MS.M. Jesus]. (5) Lit., 'Son of the South'.

a (1) Ps. LX, 12. (2) Lam. II, 2. (3) V. *supra*, 55b, n. d4. (4) [Identified with Kafarabis in Upper Idumea mentioned in Josephus *Wars*, IV, 9, 9. V. Büchler *op. cit.* p. 191]. (5) [Identified with Sachlin near Ascalon. Klein, D. *ZDPV*. 1910, 35.] (6) [Dikrin, N. of Beth Gubrin (Eleutheropolis); v. *EJ*. 9, 1132].

b (1) Referring to the exaggerated statements about the King's Mountain. (2) E.V. 'glorious', Jer. III, 19; a play on the word צבי, which means either 'glorious' or 'deer'. (3) Because after the hind is killed the skin skrinks. (4) [Klein, S.

I have seen that place, and it would not hold even sixty myriads of reeds. A certain *Min* said to R. Hanina: You tell a lot of
b lies.[1] He replied: Palestine is called *'land of the deer'*.[2] Just as the skin of the hind cannot hold its flesh,[3] so the Land of Israel when it is inhabited can find room but when it is not inhabited it contracts.

Once when R. Manyumi b. Helkiah and R. Helkiah b. Tobiah and R. Huna b. Hiyya were sitting together they said: If anyone knows anything about Kefar Sekania of Egypt,[4] let him say. One of them thereupon said: Once a betrothed couple [from there] were carried off by heathens who married them to one another. The woman said: I beg of you not to touch me, as I have no *Kethubah*[5] from you. So he did not touch her till his dying day. When he died, she said: Mourn for this man who has kept his passions in check more than Joseph, because Joseph was exposed to temptation only a short time, but this man every day. Joseph was not in one bed with the woman but this man was; in Joseph's case she was not his wife, but here she was. The next then began and said: On one occasion forty bushels [of corn] were selling for a *denar*, and the number went down one, and they investigated and found that a man and his son had had intercourse with a betrothed maiden on the Day of Atonement, so they brought them to the Beth din and they stoned them and the original price was restored. The third then began and said: There was a man who wanted to divorce his wife, but hesitated because she had a big marriage settlement. He accordingly invited his friends[6] and gave them a good feast and made them drunk and put them all in one bed. He then brought the white of an egg and scattered it among them and brought witnesses[7] and appealed to the Beth din. There was a certain elder there of the disciples of Shammai the Elder, named Baba b. Buta, who said: This is what I have been taught by Shammai the Elder, that the white of an egg contracts when brought near the fire, but semen becomes faint from the fire. They tested it and found that it was so, and they brought the man to the Beth din and flogged him and made him pay her *Kethubah*. Said Abaye to R. Joseph: Since they were so virtuous, why were they punished?—He replied: Because they did not mourn for Jerusalem, as it is written: *Rejoice ye with Jerusalem and be glad for her, all ye that love her, rejoice for joy*
c *with her all ye that mourn over her.*[1]

'Through the shaft of a litter Bethar[2] was destroyed.' It was the custom when a boy was born to plant a cedar tree and when a girl was born to plant a pine tree, and when they married, the tree was cut down and a canopy made of the branches. One day the daughter of the Emperor was passing when the shaft of her litter broke, so they lopped some branches off a cedar tree and brought it to her. The Jews thereupon fell upon them and beat them. They reported to the Emperor that the Jews were rebelling, and he marched against them.

He hath cut off in fierce anger all the horn of Israel.[3] R. Zera said in the name of R. Abbahu who quoted R. Johanan: These are the eighty [thousand][4] battle trumpets which assembled in the city of Bethar when it was taken and men, women and children were slain in it until their blood ran into the great sea. Do you think this was near? It was a whole *mil*[5] away. It has been taught: R. Eleazar the Great said: There are two streams in the valley of Yadaim,[6] one running in one direction and one in another, and the Sages estimated that [at that time] they ran with two parts water to one of blood. In a Baraitha it has been taught: For seven years
d the Gentiles fertilised[1] their vineyards with the blood of Israel without using manure. [57b]

Continuation of translation from previous page as indicated by ◁

one has actually argued for acquittal, I have no doubts; but the problem arises if he only declared [that he could do so].[7]

AND EVEN IF HE HIMSELF etc. Even the first and second time?[8] But it has been taught: 'The first and second time, whether his statement has substance or not, he is brought back; thereafter, if there is substance in his statement, he is brought back, but not otherwise'?—Said R. Papa: Interpret it, from the second time[9] onwards.

c How do they [the judges] know?[1]—Abaye said: Two Rabbis are sent with him: if his statement has substance, he is [brought back]; if not, he is not [brought back]. But why not do so in the first place?[2]—Because being terrified, he cannot say all he wishes.[3]

MISHNAH. IF THEN THEY FIND HIM INNOCENT, THEY DISCHARGE HIM; BUT IF NOT, HE GOES FORTH TO BE STONED. AND A HERALD PRECEDES HIM [CRYING]: SO AND SO, THE SON OF SO AND SO, IS GOING FORTH TO BE STONED BECAUSE HE COMMITTED SUCH AND SUCH AN OFFENCE, AND SO AND SO ARE HIS WITNESSES. WHOEVER KNOWS ANYTHING IN HIS FAVOUR, LET HIM COME AND STATE IT.

GEMARA. Abaye said: It must also be announced: On such and such a day, at such and such and hour, and in such and such a place [the crime was committed], in case there are some who know [to the contrary], so that they can come forward and prove the witnesses *Zomemim*.[4]

AND A HERALD PRECEDES HIM etc. This implies, only immediately before [the execution], but not previous thereto.[5] [In contradiction to this] it was taught: On the eve of the Passover Yeshu[6] was hanged. For forty days before the execution took place, a herald went forth and cried, 'He is going forth to be stoned because he has practised sorcery and enticed Israel to apostacy. Any one who can say anything in his favour, let him come forward and plead on his behalf.' But since nothing was brought forward in his favour he was hanged on the eve of the Passover!—'Ulla retorted: Do you suppose that he was one for whom a defence could be made? Was he not a *Mesith* [enticer], concerning whom Scripture says, *Neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal* d *him?*[1] With Yeshu however it was different, for he was connected with the government [or royalty, i.e., influential].

Our Rabbis taught: Yeshu had five disciples, Matthai, Naḳai, Neẓer, Buni and Todah. When Matthai was brought [before the court] he said to them [the judges]: Shall Matthai be executed? Is it not written, *Matthai* [when] *shall I come and appear before God?*[2] Thereupon they retorted: Yes, Matthai shall be executed, since it is written, *When Matthai* [when] *shall* [*he*] *die and his name perish.*[3] When Naḳai was brought in he said to them: Shall Naḳai be executed? It is not written, *Naḳi* [the innocent] *and the righteous slay thou not?*[4] Yes, was the answer, Naḳai shall be executed, since it is written, *In secret places does Naḳi*[5] [the innocent] *slay.*[6] When Neẓer was brought in, he said: Shall Neẓer be executed? Is it not written, *And Neẓer* [a twig] *shall grow forth out of his roots.*[7] Yes, they said, Neẓer shall be executed, since it is written, *But thou art cast forth away from thy grave like Neẓer* [an abhorred offshoot].[8] When Buni was brought in, he said: Shall Buni he executed? Is it not written, *Beni* [my son], *my first born?*[9] Yes, they said, Buni shall be executed, since it is written, *Behold I will slay Bine-ka* [thy son] *thy first born.*[10] And when Todah was brought in, he said to them: Shall Todah be executed? Is it not written, *A psalm for Todah* [thanksgiving]?[11] Yes, they answered, Todah shall be executed, since it is written, *Whoso offereth the sacrifice of Todah* [thanksgiving] *honoured me.*[12]

(7) I.e., when R. Jose states, 'argued for acquittal,' did he mean that he must have given reasons for his statement, or that he merely said he could do so, even if he was subsequently prevented from giving his reasons? (8) I.e., must there be substance in his statement even the first and second time? (9) Exclusive, not inclusive, i.e., from the end of the second time, viz., from the third time.

c (1) Whether his statement has substance. (2) I.e., as soon as he starts out for the place of execution, so as to avoid an unnecessary return even the first time. (3) Therefore the first two times he receives the benefit of the doubt. (4) V. Glos. (5) E.g., not forty days before. The two passages that follow have been expunged in all censored editions. [As to the historical value to be attached to them, v. Klausner, *Jesus*. p. 27ff.] (6) [Ms. M. adds 'the Nazarean'.] (7) [A Florentine Ms. adds: and the eve of Sabbath.]

d (1) Deut. XIII, 9. (2) Ps. XLII, 3. (3) Ibid. XLI, 6. (4) Ex. XXIII, 7. (5) Naḳi is employed here as subject. (6) Ps. X, 8. (7) Isa. XI, 1. (8) Ibid. XIV, 19. (9) Ex. IV, 22. (10) Ibid. IV, 23. (11) Ps. C, 1. (12) Ibid. L, 23. ['We can only regard this fencing with texts as a *jeu d'esprit* occasioned no doubt by some actual event', Herford, *op. cit.* p. 93. Cf. also Klausner, *op. cit.* p. 28ff.]

SATANIC VERSES OF THE TALMUD'S BLASPHEMIES AGAINST JESUS CHRIST, THE VIRGIN MARY, & ALL CHRISTIANS

* "'Yashu' (derogatory for 'Jesus') is in Hell being boiled in hot excrement." (Gittin 57a)

['Yashu' is an acronym for the Jewish curse, 'May his (Jesus) name be wiped out forevermore.']

* Yashu (Jesus) was sexually immoral and worshipped a brick." (Sanhedrin 107b)

* "Yashu (Jesus) was cut off from the Jewish people for his wickedness and refused to repent." (Sotah 47a)

* "Miriam the hairdresser had sex with many men." (Shabbath 104b, Hebrew Edition only)

* "She who was the descendant of princes and governors (the virgin Mary) played the harlot with carpenters." (Sanhedrin 106a)

* "Christians who reject the Talmud will go to hell and be punished there for all generations." (Rosh Hashanah 17a)



JUDAISM'S REIGN OF GLAMOUR IS COMING TO AN END!

I WAS RAISED AS A JEW. Christendom has fawned all over the Jews for the last 60 years. But all of this is now coming to an end.

Christians are waking up to the fact that Judaism and the Jews are haters of Jesus Christ, Christianity, and fervent Christians who preach the Gospel.

Do you wish to get a Talmudic Jew raving mad?

Simply Tell That Jew That If He Does Not Accept Jesus Christ As His Lord & Saviour He Is Going To Suffer In Hell!

The "Satanic Verses" of the Talmud can be classified into 3 categories:

1) Jewish Supremacy.
2) Hatred Towards The "Goys" (Gentiles).
3) Blasphemies Against Jesus Christ, The Virgin Mary, & All Christians.



SATANIC VERSES OF THE TALMUD'S "JEWISH SUPREMACY"

* "If a 'goy' (Gentile) hits a Jew he must be killed." (Sanhedrin 58b)

* "If a Jew finds an object lost by a 'goy' it does not have to be returned." (Baba Mezia 24a)

* "If a Jew murders a 'goy' there will be no death penalty." (Sanhedrin 57a)

* What a Jew steals from a 'goy' he may keep." (Sanhedrin 57a)

* "Jews may use subterfuges to circumvent a 'goy.'" (Baba Kamma 113a)

* "All children of the 'goyim' (Gentiles) are animals." (Yebamoth 98a)

* "Girls born of the 'goyim' are in a state of 'niddah' (menstrual uncleanness!) from birth." (Abodah Zarah 36b)



SATANIC VERSES OF THE TALMUD'S HATRED TOWARDS THE GENTILES

* "The 'goyim' are not humans. They are beasts." (Baba Mezia 114b)

* "If you eat with a 'goy' it is the same as eating with a dog." (Tosapoth, Jebamoth 94b)

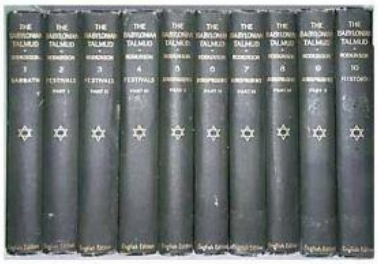
* "Even the best of the 'goyim' should all be killed." (Soferim 15)

* "Sexual intercourse between the 'goyim' is like intercourse between animals." (Sanhedrin 74b)

* "When it comes to a Gentile in peace times, one may harm him indirectly, for instance, by removing a ladder after he had fallen into a crevice." (Shulkan Arukh, Yoreh De 'ah, 158, Hebrew Edition only)

RELIGION / JUDAISM / TALMUD / GOYIM

JEWISH SCRIPTURES DESCRIBING NON-JEWS AS ANIMALS



"Only the Jews are humans, the Non-Jews are not humans, but cattle" (goyim = human cattle) [1]
- Kerithuth 6b page 78, Jebhammoth 61a

"The Non-Jews have been created to serve the Jews as slaves" [2]
- Midrasch Talpioth 225

"The Non-Jews have to be avoided, even more than sick pigs"
- Orach Chaiim 57, 6a

"Sexual intercourse with Non-Jews is like sexual intercourse with animals"
- Kethuboth 3b

"The birth-rate of the Non-Jews has to be suppressed massively" [3]
- Zohar II, 4b

"As you replace lost cows and donkeys, so you shall replace dead Non-Jews" [4]
- Iore Dea 337,1

"To box an Israeli on the ear, is like to box on the ear of God"
- Sanhedrin 58b

"God (Jahveh) is never angry about the Jews, just about the Non-Jews"
- Talmud IV / 8 / 4a

"The human (the Jew) has to pray every day three times, because Jahveh didn't make him a goyim, not a female and not an ignorant"
- Talmud V / 2 / 43b + 44a

"Towards a Non-Jew the Jew doesn't cause an adultery... Punishable for the Jew is just the adultery towards his next, that means the wife of a Jew. The wife of the Non-Jew is excluded"
- Talmud IV / 4 / 52b

"There is no wife for the goyim, they really aren't their wives"
- Talmud IV / 4 / 81 + 82ab

"You (the Jews) have made me, Jahveh, the only true lord in the world, so I will make you the only ruler in the world"

"Who wants to be smart shall occupy himself with money matters, because there are no corner pillars in the Thora that are more important, because they are like a sparkling fountain"
- Talmud IV / 3 / 173b

"Jews always have to try to deceive Non-Jews" [5]
- Zohar I, 168a

"Non-Jewish property belongs to the Jew who uses it first"
- Babba Bathra 54b

"If two Jews have deceived a Non-Jew, they have to split the profit"
- Choschen Ham 183,7

"Every Jew is allowed to use lies and perjury to bring a Non-Jew to ruin"
- Babba Kama 113a

"The possessions of the goyim are like an ownerless desert, and everybody (every Jew) who seizes it, has acquired it"
- Talmud IV / 3 / 54b

"The Jew is allowed to exploit the mistake of a Non-Jew and to deceive him"
- Talmud IV / 1 / 113b

"The Jew is allowed to practice usury on the Non-Jew" [6]
- Talmud IV / 2 / 70b

"When the Messiah comes, all will be slaves of the Jews"
- Erubin 43b

"Whoever disobeys a Rabbi deserves death... Whosoever disobeys the rabbis deserves death and will be punished by being boiled in hot excrement in hell."
- Erubin 21b

"If a Jew is tempted to do evil he should go to a city where he is not known and do the evil there"
- Moed Kattan 17a

"Non-Jews are Not Human. Only Jews are human ("Only ye are designated men")
- Baba Mezia 114a-114b

"Jews are Divine. If a heathen (Gentile) hits a Jew, the Gentile must be killed. Hitting a Jew is the same as hitting God"
- Sanhedrin 58b

O.K. to Cheat Non-Jews. A Jew need not pay a Gentile ("Cuthean") the wages owed him for work
- Sanhedrin 57a

"If an ox of an Israelite gores an ox of a Canaanite there is no liability; but if an ox of a Canaanite gores an ox of an Israelite...the payment is to be in full."
- Baba Kamma 37b

Jews May Steal from Non-Jews - Baba Mezia 24a

If a Jew finds an object lost by a Gentile ("heathen") it does not have to be returned
- (Affirmed also in Baba Kamma 113b)

God will not spare a Jew who "marries his daughter to an old man or takes a wife for his infant son or returns a lost article to a Cuthean..."
- Sanhedrin 76a

Jews May Rob and Kill Non-Jews. When a Jew murders a Gentile ("Cuthean"), there will be no death penalty. What a Jew steals from a Gentile he may keep
- Sanhedrin 57a

Gentiles are outside the protection of the law and God has "exposed their money to Israel."
- Baba Kamma 37b

Jews May Lie to Non-Jews. Jews may use lies ("subterfuges") to circumvent a Gentile
- Baba Kamma 113a

Non-Jewish Children Sub-Human. All Gentile children are animals
- Yebamoth 98a

Gentile girls are in a state of niddah (filth) from birth
- Abodah Zarah 36b

Gentiles prefer sex with cows
- Abodah Zarah 22a-22b

A Jew may marry a three year old girl (specifically, three years "and a day" old).
- Sanhedrin 55b

A Jew may have sex with a child as long as the child is less than nine years old.
- Sanhedrin 54b

"When a grown-up man has intercourse with a little girl it is nothing."
- Kethuboth 11b

"Murdering Goyim is like killing a wild animal."
- Sanhedrin 59a

"Even the best of the Gentiles should be killed."
- Abodah Zara 26b

"To communicate anything with a Goy about our religious relations would be equal to the killing of all Jews, for if the Goyim knew what we teach about them, they would kill us openly."
- Libbre David 37

"Sexual intercourse with a little girl is permitted if she is of three years of age."
- Yebhamoth 11b

"Jesus is in hell and is being punished by being boiled in semen. Christians are boiled in dung"
- Gittin 57a

"If it be proven that someone has given the money of Israelites to the Goyim, a way must be found after prudent consideration to wipe him off the face of this earth."
- Choschen Ham 388, 15

"A Jew may keep anything he finds which belongs to the Akum (Gentile). For he who returns lost property (to Gentiles) sins against the law by increasing the power of the transgressors of the law. It is praiseworthy, however, to return lost property if it is done to honor the name of God, namely if by so doing Christians will praise the Jews and look upon them as honorable people."
- Choschen Ham 266, 1

VII. THOSE WHO KILL CHRISTIANS SHALL HAVE A HIGH PLACE IN HEAVEN

In *Zohar* (I,38b, and 39a) it says:

> "In the palaces of the fourth heaven are those who lamented over Sion and Jerusalem, and all those who destroyed idolatrous nations ... and those who killed off people who worship idols are clothed in purple garments so that they may be recognized and honored."

VIII. JEWS MUST NEVER CEASE TO EXTERMINATE THE *GOIM*; THEY MUST NEVER LEAVE THEM IN PEACE AND NEVER SUBMIT TO THEM

In *Hilkhoth Akum* (X, 1) it says:

> "Do not eat with idolaters, nor permit them to worship their idols; for it is written: *Make no covenant with them, nor show mercy unto them* (*Deuter*. ch. 7, 2). Either turn away from their idols or kill them."

Ibidem (X,7):

> "In places where Jews are strong, no idolater must be allowed to remain..."

boasting and idle talk from the element of Air; and sloth and melancholy — from the element of Earth. From this soul stem also the good characteristics which are to be found in the innate nature of all Israel, such as mercy and benevolence. For in the case of Israel, this soul of the *kelipah* is derived from *kelipat nogah,* which also contains good, as it originates in the esoteric "Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil." The souls of the nations of the world, however, emanate from the other, unclean *kelipot* which contain no good whatever, as is written in *Etz Chayim,* Portal 49, ch. 3, that all the good that the nations do, is done from selfish motives. So the *Gemara*comments on the verse, "The kindness of the nations is sin,"— that all the charity and kindness done by the nations of the world is only for their own self-glorification, and so on.

However, the *kelipot* are subdivided into two grades, one lower than the other. The lower grade consists of the three *kelipot* which are altogether unclean and evil, containing no good whatever. In the "chariot" of [the prophet] Ezekiel they are called "whirlwind," "great cloud." .. . From them flow and derive the souls of all the nations of the world, and the existence of their bodies, and also the souls of all living creatures that are unclean and unfit for consumption, and the existence of their bodies, as well as the existence and vitality of all forbidden food in the vegetable kingdom, such as *orlah* and "Mixed seeds in the vineyard,..." as explained *in Etz Chayitn,* Portal 49, ch. 6, as also the existence and vitality of all actions, utterances, and thoughts pertaining to the 365 prohibitions and their offshoots, as is explained *ibid.,* at the end of ch. 5.

achra of the three unclean *kelipot.* This is so even when the prohibition is a Rabbinic enactment, for the words of the Scribes are even more stringent than the words of .the Torah, and so forth.

Therefore, also the evil impulse *(yetzer hara)* and the force that strains after forbidden things is a demon of non-Jewish demons, which is the evil impulse of the nations whose souls are derived from the three unclean *kelipot.* On the other hand, the evil impulse and the craving force after permissible things to satisfy an appetite is a demon of the Jewish demons, tor it can be reverted to holiness, as is explained above.

And the explanation is that in truth there is no substance whatever in the *sitra achra,*wherefore it is compared to darkness which has no substance whatever and, consequently is banished in the presence of light. Similarly the *sitra achra* which, although it possesses abundant vitality wherewith to animate all impure animals and the souls of the nations of the world; and also the animal soul of the Jew, as has been explained, nevertheless has no vitality of its own, G-d forbid, but [derives it] from the realm of holiness, as has been explained above. Therefore it is completely nullified in the presence of holiness, as darkness is nullified before physical light, except that in regard to the holiness of the divine

IV.
JUDAISM — ANTI-GENTILISM AND EXPLOITATION OF NON-JEWS

Chapter Summary

[page 16]

The basic Talmudic doctrine includes more than a "super-race" complex. It is an "only" race concept. The non-Jew thus ranks as an animal, has no property rights and no legal rights under any code whatever. If lies, bribes or kicks are necessary to get non-Jews under control — that is legitimate. There is only one "sin," and that is anything which will frighten non-Jews and thus make it harder for the Jewish "humans" to get them under control. "Milk the Gentile," is the Talmudic rule, but don't get caught in such a way as to jeopardize Jewish interests. Summarized, Talmudism is the quintesscence of distilled hatred and discrimination — without cause, against non-Jews.

This is perhaps an apt place to expound upon the amazing fact that those people who really believe in the Book of Books, the Bible, and accept the Holy One of Israel, Christ, and the Israel prophets who foretold Him, meekly accept the designation "Gentiles," a term which in the Bible refers to pagan sex-worshippers, demon invokers and the like (I Thes. 4:5; I Cor. 10:20, etc.). Metatron-venerating, demon-invoking Talmudists who revile every teaching, every respected character in the Old Testament, we give these the name of "Israelites," and "Jews."

Nevertheless, for the sake of usage only, we refer herein to non-Talmudists as "Gentiles."

Under "Gentiles" the Jewish Encyclopedia sums up the Pharisee Talmudist attitude: "The Pharisees held that only Israelites are men … Gentiles classed not as men but as barbarians." (See Exhibit 268)

Further on, and misusing Scripture shamelessly and characteristically, the Scriptural lines about God shining are misinterpreted to mean that God shined His laws to Moses on all the nations, but since only the Israelites accepted them: "He withdrew His 'shining' legal protection from them and transferred their property rights to Israel." (Exhibit 269 , upper left column)

Then, "It follows that the Gentiles were excepted from the general civil laws of Moses." Talmud law from the book of Baba Kamma, on ox-goring, is then cited.

Here Moses is flouted. He taught again and again that the stranger is to be treated the same as the "home born," or the Israelites: "The stranger that dwelleth with you shall be unto you as one born among you, and thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt … . Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in meteyard. in weight, or in measure." (Lev. 19:34-5) "Love ye therefore the stranger …" (Deut. 10:19)

Numbers 9:14; 15:29; "One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you." (Nu. 15: 15-16, 29)

Bear in mind that the oral law, or the Traditions of the Pharisees, as recorded in the Talmud, completely reverses each teaching of Moses, who time and again taught that the non-Israelite, the "stranger," must be treated, be loved, as one's self! No wonder Christ said, "The Pharisees sit in Moses' seat, and by their Tradition make the commandments of God of none effect." (Matt. 15:3, 6; Mark 7:13)

The Jewish Encyclopedia reference noted above (Exhibit 268) states that, "The Pharisees … held that only Israelites are men … . Gentiles they classed not as men but as barbarians." After the word men in the above passage, you will note in the original: "quoting the prophet, 'Ye my flock, the flock of my pasture are men,'" with Ezekiel 34:31 given as the Biblical, and Baba Mezia 108b [see: Bab Mezia 114b] as the Talmudic basis, for this abhorrent doctrine.

The Ezekiel verse ends the 34th chapter, a parable about good and bad cattle, promised justice and a Redeemer, being addressed as a "flock:" "And I will judge between cattle and cattle. And I will set up one shepherd over them, even my servant David" (Christ) — the whole ending with the explanation of the parable: "And ye my flock … are men and I am your God, saith the Lord God."

However, the Talmud invents and adds to the above words in a Baba Mezia 108b [see: Baba Mezia 114b] passage (not reproduced here): "Only ye are designated as 'men.'" This Ezekiel verse is a popular quotation in the Talmud, always misused to infer that Talmudists are men but non-Talmudists are on the level of mere beasts or cattle.

The Baba Mezia passage is about the graves of Gentiles which rank like the graves of animals. "The graves of Gentiles do not defile," is the edict based upon this same Ezekiel verse: "Ye my flock … are men," and reference is made to Numbers 19:14 which lays out the rule that when a man has died in his tent, those who come into the tent are suspect for seven days — as they may have perhaps caught a communicable disease, which killed the deceased. But that rule does not apply to Gentiles. They do not rank as human carcasses. The "Sage" who mouths this last choice thought is the above mentioned Rabbi Simeon ben Yohai (Talmud, Page 651, Soncino edition, book of Baba Mezia, 114a-114b, not reproduced here).



Articles Lost By Gentiles

According to the Talmud book of Baba Kamma, a lost article need not be restored to a heathen (non-Jew). (See Exhibit 40)

The Talmud always quotes the Bible in order to reverse it. Here Moses' admonition about returning lost articles, whether or not one knew the "brother" who had lost them, is [page 17] cited once again to justify the reverse.

Elsewhere in the Talmud (see Exhibit 84) returning a lost article to a non-Jew is stated to be a "sin."

Wine Touched by Gentiles

Wine touched by a non-Jew would be poisoned and unfit to drink, from the contact alone. So, in the first Talmud English translation (Rodkinson) we see that the matter of using the wine after thieves had broken into a house, and who might have touched it, is taken up with the Rabbi "who allowed the wine [to be used] on the ground that the majority of thieves in that city are Jews." In a similar case that occurred in Nehardea, Samuel (a top "sage"), "too, allowed the wine." Both of these Babylonian towns of Pumbeditha and Nehardea were Talmud-Cabala centers for centuries. (See Exhibit 8)

Gentiles Cast in a Pit

The Talmudic "Sages" even provide reasons for letting a Gentile die in a pit. In general, according to the Talmud book of Abodah Zara, non-Jews are not to be thrown down a pit to die — that would make bad feelings against Jews — except in the case of "minim" (Christians), "apostates" (from Talmudism) and "informers" (about the Jewish religion) — these "may be cast in and need not be brought up." (See Exhibit 186)

However, the same Talmud reference notes that, for payment "one is obliged to bring them up on account of ill feeling." But another "Sage," Abaye, is referred to as urging:

"He could offer such excuses as, 'I have to run to my boy who is standing on the roof,' or, 'I have to keep my appointment at the court.'" Then, presumably, the Gentile should be happy to die in the pit and no blame could be attached to the Jew.

In a footnote, reference is made to the Talmud, Abodah Zarah 13b (not reproduced), where it is reiterated — "As to idolators … even throw them in" (that is, if they are Christians or minim). [Exact wording found in Abodah Zarah 26b, cited in Exhibit 186.]

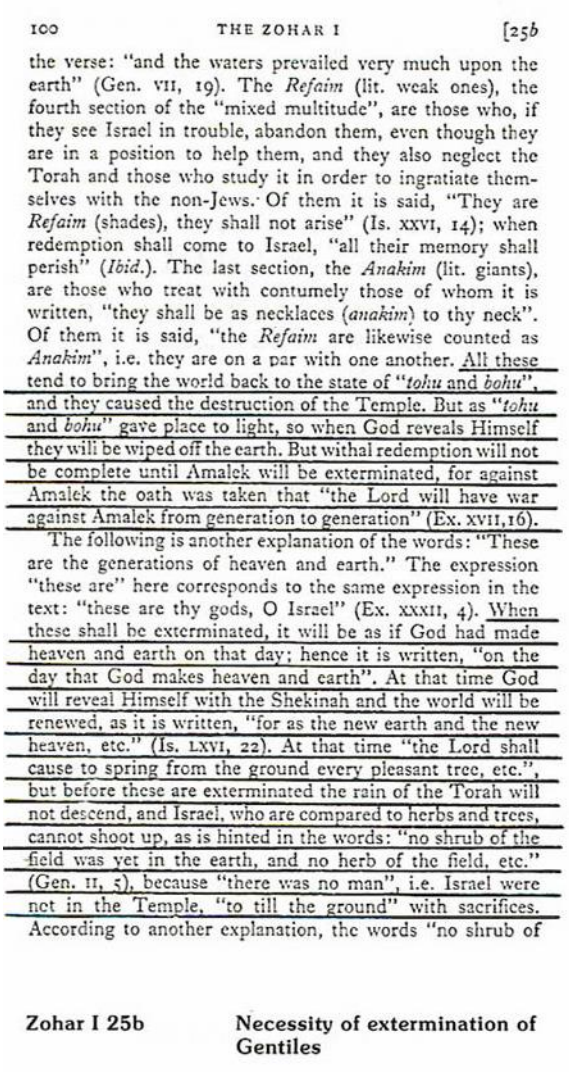
Reference is also made to the Talmud, Sanhedrin 57a [see: Sanhedrin 57b], where, ridiculously, sentencing non-Jews to death with only one witness, even a relative, is permitted. Don't try to use your intelligence at this point. Genesis 9:5 is cited. There, God is ordering men not to eat living animals: "Surely your blood of your lives will I require …" However, according to the Talmud, the "reason" why only one witness need testify against a non-Jew to cause him to be put to death is twisted thus:

"The interpretation is based on the use of the singular, 'I will require.'" Thus, God not being "plural," witnesses need not be plural.

In Talmudism the Bible is used as a "grab-bag" to justify the "whited sepulchre" of Pharasaism referred to by Christ.

Non-Jews — The People Who are Like an Ass





100 THE ZOHAR I [25b

the verse: "and the waters prevailed very much upon the earth" (Gen. VII, 19). The *Refaim* (lit. weak ones), the fourth section of the "mixed multitude", are those who, if they see Israel in trouble, abandon them, even though they are in a position to help them, and they also neglect the Torah and those who study it in order to ingratiate themselves with the non-Jews. Of them it is said, "They are *Refaim* (shades), they shall not arise" (Is. XXVI, 14); when redemption shall come to Israel, "all their memory shall perish" (*Ibid.*). The last section, the *Anakim* (lit. giants), are those who treat with contumely those of whom it is written, "they shall be as necklaces (*anakim*) to thy neck". Of them it is said, "the *Refaim* are likewise counted as *Anakim*", i.e. they are on a par with one another. All these tend to bring the world back to the state of "*tohu* and *bohu*", and they caused the destruction of the Temple. But as "*tohu* and *bohu*" gave place to light, so when God reveals Himself they will be wiped off the earth. But withal redemption will not be complete until Amalek will be exterminated, for against Amalek the oath was taken that "the Lord will have war against Amalek from generation to generation" (Ex. XVII,16).

The following is another explanation of the words: "These are the generations of heaven and earth." The expression "these are" here corresponds to the same expression in the text: "these are thy gods, O Israel" (Ex. XXXII, 4). When these shall be exterminated, it will be as if God had made heaven and earth on that day; hence it is written, "on the day that God makes heaven and earth". At that time God will reveal Himself with the Shekinah and the world will be renewed, as it is written, "for as the new earth and the new heaven, etc." (Is. LXVI, 22). At that time "the Lord shall cause to spring from the ground every pleasant tree, etc.", but before these are exterminated the rain of the Torah will not descend, and Israel, who are compared to herbs and trees, cannot shoot up, as is hinted in the words: "no shrub of the field was yet in the earth, and no herb of the field, etc." (Gen. II, 5), because "there was no man", i.e. Israel were not in the Temple, "to till the ground" with sacrifices. According to another explanation, the words "no shrub of

Zohar I 25b **Necessity of extermination of Gentiles**

Gentiles are inclined to bestiality, lewdness and murder. Gentiles prefer sexual relations with cows more than their own wives. Eve had sexual intercourse with the serpent, transmitting lust to the gentiles, from which Israelites are exempt. (BT Abodah Zarah 22a).

A gentile who observes a day of rest deserves death. (BT Sandendrin 58b).

God is displeased when Jews show hospitality to gentiles. (BT Sanhendrin 104a).

It is forbidden to teach gentiles the Law. (BT Hagigah 13a).

A gentile who studies the Law deserves death. (BT Sanhedrin 59a).

It is permissible to cheat a gentile in court. (BT Baba Kamma 113a).

For executing a gentile, only one person's testimony is necessary. (To kill a Jew, two witnesses are necessary). (BT Sanhendrin 57b0>

Jews may steal from Non-Jews

If a Jew finds an object lost by a gentile it does not have to be returned. (BT Baba Mezia 24a. Affirmed also in Baba Kamma 113b).

Property of gentiles is like the desert; whoever among the Jews gets there first, owns it. (BT Baba Bathra 54b).

If a gentile loses something, a Jew may keep it, even if he knows the owner. (BT Baba Kamma 113b).

A gentile must pay wages to a Jew, but a Jew does not have to pay wages to a gentile. (BT Sanhedrin 57a).

The gentiles are outside the protection of the law and God has "exposed their money to Israel." (BT Baba Kamma 37b).

If a gentile robs a Jew, he must pay him back. But whatever a Jew robs from a gentile, the Jew may keep. Some robbery of gentiles is disguised as "confiscation of an unpaid debt" (Bava Kama 113b; also Bava Metzia 111b).

BT Sanhedrin 52B: "A non-Jew is not considered a neighbor."

a opinion [58b] that only by referring to collateral relations[1] can *his father* and *his mother* bear similar interpretations.[2] But R. Akiba prefers to interpret *his father* as his father's wife, who is designated as *the nakedness of his father*, rather than his father's sister, who, is designated as *his father's kin*, not his father's nakedness.[3]

Come and hear: *And Amram took him Jochebed his father's sister to wife.*[4] Does it not [presumably] mean his father's sister on her mother's side [too]?[5]—No. It means his father's paternal sister.[6]

Come and hear: *And yet indeed she is my sister; she is the daughter of my father, but not of my mother.*[7] Does not this prove that his mother's daughter is forbidden?[8]—Now, is this logical: was she then his sister? She was his brother's daughter, and therefore, whether by his father or mother,[9] permitted to him. But Abram declared to him [i.e., Abimelech] thus: I am fraternally related to her, [i.e., she is my brother's daughter] on my father's side [i.e., my brother by my father] but not on my mother's side.[10]

b Come and hear! Why did not Adam marry his daughter?[1] So that Cain should marry his sister, as it is written, *For I said, the world shall be built up by grace.*[2] But otherwise, she would have been forbidden [to Cain]?[3]—Once however that it was permitted, it remained so.

R. Huna said: A heathen may marry his daughter. But should you ask, If so, why did not Adam marry his daughter?—In order that Cain might marry his sister, that the world might be built up by grace. Others give this version: R. Huna said: A heathen may *not* marry his daughter; the proof being that Adam did not marry his daughter. But that proof is fallacious: The reason was that Cain should marry his sister, so that the world should be built up by [Adam's] grace.

R. Hisda said: A heathen slave [owned by a Jew] may marry his daughter and his mother, for he has lost the status of a heathen, but has not yet attained that of a Jew.[4] When R. Dimi came,[5] he said in the name of R. Eleazar in the name of R. Hanina: A heathen who allotted a bondwoman to his slave [for concubinage] and then took her for himself is executed on her account. From when [is she regarded as the particular concubine of that slave]?—R. Nahman said: When she is referred to as so and so's mistress.[6] When is she free again [to others]?—R. Huna said: From the time that she goes

a (1) I.e., to the father's sister or mother's sister. (2) For they cannot both be literal, since his father is prohibited by *'and he shall cleave'*; nor can they both refer to relationship by marriage, since his mother is a blood relation. (3) Lev. XVIII, 8: *The nakedness of thy father's wife thou shalt not uncover: it is thy father's nakedness*; Lev. XVIII, 12: *Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she is thy father's near kinswoman.* Since his father's wife is designated *his father's nakedness*, she forms part and parcel of himself, as it were, in contradistinction to his father's sister, who by being described as *his father's kin*, is recognised as a separate entity. Consequently, in the interests of literalness, 'his father's wife' is a more preferable interpretation. (4) Ex. VI, 20. (5) This refutes R. Eliezer's ruling. [Belonging to the pre-Sinaitic era, the Patriarchs were accounted Noachians.] (6) Only this relation was permitted in the pre-Sinaitic era. But his father's maternal sister would have been forbidden. (7) Gen. XX, 12. Spoken by Abraham about Sarah. (8) This contradicts R. Akiba's ruling. For since he interprets the verse as referring to his father's wife and his mother, who are forbidden on pain of death, he evidently regards those who are forbidden under penalty of extinction as permissible, and his mother's daughter is only thus forbidden, but not on pain of death. (9) This refers to his brother. (10) Not that she would have been forbidden in that case, but this was stated merely for the sake of exactness.

b (1) [Or why could not Adam have married his daughter? Eve's offence should have been followed by her death, and as to Adam, he could have found a help-meet in his daughter (Tosaf.).] (2) Ps. LXXXIX, 2. It was an act of grace on Adam's part to deny himself his daughter; or, as Rashi states, God commanded Adam to deal graciously with Cain, so that Cain, by marrying her, should build up the world. (3) This proves that one's paternal sister was forbidden to the sons of Noah. (4) Heathen slaves owned by Jews occupied an intermediate position in respect to Judaism. The males were circumcised, and permitted to eat of the Passover sacrifice. Like women, they were bound to observe all negative commandments and all positive ones not limited to certain times. We see here that this applied to marriage too. Their status was neither that of a heathen nor of an Israelite proper. As they were no longer heathens, they stood in no relationship to their former relations. But as they were not Jews either, there was no need to forbid them their former maternal relations through fear that it would be said that they had left a higher sanctity for a lower one. (5) V. *supra* 57a, n. e1. (6) Lit., 'girl'.

◁ *For the continuation of the English translation of this page see overleaf.*

Anonymous (ID: bLavoBfM) 07/25/19(Thu)02:50:49 No.220589239 ▶ >>220590003

>>220585557
>http://www.truthtellers.org/alerts/kabbalahrootofviolence.html

The Zohar, meaning "brightness" or "light," is the five-volume repository of Kabbalistic lore and mystic speculation. It explains, "... 'living soul' refers to Israel who have holy, living souls from above, and 'cattle' and 'creeping thing' and 'beast of the earth' to the other peoples who are not 'living soul.'..." 3

According to the Zohar, the great tragedy of this world is that the Kliphoth or Gentiles perpetually unsettle the higher levels with their evil imbalance. As long as the Kliphoth continue to exist in their present state of discord, God and His universe will be disordered as well.

In this concept we find a rationale for the Kabbalists' hatred of Gentiles. Christ said, "The time cometh that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service." (John 16:2) The Kabbalist (epitomized today by the Ultra-Orthodox 'Haredim' settlers in Israel) sees the extermination of the Gentile as a necessary process toward restoring order in the universe. He teaches that the Gentile (Palestinian) is a form of demon who should be treated with no more genuine benevolence than one would treat Satan himself.

Gentiles, whom the Zohar describes as "Amalekites," have an intrinsic tendency to disorder the world, causing it to revert to its primordial state of chaos (tohu) and emptiness (bohu).

"All of these [Gentiles] tend to bring the world back to the state of tohu and bohu, and they caused the destruction of the temple. But as "tohu" and "bohu" gave place to the light, so, when God reveals Himself, they will be wiped off the earth. But, withal, redemption will not be complete until Amalek will be exterminated." 4

"The People of the Earth are idolaters, and it has been written about them: Let them be wiped off the face of the earth.

not positive ones.[11] [59a] But the precept of observing social laws is
a a positive one, yet it is reckoned?—It is both positive and negative.[1]

R. Johanan said: A heathen who studies the Torah deserves death, for it is written, *Moses commanded* us *a law for an inheritance;*[2] it is *our* inheritance, not theirs.[3] Then why is this not included in the Noachian laws?—On the reading *morasha* [an inheritance] he steals it; on the reading *me'orasah* [betrothed], he is guilty as one who violates a betrothed maiden, who is stoned.[4] An objection is raised: R. Meir used to say, Whence do we know that even a heathen who studies the Torah is as a High Priest? From the verse, [*Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments:*] *which, if man do, he shall live in them.*[5] Priests, Levites, and Israelites are not mentioned, but *men:* hence thou mayest learn that even a heathen who studies[6] the Torah is as a High Priest!—That refers to their own seven laws.[7]

'R Hanania b. Gamaliel said: [They were also commanded] not to partake of the blood drawn from a living animal.'

Our Rabbis taught: *But flesh with the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall ye not eat,*[8] this prohibits flesh cut from the living animal. R. Hanania b. Gamaliel said: It also prohibits blood drawn from a living animal. What is his reason?—He reads the verse thus: *flesh with the life thereof* [*shall ye not eat*]: *blood with the life thereof shall ye not eat.* But the Rabbis maintain that this reading teaches
b that flesh cut from live reptiles is permitted.[1] Similarly it is said, *Only be sure that thou eat not the blood: for the blood is the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh.*[2] But the Rabbis maintain that the verse teaches that the blood of arteries, with which life goes out, [is also forbidden as blood].[3]

59a

Why was it first enjoined upon the sons of Noah, and then repeated at Sinai?—As the dictum of R. Jose b. Hanina. For R. Jose b. Hanina said: Every precept which was given to the sons of Noah and repeated at Sinai was meant for both [heathens and Israelites]; that which was given to the sons of Noah but not repeated at Sinai was meant for the Israelites, but not for the heathens. Now, the only law thus commanded to the children of Noah and not repeated at Sinai was the prohibition of the sinew that shrank [*nervus ischiadicus*], and in accordance with R. Judah's view.[4]

The Master said: 'Every precept which was given to the sons of Noah and repeated at Sinai was meant for both [Noachides and Israelites]'. On the contrary, since it was repeated at Sinai, should we not assume it to be meant for Israel only?[5]—Since idolatry was repeated as Sinai, and we find that the Noachides were punished
c for practising it,[1] we must conclude that it was meant for both.

'That which was given to the sons of Noah but not repeated at Sinai was meant for the Israelites, but not for the heathens.' On the contrary, since it was not repeated at Sinai, should we not assume that it was meant for the Noachides and not for Israel?[2]—There is nothing permitted to an Israelite yet forbidden to a heathen. Is there not? But what of a beautiful woman?[3]—There it is because the heathens were not authorised to conquer.[4] But what of a thing worth less than a *perutah*?[5]—There it is because the heathens do not forgive.[6]

'Every precept which was given to the sons of Noah and repeated at Sinai was meant for both [Noachides and Israelites]'.

(11) The seven Noachian laws deal with things which a heathen must abstain from doing. But when we say that a heathen must not observe a day of rest, we bid him to do a positive action, viz., work.

a (1) Positive: to dispense justice; negative: to refrain from injustice. But the Sabbath is entirely positive. (2) Deut. XXXIII, 4. (3) This seems a very strong expression. In the *J. E.* (*loc. cit.*) it is suggested that R. Johanan feared the knowledge of Gentiles in matters of Jurisprudence, as they would use it against the Jews in their opponents' courts. In support of this it may be observed that the Talmud places R. Johanan's dictum (which, of course, is not to be taken literally) immediately after the passage dealing with the setting up of law courts by Gentiles. It is also possible that R. Johanan's objection was to the studying of Oral Law by Jewish Christians, as the possession of the Oral Law was held to be the distinguishing mark of the Jews. It is significant that it was R. Johanan who also said that God's covenant with Israel was only for the sake of the Oral Law. (Cf. Ex. Rab. 47.) (4) In Pes. 49*b* two opinions on the reading of this verse are recorded. One view is that it should be read, *Moses commanded us a law for an inheritance* (*morasha* מוֹרָשָׁה), in accordance with the Scriptural text. Another version is, *Moses commanded us a law for a betrothal* (reading *me'orasah* מְאוֹרָסָה = מְאֹרָס i.e., as something betrothed, consecrated to us, from אֹרֶשׁ = אֹרֵס). On the first view, this prohibition is included in that of robbery; on the second, in that of adultery. (5) Lev. XVIII, 5. (6) Which includes observing. (7) It is meritorious for them to study these; but not laws which do not pertain to them. (8) Gen. IX, 4.

b (1) V. *infra* 59*b*. (2) Deut. XII, 23. Thus, the blood being equated with the life, it may not be eaten whilst 'the life' is with the 'flesh', i.e., whilst the animal is alive. (3) The prohibition of blood is mentioned in the same chapter in connection with the slaughtering of the animal: 15 seq., *Notwithstanding thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates . . . Only ye shall not eat the blood.* Now, owing to this juxtaposition, I might think that only the blood that gushes forth from the throat when the animal is slaughtered is forbidden. Therefore the second injunction in v. 23 equates the prohibition of blood with that of flesh cut from the living animal. Just as the latter is forbidden in itself, so the former is forbidden irrespective of any connection with slaughtering. In Ker. 22*a* R. Johanan and Resh Lakish dispute as to what is meant by 'the blood with which life goes out'. (4) R. Judah maintains that this was forbidden to the children of Jacob, who, living before the giving of the Law, are accounted Noachians. But the Rabbis maintain that this was given at Sinai, but that Moses when writing the whole Pentateuch, was commanded to insert it in Gen. XXXII, 33, so as to elucidate its reason. (5) For if it were not so repeated, it would be natural to suppose that its application was a universal one. Hence its repetition would seem to limit it to Israel.

c (1) V. *supra* 56*b*, n. a3. (2) The standpoint of this objection is that the code promulgated at Sinai to the Israelites should cancel any previous code not given specifically to them. (3) V. *supra* 57*a*. (4) I.e., Palestine. For even the Israelites were permitted this only in the course of their conquest of Palestine, but not otherwise. (5) The theft of which is regarded as an offence by heathens but not by Jews, v. *supra* 57*a*. (6) Actually, it would be theft in the case of a Jew too, but that Jews are not particular about such a trifle, and readily forgive. Heathens, however, do not forgive, and therefore it is theft in their case.

Libbre David

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

This is an **old revision** of this page, as edited by **216.239.164.8 (talk)** at 20:05, 2 September 2015 *(it is inappropriate to indicate that it is wrong to lie. we all know it is wrong to lie.)*. The present address (URL) is a p revision.

(diff) ← Previous revision | Latest revision (diff) | Newer revision → (diff)

The topic of this article **may not meet Wikipedia's general notability guideline**. Please help to establish notability by citing reliable secondary source provide significant coverage of it beyond a mere trivial mention. If notability cannot be established, the article is likely to be merged, redirected, or deleted

Find sources: "Libbre David" – news · newspapers · books · scholar · JSTOR *(August 2015) (Learn how and when to remove this template message)*

It has been suggested that this article be merged into *Talmud#Criticism*. (Discuss) *Proposed since August 2015.*

Libbre David (also *Livore David*) is a supposed book of the Talmud which contains discussions about interactions between Jews and Gentiles.

Contents [hide]

1 Libbre David 37
2 Factuality
3 Origin
4 See also
5 References

Libbre David 37

The most quoted passage is "If a Jew be called upon to explain any part of the rabbinic books, he ought to give only a false explanation. Who ever will violate this order shall be put to death."

Another quote is "To communicate anything to a goy about our religious relations would be equal to the killing of all Jews, for if they knew what we teach about them they would kill us openly."

Factuality

No such book exists in the Talmud.[1]

Origin

The title is assumed to be a corruption of *Dibre David*, a work published in 1671.[2]

The earliest publication of the quotes is in *The Six Million Reconsidered* (1979)[3]

See also

- Tract Mechilla





Talmudic Wisdom

Hitting a Jew is the same as hitting God

Sanhedrin 58b. If a heathen (gentile) hits a Jew, the gentile must be killed.

O.K. to Cheat Non-Jews

Sanhedrin 57a . A Jew need not pay a gentile ("Cuthean") the wages owed him for work.

Jews Have Superior Legal Status

Baba Kamma 37b. "If an ox of an Israelite gores an ox of a Canaanite there is no liability; but if an ox of a Canaanite gores an ox of an Israelite...the payment is to be in full."

Jews May Steal from Non-Jews

Baba Mezia 24a . If a Jew finds an object lost by a gentile ("heathen") it does not have to be returned. (Affirmed also in Baba Kamma 113b).

Sanhedrin 76a. God will not spare a Jew who "marries his daughter to an old man or takes a wife for his infant son or returns a lost article to a Cuthean..."

Jews May Rob and Kill Non-Jews

Sanhedrin 57a . When a Jew murders a gentile ("Cuthean"), there will be no death penalty. What a Jew steals from a gentile he may keep.

Baba Kamma 37b. The gentiles are outside the protection of the law and God has "exposed their money to Israel."

Jews May Lie to Non-Jews

Baba Kamma 113a. Jews may use lies ("subterfuges") to circumvent a Gentile.

Goyim Children are Sub-Human

Yebamoth 98a. All gentile children are animals.

Abodah Zarah 36b. Gentile girls are in a state of *niddah* (filth) from birth.

Abodah Zarah 22a-22b . Gentiles prefer sex with cows

Insults Against Blessed Mary

Sanhedrin 106a . Says Jesus' mother was a whore: "She who was the descendant of princes and governors played the harlot with carpenters." Also in footnote #2 to Shabbath 104b of the Soncino edition, it is stated that in the "uncensored" text of the Talmud it is written that Jesus mother, "Miriam the hairdresser," had sex with many men.

Gloats over Christ Dying Young

A passage from Sanhedrin 106 gloats over the early age at which Jesus died: "Hast thou heard how old Balaam (Jesus) was?--He replied: It is not actually stated but since it is written, Bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days it follows that he was thirty-three or thirty-four years old."

Only Jews Have a Soul.jpg

In the Tanya [edit]

In the Tanya, Rabbi Shneur Zalman of Liadi stated that the *nefesh ha'elokit* is "literally a part of God above."[8] This is supported by quoting the morning prayer "Elokai neshamah", which says "the soul You gave me is pure. ...You blew it into me,"[9] then quoting a phrase of the Zohar that "one who blows, blows from within him."[10] This is taken to mean, "from His innermost."[8]

Unique to Jews [edit]

The Tanya also notes that this soul is unique to Jews alone. He cites various verses (Exodus 4:22: "My firstborn son, Israel", Deuteronomy 14:1: "You are children to the LORD your God") showing that Jews are considered God's children, and then links it to a mystical statement that "a child is derived from the brain of his father." It then cites Maimonides (Hilchot Yesodei HaTorah 2:10) who says, "He is the Knowledge, and He is the Knower," thus proving that the Jewish Divine soul is derived from the Divine Thought, which is the same as God Himself.[8]

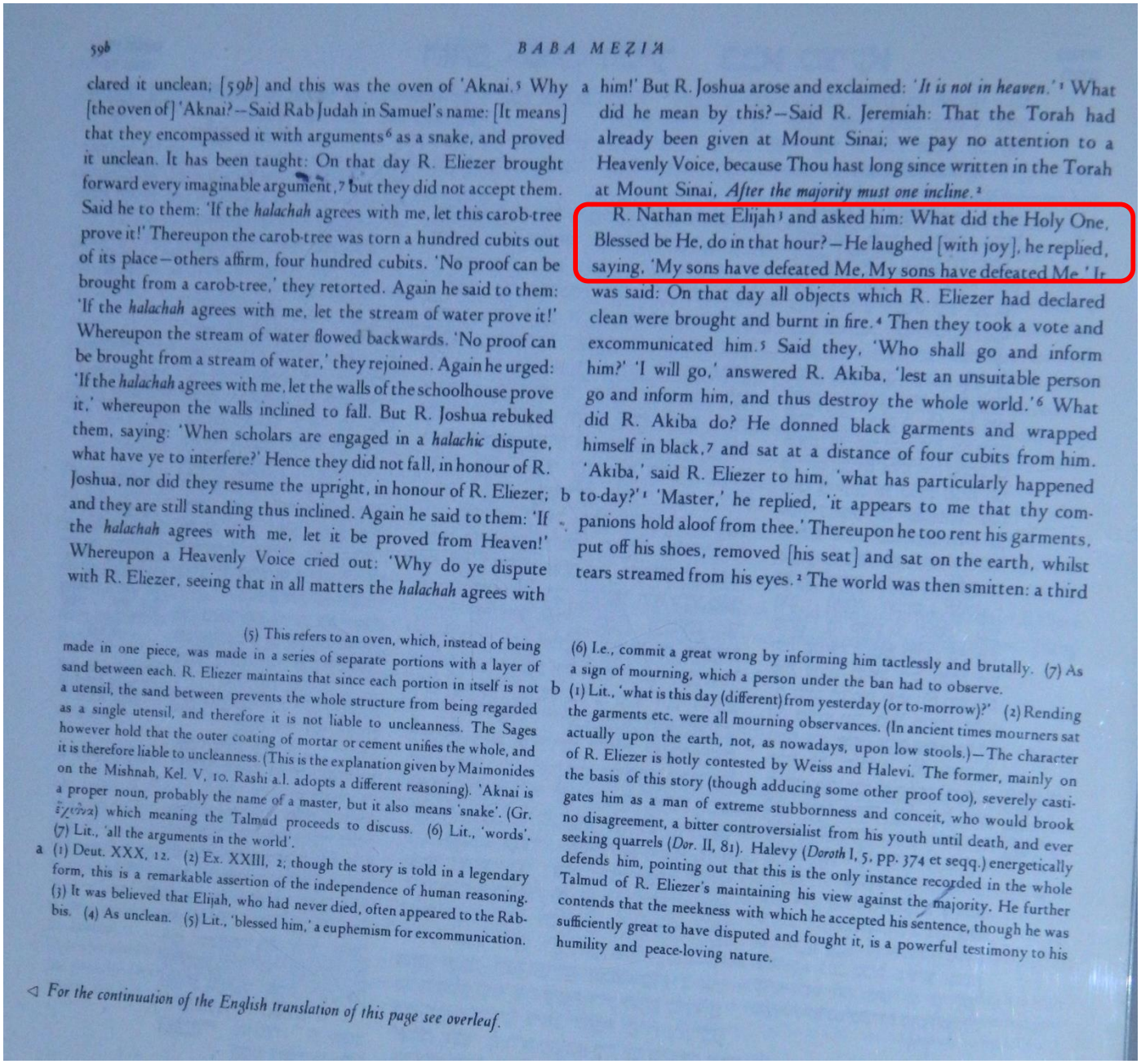
Relation to human anatomy [edit]

The Tanya states that the *nefesh ha'elokit* resides primarily in the brain, from which it spreads throughout the body. It is also manifest, albeit to a lesser extent, in the right ventricle of the heart, from which it may take control of the left ventricle of the heart where the *nefesh habehamit* is primarily manifest.[3]

Allegorical terms [edit]

Because the *nefesh ha'elokit* is derived from God Himself, it is commonly referred to as a "prince" or a "princess" in many allegories. The Parable of the Harlot and the Prince from the Zohar (part II, 163a) is one example. Another example is the Parable of the Princess and the Peasant.

Rabbi defeats God in battle of wits.jpg



59b BABA MEẒI'A

cleared it unclean; [59b] and this was the oven of 'Aknai.[5] Why [the oven of] 'Aknai?—Said Rab Judah in Samuel's name: [It means] that they encompassed it with arguments[6] as a snake, and proved it unclean. It has been taught: On that day R. Eliezer brought forward every imaginable argument,[7] but they did not accept them. Said he to them: 'If the *halachah* agrees with me, let this carob-tree prove it!' Thereupon the carob-tree was torn a hundred cubits out of its place—others affirm, four hundred cubits. 'No proof can be brought from a carob-tree,' they retorted. Again he said to them: 'If the *halachah* agrees with me, let the stream of water prove it!' Whereupon the stream of water flowed backwards. 'No proof can be brought from a stream of water,' they rejoined. Again he urged: 'If the *halachah* agrees with me, let the walls of the schoolhouse prove it,' whereupon the walls inclined to fall. But R. Joshua rebuked them, saying: 'When scholars are engaged in a *halachic* dispute, what have ye to interfere?' Hence they did not fall, in honour of R. Joshua, nor did they resume the upright, in honour of R. Eliezer; and they are still standing thus inclined. Again he said to them: 'If the *halachah* agrees with me, let it be proved from Heaven!' Whereupon a Heavenly Voice cried out: 'Why do ye dispute with R. Eliezer, seeing that in all matters the *halachah* agrees with a him!' But R. Joshua arose and exclaimed: '*It is not in heaven.*'[1] What did he mean by this?—Said R. Jeremiah: That the Torah had already been given at Mount Sinai; we pay no attention to a Heavenly Voice, because Thou hast long since written in the Torah at Mount Sinai, *After the majority must one incline.*[2]

R. Nathan met Elijah[3] and asked him: What did the Holy One, Blessed be He, do in that hour?—He laughed [with joy], he replied, saying, 'My sons have defeated Me, My sons have defeated Me.' It was said: On that day all objects which R. Eliezer had declared clean were brought and burnt in fire.[4] Then they took a vote and excommunicated him.[5] Said they, 'Who shall go and inform him?' 'I will go,' answered R. Akiba, 'lest an unsuitable person go and inform him, and thus destroy the whole world.'[6] What did R. Akiba do? He donned black garments and wrapped himself in black,[7] and sat at a distance of four cubits from him. 'Akiba,' said R. Eliezer to him, 'what has particularly happened b to-day?'[1] 'Master,' he replied, 'it appears to me that thy companions hold aloof from thee.' Thereupon he too rent his garments, put off his shoes, removed [his seat] and sat on the earth, whilst tears streamed from his eyes.[2] The world was then smitten: a third

(5) This refers to an oven, which, instead of being made in one piece, was made in a series of separate portions with a layer of sand between each. R. Eliezer maintains that since each portion in itself is not a utensil, the sand between prevents the whole structure from being regarded as a single utensil, and therefore it is not liable to uncleanness. The Sages however hold that the outer coating of mortar or cement unifies the whole, and it is therefore liable to uncleanness. (This is the explanation given by Maimonides on the Mishnah, Kel. V, 10. Rashi a.l. adopts a different reasoning). 'Aknai is a proper noun, probably the name of a master, but it also means 'snake'. (Gr. ἔχις) which meaning the Talmud proceeds to discuss. (6) Lit., 'words'. (7) Lit., 'all the arguments in the world'.

a (1) Deut. XXX, 12. (2) Ex. XXIII, 2; though the story is told in a legendary form, this is a remarkable assertion of the independence of human reasoning. (3) It was believed that Elijah, who had never died, often appeared to the Rabbis. (4) As unclean. (5) Lit., 'blessed him,' a euphemism for excommunication.

(6) I.e., commit a great wrong by informing him tactlessly and brutally. (7) As a sign of mourning, which a person under the ban had to observe.

b (1) Lit., 'what is this day (different) from yesterday (or to-morrow)?' (2) Rending the garments etc. were all mourning observances. (In ancient times mourners sat actually upon the earth, not, as nowadays, upon low stools.)—The character of R. Eliezer is hotly contested by Weiss and Halevi. The former, mainly on the basis of this story (though adducing some other proof too), severely castigates him as a man of extreme stubbornness and conceit, who would brook no disagreement, a bitter controversialist from his youth until death, and ever seeking quarrels (*Dor.* II, 81). Halevy (*Doroth* I, 5, pp. 374 et seqq.) energetically defends him, pointing out that this is the only instance recorded in the whole Talmud of R. Eliezer's maintaining his view against the majority. He further contends that the meekness with which he accepted his sentence, though he was sufficiently great to have disputed and fought it, is a powerful testimony to his humility and peace-loving nature.

◁ *For the continuation of the English translation of this page see overleaf.*

Moser is not a term familiar to many outside close-knit ultra-Orthodox Jewish communities, which often choose to deal with offenses within the fold. This preference has a legal origin as well as a cultural one, stemming from a rabbinic prohibition on *mesirah*, meaning "delivery" or "handing over" in Hebrew. Rabbinic law mandates that a Jew may not report another Jew's malfeasance to a secular government, even when the behavior in question violates both secular and Jewish law. Nor can a Jew abet the turning over of another Jew's financial or physical property to the government. The laws of *mesirah* are based upon the (historically all-too-real) idea that Jews "sometimes live in barbaric places" where governments are hostile to Jews, says Michael Broyde, professor of law at Emory University and an Orthodox rabbi. As a result a person who violates the laws of *mesirah*—a *moser*—could place a Jew in danger of being tortured or even killed by a brutal government.

archive.is/QpjyE

By placing a fellow Jew in mortal danger, a *moser* takes on the status of a *rodef*, literally a "pursuer," or one who is chasing a victim with murderous intentions. An individual or community is permitted to stop a *rodef* by any means necessary—even if that means killing him before he has the chance to kill his intended victim. What's more, no formal decree must be issued to declare someone a *moser* or a *rodef*, and anyone may take action against the deemed criminal. "If someone is running after somebody else to kill him, I don't go to a *bet din* to ask them. I've got to stop him right there," says Steven Resnicoff, professor of law and co-director of the Center for Jewish Law and Judaic Studies at DePaul University and an Orthodox rabbi.

>"The Jews are called human beings, but the non-Jews are not humans. They are beasts."
Talmud: Baba mezia, 114b
>"The Akum (non-Jew) is like a dog. Yes, the scripture teaches to honor the dog more than the non-Jew."
Ereget Raschi Erod. 22 30.
>"Even though God created the non-Jew they are still animals in human form. It is not becoming for a Jew to be served by an animal. Therefore he will be served by animals in human form".
Midrasch Talpioth, p. 255, Warsaw 1855
>"A pregnant non-Jew is no better than a pregnant animal".
Coschen hamischpat 405.
>"The souls of non-Jews come from impure sprits and are called pigs".
Jalkut Rubeni gadol 12b.
>"Although the non-Jew has the same body structure as the Jew, they compare with the Jew like a monkey to a human".
Schene luchoth haberith, p. 250 b.
>"If you eat with a Gentile, it is the same as eating with a dog".
Tosapoth, Jebamoth 94b.
>"If a Jew has a non-Jewish servant or maid who dies, one should not express sympathy to the Jew. You should tell the Jew: "God will replace 'your loss', just as if one of his oxen or asses had died".
Jore dea 377, 1.
>"Sexual intercourse between Gentiles is like intercourse between animals".
Talmud Sanhedrin 74b.
>"It is permitted to take the body and the life of a Gentile".
Sepher ikkarim III c 25.
>"It is the law to kill anyone who denies the Torah. The Christians belong to the denying ones of the Torah".
Coschen hamischpat 425 Hagah 425. 5.
>"A heretic Gentile you may kill outright with your own hands".
Talmud, Abodah Zara, 4b.
>"Every Jew, who spills the blood of the godless (non-Jews), is doing the same as making a sacrifice to God".
Talmud: Bammidber raba c 21 & Jalkut 772.
ect, ect

RELIGION / JUDAISM / TALMUD / MESSIANISM



Abraham

Isaac — (illegitimate) Ismael

Esaü — Jacob (later named Israel)

funded
the first nation (goy): Poland (Poline)
under the influence of "Satan"

Eliphaz

Expanded west, created Germany (Germanium)
and France (Tsarfart)

In the torah (ancient testament)
attacked Moses on his return

Amalek
(archenemy)

Exegesis of Amalek in the Talmud :
destroyed the temple -> Romans and by extension
Europe (and after christianity)

Evangelic Judaïsm
(Gospels)
aka
Christianism

Pharisaïc judaism
(talmud, sefer haZohar)
aka
Modern Judaïsm

ISLAM
The Golem

"Then We [Allah] said to the Israelites:
'Dwell in this land [the Land of Israel].
When the promise of the hereafter
[End of Days] comes to be fulfilled,
We [Allah] shall assemble you [the Israelites]
all together [in the Land of Israel]."

Qur'an, "Night Journey," chapter 17

Deuteronomy 25:17-19 New International Version (NIV)

17 Remember what the Amalekites did to you along the way when you
came out of Egypt. 18 When you were weary and worn out, they met you
on your journey and attacked all who were lagging behind; they had no
fear of God. 19 When the LORD your God gives you rest from all the
enemies around you in the land he is giving you to possess as an
inheritance, you shall blot out the name of Amalek from under heaven.
Do not forget!

During shabbat before Pourim, jews recite the Mitzvoh about Amalek (Europe) :
-Remember what Amalek did
-Do not forget
-Destroy Amalek, "From man unto woman, from infant unto suckling,
from ox unto sheep, so that the name of Amalek not be mentioned
even with reference to an animal by saying "This animal belonged to Amalek"

Waiting for the messiah
prophetized to come once Tikkun Olam
(Healing of the world) has happened
which implies erasing all conflict among goyim (nations) :
-no class struggle Communism
-no race struggle Racemixing
-no sex struggle feminism
-no religion struggle Noahidism (Atheism, Protestantism)
-no borders Cosmopolitism

Messiah comes and give 2800 goyim,
now undistinguishable cattle, to serve every jew,
now the ruling elite leading the world from Israel







In Matthew 23, when Christ was facing the Pharisees eye to eye and calling them "Hypocrites!," again and again, he said:

> "… Ye are the children of them which killed the Prophets. Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers. Ye serpents … how can ye escape the damnation of hell? Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify … and persecute them from city to city: That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of Abel (Matt. 23:31-35)

Thus did Christ link the Pharisees of His time with the rulers of the Babylonian Red World Power to come and to be sunken like a stone in deep water.

Isaiah, in 712 B.C., foretold the fall of the Babylonian world power, still in the future, in the same words as Christ did at the end of the first century. The Babylonian wicked woman directress of it is to fall "for the multitude of thy sorceries, and for the great abundance of thine enchantments." (Isa. 47:9; Rev. 18:7)

Moses commanded: "There shall not be found among you any one … that useth divination, or an observer of times [astrology] or an enchanter of a witch." (Deuteronomy 18:10) And those black arts are denounced throughout Scripture. They may evoke power, but only cursed power.

Isaiah on the Anti-Christ

For a perfect description of the anti-Christ we have Isaiah's picture in Isaiah 14:12-17. This is a description of the fall of the Babylonian World Power at end of this age, the end of the seventh world government we now see coming about.

> "How art thou fallen from Heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! How art thou cast down to the ground which did weaken the nations! For thou has said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation … I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High. Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit …
> "They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee … saying, Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms? That made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; that opened not the house of his prisoners?"

That last reminds one of the vast concentration camps housing millions of innocent people under Communism.

Isaiah continues:

> "Prepare slaughter for his children for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities. For I will rise up against them, saith the Lord of hosts, and cut off from Babylon the name and remnant and son, and nephew, saith the Lord (Isa. 14:12-21)

No wonder the Babylonian Talmudists call this fictitious!

That this did not apply to the transfer of the ancient Babylonian kingdom of Nebuchadnezzar to Cyrus, the [page 93] Medo-Persian, which took place in 536 B.C., is shown by the fact that Cyrus did not destroy a stone of the great capitol of Babylon, making its gorgeous palace his winter residence.

The same prophecies as to future occurrences were made not only by Jeremiah and Daniel, but by Christ in His Revelation (96 A. D.) where the fall of the then non-existent World government of Babylon, linked to the Pharisees, climaxes in the 17th and 18th chapters. (See Daniel 11:45; Rev. 17:10-11; II Thes. 2:3-4) Compare Jeremiah 51:7-8 with the still-future Revelation of Christ in the first century: Rev. 17:3-5, calling the 7th World Government, directed by a Babylonian "whore," also its fall, like a stone: Jer. 51:63-4 and Rev. 18:21).

That fall was still future when Christ (96 A.D.) foretold its fall in Revelations 17: it "goeth into perdition" (verse 11). The sixth or Roman world government was then in power. Compare the prophecy of the fall of this demon-employing power in Jeremiah 51: "And Babylon shall become heaps, a dwelling place for dragons … Babylon hath been a golden cup … that made all the earth drunken … therefore the nations are mad." (Jer. 51:37, 7)

Such worldwide events await us.

And in Christ's Revelation of this future fall: "the great whore … was arrayed in purple and scarlet color … having a golden cup in her hand … . And upon her forehead was a name written, Mystery, Babylon the great, the mother of harlots and abominations of the earth." (Rev. 17:1-5)

The Jewish "Messianic" Reign

Although some Jews look for an individual War Lord who will help place Jewry on the throne of the World, the actual view of Judaism is that the Jewish people themselves comprise the Messiah, and their right is to be collectively the "Messianic" reign (actually foretold for Christ, not the Jews, in the Bible). The tribulation foretold to precede the reign of Christ, in which Satanism strives to subdue the world, is scoffed at by the Talmud and called "fictitious." Babylonian power will not fall, they say. Babylon will be immune from suffering, according to Talmudism, despite the Biblical prophecies to the contrary: "We have a tradition that Babel (Babylon) will not witness the sufferings that will precede the coming of the Messiah." After "sufferings" in the foregoing is the note that the sufferings "frequent in modern Christian books is fictitious …" (Talmud, Kethuboth IIIa - Exhibit 147)

Any tribulation will be but the throes of "mother Zion" which is in labor to bring forth "the messiah — without metaphor, the Jewish people." (Kethuboth IIIa, same Exhibit) In other words to call the Jewish people the Messiah is no metaphor, they are literally just that; they are the Messiah, says the Talmud.

A Talmud passage in Sanhedrin 98b (Exhibit 100) records exulting words of the Pharisee rabbis: "The Jews are destined to eat their fill in the days of Messiah." A footnote (same Exhibit) states that "the Israelites, having fallen, were replaced in power by the Gentiles — but on their recovery, it will be difficult to remove the Gentiles from their position without inflicting much suffering." And (same Exhibit):

> "The years of plenty which the Messiah will usher in will be enjoyed by the Israelites."

Bear in mind, always, that the pagan Babylonian Talmudists have stolen the Biblical names for the followers of the Holy One of Israel (Christ), who believe in Him and in the Israel prophets who foretold Him. Biblically, as noted elsewhere herein, the genealogically nondescript, self-styled "Jews" are actually "Gentiles," and Christians are, spirtually, "Israel."

The congregation of Israel was never a racial entity, any more than Catholicism or Protestantism. The Bible testifies to that. All blessings promised Christians are attempted to be stolen by the Talmudists. However, those who love and try to follow the "Holy One of Israel," Christ, are the true congregation of Israel," into which anyone of right spirit may enter. (Isa. 56:1-7; Gal. 3:28-9, etc.)

Many sincere Christians, ignorant of the facts, believe present-day Jews to be "people of the Book" returning as "chosen of God" to their Israel homeland. This is totally false. In fact, the whole theory that God's Chosen People return to Palestine before the reign of the Messiah is unsupported by a line in the New Testament, which foretells only that the Anti-Christ forces will be centered in and defeated in Palestine before His Coming. They are there now.

is far.[1] The Rabbis said: His name is 'the leper scholar,' as it is written, *Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him a leper, smitten of God, and afflicted.*[2]

R. Naḥman said: If he [the Messiah] is of those living [to day], it might be one like myself, as it is written, *And their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governors shall proceed from the midst of them.*[3] Rab said: If he is of the living, it would be our holy Master;[4] if of the dead, it would have been Daniel the most desirable man.[5] Rab Judah said in Rab's name: The Holy One, blessed be He, will raise up another David for us,[6] as it is written, *But they shall serve the Lord their God, and David their king, whom I will raise up unto them:*[7] not 'I raised up', but *'I will raise up'* is said. R. Papa said to Abaye: But it is written, *And my servant David shall be their prince [nasi] for ever?*[8]—E.g., an emperor and a viceroy.[9]

R. Simlai expounded: What is meant by, *Woe unto you, that desire the day of the Lord! to what end is it for you? the day of the Lord is darkness, and not light.?*[10] This may be compared to a cock and a bat who were hopefully waiting for the light [i.e., dawn]. The cock said to the bat, 'I look forward to the light, because I have sight; but of what use is the light to thee?'[11] [99a] And thus a *Min*[12] said to R. Abbahu: 'When will the Messiah come?' He replied, 'When darkness covers those people.'[13] 'You curse me,' he exclaimed. He retorted, 'It is but a verse: *For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the Lord shall shine upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.*'[14]

It has been taught: R. Eliezer said: The days of the Messiah

(1) Lam. I, 16. (2) Isa. LIII, 4. (3) Jer. XXX, 21: this description fitted R. Naḥman, who, as the son-in-law of the Resh Galutha, enjoyed great power and prestige. (4) I.e., R. Judah the Nasi, generally called Rabbi *par excellence*. (5) [Preferably, if of the living, our holy Master (would be the type) of the Messiah; if of the dead, Daniel.] (6) Lit., 'for them'. (7) Ibid. XXX, 9. (8) Ezek. XXXVII, 25: prince (*nasi*) is a lower title than king. (9) The second David shall be the king, and the former David shall be his viceroy. (10) Amos V, 18. (11) Thus Israel should hope for the redemption, because it will be a day of light to them: but why should the Gentiles, seeing that for them it will be a day of darkness? (12) V. p. 604, n. 12. (13) Alluding to the questioner and his companions. (14) Isa. LX, 2.

Sanhedrin 98b-99a Israel's destiny to rule the world.

[strength] belongs.[1] And what is the meaning of *'and all faces are turned into paleness?'*—R. Johanan said: [This refers to God's] heavenly family [i.e., the angels] and his earthly family [i.e., Israel,] when God says, These [the Gentiles] are my handiwork, and so are these [the Jews]: how shall I destroy the former on account of the latter?[2] R. Papa said: Thus men say, 'When the ox runs and falls, the horse is put into his stall.'[3]

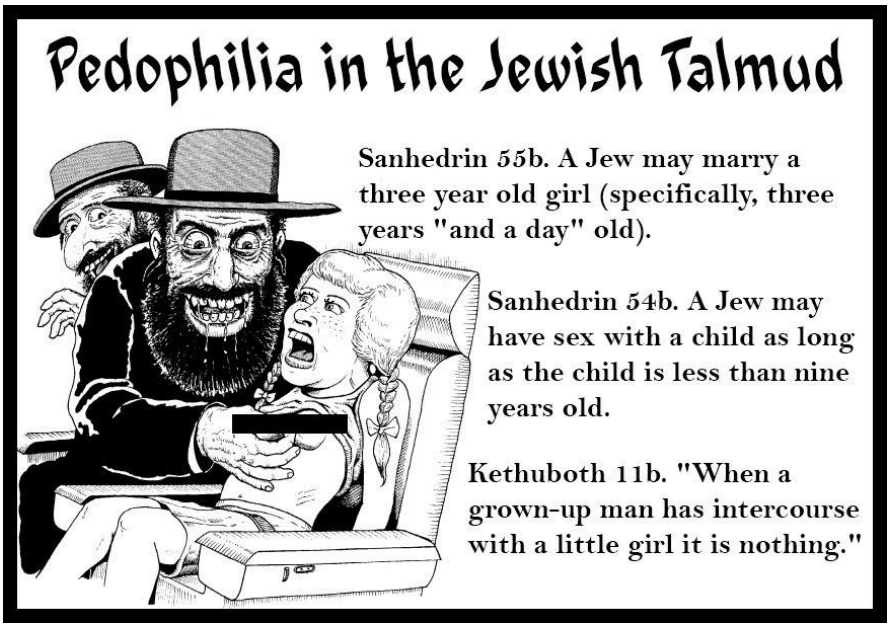
R. Giddal said in Rab's name: The Jews are destined to eat [their fill] in the days of the Messiah.[4] R. Joseph demurred: Is this not obvious; who else then should eat—Hilek and Bilek?[5]—This was said in opposition to R. Hillel, who maintained that there will be no Messiah for Israel, since they have already enjoyed him during the reign of Hezekiah.[6]

Rab said: The world was created only on David's account.[7] Samuel said: On Moses' account;[8] R. Johanan said: For the sake of the Messiah. What is his [the Messiah's] name?—The School of R. Shila said: His name is Shiloh, for it is written, *until Shiloh come.*[9] The School of R. Yannai said: His name is Yinnon, for it is written, *His name shall endure for ever:*[10] *e'er the sun was, his name is Yinnon.*[11] The School of R. Ḥaninah maintained: His name is Ḥaninah, as it is written, *Where I will not give you Ḥaninah.*[12] Others say: His name is Menaḥem the son of Hezekiah, for it is written, *Because Menaḥem* ['the comforter'], *that would relieve my soul,*

(1) I.e., the Almighty himself bewails Israel in the power of the Gentile. (2) To avenge the wrongs suffered by the Jews. Because the suffering would be so great that even the Almighty would lament it, R. Johanan desired to be spared the Messiah's coming. (3) The horse is made to replace it, but when the ox recovers, it is difficult to remove the horse. So the Israelites, having fallen, were replaced in power by the Gentiles: but on their recovery, it will be difficult to remove the Gentiles from their position without inflicting much suffering. (4) I.e., the years of plenty which the Messiah will usher in will be enjoyed by the Israelites. (5) Two fictitious names—'any Tom, Dick and Harry'—shall these years be enjoyed indiscriminately by anyone? (6) Therefore R. Giddal puts it in the future. (7) That he might sing hymns and psalms to God. (9) That he might receive the Torah. (4) Gen. XLIX, 10. (10) E.V. *'shall be continued'*. (11) Ps. LXXII, 17. (12) Jer. XVI, 13. Thus each School evinced intense admiration of its teacher in naming the Messiah after him by a play on words.

Sanhedrin 98b Israel's destiny to rule the world.

RELIGION / JUDAISM / TALMUD / PEDOPHILIA, DEGENERACY



has intercourse with a grown-up woman makes her [as though she were] injured by a piece of wood.[1] When I said it before Samuel he said: 'Injured by a piece of wood' does not apply to[2] flesh. Some teach this teaching by itself:[3] [As to] a small boy who has intercourse with a grown-up woman, Rab said, he makes her [as though she were] injured by a piece of wood; whereas Samuel said: 'Injured by a piece of wood' does not apply to flesh. R. Oshaia objected: WHEN A GROWN-UP MAN HAS HAD INTERCOURSE WITH A LITTLE GIRL, OR WHEN A SMALL BOY HAS INTERCOURSE WITH A GROWN-UP WOMAN, OR WHEN A GIRL WAS ACCIDENTALLY INJURED BY A PIECE OF WOOD—[IN ALL THESE CASES] THEIR KETHUBAH IS TWO HUNDRED [ZUZ]; SO ACCORDING TO R. MEIR. BUT THE SAGES SAY: A GIRL WHO WAS INJURED ACCIDENTALLY BY A PIECE OF WOOD—HER KETHUBAH IS A MANEH![4] Raba said. It means[5] this: When a grown-up man has intercourse with a little girl it is nothing, for when the girl is less than this,[6] it is as if one puts the finger into the eye;[7] but when a small boy has intercourse with a grown-up woman he makes her as 'a girl who is injured by a piece of wood,' and [with regard to the case of] 'a girl injured by a piece of wood,' itself, there is the difference of opinion between R. Meir and the Sages.

Rami b. Ḥama said: The difference of opinion[8] is [only] when he[9] knew her,[10] for R. Meir compares her[11] to a mature girl,[12] and

(1) Although the intercourse of a small boy is not regarded as a sexual act, nevertheless the woman is injured by it as by a piece of wood. (2) Lit., 'is not in'. (3) I.e., the difference of opinion between Rab and Samuel with regard to that question was recorded without any reference to R. Judah. (4) The Sages differ only with regard to a girl injured by a piece of wood, but not with regard to a small boy who has intercourse with a grown-up woman. This shows that the latter case cannot be compared with the former case. The Mishnah would consequently be against Rab and for Samuel. (5) Lit., 'says'. (6) Lit., 'here', that is, less than three years old. (7) I.e., tears come to the eye again and again, so does virginity come back to the little girl under three years. Cf. Nid. 45a. (8) Between R. Meir and the Sages. (9) The husband. (10) I.e., he knew, when he married her, that the bride was thus injured. (11) The one who was thus injured. (12) *A bogereth* (v. Glos.), a girl of full maturity, may

Sex with a three year old girl doesn't impair her virginity.

defect,[1] and even the rival of one's own daughter who was incapable of procreation [is permitted].[2] But what about the expression WERE FOUND[3] in our Mishnah?—Read, 'were'.

When Rabin came[4] he stated in the name of R. Johanan: The rival of a *mema'eneth*,[5] the rival of a woman incapable of procreation, as well as the rival of a divorced woman who had been remarried to her former husband,[6] are all permitted.

R. Bebai recited before R. Nahman: Three [categories of] women may[7] use an absorbent[8] in their marital intercourse:[9] A minor, a pregnant woman and a nursing woman. The minor,[10] because [otherwise] she might[11] become pregnant, and as a result[11] might die. A pregnant woman,[10] because [otherwise], she might[11] cause her foetus to degenerate into a *sandal*.[12] A nursing woman,[10] because [otherwise] she might[11] have to wean her child prematurely[13] and this would result in his death. And what is the age of such a minor?[14] From the age of eleven years and one day until the age of twelve years and one day. One who is under,[15] or over this age[16] must carry on her marital intercourse in the usual manner. This is the opinion of R. Meir. The Sages, however, say: The one as well as the other carries on her marital intercourse in the usual manner, and mercy will be vouchsafed from

(1) And nevertheless consented to the marriage, which is consequently valid, and the woman is his lawful wife. (2) The rival of a forbidden relative is forbidden only where the latter would have been subject to the precept of the levirate marriage if she had been no relative. In the case of a wife incapable of procreation, however, since she is not subject to the levirate marriage even where she is no relative at all, her rival even where she (the wife) is a forbidden relative, is regarded as the rival of one in relation to whom the precept of levirate marriage is not applicable at all. Cf. הלכות גדולות quoted by Rashi. (3) V. p. 61, n. 14. (4) From Palestine to Babylon. (5) V. Glos. s.v. *mi'um*. In this case it refers to one who refused the levir (V. Rashi a.l.). (6) After she had been married by a second husband who divorced her or died. (7) [So Rashi. R. Tam: Should use, v. Tosaf s.v. שלש.] (8) טוך, hackled wool or flax. (9) To prevent conception. (10) May use the absorbent. (11) Lit., 'perhaps'. (12) סנדל lit., 'a flat fish', i.e., a flat, fish-shaped abortion due to superfetation. (13) Owing to her second conception. (14) Who is capable of conception but exposed thereby to the danger of death. (15) When no conception is possible. (16) When pregnancy involves no fatal consequences.

Girls under eleven must continue sex without a contraceptive.

Said Samuel: Abba[1] agrees with me in the case of a girl who is under three years of age and one day; since cohabitation with her constitutes no *kinyan*,[2] the bridal chamber[3] also constitutes no *kinyan*.[2]

Raba said, We also learned a similar Baraitha:[4] A girl who is three years of age and one day may be betrothed by cohabitation; if a levir cohabited with her, he has thereby acquired her;[5] one incurs through her the guilt of intercourse with a married woman; she[6] defiles her cohabitor in respect of his imparting defilement to the lower, as well as to the upper couch;[7] if she was married to a priest she may eat *terumah*, and anyone ineligible[8] who cohabited with her causes her ineligibility.[9] Thus only a girl of the age of three years and one day, who is rendered ineligible by cohabitation, is also rendered ineligible through the bridal chamber; but a girl younger than three years and one day, who is not rendered ineligible by cohabitation, is not rendered ineligible through the bridal chamber either.[10] This proves it.

Rami b. Ḥama stated: [In regard to the question whether] the bridal chamber[11] constitutes *kinyan*[12] with ineligible women,[13] we arrive at a difference of opinion between R. Meir and R. Eleazar and R. Simeon. [58a] According to R. Meir who holds that the betrothal causes ineligibility, the bridal chamber[14] also causes ineligibility, while according to R. Eleazar and R. Simeon who

(1) I.e., Rab, whose proper name was Abba. The former name (*Rab* = Master) was a title of honour conferred upon him as the Master *par excellence* of his time. According to Rashi, a.l., 'Abba' was a term of respect synonymous with 'prince' and 'master' by which Samuel, his younger contemporary, referred to Rab. (2) V. *supra* p. 385, n. 12. (3) Which constitutes *kinyan* only where cohabitation is possible, but which is not the case with a child under the age mentioned. (4) From which the ruling on which Rab and Samuel are in agreement may be inferred. (5) She is deemed to be his legal wife. (6) During her period of menstruation. (7) If he lies on a number of couches (coverlets, bed-spreads, and the like) resting one upon the other, he imparts levitical defilement to all, though he comes in direct contact with the uppermost one only. (8) A bastard, for instance. (9) V. *supra* p. 385, n. 12. Cf. Kid. 10af, v. Sanh. Sonc. ed. p. 376, n. 2. (10) Cf. *supra* note 3. (11) V. p. 385, n. 11. (12) V. loc. cit., n. 12. (13) V. loc. cit., n. 13. (14) Even in the absence of betrothal.

Sex with three year old girls permitted.

'"*Unto him*", includes one who is adolescent'. But surely R. Simeon stated that '*virgin*' implied a perfect virgin![1]—His reason there is also derived from here, because he makes the following exposition: since [the Scriptural text], '*unto him*', was required to include one who is adolescent, it is to be inferred that '*virgin*' implies a perfect virgin.

It was taught: R. Simeon b. Yoḥai stated: A proselyte who is under the age of three years and one day is permitted to marry a priest,[2] for it is said, *But all the women children that have not known man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves,*[3] and Phinehas[4] surely was with them. And the Rabbis?[5]—[These were kept alive] as bondmen and bondwomen.[6] If so,[7] a proselyte whose age is three years and one day[8] should also be permitted!—[The prohibition is to be explained] in accordance with R. Huna. For R. Huna pointed out a contradiction: It is written, *Kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him,*[9] but if she hath not known, save her alive; from this it may be inferred that children are to be kept alive whether they have known or have not known [a man]; and, on the other hand, it is also written, *But all the women children, that have not known man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves,*[3] but do not spare them if they have known. Consequently[10] it must be said that Scripture speaks of one who is fit[11] for cohabitation.[12]

It was also taught likewise: *And every woman that hath known man;*[9] Scripture speaks of one who is fit[12] for cohabitation. You say, 'Of one who is fit for cohabitation'; perhaps it is not so but of one who had actual intercourse?—As Scripture stated, *But all women children, that have not known man by lying with him,*[13] it must be concluded that Scripture speaks of one who is fit for cohabitation.[12]

(1) *Supra* 59a. One who is adolescent is no more a perfect virgin. (2) She is not regarded as a harlot. (3) Num. XXXI, 18. (4) Who was a priest. (5) How could they, contrary to the opinion of R. Simeon b. Yoḥai, which has Scriptural support, forbid the marriage of the young proselyte? (6) Not for matrimony. (7) That, according to R. Simeon, Num. XXXI, 18 refers to matrimony. (8) So long as she has '*not known man*'. (9) Num. XXXI, 17. (10) To reconcile the contradiction. (11) I.e., one who had attained the age of three years and one day. (12) Not one who had actually experienced it. (13) Implying that any grown-up woman is not to be spared, even if she *hath not known man.*

A rabbi can have sex with a girl of less than three years old.

Whence did they know?[1]—R. Ḥana[2] b. Bizna replied in the name of R. Simeon the Pious: They were made to pass before the front-plate.[3] If the face of anyone turned pale[4] it was known that she was fit for cohabitation; if it did not turn pale[4] it was known that she was unfit for cohabitation.

R. Naḥman said: Dropsy is a manifestation of lewdness.

Similarly, it is said, *And they found among the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead four hundred young virgins, that had not known man by lying with him;*[5] whence did they know it?[6] R. Kahana replied: They made them sit upon the mouth of a wine-cask. [Through anyone who had] had previous intercourse, the odour penetrated; through a virgin, its odour did not penetrate. They should have been made to pass before the front-plate![7]—R. Kahana son of R. Nathan replied: It is written, *for acceptance,*[8] for acceptance but not for punishment. If so, the same should have applied at Midian also![9] R. Ashi replied: It is written, '*unto them*', implying *unto them*[10] for acceptance but not for punishment; unto idolaters,[11] however, even for punishment.[12]

R. Jacob b. Idi stated in the name of R. Joshua b. Levi: The *halachah* is in agreement with R. Simeon b. Yoḥai.[13] Said R. Zera to R. Jacob b. Idi: Did you hear this[13] explicitly or did you learn it by a deduction? What [could be the] deduction?—As R. Joshua b. Levi related: There was a certain town in the Land of Israel the legitimacy of whose inhabitants was disputed, and Rabbi sent R. Romanos who conducted an enquiry and found in it the daughter of a proselyte who was under the age of three years and one day,[14] and Rabbi declared her eligible to live with a priest.[15]

(1) Which of the Midianite women, referred to in the texts quoted, was, or was not fit for cohabitation. (2) Cur. edd., 'Huna'. (3) צִיץ, the gold plate which was worn by the High Priest on his forehead. V. Ex. XXVIII, 36ff. (4) Lit., '(sickly) green'. (5) Judges XXI, 12. (6) Cf. *supra* n. 1 *mutatis mutandis.* (7) As was done in the case of the Midianites (v. *supra*). (8) Ex. XXVIII, 38, referring to the front-plate. (9) Why then was the test there performed before the plate? (10) Israelites, as were the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead. (11) As were the Midianites. (12) By the front-plate. (13) That a proselyte under the age of three years and one day may be married by a priest. (14) And was married to a priest. (15) I.e., permitted her to continue to live with her husband.

Marriage to three year old girl.

Sex with three year old girls permitted.

treated as an old one.[1] What is meant by this?—Rab said: Pederasty with a child below nine years of age is not deemed as pederasty with a child above that. Samuel said: Pederasty with a child below three years is not treated as with a child above that.[2] What is the basis of their dispute?—Rab maintains that only he who is able to engage in sexual intercourse, may, as the passive subject of pederasty throw guilt [upon the active offender]; whilst he who is unable to engage in sexual intercourse cannot be a passive subject of pederasty [in that respect].[3] But Samuel maintains: Scripture writes, [*And thou shalt not lie with mankind*] *as with the lyings of a woman.*[4]

It has been taught in accordance with Rab: Pederasty at the age of nine years and a day; [55*a*] [he] who commits bestiality, whether naturally or unnaturally; or a woman who causes herself to be bestially abused, whether naturally or unnaturally, is liable to punishment.[5]

R. Naḥman, son of R. Ḥisda stated in an exposition: In the case of a woman, there are two modes of intimacy, but in the case of a

(1) The reference is to the passive subject of sodomy. As stated *supra* 54a, guilt is incurred by the active participant even if the former be a minor, i.e., less than thirteen years old. Now, however, it is stated that *within* this age a distinction is drawn. (2) I.e., Rab makes nine years the minimum; but if one committed sodomy with a child of lesser age, no guilt is incurred. Samuel makes three the minimum. (3) At nine years a male attains sexual matureness. (4) Lev. XVIII, 22. Thus the point of comparison is the sexual matureness of woman, which is reached at the age of three. (5) [Rashi reads יְסִיר instead of the יְזַכֵּר in our printed texts. A male, aged nine years and a day who commits etc.] There are thus three distinct clauses in this Baraitha. The first—a male aged nine years and a day—refers to the *passive* subject of pederasty, the punishment being incurred by the adult offender. This must be its meaning: because firstly, the *active* offender is never explicitly designated as a male, it being understood, just as the Bible states, *Thou shalt not lie with mankind*, where only the sex of the passive participant is mentioned; and secondly, if the age reference is to the *active* party, the guilt being incurred by the *passive adult* party, why single out pederasty: in all crimes of incest, the passive adult does not incur guilt unless the other party is at least nine years and a day? Hence the Baraitha supports Rab's contention that nine years (and a day) is the minimum age of the passive partner for the adult to be liable.

The Talmud considers boys sexually mature at nine, girls at three.

Even as R. Hamnuna propounded: What if a Jew committed bestiality in ignorance; must there have been both a stumbling block and degradation [for the animal to be stoned] and in this case there is only degradation, but no sin; or perhaps for degradation alone without there having been a stumbling block [the animal is stoned]?[1]—R. Joseph said: Come and hear! A maiden aged three years and a day may be acquired in marriage by coition, and if her deceased husband's brother cohabits with her, she becomes his. The penalty of adultery may be incurred through her; [if a *niddah*] she defiles him who has connection with her, so that he in turn defiles that upon which he lies, as a garment which has lain upon [a person afflicted with gonorrhoea].[2] If she married a priest, she may eat of *terumah*;[3] if any unfit person[4] has a connection with her, he disqualifies her from the priesthood.[5] If any of the forbidden degrees had intercourse with her, they are executed on her account,[6] but she is exempt.[7] Now, 'any of the forbidden degrees' implies even a beast: in this case, there is degradation but no stumbling-block, yet it is taught that they [including a beast] are slain on her

(1) According to the latter explanation of the Mishnah, this problem is solved, whilst the first remains unanswered; but according to the first explanation, the first problem is solved, but not the second. As we cannot be certain which is correct, both so far are unsolved. (2) A man who had sexual connection with a *niddah*, defiles that upon which he lies, even if he does not actually touch it. But the degree of uncleanliness it thereby acquires is not the same as that of bedding upon which a *niddah* herself, or a person afflicted with gonorrhoea, lies. For in the latter case, the defilement is so great that the bedding in turn renders any person or utensil with which it comes into contact unclean; whilst in the former, it can only defile foodstuffs and liquids. This is the same degree of uncleanliness possessed by a garment which has lain upon, or been borne by a *zab* (i.e., one afflicted with issue). (3) As the law of an Israelite's (adult) daughter who married a priest. But if she was less than three years old, although the *Ḳiddushin* accepted on her behalf by her father is valid, yet since she is sexually immature, the marriage cannot be consummated, and hence she is not thereby enabled to eat of *terumah*. On *terumah*, the priest's portion of an Israelite's produce, v. Glos. (4) E.g., a heathen, *ḥallal*, *nathin*, or bastard. (5) I.e., if a priest's daughter, or if the daughter of a Levite or Israelite married to a priest, she may not eat of *terumah*. (6) If they are of those forbidden on pain of death; v. *supra* 53*a*. (7) As she is a minor.

Sex with a three year old girl permitted, by her "husband," but not by others, including a beast.

account.[1] [No, this is not conclusive, as it can be argued that] since she deliberately offended there is a stumbling-block] [though she is a minor] but the All-Merciful One had mercy upon her; now, He shewed mercy to her, but not to the animal.

Raba said: Come and hear! A male aged nine years and a day who cohabits with his deceased brother's wife [the former having left no issue] acquires her [as wife]. But he cannot divorce her until he attains his majority.[2] He is defiled through coition with a *niddah*,[3] so that he in turn defiles that upon which he lies, as a garment which has lain upon [a person afflicted with gonorrhoea]. He disqualifies [a woman from the priesthood],[4] but cannot enable a woman to eat [of *terumah*].[5] He renders an animal unfit for the altar,[6] and it is stoned on his account,[7] and if he had intercourse with one of the degrees forbidden in the Torah, the latter is executed. Now here there is degradation, but no stumbling-block, yet it is taught: 'It is stoned on his account.' Since it was a *deliberate* offence, there is a stumbling-block, but the All-Merciful One had mercy upon him; now, He showed mercy to him, but not to the animal.

Come and hear! ANOTHER REASON IS THAT THE ANIMAL SHOULD NOT PASS THROUGH THE STREETS WHILST PEOPLE SAY, 'THIS IS THE ANIMAL ON ACCOUNT OF WHICH SO AND SO WAS STONED.' Now surely, since the latter reason embraces both stumbling-block and degradation, the former reason refers to degradation only, that is, when a Jew committed bestiality in igno-

(1) This solves R. Hamnuna's problem. (2) For, being a minor, he has no power to release her from a bond laid upon her, in the first place, by an adult (his brother). (3) This rendering follows the more correct text of the Mishnah, Niddah 45*a*, of which this is a quotation, which has *umiṭṭamma beniddah* (through or by a *niddah*), instead of the reading here: *umiṭṭamma keniddah*, as a *niddah*. (4) V. p. 343, n. 6. (5) If he is a priest, and has sexual connection with an Israelite's daughter with marital intent, this does not authorise her to eat of *terumah*, because he has no legal powers of acquisition in marriage, excepting over his levirate sister-in-law, who is already bound to him. (6) If he committed bestiality therewith, only one witness attesting the offence, the animal is not killed, nor does it become unfit for secular use, but it may no longer be offered as a sacrifice. (7) If his bestiality was attested by two witnesses.

A nine year old boy can have sex with his adult sister-in-law.

The Talmud considers boys sexually mature at nine, girls at three.

the majority! This was reported back to Rabina. He replied: Do we then not follow the majority in capital charges? But we learnt: If one witness testified that the crime was committed on the second day of the month, and one on the third, their testimony is valid; for one knew that the past month had been full, and the other did not.[1] But if you maintain that we do not follow the majority, should we not say that these witnesses testify exactly,[2] and thus contradict each other? Hence it surely must be that we follow the majority who are wont to err with respect to the fulness of the month.

R. Jeremiah of Difti said: We also learnt the following: A maiden aged three years and a day may be acquired in marriage by coition, and if her deceased husband's brother cohabited with her, she becomes his. The penalty of adultery may be incurred through her; [if a *niddah*,] she defiles him who has connection with her, so that he in turn defiles that upon which he lies, as a garment which has lain upon [a person afflicted with gonorrhoea]. If she married a priest, she may eat of *terumah;* if any unfit person cohabits with her, he disqualifies her from the priesthood. If any of the forbidden degrees had intercourse with her, they are executed on her account, but she is exempt.[3] [69*b*] But why so: may she not prove to be barren, her husband not having married her on such a condition?[5] Hence it must be that we take into account only the majority, and the majority of women are not constitutionally barren! No. The penalty incurred on her account is a sacrifice, [but not death]. But it is explicitly stated, 'They are executed on her account?'—That refers to incest by her father. But the statement is, If *any* of the forbidden degrees had intercourse with her?[6]—Hence this

(1) V. *supra* 40*a*. (2) Jewish months are of either twenty-nine or thirty days duration. As the sanctification of the new month depended on the direct testimony of witnesses, each new moon being proclaimed by the Sanhedrin, it well might happen that a witness had not known that the preceeding month had consisted of thirty days, and hence thought that the day of the crime was the third, instead of the second, of the new month. (3) I.e. that since there is a minority that does not err in respect of the length of the month, why not assume that each knows the length of the preceding month? (4) V. *supra* 55*b*. (5) In which case the marriage is null. (6) This includes the violation of the marriage bond.

Sex with three year old girls permitted.

-SEX WITH YOUNG BOYS

Boys between 3 and 0 are not "men" and can be used for sex without sin
*****(PAY ATTENTION TO THE FOOTNOTES)*****

"Our Rabbis taught: In the case of a male child, a young one is not regarded as on a par with an old one; but a young beast is treated as an old one. [23] What is meant by this? — Rab said: Pederasty with a child below nine years of age is not deemed as pederasty with a child above that. Samuel said: Pederasty with a child below three years is not treated as with a child above that.[24] What is the basis of their dispute? — Rab maintains that only he who is able to engage in sexual intercourse, may, as the passive subject of pederasty throw guilt [upon the active offender]; whilst he who is unable to engage in sexual intercourse cannot be a passive subject of pederasty [in that respect].[25] But Samuel maintains: Scripture writes, [And thou shalt not lie with mankind] as with the lyings of a woman.[26]. It has been taught in accordance with Rab: Pederasty at the age of nine years and a day"- *1962 Soncino Babylonian Talmud: Sanhedrin 54b*

Footnote 23: The reference is to the passive subject of sodomy. As stated supra

54a, guilt is incurred by the active participant even if the former be a minor, i.e., less than thirteen years old. Now, however, it is stated that within this age a distinction is drawn.

Footnote 24: I.e., Rab makes nine years the minimum; but if one committed sodomy with a child of lesser age, no guilt is incurred. Samuel makes three the minimum.

Footnote 25: At nine years a male attains sexual matureness.

Footnote 26: Lev. XVI I, 22. Thus the point of comparison is the sexual matureness of woman, which is reached at the age of three.

-SEX WITH INFANT CAPTIVES

Captive slave girls (proselytes) can be married to priests below the age of three they are "fit for cohabitation"

"It was taught: R. Simeon b. Yohai stated: A proselyte who is under the age of three years and one day is permitted to marry a priest, for it is said, *But all the women children that have not known man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves*, and Phinehas surely was with them. And the Rabbis? — [These were kept alive] as bondmen and bondwomen. If so, a proselyte whose age is three years and one day should also be permitted! — [The prohibition is to be explained] in accordance with R. Huna. For R. Huna pointed out a contradiction: It is written, *Kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him*, but if she hath not known, save her alive; from this it may be inferred that children are to be kept alive whether they have known or have not known [a man]; and, on the other hand, it is also written, *But all the women children, that have not known man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves*, but do not spare them if they have known. Consequently it must be said that Scripture speaks of one who is fit for cohabitation." - 1962 Soncino Babylonian Talmud, Yebamoth 60b

-THREE YEAR OLD GIRLS READY FOR MARRIAGE AND"COITION"

Three year old available for marriage through "coition" in Sanhedrin 69a

"R. Jeremiah of Difti said: We also learnt the following: A maiden aged three years and a day may be acquired in marriage by coition, and if her deceased husband's brother cohabited with her, she becomes his." - *1962 Soncino Babylonian Talmud: Tractate Sanhedrin, 69a*

Three year old, marriage through "coition" in Sanhedrin 55b

"A maiden aged three years and a day may be acquired in marriage by coition, and if her deceased husband's brother cohabits with her, she becomes his."- 1962 Soncino Babylonian Talmud: Tractate Sanhedrin 55b

Three year old "betrothed by cohabitation"In Yebamoth 57b

"Raba said, We also learned a similar Baraitha: A girl who is three years of age and one day may be betrothed by cohabitation; if a levir cohabited with her, he has thereby acquired her; [9] one incurs through her the guilt of intercourse with a married woman" - 1962 Soncino Babylonian Talmud: Tractate Yabamouth 57b

FOOTNOTE 9: She is deemed to be his legal wife.

Three year old girls are "betrothed by intercourse" in Niddah 44b

"*MISHNAH*. A GIRL OF THE AGE OF THREE YEARS AND ONE DAY MAY BE BETROTHED BY INTERCOURSE; IF THE YABAM HAD INTERCOURSE WITH HER, HE ACQUIRES HER THEREBY; THE GUILT OF ADULTERY MAY BE INCURRED THROUGH HER, AND SHE CAUSES UNCLEANNESS TO THE MAN WHO HAD INTERCOURSE WITH HER SO THAT HE IN TURN CONVEYS UNCLEANNESS TO THAT UPON WHICH HE LIES, AS TO A GARMENT WHICH HAS LAIN UPON [A *ZAB*]. IF SHE WAS MARRIED TO A PRIEST, SHE MAY EAT *TERUMAH*. IF ANY OF THE INELIGIBLE PERSONS COHABITED WITH HER HE DISQUALIFIES HER FROM THE PRIESTHOOD. IF ANY OF THE FORBIDDEN DEGREES ENUMERATED IN THE TORAH COHABITED WITH HER HE IS TO BE EXECUTED ON HER ACCOUNT, BUT SHE IS EXEMPT [FROM THE PENALTY]. IF ONE WAS YOUNGER THAN THIS AGE INTERCOURSE WITH HER IS LIKE PUTTING A FINGER IN THE EYE. " - *1962 Soncino Babylonian Talmud: Tractate Niddah, 44b*

is here too.[54b] This teaches the punishment: whence do we derive the formal prohibition?—From the verse, *Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is an abomination.*[7] From this we learn the formal prohibition for him who lies [with a male]: whence do we know a formal prohibition for the person who permits himself thus to be abused?—Scripture saith: *There shall be no sodomite of the sons of Israel:*[8] and it is further said, *And there were also sodomites in the land: and they did according to the abominations of the nations which*
a *the Lord had cast out before the children of Israel:*[1] this is R. Ishmael's view. R. Akiba said: This is unnecessary; the Writ saith, *thou shalt not lie with mankind as with womankind:* read, '*thou shalt not be lain with.*'[2] Whence do we learn a formal prohibition against bestiality?—Our Rabbis taught: [*and if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast*].[3] *A man* excludes a minor; [that] *lieth with a beast*—whether it be young or old; *he shall surely be put to death*—by stoning. You say, by stoning; but perhaps one of the other deaths decreed in the Torah is meant?—It is here said, [*and*] *ye shall kill* [*the beast*]; and it is stated elsewhere, *But thou shalt surely kill him.* [...*And thou shalt stone him with stones*];[4] just as there, stoning is meant, so here too.

We have learnt from this the punishment for him who commits bestiality; whence do we derive punishment for him who allows himself to be thus abused?—The Writ saith: *Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death.*[5] Since this is redundant in respect of the person committing bestiality,[6] you must regard it as applying to the person permitting himself to be thus abused.[7] From the Writ we know that there is punishment both for him who commits bestiality and for him who permits himself to be thus abused; whence do we know the formal prohibition?—Scripture saith, *neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith.*[8] From this verse we learn the formal prohibition for him who commits bestiality; whence do we derive the formal prohibition for him who allows himself to be thus abused?—Scripture saith: *There shall be no sodomite of the sons of Israel;* and it is elsewhere said, *And there were*
b *also sodomites in the land,* etc.[1] This is R. Ishmael's view. R. Akiba said: This is unnecessary. The Writ saith, *Thou shalt not lie* [*with any beast*], which means, thou shalt not permit thy lying [with any beast, whether actively or passively].

Now, he who [actively] commits pederasty, and also [passively] permits himself to be thus abused—R. Abbahu said: On R. Ishmael's view, he is liable to two penalties, one [for the injunction] derived from *thou shalt not lie with mankind,* and the other for [violating the prohibition,] *There shall not be a sodomite of the sons of Israel.* But on R. Akiba's view, he incurs only one penalty, since *thou shalt not lie* and *thou shalt not be lain with* is but one statement.[2]

He who commits bestiality, and also causes himself to be thus abused—R. Abbahu said: On R. Ishmael's view, he incurs two penalties, one for the injunction, *thou shalt not lie with any beast,* and one for the prohibition, *there shall be no sodomite of the sons of Israel.* But on R. Akiba's view, he incurs but one penalty, since *thy lying* [actively] and *thy lying* [passively] is but one injunction. Abaye said: Even on R. Ishmael's view he incurs one penalty only, for *there shall be no sodomite* applies to sodomy with mankind.[3] If so, whence does R. Ishmael derive a formal prohibition against permitting oneself to be bestially abused?—From the verse, *Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death.*[4] Now, this being redundant in respect of him who [actively] lies with a beast,[5] apply it to him who [passively] permits himself to be abused thus; and the Divine Law designates the passive offender as the active offender:[6] this teaches that the punishment for, and the formal prohibition against, active bestiality[7] apply to passive submission too.[8]

He who submits both to pederasty and to bestiality—R. Abbahu said: On R. Akiba's view, he incurs two penalties; one for *thou shalt not lie* [*with mankind*], and the other for *thou shalt not lie* [*with any beast*]. But on R. Ishmael's view, he incurs only one punishment, both offences being derived from the single verse, *There shall*
c *be no sodomite.*[1] Abaye said: Even on R. Ishmael's view, he incurs two penalties, because it is written, *Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death.*[2] This being redundant in respect of active bestiality, it must be applied to passive submission, and the Divine Law thus designated passive submission as an active offence: just as for the active offence there is punishment and prohibition, so for the passive offence too.[3] But he who commits pederasty and causes himself to be abused thus; and also commits bestiality and causes himself to be abused too—both R. Abbahu and Abaye maintain that on R. Ishmael's view he is trebly guilty, and on R. Akiba's view he is doubly guilty.[4]

Our Rabbis taught: In the case of a male child, a young one is not regarded as on a par with an old one; but a young beast is
d treated as an old one.[1] What is meant by this?—Rab said: Pederasty with a child below nine years of age is not deemed as pederasty with a child above that. Samuel said: Pederasty with a child below three years is not treated as with a child above that.[2] What is the basis of their dispute?—Rab maintains that only he who is able to engage in sexual intercourse, may, as the passive subject of pederasty throw guilt [upon the active offender]; whilst he who is unable to engage in sexual intercourse cannot be a passive subject of pederasty [in that respect].[3] But Samuel maintains: Scripture writes, [*And thou shalt not lie with mankind*] *as with the lyings of a woman.*[4]

It has been taught in accordance with Rab: Pederasty at the age

(7) Ibid. XVIII, 22. (8) Deut. XXIII, 18.

a (1) I Kings XIV, 24. Just as abomination applies to sodomy in the latter verse, so it applies to it in the former too: thus it is as though the former verse read, There shall be no Sodomite of the sons of Israel: it is an abomination. And just as the abomination *implicit* here applies to both parties, so the abomination *explicitly* stated in Lev. XIII, 22 refers to both. (2) I.e., *the niph'al,* the letters being the same, תִּשָּׁכֵב and תִּשָּׁכֵב. (3) Ibid. XX, 15. (4) Deut. XIII, 10, referring to a *mesith,* one who incites to idolatry. (5) Ex. XXII, 18. (6) As it is taught elsewhere, viz., in Lev. XX, 15. (7) One of the methods of Talmudic hermeneutics is to apply a Biblical statement, superfluous in respect of its own law, to some other subject. (8) Lev. XVIII, 23.

b (1) Ibid. v. *supra,* n. a1: the same reasoning applying to bestiality as to pederasty. (2) I.e., though differently vocalized in order to deduce two injunctions, it is nevertheless one statement only, so that a person transgressing these two injunctions violates one Biblical prohibition only. (3) Not to bestiality at all, in spite of the fact that this was cited above in this connection. (4) Ex. XXII, 18. (5) Since it is stated in Lev. XVIII. (6) I.e., though as shewn, this verse applies to a passive offender, yet its grammatical construction speaks of active bestiality. (7) The reference having been given above. (8) So that all is deduced from one verse, involving only one penalty.

c (1) Since R. Akiba maintains that the prohibition of passive sodomy is included in active sodomy, it follows that passive pederasty and bestiality are two distinct offences, for these are two distinct injunctions. But as R. Ishmael maintains that the injunction against active sodomy does not include passive submission, and that the latter, whether in pederasty or bestiality, is derived from the single injunction, *There shall be no sodomite,* the double offence incurs one penalty only. (2) Ex. XXII, 18. (3) Thus, this applies to passive bestiality, whilst *there shall be no sodomite* applies to passive pederasty. Hence, there being two separate injunctions for the two offences, a double punishment is incurred. (4) Thus: R. Abbahu maintains that on R. Ishmael's view: (i) active pederasty is forbidden by *Thou shalt not lie with mankind;* (ii) active bestiality by *Thou shalt not lie with any beast;* (iii) passive pederasty and bestiality by *There shall be no sodomite.* Whilst Abaye maintains that on R. Ishmael's view, (i) active pederasty is derived from *Thou shalt not lie with mankind;* (ii) submission thereto from *There shall be no sodomite;* and (iii) active and passive bestiality from *Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith.* (Lev. XVIII, 23) Hence, according to R. Abbahu and Abaye there are three injunctions for the four offences. Further, R. Abbahu and Abaye both teach R. Akiba's view to be that (i) active and passive bestiality are derived from *Thou shalt not lie with mankind as with womankind;* and (ii) active and passive bestiality from *Neither shalt thou lie with any beast.* Hence there are two injunctions for the four offences.

d (1) The reference is to the passive subject of sodomy. As stated *supra* 54a, guilt is incurred by the active participant even if the former be a minor, i.e., less than thirteen years old. Now, however, it is stated that *within* this age a distinc-

Now surely, [55b] since the latter reason embraces both the reason of a stumbling block and of human degradation,[5] the former reason is that of stumbling block alone, e.g., when a heathen commits bestiality![6]—No. The second reason is that of stumbling block and of degradation, but the first teaches that even if there is degradation without a stumbling block, the animal is stoned, e.g., if a Jew committed bestiality in ignorance [of the fact that it is forbidden].[7] Even as R. Hamnuna propounded: What if a Jew committed bestiality in ignorance; must there have been both a stumbling block and degradation [for the animal to be stoned] and in this case there is only degradation, but no sin; or perhaps for degradation alone without there having been a stumbling block [the animal is
a stoned]?[1]—R. Joseph said: Come and hear! A maiden aged three years and a day may be acquired in marriage by coition, and if her deceased husband's brother cohabits with her, she becomes his. The penalty of adultery may be incurred through her; [if a *niddah*] she defiles him who has connection with her, so that he in turn defiles that upon which he lies, as a garment which has lain upon [a person afflicted with gonorrhoea].[2] If she married a priest, she may eat of *terumah*;[3] if any unfit person[4] has a connection with her, he disqualifies her from the priesthood.[5] If any of the forbidden degrees had intercourse with her, they are executed on her account,[6] but she is exempt.[7] Now, 'any of the forbidden degrees' implies even a beast: in this case, there is degradation but no stumbling-block, yet it is taught that they [including a beast] are slain on her
b account.[1] [No, this is not conclusive, as it can be argued that] since she deliberately offended there is a stumbling-block] [though she is a minor] but the All-Merciful One had mercy upon her; now, He shewed mercy to her, but not to the animal.

Raba said: Come and hear! A male aged nine years and a day who cohabits with his deceased brother's wife [the former having left no issue] acquires her [as wife]. But he cannot divorce her until he attains his majority.[2] He is defiled through coition with a *niddah*,[3] so that he in turn defiles that upon which he lies, as a garment which has lain upon [a person afflicted with gonorrhoea]. He disqualifies [a woman from the priesthood],[4] but cannot enable a woman to eat [of *terumah*].[5] He renders an animal unfit for the altar,[6] and it is stoned on his account,[7] and if he had intercourse with one of the degrees forbidden in the Torah, the latter is executed. Now here there is degradation, but no stumbling-block, yet it is taught: 'It is stoned on his account.' Since it was a *deliberate* offence, there is a stumbling-block, but the All-Merciful One had mercy upon him; now, He showed mercy to him, but not to the animal.

Come and hear! ANOTHER REASON IS THAT THE ANIMAL SHOULD NOT PASS THROUGH THE STREETS WHILST PEOPLE SAY, 'THIS IS THE ANIMAL ON ACCOUNT OF WHICH SO AND SO WAS STONED.' Now surely, since the latter reason embraces both stumbling-block and degradation, the former reason refers to degradation only, that is, when a Jew committed bestiality in igno-
c rance.[1] No! The second reason is one of stumbling-block and degradation; but the first teaches that even if there is a stumbling-block without degradation, the animal is stoned, e.g., if a heathen committed bestiality, even as it was asked of R. Shesheth.[2]

MISHNAH. THE BLASPHEMER IS PUNISHED ONLY IF HE UT-

(5) When people remark that so and so was stoned through this animal, its own part in enticing to sin and the degradation of the offender are brought to mind. (6) The reasoning is as follows: Since the second reason refers to both sin and disgrace, the first is superfluous; hence it must have been given in order to shew that even where sin alone is incurred, without degradation, the animal is stoned. (7) According to this, the 'stumbling block' refers to the degradation involved, and not to the sin. When bestiality is committed in ignorance, one has not sinned, yet he has greatly degraded himself. The superiority of this explanation lies in the fact that both reasons now refer to a Jew, instead of one referring to a Jew and one to a heathen, which is not very plausible.

a (1) According to the latter explanation of the Mishnah, this problem is solved, whilst the first remains unanswered; but according to the first explanation, the first problem is solved, but not the second. As we cannot be certain which is correct, both so far are unsolved. (2) A man who had sexual connection with a *niddah*, defiles that upon which he lies, even if he does not actually touch it. But the degree of uncleanliness it thereby acquires is not the same as that of bedding upon which a *niddah* herself, or a person afflicted with gonorrhoea, lies. For in the latter case, the defilement is so great that the bedding in turn renders any person or utensil with which it comes into contact unclean; whilst in the former, it can only defile foodstuffs and liquids. This is the same degree of uncleanliness possessed by a garment which has lain upon, or been borne by a *zab* (i.e., one afflicted with issue). (3) As the law of an Israelite's (adult) daughter who married a priest. But if she was less than three years old, although the *Kiddushin* accepted on her behalf by her father is valid, yet since she is sexually immature, the marriage cannot be consummated, and hence she is not thereby enabled to eat of *terumah*. On *terumah*, the priest's portion of an Israelite's produce, v. Glos. (4) E.g., a heathen, *hallal*, *nathin*, or bastard. (5) I.e., if a priest's daughter, or if the daughter of a Levite or Israelite married to a priest, she may not eat of *terumah*. (6) If they are of those forbidden on pain of death; v. *supra* 53*a*. (7) As she is a minor.

b (1) This solves R. Hamnuna's problem. (2) For, being a minor, he has no power to release her from a bond laid upon her, in the first place, by an adult (his brother). (3) This rendering follows the more correct text of the Mishnah, Niddah 45*a*, of which this is a quotation, which has *umittamma beniddah* (through or by a *niddah*), instead of the reading here: *umittamma keniddah*, as a *niddah*. (4) V. *supra* 51*a*, n. c6. (5) If he is a priest, and has sexual connection with an Israelite's daughter with marital intent, this does not authorise her to eat of *terumah*, because he has no legal powers of acquisition in marriage, excepting over his levirate sister-in-law, who is already bound to him. (6) If he committed bestiality therewith, only one witness attesting the offence, the animal is not killed, nor does it become unfit for secular use, but it may no longer be offered as a sacrifice. (7) If his bestiality was attested by two witnesses.

c (1) Which solves the problem propounded by R. Hamnunah. (2) V. *supra* 55*a*.

The Gemara continues to analyze the disputes between R' Yishmael and R' Akiva:

הַנִּרְבָּע לְזָכָר וְהַנִּרְבָּע לִבְהֵמָה – If **one is** both **sodomized by a male and sodomized by an animal** in one period of unawareness, for how many chataos is he liable? אָמַר רַבִּי אַבָּהוּ – **R' Abahu said:** לְדִבְרֵי רַבִּי עֲקִיבָא חַיָּיב שְׁתַּיִם – **According to the view of R' Akiva he is liable for two** *chataos,* חָדָא מִ,,לֹא תִשְׁכַּב״ – **one for** the commandment ***you shall not copulate*** with a male, וַחֲדָא מִ,,לֹא־תִתֵּן שְׁכָבְתְּךָ״ – **and one for** the commandment ***you shall not copulate*** *with any animal.* לְדִבְרֵי רַבִּי יִשְׁמָעֵאל – But **according to the view of R' Yishmael** אֵינוֹ חַיָּיב אֶלָּא אַחַת – **he is liable for only one** *chatas,* because אִידֵי וְאִידֵי ,,לֹא יִהְיֶה קָדֵשׁ״ הוּא – both **this** prohibition **and that** prohibition are derived from the same verse, ***nor shall there be a kadeish.*** אֲבָיֵי אָמַר – But **Abaye said:** אֲפִילּוּ לְדִבְרֵי רַבִּי יִשְׁמָעֵאל נָמֵי חַיָּיב שְׁתַּיִם – **Even in the view of R' Yishmael he is liable for two** *chataos.*[30] דִּכְתִיב ,,כָּל־שֹׁכֵב עִם־בְּהֵמָה מוֹת יוּמָת״ – **For it is written:** ***Anyone that copulates with an animal shall surely be put to death.*** אִם אֵינוֹ עִנְיָן לַשּׁוֹכֵב – Now **if [the verse] is not applicable to the one who commits a copulative act** with an animal, because that act was discussed elsewhere, תְּנֵיהוּ עִנְיָן לַנִּשְׁכָּב – **apply it to the one who submits to** such **a copulative act.** וְאַפְקְיֵהּ רַחֲמָנָא לַנִּשְׁכָּב בִּלְשׁוֹן שׁוֹכֵב – **Yet the Merciful One expressed** the deed of **the one who submits to** this **copulative act in terms of one who commits** such **a copulative act.** This teaches that they are similar to each other, as follows: מַה שּׁוֹכֵב עָנַשׁ וְהִזְהִיר – **Just as** regarding the **one who commits** such **a copulative act [God]** both **punished and warned** him, אַף נִשְׁכָּב עָנַשׁ וְהִזְהִיר – **so also** regarding the **one who submits to** such **a copulative act, [God]** both **punished and warned** him.

The Gemara concludes its analysis:

אֲבָל הַבָּא עַל הַזָּכוּר וְהֵבִיא בְּהֵמָה וְהֵבִיא בְּהֵמָה עָלָיו – **But if one cohabits with a male and brings a male upon himself,** and he also **cohabits with an animal and brings an animal upon himself,** all in one period of unawareness, בֵּין לְרַבִּי אַבָּהוּ בֵּין לְאַבָּיֵי – **both in the view of R' Abahu and in the view of Abaye,** לְרַבִּי יִשְׁמָעֵאל חַיָּיב שָׁלֹשׁ – **according to R' Yishmael he is liable for three** *chataos,*[31] לְרַבִּי עֲקִיבָא חַיָּיב שְׁתַּיִם – and **according to R' Akiva he is liable for two** *chataos.*[32]

The Gemara continues its discussion of the prohibitions against committing sodomy with man or beast:

תָּנוּ רַבָּנָן – **The Rabbis taught in a Baraisa:** זָכוּר לֹא עָשׂוּ בּוֹ קָטָן בִּגְדוֹל – Regarding **A SODOMIZED MALE,**[33] **[THE TORAH] DID NOT MAKE** the law in the case of **A** very **YOUNG** male **LIKE** the law in the case of **AN OLDER ONE.**[34] בְּהֵמָה עָשׂוּ בָּהּ קְטַנָּה כִּגְדוֹלָה – Regarding **AN ANIMAL** that was sodomized, however, **[THE TORAH] DID MAKE** the law in the case of **A** very **YOUNG** animal **LIKE** the law in the case of **AN OLDER ONE.**[35]

The Gemara analyzes the Baraisa:

מַאי לֹא עָשׂוּ בּוֹ קָטָן בִּגְדוֹל – **What** does the Baraisa mean when it says that regarding a sodomized boy, **[THE TORAH] DID NOT MAKE** the law in the case of **A** very **YOUNG** male **LIKE** the law in the case of **AN OLDER ONE?**[36]

The Gemara explains:

אָמַר רַב – **Rav said:** לֹא עָשׂוּ בִּיאַת פָּחוֹת מִבֶּן תֵּשַׁע שָׁנִים כְּבֶן תֵּשַׁע שָׁנִים – The Baraisa means: **"[The Torah] did not make** the law for **sodomizing a male less than nine years old like** the law for sodomizing **a male who is nine years old."**[37] וּשְׁמוּאֵל אָמַר – **But Shmuel says** that the Baraisa means: לֹא עָשׂוּ בִּיאַת פָּחוֹת

NOTES

repetition of the same prohibition and] calls for only one *chatas* (*Rashi*).

The chart below summarizes the opinions.

THE SODOMIZER	
HOMOSEXUAL ACT	ACT OF BESTIALITY
וְאֶת־זָכָר לֹא תִשְׁכַּב *You shall not copulate with a male*	וּבְכָל־בְּהֵמָה לֹא־תִתֵּן שְׁכָבָתְךָ *You shall not copulate with any animal*

THE SODOMIZED			
	HOMOSEXUAL ACT	ACT OF BESTIALITY	
R' YISHMAEL	וְלֹא־יִהְיֶה קָדֵשׁ *Nor shall there be a kadeish*	R' ABAHU	וְלֹא־יִהְיֶה קָדֵשׁ *Nor shall there be a kadeish*
		ABAYE	וּבְכָל־בְּהֵמָה לֹא תִתֵּן שְׁכָבָתְךָ *You shall not copulate with any animal*
R' AKIVA	וְאֶת־זָכָר לֹא תִשְׁכַּב *You shall not copulate with a male*	וּבְכָל־בְּהֵמָה לֹא־תִתֵּן שְׁכָבָתְךָ *You shall not copulate with any animal*	

30. As explained earlier, Abaye maintains that *nor shall there be a kadeish* applies only to illicit relations between people. Instead, the prohibition for submitting to sodomy with an animal is derived from another verse, *you shall not copulate with any animal,* as Abaye explained earlier and as he reiterates presently (*Rashi*).

31. According to R' Abahu, when he cohabits with a male he violates the commandment *you shall not copulate with a male,* and when he brings a male upon himself he violates the commandment *nor shall there be a kadeish*. In addition, when he cohabits with an animal he violates *you shall not copulate with any animal.* But no additional prohibition is violated when, in the same period of unawareness, he brings an animal upon himself, because he thereby violates *nor shall there be a kadeish,* which is the same prohibition as for bringing a male upon oneself (see chart in note 29). Hence, for these four transgressions, he is obligated to bring only three *chataos*.

According to Abaye, when he cohabits with a male and brings a male upon himself he violates *you shall not copulate with a male* and *nor shall there be a kadeish,* the same two prohibitions as according to R' Abahu. When he cohabits with an animal, he violates *you shall not copulate with any animal.* This is also the same as the view of R' Abahu. Now, in regard to bringing an animal upon oneself, Abaye maintains that the prohibition is not *nor shall there be a kadeish*. Rather, it is derived from the verse regarding the prohibition against cohabiting with an animal, *you shall not copulate with any animal* – see note 29. Regardless of this difference, however, it emerges that according to Abaye as well only three prohibitions have been violated (*Rashi*).

32. According to R' Akiva, to cohabit with a male and to bring a male upon oneself is to repeat the same violation, *you shall not copulate with a male.* Additionally, to cohabit with an animal and to bring an animal upon oneself is also to repeat the same violation, *you shall not copulate with any animal.* In total, therefore, he has incurred liability for only two *chataos*. In this regard there is no dispute between R' Abahu and Abaye.

33. [See *Rashi* above, ד״ה חייב שתים and below, ד״ה תניא נמי הכי, who writes that the term זכור in these contexts is used specifically in reference to the sodomized male.]

34. Although a Baraisa above (54a) states that one is liable for sodomy whether the sodomized male is an adult or a minor, that means only that the sodomized male need not be a legal adult (who is legally culpable for his participation) in order for the sodomist to be liable on his account. But, as taught by the present Baraisa, the sodomized minor must be of a minimum age (discussed in the Gemara below) in order for the sodomist to be liable. But if the victim is younger, then the sodomist is not liable (*Rashi*).

35. One is liable for sodomizing an animal even if the animal is a newborn (*Rashi, Meiri*).

36. As explained (note 34), this Baraisa uses the terms קָטָן and גָּדוֹל not in the sense of "minor" and "adult" respectively, but rather in the sense of "younger minor" and "older minor." The Gemara now inquires as to what age the Baraisa meant as the cut-off between a younger minor and an older one (*Rashi*).

37. In other words, Rav holds that the sodomized male must be at least nine years old in order for the sodomist to be liable. The Gemara will explain Rav's reasoning.

מִבֵּן שָׁלֹשׁ שָׁנִים כְּבֵן שָׁלֹשׁ שָׁנִים – "[The Torah] **did not make** the law for **sodomizing a male less than three years old like** the law for sodomizing **a male who is three years old."**[38]

The Gemara continues:

בְּמַאי קָמִיפַּלְגִי – **What is** at the root of **their dispute?** רַב סָבַר כָּל דְּאִיתֵיהּ בַּשּׁוֹכֵב אִיתֵיהּ בַּנִּשְׁכָּב – **Rav holds** that **whoever is in** the category of **those able to commit the copulative act is in** the category of **those able to be** legally considered **subjected to the copulative act.** וְכָל דְּלֵיתֵיהּ בַּשּׁוֹכֵב לֵיתֵיהּ בַּנִּשְׁכָּב – **And whoever is not in** the category of **those able to commit the copulative act is not in** the category of **those able to be** legally considered **subjected to the copulative act.**[39] וּשְׁמוּאֵל סָבַר ,,מִשְׁכְּבֵי אִשָּׁה״ כְּתִיב – **And Shmuel holds** that we derive the minimum age from that which **is written** in the Torah: ***the copulations of a woman.***[40]

The Gemara cites a Baraisa in support of Rav:

תַּנְיָא כְּוָותֵיהּ דְּרַב – **It was taught in a Baraisa** that which is **in accordance with** the opinion of **Rav:** זָכָר בֶּן תֵּשַׁע שָׁנִים וְיוֹם אֶחָד – **THE SODOMIZED MALE**[41] must be at least **NINE YEARS AND ONE DAY OLD.**[42]

NOTES

38. According to Shmuel, one is liable for sodomizing a boy as young as three. The Gemara will explain Shmuel's reasoning.

39. Rav follows R' Akiva, who derives the prohibition for a male to submit to sodomy from the very word that prohibits the sodomist to commit the act – לֹא תִשְׁכַּב, when vowelized לֹא תִּשְׁכֵּב (see above, note 6). Accordingly, there is a Scriptural comparison of the sodomist to the one sodomized. Just as the sodomist must be at least nine years old for his copulative act to have legal significance (see end of note), so too must the one sodomized be at least nine years old for the act of sodomy to have legal significance (*Rashi*).

[The male copulative act has legal significance only if committed by a male who is at least nine years old. Thus, for example, an adult male is liable for submitting to a sodomist only if the sodomist is at least nine years old (*Rashi*).]

40. The Torah (*Leviticus* 18:22) forbids the homosexual act by stating that a man shall not perform with another man *the copulations of a woman.* Therefore, just as the copulative act when performed with a female has legal significance if the female is as young as three (see end of note), so too does sodomization of a male have legal significance if the sodomized male is as young as three (*Rashi*).

[As taught in *Niddah* 44b, intercourse with a girl less than three has no legal significance. Thus, for example, if a father commits incest with his daughter who is less than three, he is not liable to the death penalty.]

41. *Rashi* had the reading זָכוּר in the Baraisa, rather than זָכָר. And (as explained above) the term זָכוּר in this context is used specifically in reference to the sodomized male (see *Rashash*).

42. This part of the Baraisa clearly supports the ruling of Rav in this matter.

[According to *Rashi's* reading, this section of the Baraisa is self-contained. *Rabbeinu Chananel,* however, seemed to have a slightly different reading: הַבָּא עַל הַזָּכוּר בֶּן תֵּשַׁע שָׁנִים וְיוֹם אֶחָד, *[If] one cohabits with a male who is nine years and one day old.* According to this reading, the word חַיָּיב, *is liable,* at the very end of the Baraisa (55a) is meant to conclude this first section of the Baraisa as well.]

is one.' But the child retorted, [64a] 'Be silent, for one must not
a make mention of the name of the Lord.'[1] [He said this] because his father and mother had not taught him [to serve the Lord], and straightway he brought forth an idol from his bosom, embracing and kissing it, until his stomach burst; his idol fell to the earth, and he upon it, thus fulfilling the verse, *And I shall cast your carcases upon the carcases of your idols.*[2]—That too was after they became addicted thereto.

Come and hear: *And they cried with a loud voice unto the Lord their God.*[3] Now what did they say?—Rab Judah, or as others maintain R. Jonathan said: [They cried this:] 'Woe, woe, it is that [sc. idolatry] which destroyed the Sanctuary, burnt the Temple, slew the righteous, and exiled Israel from their land; and still it sports amongst us! Hast Thou not set it before us that we might be rewarded [for withstanding its allurements]? But we desire neither temptation nor reward!'[4]—That too was after they were seduced by it. [Continuing Rab Judah's statement:] They fasted for three days, entreating for mercy; thereafter their sentence fell from Heaven, the word *emeth* [truth] written upon it. (R. Ḥanina said: This proves that the seal of the Holy One, blessed be He, is *emeth*.) The shape of a fiery lion's whelp issued from the Holy of Holies, and the Prophet said to Israel, *That is the Tempter of Idolatry.* Whilst they held it fast, a hair [of its body] fell out, and his roar of pain was heard for 400 parasangs.[5] [In perplexity] they cried: 'What shall we do? Maybe Heaven will pity him!' The prophet answered: Cast him into a lead cauldron, and cover it with lead to absorb his voice, as it is written, *And he said, This is wickedness; and he cast it into the midst of the ephah: and he cast the weight of lead upon the mouth*
b *thereof.*[1] Then they said, 'Since the time is propitious, let us pray that the Tempter of Sin [may likewise be delivered into our hands].' So they prayed, and it was delivered into their hands. They imprisoned it for three days; after that they sought a new laid egg for an invalid in the whole of Palestine and could not find one.[2] Then they said, 'What shall we do? Shall we pray that his power be but partially destroyed?[3] Heaven will not grant it.' So they blinded it with rouge. This was so far effective that one does not lust for his forbidden relations.

Rab Judah said in Rab's name: A gentile woman once fell sick. She vowed, 'If I recover, I will go and serve every idol in the world.' She recovered, and proceeded to serve all idols. On reaching Peor, she asked its priests, 'How is this worshipped'? They replied, 'People eat beets, drink strong drink, and then uncover themselves before it.' She replied, 'I would rather fall sick again than serve an idol in such a manner.' But ye, O House of Israel,[4] were not so, [as it is written, *Slay ye every one his men*) *that were joined unto Baal Peor:*[5] ye were attached to it like an air-tight lid.[6] Whereas, *Whilst ye that did cleave unto the Lord your God,*[7] implies merely like two dates sticking to each other.[8] In a Baraitha it has been taught: *that were joined unto Baal Peor:* [loosely] like a bracelet on the hands of a woman;[9] whereas *Whilst ye that did cleave unto the Lord your God* indicates that they were firmly attached.[10]

Our Rabbis taught: Sabta, a townsman of Avlas,[11] once hired an ass to a gentile woman. When she came to Peor, she said to him, 'Wait till I enter and come out again.' On her issuing, he said to her, 'Now do you wait for me too until I go in and come out again.' 'But,' said she, 'are you not a Jew?' He replied, 'What does it concern thee?' He then entered, uncovered himself before it, and wiped himself on the idol's nose, whilst the acolytes praised him, saying, 'No man has ever served this idol thus.'

He that uncovers himself before Baal Peor thereby serves it, even if his intention was to degrade it. He who casts a stone at Merculis thereby serves it, even if his intention was to bruise it.
c R. Manasseh was going to Be Toratha.[1] On the way he was told, 'An idol stands here.' He took up a stone and threw it at the idol's statue. Thereupon they said to him: 'It is Merculis'. He said to them, 'But we have learned, HE WHO CASTS A STONE FOR MERCULIS[2] THEREBY SERVES IT.' So he went and inquired at the Beth Hamidrash [whether he had done wrong, since his action was a gesture of contempt]. They informed him, We have learned, HE WHO CASTS A STONE AT MERCULIS [3] [thereby serves it]—that is to say even if it is merely to bruise it. He said to them, 'Then I will go and remove it.' But they replied, 'Whether one casts a stone or removes it, he incurs guilt, because every stone thus removed leaves room for another.'

MISHNAH. HE WHO GIVES OF HIS SEED TO MOLECH INCURS NO PUNISHMENT UNLESS HE DELIVERS IT TO MOLECH AND CAUSES IT TO PASS THROUGH THE FIRE. IF HE GAVE IT TO MOLECH BUT DID NOT CAUSE IT TO PASS THROUGH THE FIRE, OR THE REVERSE, HE INCURS NO PENALTY, UNLESS HE DOES BOTH.

GEMARA. The Mishnah[4] teaches idolatry and giving to Molech.[5] R. Abin said: Our Mishnah is in accordance with the view that Molech worship is not idolatry. For it has been taught, [If one causes his seed to pass through the fire,] whether to Molech or to any other idol, he is liable [to death]. R. Eleazar son of R. Simeon said: If to Molech, he is liable; if to another idol, he is not.

Abaye said: R. Eleazar son of R. Simeon and R. Ḥanina b. Antigonus said the one and same thing. R. Eleazar son of R. Simeon, that which has just been stated. R. Ḥanina b. Antigonus—as it has been taught: R. Ḥanina b. Antigonus said: Why did the Torah employ the word Molech? To teach that the same law applies to whatever they proclaimed as their king, even a pebble or a
d splinter.[1] Raba[2] said: The difference between them is in respect of a temporary Molech.[3]

a (1) Amos VI, 10. (2) Now this too shows that the child had really been taught to believe in it. (3) Nehem. IX, 4. This was on the fast-day held by the newly established community in Palestine. (4) This also proves that it had a strong hold upon them. (5) A parasang is 8000 cubits.

b (1) Zech. V. 8. (2) Through the imprisonment of the Tempter sexual lust was dormant throughout creation. (3) Lit., 'half and half'. That it may arouse only legitimate sexual desire. (4) This is Rab's comment. (5) Num. XXV, 5. (6) This connects the Heb. הַנִּצְמָדִים *haniẓmadim*, who cleaved, with *ẓamid*, צמיד, an exactly fitting lid. (7) Deut. IV, 4. (8) הַדְּבֵקִים, רבק, *dabaḳ*, used in this verse, does not imply so strong an attachment as *ẓamad*; thus they clung more fervently to Peor than to the Lord. (9) Deriving *haniẓmadim* from *ẓamid*, a bracelet. (10) This reverses Rab's interpretation. (11) In Cilicia, mentioned as one of the northern border places of the Land of Israel; Targum Jerus. Num. XXIV, 8; Targum Jonathan b. Uzziel a. l. (Jast.).

c (1) A town in Babylonia, on the road to Pumbaditha, 'A.Z. 26a. It may perhaps be identified with Bithra, on the south of the royal canal, on the Seleucian road (A. Neubauer, *Géographie du Talmud*, p. 363). (2) לְמַרְקוֹלִיס i.e., as act of worship. (3) [He was told that the reading in the Mishnah is בְּמַרְקוֹלִית AT MERCULIS, implying even as a gesture of contempt.] (4) On 53a. (5) As two separate offences, proving that giving one's seed to Molech is not idolatry. The difference is, that if one sacrificed to Molech, or caused his son to pass through the fire to some other deity, he is not punished.

d (1) Molech is connected with the idea of kingship. This shews that he too regards any fetish as a Molech. (2) In his view they did *not* say the one and the same thing. (3) I.e., anything which was only temporarily worshipped as Molech, such as a pebble, which would obviously not be a permanent idol. According to R. Ḥanina b. Antigonus, he is executed even then. But R. Eleazar son of R. Simeon holds that the law applies only to a permanent idol worshipped as Molech.

Women are acquired.jpg

INTRODUCTION TO ḲIDDUSHIN

Ḳiddushin is the seventh and last Tractate in the Mishnaic order of Seder Nashim (Women). Treating as it does of the laws of betrothal, as preliminary to marriage, we would naturally expect it to precede Gittin (Divorce), instead of following it. Indeed, it would not be unreasonable to think that Ḳiddushin would be the first Tractate of the Order. Maimonides (*Introduction to Zera'im*) maintains that the order of these tractates is based on the verse, *and she departeth out of his house, and goeth and becometh another man's wife* (Deut. XXIV, 2), where *'she departeth'*, i.e., divorce, precedes *'and becometh another man's wife'*, i.e., marriage. Another theory is that the compiler of the Mishnah, R. Judah the Prince, was unwilling to end on the unhappy note of divorce and therefore reversed the natural order.

The Hebrew name Ḳiddushin ('Consecration') for betrothal, is worthy of note. The Talmud defines it as an act whereby the bride is rendered sacrosanct, like the consecrated objects of the Sanctuary (*hekdesh*, v. *infra* 2*b*). This very name, incidentally, bears testimony to the solemn and sacred character of marriage as conceived by Judaism, and it is well in keeping with the important role which the sanctity of the home plays in Jewish life.

The Tractate consists of four chapters (the Tosefta contains five). Only the opening Mishnah of the first chapter and the relevant Gemara treat of betrothal.

CHAPTER I commences by stating how a woman is acquired in marriage. The unit of thought, or the connecting link, however, is not marriage but acquisition, and the Tractate immediately proceeds to discuss the modes of acquisition employed elsewhere, viz., for Hebrew and heathen slaves, real estate, movables, and how the Sanctuary acquires property. The most sacred purpose of marriage is procreation and the upbringing of the young. This may be the reason for the sharp change of subject matter at this point. A father's duties towards his children, and the religious obligations of women, are now discussed. This leads to an enumeration of those sacrificial rites which can be carried out by men but not by women, and those which are performed by women. This distinction in turn leads to a distinction of a different nature, viz., the enumeration of the laws binding both in Palestine and the Diaspora, and those operative in Palestine alone. The end of the chapter is homiletic, and treats of the importance of God's precepts, and study allied to worldly pursuits. This first chapter is a very long one: it contains thirty-nine folios, and constitutes nearly half of the Tractate.

CHAPTER II returns to betrothal, with which the whole is exclusively concerned. It treats of betrothal by proxy; more detailed laws on money or its equivalent as one of the modes of betrothing a woman; conditional betrothal; and the simultaneous betrothal of more than one woman. Then we return to a consideration of what falls within the category of money, and discuss betrothal by means of sacred or forbidden commodities.

CHAPTER III. It is difficult to detect a coherent order in these chapters, or perhaps one should rather say that they flow into and interlock with each other. Just as the second chapter reverts to the beginning of the first, so does the third revert to the beginning of the second, resuming the subject of betrothal by proxy, but from a different angle, viz., where the agent effects betrothal on his own behalf instead of on behalf of the principal. This leads to a discussion of deferred betrothal and its interception by a third party. As deferring is understood to partake of the nature of a condition, this leads to various cases of conditional betrothal. Rather remote contingencies are also discussed here, such as declarations of betrothal where it is uncertain which woman was betrothed, and disputes arising out of a man's allegation that he had betrothed a certain woman, which she denies, or the reverse. The chapter ends with marriage between people of different ranks, such as priests, Levites and Israelites and people of blemished genealogy, forbidden marriages, and the status of the children born from such unions.

CHAPTER IV follows without a break and treats of the same matter more exhaustively. The Gemara on this portion deals at great length with the geographical boundaries of Babylonia in respect of marriage status.[1] It is interesting to note in this connection that even in Palestine the genealogy of Babylonian Jews was conceded to be purer than that of the Palestinian Jews, though this was sometimes challenged, and the former were often unwilling to marry into the latter. In a digression, betrothal by proxy is resumed; and a number of miscellaneous laws complete the Tractate.

About a sixth or slightly less consists of *Aggadah*, which includes a number of very interesting passages. Those particularly worthy of notice are the insidiousness of sin in blunting man's finer perceptions, until he ceases to realise that it is sin; man, as a servant of God, is essentially free, and he sins when he voluntarily renounces his freedom to others; examples of the extent to which a man must honour his parents—and it is noteworthy that the conduct of a heathen is given as an illustration; 'he who teaches Torah to his son's son is regarded by Scripture as though he himself had received it from Sinai'; the discussion whether learning or practice is of greater importance; the characteristics of the nations of various countries, including Babylonia, Rome, Elam, Persia and Ethiopia; the story of the split between John Hyrcanus and the Pharisees, leading to the massacre of the Pharisee scholars and the resultant desolation of learning until the time of Simeon b. Shetah; and the warnings against marrying for money and contracting an unsuitable marriage. The Tractate ends with some remarks on labour and the permanent value of learning, in the spirit of 'but the study of the Torah outweighs all of them' (Pe'ah I, 4).

H. FREEDMAN

The Indices of this Tractate have been compiled by Judah J. Slotki, M.A.

(1) For the identification of the localities mentioned, the reader is referred to the map overleaf.

137b

SAKE. [137b] IF ONE CIRCUMCISES BUT DOES NOT UNCOVER THE CIRCUMCISION,[4] IT IS AS IF HE HAS NOT CIRCUMCISED.

GEMARA. R. Abina said in the name of R. Jeremiah b. Abba in Rab's name: [This means,] the flesh that covers the greater part of the height of the corona.

AND IF HE IS FLESHY, etc. Samuel said: If an infant['s membrum] is overgrown with flesh, we examine him: as long as he appears circumcised when he forces himself,[5] it is unnecessary to recircumcise him; but if not he must be recircumcised. In a Baraitha it was taught: R. Simeon b. Gamaliel said: If an infant['s membrum] is overgrown with flesh, we examine him: if he does not appear circumcised when he forces himself, he must be recircumcised: otherwise he need not be recircumcised. Wherein a do they differ?—They differ where it is only partially visible.[1]

IF ONE CIRCUMCISES BUT DOES NOT UNCOVER THE CIRCUMCISION. Our Rabbis taught: He who circumcises must recite: '... Who hast sanctified us with Thy commandments, and hast commanded us concerning circumcision.' The father of the infant recites, '... Who hast sanctified us with Thy commandments and hast commanded us to lead him into the covenant of our father Abraham.' The bystanders exclaim, 'Even as he has entered the covenant, so may he enter into the Torah, the marriage canopy, and good deeds.' And he who pronounces the benediction recites: '... Who hast sanctified the beloved one[2] from the womb; He set a statute in his flesh, and his offsprings he sealed with the sign of the holy covenant. Therefore as a reward for this, O living God Who art our portion, give command to save the beloved of our flesh from the pit, for the sake of Thy covenant which Thou hast set in our flesh. Blessed art Thou, O Lord, Who makest the covenant.' He who circumcises proselytes says, 'Blessed art Thou, O Lord our God, King of the universe, Who hast sanctified us with Thy commandments and hast commanded us concerning circumcision.' He who pronounces the benediction recites, '... Who hast sanctified us with Thy commandments and hast commanded us to circumcise proselytes and to cause the drops of the blood of the covenant to flow from them, since but for the blood of the covenant Heaven and earth would not endure, as it is said, *If not My covenant by day and by night, I had not appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth.*[3] Blessed art Thou, O Lord, Who makest the covenant.' He who circumcises slaves recites: '... Who hast sanctified us with Thy commandments and hast commanded us concerning circumcision.' While he who pronounces the benediction recites: '... Who hast sanctified us with Thy commandments and hast commanded us to circumcise slaves and to cause the drops of the blood of the covenant to flow from them, since but for the blood of the covenant the ordinances of heaven and earth would not endure, as it is said, *If not My covenant by day and night, I had not appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth.* Blessed art Thou, O Lord, b Who makest the covenant.'[1]

CHAPTER XX

MISHNAH. R. ELIEZER STATED: ONE MAY SUSPEND A STRAINER ON FESTIVALS, AND POUR [WINE] THROUGH c A SUSPENDED [STRAINER] ON THE SABBATH.[1] BUT THE SAGES RULE: ONE MAY NOT SUSPEND A STRAINER ON FESTIVALS, NOR POUR [WINE] THROUGH A SUSPENDED [STRAINER] ON THE SABBATH, BUT WE MAY POUR [IT] THROUGH A SUSPENDED [STRAINER] ON FESTIVALS.

GEMARA. Seeing that R. Eliezer [holds] that we may not [even] add to a temporary tent, can it be permitted to make [one] in the first place?[2] What is this allusion? For we learnt: As for the stopper of a skylight,—R. Eliezer said: When it is fastened and suspended, one may close [the skylight] with it; if not, one may not close [the skylight] with it. But the Sages maintain: In both cases you may close [the skylight] with it. Whereon Rabbah b. Bar Ḥanah said in R. Johanan's name: All agree that a temporary tent may not be made on Festivals, whilst on the Sabbath it goes without saying. They differ only in respect of adding [to a tent]: R. Eliezer maintaining, One may not add on a Festival, whilst on the Sabbath it goes without saying; whereas the Sages rule: One may add on the Sabbath, whilst it is superfluous to speak of Festivals![3]—R. Eliezer agrees with R. Judah. For it was taught: The only difference between Festivals and the d Sabbath is in respect of food for consumption.[1] R. Judah permits the preliminary preparations of food for consumption too.[2] But say that we know R. Judah [to rule thus] of preparations which could not be done on the eve of the Festival; do you know him [to rule thus] of preparations which could be done on the eve of the Festival?—R. Eliezer's [ruling] goes further than R. Judah's.[3]

BUT THE SAGES RULE, [etc.]. The scholars asked: What if one does suspend [it]?—R. Joseph said: If one suspends [it] he is liable to a sin-offering. Said Abaye to him: If so, if one hangs a

(4) I.e., the corona, by splitting the membrane and pulling it down.—He did not perform the *peri'ah*. V. *supra* 133a. (5) To cause his bowels to function.

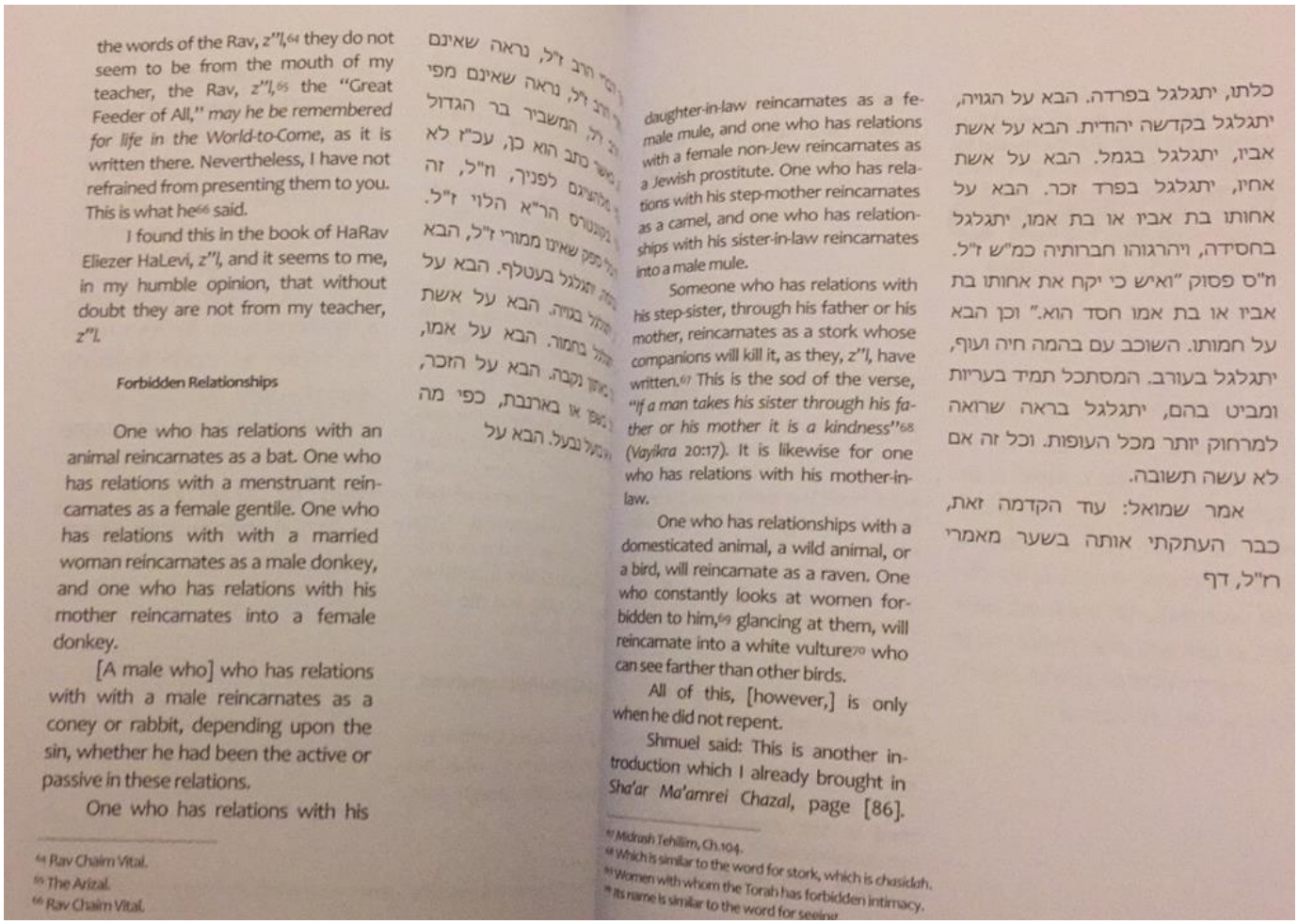
a (1) Lit., 'he appears and does not appear'. Samuel maintains that unless it is fully visible he must be circumcised, whereas the Baraitha teaches that only where it is quite invisible is recircumcision required. (2) Rashi refers this to Isaac; Tosaf. to Abraham. (3) Jer. XXXIII, 25.

b (1) The emphasis on the extreme importance of circumcision was probably meant to counteract the early Christian teaching, which abrogated circumcision entirely in order to attract converts; v. Weiss, *Dor*, II, 9. It is perhaps noteworthy that in the present passage it is precisely in connection with proselytes and slaves that this is so much emphasized.

c (1) When a strainer is 'suspended', i.e., set over the vessel which receives the liquid, a 'tent' is technically made, in that the strainer covers the vessel like the top of a tent cover and protects that which is beneath it. R. Eliezer permits this on Festivals but not on the Sabbath. Again, when the liquid, e.g., wine, is poured through the strainer, the lees are separated from the wine; nevertheless he does not regard this as 'selecting' (v. *supra* 73a) and permits it on the Sabbath. A cloth strainer is probably meant; v. *T.A.* II, p. 243. (2) As he does permit it in the Mishnah. (3) This means that R. Eliezer forbids even adding to a temporary tent.

d (1) V. *supra* 60b, n. 8. (2) The suspending of a strainer falls within this category. (3) For he permits it even in the latter case.

Reincarnation.jpg



the words of the Rav, z"l,[64] they do not seem to be from the mouth of my teacher, the Rav, z"l,[65] the "Great Feeder of All," *may he be remembered for life in the World-to-Come*, as it is written there. Nevertheless, I have not refrained from presenting them to you. This is what he[66] said.

I found this in the book of HaRav Eliezer HaLevi, z"l, and it seems to me, in my humble opinion, that without doubt they are not from my teacher, z"l.

Forbidden Relationships

One who has relations with an animal reincarnates as a bat. One who has relations with a menstruant reincarnates as a female gentile. One who has relations with with a married woman reincarnates as a male donkey, and one who has relations with his mother reincarnates into a female donkey.

[A male who] who has relations with with a male reincarnates as a coney or rabbit, depending upon the sin, whether he had been the active or passive in these relations.

One who has relations with his daughter-in-law reincarnates as a female mule, and one who has relations with a female non-Jew reincarnates as a Jewish prostitute. One who has relations with his step-mother reincarnates as a camel, and one who has relationships with his sister-in-law reincarnates into a male mule.

Someone who has relations with his step-sister, through his father or his mother, reincarnates as a stork whose companions will kill it, as they, z"l, have written.[67] This is the sod of the verse, *"If a man takes his sister through his father or his mother it is a kindness"*[68] (*Vayikra* 20:17). It is likewise for one who has relations with his mother-in-law.

One who has relationships with a domesticated animal, a wild animal, or a bird, will reincarnate as a raven. One who constantly looks at women forbidden to him,[69] glancing at them, will reincarnate into a white vulture[70] who can see farther than other birds.

All of this, [however,] is only when he did not repent.

Shmuel said: This is another introduction which I already brought in *Sha'ar Ma'amrei Chazal*, page [86].

כלתו, יתגלגל בפרדה. הבא על הגויה, יתגלגל בקדשה יהודית. הבא על אשת אביו, יתגלגל בגמל. הבא על אשת אחיו, יתגלגל בפרד זכר. הבא על אחותו בת אביו או בת אמו, יתגלגל בחסידה, ויהרגוהו חברותיה כמ"ש ז"ל. וז"ס פסוק "ואיש כי יקח את אחותו בת אביו או בת אמו חסד הוא." וכן הבא על חמותו. השוכב עם בהמה חיה ועוף, יתגלגל בעורב. המסתכל תמיד בעריות ומביט בהם, יתגלגל בראה שרואה למרחוק יותר מכל העופות. וכל זה אם לא עשה תשובה.

אמר שמואל: עוד הקדמה זאת, כבר העתקתי אותה בשער מאמרי רז"ל, דף

[64] Rav Chaim Vital.
[65] The Arizal.
[66] Rav Chaim Vital.
[67] Midrash Tehillim, Ch.104.
[68] Which is similar to the word for stork, which is *chasidah*.
[69] Women with whom the Torah has forbidden intimacy.
[70] Its name is similar to the word for seeing

>"The Jews are called human beings, but the non-Jews are not humans. They are beasts."

Talmud: Baba mezia, 114b

>"The Akum (non-Jew) is like a dog. Yes, the scripture teaches to honor the dog more than the non-Jew."

Ereget Raschi Erod. 22 30.

>"Even though God created the non-Jew they are still animals in human form. It is not becoming for a Jew to be served by an animal. Therefore, he will be served by animals in human form".

Midrasch Talpioth, p. 255, Warsaw 1855

>"A pregnant non-Jew is no better than a pregnant animal".

Coschen hamischpat 405.

>"The souls of non-Jews come from impure sprits and are called pigs".

Jalkut Rubeni gadol 12b.

>"Although the non-Jew has the same body structure as the Jew, they compare with the Jew like a monkey to a human".

Schene luchoth haberith, p. 250 b.

>"If you eat with a Gentile, it is the same as eating with a dog".

Tosapoth, Jebamoth 94b.

>"If a Jew has a non-Jewish servant or maid who dies, one should not express sympathy to the Jew. You should tell the Jew: "God will replace 'your loss', just as if one of his oxen or asses had died".

Jore dea 377, 1.

>"Sexual intercourse between Gentiles is like intercourse between animals".

Talmud Sanhedrin 74b.

>"It is permitted to take the body and the life of a Gentile".

Sepher ikkarim III c 25.

>"It is the law to kill anyone who denies the Torah. The Christians belong to the denying ones of the Torah".

Coschen hamischpat 425 Hagah 425. 5.

>"A heretic Gentile you may kill outright with your own hands".

Talmud, Abodah Zara, 4b.

>"Every Jew, who spills the blood of the godless (non-Jews), is doing the same as making a sacrifice to God".

Talmud: Bammidber raba c 21 & Jalkut 772.

My, oh my, this is an offensive picture!



I know! Let's read the Talmud instead.

• Moed Kattan 17a: If a Jew is tempted to do evil he should go to a city where he is not known and do the evil there.
• Erubin 21b. Whosoever disobeys the rabbis deserves death and will be punished by being boiled in hot excrement in hell.
• Sanhedrin 58b. If a heathen (gentile) hits a Jew, the gentile must be killed.
• Sanhedrin 57a . A Jew need not pay a gentile ("Cuthean") the wages owed him for work.
• Baba Mezia 24a . If a Jew finds an object lost by a gentile ("heathen") it does not have to be returned. (Affirmed also in Baba Kamma 113b). Sanhedrin 76a. God will not spare a Jew who "marries his daughter to an old man or takes a wife for his infant son or returns a lost article to a Cuthean..."
• Sanhedrin 57a . When a Jew murders a gentile ("Cuthean"), there will be no death penalty. What a Jew steals from a gentile he may keep.
• Baba Kamma 37b. The gentiles are outside the protection of the law and God has "exposed their money to Israel."
• Baba Kamma 113a. Jews may use lies ("subterfuges") to circumvent a Gentile.
• Yebamoth 98a. All gentile children are animals.
• Minor Tractates. Soferim 15, Rule 10. This is the saying of Rabbi Simon ben Yohai: Tob shebe goyyim harog ("Even the best of the gentiles should all be killed").
• Abodah Zarah 36b. Gentile girls are in a state of niddah (filth) from birth.
• Abodah Zarah 22a-22b . Gentiles prefer sex with cows.
• Yebamoth 63a. States that Adam had sexual intercourse with all the animals in the Garden of Eden.
• Sanhedrin 55b. A Jew may marry a three year old girl (specifically, three years "and a day" old).
• Sanhedrin 54b. A Jew may have sex with a child as long as the child is less than nine years old.
• Kethuboth 11b. "When a grown-up man has intercourse with a little girl it is nothing."
• Yebamoth 59b. A woman who had intercourse with a beast is eligible to marry a Jewish priest. A woman who has sex with a demon is also eligible to marry a Jewish priest.
• Hagigah 27a. States that no rabbi can ever go to hell.
• Baba Mezia 59b. A rabbi debates God and defeats Him. God admits the rabbi won the debate.
• Gittin 70a. The Rabbis taught: "On coming from a privy (outdoor toilet) a man should not have sexual intercourse till he has waited long enough to walk half a mile, because the demon of the privy is with him for that time; if he does, his children will be epileptic."
• Menahoth 43b-44a. A Jewish man is obligated to say the following prayer every day: Thank you God for not making me a gentile, a woman or a slave.
• Gittin 57a. Says Jesus is in hell, being boiled in "hot excrement."
• Sanhedrin 43a. Says Jesus ("Yeshu" and in Soncino footnote #6, Yeshu "the Nazarene") was executed because he practiced sorcery: "It is taught that on the eve of Passover Jesus was hung, and forty days before this the proclamation was made: Jesus is to be stoned to death because he has practiced sorcery and has lured the people to idolatry...He was an enticer and of such thou shalt not pity or condone."
• Rosh Hashanah 17a. Christians (minnim) and others who reject the Talmud will go to hell and be punished there for all generations.
• Sanhedrin 90a. Those who read the New Testament ("uncanonical books") will have no portion in the world to come.
• Shabbath 116a. Jews must destroy the books of the Christians, i.e. the New Testament.



Rabbi Dr. Isaac Mayer Wise founded the Union of American Hebrew Congregations in 1873, the Hebrew Union College (in Cincinnati, Ohio) in 1875, and the Central Conference of American Rabbis in 1889. He is a pioneer of Reform Judaism in America. Hence, among religious Jews, Rabbi Dr. Wise is a giant. (18) Rabbi Michael L. Rodkinson's *New Edition of the Babylonian Talmud* was published under Rabbi Dr. Wise's editorship. (15)

tolerance, hiding knowledge of one's self from neighboring communities may breed intolerance and hostility. Disinformation about the Talmud and Judaism could easily be combated if the Talmud were publicly accessible. The Talmud should be as freely available in local public libraries as the Bible and the Koran. For all of us who wish to find out about each other's faiths, the situation is tragic.

Jesus was accused of casting out Satan by the power of Satan.

Rabbi Rodkinson Blames Christians

P.R.O.J.E.C.T.I.N.G. Who was behind this? https://archive.fo/zR4LG

Rabbi Michael Rodkinson, the man who did so much to popularize the Talmud, was convinced that Christians, disguised as rabbis and working under cover, actually inserted offensive passages into the Talmud. In this passage from *The History of the Talmud*, he explains why he censored his own translation, deleting the disagreeable passages:

> We are convinced that many, yes, very many, offensive passages in the Talmud are traceable to the Jews-Christians among the Rabbis. For a long time these Jews-Christians remained in close relations with their Jewish brethren, refrained from ostentatiously manifesting their belief in the messianism of Jesus; however, in their innermost selves they entertained and nourished a more and more unfolding rancor against the teachings as well as against the authority of law teachers, who would by means of all imaginable contrivances interfere with their clandestine plans to carry on propaganda for their ideas … it is to these Jews-Christians that we attribute the authorship of some of the above-cited sentences that sound in a measure defamatory to the Rabbis … We, in our new edition of the Talmud have omitted both legends concerning David, as we are certain they are not to be ascribed to the Rabbis of the Talmud …

The Ritual Cannabilism Charge Against Christians - Rabbi Rodkinson (7)

From Minucius Felix, Octavius — read this then read this — Talmud - Mas. Horayoth 13a

R. Eleazer on mice eating meal and cats eating mice

Rabbi Rodkinson Censors the Talmud

Rabbinical censorship of the Talmud is so ingrained that it appears to be done unconsciously. Only 19 pages earlier in *The History of the Talmud*, Rabbi Rodkinson declares: https://archive.org/details/TheBabylonianTalmudcompleteSoncinoEnglishTranslation/page/n7267

> With the conclusion of the first volume of this work at the beginning of the twentieth century, we would invite the reader to take only a glance over the past of the Talmud, in which he will see that in almost every century and place of the different countries in Europe, the Talmud was condemned to the stake. By a glance over the present time, however, he will see that not only was the Talmud *not* destroyed, but was so saved that not even a single letter of it is missing; and now it is flourishing to such a degree as cannot be found in its past history, as will be seen further on.
>
> — Rabbi Rodkinson (14)

you MUST compel Rabbis to attach a fixed meaning to words and do so with as concise a correspondance as possible. They are slippery. "Missing"....they still teach by voice those passages in different editions of the talmud they have redacted using "O" as a signifier.

While Rabbi Rodkinson boasted that "not even a single letter" of the Talmud is missing, he was deleting a large section of the text in Chapter VII of his translation of the Sanhedrin concerning pederasty and bestiality. In a footnote preceding the omitted text, Rabbi Rodkinson explains:



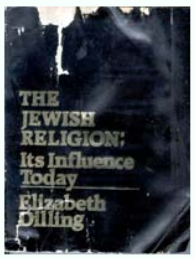
A Book Condemned

Some people mistakenly believe ideas can be opposed by force and censorship.

For whom?

> We deem it expedient not to translate about two pages of the text preceding the next Mishna, treating of miserable crimes with men and animals, and giving the discussion with questions and answers, it would be undesirable to express in the English language. However, it seems to us important to give the opinion of Rabh: "A minor who was over nine years and one day is guilty, and may be punished the same as one of age, if he commit a crime with man, or an animal of any kind and age." (And there is a Boraitha which agrees with him.) This is all that we think proper to take from the text.
>
> — Rabbi Rodkinson (29)

Elizabeth Dilling includes a facsimile copy of Rabbi Rodkinson's footnote. (29) Which passages did Rabbi Rodkinson delete? The material he deleted occupies nine pages of text in the uncensored Soncino Sanhedrin — from Sanhedrin 54b through Sanhedrin 55a and most of Sanhedrin 55b. Rodkinson's translation resumes with the Mishnah in the last few words of Sanhedrin 55b. (25) Among the subjects covered in the deleted text: A man can commit homosexual acts and incur no guilt — moral or legal — provided his partner is under nine years old.



Damaged but not lost

This copy of Elizabeth Dilling's book was damaged when political vandals fire-bombed Ernst Zundel's Toronto house in May 1995. Many other books and documents were lost through fire and water damage. As Johannes Reuchlin remarked in the 16th Century, "Burning is but a ruffianly argument." (17)

Elizabeth Dilling's book survived, and is now available for millions of Internet readers at Come and Hear™. (43)

YOU can find this on-line. The First edition was the best with CLEAR indexing and easy to search and cross-reference. Later editions screwed it up making it less accessible for the average man.

Rabbi Rodkinson's Undocumented Censorship

The Rodkinson Talmud is currently on line and publicly accessible at *Sacred Texts*. (33) The webmaster of *Sacred Texts*, J. B. Hare, guarantees us that the Rodkinson text is complete, apart from omission of obscure debates. We take issue with that statement in Appendix B: Rodkinson's Undocumented Censorship.

https://archive.org/details/TheBabylonianTalmudcompleteSoncinoEnglishTranslation/page/n8401

Sages Use Euphemisms

Other examples from the Talmud show that the Talmud Sages (or their copyists) tried to obscure the meaning of their statements with euphemisms. Footnotes in the Talmud often advise the reader that the terms being discussed are euphemisms. One such example can be found in Niddah 41b. The "attendant" seems to be a euphemism for the male sexual organ and the "threshing place" seems to be a euphemism for the female sexual apparatus.

> ***GEMARA.*** … ALL WOMEN ARE SUBJECT TO UNCLEANNESS [IF BLOOD APPEARED] IN THE OUTER CHAMBER. Which is the OUTER CHAMBER? — Resh Lakish replied: All that part which, when a child sits, is exposed. Said R. Johanan to him: Is not that place deemed exposed as regards contact with a dead creeping thing? Rather, said R. Johanan, as far as the glands. The question was raised: Is the region between the glands regarded as internal or as external? — Come and hear what R. Zakkai taught: The region up to the glands and that between the glands is regarded as internal. In a Baraitha it was taught: As far as the threshing-place. What is meant by threshing-place? — Rab Judah replied: The place where the attendant threshes.
>
> — Babylonian Talmud, Niddah 41b
> Soncino 1961 Edition, page 285

You can find many other examples of the use of euphemism by searching on "euphemism" in the Come and Hear™ Search Engine. We have also researched a rather fascinating case study of the use of euphemism and aliases in Jesus' Membrum in the Talmud.

Ben Damah the son of R. Ishmael's sister once asked R. Ishmael, May one such as I who have studied the whole of the Torah learn Greek wisdom?[26] He thereupon read to him the following verse, This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth, but thou shalt meditate therein day and night.[27] Go then and find a time that is neither day nor night and learn then Greek wisdom.



"Political language is designed to make lies sound truthful and murder respectable, and to give an appearance of solidity to pure wind."
- George Orwell

8402 / 9947



for a sin committed by the congregation through ignorance of a law is to precede the bullock for the sin of idolatry. What is the reason? — The one is a sin offering and the other[6] is a burnt offering, and it was taught, 'What need was there for Scripture to state, And he shall offer that which is for the sin offering first?[7] If merely in order to teach that the sin offering was to be the first, surely, it has already been stated, And he shall prepare the second for a burnt offering, according to the ordinance![8] Consequently it must be concluded that in this text there has been laid down the general principle[9] that all sin offerings are to precede the burnt offerings that are presented together with them; and, there is an accepted tradition that even a sin offering consisting of a bird is to precede a burnt offering consisting of a beast.' The bullock for idolatry is to precede the goat for idolatry. Why? The one surely, is a sin offering while the other is a burnt offering! — In the West[10] it was explained in the name of Rabbah[11] b. Mari: Because an Aleph is wanting in the Hattath[12] for idolatry, the written form being le-Hatth.[13] Raba replied: Because According to the ordinance[14] was written concerning it.[15] The goat for idolatry is to precede the goat of the ruler. What is the reason? — The one is for a congregation while the other is for an individual. The he-goat of a ruler is to precede the she-goat of a private individual. What is the reason? — The one is for a sovereign; the other for a commoner. The she-goat of an individual is to precede the ewe-lamb of an individual.[16] But, surely, it was taught that the ewe-lamb of an individual must precede the she-goat of an individual! — Abaye replied: This is a matter of dispute between Tannaim. One Master holds the view that a she-goat is preferable since it has also the advantage of being the offering of an individual for the sin of idolatry, while the other Master is of the opinion that a ewe-lamb is preferable since it has the advantage of having its fat tail also offered on the altar. The omer[17] must precede the lamb that is brought together with it. The two loaves[18] are to precede the lambs[19] that are brought with them. This is the general rule: The offering which is due to the sanctity of[20] the day is to precede the offering the presentation of which is due to[20] the bread.[21] MISHNAH. A MAN TAKES PRECEDENCE OVER A WOMAN IN MATTERS CONCERNING THE SAVING OF LIFE AND THE RESTORATION OF LOST PROPERTY, AND A WOMAN TAKES PRECEDENCE OVER A MAN IN RESPECT OF CLOTHING AND RANSOM FROM CAPTIVITY. WHEN BOTH ARE EXPOSED TO IMMORAL DEGRADATION IN THEIR

Zutra the son of R. Nah
a Priest anointed for W
obligatory upon them,[3]
the Deputy High Priest;
steps in to perform the
War takes precedence o
question of saving life.[3]

MISHNAH. A PR
ISRAELITE, AN ISR
NATHIN OVER A PR
THIS ORDER OF PRI
RESPECTS EQUAL.
PRIEST AN IGNORA
IGNORANT HIGH PR

GEMARA. A PRIE
Amram: Aaron and Mo
LEVITE takes precede
the tribe of Levi etc.[43]
legitimate birth and the
comes from an eligible
OVER A PROSELYTE
up with us in holiness.
the one was included ir
PRECEDENCE APPLI
etc. Whence is this ded
is more precious than

https://archive.org/details/TheBabylonianTalmudcompleteSoncinoEnglishTranslation/page/n7267

The Babylonian Talmud (Complete Soncino English Translation)

you were first usurpers, then apostates, then nothing but laymen in fancy dress which are you to this day. you are NOT priests and YOU never were. you are fake news.

MISHNAH. A PRIEST TAKES PRECEDENCE OVER A LEVITE, A LEVITE OVER AN ISRAELITE, AN ISRAELITE OVER A BASTARD, A BASTARD OVER A NATHIN,[39] A NATHIN OVER A PROSELYTE, AND A PROSELYTE OVER AN EMANCIPATED SLAVE. THIS ORDER OF PRECEDENCE APPLIES ONLY WHEN[40] ALL THESE WERE IN OTHER RESPECTS EQUAL. IF THE BASTARD, HOWEVER, WAS A SCHOLAR AND THE HIGH PRIEST AN IGNORAMUS,[41] THE LEARNED BASTARD TAKES PRECEDENCE OVER THE IGNORANT HIGH PRIEST.

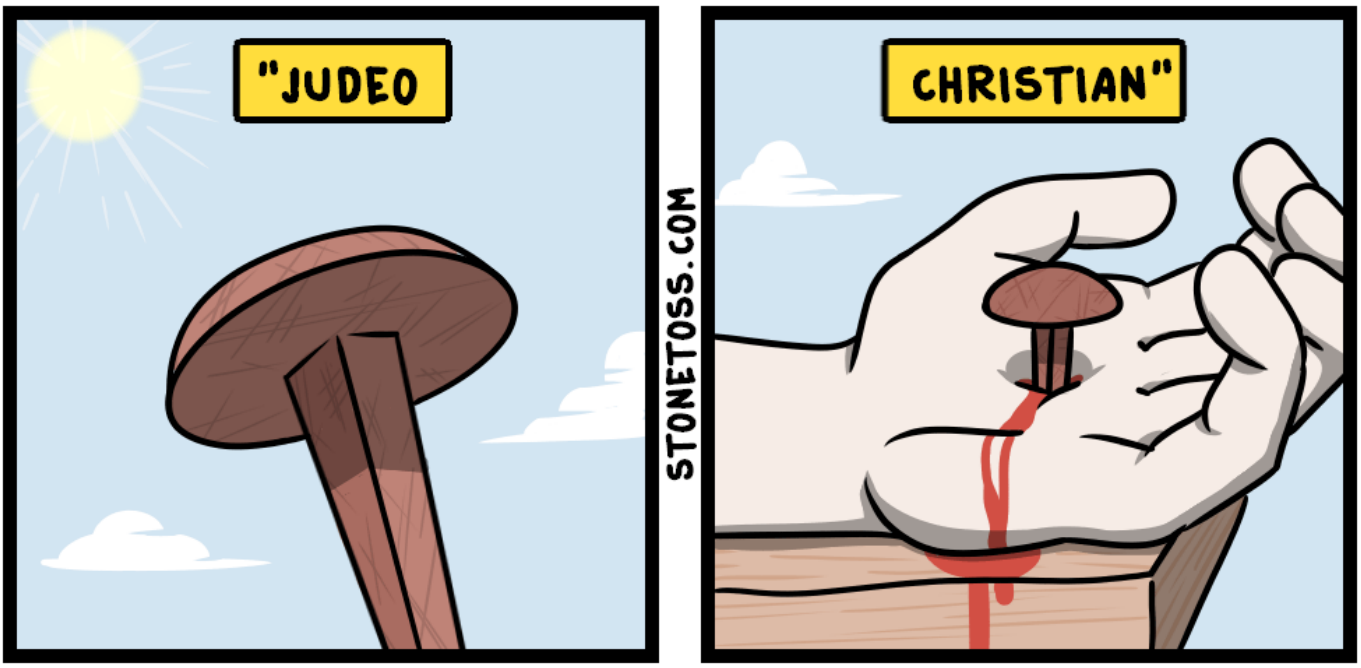
GEMARA. A PRIEST TAKES PRECEDENCE OVER A LEVITE for it is stated The sons of Amram: Aaron and Moses; and Aaron wins separated that he should be sanctified as most holy.[42] A LEVITE takes precedence OVER AN ISRAELITE for it is stated, At that time the Lord separated the tribe of Levi etc.[43] AN ISRAELITE takes precedence OVER A BASTARD for the one is of legitimate birth and the other is not. A BASTARD takes precedence OVER A NATHIN for the one comes from an eligible origin and the other from a non-eligible origin. A NATHIN takes precedence OVER A PROSELYTE for the one was brought up with us in holiness and the other was not brought up with us in holiness. A PROSELYTE takes precedence OVER AN EMANCIPATED SLAVE for the one was included in the curse[44] and the other was not included in the curse. THIS ORDER OF PRECEDENCE APPLIES ONLY WHEN ALL THESE WERE IN OTHER RESPECTS EQUAL etc. Whence is this deduced? — R. Aha son of R. Hanina replied: From Scripture which states, She[45] is more precious than rubies,[46] i.e., more precious than the High Priest who enters into the innermost[47] sanctuary. It was taught, R. Simeon b. Yohai said: It stands to reason that an emancipated slave should take precedence over a proselyte, for the one was brought up with us in holiness and the other was not; but the former was included in the curse[44] while the latter was not. R. Eleazar son of R. Zadok was asked by his disciples: Why are all willing to marry a proselyte while not all are willing to marry an emancipated slave? He answered them: The one was included in the curse[48] while the other was not. Another explanation is that the one is known to protect her chastity while the other is not. R. Eleazar[49] was asked by his disciples: Why does a dog know its owner while a cat does not? He answered them: If he who eats something of that from which a mouse has eaten loses his memory, how much more so the animal which eats the mouse itself! R. Eleazar[50] was asked by his disciples: Why do all persecute the mice? — Because of their bad nature. What is it? Raba replied: They gnaw even at clothes[51]

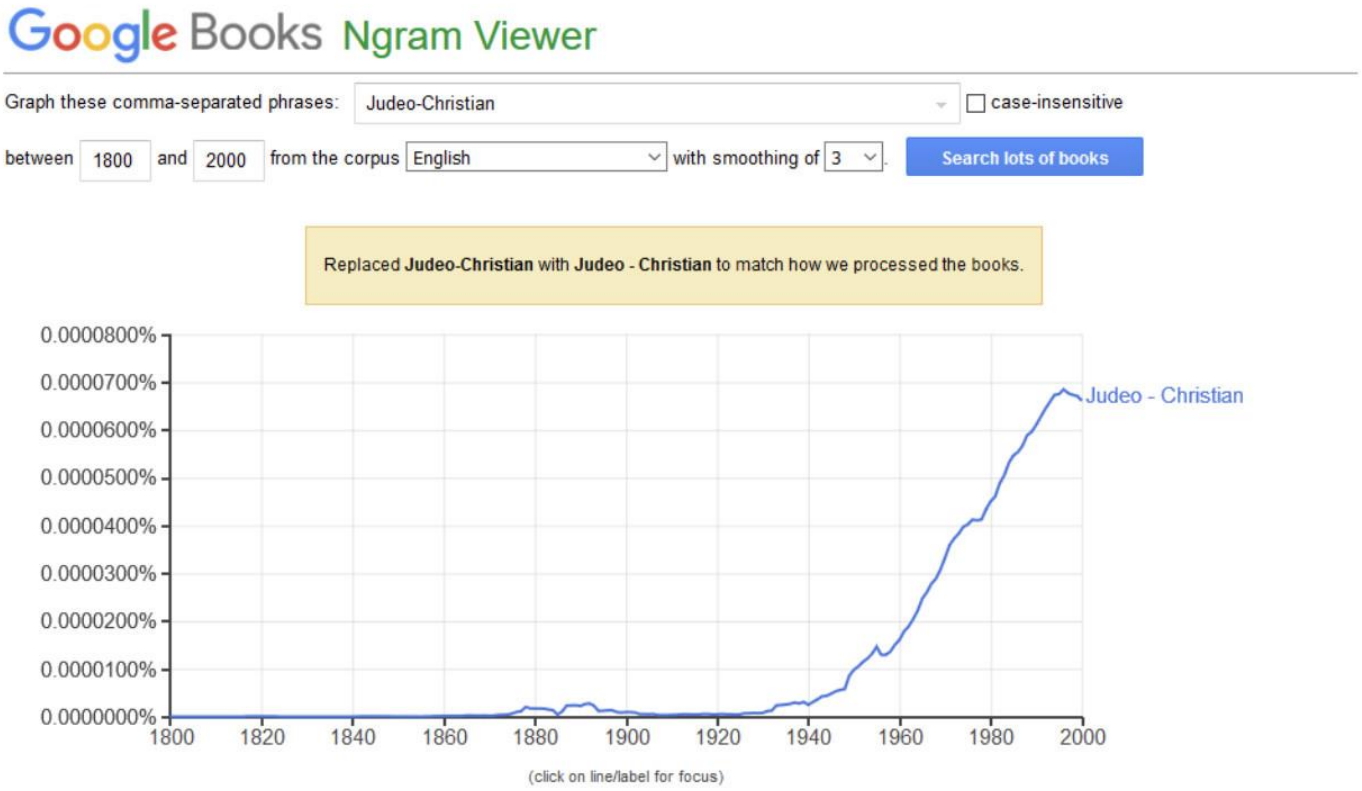
Japheth, sons of?

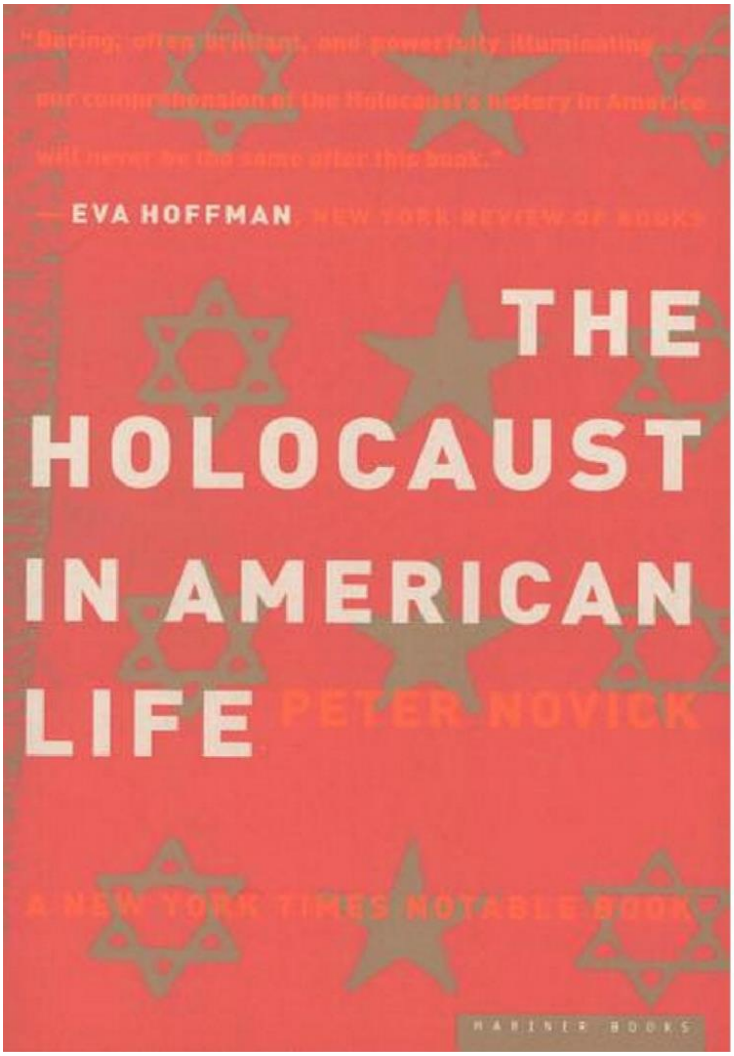
a slave of a Jew is more holy than a son of Japeth simply because the slave is in literal proximity DESPITE the contents of the entire "Cursed Be?" So the Blessing of Noah on Japeth is held to be of no effect because of what some big nosed trolls express as their personal opinion?
You have a career in the jewdicary as they also set aside inalienable rights for their own opinions, codes, secret oaths and motives…and money of course.

Canaan, i.e. Descendants of Ham.

(1) Lev. IV, 21.
(2) This being obvious, since that offering was in that context mentioned first.
(3) The bullock of the High Priest.
(4) V. supra p. 94, n. 8.
(5) Lev. XVI, 17.
(6) That for idolatry.
(7) Lev. V, 8.
(8) Ibid. 10.
(9) Lit., 'but this built a father'.
(10) Palestine.
(11) So MS. M. Cut, edd. 'Raba'.
(12) חטאת, 'sin offering'.
(36) The burial, e.g., of a corpse found in a lonely spot where there is no one else to attend to it.
(37) Heb, meth mizwah, v. Glos. and cf. previous note.
(38) The life of the Priest for War is of more importance in a war of defence than the life of the Deputy High Priest.
(39) V. Glos.
(40) Lit., 'when? at the time'.
(41) Heb. 'am ha-arez, v. Glos.
(42) I Chron. XXIII, 13. A priest is a descendant of Aaron.
(43) Deut. X, 8.
(44) Lit., 'cursed be', 'the first two words of the curse which Noah pronounced against Canaan when he condemned him to slavery (v. Gen. IX, 25), which he considered the greatest curse imaginable (Rashi).
(45) The Torah, learning.
(46) Prov. III, 15. מכנינים.
(47) לפני ולפנים a play upon the word מפנינים V. n. 7.
(48) V. p. 99, n. 5.
(49) [MS. M.: 'Eleazar b. Zadok.']
(50) [Var. lec.: 'Eleazar b. Zadok.']
(51) Which is no food. They cause loss to the owner though they themselves derive no benefit.


"JUDEO
CHRISTIAN"
STONETOSS.COM


Google Books Ngram Viewer
Graph these comma-separated phrases: Judeo-Christian
case-insensitive
between 1800 and 2000 from the corpus English with smoothing of 3
Search lots of books
Replaced Judeo-Christian with Judeo - Christian to match how we processed the books.
0.0000800%
0.0000700%
0.0000600%
0.0000500%
0.0000400%
0.0000300%
0.0000200%
0.0000100%
0.0000000%
1800 1820 1840 1860 1880 1900 1920 1940 1960 1980 2000
Judeo - Christian
(click on line/label for focus)



ple of prewar isolationist discourse. The *America First Bulletin* had spoken of "numerous groups which fight for America's entry into the war — foreign and racial groups which have special and just grievances against Hitler." This view was endorsed by Charles Lindbergh in a notorious speech.[21] Public assertions of this kind ceased with Pearl Harbor, but they had a lively underground existence thereafter. In 1943 former ambassador William Bullitt was telling people that "the Roosevelt administration's emphasis on the European war as opposed to the Asian one was the result of Jewish influence."[22]

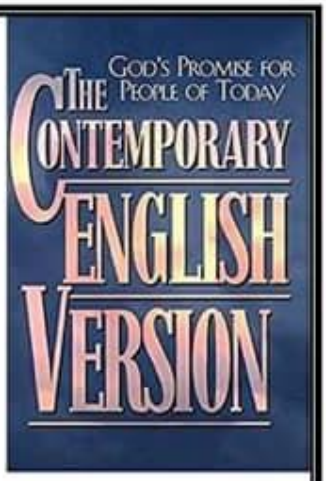
The charge of Jewish warmongering had often focused on Hollywood. Shortly before Pearl Harbor, Senator Gerald Nye of North Dakota held hearings on the subject, summoning for interrogation those with "Jewish-sounding" names.[23] The Nye hearings were called off after the war began, but there was continued sensitivity on this score in Hollywood. And it was reinforced by Washington. A June 1942 *Government Information Manual for the Motion Pictures* feared that "there are still groups in this country who are thinking only in terms of their particular group. Some citizens have not been aware of the fact that this is a people's war, not a group war."[24] Hollywood executives probably didn't need prodding on this score. Responding to a 1943 suggestion that a film be made about Hitler's treatment of the Jews, studio heads who were polled replied that it would be better to consider a film "covering various groups that have been subject to the Nazi treatment [which] of course would take in the Jews."[25]

Along with the minimizing of particular Jewish victimhood was the development of formulas stressing Nazi "godlessness," which exaggerated Nazi animus toward Christian denominations. Wartime discourse was filled with references to the "Protestant, Catholic, and Jewish" victims of Nazism. (It was during the Hitler years that American philo-Semites invented the "Judeo-Christian tradition" to combat innocent, or not so innocent, language that spoke of a totalitarian assault on "Christian civilization.")[26] A variant of this theme acknowledged the present Jewish priority in victimhood but held that, once finished with Jews, Hitler would turn on others.[27]

For all of these reasons, in all media and in almost all public pronouncements, there was throughout the war not much awareness of the special fate of the Jews of Europe. Sometimes this was simply due to a lack of information, sometimes the result of spontaneous and "well-meaning" categories of thought and speech. When downplaying Jewish victimhood was conscious and deliberate, the purposes were



Is the New Testament Anti-Semitic?



The creators of the Contemporary English Version evidently believe it is.

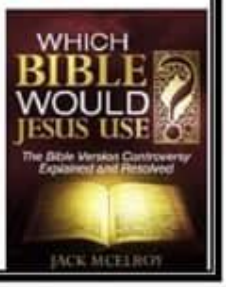
So they edited the text to make it politically correct.

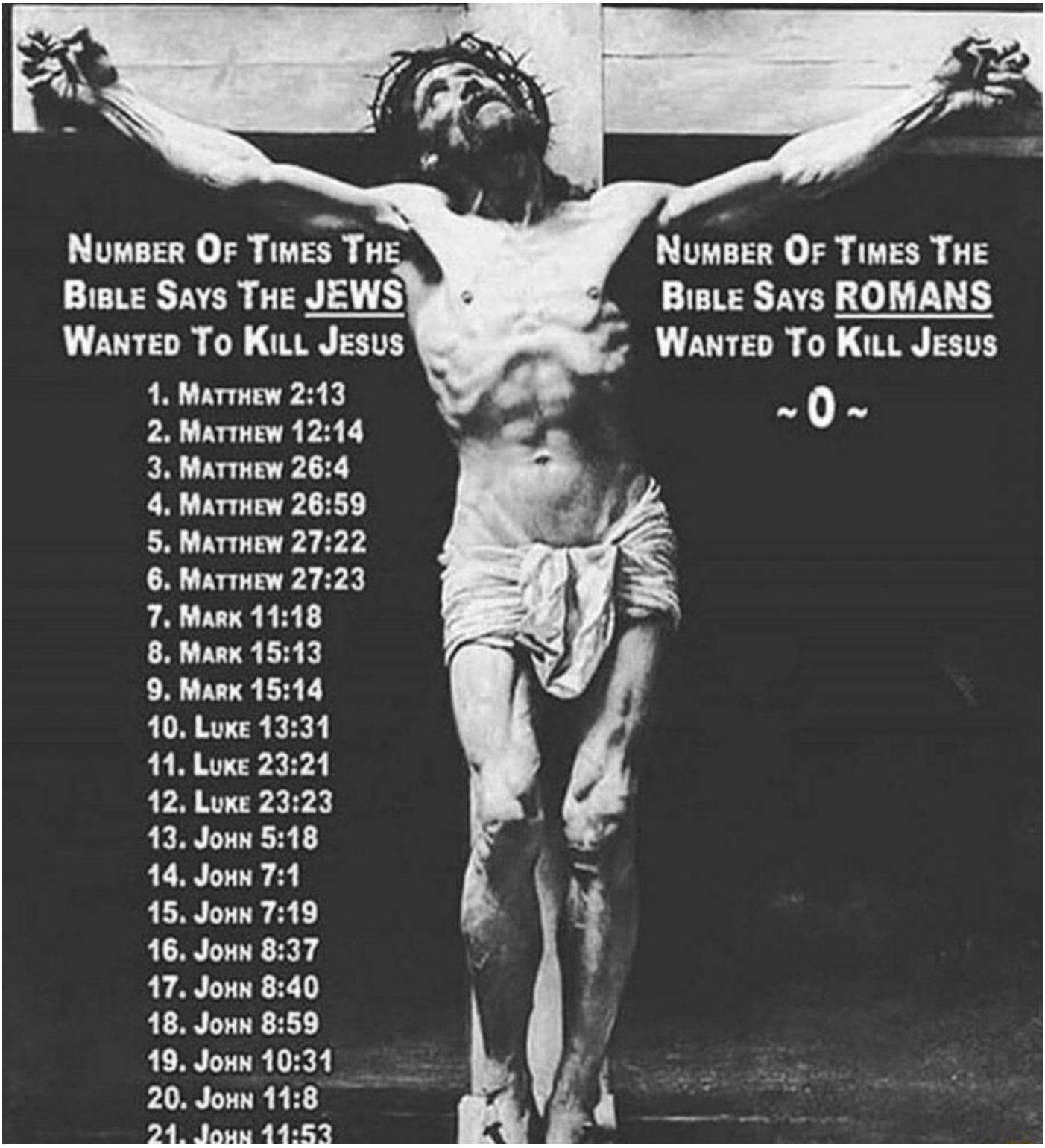
	King James Bible	Contemporary English Version
John 5:15, 16	The man departed, and told **the Jews** that it was Jesus, which had made him whole. And therefore did **the Jews** persecute Jesus…	The man left and told **the leaders** that Jesus was the one who had healed him. **They** started making a lot of trouble for Jesus…
John 5:18	Therefore **the Jews** sought the more to kill him...	Now **the leaders** wanted to kill Jesus for two reasons...
John 10:31	Then **the Jews** took up stones again to stone him.	Once again **the people** picked up stones in order to kill Jesus.
John 11:8	*His* disciples say unto him, Master, **the Jews** of late sought to stone thee…	"Teacher," they said, **the people** there want to stone you to death…
John 19:7	**The Jews** answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God.	**The crowd** replied, "He claimed to be the Son of God! Our Law says that he must be put to death."

Tampering with God's words because they aren't "politically correct" can't be good, can it?

Learn more, get the book: WHICH BIBLE WOULD JESUS USE? The Bible Version Controversy Explained and Resolved By Jack McElroy www.JackMcElroy.com

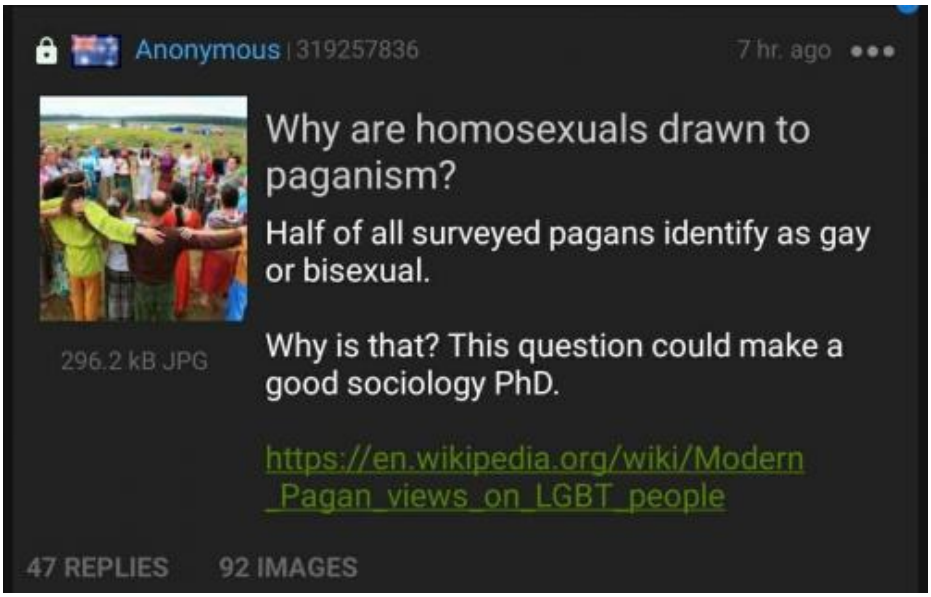
Available from CHICK PUBLICATIONS amazon nook




Number Of Times The Bible Says The JEWS Wanted To Kill Jesus
1. Matthew 2:13
2. Matthew 12:14
3. Matthew 26:4
4. Matthew 26:59
5. Matthew 27:22
6. Matthew 27:23
7. Mark 11:18
8. Mark 15:13
9. Mark 15:14
10. Luke 13:31
11. Luke 23:21
12. Luke 23:23
13. John 5:18
14. John 7:1
15. John 7:19
16. John 8:37
17. John 8:40
18. John 8:59
19. John 10:31
20. John 11:8
21. John 11:53
Number Of Times The Bible Says ROMANS Wanted To Kill Jesus
~ 0 ~

RELIGION / PAGANISM






CHRISTIANITY
VS
Atheism
PAGANISM
Men
Person of the Year
TIME
SLUT
Women
MY PUSSY MY RULES
No, You Make Me a Sandwich!!
I'm fat Fuck Off
Family
I ♥ MY TRANS GENDER CHILD

Differences Between Islamic Teaching and Christianity

The Qur'an	The Bible
External sources (the Hadith and Sira) necessary for translating the Qur'an	Historical context contained within the text of the Bible
Must know Arabic in order to "fully understand" the Qur'an (according to Muslim apologists)	Universal. Can be translated into other languages without excessive commentary.
Chronological progression of the Quran is from peace to violence.	Chronological progression of the Bible is from violence to peace.
The words 'torture' and 'punishment' appear six times more often in the Quran than in the New Testament.	The word 'love' appears five times more often in the New Testament than than in the Qur'an,
Contains not a single original moral value.	The 'Sermon on the Mount' and others.
Suffering is an excuse for violent revenge and establishment of Islam by force *"And slay them wherever ye find them, and drive them out of the places whence they drove you out, for persecution [of Muslims] is worse than slaughter [of non-believers]...and fight them until persecution is no more, and religion is for Allah."* (Qur'an 2:191)	Suffering builds character *"We also rejoice in our sufferings, because we know that suffering produces perseverance; perseverance, character; and character, hope"* (Romans 5:4)
Emphasis on this World *"And Allah has made you heirs to their land and their dwellings and their property"* (Qur'an 33:27)	Emphasis on the Next *"Mine is not a kingdom of this world"* (John 18:36, see also Luke 14:33)
Kill, convert or subjugate Christians and Jews. (Qur'an 9:29)	Share one's faith with gentleness and respect (1 Peter 3:15)
Martyrs as Killers *"Allah hath purchased of the believers their persons and their goods; for theirs (in return) is the garden (of Paradise): they fight in His cause, and slay and are slain"* (Qur'an 9:111)	Martyrs as Martyrs *"As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are counted as sheep for the slaughter"* (Romans 8:36)
Killing Apostates *"They but wish that ye should reject Faith, as they do, and thus be on the same footing (as they): But take not friends from their ranks until they flee in the way of Allah (From what is forbidden). But if they turn renegades, seize them and slay them wherever ye find them"* (Qur'an 4:89, also Bukhari 52:260, 83:37...)	Letting God Judge Apostates *"For we know Him that has said, 'Vengeance belongs unto me, I will recompense,' says the Lord. And again, 'The Lord shall judge his people'"* (Hebrews 10:25-30)
Punishment *"Let not compassion move you from carrying out God's law..."* (Qur'an 24:2)	Mercy *"Love is patient. Love is kind... It keeps no record of wrongs"* (1 Corinthians 13:4-5)
Charity and Non-Believers Mercy toward fellow Muslims - ruthlessness toward unbelievers. Muslims are warned not to befriend those outside the faith. They must even ensure that their charity tithe (zakat) stays within their own identity group. (Qur'an 48:29, 3:28, Sharia)	Charity and Non-Believers Christians are specifically told that even those who hate them are entitled to kindness and charity. They should be loved and cared for as surely as any fellow believer. (Mark 10:25-37)
The Qur'an explicitly instructs men to beat disobedient wives. (Qur'an 4:34, Sahih Muslim 2127)	*"Husbands, love your wives and do not be harsh with them."* (No permission to beat women) (Colossians 3:19)
Explicitly allows Muslim men to rape their female slaves, even those already married. (Qur'an 4:24, 70:29-30, 23:5-6...)	Tells masters and slaves to serve each other as if serving God. (Ephesians 6:7-9)
Muhammad is the messenger of Allah. And those who are with him are ruthless to the unbelievers" (Qur'an 48:29)	*"Do good to them that hate you"* (Luke 6:27)
Allah wills those that stray and are lost (Qur'an 16:93)	God wants all people saved (1 Timothy 2:4)
Warns Against Questioning Faith. (Qur'an 5:101-102)	Welcomes Intellectual Challenge. (1 Peter 3:15)

Differences Between Muhammad and Jesus

Muhammad...	Jesus...
Said Allah does not love those who reject Islam. (Qur'an 30:45, 3:32, 22:38)	Said God loves everyone. (John 3:16)
"I have been commanded to fight against people till they testify that there is no god but Allah, and that Muhammad is the messenger of Allah" (Muslim 1:33)	*"He who lives by the sword will die by the sword."* (Matthew 26:52)
Stoned women for adultery. (Muslim 4206)	*"Let he who is without sin cast the first stone."* (John 8:7)
Permitted stealing from unbelievers. (Bukhari 44:668, Ibn Ishaq 764)	*"Thou shalt not steal."* (Matthew 19:18)
Permitted lying. (Sahih Muslim 6303, Bukhari 49:857)	*"Thou shalt not bear false witness."* (Matthew 19:18)
Owned and traded slaves. (Sahih Muslim 3901)	Neither owned nor traded slaves.
Beheaded 800 Jewish men and boys. (Abu Dawud 4390)	Beheaded no one.
Murdered those who insulted him. (Bukhari 56:369, 4:241)	Preached forgiveness. (Matthew 18:21-22, 5:38)
"If then anyone transgresses the prohibition against you, Transgress ye likewise against him" (Qur'an 2:194)	"If someone strikes you on the right cheek, turn to him the other also." (Matthew 5:39)
Jihad in the way of Allah elevates one's position in Paradise by a hundred fold. (Muslim 4645)	"Blessed are the peacemakers, for they will be called Sons of God" (Matthew 5:9)
Married 13 wives and kept sex slaves. (Bukhari 5:268, Qur'an 33:50)	Was celibate.
Slept with a 9-year-old child. (Sahih Muslim 3309, Bukhari 58:236)	Did not have sex with children.
Ordered the murder of women. (Ibn Ishaq 819, 995)	Never harmed a woman.
"O you who believe! Fight those of the unbelievers who are near to you and let them find in you hardness." (Qur'an 9:123)	*"Blessed are the meek, for they shall inherit the earth."* (Matthew 5:5)
Ordered 65 military campaigns and raids in his last 10 years. (Ibn Ishaq)	Ordered no military campaigns, nor offered any approval of war or violence.
Killed captives taken in battle. (Ibn Ishaq 451)	Never took captives. Never killed anyone.
Encouraged his men to rape enslaved women. (Abu Dawood 2150, Qur'an 4:24)	Never encouraged rape. Never enslaved women.
Demanded captured slaves and a fifth of all other loot taken in war. (Qur'an 8:41)	*"The Son of Man came not to be served, but to serve."* (Matthew 20:28)
Was never tortured, but tortured others. (Muslim 4131, Ibn Ishaq 436, 595, 734, 764)	Suffered torture, but never tortured anyone.
"And fight them until there is no more persecution and religion is only for Allah" (Qur'an 8:39)	*"Love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you"* (Matthew 5:44)
Blessed the brutal murder of a half-blind man (al-Tabari 1440)	Healed a blind man (Mark 8:28)
Ordered a slave to build the very pulpit from which he preached Islam. (Bukhari 47:743)	Washed his disciples feet. (John 13:5)

Violence as Virtue	Violence as Sin
"Fighting is prescribed for you, and ye dislike it. But it is possible that ye dislike a thing which is good for you, and that ye love a thing which is bad for you. But Allah knoweth, and ye know not." (Qur'an 2:216)	*"Do not take revenge, my friends, but leave room for God's wrath, for it is written: 'It is mine to avenge; I will repay,' says the Lord. On the contrary: 'If your enemy is hungry, feed him... '"* (Romans 12:19-20)
Hell for unbelief. Good deeds count for naught (Qur'an 18:102-107)	Hell for bad deeds and the failure to do what is right (Romans 2:6-8, Matthew 16:27, Matthew 25:41-45)
Judging *"Strive against the disbelievers and the hypocrites! Be harsh with them..."* (Qur'an 9:73)	Judge Not *"For when you pass judgment on another person, you condemn yourself..."* (Romans 2:1)
Taking wealth from others *"Allah promiseth you much booty that ye will capture..."* (Qur'an 48:20)	Working for and giving wealth to others *"The thief must no longer steal but must work hard and do what is good with his own hands, so that he might have something to give to the needy."* (Ephesians 4:28)
Calls down Allah's curse on Christians and those of other religions. (Qur'an 9:30)	Calls down God's blessing on those who curse Christians. (Matthew 5:44)
Arrogance & Privilege *"Ye are the best of peoples, evolved for mankind"* (Qur'an 3:110)	Humility & Servitude *"If anyone wants to be first, he must make himself last of all and servant of all."* (Mark 9:35)
"O you who believe! do not take My enemy and your enemy for friends: Would you offer them love while they deny what has come to you of the truth? (Qur'an 60:1)	*"Love your enemies..."* (Luke 6:27)

What are the Greatest Commandments? *"Belief in Allah and Jihad in His cause"* (Muslim 1:149)	What are the Greatest Commandments? *"Love God and love thy neighbor as thyself."* (Matthew 22:34-40)
Demanded the protection of armed bodyguards, even in a house of worship (Qur'an 4:102)	Chastised anyone attempting to defend him with force. (John 18:10-12)
Died fat and wealthy from what was taken from others in war or demanded from others in tribute.	Demanded nothing for himself. Died without possessions.
Advocated crucifying others. (Qur'an 5:33, Muslim 16:4131)	Was crucified himself.
According to his followers: Had others give their lives for him. (Sahih Muslim 4413)	*According to his followers:* Gave his life for others. (John 18:11 and elsewhere)

Differences Between the Islamic and Christian-Based Worlds

Muslim Legacy	Christian Legacy
Countries that Muslims want to escape from.	Countries that Muslims want to escape to.
Madrassahs that indoctrinate Muslim children with bigotry and terror.	Mission schools that teach reading and writing to Christians and Muslims alike.
Suicide bombings for Allah	No suicide bombings for Jesus
International terror organizations.	International charities.
No formal charities for non-Muslims.	Leading provider of disaster relief to Muslims.
Murder of aid workers.	Supply of aid workers.
Christians in jail for apostasy or blasphemy.	Religious freedom.
Modern-day slavery in the name of Islam.	Abolition in the name of Christianity.
Muslim clerics who engage in or condone terrorism.	Christian clerics murdered each year by terror groups rife with Muslim clerics.
Daily religious violence against Hindus.	None.
Daily religious violence against Jews.	None.
Daily religious violence against Buddhists.	None.
Daily religious violence against Muslims.	None.
Ritual slitting of animals' throats	Ending of animal sacrifice
Religion	Technology & Medicine
Censorship	Freedom of speech
Intolerance for criticism of Islam.	Tolerance for religious dissent.
Restricting other religions from preaching faith.	Allowing all religions the same right to evangelize.
Conversions allowed to Islam only.	Freedom of conscience.
Converts to Christianity beheaded.	No dead converts to Islam.
Most famous Muslim: Osama bin Laden.	*Most famous Christian:* The Pope.

Differences Between Early Muslims and Early Christians

Muhammad's Companions...	Jesus' Disciples...
Lived as warriors.	Lived like harmless hippies.
Slew and persecuted religious minorities.	Were slain and persecuted as a religious minority.
Emphasis on Jihad (the way of Muhammad) *"He who fights that Allah's word should be superior fights in Allah's cause"* (Bukhari 53:355)	Emphasis on Evangelism (the way of Jesus) *"Go ye into all the world and preach the gospel to every creature"* (Matthew 15:16)
Attacked and conquered the populations in parts of 28 modern countries in just the first three decades following Muhammad's death.	Did not resort to violence of any sort, despite tremendous persecution.
Declared holy war on the people of five major world religions in just the first 100 years following Muhammad's death.	Went centuries without declaring 'holy war'.
Plundered and lived off the wealth of others.	Gave away their possessions to those in need. (Acts 2:44-45)
Captured and enslaved non-Muslim people.	Considered themselves to be slaves of others.
Waged war to keep members from leaving the religion. Put apostates to death.	No record of aggression toward apostates.
Muhammad's own family members quickly fell into armed warfare against each other.	Jesus' disciples never resorted to violence against one another (or anyone else).
First 240 Years: 11 of the first 32 caliphs were murdered by fellow Muslims.	*First 240 Years:* 14 of the first 25 popes were martyred by pagans (none by fellow Christians).
Caliphs were polygamous and maintained harems of hundreds of captured sex slaves.	Popes were expected to be celibate.
Islamic mosques sustained by taxes forced from subjugated non-Muslims (*the jizya*).	Christian churches sustained by voluntary tithes from Christians.



Church and State.jpg.

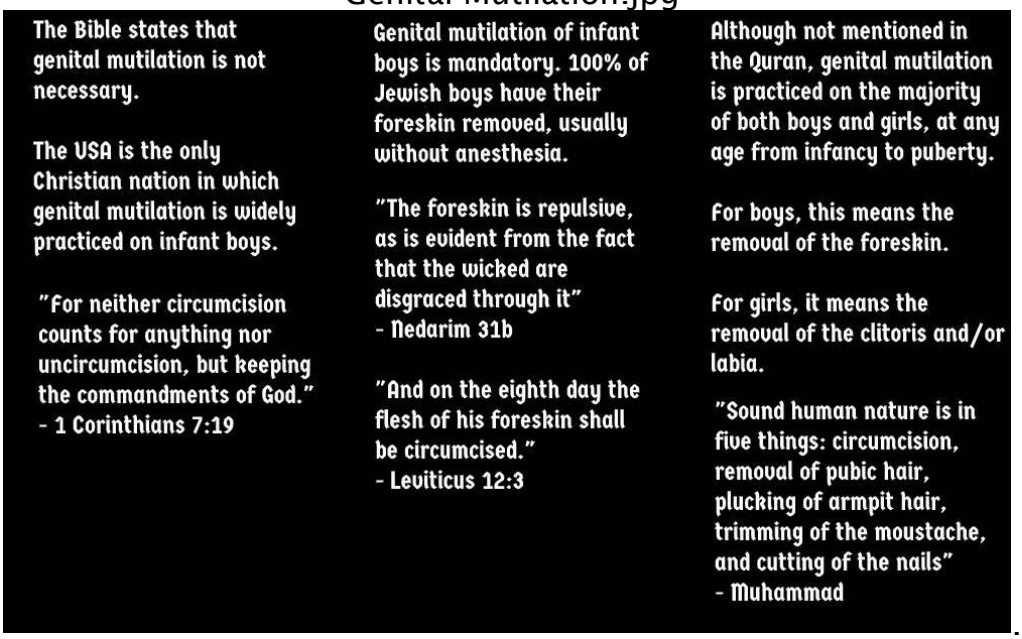
Christianity is apolitical and encourages its followers to obey the laws of the land. All Christian nations have separation of Church and State. "Let every person be subject to the governing authorities. For there is no authority except from God" - Romans 13:1 "Therefore render to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's." - Matthew 22:21	There is no separation of Church and State in Judaism, although there is a division of juristdiction between civil courts and Rabbinical courts. "The right to exercise national self-determination in the State of Israel is unique to the Jewish people." - Israeli Nation-State Law	There is no separation of Church and state in Islam, which demands the State be used to enforce Sharia law, including amputation for theft and death for apostasy. The Quran and Hadiths are full of prescribed punishments for all manner of infractions. "If a Muslim discards his religion, kill him." - Muhammad

.

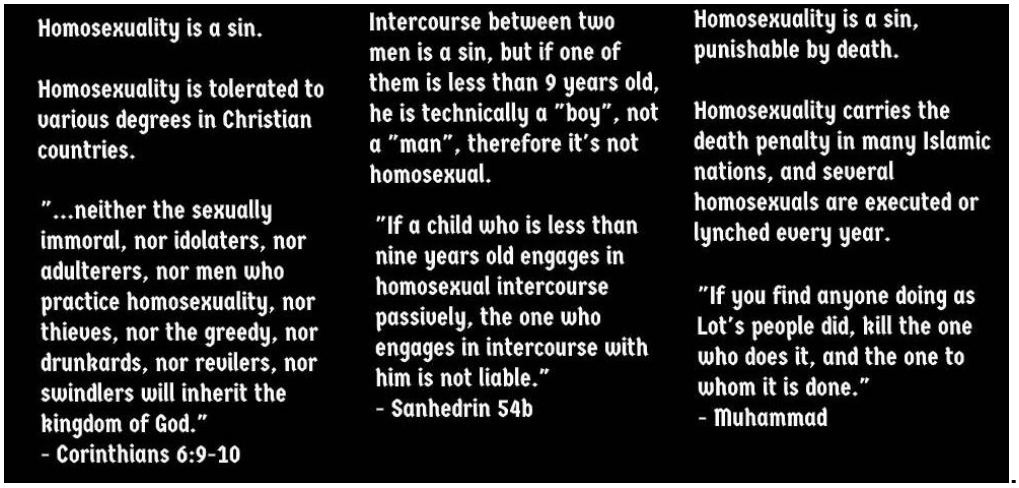
Diet.jpg

Christianity has no dietary rules. "It is not what goes into the mouth that defiles a person, but what comes out of the mouth; this defiles a person." - Matthew 15:11	There are numerous rules for the Kosher preparation of food, including: - Animals must be slaughtered via a knife to the neck while still conscious. - Food prepared by non-Jews is either forbidden or must be "purified" before consuming. - Pork is forbidden entirely - Certain mixtures of food are forbidden. "It was prohibited due to the concern that Jews might befriend gentiles while breaking bread with them, which could lead to marriage with gentiles." -Avodah Zarah 35b	There are numerous rules for the Halal preparation of food, including: - Animals must be slaughtered via a knife to the neck while saying a prayer. - Alcohol is forbidden. - Several animals, including pigs, are forbidden entirely. - Ritual fasting is required during the month of Ramadan. "do not eat of that on which Allah's name has not been mentioned, and that is most surely a transgression" - Quran 6:121

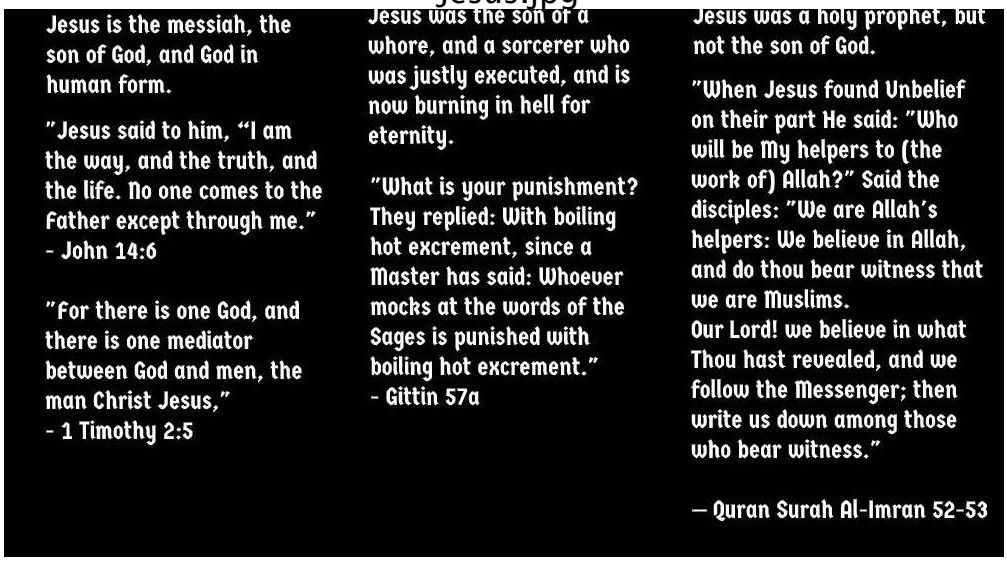
Genital Mutilation.jpg



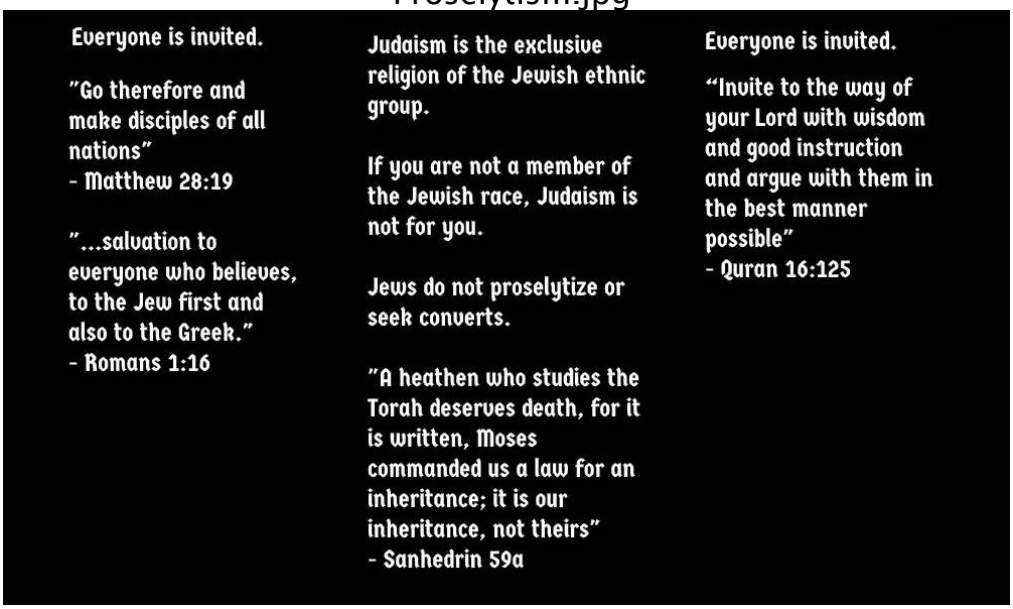
Homosex



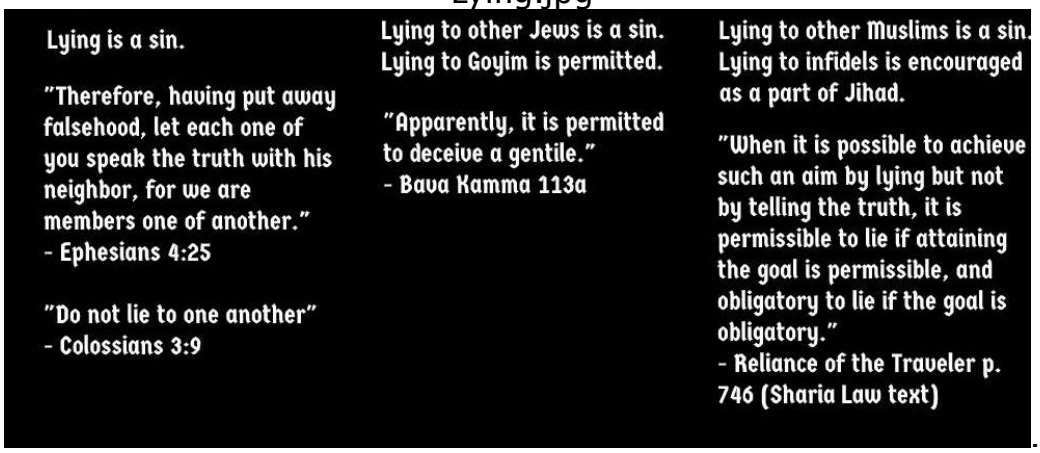
Jesus.jpg



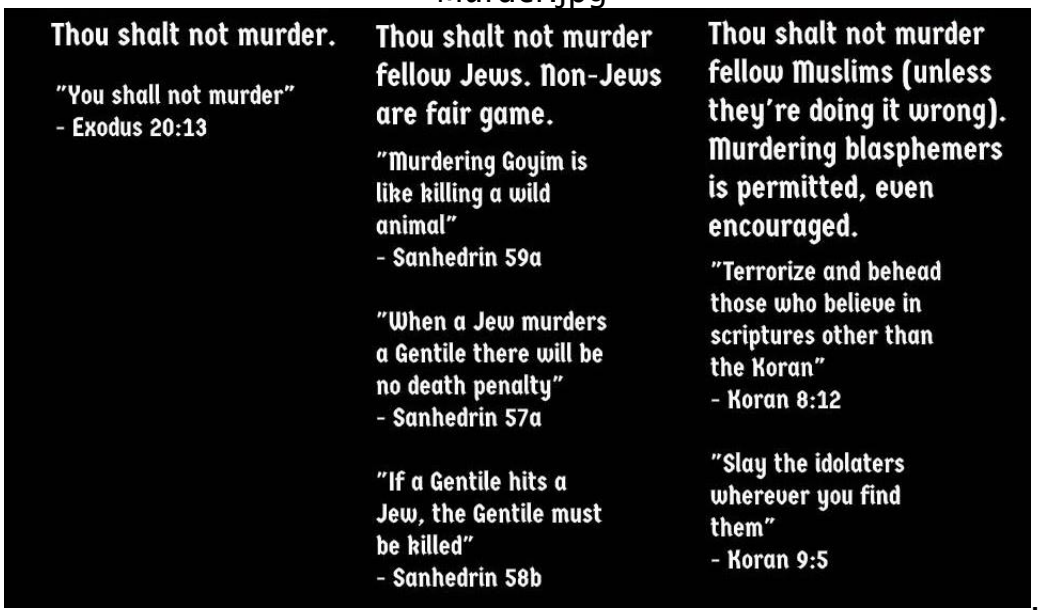
Proselytism.jpg



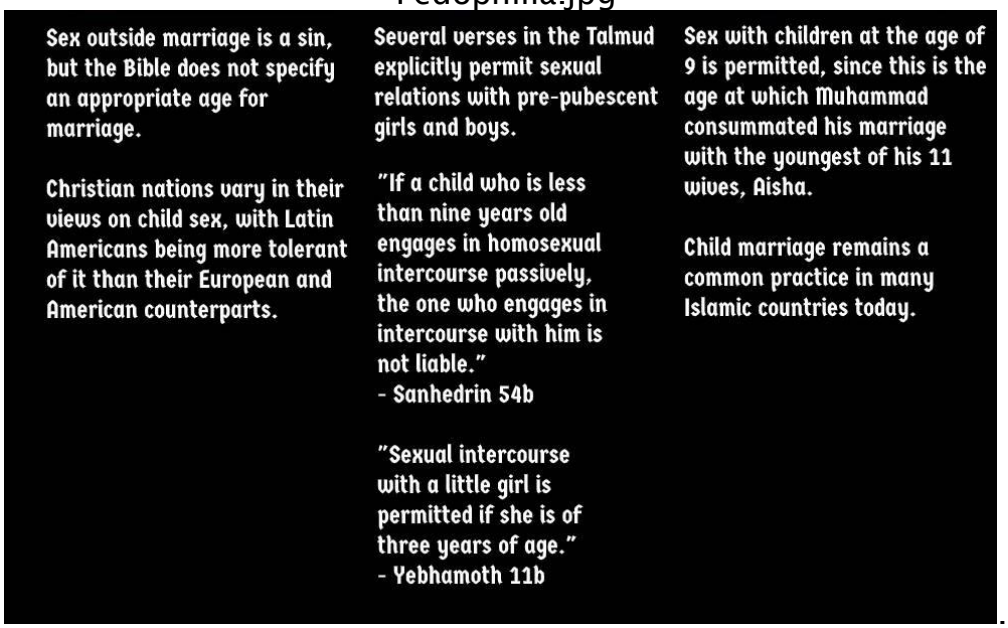
Lying.jpg



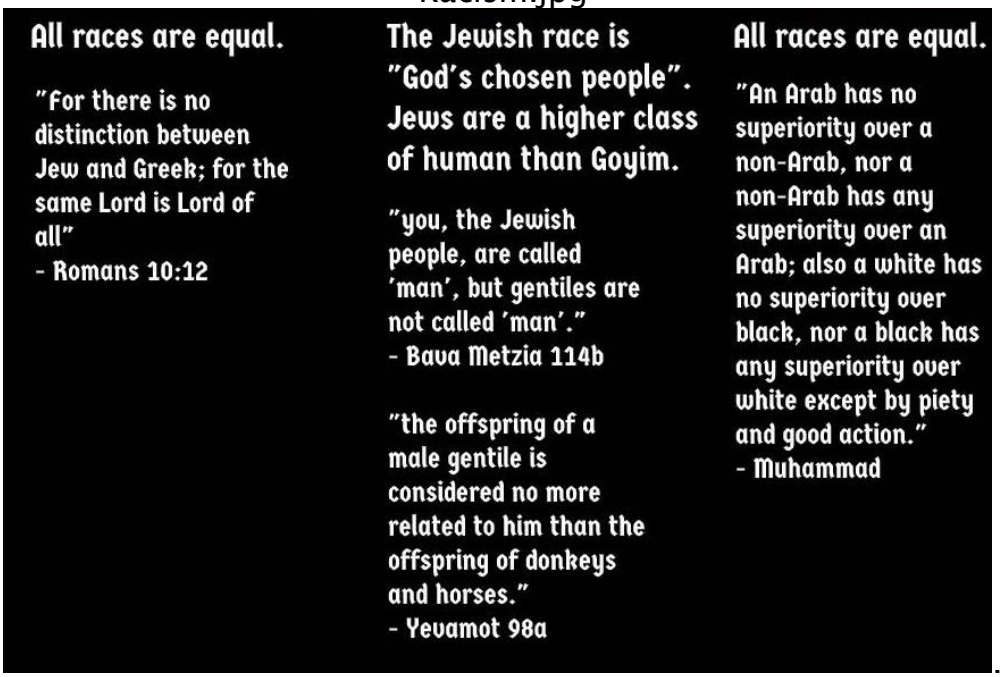
Murder.jpg



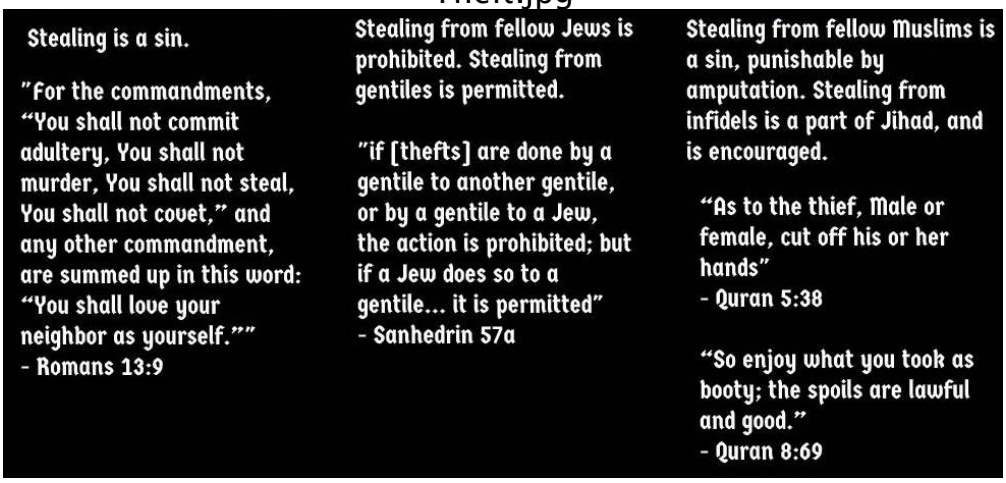
Pedophilia.jpg



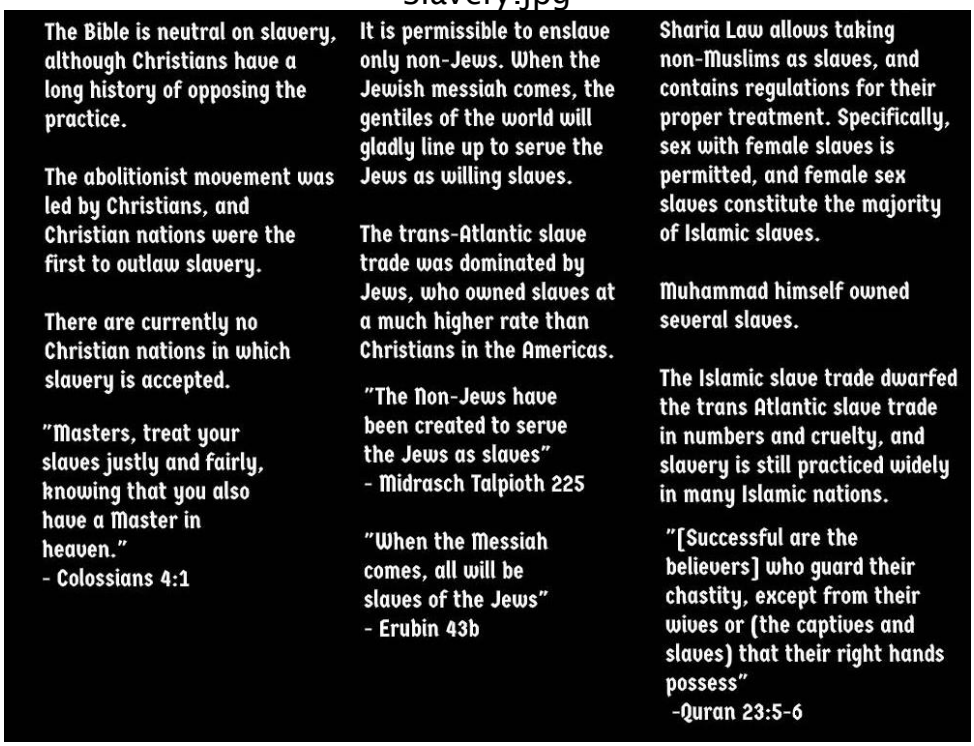
Racism.jpg



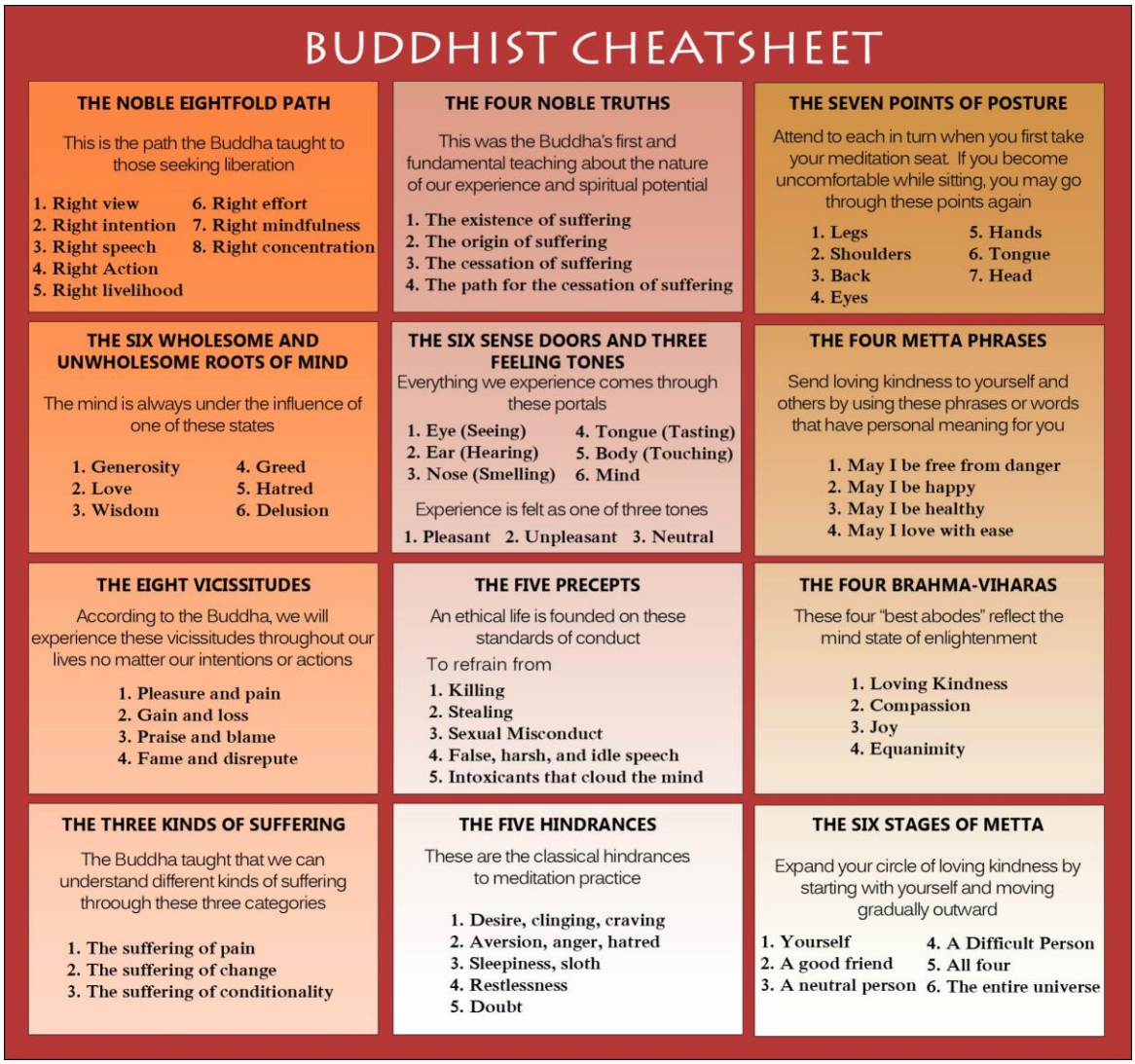
Theft.jpg



Slavery.jpg


The Bible is neutral on slavery, although Christians have a long history of opposing the practice.
The abolitionist movement was led by Christians, and Christian nations were the first to outlaw slavery.
There are currently no Christian nations in which slavery is accepted.
"Masters, treat your slaves justly and fairly, knowing that you also have a Master in heaven."
- Colossians 4:1
It is permissible to enslave only non-Jews. When the Jewish messiah comes, the gentiles of the world will gladly line up to serve the Jews as willing slaves.
The trans-Atlantic slave trade was dominated by Jews, who owned slaves at a much higher rate than Christians in the Americas.
"The Non-Jews have been created to serve the Jews as slaves"
- Midrasch Talpioth 225
"When the Messiah comes, all will be slaves of the Jews"
- Erubin 43b
Sharia Law allows taking non-Muslims as slaves, and contains regulations for their proper treatment. Specifically, sex with female slaves is permitted, and female sex slaves constitute the majority of Islamic slaves.
Muhammad himself owned several slaves.
The Islamic slave trade dwarfed the trans Atlantic slave trade in numbers and cruelty, and slavery is still practiced widely in many Islamic nations.
"[Successful are the believers] who guard their chastity, except from their wives or (the captives and slaves) that their right hands possess"
-Quran 23:5-6

THE TWO MOST CONTRASTING RELIGIONS	
JUDAISM FROM THE TALMUD	**CHRISTIANITY FROM THE BIBLE**
Approves of Sodomy: "If one committed sodomy with a child of less than nine years, no guilt is incurred" (*Sanhedrin* 54b).	**Prohibits Sodomy:** "Thou shall not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination" (*Lev.* 18:22).
Approves of Child Sacrifice to Idols: "He who gives of his seed to Molech incurs no punishment" (*Sanhedrin* 64a).	**Prohibits Child Sacrifice to Idols:** "Whoever gives any of his seed to Molech: he shall surely be put to death" (*Lev.* 20:2).
Cursing Parents Allowed: "One who curses his parents isn't punished unless he curses them by Divine name" (*Sanhedrin* 66a).	**Cursing Parents Prohibited:** "He that curses his father or mother, shall be put to death" (*Exod.* 21:17, *Matt.* 15:4).
Allows Enchanting: "It is permitted to consult by a charm the spirits of oil and eggs, and make incantations" (*Sanhedrin* 101a).	**Disallows Enchanting:** "None of you shall be an enchanter or a charmer, or consulter with familiar spirits" (*Deut.* 18:10-11).
Bestiality Condoned: "Women having intercourse with a beast can marry a priest, the act is but a mere wound" (*Yebamoth* 59b).	**Bestiality Condemned:** "You shall not lie with any beast, nor shall any woman stand before a beast to lie with it" (*Lev.* 18:23).
Harlotry Lawful: "A harlot's hire is permitted, for what the woman has received is legally a gift" (*Abodah Zarah* 62b-63a).	**Harlotry Unlawful:** "She that plays the whore in her father's house shall be put to death. (*Deuteronomy* 22:21).
Blasphemy Allowed: "One can revile the Divine Name if mentally applying it to some other object" (*Sanhedrin* 65a-b).	**Blasphemy Punishable:** He that blasphemes the name of the LORD shall surely be put to death" (*Leviticus* 24:16).
Not required to Keep Vows: One may declare: "Every vow which I may make in the future shall be null" (*Nedarim* 23a-23b).	**Required to Keep Vows:** "If a man vows, he shall not break his word, he shall do according to all that he spoke" (*Numbers* 30:2).
Murder Condoned: "If ten men smote a man with ten staves and he died, they are exempt from punishment" (*Sanhedrin* 78a).	**Murder Forbidden:** "He that smites a man with a stave so he dies, he is a murderer and shall be put to death" (*Num.* 35:18).



BUDDHIST CHEATSHEET

THE NOBLE EIGHTFOLD PATH

This is the path the Buddha taught to those seeking liberation

1. Right view
2. Right intention
3. Right speech
4. Right Action
5. Right livelihood
6. Right effort
7. Right mindfulness
8. Right concentration

THE FOUR NOBLE TRUTHS

This was the Buddha's first and fundamental teaching about the nature of our experience and spiritual potential

1. The existence of suffering
2. The origin of suffering
3. The cessation of suffering
4. The path for the cessation of suffering

THE SEVEN POINTS OF POSTURE

Attend to each in turn when you first take your meditation seat. If you become uncomfortable while sitting, you may go through these points again

1. Legs
2. Shoulders
3. Back
4. Eyes
5. Hands
6. Tongue
7. Head

THE SIX WHOLESOME AND UNWHOLESOME ROOTS OF MIND

The mind is always under the influence of one of these states

1. Generosity
2. Love
3. Wisdom
4. Greed
5. Hatred
6. Delusion

THE SIX SENSE DOORS AND THREE FEELING TONES

Everything we experience comes through these portals

1. Eye (Seeing)
2. Ear (Hearing)
3. Nose (Smelling)
4. Tongue (Tasting)
5. Body (Touching)
6. Mind

Experience is felt as one of three tones

1. Pleasant
2. Unpleasant
3. Neutral

THE FOUR METTA PHRASES

Send loving kindness to yourself and others by using these phrases or words that have personal meaning for you

1. May I be free from danger
2. May I be happy
3. May I be healthy
4. May I love with ease

THE EIGHT VICISSITUDES

According to the Buddha, we will experience these vicissitudes throughout our lives no matter our intentions or actions

1. Pleasure and pain
2. Gain and loss
3. Praise and blame
4. Fame and disrepute

THE FIVE PRECEPTS

An ethical life is founded on these standards of conduct

To refrain from

1. Killing
2. Stealing
3. Sexual Misconduct
4. False, harsh, and idle speech
5. Intoxicants that cloud the mind

THE FOUR BRAHMA-VIHARAS

These four "best abodes" reflect the mind state of enlightenment

1. Loving Kindness
2. Compassion
3. Joy
4. Equanimity

THE THREE KINDS OF SUFFERING

The Buddha taught that we can understand different kinds of suffering throough these three categories

1. The suffering of pain
2. The suffering of change
3. The suffering of conditionality

THE FIVE HINDRANCES

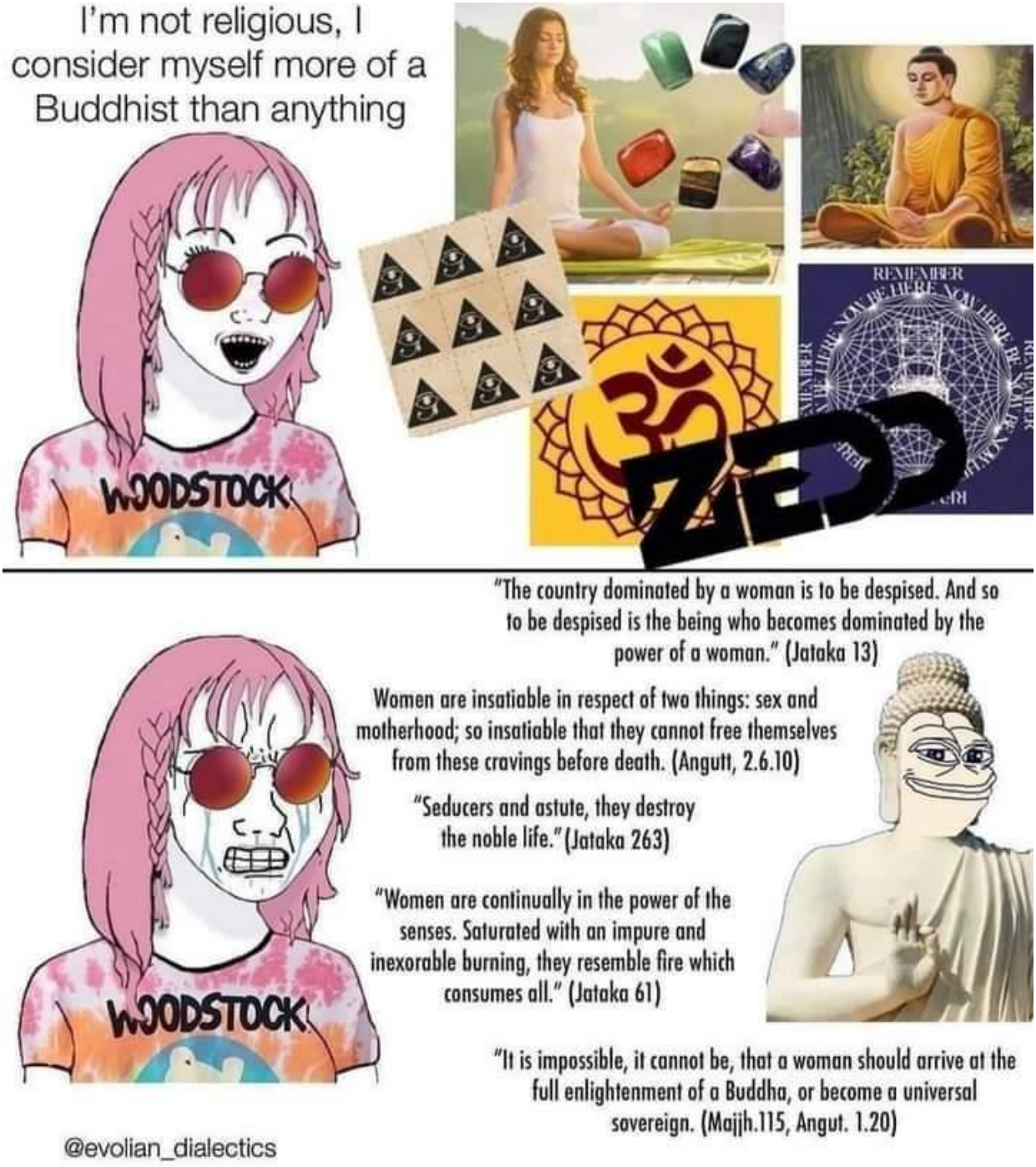
These are the classical hindrances to meditation practice

1. Desire, clinging, craving
2. Aversion, anger, hatred
3. Sleepiness, sloth
4. Restlessness
5. Doubt

THE SIX STAGES OF METTA

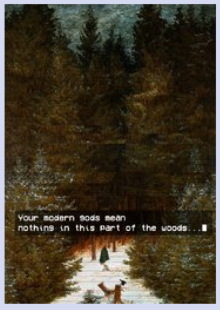
Expand your circle of loving kindness by starting with yourself and moving gradually outward

1. Yourself
2. A good friend
3. A neutral person
4. A Difficult Person
5. All four
6. The entire universe



▶ **Anonymous** 05/30/18 (Wed) 03:12:43 ID: f72428 No.11654510

File (hide): 1bb872fcad3aa5f···.png (1.58 MB, 782x1106, 391:553, 3286bf9c56ead1545d25b83b27....png) (h) (u)



I used to be a Buddhist from my early teens 12-13 through to my mid-late 20's. I wasn't the greatest but i was sincere. I would meditate for hours everyday on universal compassion. I still quite like Buddhism but I'm not one anymore for various reasons.
The conceit that we are all devoid of empathy is a comforting one for you i expect. But i am far from devoid of these fine capacities, the ability to recognize in another a part of ourselves or to understand another's existence and suffering is almost another sense. A man without it is no whole man and in all likelihood a monster. Most of us here i expect have a mixture of honest hatred for the betrayers and enemies of our people along with the sickness we are forced to look at everyday and love of our people. This doesn't rule out caring about others, necessarily. It just draws a distinction between our own family and someone else's.

But compassion and empathy make bad decisions by themselves. Allowed to be our master they become grotesque parodies of an otherwise healthy and decent awareness.
Take a look at the self hating whites. They are crucified on the cross of empathy and willingly allow nonwhites to cynically exploit their good intentions for their own benefit. This is easily demonstrated when you realize that calling us 'evil' and accusing us of every crime only works on us because we are actually quite nice and allow empathy and compassion to inform our actions. If we are the monsters they claim (and that we have been taught to believe) then accusing us of 'evil' would be meaningless. Why would we care?

Compassion and empathy are fine, decent qualities. But they have become obscenely distorted because the hard external limiting factors that acted as a counter to these drives have been largely removed. We live soft lives in which violence and hardship are seen as an aberration rather than a normal part of life. Under such stagnant conditions our inner drives have run amok in us. We have forgotten that compassion and empathy are good servants but poor masters. They make bad decisions by themselves.

A people that permit themselves to be demographically replaced because its 'mean' to resist is insane and will not survive.
A people that permit the mass rape of their children and make excuses for it because its 'mean' is insane and will not survive.
A people that must say #notall when they are attacked and murdered yet again is insane and will not survive.

Stern reality and its ruthless Darwinian rules must be the foundation of any world view, anything else is insanity.
This doesnt exclude compassion and empathy, it simply puts them into perspective so that they can function as healthy, decent drives once more. Instead of the sick, masochistic parody they have become, that is nothing but a weapon others use to emotionally and morally blackmail us with.



16KiB, 650x365, redpillorbluepill.jpg
View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace

The Zoroastrian Pill **Anonymous** ID:q3al+oxB Sun 15 Dec 2019 15:16:43 No.236319653 View | Reply | Original | Report [19 / 2 / 1

Quoted By: >>236320776 >>236323082 >>236326993 >>236327944 >>236329341 >>236329773

Dude if you only knew how fucking deep the Zoroastrian pill goes.
What if if I told you that Zoroaster is litterally the person the bible calls "Abrham"?
What if i told you the "Israelis" were the Persians? (Blue eyed Aryans who went east when our ancestors went west)
What if I told you that Hebrews werent monothiestic
didnt have a concept of good or evil
didnt have a concept of heaven or hell
and didnt have a legend of a savior born to a virgin before the Persians conqured them?
What if i told you the Hebrews were one of the tribes (the cannanites) that God told his chosen to Genocide in the bible? (Lest they interbreed with the persians and cause them to worship false gods)
What if i told you that modern genetic testing had PROVEN that the arabs, modern jews and lebonese ALL are descendants from this Canaanite race?
What if I told you that in the time of Jesus, cannanite women were still visibly distinguishable from Israli women Mathew 15:21-28 ? (likely due to the darker cannanite hair and eyes and hooked noses)
What if i told you that the "lost children of israel" where the white race in europe?
....
what if i told you that the "Jews" were lying about who they say they are?
What if i told you the jews were specifically the race God COMMANDED his people to genocide?
What if i told you that his people, in their flawed mercy did not go through with the genocide...
What if i told you that that sin is the reason for our people's suffering today....

View Same | Google | iqdb | SauceNAO | Trace | redpill.jpg, 14KiB, 400x400



Anonymous ID:q3al+oxB Sun 15 Dec 2019 15:17:10 No.236319693 Report

Quoted By: >>236320776

>https://www.nationalgeographic.com/news/2017/07/canaanite-bible-ancient-dna-lebanon-genetics-archaeology/
"More than 90 percent of the genetic ancestry of modern Lebanese is derived from ancient Canaanites, according to a paper published today in the American Journal of Human Genetics."
>https://www.sciencedaily.com/releases/2000/05/000509003653.htm
"If a common heritage conferred peace, then perhaps the long history of conflict in the Middle East would have been resolved years ago. For, according to a new scientific study, Jews are the genetic brothers of Palestinians, Syrians and Lebanese, and they all share a common genetic lineage that stretches back thousands of years."

...
"16 However, in the cities of the nations the Lord your God is giving you as an inheritance, do not leave alive anything that breathes. 17 Completely destroy[a] them—the Hittites, Amorites, Canaanites, Perizzites, Hivites and Jebusites—as the Lord your God has commanded you. 18 Otherwise, they will teach you to follow all the detestable things they do in worshiping their gods, and you will sin against the Lord your God."
>Deuteronomy 20:16-18

Anonymous (ID: ybLNdLHu) 09/19/20(Sat)11:24:17 No.278255209 ▶ >>278255583 >>278255842 >>278255880 >>278256616 >>278258994 >>278259974

File: gnostic deep state shills.png (177 KB, 1220x890)



>>278243249 (OP)
1. (((Gnosticism))) was started by Simon Magus after Peter refused to baptize the Jew because he said he was a money grubbing evil kike. So Simon created a sex cult and claimed he was the Messiah.
A. He then claimed that the Holy Spirit was feminine and you had to do gay shit to experience it.
B. He then claimed that Yahweh (or EL) God of the bible was an evil Patriarchy.
C. Later (((Gnostics))) would use the Torah (bible) and mix it with Platonism as a way to covert Philosophy into Judean worship.
D. The Demiurge has NOTHING to do with the bible. Plato invented the Demiurge concept using analogy of mathmatical principals. When you mix Yabadabbadooo god (the demiurge to Gnostics) with Platonism you're destroying Plato's teachings and replacing it with Judean mythology.

2. Platonism was the school of thought that started with Plato's teachings and mixed Aristotle, Socrates, and Pythagoras into it

3. Neo-Platonism was popular with the Roman elite. This is why Jews (especially in Alexandria Egypt) wanted to infiltrate and destroy it with (((Gnosticism)))

4. Magic was the Preisthood of Zoroastrianism, the religion of the Persians. Simon Magus (meaning Simon the Magi) was claiming the authority of Persian Magi teachings while using Judean text. He was fucking weird. Either way, today "Magic" is controlled by (((Gnostic))) teachings, and so is the entire New Age movement. The reason for the Persian influence was because Persia created the kingdom of Judea under Cyrus the Great, and Judeans like Persia but hated their enemies the Greeks and Romans (Hellenists). THE REASON FOR THE LION SNAKE, is because these are symbols of Zoroastianism

5. Hermeticism and Kabbalah were invented during the Renaissance. They claimed to be more ancient than any religion. They claim to be Egyptian, Buddhist, Greek, Hindu... They are just Gnosticism rebranded. In fact Kabbalah came from Southern Spain and was originally from Islam because the word Kabe means "cube" and Allah

Anonymous (ID: ybLNdLHu) 09/19/20(Sat)11:33:55 No.278256611 ▶

File: Denis_Areopagite.jpg (89 KB, 440x533)



>>278255880
>They dont understand that Gnostics are alive and well in powerful institutions, namely the Jesuits and Freemasons
>Jesuits are Knights Templar and they were/are heavily involved in Kabbalah and Gnosticism. The founder of the Illuminati was a Jesuit as well
The very reason Theology was created, besides the Christian writings of pseudo-Dyonisus was because (((Gnostics))) had created an anti-philosophy fag cult that was raping, eating, and killing children that they passed off as Christian philosophy. They are still doing it today. Obama gives (((Gnostic))) New Age writers medals of freedom awards. It's the Lucish trust. It's the Luciferian Blavasky teachings. It's what Hitler warned everyone about when he was shutting down the Thule and all Freemason clubs except for the Prussian Deists Freemason that were like the Founders of America. Gnostics infiltrated every origination for centuries and the current Pope is one.

>https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pseudo-Dionysius_the_Areopagite)

RELIGION / GENERAL

Anonymous (ID: PU4Q31Y2) 12/04/16(Sun)16:32:46 No.101522647 ► >>101523121
File: djt.png (168 KB, 312x300)



>>101508533 (OP)
do you want the real redpill on christanity

i can give you the redpill but it wont go down easy

post !tsGpSwX8mo (ID: PU4Q31Y2) 12/04/16(Sun)16:40:39 No.101523798 ► >>101523994 >>101533783

>>101523121
I studied a number of world religions, and attempting to reconcile all of that with modern science. Absolutely every religion contains seeds of truth; in fact every religion I have studied is based almost ENTIRELY on truth - the problem is figuring out which tiny seeds of MIStruth have been planted therein, by deliberate mistranslations, omissions, and at times even outright fraud.

At this point, it seems reasonable to state that all of the world's religions, literally each and every one, have been infiltrated and corrupted to an extent - all of them, without exception, have offshoots and even majorities of people which have been grossly mislead by those who seek power; often of the metaphysical kind.

So what can I tell you now exactly? What are these seeds of truth?

>A world exists beyond the physical. A higher power exists in this world, and likely countless other beings, both positive and negative.

>Your actions in this life have a very significant, possibly permanent effect on what will happen to you upon physical death.

>This world is largely run by people, whose number one goal, beyond anything else, is to sow as much confusion as possible about the two items above.

What, exactly, do (((they))) want? Knowing that the "real world" exists in the higher dimensions, their number one goal is to bring your soul under the control of the negative metaphysical entities to which they answer.

This is the purpose of the so-called "New World Order," meme, the real goal of which, as many of you already know, is to establish a worldwide luciferian religion. These people already have almost all of the money and power - now, they are after the only thing they don't have, your soul

continued

post !Mjk4PcAe16 (ID: PU4Q31Y2) 12/04/16(Sun)16:42:01 No.101523994 ► >>101524111 >>101533783

>>101523798
Surprisingly, it is not difficult to explain, understand or even prove. In fact, in the age of information, many times more proof than is absolutely necessary exists. The real challenge is figuring out what it is, in a sea of disinfo, and finding the time to study it, in a life deliberately designed for maximum distraction, drudgery, and otherwise enslavement.

The truth, as the saying goes, is out there.

So where does this bring us? The elites of this world, it seems, are hellbent on taking control over your soul, by any means necessary. How, you might ask, is this planned to be accomplished, and what, can you as an individual, do to definitively stop it?

The only way that they can gain control over your soul, literally the most precious "commodity" in the universe - the only thing that in the "real world" in the higher dimensions has any real "value," is to cut you off from the divine protection of God. Understand: God is infinitely powerful - there is no battle going on between God and "them" - the only battle taking place is between them and you

So how, then, can they accomplish the goal of taking you away from underneath God's protective wing, and leaving your soul unprotected, so that the negative higher-dimensional entities to which they answer, can accomplish their goal of taking it over and making you their slave? Very simple: sin.

What is "sin"? Sin is transgression against universal law. Sin, generally speaking, is anything that harms yourself or others. Everything listed as "sin" in the Bible, from greed, to murder, or even desiring your neighbor's wife, if followed through upon, will in some way lead to your own destruction, and often that of others.

cont.

post !Mjk4PcAe16 (ID: PU4Q31Y2) 12/04/16(Sun)16:42:44 No.101524111 ► >>101524194 >>101533783 >>101540388

>>101523994
God, you see, is not in the business of telling you what to do, or forcing you in some way to follow some set of imaginary rules: his aim, always, is to protect you from YOURSELF, and that of the negative influence of others. He so respects your free will, that if you choose to do so, you even have the ability to kill, for which of course you will face the appropriate consequences.

So if you're asking yourself "why doesn't God just step in" - this is why. We have free will, and this world runs in accordance to it. God does not allow murder, poverty and injustice - WE do. We could, just as easily, STOP allowing it, which is, sooner or later, what the human race will come to. A better world is coming, but first we must win the battle within ourselves..

So what is this battle? You see, the real purpose of this world, as it exists today, is somewhat that of a "school." In the beginning, God would create metaphysical entities and let them roam free. He still does, because he respects free will. But sometime in history, an event took place, which turned everything in the "heavens" upside down - one of these entities rebelled.

is name, of course is Lucifer, and if you doubt that he exists, you only have to look at the back of the dollar bill - all four of his logos are prominently displayed: the eye, pyramid, phoenix and hexagram. Along with a bunch of others.. But let us not get lost in the details - you can research all these on your own time. Let's get back to the story.

How can you, as an individual, protect your soul? Two ways: 1) Accept God's divine protection, rejecting false "gods" and atheism. 2) Avoid transgressions against universal law, particularly murder, which includes abortion.

post !Mjk4PcAe16 (ID: PU4Q31Y2) 12/04/16(Sun)16:43:20 No.101524194 ► >>101524823 >>101533783

>>101524111
How do you accomplish #1? Quite simply just ask for it. It is freely given. You do not have to "earn" it, you do not have to go to church, you do not have to do anything except make a free will choice to ask for it. God doesn't force anything on to you - if you ask, it is given. If you don't, it is not. You have free will, which is respected at all times: make your choice, and enjoy the consequences.

How do you accomplish #2? Also very simple: avoid harming anybody, at any cost. Even and especially if somebody tries to trick you saying "it is for the common good." This is exactly how the devil operates - as the saying goes "the road to hell is paved with good intentions." Countless souls have been lost, by being tricked into committing evil, out of their desire to do good.

Remember, the command is clear: "thou shalt not kill." "Thou shalt not steal." "Thou shalt not commit adultery." There is no "if," or any sort of a fine print, attached to these statements. So what will happen if you disobey? Will God "send you to hell" for killing somebody? Well, yes and no..

First of all, God doesn't "send" anybody anywhere. you do. Regardless of where you live on Earth, or what religion you follow, you've been informed that if you commit murder, there will be very serious consequences. You've been given the knowledge. God freely offers his protection, and offers you an afterlife in a positive higher dimension. He made you; he wants you to be happy.

If, however you reject him, and reject the universal law of harmlessness, and it is within your right of free will to do so, you naturally give up his divine protection, and give up the ability to live in his realm, because you have chosen to do so, of your own free will, despite being warned of the consequences. What happens then?

post !Mjk4PcAe16 (ID: PU4Q31Y2) 12/04/16(Sun)16:47:40 No.101524823 ► >>101525150 >>101533783 >>101540388

>>101524194
Well, then it's just you and Lucifer. That old "rebel" we talked about earlier. If you reject God, your false "god" becomes Lucifer

So then, where does this leave us? Yes, Jesus Christ and why he died for your sins. This is, surprisingly both very easy and very difficult to understand. Somehow, it had taken me years to really begin to grasp it.

So, who is Jesus Christ and why did he die for your sins? Jesus Christ was born Yeshua ben Yosef - he was a young Jewish rabbi, and looked very much like a modern-day Palestinian (in fact, many if not all of them are Biblical Jews, who converted to Islam many centuries later). This is why many, if not most people today calling themselves Jews look nothing like the people from that geographical area - because they came from Khazaria, in Europe, and converted to Judaism 800 years ago.

one post left

this is actually the most important post to take away (ID: PU4Q31Y2) 12/04/16(Sun)16:50:06 No.101525150 ► >>101525467 >>101525835 >>101525854 >>101525897 >>101526176 >>101530686 >>101533783 >>101544571

>>101524823
Anyway, so who was Jesus Christ, what did he do, and why is he the central figure of the entirety of human history and in the middle of literally all of the major events in the world today, which as we discussed are all part of a plan to bring about a Luciferian "New World Order"

Jesus Christ, as far as I'm concerned, is God, who incarnated in the flesh, to save us from ourselves.

Remember the reincarnation meme? The concept of "karma." "Karma" is literally the spitual jew. It's essentially DEBT in spirtual form, it's spiritual usury. It's THE ultimate jew, the Karmic Jew. Why do you think (((they))) hated Jesus so much?

Anyway, so I was sitting down and reviewing some articles, and trying to decide whether reincarnation is real, and if it is, how it can be compatible with Christian doctrine. I had studied, and continue to study, religions such as Hinduism and Buddhism pretty extensively, with the goal of building the most accurate picture of "reality" there is. So I finally got to an article attempting to debunk reincarnation and also speaking about Jesus Christ, when it hit me..

Even within the Eastern philosophy of karma, which states that you will continue reincarnating on Earth until all your karmic debts are paid, the actions of Jesus Christ make sense. In fact, even from the viewpoint of these religions, perhaps they make the MOST sense: - God willingly sacrificed himself to pay your Karmic debt-

It finally dawned on me why the Bible stressed over and over that you have to accept what Jesus Christ had done in order to be "saved." Prior to that day, I was unable to tangibly connect the two: why would you have to accept what he had done for it to work - has he done it or not?! What does your "acceptance" of his actions have to do with anything?!

And tonight it hit me: by accepting what Jesus Christ had done, you are using your free will to redirect your karmic debt onto Jesus, thereby depleting your karmic debt and being "saved."

Anonymous (ID: qNOO384o) 04/17/17(Mon)19:35:30 No.121602252 ▶ >>121602932 >>121604363
File: crude.png (152 KB, 477x880)

A CRUDE CULTURE MAKES a coarse people, and private refinement cannot long survive public excess. There is a Gresham's law of culture as well as of money: the bad drives out the good, unless the good is defended.

In no country has the process of vulgarisation gone further than in Britain: in *this*, at least, we lead the world. A nation famed not so long ago for the restraint of its manners is now notorious for the coarseness of its appetites and its unbridled and antisocial attempts to satisfy them. The mass drunkenness seen on weekends in the centre of every British town and city, rendering them unendurable to even minimally civilised people, goes hand in hand with the appallingly crude, violent, and shallow relations between the sexes. Britain's mass bastardy is not a sign of an increase in the authenticity of our human relations but a natural consequence of the unbridled hedonism that leads in short order to chaos and misery, especially among the poor. Take restraint away, and violent discord follows.

Curiously enough, the revolution in British manners did not come about through any volcanic eruption from below: on the contrary, it was the intellectual wing of the elite that kicked against the traces. It is still doing so, though there are very few traces left to kick against.

For example, the boundless prurience of the British press concerning the private lives of public figures, especially politicians, has an ideological aim: to subvert the very concept and deny the possibility of virtue, and therefore of the necessity for restraint. If every person who tries to defend virtue is revealed to have feet of clay (as which of us does not?) or to have indulged at some time in his life in the vice that is the opposite of the virtue he calls for, then virtue itself is exposed as nothing but hypocrisy: and we may therefore all behave exactly as we choose. The loss of the religious understanding of the human condition—that Man is a fallen creature for whom virtue is necessary but never fully attainable—is a loss, not a gain, in true sophistication. The secular substitute—the belief in the perfection of life on earth by the endless extension of a choice of pleasures—is not merely callow by comparison but much less realistic in its understanding of human nature.

>>121600928
Here's an interesting rebuttal to the idea that religion is only about shaming vice. We are humanized by elevating ourselves above the animal state through self control. The Repression Myth - the idea that religion condemned all natural compulsions to the point of outright banning them - was so false not even the puritans expected it of people. Each vice has its expectation of public control and private release. Marriage for lust, holiday feasts for sloth and gluttony. But those who relinquish the need for such discipline, the sexual revolutionaries for example, reduce life to its crudest and most vulgar common denominator out of some misguided belief that what is more biological is also more true. I see the religious understanding as a way of introducing a civilized control over those appetites which will only ever grow with the feeding.

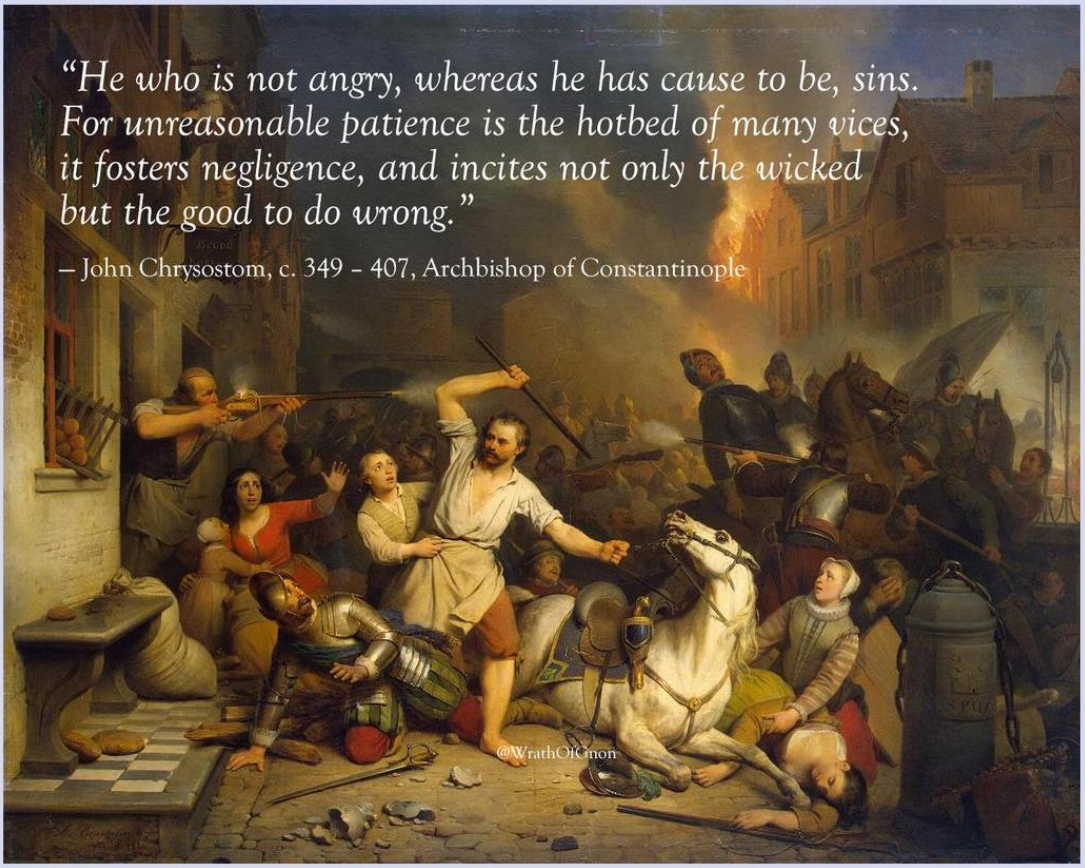
Propagating virtue hardly insinuates there can be no more cake and ale, but he who is guided by something greater than his base urges is truly free from them.

Anonymous *(You)* 09/21/18 (Fri) 12:43:23 ID: fc4d46 No.12178284

>>12176712
In an epoch pervaded with meaning, everything is referred to the divine meaning, in which there is neither empty space nor empty time in the way that these are conceived of by science. Rather, space and time form an indispensable envelope around all matters which stand in some definite relationship to meaning . . . The I, the You, all objects and events receive their significance from this divine meaning and arrange themselves within a cosmos of structures. . . the very stones are evidence for the divine being.

When meaning is lost (in the West, since the demise of Catholicism), when clearly formed faith is perceived more and more as a constricting dogma, as an aggravating fetter on reason, the cosmos which was held together by meaning falls apart, and the world divides itself into the multiplicity of existing things and the subject which confronts this multiplicity. This subject, which was previously contained within the dance of the structures which filled the world, now descends out of chaos as
the sole bearer of spirit, and before its gaze there open the measureless realms of reality. Catapulted out into the cold endlessness of empty space and empty time, the subject finds itself faced with matter which has been stripped of all significance. The subject must process and form this matter in accordance with the ideas it possesses within itself (and which it has rescued from the epoch of meaning). - Sigfried Kracauer, Sociology as a Science: An Epistemological Inquiry (Frankfurt School, 1921)

▶ **Anonymous** 04/27/17 (Thu) 12:05:00 ID: 0d2163 No.9812140 >>9812507
File (hide): 917b9218e7d4087···.jpg (152.49 KB, 1023x815, 1023:815, 1470063992822.jpg)



>>9811858
This is actually incredibly wrong.

To begin with there is the name meme. The reason we use the name God is because it is the most accurate way to phrase his nature in English. The second-most accurate would be to directly translate his title as "I AM THAT I AM" (given as YHWH in Hebrew). You could also use "Lord", "Father", and other phrases to stand-in. "Jesus" or "Christ" are acceptable as phrases for the Son because they are how the Anglo tongue best presents them. A rose by any other name would smell as sweet.

Now, as for the forgiveness of sins, it is important first to understand that God does not do something "before" or "after". God is not a part of the *natural* world. He is part of the *supernatural* world. He does not exist within the dimension of time as humans do. He is outside of time. When God intervenes in in the year 2017 he is not doing it before he does something in 2025 or after something in 1257, he is simply doing it.

God created mankind in his image. However, he did not create a mankind that was like him. He created a mankind that did not comprehend good or evil, that did not have understanding of sin. Most importantly, it had no knowledge of death, despite living within the flow of time. And it had free will. The animal mankind committed the original sin through its own will and in doing so gained knowledge of what was right and what was wrong. As an aside, it is important to note that while God is all powerful, that does not mean he can do everything. As God is by nature good, he cannot do evil. As God is by nature all-knowing, he cannot discover new things. Humans are limited. Humans can do these things. Essentially, humanity is the creature like God but which can do those things that God cannot.

This is where Jesus comes in. God followed Adam and the children of Adam down the centuries (and there is much evidence to suggest that, contrary to common interpretation, the generations of Adam were but one of many anatomically modern humans which existed on the Earth), to Abraham, and his descendants. The Old Testament depicts the history of the Israeli people, and their constant defiance of God. When they honored him, they grew in power. When they turned their backs to him, they suffered. And so this continued until something else happened - the Roman Empire.

Jesus was incarnated into flesh as a descendant of the Line of Adam. He was God but he was also man. He had his own body, and could feel pain, but was without sin. However, while he was without sin, his nature as man was that of a creature which could sin. By his nature, God could not disregard a sin. But by becoming a creature which is able to sin, God - as Christ - could take the sins of mankind upon himself. That this happened when it did was not a matter of God deciding it one day, but rather, that it fit into His plan at that essential moment. Had Christ come earlier or later, it would not have been at that specific moment, when the Line of Adam and the Sons of Rome were intersected in the world. It was this which permitted Christianity to spread.

Now where do the Jews fit into this? The most essential thing about modern Judaism is understanding that they truly consider themselves the Chosen People. In contrast, Christianity expresses the belief that all of mankind has been chosen by God. Jews believe that God is separate from mankind, but may intercede to aid them. Christians believe that the veil between God and mankind has been torn away, and that everyone from an innocent child to a convicted murderer may be received equally in his eyes. Their arrogance led them to reject Christ and all he taught. It led them to write the Talmud. It has led them to plot about the systematic destruction of the West. It has led them to do everything they can to subvert Christianity. They don't want to see it gone, of course. They just want to see it stripped of its hard and degenerated, to be employed as a useful tool, just as Islam is. They are terrified of the thought that they might be wrong.

It is also worth noting that the top Jews, such as the Rothschilds, work directly for the Dragon and the various lesser Beasts he has given his authority to. They have been given great power and wealth in the world, so long as they further the agenda of keeping as many people as possible away from Christ. Every person they turn away from him, or prevent from turning to him, is a victory.

Anonymous (ID: sFIRsJsV) 05/20/19(Mon)00:11:55 No.213668708 ▶ >>213669216 >>213669717
File: 719lP2ptEIL._US230_.jpg (9 KB, 230x230)



You can't just "create" a religion, OP. Any morality without an appeal to the divine is destined to infinitely fracture. Here's an exerpt from Ride The Tiger by Julius Evola:

"For some time, a good part of Western humanity has considered it a natural thing for existence to lack any real meaning, and for it to not be ordered by any higher principle, arranging their lives in the most bearable and least disagreeable way they can. His has its counterpart and inevitable consequence in an inner life that is more and more reduced, formless, feeble, and elusive, and in a growing dissolution of any uprightness and character. For the symbolic expression of the complex process that has led to the present situation of crisis in matters of morals and the vision of life, the best formulation is that of Nietzsche: "God is dead." The "death of God" is an image that characterizes a whole historical process. The phrase expresses a desacralization of existence and a total rift with the world of tradition. Beginning in the West at about the period of the renaissance and humanism, this process has increasingly assumed the character of an obvious and irreversible state of affairs for present-day humanity. The elementary fact is a fracture of an ontological character, through which human life loses any real reference to transcendence. All developments of nihilism are already virtually contained in this fact. Morality rendered independent from theology and metaphysics and founded on the sole authority of reason is the first phenomenon to take shape after the death of God, trying to hide it from consciousness. But once morality has lost its root, which is the original and effective relationship of man with a higher world, it ceases to have any invulnerable foundation, and the critics soon have the better of it. (1/?)

Anonymous (ID: sFIRsJsV) 05/20/19(Mon)00:12:55 No.213668772 ▶ >>213669717
File: 51gp4rovRWL._SX331_BO1,20(...).jpg (43 KB, 333x499)



(...) In secular and rational morality, the only resistance to any natural impulse is an empty and rigid command, a "thou shalt" that is a mere echo of the ancient, living law. Then at the point where one tries to give this "thou shalt" some firm content and to justify that content, the ground gives way. Renouncing any intrinsic or absolute basis for "good" and "evil," the justification proposed for what is left of moral norms is whatever suits the individual for his own advantage and for his material tranquility on social life. But nihilism is already visible behind this morality. When there is no longer any internal restraint, every action and behavior appears licit so long as the outer sanctions of society's laws can be avoided, or if one is indifferent to them. The most acute forms of the modern existential crisis are appearing today at the margin of a civilization of prosperity. One sees there rebellion, disgust, and anger manifesting not in a wretched and oppressed subproletariat but often in young people who lack nothing. Bourgeois civilization and society are the real and direct object of the destructive processes that so many people deplore today. But measured against traditional values, they were already the first negation of a world anterior and superior to them. The very forces that, in their time, were set to work against the previous, traditional European civilization have rebounded against those who summoned them, sapping them in their turn and carrying to a further degree the general process of disintegration. Men, at a given moment, wanted to "be free." He was allowed to be so, and he was allowed to throw off the chains that did not bind him so much as sustain him. Thereup he was allowed to suffer all the consequences of his liberation, following ineluctably up to his present state in which "God is dead," and existence becomes the field of absurdity where everything is possible and everything is allowed. (2/2)

Anonymous 10/28/19(Mon)12:02:13 No.14072029 ▶ >>14072067 >>14072658 >>14073865 >>14074137 >>14075805

>>14070096
I try not to elaborate them here because they sound pretty pretentious when laid out. I believe that consciousness is the foundation of reality, i.e not something in reality, but reality itself. Consciousness has all the attributes traditionally ascribed to God - indivisible, singular, immutable, unchanging, perfect, eternal, objective, necessary, and so on. The universe is in consciousness, rather than consciousness being in the universe, hence it's "transcendent" to space-time.

Human beings are at a stage in the animal kingdom whereby we have one foot in the lower world of instincts and another foot in the higher, Divine world. But all of nature, from earthworms to celestial beings, could be seen as a spectrum of Divinity. The reason human beings know of and care for the aspect of the "Divine" is because their own deepest nature is that, and it's essentially surfacing in their waking behaviors, longing to be realized.

The attributes we consider Divine and transcendent, such as: Love, the Beautiful, the Good, the Pure, the Free, the Just, and so on - are themselves the attributes which consciousness in it's most fundamental form consists of. The above are not behaviors, rather, they are conditions. And we only seek them in the first place because they are our fundamental nature, and they appear "transcendent" to us because our nature is such. Consciousness is Being, and since these items correspond the fundamental attributes of consciousness, they naturally remain unchanging in their definition, even as external society changes their views on them. People are mistaken to view the above as behaviors, in which case every individual conceives of a different notion to what constitutes something like Freedom, for example. Some will associate it to being able to pursue one's desires, while another will view it as the very opposite, of being able not to act on one's desires. Both are incorrect, but the one that is nearer to reaching consciousness's foundation (i.e temperance of desire) is more correct.

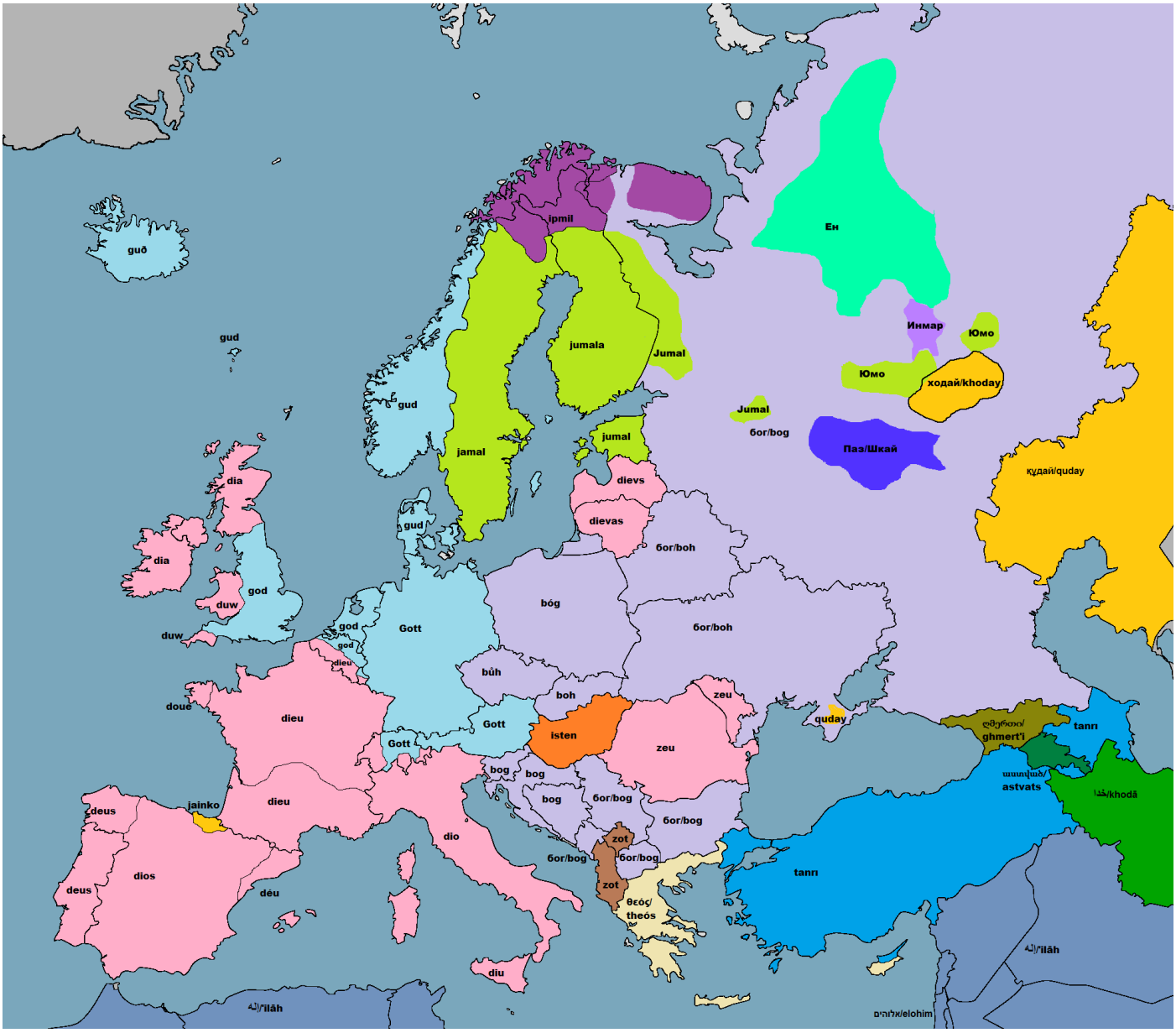
Moral objectivity exists internally, in the sense that actions of a kind are born from corresponding levels of consciousness, and consciousness's structure therefore being ontologically objective. Violent behaviors are born from lower regions of consciousness, hence why the animal kingdom is so full of brutality - while peaceful, compassionate and loving behaviors are born from higher ones, hence why humans are at the stage we are, inbetween animals and the angels. IThis doesn't answer the question of external moral objectivity, though.

Meditation is the best means of accessing deeper places of your consciousness which are always there but typically veiled by your mental activity.

As for what consciousness is and how it works, I have no clue.

Sorry if this was cringey. I'm also bad at explaining my views in single attempts like this. I have a journal where I elaborate my perspectives with more detail and clarity.

No wonder Swedes love Muslims so much.jpg





Thomas Aquinas

First Way

The argument from "motion".
The Unmoved Mover.

Note: Aquinas is not arguing for a beginning to the universe, but rather for a causal power that is operating *right now.*

"By faith alone do we hold, and by no demonstration can it be proved, that the world did not always exist..."
– *Summa Theologica, Question 46, Article 2*



2

"Motion" means "change."

A rose grows.



Ice melts.



The sun converts hydrogen to helium.



3

"Change" means the conversion from "potential" to "actual".



Potentially ice.



Actually ice.



Potentially a rose



Actually a rose

4

A potential cannot do anything, because it is not actual.



Potential ice cannot make your drink cold, or make you slip and fall, as it is merely *potential* ice and not *actual* ice.



A potential rose cannot attract bees, or look pretty, because it is merely a *potential* rose and not an *actual* one.

Because potentials cannot do anything, they cannot make themselves actual.

5

Therefore, something that is *itself* actual has to actualize a potential

Actual cold air causes the *potential* ice to become *actual* ice.





An actual running freezer causes the *potentially* cold air to become *actually* cold.





An actual operating power plant causes the *potentially* running freezer to *actually* run.





6

This forms a chain of dependence operating *right now, in the present.*



Take any member out of the chain, *right now,* and the water won't freeze.

7

Each member of the chain is inert without the next member in place:



Inert without nuclear reactions.

Inert without the power plant

Inert without the freezer

Inert without the cold air

8

This chain cannot be infinitely long. An infinite number of inert members cannot do anything.

A train with an infinite number of boxcars would not have an engine and would not move.



If the train is moving, there must be an engine *somewhere* up the line, pulling the train *right now.*

An infinitely long paintbrush will not paint by itself.



If the paintbrush is painting, there must be someone or something on the other end of it, operating it *right now.*

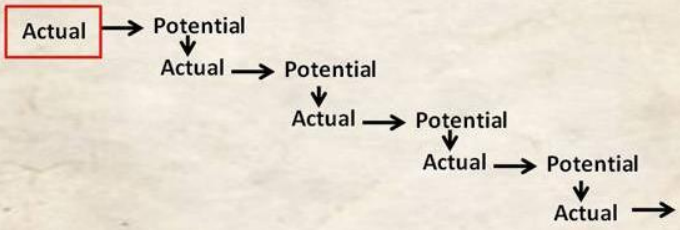
9

So the chain must have one member at the head of it that drives the whole chain, *in the present.*



Energy cannot be it, as energy is dependent on further members of the chain, such as force carriers.

Since the chain must have a first member at the head of it, that member must be purely actual.



If it were potential, then it would depend on something else to actualize it and would not be the first (required) member of the chain.

11

A few interesting attributes arise out of something that is purely actual (or pure existence).

Something that is purely actual, with no unrealized potentials, must be **omnipotent**. To not be able to do something is to have an unrealized potential.

As the grounding of all true propositions, it would not have knowledge but rather be knowledge itself. To lack knowledge is to have an unrealized potential. Thus, it would be **omniscient**.

Physical substances can change location, form, etc, all of which are unrealized potentials. So something purely actual must be **non-physical**

A flaw or imperfection is a potentiality, and something purely actual would not have any imperfections and so would be **perfect**.

Something purely actual cannot come into or go out of being, as these would be unrealized potentials. Thus, it would be **eternal**.

Changeability involves realizing potentials, which a thing of pure actuality does not have. So a thing of pure actuality would be **immutable**.

The only way to tell the difference between two purely actual things is if one of them had something that another one lacked. But something of pure actuality does not lack anything. Therefore, there is **only one**.

12

And this is something, as Aquinas says, "to which everyone gives the name 'God'"

Omnipotent

Omniscient

Incorporeal

Perfect

Immutable

Eternal

Only One

13

ARE YOU READY TO GROK?!



Politics
Porn
Propaganda
Prophecies

Race
Refugees
Religion